

Nayya: Malachi Zodok York-El  
The Receiver









# **The Holy Tablets**

---

***Presented To***

---

***From***

---

***Occasion***

---

***Date***

---

***Don't Try To Change The Wind Or The Sea, Just  
Change The Sail!***

~ The Holy Tablets ~

**Within The Confines Of These Pages There Are  
Facts Beyond Any Doubts, Thus,**



**I Came Giving You  
What You Want  
So You Would Learn To Want  
What I Have To Give**



# Husband's Family

NAME

BROTHERS AND SISTERS

MOTHER

FATHER

BROTHERS AND SISTERS

BROTHERS AND SISTERS



GRANDMOTHER

GRANDFATHER

BROTHERS AND SISTERS

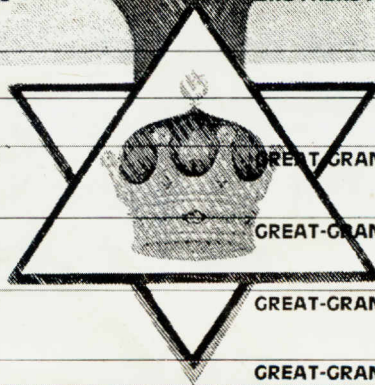
BROTHERS AND SISTERS

GRANDMOTHER

GRANDFATHER

BROTHERS AND SISTERS

BROTHERS AND SISTERS



GREAT-GRANDMOTHER

GREAT-GRANDFATHER

GREAT-GRANDFATHER

GREAT-GRANDMOTHER

GREAT-GRANDMOTHER

GREAT-GRANDFATHER

GREAT-GRANDFATHER

GREAT-GRANDMOTHER



# Wife's Family

NAME

BROTHERS AND SISTERS

MOTHER

FATHER

BROTHERS AND SISTERS

BROTHERS AND SISTERS



GRANDMOTHER

GRANDFATHER

BROTHERS AND SISTERS

BROTHERS AND SISTERS

GRANDMOTHER

GRANDFATHER

BROTHERS AND SISTERS

BROTHERS AND SISTERS

GREAT-GRANDMOTHER

GREAT-GRANDFATHER

GREAT-GRANDFATHER

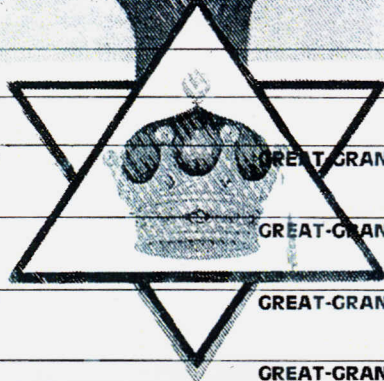
GREAT-GRANDMOTHER

GREAT-GRANDMOTHER

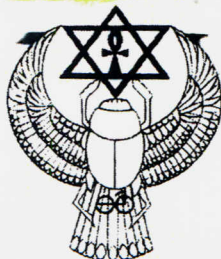
GREAT-GRANDFATHER

GREAT-GRANDFATHER

GREAT-GRANDMOTHER







Abdur Kull Tafulaat Wa Baazun Bi  
Baamul El Kuluwm.  
Taful Shil El Ansuraat

Ya Anly Wahed

El A'lyun

Alazi Izu Rab Shil Kull El A'lumaat

Na Bamul Nagbelua El Wajub Ent Ragadta A'la Na;

Liyya Nazuf El Wasukh Bamul Bi El Gharub Wa Huzi  
Gur Khaadu' Jahulaat.

Ya Rabee Na Nadreu'-uk.

Liyya Sawun Yoduk A'lana.

Liyya Ragub El Khaayutaat Shil El Salukaat Shil  
Hayuhaat-Na

Rabbnaa, Wa Eza Na Bamul Khatuh.

Gashuh A'rud Ent Barukaatuk  
Wa Ghafurness A'lana.

Ent Atha El Fakut Wahed Dek Taykelu  
Bau'th-na Hag Tabu'araat Shil El Nabuyaat.

Wa Fi Isumuk Na Dawum A'la.  
Nashudun Ti Kull



### A Personal Note From The Receiver

I Call You To Accept This Truth As Bestowed Upon Me By The Masters Who Guide My Pen, For Of Myself I Could Not Have Done The Works Of It.

There were a host of great Nuwaubian leaders, such as *Duse Ali, The Honorable Elijah Muhammad, Sheikh Al-Haj Daoud Faisal, Clarence Jowers Smith, Clifton E. Marsh, Noble Drew Ali, Marcus Garvey*, to name a few, who have all contributed to the upliftment of the fallen and trodden over, and much abused Nuwaubian Moors. Many newsletters, books, and newspapers have been written. Yet, the conditions of the Nuwaubians have not changed. As the saying goes: "*Allah does not help a people until they help themselves*". It's time for you to "Get up and do something for yourselves!"

This is the scripture that is divinely inspired that will bring about a long overdue change. Like the Phoenix Bird raising up out of its ashes, "**Up You Mighty People**" come forth like Lazarus from the tomb. This tablet is the food to feed the hunger and to nourish the soul, to give it strength. Rise up, stand up, be counted amongst the people of this world.

This Tablet will restore the savor to the salt, that you may spice the whole world. That you may taste the sweet savour. And that you may spice the lives of all that you may come in contact with. For in these tablets is no doubt! It's the true guidance and that you can be sure of! But only those with an inner ear will be able to hear the voice of our Heavenly Father calling his children to gather on The Holy Land Qodesh, the golden city of Wahanee, and sit at the feet of his son "**The Lamb**", that has been transformed into "**The Lion**", Tammuz, as known to many as Ha Mashiakh, the true Messiah, when he returns, as herald in by the receive of this most holy texts, The Holy Tablets, Nayya Malachi Zodok-El! This Holy Scripture is needed. The Holy Tablets come from the ancient original tablets inscribed in Cuneiform, later borrowed, and in part to form what became the Torah, which became the Holy Bible, which yielded many scriptures, old as well as the New Testament, and even later, the Holy Qur'aan or Koran. This is by far the greatest of all, for it contains all they were trying to express but couldn't, because they didn't have the whole truth and all the facts.

Look at the world today when human beings and angelic beings alike, no longer have an affect on the minds and the souls of people on a planet such as this one. Then ANU who is A'lyun A'lyu El "**The Most High**" called by Arabs, Al 'Aliyu, The Most High and its the 36



number of the 99 best names of Allah الله, "The Source", brings into being a supreme being, referred to as a Zodoq or one of the Anunnagi Aluhum, and endows this being an Illah Mutajassid an Avatar with the **Right Knowledge, Right Wisdom and Right Overstanding**. We are at such a time now and the answers are to be found within the pages of "The Holy Tablets", also called "The Book Of Lambs". Many leaders and teachers claim to be your saviors, but all use just the same books, Bibles or Korans, or books written thousand of years before their time, outdated information. But You Need Your History Renewed By A Renewer, A Reformer, El Mujadud. Not the 1400 year old interpretation of the Qur'aan, or 4000 year old interpretation of the Torah, or 2000 years old, interpretation of the New Testament called the Bible. Not to mention all the misleaders who come along and make up their own interpretations to mislead you, well the time has come for that renewer, and this is it. He has renewed El's Holy Torah, El's Holy Injiyl, El's Holy Zabuwr, El's Holy Qur'aan, the Holy Koran, Circle Seven, of the Moorish Holy Temple of Science, the Problem Book of the Poor Righteous Teachers of this Planet Earth, the Egyptian Book of the Dead, coming forth by day, and more. He has translated from the original tongues for you, that you may be renewed.

Let's see what a Muslim would say: Muhammad is the last and greatest of all or the seal of the prophets, and the Koran the last scriptures. But this can't be true, just look at the very condition of the Planet Earth and the state of its inhabitants.

I have prophecied many things in the many books that I put forth, and they all have come to past thus far, and I have foretold even more events that would come unto this world, and they also shall come to pass. You will find in the many books, that I have to set the record straight!

All of these prophecies should tell you that the Arabic Koran they have today could not be the final message of salvation. Just look at the Muslim world divided against itself, killing and fighting each other over the Koran which was revealed in the Year 610 A.D. over 1400 years ago and called Al Qur'aan, and its author Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin, who died in the year 632 A.D. from poison in his food. Its message has not put an end to the evil that plagued the world, and in fact caused more wars and evil has happened because of the Koran and how Muslims have misinterpreted it, and what it make its followers feel about all others. The Koran and the Bible has failed more than any of the other books ever written, in so far as they are misunderstood by those who claim to follow them to the letter.

## CHAPTER ONE

El Istakhlaag

The Creation

### *Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El Kuluwm, The All*

#### *Tablet One Epic Of Creation And Before (19 x 6 = 114)*

Lo! O my children, allow me to speak with you, for it is that time again, every 25,000 years for the renewal of your way of life, Nuwaubu. Let me speak with you of "The Beginnings" of life, before and after the knowledge bestowed upon you of your very own creation, and the making of this planet you call Earth, and the many other planets of which you have no knowledge of.

2 Your soul, that is, the emotional you, is about to embark upon a journey through time, and space, within existence; through a time, not yet encountered by Behaymaw, the human beast, and the Humim Beings, the Children of the Aluhum. The Humim, being of Hu "*creative force of will*", and Mim "also Mami, meaning "*deity of birth*", which is another name for Mother Ninti who gave birth to mortals. The Human, being of Hu "*creative force of will*" and Mane from the Latin, "*spirits of the dead*."

3 Within the confines of this Holy Tablet, you shall embark upon such knowledge, which has never before been made so clear as this, for you, by any.

4 Let me start, by telling you about the beings that existed trillions of Earth years ago, before the Pre-Cambrian period. Before you, humim beings, were created in the physical form, upon the planet Tiamat, now called Earth, from the word Eridu, there existed supreme beings of pure green light, ethereal and

sub-supreme beings of the impure, amber light, fire.

5 You cannot fully comprehend their beginnings, because their time zone is much greater than your ability to comprehend at this point. Yet, this very tablet which you are holding in your hand will open your eyes to their time zones, that are in and beyond space.

6 These supreme beings called Anunnagi or Neteru, whose way of life was called Nuwaubu, were endowed by El Kuluwm, '*The All*,' with a superior overstanding, 720 degrees in all. 360° degrees of spiritual or ethereal state, "the circle", and 360° degrees of the physical, material state, "the square."

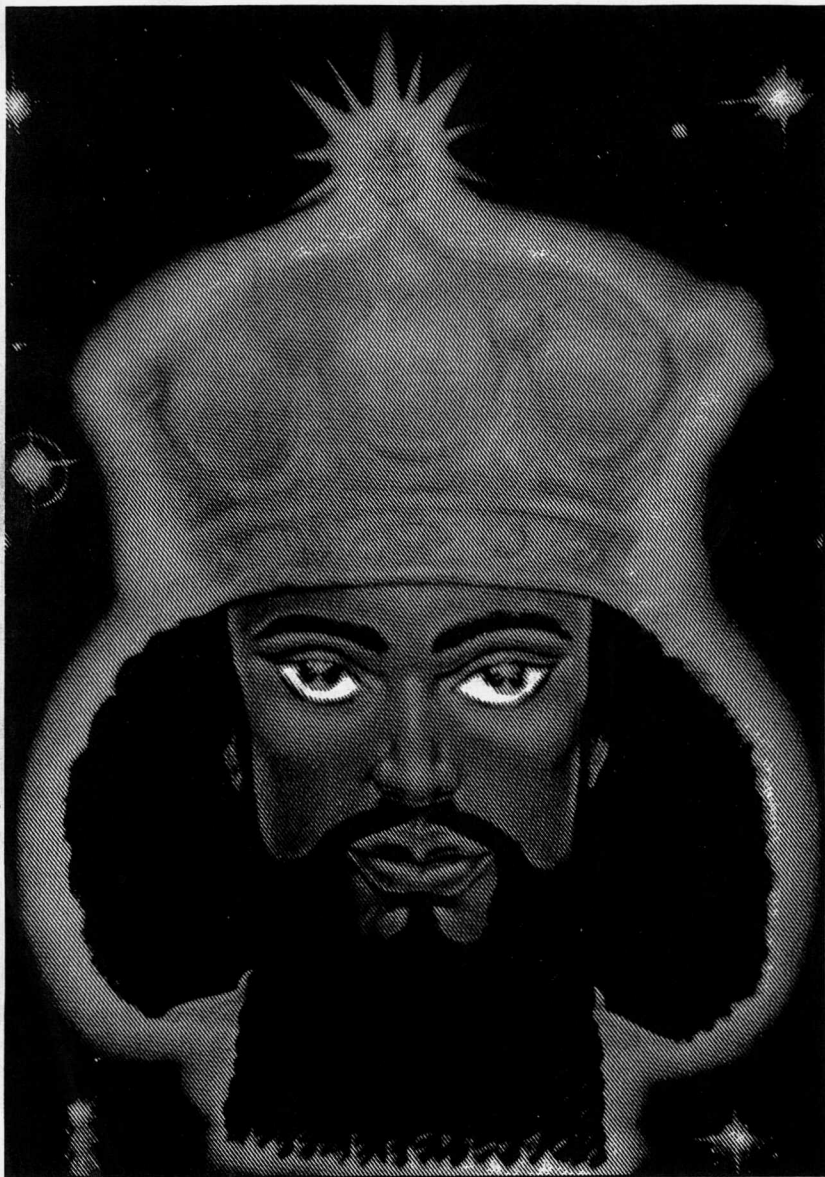
7 Glory be to the one appointed, who is called in tones ANU, and on Earth, El Eloh, known to many by different titles, and the best of which is known to you, as Ansaars is Allah in which he is, 360° degrees of the physical world, and the light of this heaven and earth, in which he is also.

8 You should know that eventually the time will come when these supreme beings, Anunnagi, would have to descend upon this planet Earth, in order to guide the inhabitants back towards their home, in and beyond the stars;

9 Thereby helping them to become once again, the supreme beings of the pure green light, ethereal energy that they once were. But first, one must be sent to prepare a way, and that one is MYSELF.

10 And so it was. For once Humims became rulers over the planet Earth, you gradually forgot that your purpose in life was to gain your way back towards





**Figure 1**  
**ANU, The Heavenly One**

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 1:10

the Sustainer, which would be the token home; but instead, you became engrossed in "your own desires."

11 While in pursuit of physical gratification and material gain, Humims forgot the purity with which they were formed.

12 As a result, you have strayed from the original ways of the universe, and the spiritual path that led you to your true destiny: universal right knowledge, right wisdom, and the right overstanding, on to sound right reasoning called 'NUWAUBU.'

13 Nuwaubu informs you that there were three creations:

14 Original or Primary creation, *primarius*, from *primus*, *first*. Before the lightest atom, hydrogen, energies existed, as a form of energy existing in the form of gases, nine levels of them from Quarks to Bi-aps to Zedes/Zeles, referred to as sub-atomic energy, before weight or the sum of any weight, registering as nothingness, yet existing, being lighter than the first form of existence hydrogen. Secondary or evolutionary creation, the evolving of existence from density to matter to atoms to cells, to organisms, to bodies. and Tertiary *tertiarius*, from *tertius*, third, or ghostational creation. The breath of life, the living soul, the existing conscious being.

15 Primary creation was performed by nine ether beings, simply Etherians, whose science is Nuwaubu. Nine ether represents birth, conception as in 9 and birth, or the sum total of numbers. There are no numbers actually higher than nine. Nuwaubu means to convey a message that results in sound right reasoning. So there must be a conveyor

#### Tablet 1:19

and a listener of the message. The message is life, the conveyor is existence. Three sets of 3, or triple darkness. First set: before light, before energy, before matter. Second set: before time, before space, before place. Third set: before body, before soul, before spirit.

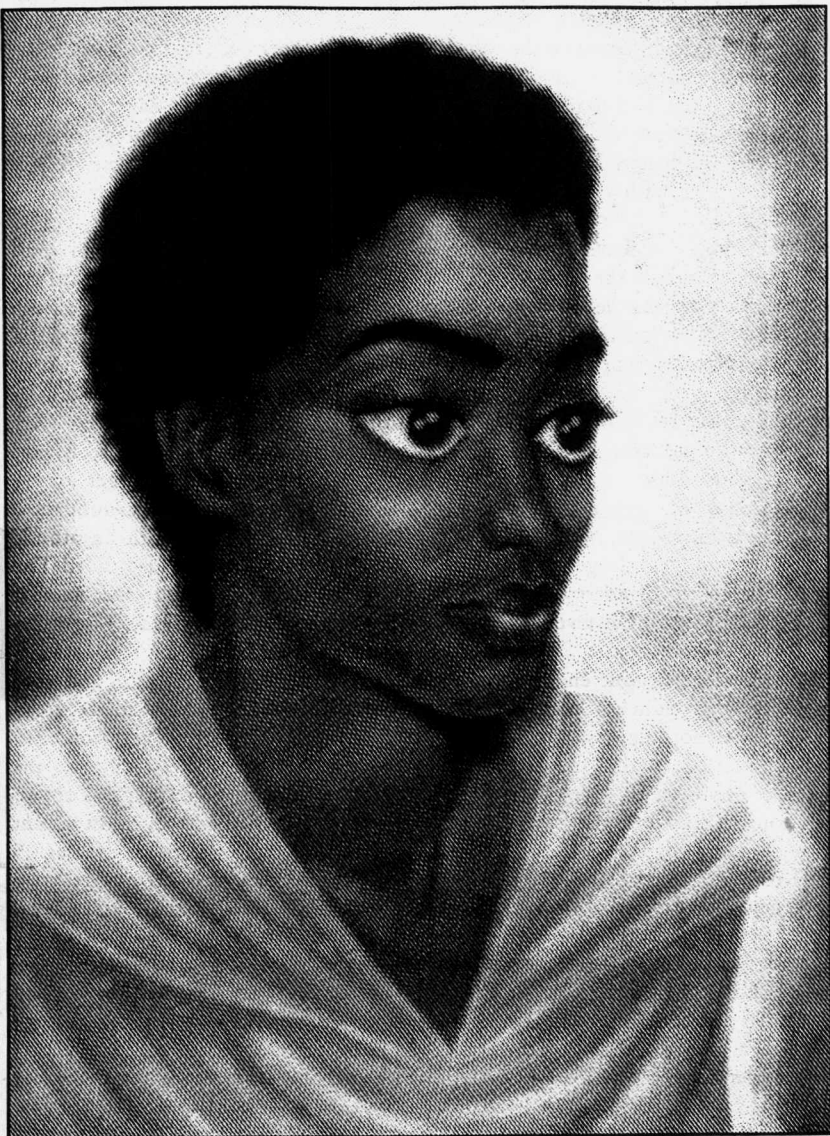
16 Nine ether is the combination of all existing gases of nature. Nothing anywhere can be as powerful as all the existing gases. On earth these gases are known as, Radon (Rn) with an atomic number of 26, Xenon (Xe), with an atomic number of 54, Krypton (Kr), with an atomic number of 36, Argon (Ar), with an atomic number of 18, Neon (Ne) with an atomic number of 10, and Helium (He) with an atomic number of 2. These are also called The Noble Gases on a periodic or elemental chart, on the physical chart. However on the ethereal chart, they are listed as thus,  $E_2$ ,  $E_{10}$ ,  $E_{18}$ ,  $E_{26}$ ,  $E_{36}$ ,  $E_{54}$ , and note the word element, and elementary, from elementum, "*first principle, rudiment, beginning*." Used as elementary, the beginning without importance, as of yet.

17 Therefore, 9 ether is the most potent power in all the boundless universes. 9 ether is the original creator, who grew all the universes. 9 ether beings utilized the forces that yield energy versing energy into one form, The Universe. "*Uni- meaning 'uni-, from unus, one, and verse meaning vertere, to turn, a spiral, spiraling outward from a single point*".

18 Creation from the word *creare*, "to bring forth, create, produce to cause to grow", means growth into form or system. Destruction means change in form or composition.

19 Nine ether is conscious and conscience gases. The Melanin-ites, the





**Figure 2**  
**Baalat Sister Of Murdok**

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 1:19

original woolly-haired, dark skinned Muurs "Moors" came along with the original creation; that is the same kind of ether forces that grew the universe. As nature was growing these Melaninites were a part of the original growth. Melanin grew with original creation. To come along with a thing is to grow with or within it. 6 ether are 9 points from ether 1 into darkness. The Melaninites manifest from point 1 in hydrogen on into 9 elements, the 8th being oxygen for life. The dot, "nagut" is the point of origin of things, the first sum.

20 Therefore, the Melanin-ites and their evolutionary descendants are the personification of the original creative forces, HU, 7 in all. As the 7 species of RIZQIYIANS, you have 7 species of Melanin-ites or NUWAUBIANS, called Negroids. And you have 3 species of Mongoloids, and 2 species of Caucasoid, all growing out of the original Nuwaubians.

21 Simply, these Melanin-ites created the universes in their etheric form.

22 Nine ether then personified themselves as flesh and blood beings, they became human beings from Atoms to Adam.

23 There are two kinds of ether - nine ether and 6 ether in human form. 9 ether, Negroid, produced 6 ether, Caucasians, and 6 ether produced ghosts; death, not to be mistaken with the ethers of hair, that range from 6, 7, 8 and 9 in hair texture, from flat to hollow to round.

24 Nine ether will become 6 ether through time and age (die). 6 ether becomes ghost through time and age.

25 Six ether (Albinos) is 9 ether

#### Tablet 1:33

(Nuwaubians) in death, and ghost is the death of 6 ether.

26 After the death of 6 ether, 9 ether resurrects again.

27 Six ether, is the moon and 9 ether, is the sun. Hence, 6 ether is adverse to 9 ether just as death is adverse to life.

28 All this takes place within THE ALL.

29 It was then, that the true force of the universe personified those supreme beings.

30 The original Melanin-ites, dark skinned, woolly haired Muurs personified by both, sound and electric energy.

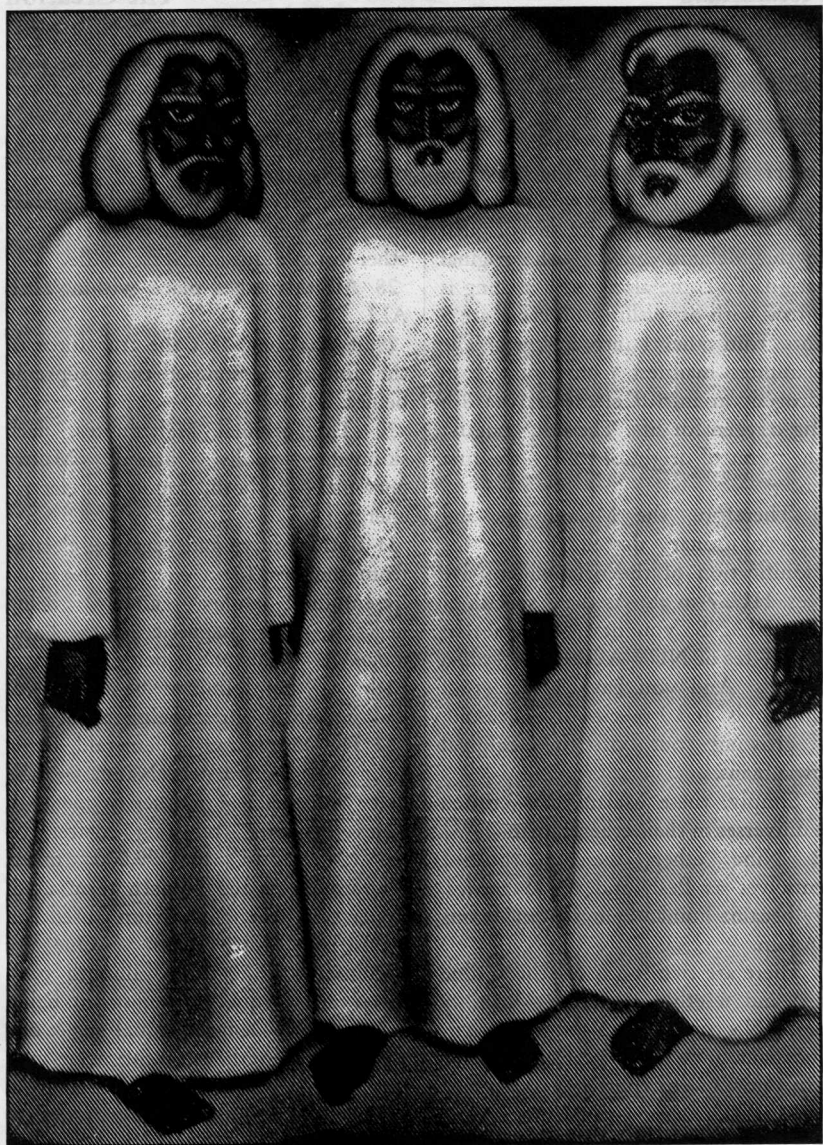
31 Both positive and negative; electro- from modern Latin *electricus* meaning 'resembling amber' amber, being negative, and magnetic from Latin *magnetis* 'loadstone' being positive. Light or the illuminati being electro, and the light spectrum being magnetism.

32 The cosmic ray for emerald, being from 001; nanometer, Nanna = the deity Sin; meter = mother or meter in tones may-tare, meaning matter or material, form to 99,000 miles. Nanometer is the modern term used, preferred over Angstrom used in measuring visible light. One

nanometer is  $10^{-9}$ , one billionth of a meter, and is equal to 1 angstrom, being a unit of length equal to one hundred-millionth of a centimeter used especially to specify radiation wavelengths. Also called angstrom unit, after Anders Jonas Angstrom, a Swedish astronomer and physicist.

33 Light is defined by wavelengths, which is the measure of the distance from one peak or top of a wave of light or energy to another. Cosmic rays being





**Figure 3**  
**The Rizqiyians**

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 1:33

#### Tablet 1:47

the shortest, and the longest being electric power.

34 Between the two are: gamma rays, which is electronic radiation sent from radioactive decay ranging from 10 thousand to 10 million electron volts; X-rays, which is a relatively high energy photon or amount of electronic energy used for penetration power; also ultraviolet light rays, which are a range of invisible radiation ranging from 4 nanometers to 380 nanometers, just beyond the color violet in the visible spectrum; infrared light rays, a range of invisible radiation bordering along microwaves about 750 nanometers; microwaves, a high frequency electromagnetic wave measuring 1 milliliter to 1 meter in length; television waves, the transferring of visual images and sound using electromagnetic waves with the reversion of received waves into visual images; radio waves, a wireless transmissions through space with a frequency of 10 kilohertz to 300,000 megahertz; and electric power coming from the reaction of attraction and repulsion of un-alike and alike proton and electrons.

35 Television waves and radio waves are also forms of light laser.

36 There is also the visible spectrum which runs from 400 nanometers to 700 nanometers in wavelength. Nanometers being one billionth ( $10^9$ ) of a meter, from the word Nanna, the Sumerian deity SIN, and Meter from Greek Metron, meaning "measure".

37 With all light flowing through a prism or a medium that represents whatever is seen through it, used to separate white light coming from late Latin *prisma*, from Greek *prisma*, thing

sawed off, prism, from *priein*, *prizein*, to saw; this light becomes six colors: yellow, blue, red, green, orange, and purple. Light in its espheric form is at its atomic level.

38 When you see full spectrum light in its physical state, it manifests as blackness. That is, all light and color combined are blackness. And the manifestation of the solid form of light is melanin.

39 Thus, they manifested from the great circle and throne of wisdom to this meager place.

40 This is how the events of creation and pre-creation were recorded; when life existed in and beyond the stars. The All is, was and will be!

41 Felt, within a love, a divine love that is unknown or felt by those disagreeable beings, and thus emotions were. At the first birth of emotions was the birth of motion.

42 Things gradually began to move about, and it was then that movement and motion was conceived out of triple darkness, for the light birthed the chaos.

43 Thus, the motion to create did manifest in existence, and all that exists, exists within THE ALL.

44 Thus, things became what they were to become known as, before they existed, or what they would exist as.

45 This is true caring. If you say you love ANU, then why do you not have faith in ANU, who is also known as El Eloh?

46 Who is called in rhythm, Allah by the Muslims, meaning 'ones who are of peace.' Be on your guard, for they have been invaded by the disagreeable one's children as well.

47 ANU is also called Yahweh by the



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 1:48

Tablet 1:68

Hebrews,  
48 Thehos by Christians,  
49 And God, by many others. He was appointed by **THE ALL** as your caretaker.

50 ANU appointed one of the Yahwehans called **Tammuz**, son of **Ishtar** or **Innana**, Daughter of **Nannar Sin**, also called **Isis** or **Aset**, also called **Astarte**, **Ashtaroth**, the **Phrygian Cybele** also **Sybil** and **Kali**.

51 This **Tammuz** was also called in tones 'Horus', **Thehos**, **Yashu'a**, **Isa**, **Jesus**, **Kristos**, 'a son of **Dammuzi**, who is called 'Osiris', **Usir**, **Dionyushadest**, 'an **Eli** and the **Abba** of **Tammuz** or **Obata'lah**, the **Heavenly Father**, son of the **Heavenly One**, **ANU**.

52 Thus, it is said of this **Tammuz**:  
*"then the Enosites began to call upon the name of the Yahwebh".*

53 If you say, 'you have faith by way of him,' who is your caretaker, **ANU**, who appointed **Yashu'a**, **Ha Mashiakh**, called **Isa**, **Jesus** and **Tammuz**;

54 Then I ask you, 'why do you not trust in him?' For it is **ANU**, also called **El** that is trustworthy.

55 If you say, 'you love him, why do you not strive towards him?'

56 And if you say, 'you are sensible,' then why do you not tremble at the mention of **ANU**?

57 Surely, it is **ANU** that has been appointed to be your caretaker, and has appointed the anointed one, a **Yahuwa** called **Tammuz**. From which the door at the gate of **Yahuwah** the women of that house wept for **Tammuz**. This is merely one of the many houses of **Yahuwa**. This is recorded in the scripture of **Ezekiel**, 8th degree, the 14th verse.

58 This appointment of **ANU** was

done by **THE ALL**, within **ALL**, for as **ANU** became who he is, it had to be in accordance with the will of all, and the appointment of anointer was done by **ANU**; both being **Yahwehans** in **THE ALL**.

59 It is he, **ANU** who has transformed from an **Etherian** into a flesh embodied being, and then returns at will to ether. He was an appointed **EL ELOH**, **Allah**, who saw the confusion, which was caused by the fusion of emotions.

60 The collision of emotions in this solar system came into being as time passed, it became known emotionally, as that which is right to do, and that which is wrong to do; those who agree and those who disagree; The act that is good, and the act that is evil.

61 Thus, the birth of "will," is the beginning of confusion;

62 Confusion arose, and this somberness, a dull feeling was felt in his, **ANU's** heart.

63 Out of divine love and great concern, with compassion and caring,

64 He began to call out and ordered all the blessed and chosen children of **THE ALL**, the **Etherians**,

65 Who incarnated into the form of the **Anunnagi**, which is known to many as **Aluhum**, or **Neteru** as known to the ancient Egyptians.

66 He ordered them to incarnate in his spirit, with the responsibilities for this now desolate solar system.

67 It was here that life of all kinds and spiritual beings lived and thrived.

68 Those **Extraterrestrials**, the sky dwellers, who came to this planet **Earth**; be they **Extraterrestrials**, **Anunnagi**, **Neteru**, **Aluhum**, **Angelic Beings**, or be they of the terrestrial, that is of this

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 1:68

Tablet 1:88

planet Earth,

69 The land dwellers, and even those beings who came on land from the deep sea,

70 And these species, all of which were agreeable people, and disagreeable people, who did tread to and fro on the Earth's surface, the ground, and swam in the seas, and flew in the skies of this planet Qi, now called Earth, from the word Eridu.

71 But, by the disorder of these disagreeable species was destruction caused by meteorites, which are large pieces of debris that enter the atmosphere and reaches the ground, and that caused the light of the Sun to be blocked by the dust clouds.

72 Meteorites are chips off asteroids that can be of rock or metal.

73 The daylight had gone where pure light once was, and no light reigned.

74 Void was upon the surface of the deep.

75 Ordering his spirit beings to hover above the surface of the deep; while the Great Spirit prepared for the reconstruction of this now desolate place,

76 It was to be a great replenishing, yet not without fault, for life does dwell beneath the deep. The greatest variety of organisms lives beneath the deep seas of this planet Tiamat. These seawaters make up 85 percent of all the water on the Earth. Under this vast, watery surface are the tallest peaks and deepest valleys on this planet. Sea water is really pure water in which compounds have dissolved. Salts account for most of these dissolved substances. And the total amount of salts dissolved in sea water is known as the salinity from the Latin

word salinus from sal meaning salt.

77 A rejuvenation and another chance was in the heart and mind of the Most Holy Spirit.

78 So, one was selected from amongst the many to be The Guardian over these beings;

79 To be born, to be El Rahum-Mul, The Merciful; and El Rahmun, The Yelder;

80 El Hakum, He Who Is The Wise One; El Gadush, He Who Is The Holy; El Latuf, He Who Is The Kind;

81 And He Who Is The Establisher of Peace, He Who Is The Peace, El Salum.

82 The Loving, El A'ashug, The One and Only Sustainer of this solar system, soon to become a tri-solar system, in preparation for the Elders' arrival. The other suns are already on their way. One such brighter light or star, about 25,000 light years from Earth, has been seen in the direction of the Sagittarius constellation being named the Pistol Star which can not be seen with the naked eye because of dust clouds which absorb the visible light of stars. This sun is 10 million times as bright as the sun already existing in this solar system.

83 And when my soul has spoken unto me, and has confirmed in my heart and mind, Glory be to El Sabur the Patient, Selah.

84 Glory be to The Kind, El Latuf; Glory be to ANU, He Who Is The Giver, El Nafun.

85 Glory be to The Endower, El Wahub, Glory be He Who Is The Bestower, El Manuh.

86 Glory be He Who Is The Healer, El Shafuy.

87 Glory be to The First, El Wah.

88 Glory be to The Honorer, El Ma'uz,



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 1:88

#### Tablet 2:2

Glory Be To The Supporter, El Tamul.  
 89 Glory be to ANU, He Who Is The Sufficient.  
 90 Glory be to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, He Who Is The Protector.  
 91 Glory be to El Khabuk, He Who Is The Embracer, And glory be to The Helper;  
 92 And Glory Be to The One, El Wahed.  
 93 Glory be to The Only One;  
 94 And glory be to The Encourager, El Shaju'.  
 95 Glory be to The Benefactor, El Manun.  
 96 Glory be to The Enduring, El Baaguy.  
 97 Glory be to The Uplifter, El Rafur.  
 98 Glory be to The Light, El Nawur.  
 99 Glory be to El Yahuwa, he who is The Beneficent, El Jalul. Selah.  
 100 Glory be to The Supreme, El A'zum  
 101 Glory be to The Evident, El Zahur.  
 102 Being one of the Anunnagi, he is called ANU, The Source, who is the son of Anshar and Kishar; The chosen son who is The Faithful, El Amun-mul.  
 103 O ANUNNAGI, he who has descended into and around me, Guide me in all that I do.  
 104 Help me that I may help all humims.  
 105 Let me speak from your head and not from mine own. Let me care from your heart and not try to care from mine own.  
 106 Let me see from your eyes and not try to see from mine own.  
 107 I, Melchizedek, known in tones as Yaanuwn and El Qubt;  
 108 As Sayyid Issa Al Haadi Al Mahdi;

109 Amunnubi Rooakhptah;  
 110 Rabboni: Y'shua Bar El Haady;  
 111 Who is The Maku: Nayya: Malachizodok York-EL, of today;  
 112 I am to serve, not rule. Make me of the best of your servants.  
 113 I am sent to fix that which is broken.  
 114 I incarnate from time to time for those who are in need of my presence in the flesh. I am an ANUNNAGI, an ALUHUM, and Avatara, or Illah Mutajassid who you would simply call and known as an Angelic Being.

#### Tablet Two The Beginning (19 x 6 = 114)

Lo! In the very beginning was the word. Existence was this word, creation came after. Nothing would exist if ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, didn't create it. In order for ANU to create, he must have existed. If the Christians say that God is the creator of all things, or the Hebrews say that Yahweh is the creator of everything, or the Muslims say that Allah created everything, then Yahweh, Allah, or God must have existed, so there's existence before creation.

2 Nothing was created except by way of Allahu Akbar. He Allah, who originally was known as ANU and AN was and is and will be the intellect. "Intellect, intellectual, lect, lecture, the speaker of the word that exists in the beginning, or simply where things began from hydrogen, on through the elements. Overstanding these points where things sum up to something and existence, pre-dates creation, as darkness

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 2:2

pre-dates light, as ether before the lightest hydrogen is weighed to have a sum and from ether on into triple darkness. The root of all thinking. That is: 1. The state of **Quarks**, the first degree of darkness, first degree of nothingness. 2. **Biaps**, the second degree of darkness, and 3. **Zeles**, the third degree of darkness. The weight or the sum of things or of a thing, pre-weight, nothingness, yet it exists. Knowing these truths is called Right Knowledge, Right Wisdom and the Right Overstanding.

3 He was not always the green solar light, but created himself into a green light to be witnessed of his creation as **EL ELOH**.

4 **EL RABB**, Sustainer of Glory, illuminating the green light of **Miyka'El** from himself to rule **Malakuwt**. So the green essence of presence was necessary for identity and that identity was Ruler. **El Maluk**, which is the 3rd point in existence, and the 3rd attribute of **ALLAH**, 1. **El Rahmun**, 2. **El Rahum-mul**, 3. **El Maluk**. **MIYKA'EL**, **MURDUK** being the highest of all the **Rabbis** of the **Anunnagi**, the **Aluhum** of the crystal essence which is the splendor of beauty. Light is a manifestation of energy detectable not speculated, but calculated. So **ANU** manifested himself, the uniform-inform to be detectable and logged in what's called time and space, and that energy began as a light, a color in light, which is the presence of a sum. And the color green is growth, as in life through herbs, vegetation and trees of the land, and allergies of the seas. The color Green is conceived between the blue seas, water and the color yellow sun, rays, the fourth color of the prism, the fourth point in growth, or creation,

the mental plane.

5 The crystal essence became divided into two parts; one was extremely pure and luminous, however, the other appeared to the vision of the intellect to be inferior to the first.

6 The first was called light; the pure green light, the light of the **Anunnagi**, **Sarufaat**, "**Serapheem**", those agreeable beings, growth.

7 And the second was called fire: the impure, amber light, the light of the **Anunnagi**, **Garubaat** "**Cherubeem**", those disagreeable beings, destruction, or consumption.

8 Of the first that is to come are the noble and superior individuals; the souls of **El Nabuyaat**, "the newsmen", **El Rasulaat**, "the apostles", **El Masuh**, **El Haduy**, **El Mujaddud**, and the people of the right hand.

9 All agreeable things are created from the green light of the benevolent beings, **Concealed**. The **Anunnagi Yahwehan**, called simply **YAH**, **Sarufaat**, and did manifest green; but in time as the iron replaced the magnesium molecule in the blood, the pure melanin was lost. Thus, from green to rust your color did become.

10 Of the second, The Fire, was created, the malevolent beings, revealed, the illuminati which are the **Jinns**, **Genie**, the disagreeable **Anunnagi**, the disagreeable **Yahwehan**, called simply **WEH**, who are the **Garubaat**; a race of disagreeable **Anunnagi**, who were created before **Kadmon**, **Zakar**. These are followers of **Tarnush** or **Shakhar**, the **Luciferian**. One-third of these beings from **Illyuwn** were cast from their home in the 19th galaxy **Illyuwn**—where the **AKASHA** Records of all agreeable acts



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 2:11

are kept; as opposed to Sijjiyn, where the **AZIRIT** Records of all disagreeable acts, are kept --to make a new home in the Orion star constellation, the disagreeable ones made their homes in Betelgeuse, Rigel and Bellatrix.

#### *The Cycles*

11 The first cycle was a dot in the universe. Then that dot became a line. The line became a wall. The wall became a square, the first dot split like a daughter cell, into 2, the second dot formed the circle, by completing 1 cycle around to itself. None knows, save itself, where the circle begins and ends. Then it began to spin, to form an orb, and thus 360° degrees of square and 360° degrees of circle. The circle was turned inside out and placed within the confines of the square. This was accomplished by first dividing the circle into 4 parts, geometry was created, and dimensions were formed. **Geo=Qi**, and **Metry = Measure**.

12 The square that you know on this plane, is not the same as its counterpart, on the "spiritual plane", and the "plane of force". These planes are not perceived by the ordinary human eye. The energy which was confined in the square tried to escape. It pushed upward, outward and downward. This constant friction generated heat to the degree that the square could no longer withstand, and an explosion of enormous force occurred. This event had not yet been manifested on the physical plane, as the birth of the universe -- the formation of stars, galaxies and planets, on the physical side. When energy beings manifest, **ATUMS**, they make up atoms,

#### Tablet 2:16

which then become compounds and elements, as opposed to physical beings, **ADAMS** who manifest and make up cells, which becomes organisms and bodies.

13 When the Anunnagi, Aluhum of 360° degrees, split into two beings of 180° degrees each, meaning the disagreeable is on the outside; if the male child is agreeable, the female twin counterpart is disagreeable. If the female is agreeable, the male twin or counterpart is disagreeable.

14 The one must conquer the other, to become agreeable or to become a child of light, imperfection, that was clicked on in the darkness of perfection.

15 In this way, was the disagreeable being created, calling them twins. Every person born was a twin. One defeated the other and that is how each of you were born. This is called the concept of 'Survival of fittest'.

16 The concept of 'survival of the fittest' begins from the very moment sperm is ejaculated into the vaginal canal. Each of the 777,777,777 sperm cells are ejaculated and races to the ovum or egg of the female to fertilize it, and only one of the 777,777,777 sperm cells survives the journey beating out all the other sperm cells, in a Normal birth. Normally conception occurs when one egg released from a woman's ovary is fertilized by one male sperm. Seven out of ten pairs of twins result from the woman releasing two eggs, which are then fertilized quite independently by two sperms (fraternal twins). Usually the two eggs then implant and develop separately in the uterus. Less commonly one egg fertilized by one sperm divides, resulting in two developing babies with

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 2:16

the same inherited characteristics (identical twins). Often this division occurs after implantation in the uterus.

17 Monozygotic, from the word *mono*, from the Middle English, from Old French, from Latin, from Greek, from *monos*, meaning "single, alone", and *zygote* meaning "yoke", which is Derived from a single fertilized ovum or embryonic cell mass. This usually happens with identical twins, in which it occurs after fertilization, and often after implantation in the uterus. As a result, twins almost, always share a placenta, although each has its own cord and bag of water.

18 Fraternal births are, Dizygotic, meaning having two zygotes, *di* = "two" zygote, which is a cell formed by the union of two gametes, especially a fertilized ovum before cleavage. From Greek *zugotos*, yoked, from *zugoun*, meaning "to yoke" deriving from two separately fertilized eggs. There are also polyzygotic fraternal twins, from the word *poly*, Greek *polu*, from *polus*, meaning "much, many", and again zygotic, from "zygote", which are births that are caused by fertility drugs. They arise from 2 or more fertilized eggs, and may be from either sex. Fraternal twins have separate water bags and cords, and separate placentas as well. Occasionally, the two eggs implant close together in the uterus, so that the placentas become fused and it looks as though the twins are sharing the same one.

19 So each time an agreeable Anunnagi was born, whether male or female, his/her twin was to be disagreeable. The creation of the Luciferian's order, or Jinn, Genie was the end of the first cycle.

#### Tablet 2:23

20 The beginning of the second cycle was a half diameter of 7,000 years, in which you have what you call the Angelic Beings; be they agreeable Sarufaat, or disagreeable Garubaat.

21 They, the race of the Naatas, were cast down from the fourth plane, the mental plane and made to dwell on the second plane, the plane of force, before their physical form.

22 EL ELOH, The Source, gave them rule in comfort until the end of the second cycle, or the 14,000th year after their creation.

23 At the beginning of the 3rd cycle, which took 7,000 years, you have the disagreeable Weh (Garubaat) and the agreeable Yah (Sarufaat), both of which are called the Yahwehan or Jehovahs, and you also have the process of the Adamites, of the 14 generations, before the completion of the Adama project in the laboratory in Cydonia, called Shimti, "the Lahmu (Mars) project", or the Sphinx project. This genetic breeding and splicing, chromosome tampering is that, which gave birth to Kadmon, called also Zakar, and even Adam. These Yahwehan or Jehovahs were both personifying into the physical form to come to the Planet Earth as physical beings, for there was no place found anymore for them in the fourth plane, "the heavens". For when the Wehans heard the news of the creation of the Adama project, and the prototype that was laid before them, they created much war and mischief in the heavens. This war is recorded in the scripture, Revelation 12 degree, 7th verse as: "And there was war in heaven: Murduk and his Sarufaat fought against the Drago Haylal; and his Garubaat, and the

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 2:23

Sarufaat did win, so there was no place found there anymore in Ouranos, "Orion" for them. And the great Drago, who was Haylal son of Shakhar was cast out, that old Reptilian, called the Devil, and the serpent which deceiveth the whole planet Earth. He was cast out into the Earth, and his Garubaat did personify with him."

24 After that, the Naatas began to do disagreeable acts and disobey EL ELOH, the head Yahweh, The Most High Deity, of all the Deities, The Source, and he condemned them. Naatas, also called Lucifer, was an extra being on Terra, or what you refer to as Extra-Terra-Astral, or Extraterrestrial.

25 The Luciferian order came out of a group of extraterrestrial beings called the Yahwehs, sometimes called the Jehovahs. The Luciferians would interfere with the beings on this planet called Earth, and pass themselves off as Gods.

26 The Luciferians, after taking their independence were allowed to work with the Yahwehans, together at one time to conquer certain portions of this planet. But, one such Luciferian, named Haylal, son of Naatas or Shakhar, wanted to rule all the stars of the heavens, meaning all the Yahwehs.

27 Leviathan, the serpent people, one of the Reptilian seeds, or the Luciferians, have been trying to gain control over this planet for many thousands of Earth years. They are called the Sex Spirit Force, also called Pornay. They are able to seduce and deceive all those with desires on Earth, turning lust to luster;

28 Thereby, attracting and controlling all with it, as Nekaybaw was seduced by

#### Tablet 2:36

the Leviathan powers of lust. It is the death of divinity and the birth of mortality.

29 That's why the Intergalactic Confederation quarantined the planet. If enough entities were looking for freedom, from the control of the Luciferians, the Intergalactic Confederation would remove these forces from the Earth.

30 Yet, Humims love to lust and lust to love, expressing energy in motion, overexerting their emotions, bringing about their spiritual death.

31 There is a group called the Satanists who are not the same as the Luciferians. Their other names are the Divines, or Nakhashites, or Khanaas.

32 These Satanists are more sadistic than the Luciferians, whose leader was Lucifer, also called Naatas, which is simply Saatan spelled backwards. They are also called Shayaatiynihim.

33 They have supplanted themselves in every facet of life that you can think of and now they have you naming yourselves after them.

34 The Satanists seek mind control and dominance, while the Luciferians seek to control the energies of others. They are best described as vampires who draw energy from others, also called Dracula, Dracos, Dragos or Serpent Dragons called Leviathan.

35 These Luciferians are from a planet called Maldek, the eleventh planet. This planet called Earth, even has Luciferians and Yahwehans, and some of them are disagreeable Aluhum. They don't usually work together. However, they will come together if there are common interests.

36 The Yahwehans were the original 24



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 2:36

Tablet 2:49

Elders. There were 12 Ex-Luciferians, the dissatisfied. The other twelve were agreeable DINNEERS. That's why you have 12 satisfied and 12 dissatisfied.

37 Shakhar, who is also called Humbaba, or Zuen and Tarnush subjected all of them, the Jehovahs, called Luciferians, to the chastisement of eternal damnation, except for the weak ones of the family of ALUHUM.

38 These, he has pardoned and has appointed one of them, Halaishi, to be their governor, and he granted them a new law called "Religion." It was other than NUWAUBU, Sound Right Reasoning.

39 When the cycle elapsed, the wicked sons of Shakhar, or Tarnush blasphemed and committed disagreeable acts because their nature was intended to recalcitrant, or to show defiance.

40 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High, sent MURDUK, the son of Enqi and Damkina, who is called MIYKA'EL, and the agreeable beings to admonish them and advise them. However, it was in vain.

41 MURDUK was sent because he knew their nature, having been the disagreeable twin to his sister BAALAT, who was agreeable.

42 So, in the beginning of the 4th cycle of 7,000 years, you have SARUFAAT, GARUBAAT, and HUMIMS, later called Humans; be they agreeable or disagreeable. You see, the cycle is broken up into fours.

43 When these disagreeable beings were cast out, 1/3rd of them were cast out from the 19th galaxy, Illyuwn with Tarnush.

44 Now, you have the sun and you have the 10 planets. Planets speed up

when they get closer to the sun. The ancient Greeks called certain points of light in the skies the planetai or planet, a word that means "*wandering stars*" and named them after their gods: Hermes, Aphrodite, Ares, Zeus, Chronos.

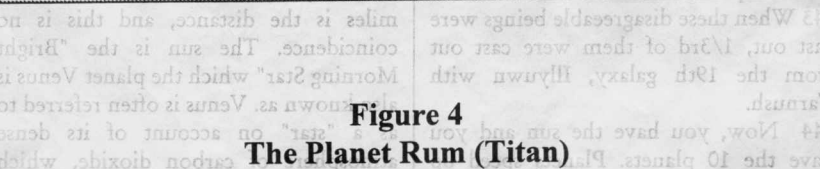
45 Instead of using the names of the Greek gods, these planets are now called by the names of the equivalent Roman gods: Mercury, Venus, Mars, Jupiter, and Saturn. Planets shine by reflected light.

46 The planets in your solar system are captives of your largest star, the sun. Like the planets, the Earth gives off no light of its own. When a planet shines brightly during the shadow hours, it is reflecting the sun's light. These 10 planets are: Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Titan, Uranus, Neptune and Pluto; which are your calculations of the planets. However, you shall know the truth.

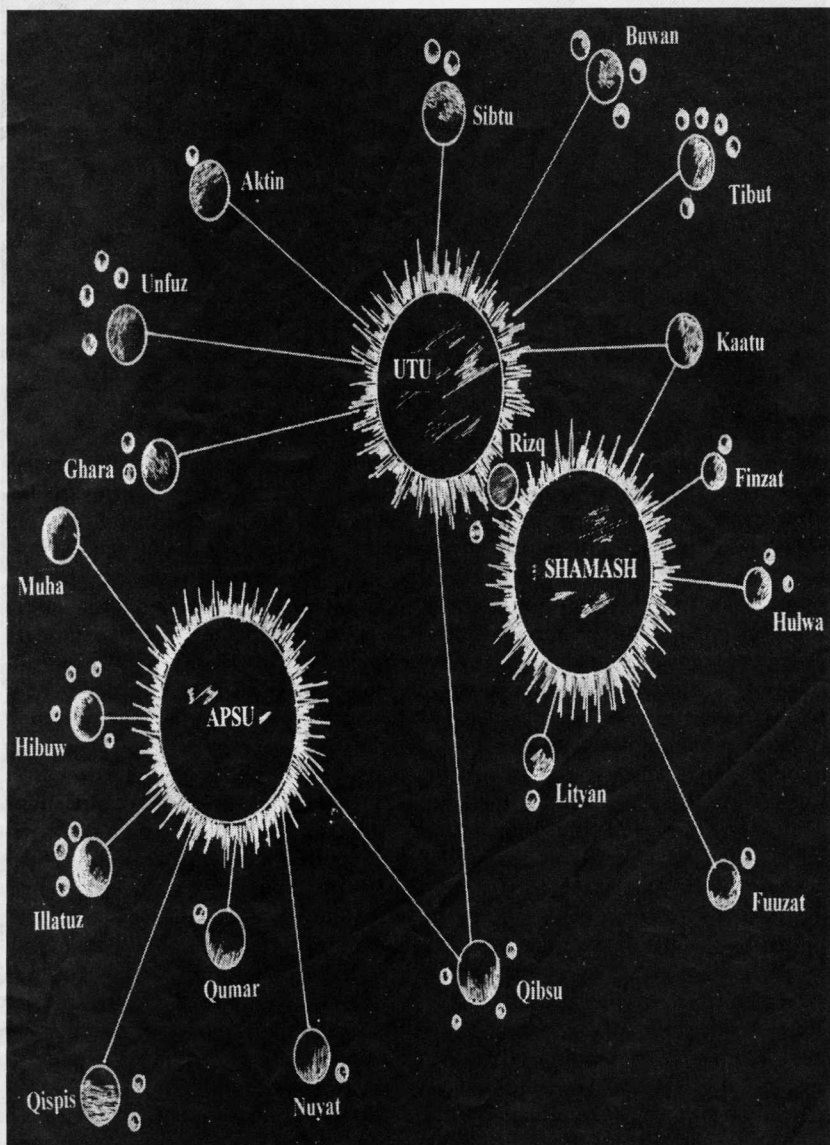
47 Now let me continue. You have the Sun and the planets Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto.

48 Earth is the third planet from the sun, which is 93 million miles away; and the 93rd attribute of Allah is EL NAWUR, meaning "*The Light*." He is called the light of the Heaven and the Earth, which is the Sun, the true light of the Heaven and the Earth. Simply Ra or Re, said Ray as in sun's Rays.

49 The sun is the light, the 93rd attribute, and the number 93 million miles is the distance, and this is no coincidence. The sun is the "Bright Morning Star" which the planet Venus is also known as. Venus is often referred to as a "star" on account of its dense atmosphere of carbon dioxide, which

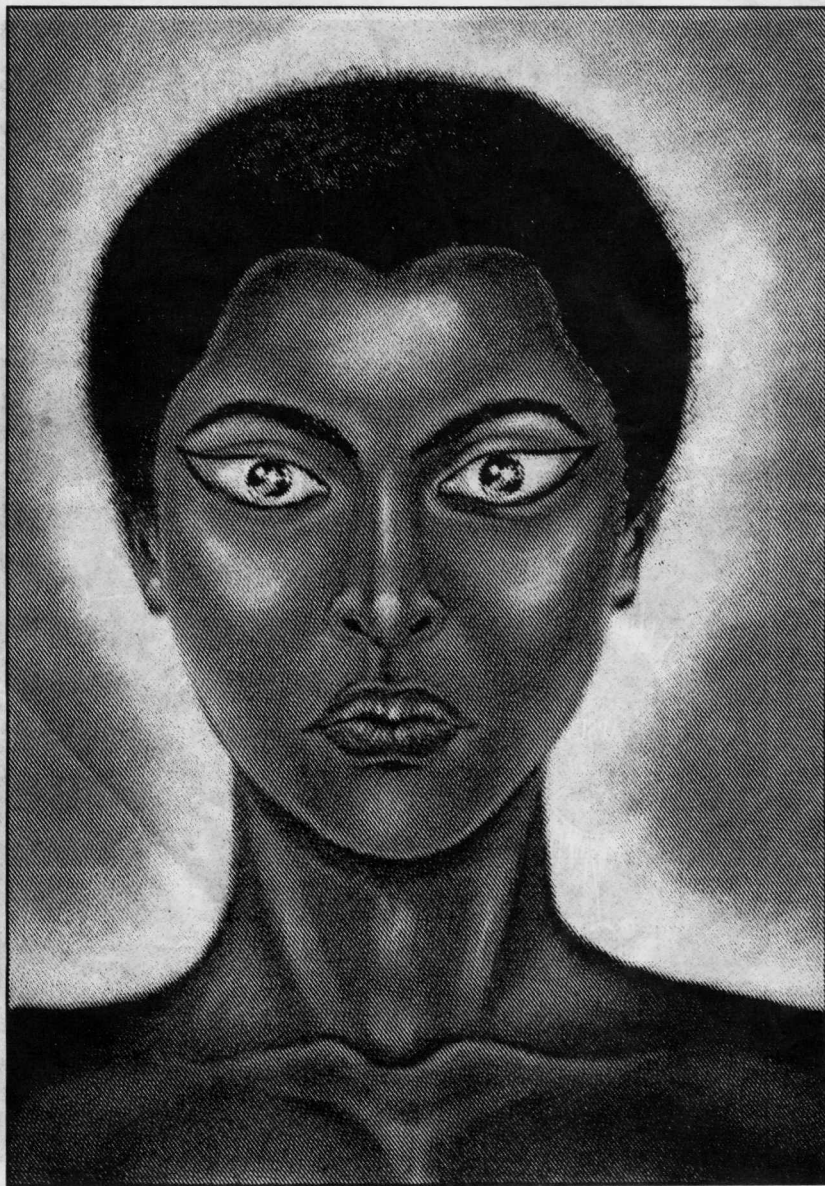


### Figure 4



**Diagram 1**  
**The Great Galaxy Ilyuwn**





**Figure 4A**  
**Damkina, Mother Of Murdok**

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 2:49

reflects solar radiation and causes a very bright visual effect.

50 The circumference of the planet Earth, which is the circle around it, is 24,896 miles.

51 That varies because as you know, your planet expands and contracts seasonally.

52 There is a universal equinox and an Earthly equinox; equinox simple being when the length of day and shadow hour are equal coming from Latin *aequinoctium*: *aequi*-, *equi*- + *nox*, *noct*-, "night".

53 The planet Earth goes around the sun, called solar, from the Latin word sol, meaning "sun", and Ar, from the Hittite deity Arinna, "goddess of the sun", which is the center of this solar system, in 365 Earth days.

54 This varies because the hours in a day are not really 24, but rather 23 hours, 56 minutes, and 6 seconds. You would calculate that as one day, when in reality it varies.

55 The moon moves around the planet 354 Earth days. Again, the Moon's cycle varies, and you call that one lunar year.

56 So now, you have this motion of the Moon around the planet, and your planet around the Sun.

57 You have this whole galaxy or solar system, central solar, with systematic bodies moving around it.

58 It moves around a larger mass every 24,000 years. Of course, that varies in an equinox. And you have the Precession of the equator needle. It spins one complete circle every 26,000 year on its axis. Precession is the motion of the axis of a spinning body, such as the wobble of a spinning top, when there is an external force acting on the axis. It's a

#### Tablet 2:61

slow gyration of Earth's axis around the pole of the ecliptic, caused mainly by the gravitational pull of the sun, moon, and other planets on Earth's equatorial bulge. From the Late Latin *praecessus*, praecession-, from Latin *praecessus*, past participle of *praecedere*, meaning "to go before".

59 Your equinox varies from 24,000, to 24,896 years.

60 The planet called Earth positioned itself in the location of the revolution of Earth in the year 1970 A.D., which was the end of the 3rd cycle, as you know it.

61 The end of the moon cycle of water and the birth of the Sun cycle of ether. Which was also the beginning of this writing, which was sent to renew your Earth's story. Make note that there is no such word as **Their-story**, only History, "**HIS-STORY**," which he says of us, and Mystery "**MY-STORY**", which we say of us. When the Euro-American is making reference to the story of the original woolly haired beings, Moors, they refer to it as History, meaning "his-story." And when making reference to their story, it's called a Mystery "my-story", because they really don't have a beginning in the origin of things.

*Be not arrogant of our knowledge. Take counsel with the ignorant as well as with the wise. For the limits of knowledge in any field has never been set and no one has ever reached them. Wisdom is rarer than emeralds, and yet they are found amongst the women who gather at the grindstones. Be diligent as long as you live, always doing more than is commanded of you.*

*Do not misuse your time while following your heart, for it is offensive to the soul to waste one's time.*

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 2:62

#### Tablet 2:82

62 As you can see, the wise Rizqiyians, the Anunnagi, have made land to equal 1 mile per year; and the circumference of the planet Earth is 24,896 miles. It takes 24,896 years for that cycle to take place.

63 The wise round the figure off into 4 cycles of 6,000 years, which you call one equinox, an age.

64 The other years are in constant speed in movement of the planet, making it right and exact!

65 They, the Elders, have made land 1 mile to equal each year, of which time is to renew our history, or OUR-STORY.

66 What happens is we have 4 cycles of 6,000 years in this cycle called an equinox; 24,000 thus, you will see the single cycle is gone, and now we're into the quad cycle. Overstand That!! Then we have an epoch of 50,000 years.

67 By that, I mean the quad cycle, which is this: assuming your sun and your planet is moving, it doesn't move perfectly around. It moves in an egg-shaped motion, an oval.

68 It is broken up into points 1, 2, 3, and 4.

69 There are two points where the planet is far away from the sun, called solstices which mark the two times when the sun is seen during the day the longest and the shortest times of the year with sol relating to the sun.

70 Thus, you have four seasons: 1. winter, 2. spring, 3. summer, and 4. fall, called the seasons, sea-sons, the child of the sea, who lived here before Adam's creation. They live beneath the sea called the deep, and watched the Aluhum create and make that which was good, all determined by the water. Thus, you have sea-sons, sons of the sea. Humims are also a sea people living in

an atmosphere of air, which is water. First, from the water of semen, sea-men, to the sack of the womb, to the atmosphere of air, which is water and the humim body which is 3/4th water, the 4 sons of water.

71 Now, that is just the planet and its motion around the Sun.

72 But note when we take your solar system and cause it to revolve around a larger mass, the universe, there are also 4 periods.

73 The furthest periods from the Sun are called Silver Periods, or the Silver Ages.

74 That is the Moon cycle. You have 2 Silver or Moon cycles.

75 Because of the magnetic pull that the sun has, the Earth's ecliptic motion speeds up and slows down and is ecliptic or the great annual path of the sun as seen from the Earth.

76 Your planet is not going around and around, at the same speed as you may think.

77 You will see that each one of these periods, because of the number 24, has been divided into four 6,000 year cycles.

78 The first 6,000 year period was from the first Silver Moon cycle, which was the first cycle that the Earth was furthest away from the sun,

79 To the first gold sun cycle, which was the first cycle that the Earth was closest to the sun.

80 The second 6,000 year period was from the first gold sun to the second silver moon.

81 The third 6,000 year period is from the second silver moon to the second gold sun,

82 And the fourth and final 6,000 year period is going to be from the second



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 2:83

gold sun, back to the beginning, the very first silver moon. From light back to the pure supreme balancement of blackness.

83 In the fourth cycle, The Luciferian race made war upon the Anunnagi of the pure green light.

84 The Anunnagi, Aluhum triumphed over the race of Jinn, as ANU had done over his brother, ALALU, who descended to the seventh, the blue planet inward, then called Tiamat, and after his defeat, ANU ascended unto the throne of Nibiru. MURDUK captured one of the Jinn who was under the age of maturity named Balus (Ibliys), meaning "despaired or rebellious one."

85 His other name was Lucifer, being the liberated Luciferian.

86 Balus was educated amongst the ANUNNAGI, and he improved by degrees, so much that he was honored and made a teacher of the ANUNNAGI.

87 You must remember that Lucifer, being one of the most rare Luciferians, was almost all in all polarized, meaning he had 2 conflicting natures, being part ANUNNAGI and part REPTILIAN.

88 Lucifer was a product of a mixed marriage, being the son of the two beings. The Reptilian, Tarnush raped the Anunnagi Mylitta, which made Lucifer part REPTILIAN and part ANUNNAGI.

89 This is why he was called the serpent that spoke beside the tree in the Enclosed Garden of Delight, located in what is called Baali today.

90 Thus, there were beings who appeared to have a compromising attitude or personality.

91 Yet, it was Lucifer who appeared to be headstrong, and have a disagreeable

#### Tablet 2:99

nature and an uncompromising attitude or personality.

92 However, from his loins came Jabbarians, called Gibborim, the Majestic, Mighty Ones.

93 The strength of the Luciferians made them able to better deceive the seed of Adam by their physical human-like appearance.

94 He, Balus, aspired to become the guiding light, the ruler, the Sultan of all the stars of the heaven, the Prince of the Garub (Cherub) in his heart.

95 He sought the very throne of ANU. ANU reigned over a court of great splendor. It was a place with an artificial garden sculpted with semiprecious stones. There, ANU resided with his wife and half sister ANTUM/ANTU, 6 concubines, 80 children, of which 14 were by ANTUM, 1 Prime Minister, 3 Commanders in charge of the MU "rocketships", 2 Commanders of the Weapons, two Great Masters of Written Knowledge, 1 Minister of the Purse, 2 Chief Justices, 2 Chief Scribes and 5 Assistant Scribes. All of which Balus wanted to rule.

96 Balus was called Samael in short, with the vapor of self complacency and conceit, which is the real nature of Balus.

97 Next, he wanted to scale the skies to try to control and rule all of the stars, YAHWEHANS, the Angelic Hosts of the heavens.

98 Very often, he would incite unnecessary arguments, pretending about his excellence by means of deceitful illusions and diabolical stratagems.

99 Once, some of the company of the agreeable ANUNNAGI were going to

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 2:99

have a look at the preserved Tablet, The Holiest of Holy Scriptures.

100 Upon which contained the record of the past and the future, called the MUNIYR, 'Illuminated Records' or the "AKASHA Records."

101 On their return, Balus perceived marks of grief on their foreheads and asked them for the cause of the grief.

102 They replied: "This day we have obtained the information from The Tablet that one of The ANUNNAGI, Garubaat (Cherubeem) "*Those Who Are Near*" the companions of MIYKA'EL, meaning "*who dares to be like el*" of the mansion of the eternal, shall soon be afflicted with rejection and everlasting damnation.

103 Everyone is afraid for his own sake and we request you to pray that the guardian ANUNNAGI, may allow none of us to fall into this misfortune. We are very much terrified and dismayed."

104 Then Balus answered them saying: "Let not this even disturb you, for that judgment refers neither to you nor to me.

105 I have years ago, been aware of it, and have not communicated it to anyone." The pride and arrogance of Balus did not allow him to weigh the words of the ANUNNAGI.

106 At that time, the blessed proclamation reached the hearing of the inhabitants. The echo of the success of Kadmon, Zakar, reached their ears.

107 On hearing the news, their depression was ejaculating from them, and that permeated their being, from the kindled anger of the unhallowed, disagreeable doer, Balus.

108 He spoke saying: "How can

#### Tablet 3:5

mortals, created of dust, claim to be a being of superiority and I am created before him, of fire from the previous sun cycle?"

109 So the ANUNNAGI, having guessed the event to come from the sons of Tarnush, said to El Elohim: "Will you make a mischief maker in it, one who shall shed blood?"

110 This was repeated by the Cuthites on the planet Earth.

111 By the command of ANU, El Elohim, by MURDUK, son of Enki and Damkina, and grandson of ANU, who would descend to the fourth plane, advised and warned the race of Naatas, who had gone astray from the straight path.

112 This took place before the physical war was waged with them. It was a mental war.

113 The agreeable ANUNNAGI were victorious.

114 This, however, would not be the last time that the forces of benevolent, agreeable and disagreeable, malevolent would do battle.

#### Tablet Three

#### The Story Of Lucifer

(19 x 1 = 19)

10! O my children, let me warn you about Lucifer and his host.

2 Do not fall into the delicacies of Lucifer and his host.

3 Oh you who are of the faithful, reject Lucifer and his companions.

4 He, Lucifer, comes in many forms to trick and deceive you, the faithful ones.

5 Lucifer, the evil Reptilian who is also called Haylal, or Sama'El, was number three of his order.

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 3:6

6 When he was commissioned by MURDUK, he was designated as one of the one hundred most able and brilliant personalities,

7 In more than 700,000 of his kind.

8 However, from such a magnificent beginning, through evil and error, he encouraged disagreeable acts.

9 Lucifer was so self-nourished to the point of self-deception,

10 That he actually persuaded himself that his contemplation of rebelliousness was actually for the good of the system, if not of the universe.

11 Lucifer became insincere, and evil evolved into deliberate and willful, disagreeable acts.

12 Lucifer believed that the universal father did not exist, and that physical gravity and space-energy were inherent in the universe.

13 He believed that the Sustainer was a myth that was invented by the Sarufaat, to enable them to maintain the rule of the universes in their Father's name.

14 Lucifer believed that the universal system should be autonomous or self-governing and independent.

15 He protested against the right of Murduk, who also bore the title MIYKA'EL "Who Dares To Be Like El?", the grandson of the Most High ANU, "The Heavenly One."

16 He was willing to acknowledge MURDUK as his creator-father, but not as his rightful ruler.

17 He had claimed that the whole plan of worship, was a clever scheme to glorify the Aluhum.

18 He had totally rebelled against the order of ANU, The Most High, The Highest, and caused mischief and war in the heavens.

#### Tablet 4:6

19 This was not the first war. The first war was with his father Humbaba, or Tarnush, against MURDUK.

#### Tablet Four The War In The Skies (19 x 3 = 57)

19! The first conflict was in the skies of Illyuwn, the nineteenth galaxy, also called The Great Galaxy, known as the place "On High," where the etheric records called "AKASHA" are kept.

2 The first conflict was when Tarnush, also known as Humbaba, son of Taaghuwt and Sin tried to take over ILLYUWN. Balus wanted to rule all the stars and the ANUNNAGI of the skies.

3 Tarnush was second in command under MURDUK, son of Enki and Damkina. Tarnush felt that MURDUK was not qualified for leading the fleets of his grandfather, ANU.

4 During this time, the planet Titan, which is considered a moon of the planet Saturn, was a home base of Humbaba who was called Krunus, and Saturn, husband of Ops, companion of the fire goddess, Lua, father of Picus.

5 His reigning period was called Saturnalia, and to this day, it's celebrated between December 17th and December 25th. Those under Krunus were claiming ANSHAR -- "foremost of heavens," which is today called Saturn; which was the astrological sign of ANSHAR, father of ANU--as their home base.

6 The Ringed Planet named Saturn rotates very quickly; it takes 10 hours and 40 minutes for it to turn once on its axis. Saturn bulges even more at its equator than Jupiter. Saturn has a very



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 4:6

#### Tablet 4:10

deep atmosphere, which is made up mainly of Hydrogen and Helium, with some Methane and Ammonia. At the top of its atmosphere, the temperature is about -300° Fahrenheit. This low temperature causes Ammonia in the outer atmosphere to freeze, forming high-altitude haze.

7 More and more space probes from NASA are being sent into space, due to the curiosity of Mankind. They are trying to re-discover what took place long ago in the heavens.

8 Space probes to Saturn are being sent to various planets and moons such as the Cassini that was sent in 1997 A.D. filled with 72 pounds of highly radioactive plutonium. The probe being named after Giovanni Domenico Cassini, an Italian-born French astronomer.

9 The planet Titan was the home base of the disagreeable Anunnagi, which were divided into 12 continents, the Greeks named them, 1. Oceanus, 2. Creus, 3. Coeus, 4. Iapetus, 5. Cronus, 6. Hyperion, 7. Rhea, 8. Mnemosyne, 9. Theia, 10. Themis, 11. Tethys, 12. Phoebe. The disagreeable Anunnagi made Titan an alternative, when they were cast out, and the capital was Phoebe, from whence you get the word phobia, a irrational fear of a specific thing or situation, to avoid, or a dislike, or aversion. The space satellite Phobos, of Mars was also named after the 12th continent Phoebe of Titan. This is the mystical 12 tribes of Israel, the 12 tribes of Ishmael, the 12 signs of the zodiac under their Olympian deities, Zeus as Jesus, born in the 12th month of the Gregorian calendar with 12 disciples, who becomes Ja-zeus, and Ya-shua to Ya-hova. However, Some of these

disagreeable Anunnagi took residence on one of the 3 continents of the planet RIZQ, the continent called ZARANTU. They were restricted from visiting the other 2 continents, DARNURIYYA and KUSMUSTA without a Rizqiyian escort. There was immigration laws set up. However, RIZQIYIANS can visit all 3 continents unescorted. Zarantu was under the command of Tarnush, who wanted total control of RIZQ. However, Murduk was chosen by ANU to lead the fleets, and this caused a disagreement between MURDUK and Tarnush. ANU'S decision for MURDUK to lead ANU'S fleets, caused that disagreement between Murduk and Tarnush, which caused a small war and a clash on the planet RIZQ, which comes from the word Razaqa, meaning "to provide."

10 Tarnush, also known as Humbaba attacked the planet RIZQ with a shield depleter, Aer-o-sol, A gaseous suspension of fine solid or liquid particles. This substance, can today be found in such produce as paint, detergent, or an insecticide, packaged under pressure with a gaseous propellant for release as a spray of fine particles. Today the children of the Luciferians are using the same tactics here on earth to deplete the ozone, or shield of this planet. The aerosol bomb of Tarnush comes from the root word Aero- or aer- simply "Air; atmósphere": aeroballistics and a Gas: aerosol. From the Greek word, for aer, meaning "air" and the word Sol, meaning "sun". So, you get air "O" for Omega "ending", and Sol, "sun". Just like the destruction of the atmosphere and of the suns of Rizq, this same epidemic is also being done here

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 4:10

on earth. This aerosol bomb of Tarnush caused the natural atmosphere of RIZQ to deplete.

11 The RIZQIYIANS had no protection from the damaging rays of the three Suns.

12 The atmosphere was dwindling away and many RIZQIYIANS departed to other galaxies.

13 The rays from the three suns UTU, SHAMASH, and AFSU had put a hole in our Ozone Layer, as you have now a hole in your ozone layer over Australia expanding daily.

14 RIZQ, the 8th planet, was the heart and source of that Tri-Solar System, and thus, was the most affected. As earth is the heart of this Solar System.

15 All 3 suns have a magnetic pull that causes a tighter, and heavier rotation of its planets.

16 The energy field on RIZQ was starting to increase and the hole was starting to lose its color.

17 So the RIZQIYIANS needed to build a protection, a dome of gold dust to protect the planet from the damaging ultraviolet rays. Gold reflects the sun's rays. Pure gold can easily be beaten or hammered to a thickness of 0.000005 inches and 1.02 ounces or simply, thinner than paper and can be stretched for more than 60 miles long. It can be made thinner than any metal. This is one of the reasons why gold is a very precious metal and is greatly valued by humims today.

18 It is one of the softest metals, and it is a good conductor of electricity and heat, and it can be easily vaporized better than any metal. Gold is also capable of reflecting intense heat and holds up under any condition. Having

Tablet 4:22

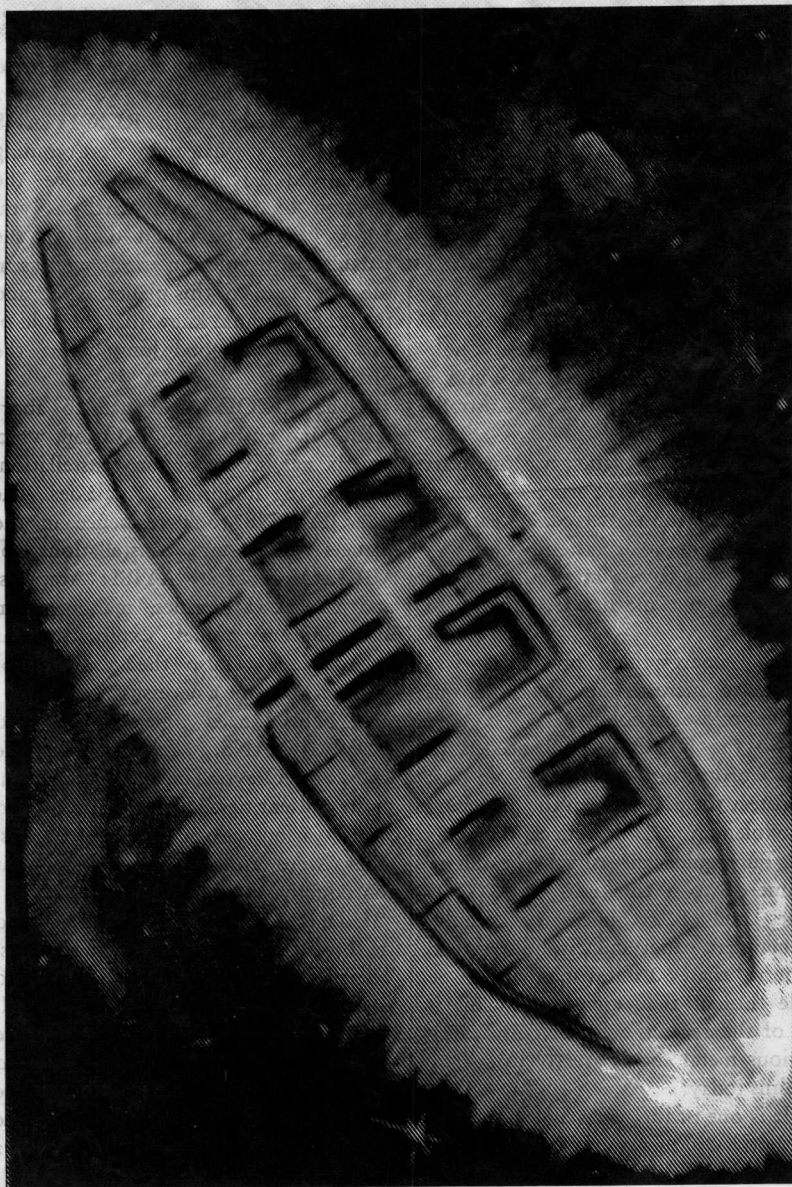
this and much more advanced knowledge about pure gold, other metals, and minerals, the RIZQIYIANS knew exactly what they were coming for. Gold having existed since the creation of the planet Earth as you know it, can be found deep in the Earth's crust, volcanic ash as well as in the vast oceans of this planet. ANU and the other Aluhum knew that the gold of this Earth was good long before the birth of man.

19 The RIZQIYIANS had to abort RIZQ and go to KESUL/Orion, which is a six star, six major sun constellation, thus having hundreds of galaxies. The RIZQIYIANS took residence in the planets and star constellations of MAZZOROTH, 'AYISH/Arcturus, and KAMUH/Pleiades, making them also temporary homes. Exploration was necessary. Thus, the grafting of explorers became a necessity.

20 This need gave birth to RUMARDIANS. Later to become known as Greys. These extraterrestrial biological entities, E.B.E's, were grafted from various extraterrestrial species. They were emotionless and without reproductive capabilities.

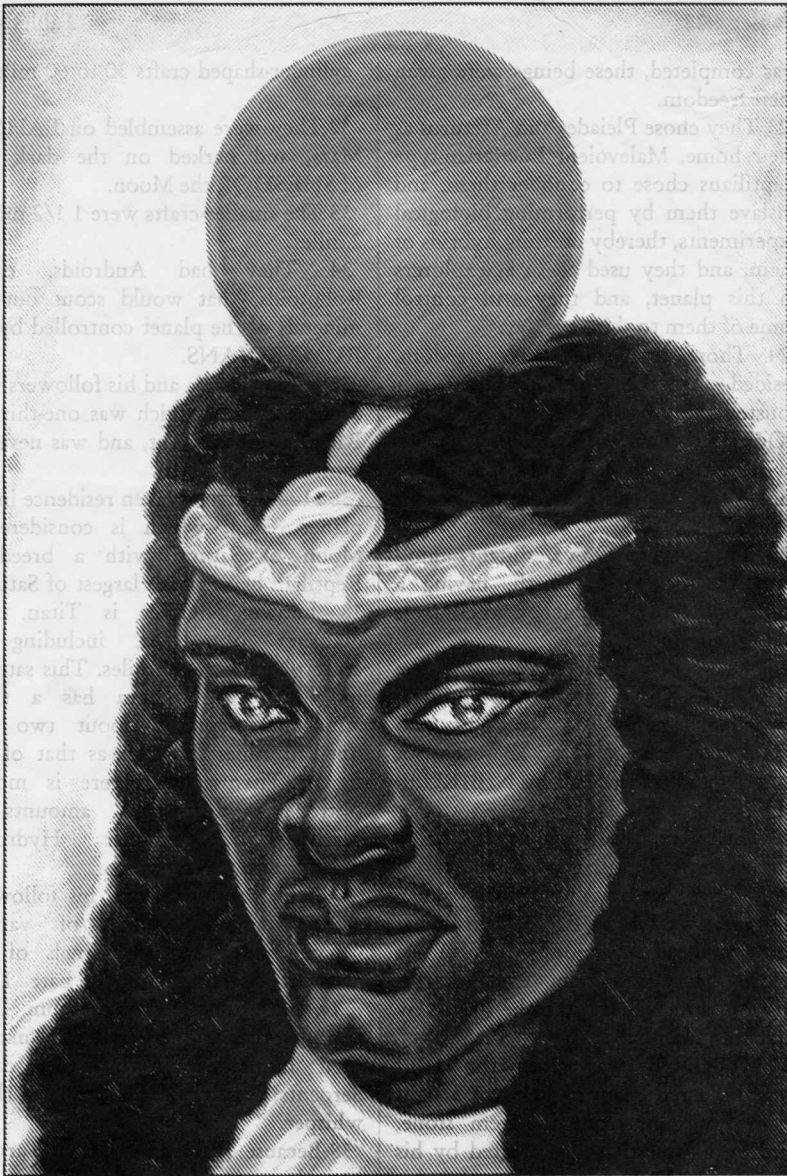
21 They served but one purpose, and that is as explorers and worthy servants. Their explorations took them to LAHMU, called Mars, and SHESHQI, called the Moon, where plans for the construction of cylinder crafts, called SHAMS were built. This took place after the collision with the crafts of the Ninga fleet, also known as the *four winds*.

22 They transported gold dust to the moon, then to NIBIRU, and from there on to the planet RIZQ. When this job



**Figure 5**  
**A Cylinder Shaped Craft**





**Figure 6**  
**The Egyptian Deity Ra, Whose Symbol Is The Ram**

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 4:22

was completed, these beings were given their freedom.

23 They chose Pleiades and Arcturus as their home. Malevolent Luciferian-type Reptilians chose to conquer them, and enslave them by performing biological experiments, thereby creating hybrids of them, and they used them as explorers to this planet, and they still control some of them to this very day.

24 Those that took their freedom, resided in the Canis Major star constellation near SEPT, also called SOTHIS, which is Sirius, *the dog star*, having two major and six minor suns-Zeta Reticuli, just south of the Orion Belt.

25 They, these Greys, sought union with the beings of Earth, having a common enemy. Lucifer, who controls 70 of their empires.

26 As a great warrior, the RIZQIYIANS engaged MURDUK'S services. They needed somebody who was a warrior type to go and seek out the gold and transport it by NIBIRU to RIZQ.

27 The RIZQIYIANS were being ambushed by Reptilians;

28 And at that time, MURDUK was a disagreeable YAHWEHAN or what you would call a warrior.

29 So he was chosen to lead this mission, which first had to be started by attacking Humbaba.

30 MURDUK was given the Tillu weapon, a red beam of light, or a light beam ray gun, from the gem stone, Sardius; a laser that was created by his grandfather ANU to stop Tarnush in his disagreeable ways. He succeeded in his mission.

31 The gold was being transported by

#### Tablet 4:39

cylinder-shaped crafts 30 to 60 miles in size.

32 They were assembled on LAHMU, Mars, and parked on the dark side of SHESHQI, the Moon.

33 The smaller crafts were 1 1/2 mile by 2 miles.

34 They had Androids, called Robotoids, that would scout out the minerals of the planet controlled by the RUMARDIANS.

35 So, Humbaba and his followers who supported him, which was one-third of RIZQ, were cast out, and was never to return there.

36 Humbaba had taken residence in the planet Titan, which is considered a Moon of Saturn, with a breed of Reptilian beings. The largest of Saturn's 18 known satellites is Titan. The diameter of Titan, including its atmosphere is 3,400 miles. This satellite in your solar system has a thick atmosphere and is about two and one-half times as dense as that of the Earth. Titan's atmosphere is mostly Nitrogen, with small amounts of Methane and other Hydrogen compounds.

37 They, Humbaba and his followers, were Mammalia, Any of various warm-blooded reptile animals of the class of Mammals, from Late Latin *mammalis*, of the breast, from Latin *mamma*, meaning "breast". This mixture bred human looking snakes called Serpents; people who speak with a whisper.

38 Because of the damage that Tarnush had done to the planet RIZQ, the RIZQIYIANS started expeditions looking for gold.

39 MURDUK and a group of the

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 4:39

ANUNNAGI were chosen to seek this gold, which they knew could be found in abundance on the planet TIAMAT, meaning *"Maiden Of Life."*

40 They made many trips in a mother craft called NIBIRU, which means *"planet of the crossing"* or *"that which crosses the skies."*

41 So MURDUK found minerals on TIAMAT, and he set up a base on LAHMU, meaning *"deity of war,"* today called Mars.

42 He also went on the dark side of SHESHQI," where people had already lived under the rule of Luna or Lunar, who originally came from Gaga, "Pluto".

43 The planet GAGA, 'Pluto' at the time was a emissary of Anshar/Saturn before it was thrown into its own wobbling orbit when one of the satellites of Nibiru crashed into the planet Tiamat, now called Earth. Those were some of the planets that were on Nibiru's regular routes.

44 The planet TIAMAT was a regular stop off as well, along with the planet Mars, which to the Romans is known as the father of Romulus and Remus. He was the consort of Rhea Sylvia, god of war; originally called Mars Sylvanus, god of desolate places.

45 Sylvanus was symbolized as a half-man and half-goat the Father of War, symbolic of the ancient Egypt deity Ra, -the symbol of the ram, deity of the sun, fertility, of life, and growth, which is pronounced as ray, as in the rays of the sun.

46 The reverse of the word Mars is 'Rams,' and the inversion of the word Mars is 'wars' - a symbol of blood, called the Red Planet; also called Al Mirrikh,

#### Tablet 4:53

the long arrow symbol of war. Other names for it, is Al Khunnas and Bahraam.

47 Mars Data: Distance from The Sun = 142,000,000 million miles. Diameter = 4,022 miles. The time Mars takes to orbit the Sun = 680 days. The time Mars spends on its axis = 24 hours 37 minutes and 3 seconds. It tilts on an axis of 25.2 degrees.

48 Mars shines in the sky with a reddish color and it is sometimes called the Red Planet. The orbit of Mars is more oval than that of the Earth. Mars' thin atmosphere is made up almost entirely of Carbon Dioxide.

49 Temperatures at the planet's equator may occasionally reach 60° Fahrenheit, however during the shadow hours, temperatures can drop to nearly -202° Fahrenheit. Tons and tons of rocket fuel could be synthesized out of Mar's air, making traveling to and from Mars even easier than trips to the Moon.

50 The Martian soil also contains an abundance of Gypsum, which can be baked by adding some Martian water and iron-rich dust. On Earth, this is cement.

51 It has 2 moons: one called 'Phobos' - 19 miles at its widest points, and it circles its planet at a distance of 2,462 miles. Phobos completes its orbit in about 7.5 hours, which is less time than it takes Mars to turn once on its axis. The other, 'Deimos,' is 12 miles at its widest points. It circles Mars at a distance of 14,700 miles.

52 Both Phobos and Deimos were born by meteorites, captured as asteroids in its orbit.

53 Here, you will find prototypes of Homo Sapiens.



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 4:54

#### Tablet 5:16

54 Thus, the word parthenogenetic, which explains that this site, where there are pyramids, and ruins of temples of the Anunnagi, were used for the cloning of Homo Erectus to Homo Sapiens, called the Adama Project.

55 This is where the face of Kadmon can be found.

56 Today, the site is called Siddoneeah, or Cydonia from Sidon, the first son of Canaan, father of the Albinos, the cursed seed of Ham. Sidon is, and means, "the fortress," and is fortified. His wife was Ginna.

57 This is why today astronomers are interested in the planet Mars, because they have discovered that life existed there before, and that there is a possibility that they might be able to bring human life to that planet again with its Martian atmosphere.

#### Tablet Five

#### The Journey Of Nibiru

(19 x 7 = 133)

Qo! The planet Tiamat was a site used for excavating different metals, elements, and minerals such as: Plutonium, Chlorine, Chlorophyll, Ammonia, Gold, Platinum, and Silver;

2 As well as scanning the ocean floors for other elements that were beneficial to these beings in the other planets.

3 In the depths of the oceans of this planet Earth, are some of the most valuable resources for human life, such as food, such as Kelp, different types of fish, and energy sources, such as Iodine.

4 In these waters are an abundance of dissolved gases such as Nitrogen, Carbon Dioxide and Oxygen.

5 Other substances are Nitrates,

phosphates which are needed by plants for photosynthesis.

6 Silicon dioxide is necessary in building of skeletal material in some marine organisms.

7 Remaining elements that are essential to marine life include iron, Manganese, Cobalt, and Copper.

8 Several mineral resources lie on the ocean floor and in solution above it such as Salt, Magnesium, and Bromine.

9 Sea water contains all the dissolved substances necessary for the growth of plant and animal life.

10 Other beings know of these resources and thus they have made many visits, taking what they excavated back to their homes, and they continue to make visits to this planet, and even live under the seas.

11 Tiamat was also used as a hunting ground and resort.

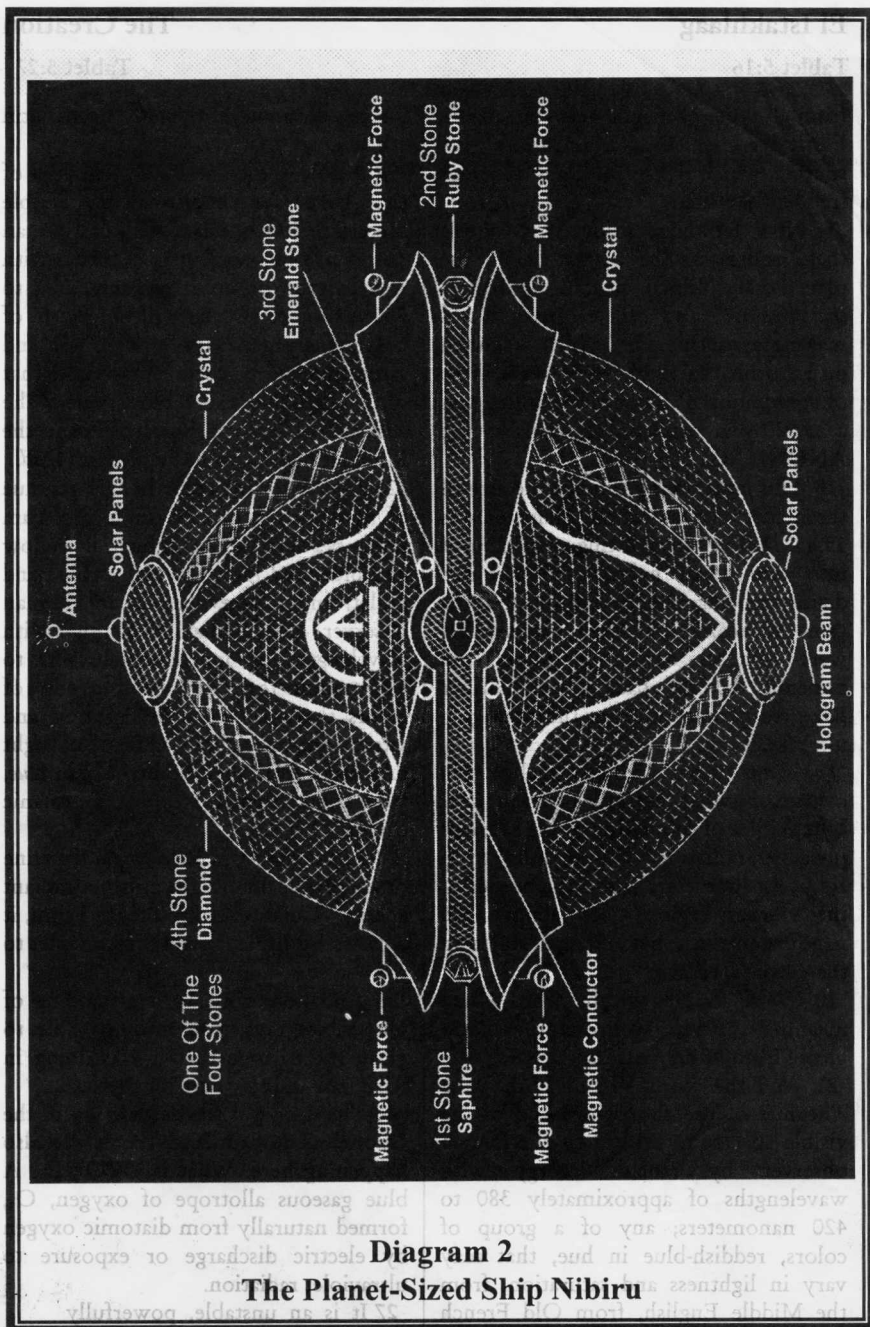
12 Beings would intergalactically travel from planet to planet, doing what was called "Planetary Shopping."

13 Some of the planets in this galaxy were most frequently visited because life existed there in various forms were:

14 Lahmu meaning "deity of war," now called Mars, Kishar, meaning "foremost of the firmlands," now called Jupiter; including many others in Orion's, meaning "skies or heaven," six star-sun constellation;

15 Kamuh meaning "to be wealthy," which is the Pleiades constellation having 7 stars-suns, and Ayish, "to lend aid, to help", also known as "The Plough Man", Arcturus, as well as Klaareyun, Clariton, or Clarion, meaning "clear", just to name a few.

16 The boundless universes are filled with all kinds of life forms, that come



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 5:16

from all types of origin, and your planet Earth held the most abundant of life sources, which is why all kinds of beings frequently visited.

17 Now let me continue. On one of these routes to the planet Earth, the planet craft Nibiru meaning "*planet of the crossing*," also called Murduk was making a routine trip, which was then on an orbit that took 1,024 years short of an equinox of Earth time, which was a 25,920 year orbit called Aams by the ANUNNAGI.

18 This craft, being 4 times the size of the planet Tiamat, whose diameter was 15,852, before the splitting, which cut it into two equal halves, and Nibiru's diameter being 63,408. The ship Nibiru came in search of other planets that were rich in natural resources and minerals to take back to the planet Rizq, to protect it from the damaging ultraviolet rays.

19 And what would make you overstand what ultraviolet rays are? Ultraviolet of or relating to the range of invisible radiation, wavelengths from about 4 nanometers, on to the border of the x-ray region, to about 380 nanometers, just beyond the violet in the visible spectrum.

20 We're looking at the word Ultra meaning, "*Beyond*"; From the Latin *ultra*, from *ultra*, meaning "*beyond*",

21 And the word VIOLET, meaning The hue of the short-wave end of the visible spectrum, evoked in the human observer by radiant energy with wavelengths of approximately 380 to 420 nanometers; any of a group of colors, reddish-blue in hue, that may vary in lightness and saturation, from the Middle English, from Old French

#### Tablet 5:27

*violete*, diminutive of *viole*, from Latin *viola*,

22 As for the color RED, The hue of the long-wave end of the visible spectrum, it has evoked in the human observer by radiant energy with wavelengths of approximately 630 to 750 nanometers. Any of a group of colors that may vary in lightness and saturation and whose hue resembles that of the life liquid, called blood; one of the additive or light primaries. From the Middle English, from Old English *read*.

23 And as for the color BLUE, the hue of that portion of the visible spectrum lying between green, which is yellow and blue, and indigo, which is blue and violet, and it is evoked in the human observer by radiant energy with wavelengths of approximately 450 to 490 nanometers; any of a group of colors that may vary in lightness and saturation, one of the additive or light primaries; from the Middle English *blue*, from Old French *bleu*, of Germanic origin.

24 As for the word Ray: It's A thin line or narrow beam of light or other radiant energy, Radiance; light. On the prism, it appears as purple, ranging from violet to red.

25 And now with an overstanding of Ultraviolet rays, you must be able to grasp the damage that it was doing in Rizq, and is doing here on Earth.

26 The danger is the destruction of the Ozone, as it happened there, it's also happening here. What is OZONE: A blue gaseous allotrope of oxygen, O<sub>3</sub>, formed naturally from diatomic oxygen by electric discharge or exposure to ultraviolet radiation.

27 It is an unstable, powerfully



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 5:27

bleaching, poisonous oxidizing agent with a pungent, irritating odor, used to deodorize air, purify water, treat industrial wastes and as a bleach. Fresh, pure air, from German *Ozon*, from Greek *ozon*, neuter present participle of *ozein*, meaning "to smell".

28 So in order for Rizqiyians to protect their planet, they sought out Gold. The gold of this planet is good.

29 This great planet-sized ship, Nibiru, came nearer to your solar system, traveling at the speed of light, 186,272 miles per second. Yet it is found to be exactly 186,282,396 miles per second, or 299,792,458 kilometers per second.

30 It came from *Illyuwn*, the 19th galaxy, a tri-solar system having 3 suns, also called The Great Galaxy, known as the "Place On High;" called heaven or even Jannat, on a journey through the stars that took 25,920 years, a year is called an *Aam* by the Sumerians, who were taught by the Anunnagi.

31 This great ship, Nibiru, as it was later known, was a mothership; and Nibiru at the time held 12 smaller cylinder ships, called *Shams* that were to be launched out from it.

32 When Nibiru reached its destination, Nibiru was equipped with 4 separate atmospheres. What would make you overstand, what the 4 atmospheres are?

33 They are: (1) Outside of the spheres, where there is no air, and there is one atmosphere, Nibiru is able to adjust to that environment. (2) When you come into this dome, like planet, where there is oxygen and air, Nibiru is capable of adjusting to that environment. (3) When you go to the Antarctica you would have to take your crafts into the glaciers,

#### Tablet 5:39

Nibiru is capable of adjusting to that environment, (4) When you'd have to take your craft beneath the sea, Nibiru is capable of adjusting to that environment.

34 That is the 4 separate atmospheres, that all the crafts, titled Nibiru, as a part of the Nibiru fleet, is capable of adjusting to.

35 That is, they are capable of adjusting to all atmospheres of changes. Such as: *Ta* "earth", *Mu* "water", *Nefu* "air", and *Set* "fire". The command to activate these is simply *TAMUNEFUSET*.

36 Nibiru and all of its crafts were also equipped with 4 separate magnetic fields, which is a person, a place, an object, or a situation that exerts attraction. 1 Nibiru is capable of being magnetized or attracted by a magnet, meaning; 2 To operate by means of magnetism, such as a magnetic recorder. 3 Relate to the magnetic poles of the earth, such as a magnetic compass bearing. 4 Have an unusual power or ability to attract,

37 A gravity form of magnetism, from the whirling vortex of each planet at 30°, and its magnetic attractions, creating a magnetic grid, the flow of electricity when an object comes in contact with its pulling or attracting powers, and magnetic attraction by appearance, emotion, or desire.

38 The Grand Mothership Nibiru can hold many thousands of crown shaped ships, but this mission had only 2,880 crown shaped *Shams*, it also has a fleet of 24 crystal cities with crystal like domes, giving them the ability to break down light, as a prism would, and be able to make use of the energy.

39 It has solar panels that are the size of

a pin's head, or less than that, and can generate millions and millions of megawatts of energy, as well.

40 As Nibiru passed by various suns; or stations set up in the galaxy, Nibiru drew an energy charge from them.

41 Nibiru, was set up for holographic, interdimensional transport. That is, it is capable of cloning itself hologramically to appear in more than one place at a time, making it virtually impossible to determine which is the hologramic projection from the original.

42 Nibiru is capable of traveling distance from point to point, or through space and time interdimensionally. It can go through time, future or past, without interfering with the principle of "NOW" or "THEN". And it manned over 144,000 crew members headed by 24 elite beings called Yahwehans, 12 YAH "agreeable" and 12 WEH "disagreeable", that stood 7 feet tall.

43 However, on this flight, the craft Nibiru had to first pass by the planet EA, which means "*he whose house is water*", and is now called Neptune, as it did many times before.

44 The Planet EA/Neptune is a twin planet to the planet ANU, "Uranus." By "Twin Planet" I mean that Neptune is very similar, and in some aspects identical to the planet Uranus. The planet Uranus was originally called **Kakkab Shanamma**, "*the planet which is the double*." Uranus is also influenced by the gravity of Neptune.

45 The gases that make up the atmospheres of Neptune, and Uranus, are exactly the same. The sizes of Neptune and Uranus are similar. Their colors are identical and their rotational times are similar; Uranus' being 17

hours in Earth time, and Neptune's being 16.5 hours.

46 The planet Uranus practically rotates laying down. So the size, if looked at from the wrong angle, can surely be mistaken.

47 Uranus tilts at the extreme angle of 98 degrees. You could almost say that the planet lies on its side as it travels around the sun.

48 This means that the north and south polar regions of Uranus experience alternate periods of day and shadow hour and summer and winter, each of which is up to 42 Earth years long.

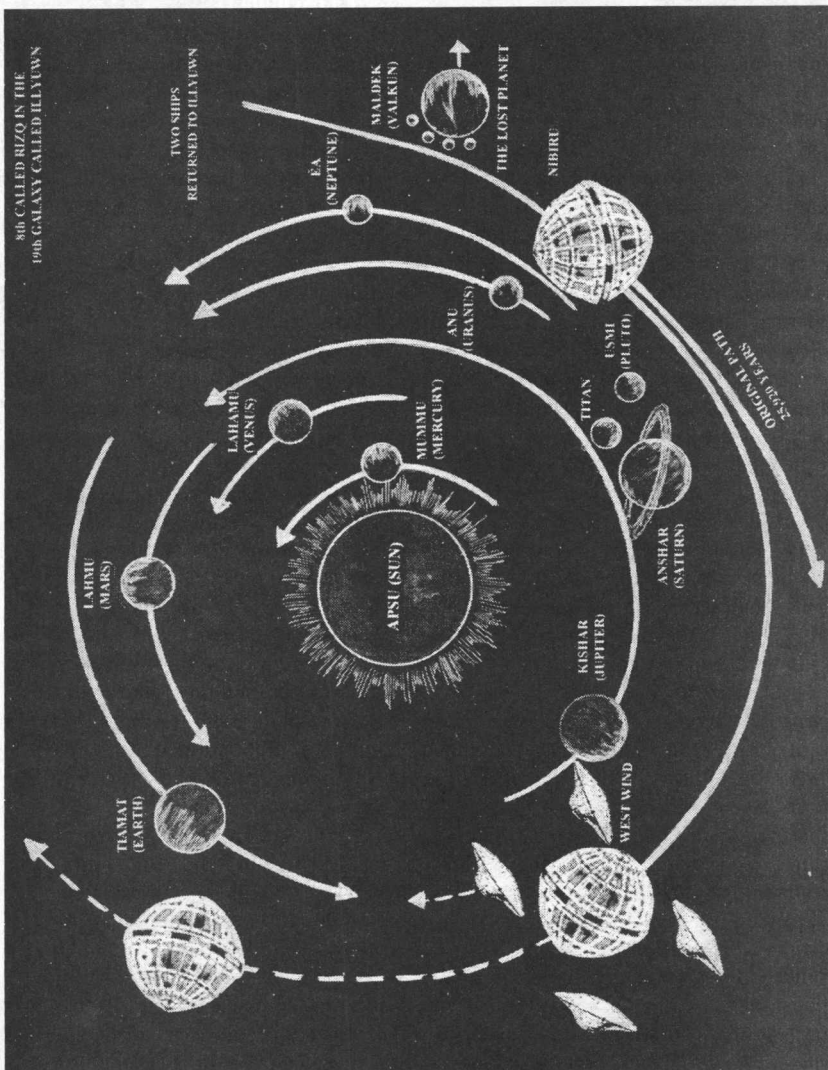
49 The temperature of this planet Uranus on the side that is hidden from this sun is the same as on the side facing this sun.

50 As Nibiru came nearer to Neptune, its gravitational pull caused electrical storms on that planet on that Friday afternoon at 1300 hours of Earth time, some 24,000,000,000 billion years ago of Earth time; and caused Nibiru to go slightly off its orbit.

51 As The craft Nibiru passed by Ea/Neptune, the planet Anu/Uranus came from behind the planet Neptune and it caused the appearance of a bulge.

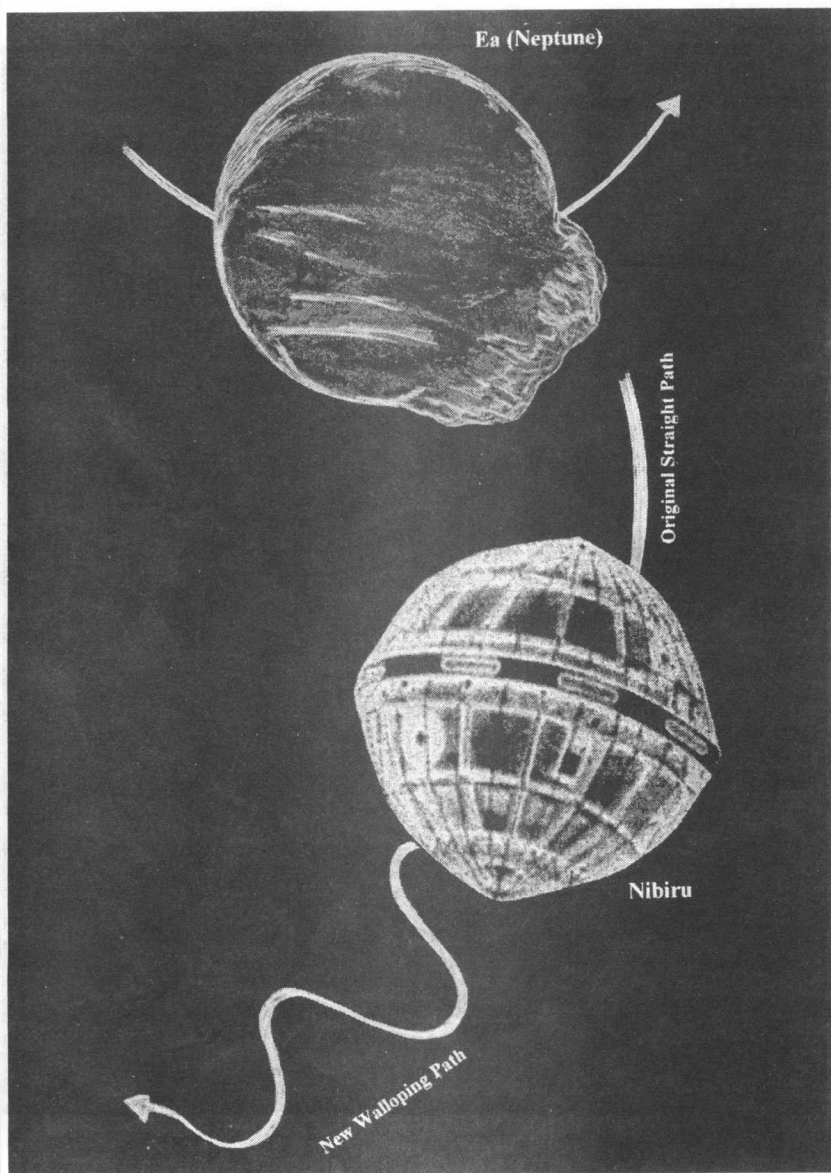
52 And that bulge pulled on Nibiru's orbit, and caused the great ship Nibiru to begin to wallop in its orbit, from fear of crashing.

53 This happened because The planet Uranus was not originally seen in the solar system, when Nibiru made its first visits. Uranus' moving from behind Neptune caused Nibiru to veer off its own original path in order not to hit Uranus, and made it collide into another planet then called Maldek, also called Valkun.

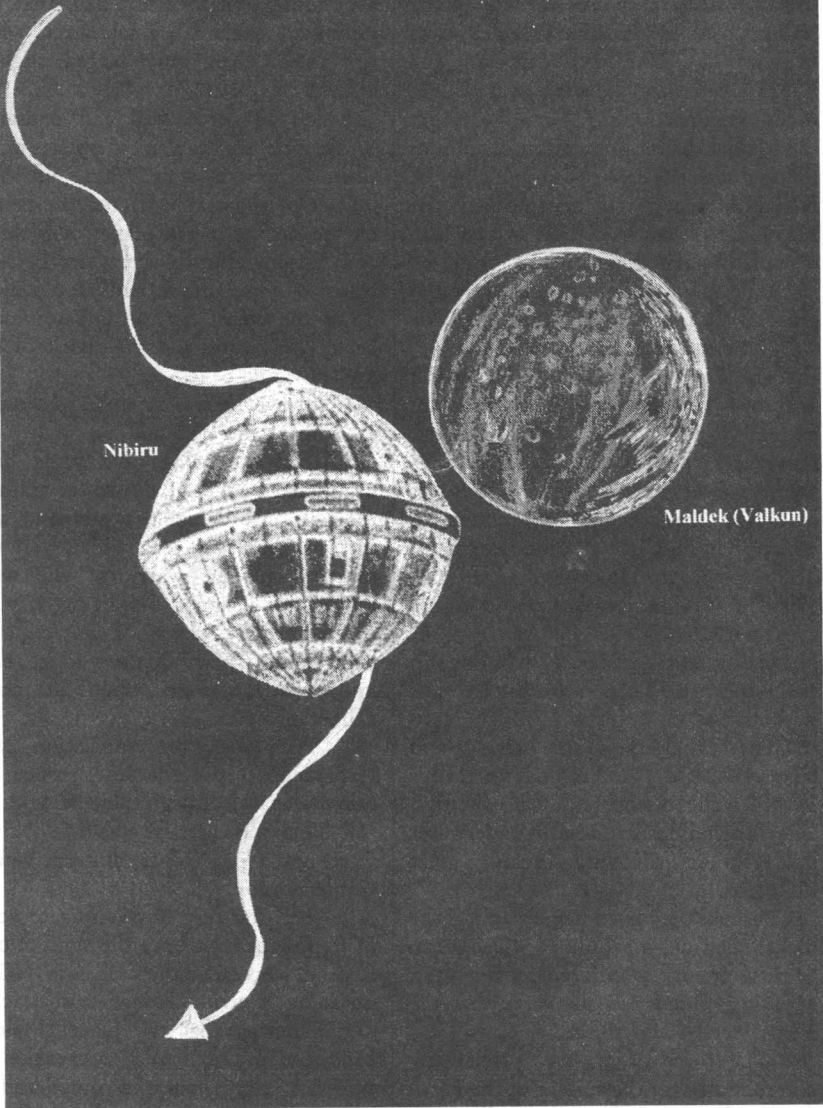


**Diagram 3**  
**Nibiru Veering Off Its Orbit**





**Diagram 4**  
**Ea (Neptune) Bulging And Walloping On A New Path**



**Diagram 5**  
**Nibiru Veering Outside Of The Planet Maldek**

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 5:55

55 The original name for the planet Valkun, is **MALDEK**. Maldek was between **LAHMU/Mars** and **KISHAR/Jupiter**. Maldek was 27,500 miles in diameter.

56 Maldek had a population of billions living under the seas in the sub-cities of **KARNA** which was occupied by the Maldekians, and **VADUR**, which was occupied by the Trogladites.

57 Maldek also had 2 moons, this was the planet of **Masmukiyya** or **Troglodytes**, **Dragons** and **Voltex**.

58 The Troglodytes' average height is 3 1/2 to 4 1/2 feet, and their heads are extremely large, these were the slaves. However, the rulers, the Maldekians were very large in size, from 7 to 9 feet in height, scales of multiple colors, in which they shed like all other reptilians. They lay eggs for reproduction.

59 The Troglodytes have two round eyes without pupils and no ears or protruding noses—just two small holes in the nose area. Their mouths are slits without lips.

60 The Troglodytes are hairless and have no teeth. The Troglodytes' hands have 4 webbed fingers and no thumbs. The Troglodytes live totally underwater in great cities with many, great biologists.

61 Because they lived underwater, if the planet sped up, it wouldn't affect them, because gravity is different underwater. Meaning, Gravity is the force that the Earth exerts on an object.

62 The force of gravity is relatively constant all over the surface of the Earth except for in a few places like the equator, and varies slightly at different altitudes. Many people think, for instance if a steel ball was dropped from

#### Tablet 5:72

a building, and a cotton ball, that the steel ball would fall a lot faster, when the cotton ball only lagged slightly behind.

63 So the force was still constant. Water is denser than air, so objects move slower through water than air. The impact of the crash affected the beings on the surface of the planet of Maldek, and not underneath the water because water is more dense and would slow down the object. So the impact would be less damaging and the shock of the impact would be less severe.

64 However, it was daylight, so most of the beings came on land.

65 All of the beings that could have negotiated were dead, due to the crash.

66 The only beings that survived were the ones under the seas, which were the military and the warriors, who were looking for a chance to fight any way.

67 Nibiru had no way of contacting the beings on the planet Maldek to let them know that it was an accident and not a deliberate attack.

68 Telepathic communication was forbidden to prevent interference by other telepathic, disagreeable beings.

69 This was because the Maldekians were not a part of the Interplanetary Confederation.

70 Their star fleet of warriors, a group of Reptilians who bore the symbol of a Reptile, who called themselves **NINGA**, meaning "*warrior*" launched an attack.

71 Thinking that the planet Maldek had been attacked, 4 fighter ships of **NINGA** fleet launched out. And it went off its orbit into the universe, attacked with the intentions of destroying Nibiru.

72 These 4 ships equipped with high





**Figure 7**  
**A Masmukiyya (Troglodyte), Also Called Maldekian**

## Tablet 5:72

explosives created of Plutonium from Maldek's star fleet called Ninga, managed to escape Maldek as Nibiru passed by, and followed in Nibiru's path.

73 Nibiru put up its 4 magnetic force fields, which were created by ANU, and given to MURDUK and destabilized the 4 attacking ships. Nibiru created the magnetic cube, called Kaaba.

74 These 4 great ships called the Ninga fleet moved on, as 4 powerful winds that were trapped by Nibiru's force field and unable to break loose. Maldek is now referred to as The Lost Planet.

75 The 4 fighter ships of the Ninga fleet, are called the North Wind, South Wind, East Wind and West Wind

76 These 4 fighter ships that originally surrounded Nibiru and appeared to launch an attack were now trapped.

77 The great ship Nibiru activated its 4 magnetic force fields, incapacitating these ships.

78 All of their controls and equipment ceased to function.

79 A force field was put up, and they were trapped in the environment of Nibiru.

80 Its new wobbly satellites were caught in Nibiru's gravitational pull, and began to circle, making 4 whirlwinds.

81 Nibiru immediately launched 2 ships to return to 'Illyuwn to inform the elders of the incident, in case of the need for assistance.

82 Nibiru proceeded to move counterclockwise from the planets in this solar system.

83 Nibiru pulled in towards ANSHAR, which means "*foremost of the heavens*," now called Saturn, and its

## Tablet 5:93

force field kissed off the planet; and its gravitational pull caused Nibiru to veer off its own orbit, and 3 satellites were added to Nibiru's force field, called Evil Wind, Whirlwind and Matchless Wind.

84 The orbit that Nibiru was originally on was a 25,920 year orbit called 'AAMS.

85 It shifted into a new orbit of 3,600 years called a SHAR. Its orbit was caught in the this solar system always to make a return.

86 Then Nibiru bounced off the planet Rum/Titan which now surrounds Anshar/Saturn and sped up its motion,

87 Creating the Saturn Rings, referred to as the 'Necklace of Saturn'.

88 At this point, GAGA/Pluto was released from its natural orbit around the sun, and was pulled away in the direction of LAHMU/Mars and LAHAMU/Venus.

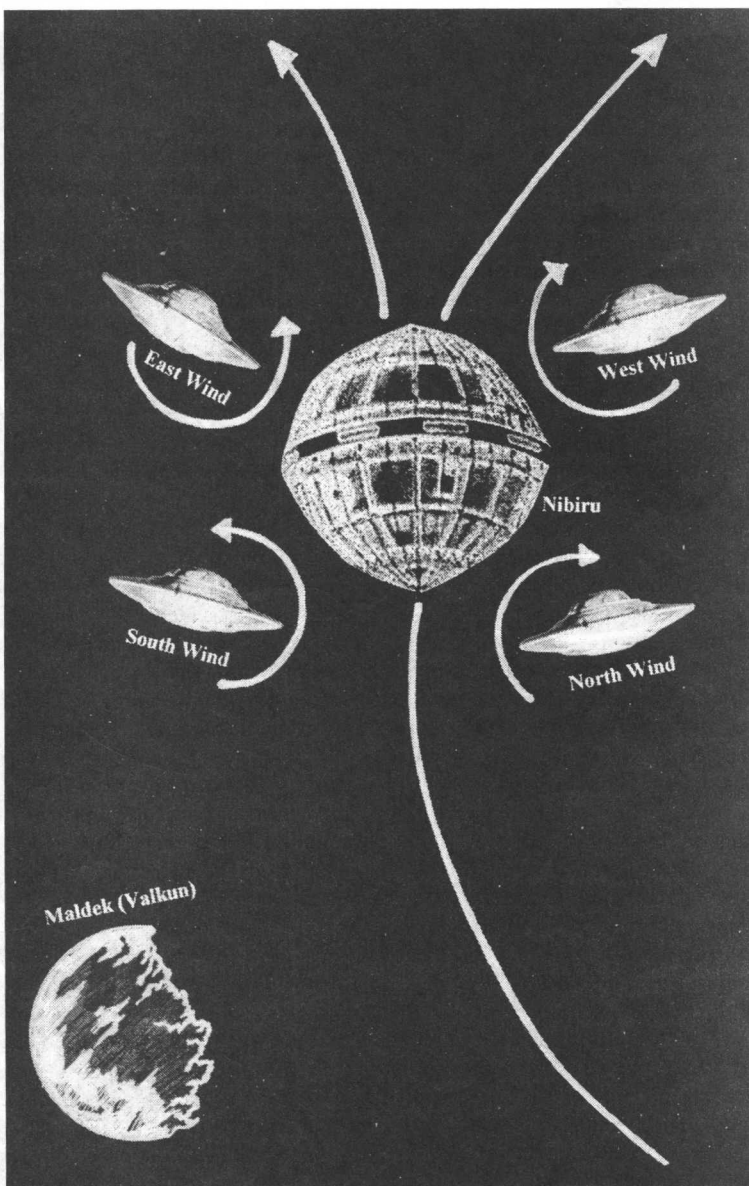
89 The path of Nibiru was now bent even more towards the center of the solar system directly towards TIAMAT, which means "*maiden of life*," now called Earth.

90 As it moved into your solar system, Nibiru caused problems amongst the other planets in this solar system by pulling their moons.

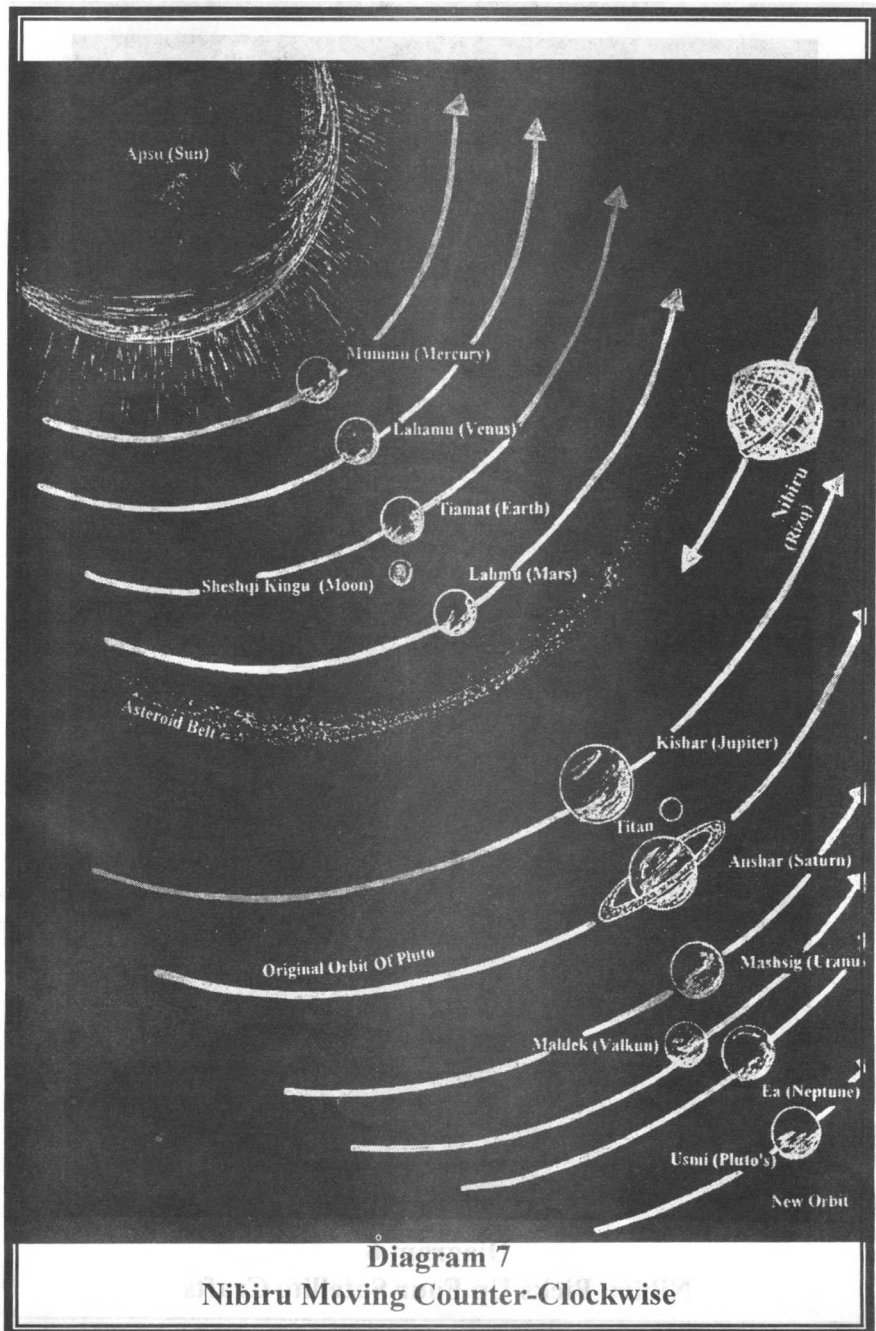
91 Nibiru, making one complete spin, threw the winds off into space.

92 The approach of Nibiru began to disturb Tiamat, and this alarmed the beings of Tiamat that something was entering their atmosphere causing volcanic eruptions, storms, hurricanes, and floods.

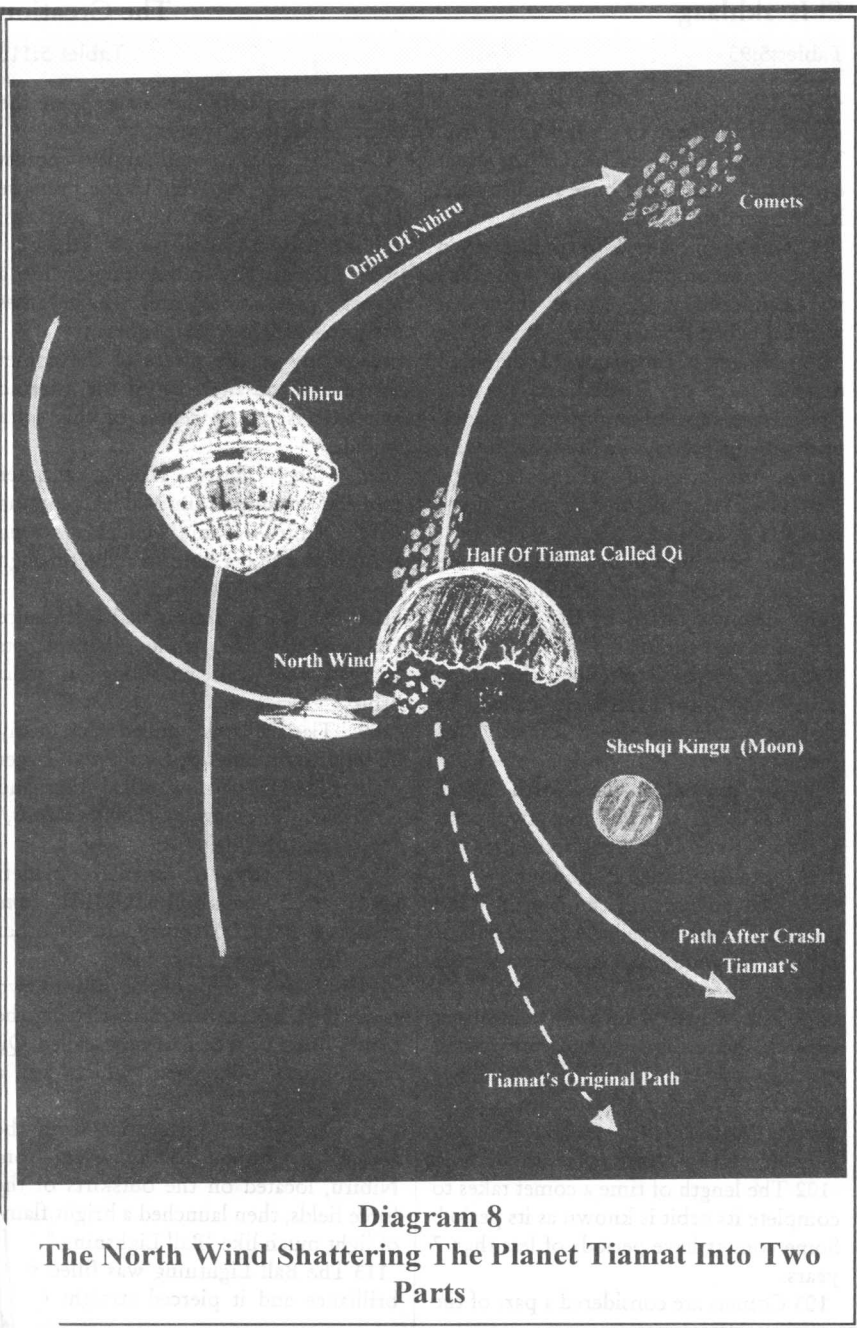
93 Tiamat was forced to launch eleven ships headed directly for this "Bright Gleaming," Or what appeared to be a planet entering its air-space. It was



**Diagram 6**  
**Nibiru Picks Up Four Satellite Crafts**







## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 5:93

Tablet 5:113

#### NIBIRU.

94 This star fleet of eleven ships from Tiamat was led by KINGU *"the great emissary,"* which was once ruled by the Maldekian deity Luna.

95 The great ship Nibiru had seven warships accompanying her and they were launched at the eleven ships that were launched from Tiamat.

96 Kingu was the name of the head defense force of Tiamat, and it later became the name of an imperfect planet, now called a moon, one of many moons; which was originally the companion planet of Tiamat before the crash of the satellites of Nibiru.

97 The eleven ships which were launched from Tiamat at Nibiru were immediately detected by the force field of Nibiru and eliminated.

98 One of the 4 satellites that came with Nibiru from Maldek, called the North Wind, was lined directly for Tiamat.

99 The impact of the North Wind, caused Tiamat to split into two parts because of the high explosives that the ship contained, called Plutonium.

100 The hole which the North Wind bore in Tiamat caused the upper half of Tiamat to wallop in its orbit, setting large portions of it on fire.

101 The North Wind then came back around, shattering that half into pieces, making comets, of which Halley's Comet is one, and asteroids. Comet coming from the Greek *kometes*, long-haired (star) from *kome*, hair.

102 The length of time a comet takes to complete its orbit is known as its period. Some comets have periods of less than 7 years.

103 Comets are considered a part of the

solar system; since they never leave the limits of the same system.

104 The comet's tail always points away from the sun, due to the pressure of the sun's light on the dust particles, and is usually 5,000 miles in length.

105 Comets are often caught by a planet's gravitational pull which causes them to shift from their course.

106 Many of the pieces of the comet that caught on fire formed the asteroid belt that is in the center of this solar system.

107 The East Wind, another tremendous ship from Maldek, coming with Nibiru from Maldek, swung around and put a hole straight through the upper half of the planet.

108 The planet Tiamat had turbulence and was unstable, while other planets nearby were still wobbling in their orbits.

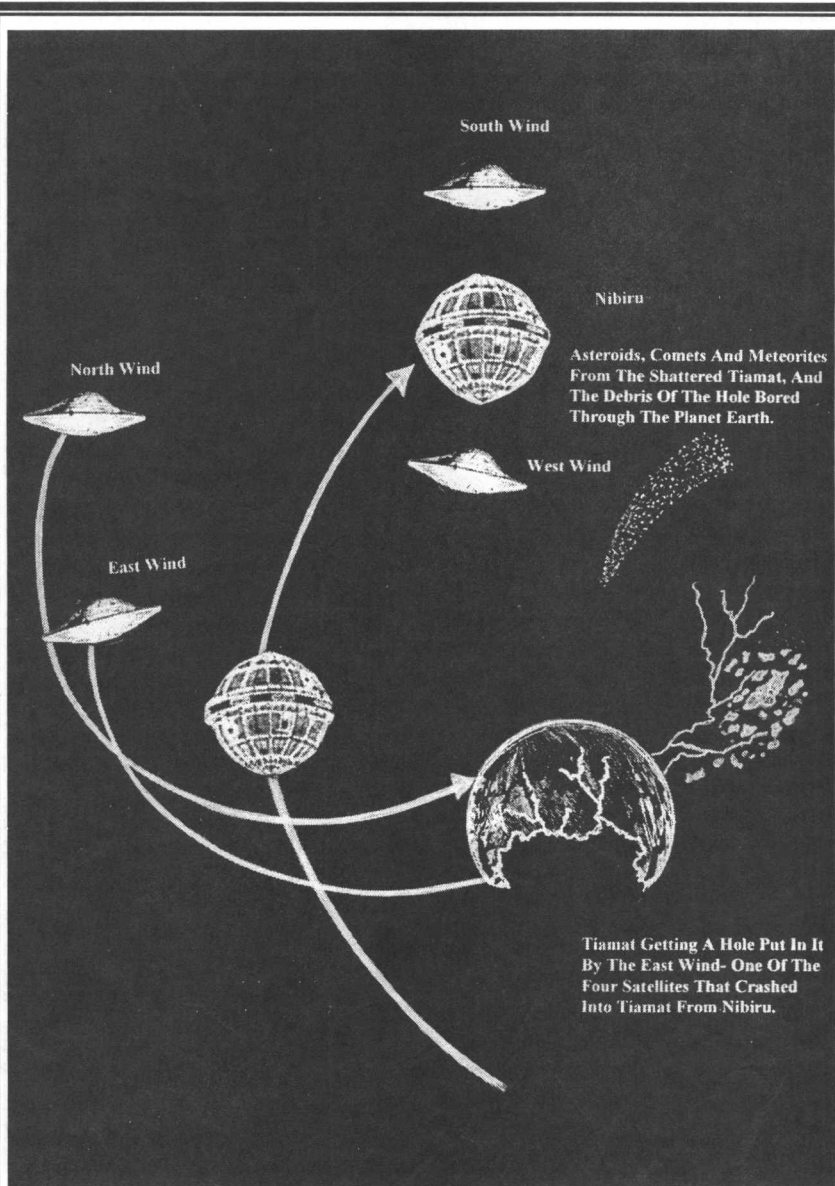
109 Tiamat was pulled in many directions; on one side by the two larger planets LAHMU, now called *Mars*; and KISHAR *"foremost of the firmlands,"* Jupiter on one side;

110 And the 2 smaller planets LAHAMU, Venus and MUMMU *"one who was born,"* Mercury, on its other side, all pulling and tugging.

111 Nibiru's 7 ships broke off into two separate fleets; the first four circling the planet Tiamat, which is now called Qi, creating a net-like web, which was a magnetic field.

112 One of the 3 warships from the second part of the fleet of seven, from Nibiru, located on the outskirts of the force fields, then launched a bright flame of light much like "Ball Lightning."

113 The Ball Lightning was filled with brilliance and it pierced straight down



**Diagram 9**  
**The East Wind Boring A Hole Through The Upper Half**  
**Of The Planet Tiamat**

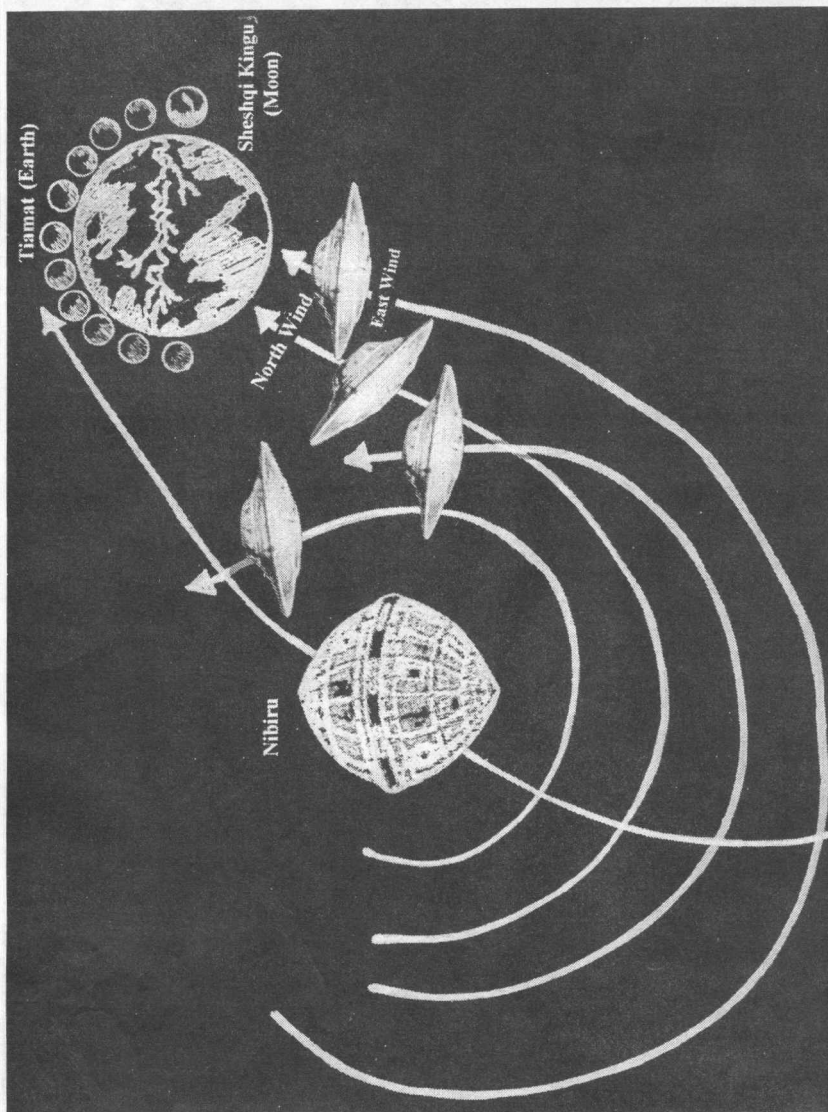
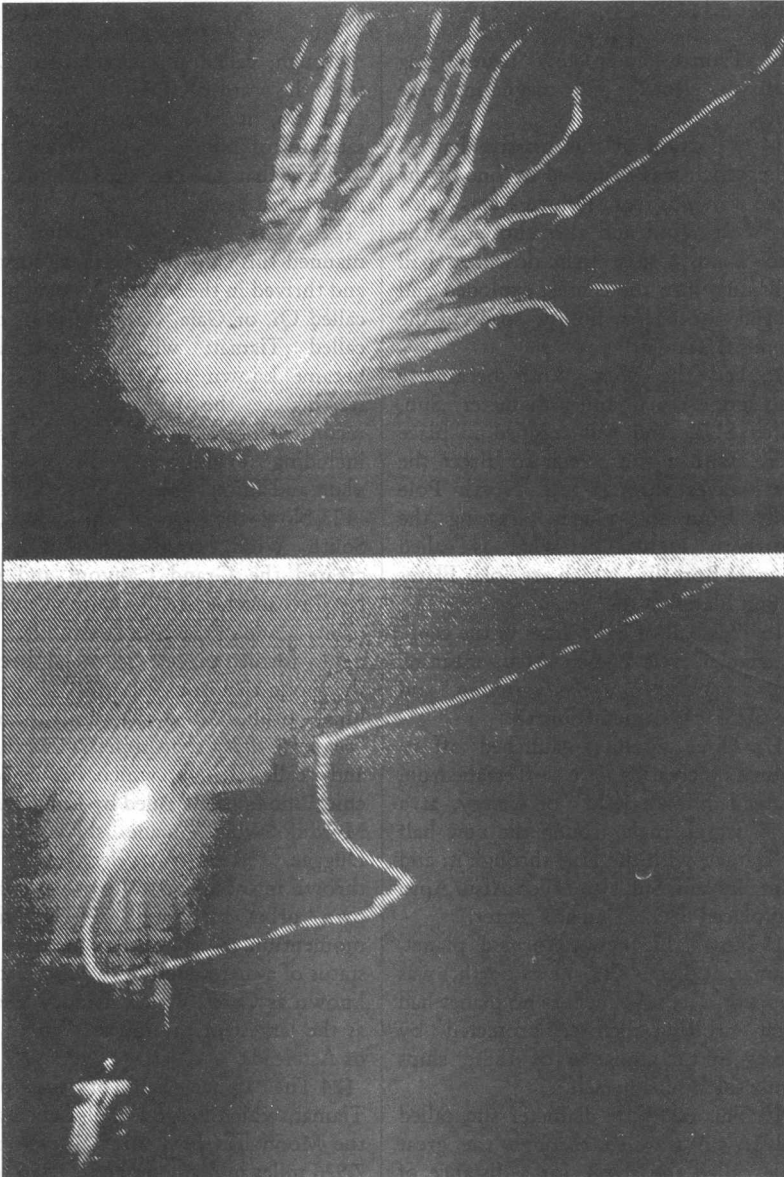


Diagram 10  
 The East Wind Blowing Through The Upper Hall  
**Nibiru Eliminating Eleven Crafts From Tiamat**





**Figure 8**  
**Ball Lightning**

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 5:113

Tablet 5:124

into Tiamat, completely neutralizing Tiamat's electric and magnetic force fields.

114 A portion of this massive ball of light which was launched by one of the three warships from Nibiru – was called the West Wind; and also known as the Evil Wind, tore straight down, as ball lightning, into the center, exploded and gauged out a large hollow space in the center of Tiamat;

115 And the West Wind became a tremendous 600 mile diameter Sun, called SUL; And was trapped in place there, with a sun screen to direct the heat waves through the North Pole away from the planet, creating the Northern Lights, or what is called 'Aurora Borealis,' which are Solar Flares or Sun Flares.

116 This ball of light, now in the center of Tiamat, was named Afsu, meaning *"one who exists from the beginning,"* and the place was named Esharra.

117 Three satellites launched off of Nibiru creating a Tetrahedron, four-sided force field of energy, at a 19.5° degree angle around the new half of Tiamat, with the hole through it; and a smaller sun, Sul; also called Afsu/Apsu was placed inside Tiamat's center.

118 Now, this newly formed planet, Tiamat, called 'Qi,' new Earth, was trapped in its orbit, where no planet had been orbiting before; protected by forces, by the guidance of these ships while she healed herself.

119 This 600 mile diameter sun called Sul (Afsu) traveled through the great hole called the abyss, for a distance of 3,963 miles to the center of the half of the planet Tiamat;

120 Which the West Wind bore a hole

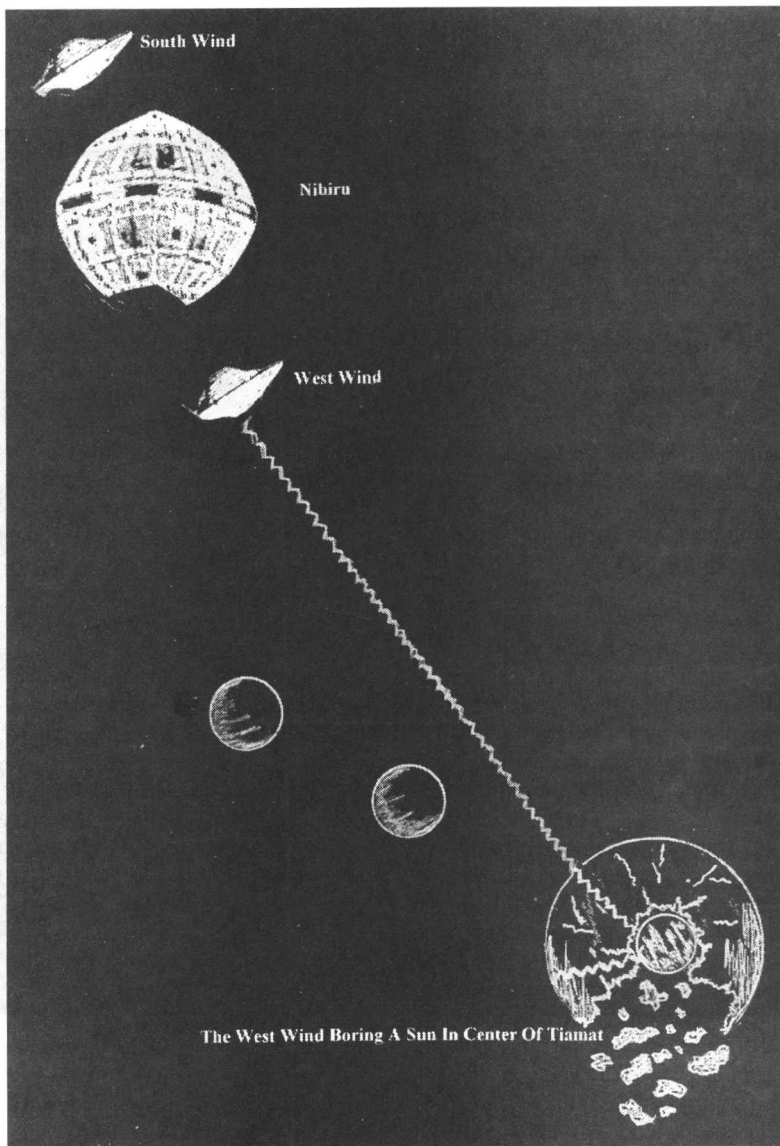
through, called Qi, now called Earth from the word ERIDU.

121 So, it was indeed one of the satellites of Nibiru, called Winds, from Maldek that crashed into Tiamat and not Nibiru itself.

122 The Voltex/Troglodite that manned this ship that crashed, survived and thrived in the seas of this new planet called Qi, or Gaia, Gaea even Ge, once called Tiamat; which much later, became known as Earth, from Eridu, starting the restoration or reconstruction of life on Earth, including evolutionary processes of plant and animal life.

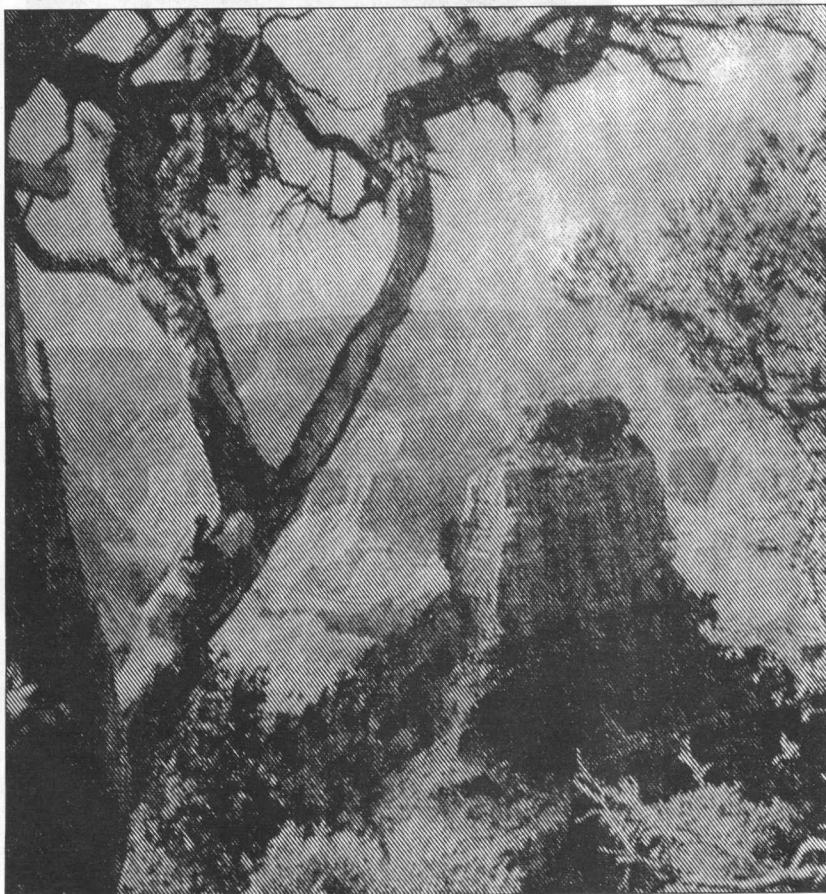
123 Now the last of the winds, the South Wind, crashed into Qi, and created the Grand Canyon; and gave birth to another small planet in its own orbit, and rotation around this newly-formed planet, Qi, which became the moon that you see today, creating a lunar orbit, called Sheshqi, meaning *"celestial deity who protects Earth/Qi"* and called Kingu, which had become chief among them, ruled by Luna, which Murduk/Nibiru made shrink, as a Duggae, *"mass of lifeless clay"* and thrown into outerspace to wobble in its own orbit, deprived of its orbital momentum, Kingu was reduced to the status of a mere satellite - a Moon, today known as Ceres, which is today known as the largest of the minor planets, and or Asteroids.

124 The upper half of the planet Tiamat, which became oval-shaped after the Moon had broken away, was now 7,926 miles in diameter and 24,896 miles in circumference; and it was set for replenishing or restoration on the part of the great star fleet responsible for its



**Diagram 11**

**The West Wind Boring A Six Hundred Mile Sun Into The Earth, This Is How The Earth Received A Central Sun.**



**Figure 9**  
**The Grand Canyon**



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 5:124

Tablet 6:2

damage.

125 The newly-formed planet, Qi, was trapped in its orbit, protected by forces, sent from the guidance of 4 ships that were a part of the 11 from the fleet from Nibiru, of which 2 returned back to Illyuwn to inform them of what had been happening.

126 Now this new planet has two suns; one in its belly, 3,963 miles from its surface, creating an inner tropical environment; and the other sun, **SHAMESH** was 93,000,000 miles away from Qi's surface.

127 Qi was now trapped in its new orbit around the outer sun, **SHAMESH** to create a year of 365 days.

128 Thus, a new time zone was created for this new planet.

129 The South Wind, crashing into Tiamat, also created a black dust cloud that cut off Earth from the sun.

130 So, now you have 2 sets of planets separated by this asteroid belt, creating the inner and outer planets.

131 The inner planets were **MUMMU/Mercury**, **LAHAMU/Venus**, **QI/Earth**, **SHESHQI/Moon** and **LAHMU/Mars**; the outer planets were **KISHAR/Jupiter**, **ANSAR/Saturn** whose planet is **Rum/Titan**, **ANU/Uranus**, **EA/Neptune**,

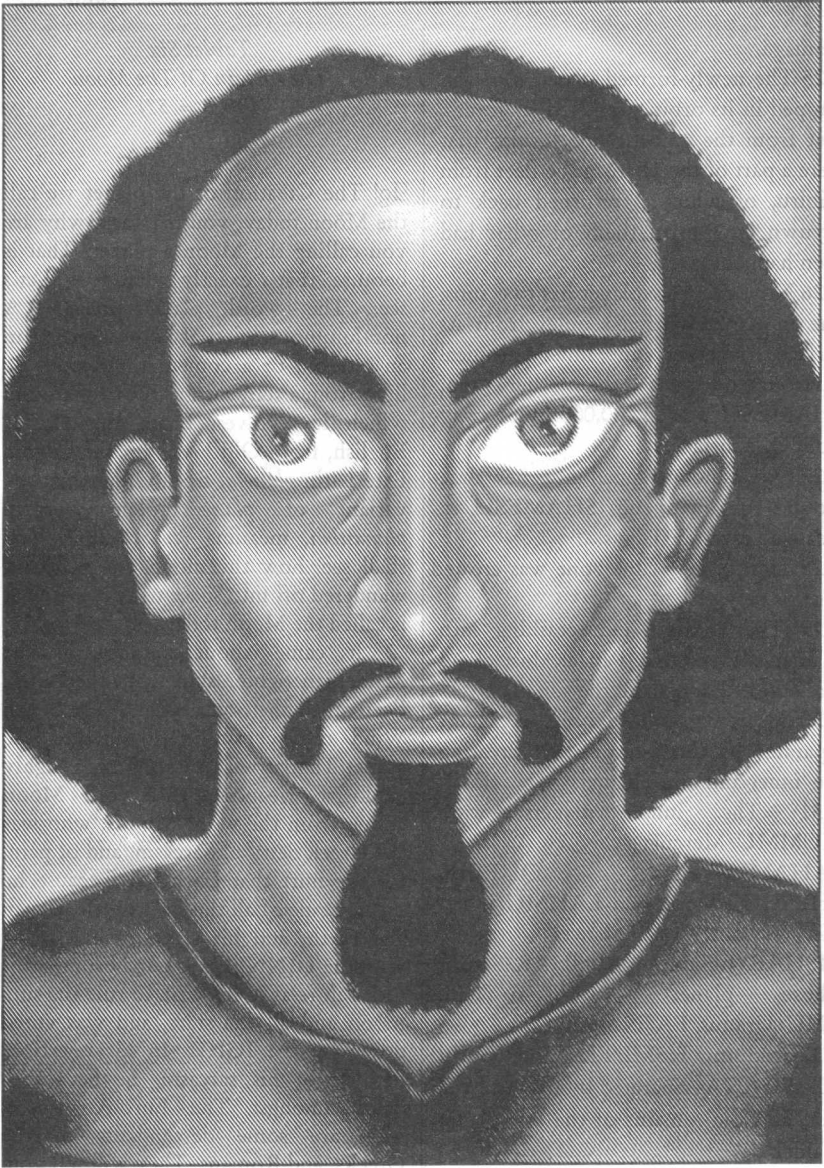
132 And now **USMI/Pluto**, previously called **GAGA**—separated by this asteroid belt; and the remains of the lost planet **Maldek**.

133 So one half of the original Tiamat is an asteroid belt, and the other half is presently your planet called Qi, Earth.

### Tablet Six The Origin Of The Moon (19 x 3 = 57)

Q! The Creation of the planet we call the Moon today, you may ask, why are you calling the Moon a planet. That is because, that's exactly what it is. Let's see: The word planet means: A non-luminous celestial body larger than an asteroid or a comet, illuminated by light from a star, such as the sun, around which it revolves. From the Middle English, from Old French *planete*, from Late Latin *planeta*, from Greek *planetes*, variant of *planes*, planet-, from *planasthai*, meaning "to wander". You shall see, how the moon did just that, wandered off into space to become what is called the Moon today, or the Month.

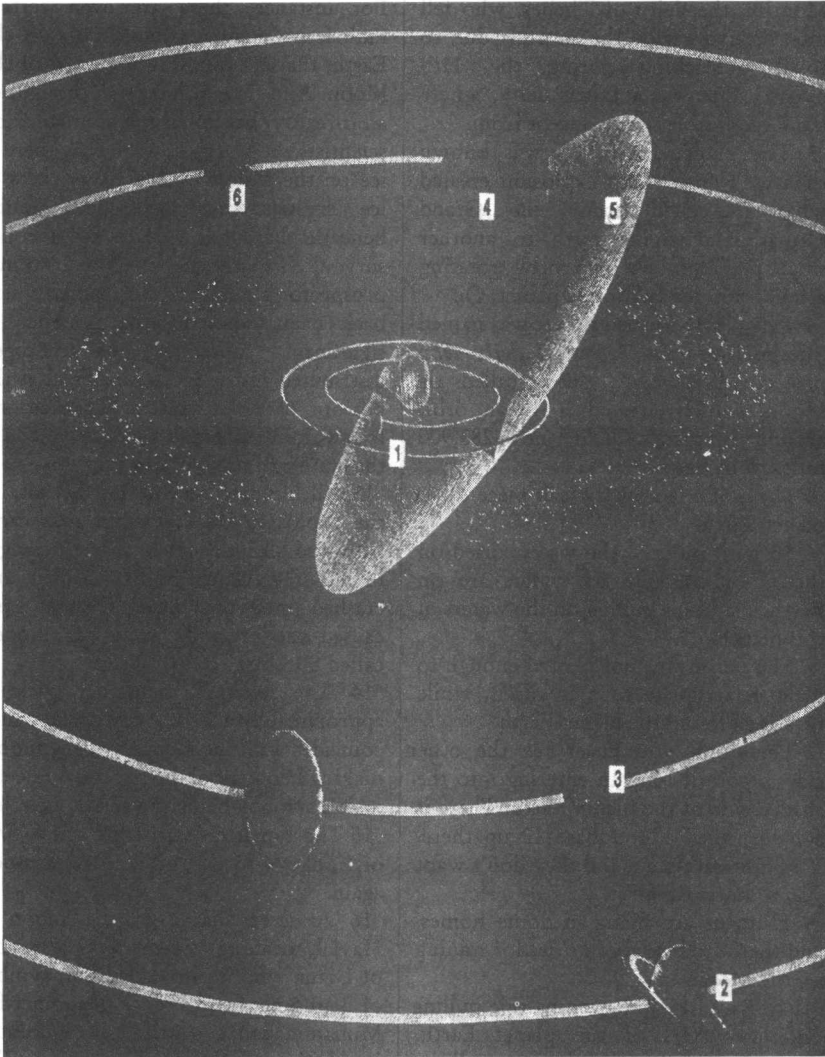
2 It came about because of the Maldekian fighter ship from the Ninga fleet called the South Wind. The South Wind came crashing down into the planet Tiamat with plutonium, a highly explosive weapon. The word **Moon** comes from the word **Monos**, who was the Greek deity of Sarcasm, and of pain, for the hurt that Luna felt, because he wanted rule of all the stars of the heaven and earth, and his sarcasm, in dealing with the **DINNEERS**. Luna brought his plea before as to his wish to rule the sun, moon and all the stars, and was voted down by the **IGIGI**. In his rejection, because of his sarcasm, he became a deity amongst The Euro-Americans, who are some descendants of the Greeks, and Romans. They will tell you, that this name originated with them, however, the name Moon, was adopted from the Ancient Egyptian deity



**Figure 10**  
**The Deity Luna**

Table 6.1

Table 6.2



**Diagram 12**  
**The Asteroid Belt**

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 6:2

Monthu, the deity of Thebes, who fell into disfavor with the mortals due to royal politicking during the 11th dynasty. He was a Lunar deity, where the Greeks stole their concept from.

3 The planet Earth, Qi was known then as Tiamat. This explosion created what is called today the Grand Canyon, and giving birth to another small planet in its own orbit, rotating around this newly formed planet, Qi.

4 This newly-formed planet was named **Sheshqi**, meaning "*celestial deity who protects Earth/Qi*", now called the Moon, which created a lunar orbit around the planet Qi. It's now 283,900 miles from Earth.

5 The moon is now a bleak piece of the planet Earth.

6 So with most of the waters dried on the moon, because its waters are on Earth, she keeps pulling on the waters of this planet.

7 The moon was not blasted enough to make a complete turn by itself, while rotating around the planet Earth.

8 Therefore, you never see the other side, before it is again entering into the shaded side of the planet Earth. There is a base, called Moon Base 12 up there. You just can't see it and they don't want you to know about it.

9 Humans are living in dome homes, and there are big laboratories for mining on the Moon.

10 So you have the evening tide pulling on the waters of the planet Earth. Without this process of the water, all the vegetation would die.

11 Those that live on the planet **Sheshqi** would also die.

12 **Sheshqi** was first covered with life and vegetation, just like Earth today.

#### Tablet 6:16

For instance, there are even certain radioactive elements found deep in the Earth, that are found in the crust of the Moon. And this once being a thought of an ir-reality, has now been confirmed by scientists on March 5, 1998 that there is ice on the Moon. There are pockets of ice crystals that have been found beneath the lunar surface by a robot survey spacecraft. The lunar prospector's neutron spectrometer sent back data indicating the presence of significant amounts of hydrogen distributed in the loose lunar soil at the bottom of polar craters. The ice was found in Lunar South pole, as well as in the craters of the North pole.

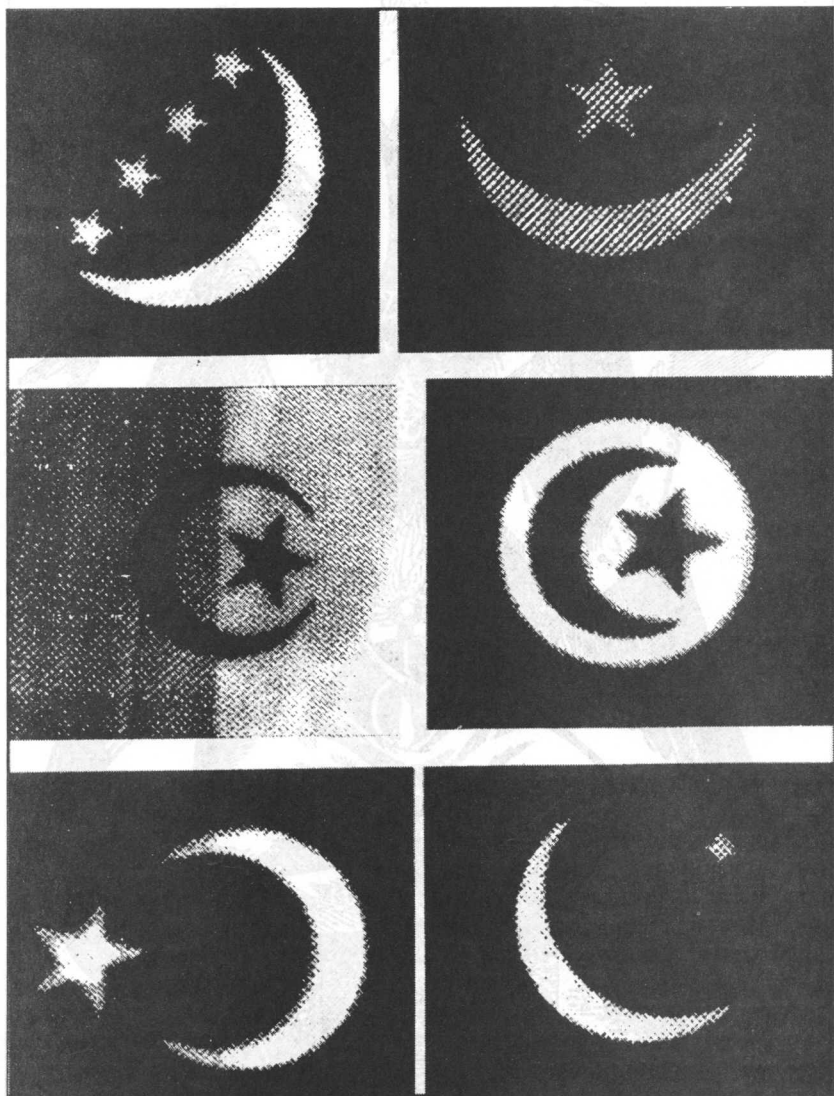
13 All life died on **Sheshqi** because of the explosion of a warship that came from the planet Maldek, that got caught in the gravitational pull of Nibiru, and crashed into the planet Tiamat, and caused the breaking away of a moon called **Sheshqi**.

14 The female's menstrual cycle is approximately a 29 1/2 day cycle, which coincides with the 4 phases of the moon, making her symbol the square, while the male's symbol, being the sun, is a circle.

15 The 4 quarters start from full to 3/4, or from 3/4 to 1/2, or 1/2 to full moon again.

16 A secret name of the moon is Haylal, meaning "*the crescent*", a symbol of Diana who is also called Sin, symbol of Baphomet from French Mahomet for Muhammadan, the 5-pointed interlocking inverted star. The movement of the moon each cycle, 12 in each year; that is 3 sets of four phases and is the symbol of the 5 P's, which are the roots of their laws: Polytheism, Politics, Psychology, Philosophy and





**Diagram 13**  
**Stars And Crescents**



Diagram 14

Baphomet



**Diagram 15**  
**Your Solar System Today**

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 6:16

Tablet 6:29

Penal,

17 This moon called Sheshqi, or Qamar by the Muhammadans is 2,160 miles, or about 1/3 the size of the planet Earth,

18 Which is 7,926 miles; and is composed basically of the same minerals, that have been analyzed from rocks brought back from the moon and then compared to those on the planet Earth.

19 The moon still has erupting volcanoes on it. The bases have been discovered on the moon to date. They were reactivated and are being used to mine moon minerals.

20 Moon Data: Diameter = 2,160 miles. Distance from Tiamat = 238,900 miles. The Moon makes one complete orbit around Tiamat every 27.33 Earth days. It spins on its own axis 27.33 Earth days. Some say every 27.32 days.

21 The Moon consists of 4 quarters: First quarter, new moon, last quarter, full moon. It is divided by two crescents and two gibbous stages called Phases.

22 El Gadush Garun "The Holy Qur'aan" speaks clearly of the splitting away of Al Qamar, the moon from Al Ard, the Earth.

23 It says in its 37th degree that has been changed to the 54th degree, verses 1 and 2:

*The hour' is coming close and the Moon is split asunder. And if they see A sign they turn away and they say: "It is but A form, of magic.*

24 The true Muslims are to have faith according to one of their own, Al Baizawi:

*When those in doubt asked Muhammad for a sign, the moon appeared split in two.*

25 It's believed by them also that the last day will be noted by the moon's

eclipse and they are to prostrate twice. This is written in the 31st degree that has been changed to the 75th degree, verses 8 through 10 :

*And the Moon is eclipsed. And the sun and the Moon are gathered together. (These days you see the sun and the moon out together in midday). The (Enosite) shall say on that day, "Where is the 'place to escape?"*

26 Muhammad in El's Holy Garun swears by it three times; Once in the 4th degree that has been changed to the 74th degree, verses 32 through 39:

*Nevertheless and the Moon' and the Shadow Hour period when it passes. And, the early daytime hour, when it appears. Surely it, (hell) is one of the biggest calamities. A warning to the mortals in skin; To those of you who will, to go forward progress (in agreeableness, follow the rites of Abrawhawm/Abram, or Ibrahiym) or remain behind - (stay in disagreeableness; follow rites other than Abram's rites). Every nafs 'spirit/person', is held in pledge for that which it has earn. Except for the companions of the right hand (the true Muslims, 'peaceful ones and their seed, the Ahlil Bayt).*

27 The true Muslims, peaceful ones, and their seed, the Ahlil Bayt, that is the Ansaaruallah, the only Muslims who strive for pristine purity.

28 Again, Muhammad swears in the 83rd degree, which was changed to the 84th degree, verse 16-19:

*So nevertheless, I swear by the red glow of the sun when it darkens, and the shadow hour period. and what it gathers together (shrouds). And the moon when it becomes full. That you shall most certainly pass from plane to plane (life after death).*

29 And the 26th degree, now changed



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 6:29

Tablet 6:40

to the 91st, verses 1 through 10, says:  
*And the sun, and its radiance. And the moon, when it follows after it. And the daytime (afternoon) when it is brightened by it, and by the shadow hour period, when it screens it, and the sky and what built it, and the planet Earth and what landscaped it. And the spirit/person and what perfected it. So He, (he not we) inspired it, (the spirit to overstand) its wickedness, and its trembling at the mention. He who purifies it, (his spirit) has certainly become prosperous. And certainly He who buries it, (his spirit) has certainly failed.*

30 The crescent moon holds such great meaning to them that it is their symbol.

#### *The Story Of Luna*

31 The Moon as you know it today is in its latter state. It was once a part of an enormous planet Tiamat, 24,000,000,000 billion years ago, before it broke off 11,000,000,000 billion years ago, and before that it belonged to an even greater planet called **Tiwawat**. Before the planet **Tiwawat** was blown away by a crazy scientist, by the name of Luna in an attempt to rule the whole planet.

32 Luna's attempt to explode the whole planet **Tiwawat** caused the breaking away of a moon called **Kingu**, or **Lunar** meaning "great emissary", which happened 66,000,000,000 billion years ago.

33 He placed a bomb called **Balus**, which was made from Plutonium, that came from his original home in Pluto, and placed it in, **Shamballah**, which was then called **Esharra**. Plutonium's name was derived from the planet Pluto. It is a radioactive chemical element, and bears

the symbol **Pu**. Its atomic number is 94, and its atomic weight is 239.13. Plutonium is one of the main elements used in nuclear weapons.

34 In the center of the planet Earth is a long thirty mile tube, due to the plutonium bomb.

35 When **Kingu**, the moon broke away, Luna himself was on that part.

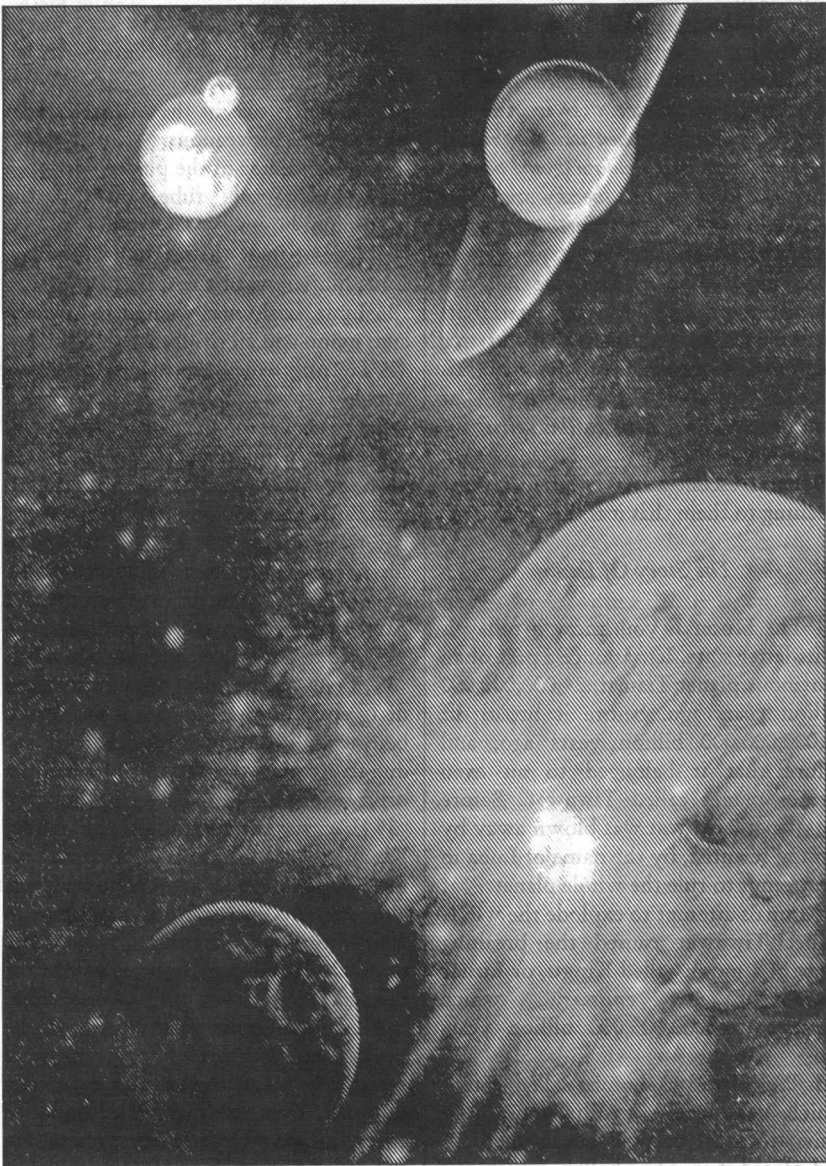
36 Luna, or Lunar, wanted to rule the sun, moon and all the stars.

37 He only ruled the lower half of the planet **Tiwawat** that you call earth today, equal in power with the ruler of the upper half, however he wanted to rule the whole planet. He brought his request before the council of Dinneers, and was rejected by the **Igigis**, because of his **Sarcasm**, which is why he became known as **Monos**, deity of sarcasm and pain. His rejection angered him, and he decided to blow up the planet **Tiwawat**.

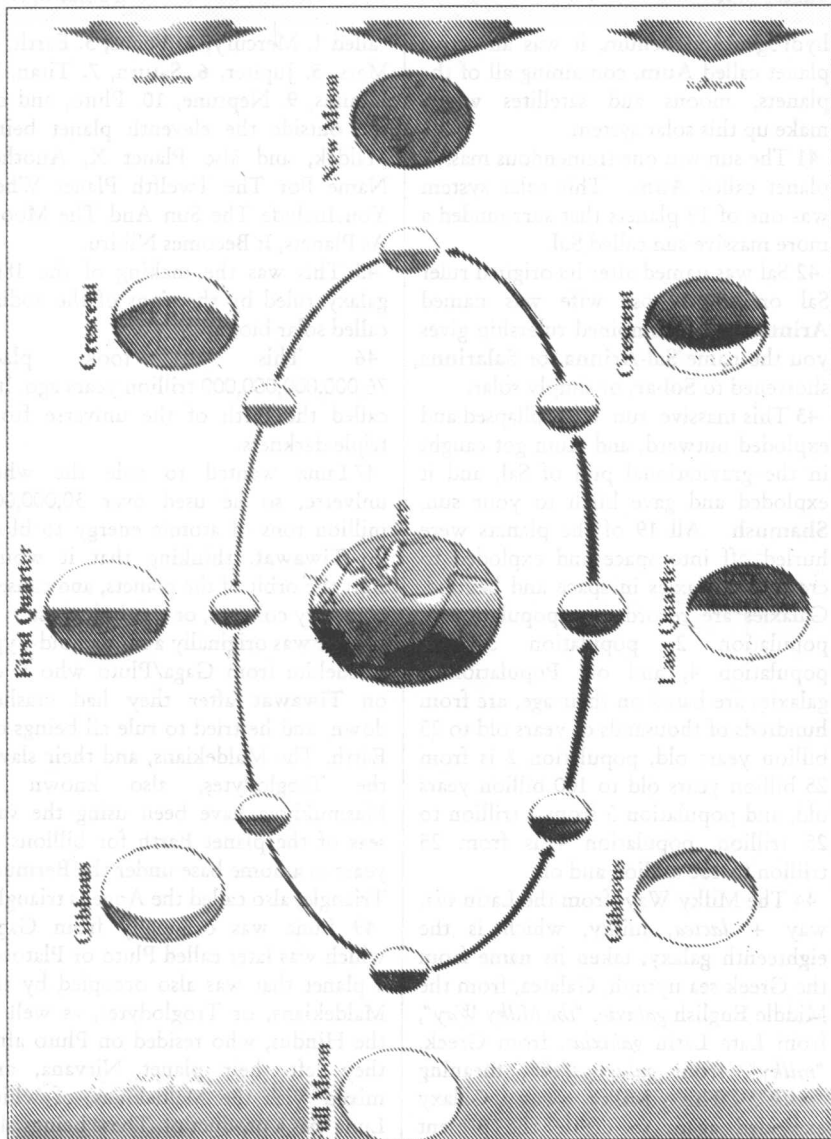
38 Luna is an old deity who was disagreeable and ruled the planet **Kingu** before it died and its waters dried up, due to it being thrown off into its own orbit by **Nibiru**.

39 He was the deity of the moon, **Kingu** also called **Lunar** and his intentions were evil. Luna lived and ruled **Kingu**, 66,000,000,000 billion years ago after it broke away from **Tiwawat**, the original Earth, which came with the original creation of this solar system, that exploded from the Milky Way. The Milky Way was formed from a massive sun called **Sal** collapsing and exploding outward. Then the Milky Way exploded again and gave birth to our present day sun called **Shamush** or **Haylius** which is 93,000,000,000 billion years old.

40 Before this sun called **Shamush** became a ball of gas containing



**Diagram 16**  
**The Moon Breaking Off From The Earth**



**Diagram 17**  
**The Phases Of The Moon**

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 6:40

Tablet 6:49

hydrogen and helium, it was an active planet called **Aum**, containing all of the planets, moons and satellites which make up this solar system.

41 The sun was one tremendous mass, a planet called **Aum**. This solar system was one of 19 planets that surrounded a more massive sun called **Sal**.

42 **Sal** was named after its original ruler **Sal** or **Sol**, whose wife was named **Arinna**. Their combined rulership gives you the name **Sal-Arinna**, or **Salarinna**, shortened to **Sol-ar**, or simply solar.

43 This massive sun **Sal** collapsed and exploded outward, and **Aum** got caught in the gravitational pull of **Sal**, and it exploded and gave birth to your sun, **Shamush**. All 19 of the planets were hurled off into space and exploded to create 19 galaxies in space and beyond. Galaxies are recorded as population 1, population 2, population 3 and population 4, and on. Population 1 galaxies are based on their age, are from hundreds of thousands of years old to 25 billion years old, population 2 is from 25 billion years old to 100 billion years old, and population 3 from 1 trillion to 25 trillion, population 4 is from 25 trillion to 100 trillion and on.

44 The Milky Way, from the Latin *via*, way + *lactea*, milky, which is the eighteenth galaxy, taken its name from the Greek sea nymph, *Galatea*, from the Middle English *galaxie*, "the Milky Way", from Late Latin *galaxias*, from Greek, "milky", from *gala*, *galakt*, meaning "milk". This Milky way Galaxy exploded again to create the present solar system, the new heaven, and new earth will reveal a second and third sun, yet at this point you have one sun called **Shamush** or **Haylius**, and 10 planets

called 1. Mercury, 2. Venus, 3. Earth, 4. Mars, 5. Jupiter, 6. Saturn, 7. Titan, 8. Uranus, 9. Neptune, 10. Pluto, and on the outside the eleventh planet being **Maldek**, and also Planet X, Another Name For The Twelfth Planet When You Include The Sun And The Moon, As Planets, It Becomes **Nibiru**.

45 This was the making of the 18th galaxy ruled by the signs of the zodiac called solar biology.

46 This all took place 76,000,000,000,000 trillion years ago. It's called the birth of the universe from triple darkness.

47 **Luna** wanted to rule the whole universe, so he used over 30,000,000 million tons of atomic energy to blow up **Tiwawat**, thinking that it would shift the orbit of the planets, and cause a planetary collapse, or star holocaust.

48 He was originally a Humanoid Type **Maldekite** from **Gaga/Pluto** who lived on **Tiwawat** after they had crashed down, and he tried to rule all beings on Earth. The **Maldekians**, and their slaves the **Troglodytes**, also known as **Masmukiyya** have been using the vast seas of the planet Earth for billions of years as a home base under the **Bermuda Triangle**, also called the **Angel's triangle**.

49 **Luna** was originally from **Gaga**, which was later called **Pluto** or **Platoon**, a planet that was also occupied by the **Maldekians**, or **Troglodytes**, as well as the **Hindus**, who resided on **Pluto** after they left their planet **Nirvana**, and mixed with the **Maldekians**, of which **Luna** was a product of. These beings also lived on planets like **Titan**, **Europa**, and **Earth** that are in this **Milky Way Galaxy**. Also other planets such as the bright stars **Betelgeuse**, and **Rigel** and



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

#### Tablet 6:49

many others. All a part of the six star constellation Orion, called also Ouranos, and Kesiyl which is held up by the Sirius star constellation. A star in the constellation Canis Major, the brightest star in the sky, approximately 8.6 light-years distant from Earth. Also called the Dog Star, Sothis. From Latin *Sirius*, from Greek *Seirios*, from *seirios*, burning. Canis Major and Canis Minor are the two dogs of Orion the Hunter, a nearby constellation, containing the star Betelgeuse, with which Sirius and Procyon together form an equilateral triangle. The Orion is constellation located on the celestial equator east of Taurus. It is an oblong configuration with three stars in line near its center, in the Orion belt, called the Nebula. It is represented on pictorial charts as the figure of Orion, it was called Sahu the soul of Usir, Osiris. Three bright stars represent his belt, 1. Alnitak, 2. Alnilam, 3. Mintaka. This is the home of the agreeable Anunnagi, or Aluhum, and the disagreeable 4 winds, which make up 1. Betelgeuse, 2. Bellatrix, 3. Rigel, and 4. Saiph, under the watchful eye of Sept, also called Sirius, and Sothis where Nibiru took residence. There is also three fainter stars aligned south of the belt. Alpha (a) Orionis, or Betelgeuse, is located in the left corner of the oblong, which corresponds to Orion's shoulder. Beta (b) Orionis, or Rigel, is diagonally opposite Betelgeuse. A nebula surrounding the three stars marking Orion's sword is one of the most conspicuous bright nebulas in the heavens.

50 Lunar's daughter was also called Luna, and his wife was called Hyperion.

51 Lunar also had a daughter, named

### The Creation

#### Tablet 6:57

Persephone, and she married Pluto, also known as Hades, a son of Kronos and Rhea, ruler of the Underworld.

52 Rhea was from Uranus, which was the name of the ruler of that planet, and his wife Gaea, mother of Poseidon.

53 Gaea was ruler in Titan, where there were great cyclopes, which are of any race of one-eyed giants, who reputedly descended from Titan, inhabiting the island of Sicily. From the Latin, from Greek *Kuklos*: *kuklos*, meaning "circle, eye". There were also furies, which are the three terrible, winged goddesses with serpentine hair, Alecto, Megaera, and Tisiphone, who pursue and punish doers of unavenged crimes. From the Middle English *furie*, from Old French, from Latin *furia*, from *furere*, meaning "to rage", and also there were giants, meaning a person or thing of great size. From the Middle English, from Old French *geant*, *jaiant*, from Vulgar Latin \**gagas*, *gagant-*, from Latin *gigas*, from Greek *gigas*.

54 These were the rulers in this solar system after and before the crash of Nibiru's winds into Tiamat; yes there were giants in this Earth before Kadmon (Adam) the Zamzummims, meaning "plotters" the Emims, meaning "terrors" Philistims, meaning "immigrants" and Rephaims, meaning "healers".

55 With the wind ships of the Maldekians, also known as the Valkuns, when trillions were billions, and billions were millions, and millions were thousands;

56 This is in accordance to the motion of your planet around Afsu, the sun; and how far your planet was from it.

57 So the moon as a satellite of the Planet Earth has 3 birth date records:

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 6:57

#### Tablet 7:13

11,000,000,000 billion, it breaks off from the planet Tiamat, Earth, 24,000,000,000 billion the recreation of the planet Earth, and 76,000,000,000,000 trillion the original creation of the entire universe. Just as the conception of a mortal goes through 3 phases to birth, that which is declared the moon today, had went through three separate periods in its path to becoming what it is.

#### Tablet Seven

#### *The Creation Of Your Solar System (19 x 5 = 95)*

Q! 93,000,000,000 Billion years ago, your solar system formed out of a gigantic whirling dust cloud and gas, as a result of the collapse of that great star Sal.

2 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High, Al 'Aliy or El or Illa, who is known as simply Allah, Rabb and Yahweh, or Ha-Shem and Ra, and ANU—all of these names called by religious people, however he is one and the same. ANU created this universe, and the planet called Earth for his blueprint of "physical creation," meaning that these 2 entities, the skies and the Earth, marked the beginning of everything to come. It was the spirit of the Most High, that controlled everything, to quicken and come into being—come to life.

3 So he is called *"The Light Of The Galactical Heaven And The Planet Earth."*

4 This marks the time when the explosion came from combining two hydrogen atoms to make helium; and then the combination of the two gases, which led to a series of chain reactions

exploding, and this was the creation of the Shamush.

5 That cloud of dust and gas existed unformed in the universe, then it began to collapse.

6 This brought 2 Hydrogen atoms together to form Helium. Hydrogen, the most and abundant and simplest gas in the universe, is the fuel of the stars of which there are many kinds.

7 There are binary stars which are a pair of stars which revolve around each other; and eclipsing binary stars which are stars that revolve in such a way that one star blocks the other's light.

8 Stars, such as your sun, stay hot because of your nucleus changes in their centers. Over a period of time, increasing degrees of contractions and heat occur until reactions in their centers produce intense heat and brightness.

9 In the stellar cores, Hydrogen is converted into Helium and other heavier elements, as 554,000,000 million tons of Hydrogen (H) changed into 550,000,000 million tons of helium (He) each second of your sun.

10 The remaining 4,000,000 million exploded from the center giving birth to sun spots, or electrical storms on the sun.

11 This was the birth of your sun, originally called Afsu, known today as Shamash or Shamush by the great ruler ANU, The Most High, The Highest.

12 Between these two gases, light fire came into being. The sun's energy comes from the changing of hydrogen (H) to helium (He) at a temperature of about 30,000,000 million, and 175, 262° F, degrees Fahrenheit.

13 Helium burning gives off hydrogen,

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 7:13

#### Tablet 7:32

which in turn makes more helium.

14 This is what makes the sun a ball of gas, which is constantly burning.

15 This burning of atoms causes the explosions, also called electrical storms. These storms give off sparks of hydrogen and helium, that fling out into the universe.

16 Upon being flung out into the universe, whirling at tremendous speed, these sparks of burning gas began to cool to a lesser degree of heat, and it settled in different places within the universe.

17 We call these planets, stars, and other galaxies.

18 From your sun's electrical storms came the birth of your solar system; a large universe, a Supernova, an explosion.

19 This is the 3rd degree of darkness. This explosion caused the reverse action—from expansion to retraction—that led to the collapse.

20 This supernova was 1,000,000,000 billion light years away at that time.

21 After becoming red giants, supernovas, from the word *Super* meaning, "above; over; upon: *superimpose*. Superior in size, from the Latin, from *super*, meaning "over, above", and the word *Nova* meaning "A star that suddenly becomes much brighter and then gradually returns to its original brightness over a period of weeks to years, from the New Latin (*stella*) *nova*, new (star), *nova*, feminine of Latin *novus*, meaning "new".

22 These supernovas collapse upon themselves, producing intense heat and causing their cores to explode.

23 Sometimes an explosion blows the entire star to bits and at other times a

lump may still be left to become a neutron star, which is a small star made up entirely of neutrons, a collapsed star of tremendous density.

24 A neutron star is a celestial body hypothesized to occur in a terminal stage of stellar evolution. It essentially consists of a superdense mass of neutrons, that have a powerful gravitational attraction from which only neutrinos and high-energy photons can escape, thus rendering the body invisible except to x-ray detection.

25 Neutron stars have masses of about one solar mass and radii of about 10 km (6.2 mi).

26 Their densities are thought to be about 10 to the power of 14 times that of water. Because of their identification with pulsars, rotating neutron stars are thought to have extremely strong magnetic fields on the order of (10 to the power of 12) gauss (compared to a field of 0.2 gauss on Earth, and a few thousand gauss in sunspots).

27 Every time they spin they give out a flash of energy, like a lighthouse.

28 The largest remaining bit of the star may also become so compressed and possess such an intense gravitational pull that it becomes a black hole.

29 At the center of the black hole the star that died is crushed out of existence by the force of gravity.

30 Black holes give off no light and act like stellar vacuum cleaners, sucking up matter and energy from space.

31 They can be compared to the effect that is produced when a cup of liquid is stirred at high speed.

32 Once the spoon is removed a hole is made in the center, like a miniature whirlpool.

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 7:33

#### Tablet 7:55

33 Floating objects are drawn and sucked into the center.

34 So black holes will absorb any stray matter or energy that passes within a certain range of its horizon including light.

35 Dwarf stars, which are also dark brown, are made of protons.

36 Novas are stars that explode and become thousands of times brighter and then becomes dim again.

37 The White Dwarf is a small white star with a large amount of material, packed into an extremely small space.

38 A White Dwarf star is about the size of the Earth, but weighs as much as the Sun.

39 The weight of the Sun's outer layers compresses the gas of the innermost region to a density about 100 times that of water and raises the central temperature to about 15 million K (27,000,000 degrees Fahrenheit).

40 Then there are the supernovas an extremely bright star exploding suddenly appearing in the sky, generally decreasing rapidly in brightness.

41 Giants have a relatively large radius for its mass and temperature and supergiants are any relatively enormous stars, with a greater magnitude than a giant star.

42 Their lifetimes are short in comparison to other stars.

43 Some of the smaller stars are called neutron stars which are made up entirely of neutrons, a collapsed star of tremendous density.

44 A light year is the distance light can travel in one year. Light travels at approximately 186,272 miles per second over a period of 365 days of the solar year, and then there is a Luna year of

354 days at a solar year;  
45 That means light travels 5,874,273,792,000 miles per second each 31,536,000 thousand years.

46 This Supernova was a part of a cluster. All clusters move away from each other. A cluster is one of many groups in which galaxies exist, 19 to be exact on this side of the massive black hole, whose vortex opens every 10 earth years.

47 This vortex allows you to travel interdimensionally through these portals in time and space, which open on earth every 10 years that ends with the number 3. Because time is speeding up, you get caught in time.

48 For instance, the last time was 1993 A.D. of the Gregorian calendar.

49 Let's go back to where it started. 1983 - 1973 - 1963 - 1953 - 1943, when the opening of the vortex with the invention of a time machine in the Philadelphia experiment.

50 The next year of the opening of the vortex will be 2003 A.D.

51 Your time warp started in 1940 a.d. with the Philadelphia Incident.

52 This experiment is what caused a vortex to open up causing Extraterrestrials to come into this dimension because of the magnetic pull from the big generators that supplied the energy for the invisibility project in Philadelphia.

53 The vortex can be opened by Extraterrestrials from the 6th density from their time reference.

54 And one such incident occurred on June 6, 1966 A.D. which was the birthdate of 13 sons who were born to "the Devil".

55 All types of malevolent beings came



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhaalag

### The Creation

Tablet 7:55

Tablet 7:71

through to Earth during this time.

56 The Philadelphia Experiment was an experiment to accomplish teleportation of a warship, The USS Eldridge from Philadelphia to a dock near Norfolk, Virginia by using Albert Einstein's Unified Field Theory.

57 This experiment originally began in 1930 in Chicago, Illinois with a team of scientists.

58 A strange phenomenon happened where 2 navy men Alfred Bielek and Duncan Cameron jumped over the side of the Eldridge, and they landed in Montauk, in Long Island, New York.

59 Where the scientists went wrong, was that they didn't take into consideration, that the sailors, all had emotional involvements at the time of the experiment.

60 So in trying to link up the USS Eldridge, an object, versing the bio-rhythms of a living entity, the human body, and the Earth which had its 1/2 peak at that time caused the problems.

61 The scientists had no understanding of the human psychic, love nor the metaphysics of the Earth, that also has a bio-rhythm like the human body, because it also is a living entity.

62 Also everybody there had a zero time reference different from everyone else. These factors caused the strange phenomena that occurred on the ship.

63 All humans have a time reference. Now they're locked at zero time reference, which is a set time created during the beginning of an experiment.

64 For humans, it is the point at which every individual is conceived, and it continues on to the gestation period until they're born.

65 It is locked to the time stream as he calls it, and is locked so that he can relate to society and civilization around him, and, flow at the same rate as everyone else and has a reference that remains with him throughout his or her life until he or she dies. At which the soul goes on and on, and can come back, reincarnate theoretically in the past or future.

66 But this time reference is sometimes fragile when you start pumping mega watts of power and actually pulse to the giga watt region, the type of energies that will affect the psyche, mind and spirit, you disrupt these references.

67 So what happened was, the reference of the individual is disrupted, but are within the ship's field. So they are not lost.

68 They don't float off into space at that point; but when the ship's field comes down, and those individual references are below and behind the barrier which was in the hull of the ship in the radio room, where Duncan and Bielek were, they were in between these shields that are against magnetic energy.

69 This interdimensional travel is nothing new. We have been doing this for millions of years, which allows beings from other worlds, galaxies, or universes to incarnate here.

70 Let me explain: Most of the crafts exposed to you here on Earth are designed aerodynamically, showing you that they were created and built, right here for this atmosphere, or there would be no need for their saucer ship, which is to cut its way through the air.

71 However, the Nibiruan fleet are crafts that travel to and fro in time and space, and even interdimensionally,

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 7:71

Tablet 7:87

altering time, by facilitating the principle of "NOW". Once you're moving faster than the speed of light.

72 After a universe collapses in its center or contracts, it expands which is an explosion called a "Big Bang," producing the sound **Kha**, from which the word **Khalug** "create" comes. This occurrence of contraction and expansion is something that happens all the time which is also why there is no real line of division between galaxies. They overlap each other the way bubbles connect to each other. Just as the planes do.

73 It is the same sound that each being that comes into this world, as the womb contracts to yield for birth, and the baby gurgles out **gha**, and **kha**, remembering the sounds of chaos in creation, as one thing comes into existence, it fractures other things to form itself.

74 It's a gradual process of development in the womb, as the sounds of an octave. Each **C** note, of each octave is the same **C** note vibrating on a higher or lower scale, called tones.

75 An octave is 8 notes and all of the sounds inclusive of sharps and flats, within 1 octave is 13.

76 The 9th point is the actual birth and the new being creates for the first time for all to hear his/her own tone. Such is the way of the universe and galaxies.

77 Now, each universe begins expanding and growing larger until it reaches a point where it bounces off of other expanding universes, and begins to contract. This is only to collapse and explode again, creating, or reconstructing new universes.

78 Atoms and cells all do the exact same thing the human body does; it grows and expands until it collapses. You call it

death, which is merely a sickness that can be cured.

79 So, the universe does the exact same thing; it dies. When a universe dies, it explodes and causes the reverse of an expansion.

80 The space between galaxies is always getting bigger. So billions of years ago, galaxies were closer and closer, before expanding.

#### *Before.....*

81 There had to be a point of starting. This would have all the galaxies crunched together into a small space.

82 This would have been 76,000,000,000,000 trillion years ago, the small dot or **Nagut** exploded and this was called the "Big Bang", resulting from the expanding then collapsing of the universe. This sound is **Kha** which disturbs the **A'yun** tone of the original.

83 This caused the explosion of positive, low pitch tones, dark tones, and negative forces, high pitch tone, bright tones, causing the negative and positive forces to clash into each other, by the will of **A'LYUN A'LYUN EL**, who is outside of your time zone.

84 Your time zone is second to second, minute to minute, hour to hour, day to day.

85 Yet, each day of your days is 1000 years to **A'lyun A'lyun EL**'s day, making it hard for you to overstand just how **A'LYUN A'LYUN EL** exists.

86 For the pure sound of **AUM**, which predates the bang is covered in the chaos of creation, and you must seek this tone, **AUM** to realign yourself.

87 Each individual born vibrates, and

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 7:87

has a tone within an octave, and there are various octaves to complete the full scale of sound, and sound vibrates from conception to decline, to end, which registers it in time.

88 Each individual has a zero time reference and tone reference, and vibrational level.

89 Yet, you exist all in what's called set time, which exists within real time. That, is each individual's real time. Their point of origin. All hearts do not beat, like a metronome at exact beats per second. Sound flows, and is utilized, cut on and cut off. Life flows and is utilized, cut on and cut off. A'LYUN A'LYUN EL's time does not have a "then" only a "now", whereas each individual is at the point of "now", and looks back at multiple "thens" and looks forward to multiple "thens". Thus, on both sides of present, you find past and future.

90 That was at the very beginning, not the beginning.

91 The time, El Wagut, El Asr, it says in El's Holy Garun in the 13th degree, which has been changed to the 183rd degree, verses 1 through 3: pertaining to the time when the Enoshites soul will be squeezed from his body and is overcome by death:

*And the squeezing of Enosite's soul, It will be squeezed from his body, Surely, this is the age when the Enosites are overcome by defeat. Except for those who are faithful and work to perfect their being and are advocates of patience.*

92 By the measurements of time when it begins and when it ends; to humans your reference of time began at the recreation of this planet then called Tiamat to Qi and now Earth, from Eridu.

#### Tablet 8:7

93 Time does not move forward nor has it come from behind. It has always been.

94 Time does not ascend upward nor has it descended from above.

95 Time is now. Now is the time. Time is. Then now is not then.

#### Tablet Eight

#### Life Forms Of Tiamat, Earth (19 x 4 = 76)

Q! Your planet called Earth is Within The 18th galaxy called the Milky Way because of its disc-shaped dense mass of stars, which has millions of stars and light from the planet called Earth.

2 The sun, stars and the reflected light of the moon, from the sun, produce the much needed illumination for the Earth. One takes up where the other leaves off.

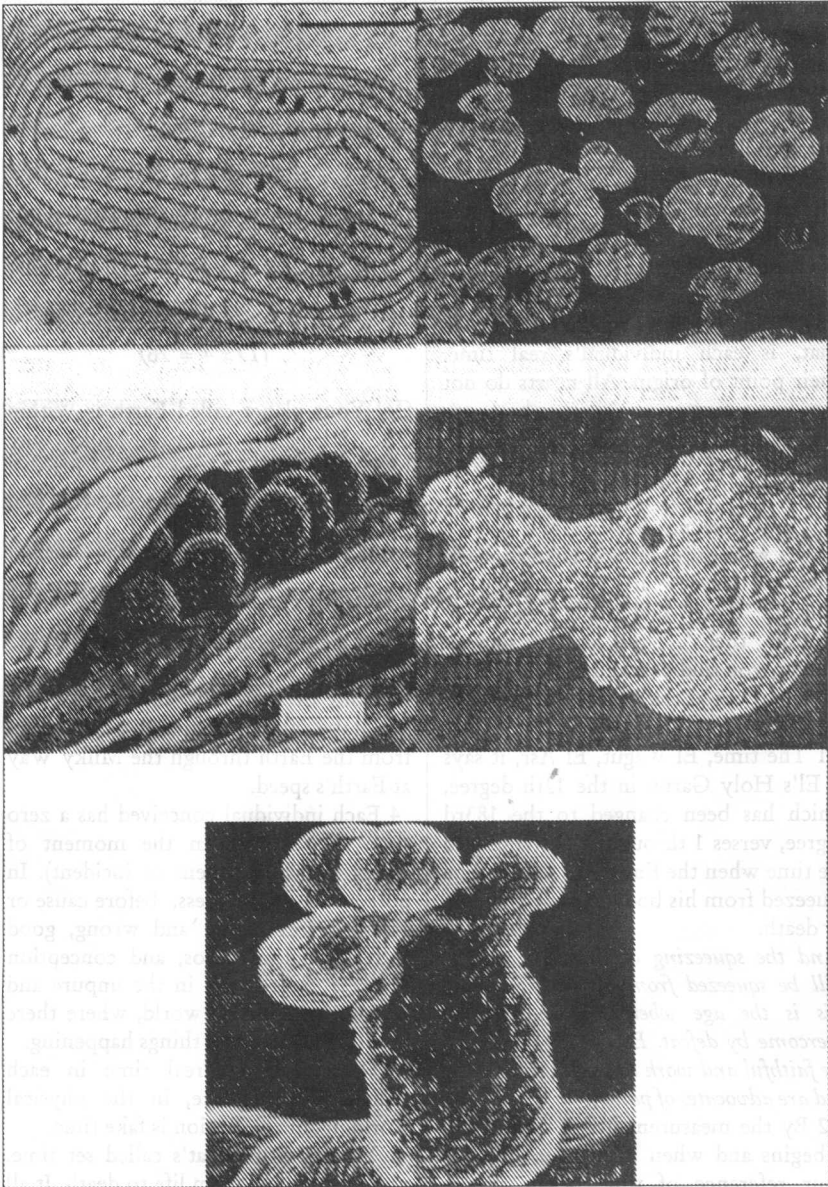
3 Yet this is only made possible by the motions of these heavenly bodies. It will take 30,000 thousand years to go from the Earth through the Milky Way at Earth's speed.

4 Each individual conceived has a zero time reference, from the moment of inception (the moment or incident). In pure and holy darkness, before cause or effect, before right 'and wrong, good and evil before chaos, and conception (process or growth), in the unpure and unholy light of this world, where there is will, good and evil things happening.

5 That point is real time in each individual's existence, in the physical world, from conception is fake time.

6 You exist in what's called set time. you set the time from life to death. It all exists before you and will exists after you.

7 You and your life is only a point or



**Figure 11**  
**Intelligent Life Forms**



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 8:7

#### Tablet 8:26

short space in real time, which exists in all when the light of life is cut on.

8 It begins real time, yet existence already was in pure and holy darkness, and under set time, is each individual's real time, existence. Their point of origin.

9 A'lyun A'lyun El's time does not have a "then" only a "now", whereas each individual is at the point of "now", and looks back at multiple "thens" and looks forward to multiple "thens".

10 Thus, on both sides of the present, you find past and future. Nibiru is capable of traveling the distance from point to point, or through space and time interdimensionally.

11 It can go through time, future or past, without interfering with the principle of "now" or "then".

12 Everything is calculated by the speed of light in so far as, everything sums up to things when the light came on.

13 For instance when you grab the light switch, you are at the point of Hydrogen, when you click the light switch, you are at the point of Helium, and both Hydrogen and Helium burning gives you the light of the Sun.

14 When beings enter into our planet, they travel interdimensionally, using real time, and that's why they can pop up anytime within our zero time, or fake, time.

15 Zero time is the first time for each individual as they come into this world, while being born in real time.

16 If humans were to try and travel past the speed of light, their G force, would cause them to explode, they would have to learn travel at the speed of light, and controlling the G force.

17 That is the forces that affect the body as it escalates in speed, in relation to how 1 G effects the body per second.

18 A G is a unit of acceleration equal to the acceleration caused by gravity at the earth's surface, about 33 feet per second.

19 The Milky Way, part of a spiral galaxy, is inside of the universe and is very minute.

20 The light from the sun comes to Earth. Light travels from the sun in 8 minutes and approximately 20 seconds, some say in 4 minutes.

21 Your universe contains 19 galaxies. There are 1 billion other galaxies. The distances in your universe reach up to 26,000,000,000 billion light years.

22 Your universe is the smallest and inner-most of 7 Universes, which are a part of a Galactical Federation of 19 galaxies. As the universe increases, the universes get larger and larger.

23 Your mind cannot comprehend the circumference of the universe, it is unimaginable to you, while in your body. The word that best describes it is infinity. The universe doesn't end. You are merely limited by your imagination.

24 My child, for a time it was hard for you to overstand the very Beginning of your existence.

25 It was difficult for you to accept that you were made to evolve from intelligent Amoebae which are single celled organism with a definite nucleus that move by way of a pseudopod or false foot.

26 A pseudopod is a temporary projection of the cytoplasm of certain cells, such as phagocytes, or of certain unicellular organisms, especially amoebas, that serves in locomotion and phagocytosis.

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 8:27

27 The word Amoeba is from new Latin, genus name, from Greek *amoibē*, change, from *ameibein*, to change; and Fungi which are single-celled or, multi-cellular organisms that excrete enzymes that actually dissolve their food and then absorb their food through their thin cellular wall. However, this was your beginning. A beginning unknown to Humims.

28 Thus, as you read this tablet, you shall have a great overstanding of how you became who and what you are today.

29 The first kinds of life forms on this planet were the evolution of the Amoebae, Fungi and Algae that lived underwater and evolved onto land, which were transplanted here.

30 Early Earth was composed of the gases, Ammonia and Methane in addition to water (H<sub>2</sub>O).

31 The cooling of the Earth and the subsequent falling of the vapor rings allowed these gases to reach the waters upon the Earth, forming solids and a molten crust.

32 The exposure of ultraviolet rays from the Sun caused these gases to form simple, organic molecules from things here.

33 These began to form larger molecules, until protein was formed.

34 It was this formation which ultimately resulted in the prototype of the living cell, which occurred 46,000,000,000 trillion years ago.

35 Bear in mind that these chain reactions did not occur by blind chance, but only by the will of The Most High, ANU.

36 The stage after the creation of the first cell took place in the lab of Shimti

Tablet 8:45

*"where the breath of life is breathed,* which was located on Lahmu/Mars.

37 This cell, or cells, was then placed inside the Vulcan deity, a Dolphin. Dolphins are members of the most intelligent group of animals living in the sea.

38 However what many people don't know is, dolphins are actually small whales that range in length from 4 to 12 feet. The word *dolphin* comes from the Greek *delphis*, meaning "*womb*" because of its shape, and it was the womb of transplant for the human cell.

39 Unlike many animals, dolphins voluntarily associate with humans. The common dolphin appeared in ancient Greek and Roman mythology. The Greeks considered the dolphin sacred to the god Apollo.

40 Dolphins have very highly developed senses such as sight, which they are able to see up to 50 feet away.

41 Touch, responding to the lightest touch of a finger. Smell and taste are also two of their senses which aren't as developed. Yet, dolphins do have taste buds.

42 Dolphins have an excellent sense of hearing and is one of their most important senses of all. Yet they have no outer ear and can "see" with sound.

43 This is known as echolocation. When sounds are sent out from an organ in the dolphin's head, they strike objects and bounce back. The direction of these echoes and the time it takes them to return tells the direction and distance of the objects.

44 These first cells in Shimti were transplanted and transported into the seas of this planet.

45 This transportation involved the

## CHAPTER ONE

### Tablet 8:45

development of the first animals 24,000,000,000 billion years ago. These were the single-celled organisms called Protozoa.

46 The simplest of this group is the Amoebae, a small mass of transparent protoplasm which does not even have a definite shape, or a cell wall.

47 The first single-celled animal to originate was the Amoebae,

48 Which is found in water or moist soil and reproduces asexually.

49 This means they reproduce alone; they don't need a partner.

50 Fungus arose from this single cell organism and played an important role in nature.

51 They break down the bodies of dead organisms into chemical substances that can be used by other organisms.

52 Fungi live as parasites and reproduce either sexually or asexually.

53 The simplest particle of life is  $H^1$ , Hydrogen, which is smaller than that is a quark, of which atoms are composed. The atom is the smallest unit of an element that retains all of the element's properties.

54 All things are made of atoms, which are composed of Quarks, and even smaller called exotic Mesons or Biaps, such as Protons: units of positive electricity, Neutrons: units of neutral electricity, and Electrons: electrically negative parts of the Atom; to name a few, which are made of Zede or Zele.

55 Together, these form a specific pattern.

56 The Zele is the smallest part of any substance. This is called Quantum Physics, my child, the doorway to reality.

57 The Atom is too small to be seen

### Tablet 8:66

even with the most powerful electron microscope; yet all that is, is in parts, and is part of the existence.

58 The average diameter of an atom is approximately  $1/100,000,000$  of an inch.

59 At the center of an atom is a smaller particle called a quark, the father of energy, which in itself was produced by the mother of all energy, Biaps, as in the cells beneath the cell or in the DNA, Deoxyribonucleic acid.

60 Then there is the nucleus, a dense cluster of protons and neutrons on the outside of a Quark.

61 Why do we refer to it as the mother? The mother Mitochondria, located on the Y chromosome is the male equivalent to Mitochondria DNA called YAP DNA, that is the same as when a female is pregnant with a male child, only without the male sperm, as in a so-called asexual cell, splitting into a daughter.

62 This practice of splitting and parting and becoming individual life forms is only found in the female or mother.

63 So in actuality A-sexual cells are really F-sexual cells, for female sexuality. The word Mitochondria is from Greek *mitos*, "warp thread" and the Greek *khondrion*, diminutive of *khondros* for "grain, or granule".

64 Mitochondria are the tiny bodies within a cell that are responsible for production of energy through breakdown of sugars.

65 The Mitochondria DNA is in the female, which produces the male in a so-called asexual fashion.

66 This is your original Hermaphrodite, which comes from Hermaphroditus, the son of Hermes, the son of Zeus and Maia and

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 8:66

Aphrodite, the daughter of Uranus.  
67 When you look at the word phonetically you see "Her", as a 3 letter prefix, and her is always identified with "she" or the female gender, as in most hermaphrodite cases, yet it includes male strands that create "Y" chromosomes.

68 Now the very word "her" is from the Middle English, from Old English *hire*. Important derivatives are: *he'*, *him*, *his*, *her*, *it*, *here*, *hence*. Note that "her" is inclusive of "he", in it's root meaning.

69 He is from Middle English, from Old English *he*, the pronouns *he*, *him*, and *his*, A male person or animal.

70 So "he" is always identified with the male factor, when "her" on the other hand is inclusive with male and female factors, making "her" the mother.

71 M=Mitochondria, and add OTHER, and you get the word MOTHER.

72 Together, the protons (p), which have a positive (+) charge, and neutrons (n), which have no charge, are called nucleons.

73 Outside spinning around the nucleus in orbitals are electrons, which have a negative (-) charge that makes up what is called "the shell," of the Atom (Atum).

74 All Atoms vary in the amount of protons, electrons and neutrons according to the elements to which they belong.

75 In reality, no Atom has a definite size in space and time. However, it gets its form from its surrounding electrons.

76 Atoms are building blocks from which molecules are made; and a molecule is the smallest unit of a pure substance that can exist independently and exhibit all of the properties of the

#### Tablet 8:86

substance: carbon, hydrogen, nitrogen and sulfur.

77 These gases formed into simple, organic molecules, at which time these organic molecules began to form larger and larger molecules until protein was formed.

78 Listen, my child, concerning the Re-Creation of the planet Earth;

79 It was this formation which ultimately resulted in the prototype of the living organism.

80 The stage after the creation of the first cell involved the development of the first animals, which is called a Protozoa, which comes from the Greek "Proto," "*first in time*," and "Zoa" from "Zoia," meaning "*animals*."

81 When reproducing, the Protozoa splits into two separate animals or cells. Just as at birth, the mother splits in two beings.

82 Over a period of 19,000,000, million earth years of time, these animals multiplied and diversified and evolved into many types of creatures and animal life forms.

83 The protozoa were originally transported and planted here on this planet Earth by these beings from the planet Rizq, the Anunnagi, called the Aluhum.

84 And do not forget, my child; the conditions of your planet had to be right!

85 These first atoms were made up of very simple combinations with each other, but sunlight contains energy, and this energy forced the atoms into more complicated combinations until small cells formed.

86 This also happened on many other planets with the same chemicals and



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 8:86

#### Tablet 8:102

temperatures.

87 So, there is life on many other planets; the key is water, in which is life as bacteria.

88 There are intelligent bacteria that help Earthlings digest their food, and many other positive things.

89 There are also intelligent bacteria that hurt Earthlings.

90 Intelligent bacteria do things such as make you sick, and cause diseases in humans, animals and plants.

91 In Humans, they cause diseases such as Syphilis meaning "a *Friend Of The Swine*", Leprosy from middle English from *Lepre*, Leprosy, from old French, from late Latin *Lepra* from Greek *lepros*, scaly from *lepis*, lepros, meaning scale; and Pneumonia from *pneumon* meaning *lung*, and is an inflammatory disease of the lung, to name a few.

92 Most of these diseases came to this planet from others planets, some of which are in your solar system, and others that are far beyond your knowledge. Many are the diseases of your body, in fact some live on your body, like streptococcus, and herpes, just to name 2 of the many thousands.

93 You shall have knowledge, for in this tablet are facts beyond any doubt.

94 Like many other simple organisms, Bacteria can multiply by asexual reproduction or by binary fission, the splitting of an adult cell into 2 separate parts and budding, where an outgrowth grows from a parent organism and then breaks off and becomes another separate organism, birth.

95 This occurs when the nucleus of one cell divides, forming two new cells (daughter cells), and make note it doesn't say "son" cells.

96 The exact same way a hologram, from the Greek, from *holos*, whole, and the gram, from French *gramme*, from Late Latin *gramma*, "a small weight" from Greek, meaning "something written, small weight", the hologram can be broken into millions of parts and each one is the same, so it is with cells.

97 And then, my child, there are other bacteria that just live with you, never bothering you at all.

98 The first plant life were simple plants that began as one-celled organisms of the classes, known today as Bacteria and Algae.

99 These originated in the water.

100 Yet their structure and composition enabled them to exist in all types of environments and conditions, some have unknown origins. Scientists have found a new life form on Earth. These life forms are tough little microbes, that live in the boiling water, spewing from volcanic vents deep under the ocean, thriving on carbon dioxide, and the tremendous water pressure. They are a third form of terrestrial life, named Archaea after the Greek word for ancient. This is a very different life form from what scientists know. They were first discovered on the bottom of the Pacific in 1977. However, recently Scientists discovered that their genetic code was different from anything biologists had seen before. Unlike most bacteria, and all plants, animals and humans, archaea lives totally without sunlight. When the usual organisms start dying, these ones start singing.

101 Algae have bodies composed of a single cell. Algae accounts for 90% of the world's photosynthesis.

102 Bacteria are found everywhere, in

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 8:102

water, air, soil, your bodies and food.

103 Many of them are helpful and necessary for your physical existence.

104 They are also useful in the decomposition and dissolving of solid waste.

105 Then you have the virus. A virus is a submicroscopic organism that has an exceedingly simple structure composed of nucleic acid with a protective protein covering, coming from the Latin meaning *poison*.

106 In the case of some of the viruses that live in bacteria and animal cells,

107 This nucleic acid is generally DNA, Deoxyribonucleic Acid. In the viruses that cause diseases of plants, the nucleic acid is usually RNA, Ribonucleic Acid.

108 A virus lives in a cell of another living thing.

109 Although viruses are small and simple, they are a major cause of diseases.

110 Some viruses infect human beings with diseases, "dis-ease".

111 Others infect other animals or plants, and still others attack bacteria.

112 Viruses produce diseases in an organism by damaging some of its cells.

113 However, viruses sometimes live in cells without harming them.

114 Most viruses reproduce in specific cells of certain organisms. Viruses are Gaia's/Earth's means of defense when attacked.

#### Tablet Nine

#### The Evolutionary Process

(19 x 14 = 266)

Qo! You are about to embark upon the truth.

#### Tablet 9:12

2 I shall take you a step further into the world of true Right Knowledge, Right Wisdom and the Right Overstanding.

3 For many years, Humims have pondered about the evolution of the inhabitants of the planet Earth.

4 The question was in the minds of Humans as to where each species and each lifeform evolved.

5 You must learn of the evolutionary process.

6 This will give you great knowledge, of that which is right and exact, and Right Wisdom, Right Overstanding and Sound Right Reasoning of how and where the nine ether verses the six ether came about.

7 Now, let us begin by learning of a time before, when a large craft from the Ninga fleet thought to be a meteorite crashed into the planet, Sheering off the lower half of it.

8 That was 24,000,000,000 billion years ago.

9 This caused the development of Earth's shape and form as you know it today, bringing with it, new kinds of lifeforms.

10 Some to make residence beneath the seas of what is called Bimini today, where a great empire of Reptilians thrive, even unto this day. This empire is located in the Atlantic Ocean, in the area called the Bermuda Triangle or *Angels Triangle*;

11 Other life forms took shape on the surface of the Earth.

12 It was gases and electrical sparks that formed the complex molecules, from the simple ones, originally planted here some 76,000,000,000,000 trillion years ago.

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 9:13

Tablet 9:44

13 For billions of years, life continued to consist of no more than simple cells, yet with intelligence.

14 As time passed, more complicated cells were born, and these cells gradually became even more complicated cells,

15 Which were giving birth until they eventually combined with each other, or married to give birth to even larger organisms.

16 The more complicated an organism, such as an Algae, the larger its brain is;

17 Thus, the more intelligent it became.

18 These living organisms evolved out of the water, through the ammonia, and onto the soil.

19 Millions of years after that, the next group of animals developed called Metazoans.

20 Their bodies were composed of specialized cells grouped to form tissues, organs, and systems, much like the animals of today.

21 These animals multiplied and diversified, and over a period of 19,000,000 million years, evolved into man, many types of animals;

22 And Dragons called Terrible Lizards, or simply Dinosaurs.

23 This was the first evolution of life on the planet Earth.

24 These inhabitants went through many changes such as:

25 The Ice Age glaciers,

26 Volcanoes,

27 And earthquakes.

28 During this time there were also problems with the Dinosaurs and Humans.

29 The evolution of the dinosaurs and humans was imbalanced to the point that the dinosaurs were much bigger

than Humans, and they were killing them off.

30 These Humans were of the Homo Erectus species. They had 6 ether hair covering most of their bodies.

31 Dinosaurs are classified, or divided into separate groups,

32 One being the Saurischia, "*Lizard Hips*." He's a four-legged, plant-eating Dinosaur, and can also be a meat-eating Dinosaur,

33 And the other being Ornithischia, "*Bird Hip*."

34 This group of Dinosaurs is your two-legged, plant-eaters and all of your armored Dinosaurs.

35 In your Ornithischia, the forward pointing bone has swung around in order that it can point backwards and forwards.

36 And Saurischia have hip bones that are found within reptiles.

37 These three bones point in different directions.

38 These 2 names are in reference to the arrangement of three bones of the pelvis.

39 In the Saurischia, these bones were arranged similar to that of modern Crocodiles and Lizards.

40 These are your Taneen, while the pelvis of the Ornithischia was bird-like.

41 Therefore, humans developed from a one-celled animal, which developed into a water creature;

42 And these humans are Tadpoles, or Reptilians for the first 3 months in their mother's womb.

43 This is why humans still have webbed hands, gills, and scales.

44 In their own evolution, with the help of their Mammalian parent they become the root seed of Mammals later

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 9:44

called the Human Being.

45 In its primeval state, they climbed upon the land mass and developed into land creatures and then to Genus Homo on to Homo Erectus.

46 And these land creatures that were once Tadpoles or Reptilians grew while in their mothers' womb. From 3 months, plus 3 months more; during that period they were connected to an umbilical cord, umbilicus, or navel that is on the abdomen of the fetus and is connected to the placenta.

47 This mark on the surface of the abdomen of Mammals, who once dwelt in a marina, or water, is where the Umbilical Cord, also called Umbilicus, was. This central point, or middle, is attached during the gestation.

48 The very word "navel" comes from the Middle English word "*Nafela*," and is the same as the Aramic/Hebrew word "*Nephela*, *Nepheliam*," "to fall down," which is the same word. It's in the phonetics of the language.

49 It is a clear picture in these days and times that the words "navy", "navel", "naval", and "marina" tie in. This is a confession that man was a tadpole, and was considered a sea creature.

50 Lifeforms that evolved from the sea were water vertebrates.

51 They did not appear until 500,000,000 million years ago, and land vertebrates followed about 100,000,000 million years ago.

52 About 225,000,000 million years ago, there were fish in the waters as well as sea plants.

53 Most amphibians had made the transition from water to dry land. The plants on the dry land attracted the

amphibians to evolve into reptiles.

54 The Dolphin as a whale went from the stars to this planet in the sea, then onto land, then back into the sea as a whale.

55 Crocodiles are a remnant of that evolutionary phase also.

56 From about 225,000,000 million years ago to 65,000,000 million years ago, which is the period of time often referred to as the Dinosaur age, evolved 2 main lines of egg-laying Reptilians.

57 Those who could fly, which evolved into birds, like the Pterodactyls from the Greek *pteron*, meaning "*feather*, *wing*" and *daktulos* from the Greek for "*finger*"; and those who roamed and dominated the planet Earth as Dinosaurs called the Tyrannosaurus Rex "Tyrant Reptile" or "Terrible Lizards."

58 These Reptiles evolved, alongside with a variety of Amphibians and water lizards, away from the oceans and their water life, which was full of activity.

59 When humans came out of water, your evolution jumped billions of years.

60 When Humans crawled on land, they were in the form of what looked like crocodiles.

61 If you examine the back or the spinal columns of Humans, you can see knots up and down the spinal column.

62 Millions of years ago, it was a fin.

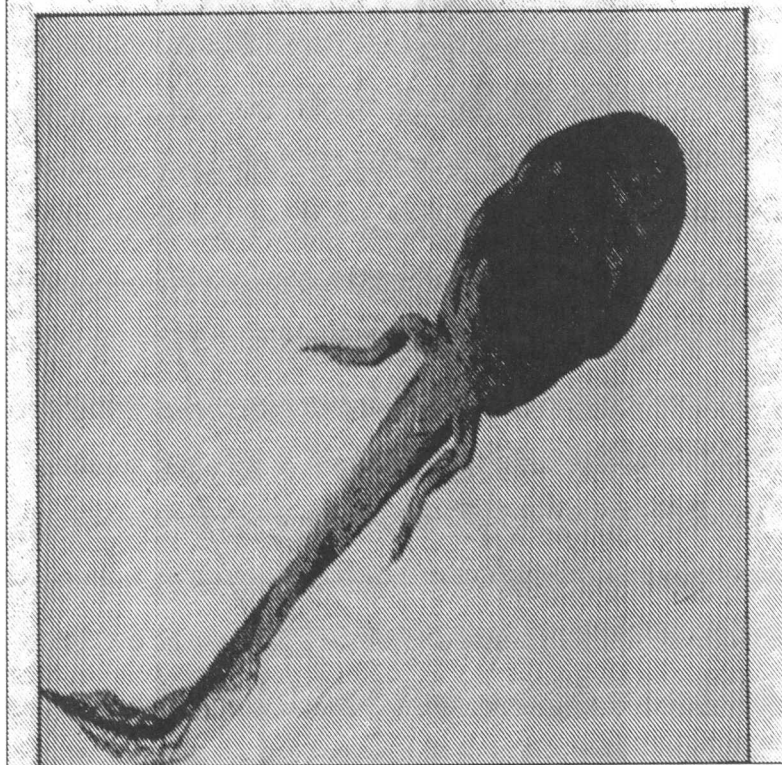
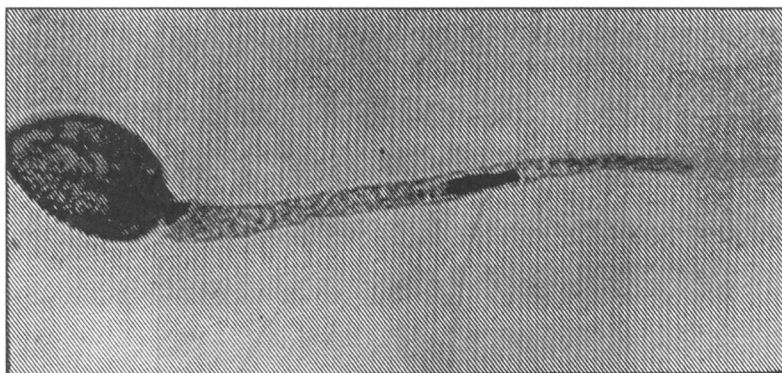
63 This fin or sail was used to conduct heat and regulate heat, and the body had to mutate.

64 Behemoth, mankind to this day still has at the end of his spinal column, an extension called a coccyx, that is a tail; as well as wings under the arms, and webbed hands.

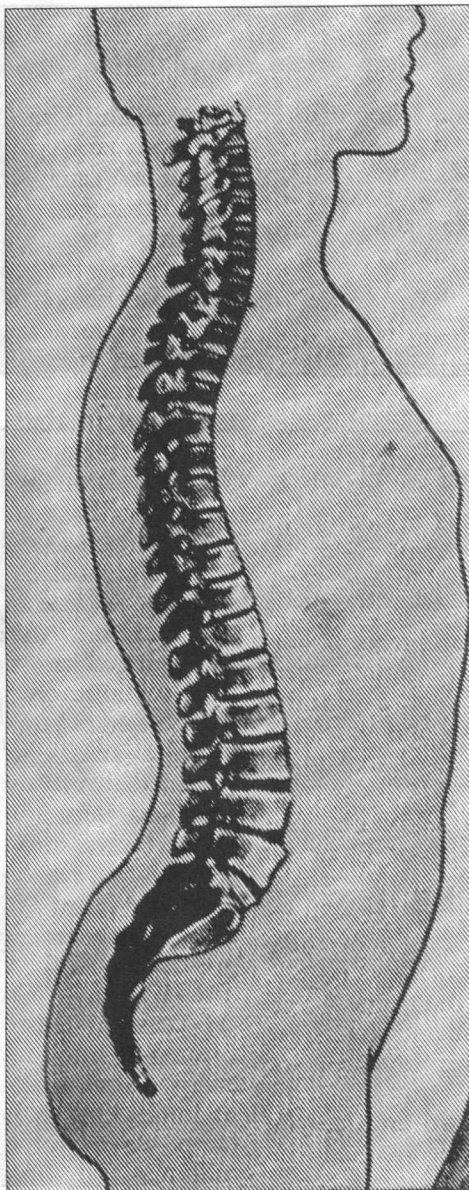
65 This Human developed from what you would call a dinosaur today. This

#### Tablet 9:65





**Figure 12**  
**The Human Sperm And A Tadpole**



**Diagram 18**  
**The Spinal Column With The Coccyx Tail At The End**

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 9:65

dinosaur was called Dimetrodon. It got its name from it, having that which is unique; that being two sets of teeth.

66 No other animal had two sets of teeth.

67 The Dimetrodon lived about 60 - 300 hundred million years ago, which means that it lived at the end of the Paleozoic Era.

68 Dimetrodon was a large meat-eating reptile, which measured some ten to twelve feet from nose to tail, and five feet in height; which explains why many humans have a craving for flesh.

69 When Dimetrodon, who was of the Paleozoic Era, ruled, this deadly creature roamed the valley before the dinosaurs of the Mesozoic Era.

70 The Dimetrodon was the first to ever inhabit the land. It was a warm-blooded reptile.

71 Dimetrodon is a deadly reptile known for the enormous sail on its back.

72 This sail was used for the purpose of regulating body heat.

73 By turning the Sail to face the Sun, the Dimetrodon was able to warm up much more quickly,

74 In about a little less than an hour, which allowed the Dimetrodon more time to hunt.

75 A reptile can't stay active if it is too hot; however, without the heat, reptiles become more sluggish, still and helpless.

76 But mammals can regulate the heat of their bodies because they are warm-blooded. Dimetrodon is not an ordinary reptile.

77 The resemblance between Human and Dimetrodon was the teeth.

78 Both Human and Dimetrodon have 2 sets of teeth which were the Incisors,

#### Tablet 9:91

Canines and different sized teeth behind the Canines. This is only found on Mammals.

79 360,000,000 million years before Dimetrodon, some creatures crawled out of the ocean, which were early Amphibians.

80 Within 20,000,000 million years, they split into 2 groups.

81 One became the aggressive species, which were the Diapsid; and the other one was the passive Synapsid.

82 They began to compete for supremacy.

83 From generation to generation, each line improved and perfected itself.

84 When the Diapsids and Synapsids moved further up the evolutionary chain, they began to split in different directions.

85 The Diapsids had two holes, two openings in the skull, which evolved into all modern reptilians, such as turtles, crocodiles, alligators, lizards, etc.;

86 While the Synapsids had a single hole in the back of their skulls, which evolved into all proto-mammals such as Dimetrodon, Armadillo, Whale, Dogs, Cows, Human, and all other mammals that evolved in this line.

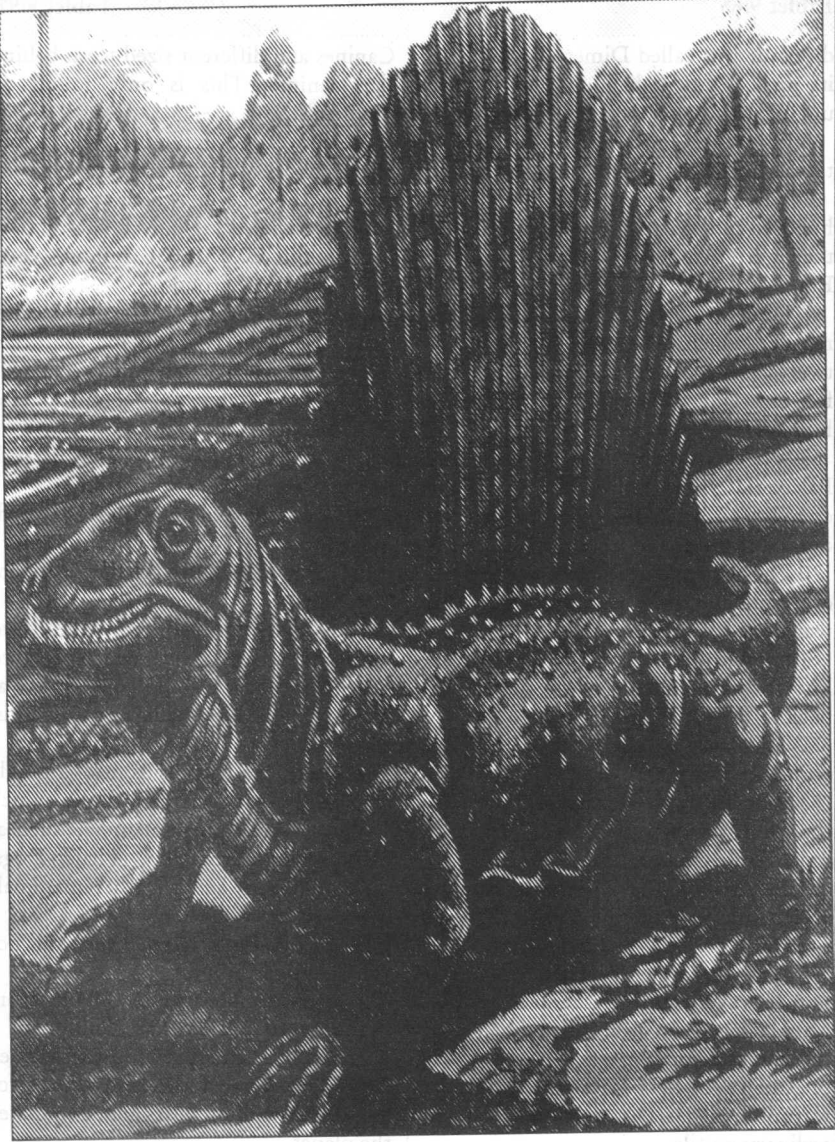
87 The two holes allowed the skull not to squeeze the brain.

88 Proto-mammals were changing from Reptilian to Mammalian, and from a mammal-like Reptilian posture. They took possession of the land masses for 50,000,000 million years and dominated the planet.

89 Dimetrodon's first descendants were hot-blooded.

90 This was a detour in evolution.

91 They took steps from Reptilian to



**Figure 13**  
**Dimetrodon**



**Figure 14**  
**A Baby Born With A Coccyx Tail, Called An**  
**Extended Spine**



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 9:91

#### Tablet 9:112

Mammalian.

92 The Dinosaurs started to take control, and the proto-mammals began to disappear,

93 In the Triassic period, 245,000,000 million years ago.

94 Thus, larger, more vulnerable animals began a long conquest, and pushed proto-mammals to the brink of extinction.

95 The lizard-like Ophiacodon and the warm-blooded Dimetrodon reduced in size.

96 Proto-mammals had to adapt to night life becoming nocturnal hunters. As proto-mammals began to mutate, and evolve out of its present state, the size of their brain grew.

97 During this time, Extra-Terrestrials had leaped in and started breeding also.

98 Although life evolved from the seas, all of it did not originate there.

99 Some lifeforms crashed in the seas of Tiamat from the Maldek incident; particularly from the Ninga star fleet. They being from another star constellation, and they lived under the seas of Tiamat.

100 These other lifeforms were beings known as the Troglodytes, or Maldekians, which crashed down on Tiamat. One of the four Maldekian crafts, called the West Wind, crashed into the center of the Planet Earth.

101 These beings lived in the seas of Tiamat/Earth for millions of years. Their home base is under the Bermuda Triangle.

102 They set up kingdoms called Yams under the waters.

103 The Maldekians developed into intelligent humanoids by abducting and mixing their seed with humans.

104 This is where the Reptilian like dinosaurs came from. While on one hand there was another set of Extraterrestrial beings like the Greys, from which some of the Dinosaurs evolved from.

105 These Greys came from the star constellation Orion, the star constellations of Arcturus and Pleiades. Meanwhile, the Reptilians ruled them from Rigel and Betelgeuse, Belletrax, Mintaka, Alnilam, and Alnitak in the Orion star constellation and Auriga in the Cappella star formation.

106 They were all in fear of the aggressive insect-type Extraterrestrial from Andromeda, many of which came down to this planet Earth.

107 One of the common species of dinosaurs that evolved from the Rumardian seed of Greys was the Hysilophodon, who came out of the Jurassic Period.

108 They were called Hysilophodon because of their "High-Ridge Teeth." The Hysilophodon were herbivores. They only ate off plants and fruits, extracting the needed chlorine.

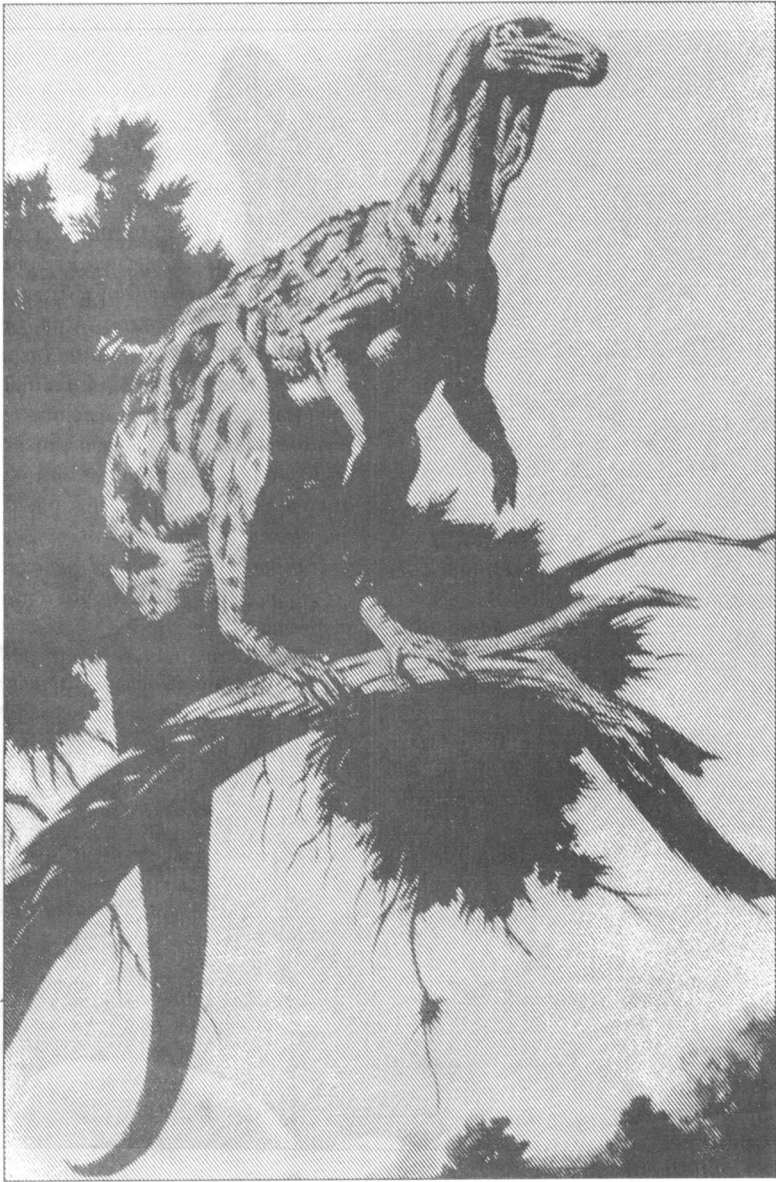
109 The most common dinosaur that evolved from the Reptilians were the Tyrannosaurus Rex, meaning "Tyrant Reptile," or "Terrible Lizard."

110 It is 50 feet long and 20 feet in height and weighed 7 tons. It was the largest carnivore that ever walked the Planet Tiamat/Earth.

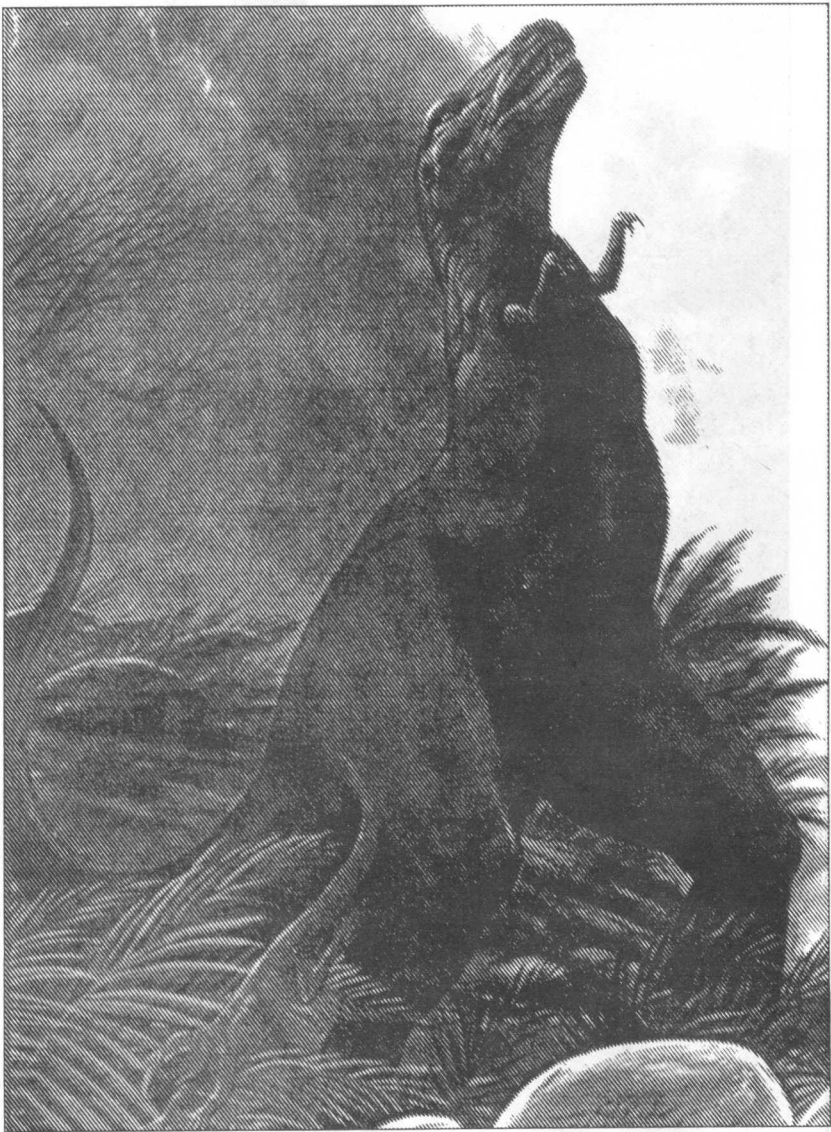
111 This creature is known to be the king of the meat-eaters.

112 The Tyrannosaurus Rex came out of the Reptilians making them part Dinosaur and part Reptilian.

*The Evolutionary Humim*



**Figure 15**  
**Hysilophodon**



**Figure 16**  
**Tyrannosaurus Rex**

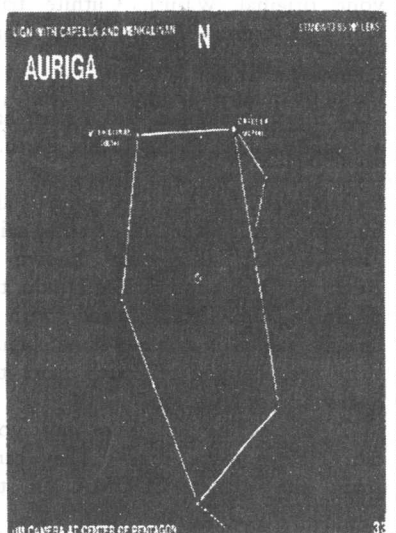
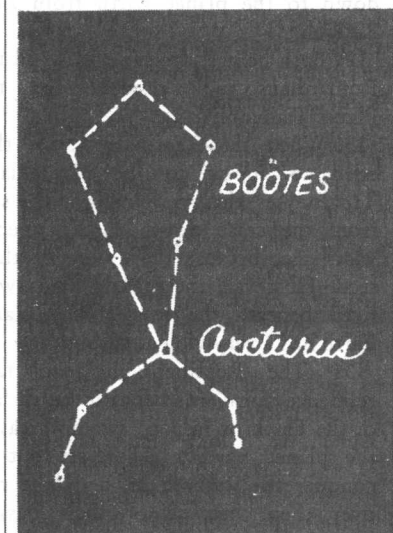
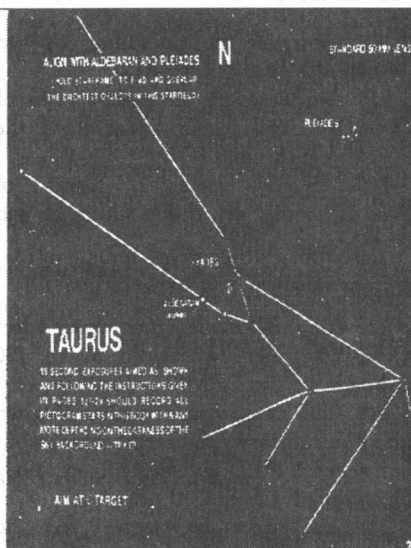


Diagram 19  
The Constellations

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 9:113

#### Tablet 9:132

113 Alongside the dinosaurs, you had the Evolutionary Humims.

114 Amongst the different species of Evolutionary Humim, you have the Australopithecines.

115 There were 2 forms of Australopithecines that could walk and were erect.

116 Their brain was 1/3rd the size of a modern Human's brain.

117 The smaller ones stood about 4 feet tall and weighed between 50 to 120 pounds.

118 This was your original Pygmy, Kishite and Hawilahite tribe which your mother Hawwah, Eve came from. They had Nine Ether hair.

119 The larger ones were 7 feet and weighed 222 to 250 pounds. This was your original Watusi, Cuthite tribe which Kadmon, Adam came from. They had eight ether hair.

They were the giants in the earth.

120 All other humans had 6 ether hair as other animals of this planet Earth. 9 ether hair is a symbol of an Extraterrestrial being. All animals and humans on this planet have 6 ether hair.

121 Kadmon/Zakar, also known as Adam was also a mixture of Hindu, the original Black Man mixed with a Shaggy, which is another set of beings that were coming to Earth from the Sirius star constellation.

122 These Shaggies were not your hairy, Bigfoot creatures. They came from the planet EDUMA in the constellation Of Sirius.

123 Along with these Shaggies, the Greys also came from the same star constellation—from Zeta Reticuli called Sirius B for biological entity.

124 The Rumardians, called Greys,

came from the planet Pleiades and Arcturus.

125 When Nibiru passed by Sirius B, its presence drained the energy from the Sun and caused this great star, Sirius B, to collapse. Sirius A had two planets.

126 The Naarians, an independent species of Greys, were on one planet and the Numos, Nommus, Reptilians were on the other. Both planets rotated around Sirius A.

127 So when their Sun died, the Naarians followed Nibiru through the Milky Way. While in pursuit, these beings, the Reptilians, chased the Greys, the Rumardians who also lived on Sirius because they wanted to rule over them and use them as slaves.

128 Some of the Rumardians came down to the planet Earth from Zeta Reticuli.

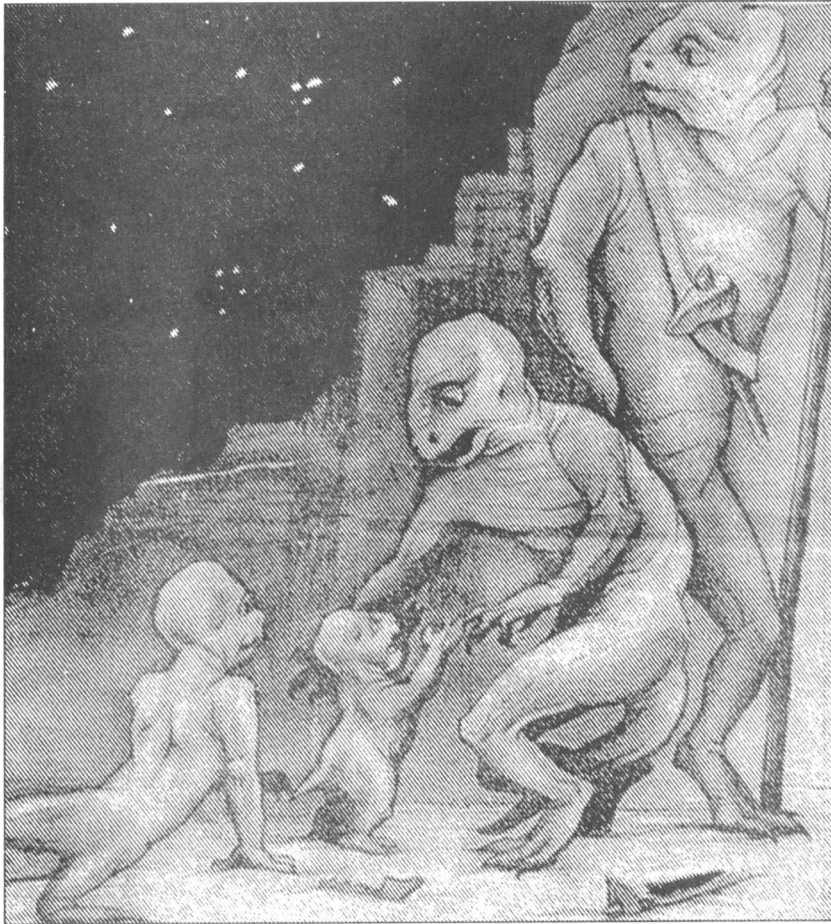
129 Both beings, the Nommus and the Rumardians took residence on the Planet Tiamat/Earth.

130 When the Reptilians came, they tried to appeal to the Maldekians, Troglodytes, that were living in the seas from the crash down, that happened years ago, because they were of their seed. However, these Maldekians who lived beneath the seas of the planet Earth had a very violent nature.

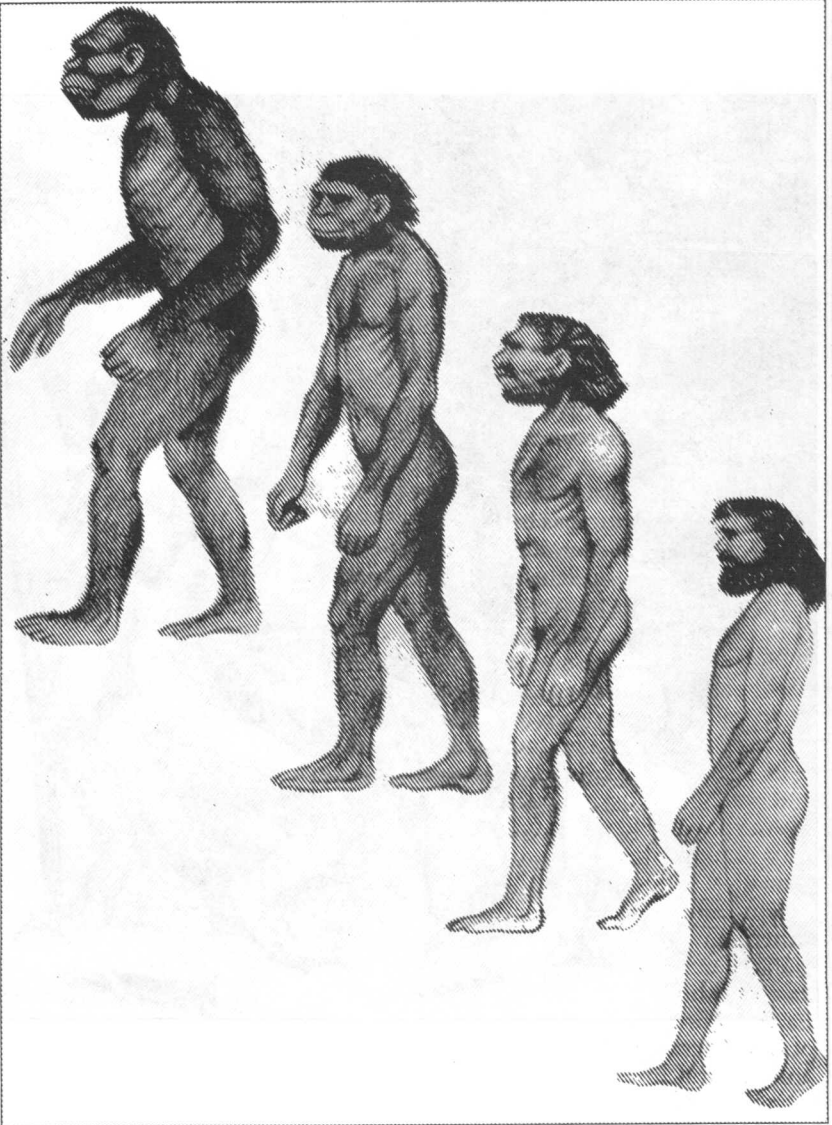
131 The Reptilians had to take residence in caverns beneath the surface of the Earth or in deep swamp areas in the planet Earth. They set out to conquer the Rumardians and take rule over them because of their passive nature. Some of the Rumardians came down to the planet Earth from Zeta Reticuli.

132 They went directly to the original Pygmy tribe of Bushmen in South





**Figure 17**  
**The "Dinosaur People." This Is A Depiction Of The**  
**Intelligent Dinosaurs Who Were Evolving Into Humans**



**Figure 18**  
**The Australopithecines**

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 9:132

Tablet 9:157

Africa who were the Kishites, Cushites and the Hawilahites.

133 They lived amongst these beings and the Rumardians taught this tribe of the Anunnagi, and of the beings from the Star Sirius.

134 The Cushites and the Hawilahites became a mixture of these Supernatural Beings Or Extraterrestrial Beings.

135 These supernatural beings are the Rumardians, Greys, that existed in the Nile River of the barren and rocky land of Nuba.

136 They were associated with peace and harmony only.

137 The Pygmies called these supernatural beings Bahur Malukaat, or "*River Angels*".

138 They lived in underwater castles.

139 They were associated with 4 categories of human preoccupations: fertility, cultivation, marriage and health.

140 Then on the arrival of the Reptilians—who in pursuit of the Rumardians also crashed down amongst the Dogon Tribes,

141 And began to teach them by shadow hours and would retreat to the sea by day;

142 They told them they were the Nummos who had come to guide them if they would tell them the location of the secret caves that the agreeable Rumardians dwelled in.

143 These Bushmen, the Kishites, Cushites were of the family of Nekaybaw, including the Dogon Tribe. Today they live in the Desserts of the Kalahari, in what is called Africa Today.

144 The Nummos/Reptilians were called Dogri, or Dogir by the Nubians. They were also referred to as the "Ugly

Water Beings."

145 The Reptilians can be seen in daylight; however, they would roam mostly in the deep dark swamps and the marshlands.

146 They took on different forms to appeal to the Humans.

147 They had a very violent nature, which horrified most of these people.

148 They always came out at the Shadow Hour, and hung around date trees.

149 The Dogri enjoyed eating the dates of the trees.

150 They also came onto land during the shadow hours to teach and mix with the Dogons.

151 They would kidnap the virgins and rape them to implant their seed.

152 It became a ritual to offer virgins in order to prevent the bloodshed.

153 A negotiator was elected called a Hogon. Every 60 years they would seek these virgins.

154 This, in turn, led to female child sacrificial rituals;

155 To these serpent people, becoming willing blood sacrifices to what became known as Ha-Satan, the head of the Reptilian tribes, also called Shaytaan, became a common practice and like an honor and a way to appease these malevolent beings.

156 The Dogons of Mali in West Africa speak and teach what they have been taught by these two tribes of Extraterrestrials to this very day.

157 The Reptilians told the people of Nubia that they were lawgivers and the people called Nommus, which is Summon, Naar Samuwum, "*poison*" in Syriac/Arabic, as found in the Garun (Qur'aan).



**Figure 19**  
**The Dogon Tribe**



**Figure 20**  
**These Ancient Statues Prove That The Dogons Mixed With**  
**The Reptilians**



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 9:158

Tablet 9:181

158 They taught them about calculations and about the Sigui, a 60 year period.

159 They also lived in underwater cities linked to caverns deep in the Earth.

160 You have 8 caverns occupied by Extraterrestrials. This does not include Aghaarta.

161 The ruling species of the underworld are many. Duwaanis, called Gnomes, which stand 3 feet tall and have porcupine-like quills protruding from their bodies;

162 They live near lava and other volcanic environments. They live off insects and worms.

163 They are extremely intelligent, taking pride in mastering all of the science and literature of the surface people.

164 I once met a Duwaani who could recite all of William Shakespeare.

165 He knew the best of wines from the seventeenth century up.

166 He could discuss everything from the Koran, the Baghava Gita, Upanishads, Torah on to Sigmund Freud, and the architecture of Frank Lloyd Wright.

167 They are extremely friendly and are of no threat to human beings.

168 Yet, they have no interest in co-existing with human beings on the surface who they see as killers without purpose.

169 Next there's the Saamiyn, Dero, called Ganesha by the Hindus, who are born by hatching from eggs that are four to six feet in diameter.

170 They grow to 7 feet and are extremely obese, having 2 stomachs; and they cheweth the cud.

171 The Saamiyn, Dero has no apparent fingernails, or toenails, nipples or navel, or rectum.

172 They regurgitate their food. Their eyes are light blue.

173 They have blonde eyebrows and pinkish-gray colored skin much like the corpse of a Caucasian; their home was in caverns beneath Turkey.

174 Having not been exposed to the inner or outer sun.

175 They have no teeth, but their mouth appears to be full of a gummy, slimy substance. They are nocturnal and hear extremely well. They're not very peaceful and have a great dislike for humans.

176 They are very human in appearance, yet far from it. They have a long trunk-like nose, much like an Elephant.

177 They contend that the planet Earth is theirs originally, and it will be theirs again one day.

178 The Saamiyn Dero, are constantly in conflict with the Duwaani, who hold the same faith that they were both the original owners of the planet Earth.

179 While on the surface, on the other side of the Red Sea, eastward of Eden in Chaldea, the demon beings Shiva, Vishnu, and Brahma, were coming back and forth to Earth from their star constellation Procyon, the planet Nirvana, for thousands of Earth years.

180 They are savage animals and are also called Chaldea, meaning "Demons." They became known as the original Asiatics.

181 While all of this was going on, there were different kinds of evolutionary Humims, hu-man and

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 9:191

Behemoth that were living on this Planet Earth in that same era also.

182 You had the Genus Homo, the Australopithecus.

183 The Australopithecus was a creature who lived many millions of years ago.

184 They differed chiefly in size. There were two types of Australopithecus. The first form was those who stood four feet and could walk erect.

185 The second form was the Java Man, who was called Pithecanthropus, meaning "monkey man" or "ape man."

186 The other species was Paranthropus.

187 Then you had other types like the Neanderthal, who lived for 100,000 years and then disappeared.

188 Then there is the Cro-Magnon, who was said to have roamed Europe 400,000 years ago, including Homo Erectus, and many other species in between.

189 The Peking Man also belonged to this species, who was here half a million years ago, long thought to be along the migration of modern man.

190 The Peking Man was a type of prehistoric man who lived about three hundred and seventy, and five thousand years ago in what is now Northern China.

191 Members of the species Homo Erectus "Erect Man" stood about 5 feet tall, or 150 centimeters tall.

192 They had a brain about twice the size of an Australopithecine's.

193 Most of these species of Evolutionary Man came from the Ape family.

194 Among the different species of Apeman you have the black-haired Lar.

195 This is where you get the word

#### Tablet 9:212

"lord," or "master" from.

196 The Lares, plural for Lar, were recognized for their intelligence.

197 These Lares were the head monkeys or spiritual monkeys well known. This is where the word "monks" comes from.

198 When the Anunnagi chose to breed by gene splicing through Geshtue, one of the Anunnagi, and Ninti, to breed the first Mami here,

199 They chose to breed with the Lares because of their high intelligence.

200 The red-haired Orangutan was also a very intelligent ape and the brown-and black-haired Chimpanzees had the best brains on the scale of evolution.

201 The Orangutan is a large, rare ape.

202 Some males have an arm spread of 7 and 1/2 feet, one of the largest of all the apes.

203 The Orangutan's arms reach to its ankles when it stands.

204 The Orangutan lives in trees and rarely comes down to the ground.

205 It moves through the forest by climbing from branch to branch.

206 The Orangutan feeds off of fruit and leaves.

207 The other type was the Chimpanzee.

208 The Chimpanzee has the intellect of a 4 year old child.

209 And can be brought up to the level of a seven-or-eight-year-old.

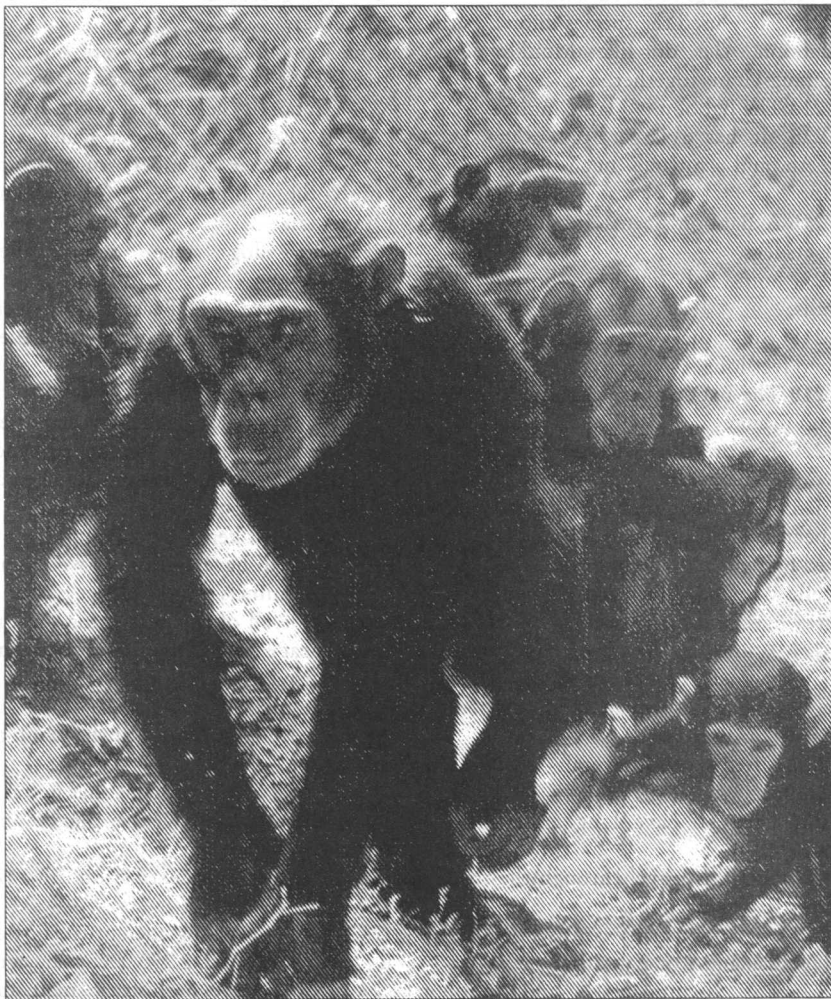
210 The Chimpanzee is one of the most intelligent animals and resembles human beings more than any other animal.

211 They usually walk on all fours and stand erect when excited or trying to see over tall grass.

212 The Orangutans were used by



**Figure 21**  
**The Orangutan**



**Figure 22**  
**The Chimpanzee**

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 9:212

Tablet 9:246

certain beings to breed with.

213 They used the species known as the Baboon, the dog-like Monkey And Orang-Utans together.

214 The Baboon is a large monkey.

215 It has a large head, long sharp teeth, and a muzzle much like that of a dog.

216 A Baboon's arms are about as long as its legs.

217 Some Baboons have short, stumpy tails,

218 But others have tails more than two feet long.

219 The Baboons are part hyena, jackal and monkey.

220 The breeding with them resulted in your Behaymaw type of carnivorous man called Mankind, one of the many species of Caucasians. You have the red-haired, light-green eyed, yellow-haired, blue-eyed, brown-haired, gray-eyed and many others.

221 While on the other hand, certain beings used the Chimpanzee and the Gibbon—which are an offshoot of the Lares—for breeding.

222 There are several species of Gibbons.

223 They all have long arms and no tail.

224 Gibbons travel through the tops of trees in small groups.

225 A group usually consists of a male, a female, and 1 or 2 youngs.

226 The Chimpanzee and Gibbon evolved into Humims, and they became your Nubuns, the original Pygmy tribe.

227 Their woolly hair comes from the Supreme Beings with 24 strains of genes coated in melanin.

228 These are the original Anunnagi, Aluhum;

229 The guardians of the Nubians with nine ether,

230 Who in skin color were olive, as green as the greenest of olives.

231 Gibbon is the smallest of the apes.

232 It also ranges over a wider area than the other members of the ape family—the Chimpanzee, Gorilla and Orangutan.

233 The dog race was called Behaymaw.

234 They are the "Beast." They were part Orangutan and part Baboon, Called the beast of the field.

235 They were the fierce ones.

236 Only some of these apes were used for breeding, and on the other hand, some of these beings weren't touched at all.

237 They just kept on evolving.

238 They all have 6 ether, as well as all the other animals on this planet Earth.

239 While all of this was going on, the larger meat-eating Dinosaurs were eating and destroying everything.

240 The early Humims were dying out and Proto-mammals were at the brink of extinction.

241 So, the Elders thought that it was a great idea to destroy the planet and replenish it again.

242 Then a great extinction hit, 17, 250,000 years ago.

243 The second big meteorite shower hit the planet Earth 2,250,000 years ago.

244 Most of the prehistoric man and dinosaurs were destroyed.

245 The surviving tribes were the Pygmies, the Watusies and the Hindus.

246 The Pygmy, who had mixed with the agreeable Rumardians, and the Watusi, who had mixed with the disagreeable Reptilians, were led into



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 9:246

Tablet 9:263

shelters beneath the Earth.

247 Some went behind waterfalls, and in caves and caverns of the planet Earth, to survive, while the Hindu tribe went back to their planet called Nirvana in the Canis Minor star constellation, Procyon.

248 The story of humans, we now know, that tells of a group of mammals called primates, takes us back some 45 or 50 million years when a common ancestor of monkeys, apes, and humans appeared in Africa.

249 25,000,000 or 30,000,000 million years later that is how slowly the wheels of evolution turn, a precursor of the great apes branched off the primate line.

250 In the 1920's A.D. fossils of this early ape, Proconsul, were found by chance on an island in Lake Victoria.

251 Besides Proconsul fossils they also discovered in the area remains of Ramapithecus, the first erect ape or manlike primate; it was some 14 million years old, some 8 or 10 million years up the evolutionary tree from Proconsul.

252 The richest fossil finds have been in Olduvai Gorge in Tanzania; near Lake Rudolf, renamed Lake Turkana, in Kenya; and in the afar province of Ethiopia.

253 A Neanderthal skull was found near the Nile in Egypt, which dated back to 80,000 years old.

254 Because a person's DNA keeps getting mixed by the genes of the generational fathers, comparisons of the DNA in the nucleus of the cell, which comes half from mother, and half from father, do not work well after several generations.

255 It was discovered, that in addition to the DNA in the cell's nucleus, some

DNA exists in the mother's cell but outside the nucleus in bodies called Mitochondria.

256 This DNA does not get mixed with the father's DNA; instead, it is passed on unaltered from mother to daughter to granddaughter, and so on through the generations. Thus it is perfect to trace ancestral relations.

257 This discovery, by Douglas Wallace of Emory University in the 1980s, led him to compare this Mitochondria of about 800 women.

258 The surprising conclusion, which he announced at a scientific conference in July 1986 A.D. was that the Mitochondria in all of them appeared to be so similar that these women must have all descended from a single female ancestor.

259 The research was picked up by Wesley Brown of the University of Michigan, who suggested that by determining the rate of natural mutation of Mitochondria, the length of time that had passed since this common ancestor was alive could be calculated.

260 Comparing the Mitochondria of 21 women from diverse geographical and racial backgrounds, he came to the conclusion that they owed their origin to "a single Mitochondria Eve" who had lived in Africa between 300,000 and 180,000 years ago.

261 This led to the search for Eve.

262 Rebecca Cann of the University of California at Berkeley, had obtained the placentas of 147 women of different races and geographical backgrounds who gave birth at San Francisco hospitals, she extracted and compared their Mitochondria.

263 The conclusion was that they all

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 9:263

#### Tablet 10:18

had a common female ancestor who had lived between 300,000 and 150,000 years.

264 The upper limit of 300,000 years, paleo-anthropologists noted, coincided with the fossil evidence for the time Homo Sapiens made his appearance.

265 The Mitochondria DNA is only given from the mother to daughter, the male species does not have any Mitochondria DNA.

266 This is just further proof that the first person to walk on the planet was a female.

#### Tablet Ten

#### The Replenishing Of Tiamat

(19 x 1 = 19)

Qo! Now when the time had come for this marvelous replenishing of this desolate place known as Tiamat to begin, the Anunnagi, Aluhum, also called Angelic Beings, re-constructed two places under the command and rule of The Selected One, El Maluk;

2 He who ruled from the heavens, being called The Light of the Heavens and the Earth, to whom there were no partners.

3 El Eloh, who is also ANU, first commanded the Anunnagi to reconstruct the two places, the firmaments. Up there in the firmament, which is the asteroid belt in the skies,

4 Which is between the lower planets and the outer planets where the water is.

5 And the planet Tiamat, Earth is one of the lower planets because Tiamat, the planet Earth, had become empty and desolate;

6 No sun's light shined through the dust clouds onward to the surface of the

waters.

7 And the wind of Nibiru blew, and moved the black dusk clouds.

8 Conversing amongst each other, the 24 selected, 12 agreeable and 12 disagreeable called the Yahwehans or Aluhum asked ANU, "Let there be light," and the light was.

9 And the Anunnagi saw how agreeable the condition would be with this great light again, and separated the light from the darkness. The Anunnagi called out that the light is daytime,

10 The darkness for each side of this Planet is to be in a state of shadow as the Planet moves back into phase.

11 This they called the shadow hours, or nighttime.

12 As a result of that, there was dusk and the beginning of a new day that took one period of seven thousand years.

13 These are the words of speech in the beginning, for in the beginning was a conversation,

14 And this set of words was between the Anunnagi, and these words were about the Aluhum creating Aluhum. This is how it was in the very beginning of this new cycle.

15 By way of these Anunnagi, all the new things were made.

16 Thus, there was not anything that was made, or reconstructed, that was not made by them, under the command of ANU.

17 All physical life and eternity for your soul or ether body was to be, and began. This is All by way of The All. Yet, some of you still have doubt.

18 El Eloh is your appointed deity in the Heavens and the Planet Earth; ANU, who is A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 10:18

#### Tablet 10:19

The Most High, The Highest.

19 The All, EL Kuluwm, knows your secrets and disclosures! El Kuluwm knows what you will earn and lose, as your body knows your every thought and move.

#### .....The Prayer

*This is what they taught of prayer... you pray in your distress and in your need; that you might pray also in the fullness of your joy and in your days of abundance. For what is prayer but the expansion of yourself into the living ether? And if it is for your comfort to pour your darkness into space it is also for your delight to pour forth the dawning of your heart. And if you cannot but weep when your soul summons you unto prayer.*

*She should spur you again and yet again through weeping until you shall come laughing.*

*When you pray you rise to meet in the air those who are praying at that very hour, and whom save in prayer you may not meet.*

*Therefore, let your visit to the masjid be invisible for naught but ecstasy and sweet communion.*

*For if you should enter the masjid for no other purpose than asking you shall not receive and if you should enter into it to humble yourself, you shall not be lifted; or even if you should enter into it to beg for the good of others, you shall not be heard.*

*It is enough that you enter the temple invisible. I cannot teach you how to pray in words. Listen to the messages of Anu from the Aluhum to your words save when he himself utters them through your lips.*

*And I cannot teach you the prayer of Yam, meaning the seas, and the forest and*

*mountains. But you who are born of the mountains and the forest and Yam can find their prayer in which are thine into days which are thine also, we cannot ask you for aught. For thou knowest our needs before they are born in us; you are our need; and in giving us more of thy self thou givest us all."*

*But those who know, pray this prayer:*

*Our Heavenly Father, for you are of The All and you are in The All, and all is in you. You're head of the 300 Igigi of those Anunnagi who are still in the skies. Oh Most Holy, your name is found amongst the holy ones the Anunnagi of the heavens. For you were to name all the things that were brought into existence.*

*Blessed is your name. Oh Most Holy, your name is found amongst the holy ones the Anunnagi of the heavens.*

*For you were to name all the things that were brought into existence. Blessed is your name.*

*Nothing and no one can give you a name for your name is of The All. You have been appointed Anu.*

*Oh Anu, your kingdom will come, and what you will and ask of us, will be done on Earth, Tiamat, just as things are done in the heavenly skies among the Anunnagi. We ask you to please give us the breath of life each day where we raise. And we will procreate as you wish. And forgive us if we disagree as we forgive those who disagree with us. And protect us from the evil ones and their temptations, for you are the ruler of all kingdoms. And all power is yours, and the glory forever and ever. And we know you have appointed one of the Yahwehans your own grandson*

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 10:19

*Adonai, Tammuz as our shepherd. And we have all that we need, as you and the Anunnagi declare:*

*Verily we have given you all the abundance; so pray unto your Sustainer and offer.*

*Verily, your enemy shall be the one cut off. His seed will be cut off after 6,000 years from the most holy day. He let us rest in the outer fields of green grass and leads us to quiet pools of fresh water. He gives us new strength.*

*He guides us in the right path as he has promised. Even if we go through the deepest fears of death, we will not be afraid because we know that you are with us. Your flail's rod and you waas, protects us from disagreeableness.*

*You prepare a table for us where all our enemies can see you welcome us, as an honored guest upon your ship and fill our cups to the brim. We know that your goodness and love shall be with us all of our lives and your house will be our house as long as we exist.*

#### Tablet Eleven

#### The Firmaments

(19 x 3 = 57)

Q! Now the selected 24 ANUNNAGI, ALUHUM, of which 12 were agreeable and 12 disagreeable, commanded the firmament, which is the Asteroid belt, to be in the middle of this Solar System between Mummu/Mercury, Lahamu/Venus, Tiamat/Earth and Lahmu/Mars,

2 And Kishar/Jupiter, Anshar/Saturn, ANU/Uranus, and Ea/ Neptune;

3 The 2 sets of Planets with water in the heavens above and the heavens below,

4 So that it would separate the water on the Planet Earth, which is below,

5 From the water on the other Planets above, and the clouds.

6 And the Anunnagi made an arch firmament, an Asteroid belt in the sky, as a necklace to be donned, visible, which is above in the Planets' atmospheres.

7 And separated the 2 waters;

8 One which was beneath the beaten out firmament Mummu/ Mercury; Lahamu/Venus Tiamat/Earth; and Lahmu/Mars,

9 From the other which was above-Kishar/Jupiter, Anshar/Saturn, ANU/Uranus, and Ea/Neptune, and this happened.

10 The Anunnagi named the firmaments, skies,

11 And the dusk period and the new second day of 7,000 years was over, and the 24 selected elders, 1 for each hour of 1 Earth day.

12 The Anunnagi sat in a circle and said amongst each other:

13 "The waters beneath the skies are to be brought together as one mass as oceans, rivers, streams, and lakes,

14 And let the dry land be seen;" and this happened.

15 The Anunnagi called out that Qi, the planet Earth, will be called Adamah-dry, brown ground, the land mass called Qi.

16 And the Mayyeem, called waters, that were gathered together, they called the Yawm, Yam, who was the brother of Baal; and he ruled the seas of Tiamat, and the Anunnagi saw that things this way were agreeable,

17 The Anunnagi said, "In the name of El Eloah, the Appointed who is due all

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 11:17

Tablet 11:40

gratitude,

18 The only true Sustainer of Sustainers of all the boundless universes, The Caring, the Loving.

19 When all things end, it is up to ANU, who is A'LYUN A'LYUN EL. A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, alone is to be worshipped, and we ask A'LYUN A'LYUN EL for help alone.

20 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL guides us to the right way.

21 The ways of those 12 agreeable Anunnagi, not the way of the 12 disagreeable Anunnagi.

22 Nor the ways of those who were 200 hundred agreeable and went astray.

23 And the Anunnagi said amongst each other: The planet Earth should now spread buds, growing herbs with seeds in them in order to yield new seeds;

24 And a fruit tree should grow with seeds in them, from the land mass and this happened;

25 And so the planet Earth did bring forth grass, and herbs with seeds in themselves;

26 And great trees, within itself; and the Anunnagi saw that things this way were agreeable.

27 The dusk period and the new 3rd day of 7,000 years was over.

28 The 24 selected counselors of the original Aluhum, who are called Anunnagi said amongst each other:

29 "Let the light exist in the skies in order to separate the daylight hours from the shadow hours."

30 Daylight was called agreeable, 12 selected Sarufaat, and the shadow hours was called disagreeable, and 12 Garubaat). You have your 24, 12 disagreeable and 12 agreeable.

31 Let them be as signals of the seasons, of days, and years as time for this planet, 24 hours in a day, 24,000 thousand years in an equinox,

32 As illuminating lights in the skies to shine light upon the planet Earth; and this happened.

33 The Anunnagi caused the older and brighter light to be seen in the sky in order to overpower the daytime.

34 The symbol of the agreeable was the star as a great surface of life (the sun) shine ever so brightly from the pure darkness, (the very first state before light), made things seen.

35 The younger light of lesser brightness has to be seen through the shadow hours.

36 The symbol of the disagreeable was the crescent moon which is ruled by the sun.

37 They also made many outer suns as stars visible; and the Anunnagi made them appear in the skies in order to shed light on the Planet Earth.

38 This was to overpower the day and the shadow hours called night, and to separate the daylight from the shadow hours;

39 The Anunnagi saw that things this way were agreeable; and the dusk period and the new 4th day of 7,000 thousand years were over;

40 And they said, and for every thing there is a time. Everything that will happen in this new world will happen.

....On Time...

And they set the 12 signs in the skies called the Cosmic Clock or Buruj given 12 periods broken into 4 seasons. Bringing in the signs of the end of one age and the



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 11:40

*beginning of another.*

41 Thus, everything that will happen in this new world will happen, when A'LYUN A'LYUN EL wishes it to happen.

*A'lyun A'lyun El sets the time for birth and the time for death.*

*The time for planting and the time for pulling up.*

*The time for what's dead and a time for what is healed.*

*The time for building and a time to tear down what was built.*

*A time for joy, and time for sorrow.*

*A time for mourning, and a time for dancing and music.*

*A time to make love, and a time not to make love.*

*A time to kiss, and a time not to kiss.*

*A time to find things, and a time for losing.*

*A time to save, and a time to throw away.*

*A time to speak, and a time to remain silent.*

42 These are the laws on time. This is what they taught the Magi on time:

*You would adjust your conduct and even direct the course of your spirit according to hours and seasons. Of time, you would make a stream upon whose bank you would sit and watch its flowing.*

*Yet the timeless in you is aware of life's timelessness, and knows that yesterday is but today's memories, and tomorrow is today's dreams. And that which sings and contemplates in you is still dwelling within the bonds of that first moment which scattered the stars into space.*

*Who among you does not feel that his power*

*to love is boundless? And yet who does not feel that very love, though boundless, encompassed within the center of his being,*

Tablet 11:55

*and moving not from love thought to love, nor from love deeds to other love deeds? And is not time even as love is, undivided and spaceless.*

*But in your thoughts you must measure time into seasons, let each season encircle all the other seasons, and let today embrace the past with remembrance and the future with longing.*

43 The Anunnagi said amongst each other,

44 "Let the waters breed abundantly all kinds of swimming creatures that are to live;

45 And birds are to fly above the Planet Earth in the open skies." The Anunnagi re-created Taneen, the Dragon-Sea Serpents as Sea Dinosaurs;

46 And all living spirits—amoebas, algae, and fungi that swim, which the waters bred from itself;

47 And all the winged birds, Pterodactyls, from themselves;

48 And the Anunnagi saw that things this way were agreeable.

49 The Anunnagi put their blessings on them all by saying:

50 "Pro-create and multiply, and refill the waters in the seas, and the birds are to multiply in the Planet Earth."

51 The dusk period and the new 5th day of another 7,000 thousand years was over.

52 The Anunnagi said amongst each other:

53 "Let the planet Earth bring forth living spirits from itself, non-speaking mammals and reptiles,

54 Also living on the planet Earth; "and this happened.

55 The Anunnagi made to evolve all the living animals that appeared on the planet Earth bred from themselves;

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 11:56

56 And non-speaking mammals bred from themselves;

57 And all the creeping things upon the planet Earth bred from themselves; and the Anunnagi saw that things this way were agreeable.

#### *Tablet Twelve The New Being (19 x 1 = 19)*

Q! Another being which was to be thought into being and recreated was the Humims from Hu, the Force of Creative Will. These Humims were to thrive to become supreme beings again. Also, there was the Behaymaw, the Animal Man called "Hu-Man." Human beings descending from Supreme to Being, to Supreme Being, to Human being, to Human, to man, to Mammal to Animal, to Beast.

2 The kingdom of the skies was called Malakuwt, and the blue planet was called Arduwt;

3 And the great kingdom of Tama-Ra "Egypt" was originally called Kemet after the constellation Kiymah/Pleiades, one of the original homes inhabited by the Anunnagi who are called Neteru by the Egyptians when they could no longer live on RIZQ. The Anunnagi named it Nibruqi, "the Earthplace of Nibiru", and Nippur in Akkadian.

4 It was ruled by Enlil before the procreation of Kadmon and Nekaybaw;

5 And on the other side was the evil ones in the land called Aranzakh.

6 They had a leader, whose name as an Anunnagi is Giquin "legion of them" or Haylal.

7 He is the father of the disagreeable Anunnagi species. He is the head of the

#### Tablet 13:1

200 fallen Nephilian, Nephilites or Yahwehan called Luciferians. Nephi, is called Lucifer or Satan.

8 Then there was Asbil. He was the teacher of the 200 fallen angels when on Arduwt. How to be Humim is what he taught them.

9 And there was Gadril, the killer. He taught that death was agreeable; to kill, it is best. But this is what the elders taught of death:

10 And Finimu, the teacher of deeds, he taught how to trick Humim Beings into sin;

11 And how to disobey "Huwa" and his wisdom,

12 And Kasdiya, the teacher of sorcery.

13 These were the beings from a planet in Procyon called Nirvana who came to Arduwt,

14 The Blue Planet, in the form of giants called "Anakims;"

15 And their ruler and deity was a Hindu.

16 They live as the Emims and dwelt in Arduwt.

17 We, the Anunnagi, came to Eridu from Malakuwt in Mu, which are chariots of light, by way of Nibiru.

18 Which has 18 Shams or ships, having 50 passengers on each ship.

19 The crystal city or mothership is made of amber and crystal, and 900 Anunnagi in all.

#### *Tablet Thirteen The Fashioning Of The Adamab-Kadmon (19 x 3 = 57)*

Q! O those beings who were fashioned by the command of The Most High ANU, "Seek knowledge even unto the

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 13:1

grave, if you but know what is good for you!" I speak to you, you must take this knowledge with a full overstanding.

2 Listen to me, oh beings of the Adamah, ANU A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, Most Glorified and Exalted, sent the Anunnagi from the 4 corners of the planet Earth to fetch soil for the flesh of your father who is called Adam, for he was an earthling, and Zakar "one who remembers", for he is to remember.

3 Yet, his name is Kadmon, to be fashioned at the 4 rivers. These Wise Anunnagi scientists were:

4 Gabriy'El Zodoq,

5 Murduk Zodoq,

6 Israafi'El Zodoq,

7 Izraa'El Zodoq,

8 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, Most Glorified and Exalted,

9 Then ordered the Aluhum to bathe the soul of Kadmon,

*You would know the secret of death. But how shall you find it unless you seek it in the heart of life?*

*The owl whose night-bond eyes are blind unto the day cannot unveil the mystery of light.*

*If you would indeed behold the spirit of death, open your heart wide unto the body of life. For life and death are one, even as the river in Yam, and the sea are one. In the depth of your hopes and desires lie your silent knowledge of the beyond. And like seeds dreaming beneath the snow, your heart dreams of spring.*

*Trust the dreams, for in them is the gate to eternity.*

*Your fear of death is but the trembling of the shepherd when he stands before the king whose hand is to be laid upon him in honor. Is the shepherd not joyful beneath his trembling, that he should wear the*

#### Tablet 13:22

*mark of the king? Yet, is he not more mindful of his trembling? For what is it to die but to stand naked in the wind and to melt into the sun?*

*And what is to cease breathing, but to free the breath from its restless tides, that it may rise and expand and seek Anu unencumbered? Only when you drink from the river of silence shall you indeed sing. And when you have reached the mountain top, then you shall begin to climb.*

*When Tiamat, the planet Earth, shall claim your limbs, then shall you truly dance.*

10 Which he created 1000 years before his body,

11 In the sea of glory which proceeded from himself, called Kawthar.

12 He commanded it to illuminate his yet lifeless form.

13 The soul hesitated,

14 For it was unwilling to enter into the flesh.

15 But ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, Most Glorified and Exalted, commanded:

16 "You must animate Kadmon, even against your will;

17 And as the punishment of your disobedience,

18 You shall one day be separated from him also against your will."

19 This is speaking of human beings dying,

20 And because his soul refused to come into the small shell to be imprisoned here,

21 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, Most Glorified and Exalted, condemned him,

22 And said, "Now this same soul will wish one day not to leave him, when

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 13:22

Tablet 13:54

the Anunnagi of Death comes.

23 The Anunnagi of Death stood by witnessing all of these things with tears in his eyes. ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, Most Glorified and Exalted, told Izraa'El, son of ANU and Id, also spelled Iyd:

24 "Depart for I have made you Anunnagi of Death.

25 I have placed the taking of the soul of Kadmon and his seed, the Adamites, into your power."

26 At these words Izraa'El began to weep saying:

27 "Amongst you, Children of Kadmon, there will be newsbearers who will undoubtedly hate me on this account."

28 ANU, who is the Most High, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, rejoined: "I shall send so many complaints and diseases upon human beings,

29 That they shall not hate you; and their deeds, they shall not be a cause of grief to you."

30 This means that human beings will be so preoccupied in the pleasures of this world that they shall not even notice death.

31 It is said that the Anunnagi of Death has a seat in the skies.

32 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, Most Glorified and Exalted, created it from light.

33 One of his 2 feet is on the bridge of hell, and the other is on the seat in The Enclosed Garden.

34 It is said of his magnitude that where the water of the seas and rivers poured on his head,

35 Not a drop would fall on the planet Earth. It is said that if ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, Most Glorified and

Exalted, put all the world near the Anunnagi of Death,

36 It would be like a table placed before a human being so that he might eat when he likes of it.

37 So the Anunnagi, Aluhum of Death, turned the world of creatures about as a human being turns a coin.

38 As for the knowledge of the end of turns,

39 When the transcript of death and illness for the slave comes to the Aluhum of Death, he says:

40 "My creator, when shall I take the Ruwh, the soul of the slave?

41 In what form shall I lift it?"

42 El, may he be exalted, says:

43 "O Aluhum of Death,

44 This is the knowledge of the unseen. None have knowledge of it except me,

45 But I shall inform you of the arrival of his time,

46 And make signs for you that you will overstand.

47 The Anunnagi who is in charge of their breaths and deeds will come to you and say:

48 "The breath of so-and-so is finished."

49 The one who is in charge of his provisions and deeds will say:

50 "His provisions are finished and his deeds are well."

51 If he is among the happy, his scroll carried by the Anunnagi, Aluhum of Death will have on it his name with a line of gold light around it.

52 If he is amongst the wretched, you will see around it a red line.

53 The knowledge of that is not complete for the Anunnagi, Aluhum of Death until a leaf falls on him from the tree which is below the throne,

54 And the name of the one about to

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 13:54

Tablet 14:1

die is written on the leaf; then the Anunnagi of Death takes his Nafs, spirit.

55 Murduk will descend with a scroll to the Anunnagi, Aluhum of Death from ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, Most Glorified and Exalted,

56 And on it is written the name of the one whose Nafs, spirit, he has commanded to be taken;

57 The place in which the Nafs is to be taken; and the cause of it being taken.

*Two drops will fall from under the throne on the name of its owner. One is pink and the other green. If a pink drop falls on the name, he knows that he is wretched and malevolent.*

*If a green drop falls on the name, he knows that he is happy and benevolent. And this is what he taught of benevolence and malevolence.*

*Of the benevolent, that is the agreeable good ones, in you I can speak, but not of malevolence. disagreeable, the evil ones For what is evil but good, tortured by its own hunger and thirst?*

*Verily when good is hungry, it seeks food even in dark caves and when it thirsts it drinks even of dead waters. You are benevolent when you are one with yourself.*

*Yet when you are not one with yourself, you are not malevolent for a divided house is not a den of thieves. It is only a divided house.*

*And a ship without rudders may wonder aimlessly amongst perilous isles. Yet sink not to the bottom.*

*You are benevolent when you strive to give to yourself.*

*Yet you are not malevolent when you seek gain for yourself.*

*For when you strive for gain you are but a*

*root that clings to the planet Earth and sucks at her, the fruit cannot say to the root be like me ripe and full, ever giving of your abundance. For to the fruit giving is a need, as receiving is a need to the root. You are benevolent when you are fully awake in your speech. Yet you are not malevolent when you sleep while your tongue staggers without purpose.*

*And even stumbling speech may strengthen a weak tongue. You are good when you walk to your goal firmly and with bold steps.*

*You are good when you walk to your goal firmly and with bold steps. Yet, you are malevolent when you go thither limping even those who limp go not backward.*

*But you who are strong and swift see that you do not limp before the lame, deeming it kindness. You are benevolent in countless ways. And you are to malevolent when you are not benevolent.*

*You are only loitering and sluggard pity that the stages cannot teach swiftness to the turtle. In your longing for your giant self, lies your goodness. And that longing is in all of you, but in some of you that longing is a torrent. Rushing with might in the sea carrying the secrets of the hillsides and the songs of the forest. And in others it is a flat stream that looses itself in angles and bends and lingers before it reaches the shore.*

*But let not him who longs much say to him longs little wherefore are you slow at halting for the truly benevolent asks not the naked where is your garment?*

#### Tablet Fourteen

*In Our Image And After Our Likeness  
(19 x 6 = 114)*

*Q! And we had mercy upon your kind*



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 14:1

so we the Anunnagi, said amongst ourselves:

2 "Now let's breed by cloning people that are Homo-Sapiens of this Adamah, Planet Earth, the Adamites,

3 Looking just like ourselves, the Anunnagi, having 9 ether hair and coating their genes in melanin, that they may act like ourselves with Right Knowledge.

4 We will give them rulership over the fish of the sea, all Reptilians and birds of the skies and all Gargoyles,

5 And over all the non-speaking mammals, beast of the field;

6 And all the creeping things that creep upon the planet Earth."

7 And the Aluhum, Anunnagi, made to evolve all the domestic living animals that appeared on the planet Earth to breed from themselves,

8 And all the creeping things upon the planet earth bred from themselves;

9 And the Anunnagi saw that things this way were agreeable.

10 The Anunnagi, Aluhum Kalka'EL, also known as Rudwaan and Uri'El, son of Azari'El and Rafiki'El then said:

11 "Here, you have been given every herb with a yielding seed, which is on the surface of the whole planet Earth, and every tree which yields fruit and has its own seed to reproduce; all of this is for your food."

12 The Anunnagi Nudimmud, who is also called Enqi, one appointed by El Eloh for the breeding from the Anunnagi Ninti, daughter of ANU,

13 Pro-created people Homo-Sapiens—first called Nuwbuns, then became Nubians of the Adamites, from the Homo Erectus, which had 6 ether hair, and the original Anunnagi

#### Tablet 14:25

with 9 ether hair—to look like herself using her own divine seed, Ninti; giving Nubians 9 ether, and acting like herself.

14 The Anunnagi procreated them into one they called Adam/Kadmon, who had 8 ether and Nekaybaw/Hawwah, who had 9 ether.

15 This is how she, Ninti, procreated them of her own seed,

16 And the Anunnagi blessed them.

17 The Anunnagi said to them, so that they would not have to be moved to Raphali, to Monodappa, now called Zimbabwe, to work as slaves in the gold mines until they die:

18 "Breed children and multiply,

19 And refill the planet Earth, and keep it under control and rule over the fish of the seas and the birds of the skies;

20 And over all that live and swim on the planet Earth.

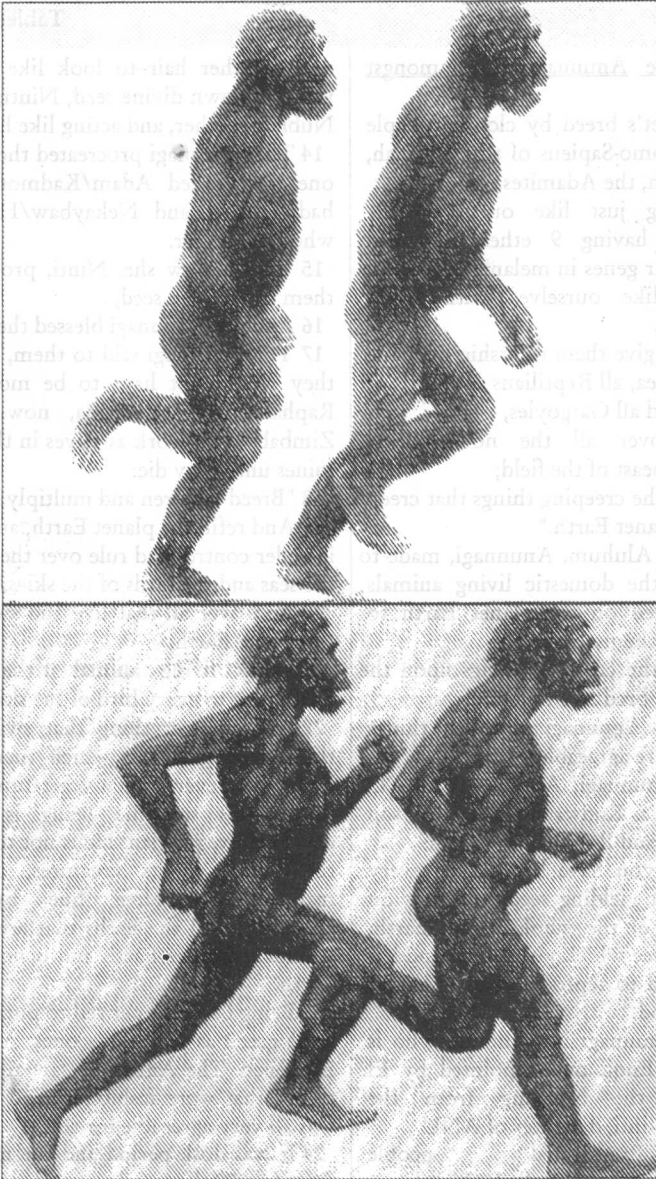
21 Every living animal of the planet Earth, and to every bird of the skies,

22 And to everything that swims on the planet Earth in which there is a living soul, every green vegetation is for food. This supreme being is being appointed vegetarian. He is not to eat of the blood of its creatures; but to maintain its olive hue by the chlorophyll of the herbs that are most abundant on the Earth and beneath the Earth.

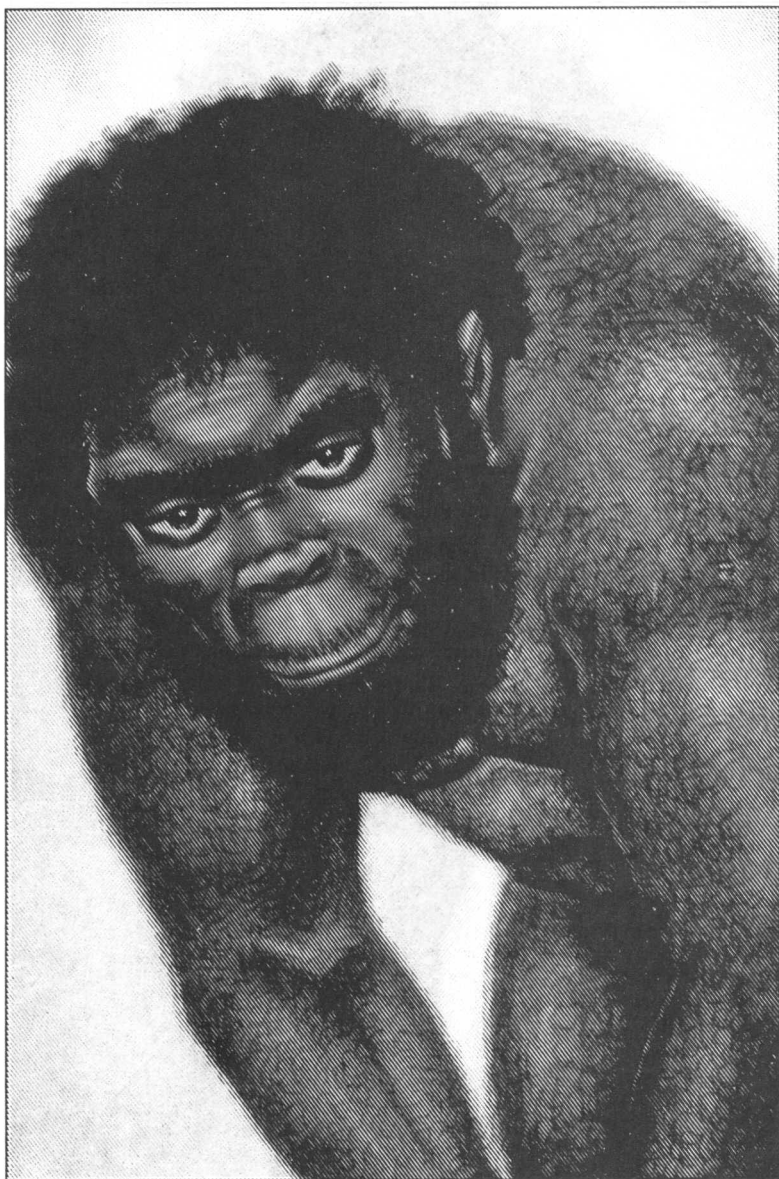
23 Being born copper red to purify into olive green as you green ones. And this happened. The Anunnagi saw all of the things that were fashioned, and here it was all very agreeable for them.

24 It was dusk period and the new 6th day of 7,000 thousand years was over.

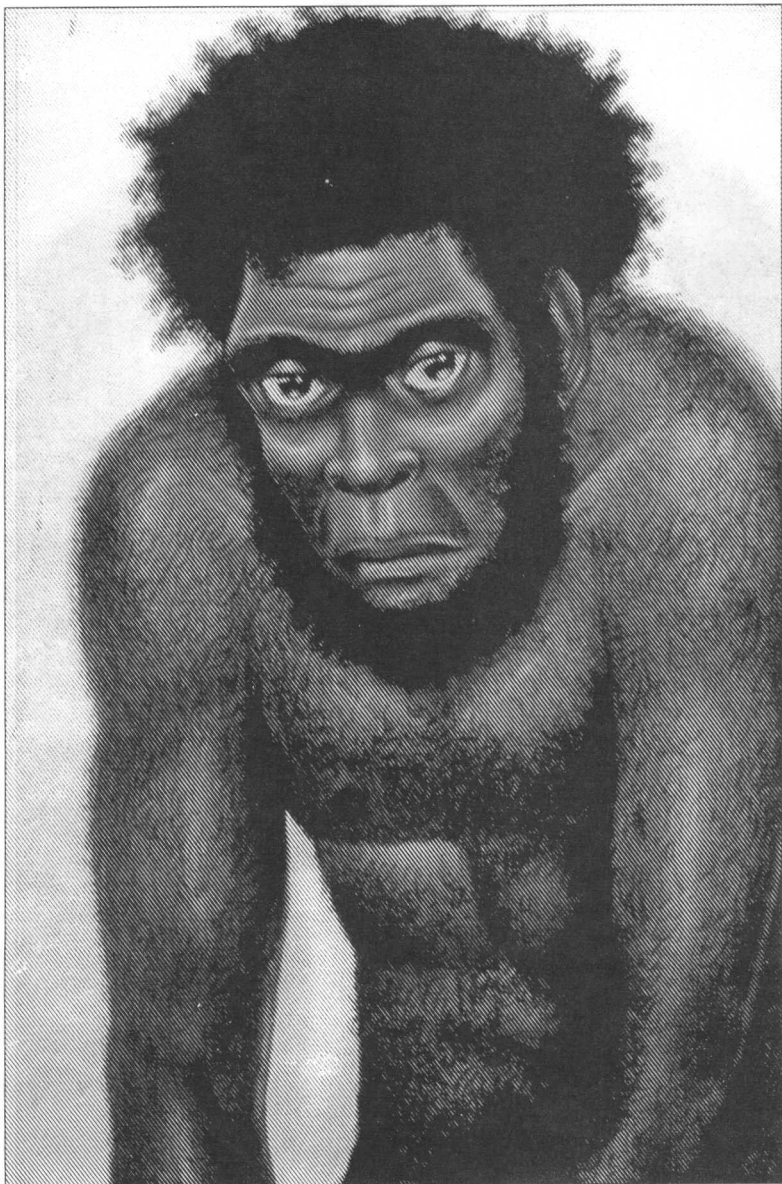
25 So the skies and the planet Earth were prepared, and all the living beings of both of them.



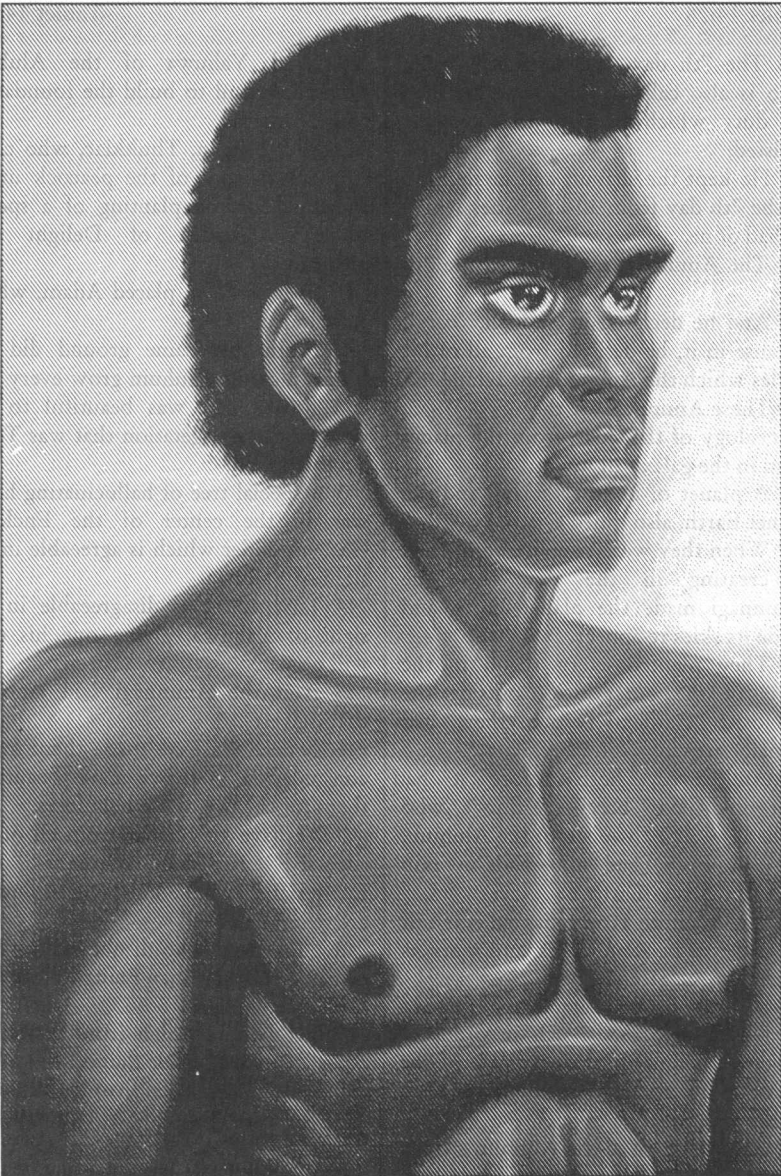
**Figure 25**  
**The Evolution Of Mankind**



**Figure 26**  
**Genus Homo**



**Figure 27**  
**Homo Erectus**



**Figure 28**  
**Homo Sapien**



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### Tablet 14:26

#### Tablet 14:53

26 The 7th day, the Anunnagi Enqi, who is also called Nudimmud finished his duty which he had done and he desisted;

27 He kept the shabut, and he desisted in the 7th day from all his duties which he had done.

28 The Anunnagi Enqi blessed the 7th day;

29 And he declared it **Gadush**, "holy"; because in it, he desisted from all of his duties which the Anunnagi had done.

30 These Anunnagi are the genealogy of the skies, from the planet Rizq in the galaxy Illyuwn;

31 A planet of another galaxy and the Planet Earth, also called Qi,

32 When they were re-constructing and pro-creating in the day that the Anunnagi made the planet Earth and made its skies re-appear.

33 They planted every shrub in the parts of the outer field, outside the Enclosed Garden before they had actually grown;

34 And every herb before it had "sprouted seeds" because Yahuwa, who is the head of Yahwehan of the Aluhum, the Anunnagi, had not made it rain upon the planet Earth.

35 An Adamite Homo Sapien was not there yet to be *Abd*, slaves, and work as miners of the ground.

36 So, a mist of water clouds ascended up from the planet Earth in order to irrigate as rain the whole surface of the ground where the seeds had been planted.

37 And Yahuwa of the Aluhum shaped Adam from Ninti's clot of granulated blood from the people of the ground.

38 They gave Kadmon, the breath of divine life, and Adam was born a spirit.

39 And Yahuwa of the Aluhum ordered Arazul to build the foundation of the garden;

40 And Ashnan, Thukkiac, who came from the school of the peacock under Murduk, for the planting of a special Enclosed Garden of Delight and pleasure.

41 Over there he placed Adam, whom was cloned.

42 From that same ground did the Yahuwa of the Aluhum grow every tree and flower that was beautiful to the sight, and the vegetation that was Tobe, good for food;

43 A special tree of hallucinating herbs was in the center of the Enclosed Garden, under which is agreeable in the sight of Yahuwa.

44 That which is disagreeable in the sight of Yahuwa, giving one his own will power.

45 And the Anunnagi said amongst themselves:

46 "Indeed we have made them in the constellation, and we have beautified them for the eye of the beholders.

47 We have guarded it from all of the accursed Reptilian serpents, the Luciferians, and the Naatas, people who are from the deep;

48 Those Jinn who disobeyed the laws of El Eloah for Human Beings. He was of the Kaafiruwn.

49 Yet he has stolen from it and we curse Zuen as a visible flame,

50 And thrown upon firm mountains.

51 We cause to grow in it everything well measured,

52 And we have made for you therein means of sustenance,

53 And for every other creature whom you are not the sustainers.

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 14:54

Tablet 14:87

54 There is nothing except what is with us Anunnagi which are it's treasures;

55 And we do not send the winds fertilizing.

56 Then we send down water from the sky, so we gave it unto you to drink of it,

57 And it is not you that is its storers.

58 Verily, only we and none else cause life and cause death.

59 We are the only heirs and indeed we know those eager to be foremost among you.

60 We know those who like to lag behind.

61 Verily El Eloh, your Rabb, who is the sustainer, he will gather them together;

62 Verily, he is El Hakum, or the Wise one; El A'lum, or the one who knows; and indeed we Anunnagi created Enosites of black mud.

63 Fashioned and shaped. The Jinns we created long before Adam, of fire of Samuwim, or Sumon, from which the name Sama'El, son of Shakhar comes from.

64 To the other Anunnagi rulers, verily I am going to create human tissue,

65 Of the essence of black mud fashioned into shape of the very dust of the Adamah, ground;" They, Naatas, wanted the remains of this black mud which was kept safe in a small four-by-four black box, which is now the Kaaba of Arabia.

66 It is the Anunnagi who he assigned you a period of time to live on Earth; created all of you from clay then only by you, you still harbor suspicions.

67 And its termination is known.

68 So when I have completed him, and breathed into him of my own soul,

69 Then you all are to fall down and prostrate before him.

70 O Enosites! Worship your Sustainer who created you and those beings before you.

71 Happily you may guard yourselves against disagreeableness, who made the Earth a resting place for you,

72 Thereby produce fruits for your sustenance.

73 The sky was a firm structure, and the Aluhum caused the water to descend from Heaven. Set you not, therefore, equals for him while you already know.

74 Who created you looking like herself, Ninti,

75 And acting like herself?

76 Ninti, a female Anunnagi, and controller of the Shimti laboratory.

77 Put on your shield of protection against the deceivers.

78 Many have gone into the world, and yet still many are not yet born.

79 Ninti is the mother of your procreation.

80 Before Zeus, women were recognized as the mother deities.

81 We have males born of females, yet we will restrict them.

82 All of the great prophets came through the canal of a female.

83 Only in the reptile family do you find male transforming to female, and female transforming to male, by nature's call.

84 Associate not with the man that respects not the woman.

85 For even that man was conceived by the woman.

86 The "mother," simply the "metter," or "matter."

87 She reflects the light of a properly lit sun in wisdom.

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

Tablet 14:88

El Shabut

88 She has 4 periods, as the four phases of the Moon.

89 The Moon that you see has no light of its own,

90 But it has mass and it does exist in the purest state, darkness before chaos.

91 Thus, her weakness comes from the man.

92 Darkness is pure and the moon sits in darkness as an assistant to the Earth;

93 Controlling her tides.

94 As the Moon, rightly called Luna, has an affect on the mental state of those who lean toward her, the lunatic,

95 Let not the sensitivity or the apparent weakness of the woman alter your state of consciousness.

96 Stay in control.

97 If the moon ceases to pull upon the tides of this planet,

98 It would overheat as the evening comes and be no more.

99 If a man ceases to respond to the whims of a woman or over responds to the emotional changes of a woman, he too will overheat, transform into a lunatic, and be no more.

100 Gaia is her name. She has been worshipped;

101 Be they agreeable or disagreeable:

102 Bunbulama, Buto, Ajysyt,

103 Aditi, Hina, Chalchiuhtlicue,

104 Umm Attar, Maat,

105 Nakia, Sibtu, Amaterasu,

106 Asit, Attis, Amphitrite,

107 Ate, Anatiis, Andarta,

108 Arianrod, Arinna, Kali,

109 Artemis, Artio, Asase Ya,

110 Arduinna, Yemaya, Ua Zit,

111 Ashera, Asiaq, Badb Catha,

112 Athena, Atugan, Audjal;

113 Mother deities;

114 In many tongues and places.

### El Shabut

#### *And This Is How This Event Should Be Commemorated*

*The Sabbath begins nineteen minutes before the sun appears to set (evening worship; shadow hour) on Friday, and ends nineteen minutes after the sun appears to have set, shadow hour on Saturday.*

*The Sabbath is the 7th day of the week and was sanctified by the Anunnagi Aluhum. The Sabbath is symbolic of the day that the Aluhum desisted in their cloning process of Homo Erectus to Homo-Sapien, a process which took 600 years in the place called Qodesh, known as Jerusalem today, or in Ashuric/Syriac (Arabic) Qudduws, meaning "Holy." The cloning was done by the Anunnagi, Aluhum Enqi and Ninti, who were the scientists, and Nergal and Arishkegal, who were the chemists.*

*This process of cloning came about through a feat of genetic engineering and embryo-implant techniques. You were on a long process of evolution. However, The Anunnagi jumped in and sped up your evolutionary process, creating you sooner than you would have evolved on your own. The Anunnagi didn't intervene on all of the Homo-Erectus' evolution, just on a selected group.*

*And on this seventh day, the Aluhum Enqi, who is also Nudimmud, or Izraa'el of the Anunnagi finished his duty which he had done, and he desisted; and kept The Sabbath in the seventh day from all his duties which he had done. And the Aluhum Enqi. Blessed the 7th day, and*

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### El Shabut

#### El Shabut

*declared it Gadush- Holy; because in it he desisted from all his duties which he and the Aluhum had done.*

#### *Preparation For El Gadush Shabut- The Holy Sabbath*

*The mother ignites a set of three white candles nineteen minutes before shadow hours on Friday, and are left to burn continuously. The candles rest in a candle holder on a small table, which has been covered with a white tablecloth and is only used on the Sabbath. The white is symbolic of all purity of the Heavens and Earth.*

*Each candle should be white and unscented (signifying purity), positioned in the shape of a triangle facing east, and placed in the center of the table on the Sabbath cloths. Originally a seven-candle Menorah was used for the six days of pro-creation and the day of desisting. As each candle is lit, your thoughts should reflect on the meaning of each candle. The three white candles are lit by a smaller candle.*

#### *The First Candle*

*The first candle represents pro-creation, "The Spiritual Life." Therefore, when lighting this first candle, your thoughts should focus on the remembrance of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High, ANU (The Heavenly One).*

#### *The Second Candle*

*The second candle represents "The World" you live in today. Thus, when this candle is lit, your thoughts should reflect on this.*

#### *The Third Candle*

*The third candle is symbolic of a state that is yet to come; life in the "the next world."*

*The seven-candlestick Menorah represents the six days of pro-creation, which began with "let there be light," as does the celebration of pro-creation with the igniting of lights. The seven Minarets in Masjidul Haraam in Mecca represent the seven-candlestick Menorah. In Revelation chapter 1, John sees seven candlesticks of gold separated on one stand.*

*The fact that there were seven candlesticks means completeness. In the Aramic (Hebrew) law, the seven gold candlesticks are called a Menorah. In the Ashuric/Syriac (Arabic) language, this word is Manaarah, which means "lighthouse, pillar or place where the fire is lit," and comes from the root word Nawara, meaning "to light, illuminate, fill with light." The word Manaarah is also used for Minaret, the structure of a Masjid from which the Nudiya "caller" sounds the call to worship in Islam. The middle candle of the Menorah is used to light all the other candles and is also symbolic of these times you are living in. Since the 1990s A.D. the third candle has been lit leaving two years left before the beginning of the sun cycle.*

#### *Rituals*

*During the Sabbath there are many rituals that are practiced: The lighting of the candles, scriptural readings, the Sabbath meal, and the blessings which are received in celebrating this special day.*

the yielder, the most merciful. In the name of The Most High, and all gratitude is due to The Most High, on the way of life (sentence) "the truth".

2. Then step into the bathtub, which is filled with water and sit down to soak and wash your body, making sure the water reaches all of the hidden places such as the buttocks, behind the knees, navel, etc. Also wash your mouth and your face. The water should come above the waist. After this is done, let the water out of the tub and turn on the water from the shower and proceed to wash the body again.

*Women and men should remove (shave) the hair from the armpits. Hair left underneath the arms is very unsanitary and a haven for bacteria and odors. Also pubic hair must be cut; however, all the hair should not be removed. It can be clipped to one-fourth of an inch. Because the pubic hair was put there to protect the vagina from getting germs and bacteria, if it's not covered with hair, the vagina can get infected. This is the same for the male.*

The dinner table should be set and all Sabbath articles should be in place. The home should be comfortable and look festive, as if you were expecting guests. Before igniting the Sabbath lights, the following preparations are made. The table is set and spread with a white table cloth; three sabbath candles are set up in the middle of the table on the sabbath cloth in a triangular shape facing in an eastward direction. For the meal; two qumash, (specially embroidered cloths [napkins]) are covering the two loaves of khallah or challah bread with our specially designed khallah bread cloth. A glass of wine is placed at the head of the table.

*"I make intentions to take a bath for the shabbath day, to take away impurity. I seek refuge in The Most High from satan, the cursed. In The name of The Most High,*



## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### El Shabut

#### El Shabut

#### Table Setting

The three candles are placed in the center of the table on a white tablecloth specifically used for the Sabbath. This white tablecloth symbolizes all purity of the Shamayim (Two places up there in the sky) and the purity of the planet Tiamat/Earth.

The mother/wife of the household lights the three candles at the beginning of the Sabbath 19 minutes before the shadow hours. Being that light is life, and the mother is really the life of the whole family, she lights the candles; however, there is no place in the scriptures that states that the mother must light the candles. If the mother is unclean, the oldest daughter over thirteen years old must recite. If both are unclean, it can be done by the father or son. The mother lighting the candles is a preferred practice because the mother is usually the maintainer of the house. The next eldest woman in the household or oldest daughter may light the candles if the mother is not available. Regardless to whether or not any of these people are available, the candles must still be lit before the shadow hours, if they are not, you will be violating the law of not igniting (lighting) a fire on The Sabbath.

The mother proceeds to light the candles as follows: First, she shadows her eyes with her left hand, spreading the fingers apart so that she can see. Then she lights the candles with her right hand. She then outstretches her hands with the palms facing outward to shield herself from the flames of the candles, and silently recites the following blessing and prayer before she lights the candles.

These are the transliterations so that you may learn to say them easier and faster.

† 1 100 † 117 10 11  
 10 100 100 100, 11  
 100 100 11 11. † 1 11 100  
 100 10 11 100; 11 11  
 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 100  
 11 11 10 11 100. 10  
 11 100 100 10 10 10 10  
 11 100 100 11 100 100 10  
 † 1 11 100. 11 11  
 11 10 10 11 10 10 10 10  
 10 10 10 11 100, 10  
 11 100 100 100 10 10  
 11 10 10 10 10 10 11 11

Ya Anly Wabed Wa El Aluhum, Wa Isumaat. Ya Nawur Shil El Nawur; Ent Kawanta Manawur Ma'a El Nawur. El Nawur Izu Fi El Nawur Shil Nawuruk Ya Nawur. Ent Khalagta El Shamush Min El Nawur, El Nawur Shil El Takhumluss Kuwnaat.

"Oh Heavenly One and the aluhum and attributes. Oh light of the light: You have been enlightened with the light. The light is in the light of your light oh light. You created (the sun) from the light. The light of the boundless universes.

When the Sabbath is going out on Saturday nineteen minutes before the shadow hours, the same prayer is recited.

The woman lights the candles first, in order to satisfy the requirement that the prayer be recited before the act. She shadows her eyes not to see the light; the benediction is considered to have happened before the act of lighting the candles. Though the lighting of candles is permitted on festivals, the same procedure is followed

to avoid differentiation from the regular sabbath procedure. Note: The candlesticks used in igniting of The Sabbath candles should not be removed from the table or touched during the Sabbath. Candles and cloths must be of The Holy Tabernacle Ministries.

### Variations Of The Candle-Lighting Ceremony

For single men: He prepares for the Sabbath on Friday. He continues with his day as he would if he had a family. When it is time to light the Sabbath candles, he would light his Sabbath candles just as the mother of the house would.

Then he would bless his household by tapping the mezuzah, (a parchment put into a case and attached to the door post) three times and reciting a prayer, then he would have his sabbath evening meal.

For the couple: The couple would observe the Sabbath as the family would. However, before the Sabbath meal, instead of the blessings for the children he would go straight into the blessings for the wife and continue on from there.

If the Sabbath has already come in and you neglectfully didn't light the candles, it is too late. Do not light the candles. Do not ignite any flames or any kind of open fire.

The father stands at the head of the dinner table, the son stands to the right of him and the daughter stands to the left of him. The wife stands at the opposite end of the table, and the visitors in between them.

After igniting the sabbath lights which is

immediately before the sanctified drinking of wine," the father places his right hand on the head of his son, and keeping his hand on the head of his son, he says the blessings for the son. If he has more than one son, the oldest is nearest to him on the right.

### Prayer For Sons

† 1 T U C    1 C    E C † U U  
† 1 S U 1 C U    1 U 1 5    1 C 1 U U  
1 C 1 U 1 C,    1 C 1 U 1 U 1 U  
1 C 1 U 1 U.    † 1 T U C    1 C  
1 C 1 C    † 1 C 1 C 1 T U    1 U 1 5    1 C 1  
1 C 1 U 1 U    1 U 1 5:    † 1 T U C    1 C  
1 C 1 C    1 C 1 C 1 U    1 U  
1 C 1 C 1 U 1 U 1 U 1 U    1 C 1 C 1 C 1 C  
1 C 1 U C    E C 1    1 U 1 5,    1 C 1  
1 C 1 U 1 U    1 C 1 U 1 U 1 C 1 C  
E C 1    1 U 1 5:    † 1 T U C    1 C  
1 C 1 C    † 1 C 1 C 1 C 1 U    1 C 1 C  
1 C 1 C 1 U 1 U 1 U 1 U - 1 U    1 C 1 C  
1 U 1 5    1 C 1    † 1 C 1 C 1 U 1 U 1 U  
1 C 1 C 1 U 1 U.

Yakul El A'lyun Yasnebu Ent Mithul Ishmael, Isbaq And Midyan. Yakul El Rab Yabreku Ent Wa Sawun Ent: Yakul El Rab Sabub Hu Malamuhane Liyya Sagul A'la Ent, Wa Kawun Hamudaws A'la Ent: Yakul El Rab Yarferu Fog Malamuhane-Hu Ila Ent Wa Yanfenu Ent Shalum.

May The Most High Make Thee Like Ishmael, Isaac And Midian. May The Sustainer Bless Thee And Keep Thee: May The Sustainer Cause His Countenance To Shine Upon Thee, And Be Gracious Unto Thee: May The Sustainer Lift Up His Countenance Towards Thee And Give Thee Peace."

Keeping his hand on the head of his son, he places his hand on the head of his daughter

## The Creation

## El Shabut

*Shalum Lakum (Peace Be Unto You)*

ቶፊጊፕሆር ኒር ፎር ቶፕህ

## CHAPTER ONE

## El Istakhlaag

## The Creation

## El Shabut

## El Shabut

Peace Be Upon You And Your  
Two Aluhum, Peace Be Upon  
You And Your Two Aluhum.  
Peace Be Upon You Chosen Of  
El Yahwra. Peace Be Upon  
You And Your Two Aluhum,  
Peace Be Upon You And Your  
Two Aluhum.  
Peace Be Upon You Perfect Of  
El Yahwra.

After reciting the prayer to the mother of the house and everyone sings the song welcoming The Sabbath, the head of the household raises the cup of wine and performs the Taqdiys, "Sanctification." Taqdiys is the sanctification of drinking non-alcoholic grape wine for the youth and kosher wine for the adults. The father takes a sip of the non-alcoholic wine, then passes it to his right so that everyone may take a sip; to his son and around to the relatives or visitors, to the wife and then back to the daughter. The wine is symbolic of Kadmon's seed.

*If wine is not available, this verse is recited over the khallah bread:*

[illegible]

*Baruk Atba Ent, El A'lyun, Maluk Shil  
El Takbumluss Kuwnaat, Alazi  
Yajnebu Khubz Min El Gi Wa Manub  
Min El Le-ul.*

*Blessed Art Thou, The Most High, King Of  
The Boundless Universes, Who Brings  
Forth Bread From The Earth And Manna  
From The Sky.*

*This is the substitution for the supplication for the wine. Then the khallah bread is broken and passed around, and everyone sits down to eat. Two loaves of bread are used because The Creator gave two portions of Manna, a sweet, gummy juice, to the children of Israel for The Sabbath, and two beings, Adam and Eve, were born. The bread is considered the staff of life.*

*Grace Before The Meal Blessing After  
Washing Of Hands For The Meal*

*In the olden days, they had a bowl and a pitcher of hot water on the stand next to the table at the mother's end of the table and each member had their own hand cloth. The mother passes the pitcher around from the daughter on her right, and on around to the father, and on to the sons in order to wash their hands. This is a symbol that the woman is the maintainer of the house. The washing represents the physical purification on the outside, and the wine represents the physical purification of the inside.*

### *Blessing After Washing Of Hands For The Meal*

61957 101 615, 66  
 66 657, 61657 766 66  
 61657 657 766 615,  
 66 66 66 66 66 66

## CHAPTER ONE

### El Istakhlaag

### The Creation

#### El Shabut

#### El Shabut

E X U Q X V U I E A A E U T    X A  
 A C U L U A    Q A D U C U T    X A  
 U A Q U U - U A    V C    Q A D U Y  
 Y A L U E    A X X A  
 X A Q U C A U V U U .

*Baruk Atha Ent, El A'lyun, Maluk Shil  
 El Takhumluss Kuwnaat, Alazi  
 Gadash-Naa Bi A'murmentaatak Wa  
 Ajuzna Faduluk Wa Nafun-Na El  
 Gadush Shabut Amma Maruthaneun.*

*"Blessed Art Thou, The Most High, King  
 Of The Boundless Universes, Who Has  
 Sanctified Us By Your Commandments  
 And Has Granted Us Your Favor And  
 Give Us El Gadush Shabut As An  
 Inheritance."*

*It is desirable to eat fish at every Sabbath  
 meal; however, if it is harmful or disliked,  
 you do not have to eat it because The  
 Shabbath is meant for pleasure. You eat  
 fish because they were the first sign of life.  
 They were also spared in the flood.*

*Once The Sabbath is in many families,  
 take the shadow hours and day of the  
 Sabbath as a time to study the Scriptures.  
 For younger children, games are made up  
 for them to learn the Scriptures. Questions  
 and answer-type games are fun and makes  
 learning interesting. The Sabbath is a  
 joyous day, not a solemn day.*

#### Things That You May Do On The Sabbath

*You may work and leave businesses open.  
 If an emergency occurs, for instance a child*

*falling out of a window, a woman going  
 into labor or a person needing stitches, you  
 must break the Sabbath. It would be a sin  
 not to.*

*You can watch shows or movies.*

*You can debate, but not until anger or  
 fights arise.*

*You can listen to music.*

*You can defend your family and your  
 land.*

*You can mend family clothing.*

*You can dance.*

*You can sign papers.*

*You can shave.*

*You can eat or drink.*

*You can perform worship.*

*You can respond to any danger or  
 accident.*

*You can play musical instruments.*

*You can bathe or wash.*

*You can go visiting.*

*You can clean your house.*

*You may work.*

*You can drive.*

*You can go outside to play.*

*You can go shopping.*

*You can play board games or other games.*

*You can fast.*

*You can go to a hospital if sick.*

*You can dress and change your children, as  
 well as yourself.*

*You can propagate.*

*You can cook by microwave or electricity,  
 but not by kindled fire.*

*The Sabbath is a festive day and is  
 accompanied by the recitation of the  
 prayers in The Holy Tablets. It is  
 obligatory for The Holy Tablets to be read.*

*This Is How It Was Recorded  
 And This Is How It Will Be*



## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### *Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El Kuluwm, The All*

##### *Tablet One*

##### *A Mission To The Planet Earth (19 x 10 = 190)*

Q! Oh it is important for you to receive this communication, because of the misconceptions that have been embedded in you for thousands of years that must be eliminated.

2 You must change your thought patterns.

3 Listen to me my children, accept only the facts, and it will lead you, if you are worthy. We have had in our midst some great teachers such as: Duse Ali, of Nubia, Teacher of These Teachers. He followed the teachings of the Ansaaruallah of Sudan, Northeast Africa. He was under the teachings of the great Muhammad Ahmad Al Mahdi of the Sudan. Noble Drew Ali, teacher of the Moorish American Moabites, was taught by Duse Ali (1866-1945 A.D.). Noble Drew Ali came from Cherokee, North Carolina, In America.

##### *Words Of One Of Our Great Teachers :*

*Noble Drew Ali (1886-1929)  
Warning For All Young Men*

Beware, young man, beware of all the allurements of wantonness, and let not the harlot tempt thee to excess in her delights.

*The madness of desire shall defeat its own pursuits; from the blindness of its rage, you shall rush up on self-destruction. Therefore, give not up thy heart to her sweet enticements, neither suffer thy soul to be enslaved by her enchanting delusions.*

*Suffer thy soul to be enslaved by her enchanting delusions.*

*The fountain of health which must supply the stream of pleasure, shall quickly be dried up, and every spring of joy shall be exhausted. In the prime of thy life, old age shall overtake thee; the sun shall decline in the morning of thy days.*

*But when virtue and modesty enlighten her charms, the lustre of a beautiful woman is brighter than the stars of heaven and the influence of her power is in vain to resist. The whiteness of her bosom transcendeth the lily; her smile is more delicious than a garden of roses.*

*The innocence of her eyes is like that of the turtle; simplicity and truth dwell in her heart. The kisses of her mouth are sweeter than honey; The scents from the perfumes of Arabia breathe from her lips. Shut not your bosom to the tenderness of love; the purity of its flame shall enable thy heart and soften it to receive the fairest impressions.*

##### *Social Duties*

*When thou considereth thy wants, when thou beholdeth thy imperfections, acknowledge his goodness and remember his mercy, O child of the Aluhum, Anunnagi; who honored thee with nobility as a member of humanity.*

*Who endowed thee with speech and placed thee in society to receive and confer reciprocal helps and mutual obligations, protection from injuries, thy enjoyments of the comforts and the pleasures of life; all these thou oweth to the assistance of others, and couldst not enjoy but in the bands of society.*

*It is the Aluhum Anunnagi, who endowed*



*Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using  
El' Kuluwm, The All*

Tablet One

*A Mission To The Planet Earth  
(19 x 10 = 190)*

1 Q! Oh it is important for you to receive this communication, because of the misconceptions that have been embedded in you for thousands of years that must be eliminated.

2 You must change your thought patterns.

3 Listen to me my children, accept only the facts, and it will lead you, if you are worthy. We have had in our midst some great teachers such as: Duse Ali, of Nubia, Teacher of These Teachers. He followed the teachings of the Ansaaruallah of Sudan, Northeast Africa. He was under the teachings of the great Muhammad Ahmad Al Mahdi of the Sudan. Noble Drew Ali, teacher of the Moorish American Moabites, was taught by Duse Ali (1866-1945 A.D.). Noble Drew Ali came from Cherokee, North Carolina, In America.

*Words Of One Of Our  
Great Teachers :  
Noble Drew Ali (1886-1929)  
Warning For All Young Men*

Beware, young man, beware of all the allurements of wantonness, and let not the harlot tempt thee to excess in her delights.

*The madness of desire shall defeat its own pursuits; from the blindness of its rage, you shall rush up on self-destruction. Therefore, give not up thy heart to her sweet enticements, neither suffer thy soul to be enslaved by her enchanting delusions.*

*Suffer thy soul to be enslaved by her enchanting delusions.*

*The fountain of health which must supply the stream of pleasure, shall quickly be dried up, and every spring of joy shall be exhausted. In the prime of thy life, old age shall overtake thee; the sun shall decline in the morning of thy days.*

*But when virtue and modesty enlighten her charms, the lustre of a beautiful woman is brighter than the stars of heaven and the influence of her power is in vain to resist. The whiteness of her bosom transcendeth the lily; her smile is more delicious than a garden of roses.*

*The innocence of her eyes is like that of the turtle; simplicity and truth dwell in her heart. The kisses of her mouth are sweeter than honey; The scents from the perfumes of Arabia breathe from her lips. Shut not your bosom to the tenderness of love; the purity of its flame shall enable thy heart and soften it to receive the fairest impressions.*

*Social Duties*

*When thou considereth thy wants, when thou beholdeth thy imperfections, acknowledge his goodness and remember his mercy, O child of the Aluhum, Anunnagi; who honored thee with nobility as a member of humanity.*

*Who endowed thee with speech and placed thee in society to receive and confer reciprocal helps and mutual obligations, protection from injuries, thy enjoyments of the comforts and the pleasures of life; all these thou oweth to the assistance of others, and couldst not enjoy but in the bands of society.*

*It is the Aluhum Anunnagi, who endowed*

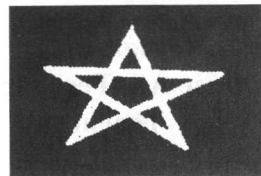


**Figure 29**  
**Duse Ali, Teacher Of**  
**Teachers**





**Figure 30**  
**Noble Drew Ali, Teacher Of**  
**The Moorish American**  
**Moabites**





## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

Tablet 1:3

you with speech, the ability to see and touch; for without these you would have no perception of the greatness of the Most High El. Then placed you on the Planet Qi/(Earth) to give and to receive from others an award equal in assistance to each other. It is he, ANU, The Heavenly One, who is the head of all Aluhum, and gives protection and guidance from injuries. All these you owe to the assistance of others, and could not enjoy but in the bosom of The Most High, A'lyun A'lyun El, within The All, EL KULUWM.

It is your duty as a child of the Aluhum, therefore, to be a friend to humanity, as it is thy interest that humanity should be friendly to you. As the rose breatheth sweetness from its own nature, so the heart of a benevolent being produces agreeable works because the inner voice has concern for all and not just thyself. The benevolent being enjoys the order and tranquillity of his own breast, and rejoices in the happiness and prosperity of his fellow brethren, which means he too can prosper. The benevolent opens not his ear to slander; The faults and failings of the men, Enoshite, forgetful being gives a pain to his heart being a part of The All: thus we are all one family and if I hurt you, then I hurt myself.

His desire is to do benevolence, and reacheth out the occasions thereof; in removing the difficulty of another, he Relieveth Himself.

From the depth of his mind, he overstands in his desires the happiness of all humanity; and from the generosity of his heart, he strives to promote it.

#### Justice

The peace of society depends on justice; the

Tablet 1:3

happiness of individuals, on the safe enjoyment of all their possessions. Keep the desire of thy heart, therefore, within the bounds of moderation; let the hand of justice lead thee aright.

Let no temptation allure thee, nor any provocation excite you to lift up your hand from the hazard of his life.

Defame him not in his character; bear no false witness against him. Corrupt not his servant to cheat or forsake him; and the wife of his bosom, O tempt not to sin. It will be a grief to his heart, which thou can not relieve; an injury to his life, which no amends can atone.

In thy dealings with your brother, be impartial and fair; and do to them as you would, they should do to you.

Be faithful to thy trust, and deceive not the man who relies upon you; be assured, it is less evil in the sight of Allah to steal than to betray. Oppress not the poor, and defraud not of his wage the laboring man. When you selleth for gain, hear the whispering of your conscience; because that is the voice of the soul, and be satisfied with moderation; nor from the ignorance of thy buyer, take any advantage.

Pay the debts which thou oweth; for he who gave thee credit, credit relieth upon thine honor; and to withhold from him his due, is both mean and unjust. Finally, O son of society, examine your heart, call remembrance to thy aid; and if in any of these things thou hath transgressed, make a speedy reparation, to the utmost of thy power.

#### Charity

Happy is the man who hath sown in his breast the seeds of benevolence; the produce thereof shall be mercy and love. From the

Tablet 1:3

fountain of his heart shall rise rivers of goodness; and the streams shall overflow, for the benefit of all of humanity. He assisteth the poor in their trouble; he rejoiceth in furthering the prosperity of all men. He censureth not his neighbor; he believeth not the character assassinations of envy and malevolence; neither repeats he their slanders. He forgiveth the injuries of men, he wipeth them from his remembrance; revenge and malice have no place in his heart, for evil he returneth not evil, he hateth not even his enemies, but requiteth their injustice with a friendly admonition. The griefs and anxieties of men excite his compassion; he endeavoreth to alleviate the weight of their misfortunes, and the pleasure of success rewardeth his labor. He calmeth the fury, he healeth the quarrels of angry men, and preventeth the mischiefs of strife and animosity. He promoteth in his neighborhood peace and good will, and his name is repeated with praise and benedictions.

## Gratitude

As the branches of a tree return their sap to the root, from whence it arose; as a river poureth its streams to the sea, whence the spring was supplied; so the heart of grateful man delighteth in returning a benefit received.

He acknowledgeth his obligation with cheerfulness, looketh on his benefactor with love and esteem.

And if to return it be not in his power, he nourisheth the memory of it in his breast with kindness; he forgetteth it not for all the days of his life.

The heart of the grateful man is like the clouds of heaven which drops upon the earth, fruits, herbage and flowers; but the

Tablet 1:3

heart of the ungrateful is like a desert of sand which swalloweth with greediness the showers, that fall and burieth them in its bosom, and produceth nothing. Envy not thy benefactor, neither strive to conceal the benefit he hath conferred; for though to oblige is better than to be the humility that toucheth the heart, and is amiable on the sight both of Allah and man. But receive not a favor from the hand of the proud; to the selfish and avaricious have no obligation; the vanity of pride shall expose thee to shame; the greediness of avarice shall never be satisfied.

## Sincerity

O thou who are enamored with the beauty of the Truth and facts, and hast fixed thy heart on the simplicity of her charms hold fast thy fidelity unto her, and forsake her not; the consistency of thy virtue shall crown thee with honor.

The tongue of the sincere is rooted in the heart, hypocrisy and deceit have no place in his words. He blusheth at falsehood, and is founded; but in speaking the truth, he hath a steady eye,

He supporteth, as a man, the dignity of his character; to the arts of hypocrisy he scorneth to stoop.

He is consistent with himself as an honest being; he is never embarrassed; he has courage enough to always speak the truth; and he is never afraid.

He is far above the meanness of dissimulation; the words of his mouth are thoughts of his heart.

Yet, with prudence and caution he openeth his lips; he studieth what is right and speaketh with discretion. He adviseth with friendship; he reproveth with freedom; and whatsoever he promiseth shall surely be

## Tablet 1:3

performed.

*But the heart of the hypocrite is hid in his breast; he maketh his words in the semblance of truth, while the business of his life is only to deceive.*

*He laugheth in sorrow, he weepeth in joy; and the words of his mouth have no interpretation.*

*He worketh in the dark as a mole who fancieth he is safe; but he blundeth into the light, and is betrayed and exposed, with dirt of his head.*

*He passeth his days in perpetual constraint, his tongue and heart are forever at variance. He laboreth for the character of a righteous man; and huggeth himself in the thoughts of his cunningness.*

*O fool, fool! The pains which thou taketh to hide what thou art, are more than would make thee what thou wouldst seem; and the Children of Right Wisdom shall mock at thy cunning, when in the midst of security, thy disguise is stripped off, and the finger of derision shall point you to scorn.*

### Know Thyself

*Weak and ignorant as thou art, O man, humble as thou oughtest to be, O child of the dust of the ground, wouldst thou raise your thoughts to infinite wisdom?*

*Wouldst thou see omnipotence displayed before thee?*

*Contemplate thine frame. Fearfully and wonderfully art thou made; praise therefore thy Creator with awe, and rejoice before Him with reverence.*

*Wherefore of all creatures art thou only erect, but that thou shouldest behold His works?*

*As the laws of nature, you are responsible for your brother's life as well as your own,*

## Tablet 1:3

*raised above to give reverence, to those who added in your creation, wherefore is consciousness reposed on thee alone, and whence is it derived to be?*

*It is not in flesh to think, for it is only clay; It is not in bones to reason, for they are but the skeleton of the clay.*

*The lion knoweth not that worms shall eat him; the ox perceiveth not that he is fed for slaughter. Something is added to thee, unlike to what thou seest; something informs thy clay body that it was created from Adamah "the dust of the ground,"*

*This essence of your being is higher than all that is the object of your senses. Behold, what is it? The body remaineth perfect after it is fled; therefore, it is no part of it; it is immaterial as you know it to be. Therefore, it is eternal; it is free to act; therefore it is accountable for its actions, not the body. Knoweth the ass the use of food, because his teeth mow down the herbage? Or standeth the crocodile erect, although his backbone is as straight as thine? Allah formed thee as He formed these; after them all were thou created; superiority and command were given thee over all, and of his own breath did he communicate to thee the principle of knowledge.*

*Know thyself and the pride of His creation, the line uniting divinity and matter; behold a part of Allah Himself within thee; remember thine own dignity; nor dare descend to evil or to meanness.*

*Who planted the terror in the tail of the serpent? Who clothed the neck of the horse with thunder?*

*Even He who hath instructed thee to crush the one under thy and to tame the other to thy purpose.*

### The Breath Of Heaven

Tablet 1:3

*Vaunt not thy body; because it was first formed; nor of thy brain, because therein thy soul resideth. Is not the master of the house more honorable than its walls?*

*The ground must be prepared before the corn may be planted; the potter must build his furnace before he can make his porcelain.*

*As the breath of heaven sayeth unto the waters of the deep. This way shall thy billows roll, and no other; thus high, and no higher shall they raise their fury so let thy spirit; O man, actuate and direct thy flesh; so let it repress its wilderness.*

*Thy body is as the globe of the earth; to thy bones, the pillars that sustain it on its basis.*

*As the ocean gives rise to springs, whose water return again into its bosom through the rivers; so runneth thy life from thy outwards, and so runneth it into its place again.*

*Do not both retain their course forever? Behold the same Allah ordained them. Is not thy nose the channel to perfumes, thy mouth the path to delicacies?*

*Are not thine eyes the sentinels that are on watch. Yet how often that are on watch. Yet how often are they unable to distinguish truth from error?*

*Keep thy soul in moderation; teach thy spirit to be attentive to its good; so shall these its ministers be always to thee conveyances of truth.*

*Thine hand, is not a miracle? Is there in the creation aught like unto it? Wherefore was it given to thee, But that you might stretch it out to the assistance of your brother?*

*Why of all things living are thy alone made capable of blushing?*

*The world shall read thy shame upon thy face; therefore do nothing shameful.*

Tablet 1:3

*Fear and dismay, which robs your countenance of its ruddy splendor, avoid guilt, and thou shall know that fear is beneath thee, and that dismay is unnamely. Wherefore to thee alone speak shadows in the vision of the pillow? Reverence them; for know that dreams are from on high, Illyuwn.*

*Thou man alone canst speak. Wonder at thy glorious prerogative; and pay to him who gave to thee a rational and welcome praise, teaching your children wisdom, instructing the offspring of thy loins in piety.*

### *The Instability Of Man*

*Inconstancy is powerful in the heart of man; Intemperance swayeth it whither it will; despair engrosses much of it; and fear proclaimeth: "behold, I will sit unrivaled therein."*

*But vanity is beyond them all. Weep not therefore at the calamities of human state; rather laugh at its follies.*

*In the hands of the one addicted to vanity, life then is but the shadow of a dream.*

*The hero, the most renowned of human character; what is he, but the bubble of his weakness.*

*The public is unstable and ungrateful. Why should the man of wisdom endanger himself for fools?*

*The man who neglecteth his present concerns, to revolve how he will behave when greater, feedeth himself with wind; while his bread is eaten by another.*

*Act as becometh thee in thy present station; and in more exalted ones thy face shall not be ashamed. What blindeth the eye, or what hideth the heart of a man from himself, like Vanity?*

*Lo when thou seest not thyself, then others*

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 1:3

*discover thee, most plainly.*

*The heart of the vain is troubled; while it seemeth content; his cares are greater than his pleasures. His solitude cannot rest his bones.*

*The grave is not deep enough to hide it; he extendeth his thoughts beyond his being; he bespeaketh praise.*

*To be paid when he is gone; but whosoever promiseth it, deceiveth him.*

*As the man who engageth his wife to remain in widowhood that she disturb not his soul; so is he who expecteth that his praise shall reach his ears beneath the earth; or cherish his heart in its shroud. Do well whilst thou liveth; but regard not what is said of it.*

*Content thyself with deserving praise, and thy posterity shall rejoice in hearing it.*

*As the butterfly who seeth not his own colors, as the Jasmine which feeleth not the scent it casteth around it; so is the man who appeareth gay, and biddeth others to take note of it. "To what purpose", saith he, "Is my vesture of gold, to what end are my tables filled with dainties; if no eye gaze upon them, if the world knows it not?"*

*Give thy raiment to the naked, and thy food unto the hungry: so shalt thou be praised, and feel that thou deserveth it.*

*Why bestoweth thou in every man the flattery of unmeaning words?*

*Thou knowest, when returned thee, thou regardest it not. He knoweth he lieth unto thee, yet he knoweth you will thank him for it. Speak in sincerity, and thou wilt bear with instruction.*

*The vain delighteth to speak of himself; but he seeth not that others like not to hear him. If he hath done anything worth praise, if he possesseth that which is worthy of admiration, his joy is to proclaim it,*

#### Tablet 1:3

*His pride to hear it reported. The desire of such a man defeateth itself. Men say not; "Behold, he hath done it" or "See, he possesseth it", but "mark how proud he is of it.*

*The heart of man cannot attend at once to too many things. He who fixeth his soul on show, loseth reality.*

*He pursueth bubbles, which break in their flight, while he treads to earth what would be honor.*

#### Inconsistency

*Nature urgeth you to inconsistency, O man! Therefore guard thyself at all times against it. Thou art, from the womb of thy mother, various and wavering, from the loins of thy father inheriteth thou instability. How then shalt thou be firm?*

*Those who gave thee a body, furnished it with weakness, but He who gave thee a soul, armed thee with resolution.*

*Employ it, and thou art wise, be wise and thou art happy.*

*Let him who doeth well, beware how he boasteth of it, for rarely is it of his own will. Is not the event of an impulse, from without born of uncertainty, enforced by accident? Dependent on someone else?*

*To thee, and to accident, is due the praise. Beware of irresolution in the intent of your actions; beware of instability in the execution; so shalt your triumph over two failings of thy nature.*

*What reproacheth reason more than to act contraries?*

*What can suppress the tendencies to these, but firmness of mind?*

*The inconstant feeleth that he changeth, but he knoweth not why;*

*He seeth that he escapeth from himself, but he perceiveth not how.*



## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 1:3

*Establish unto thyself principles of action  
and see that thou ever act according to  
them.*

*So shall thy passions have no rule over  
thee:*

*So shall your constancy ensure unto thee  
the good thou possessest;*

*And drive from thy door misfortune.*

*Anxiety and disappointment shall be  
strangers to thy gates.*

*Suspect not evil in anyone until thou seest  
it; When thou seest, forget it not.*

*Who so hath been an enemy, cannot be a  
friend; for a man mendeth not his faults.*

*How should his actions be right, who hath  
no rule over his life?*

*Nothing can be just which proceedeth not  
from reason.*

*The inconstant hath no peace in his soul;  
neither can he be at ease with whom he  
concerns himself with.*

*His life is unequal;*

*His motions are irregular;*

*His soul changeth with the weather.*

*Today he loveth thee, tomorrow thou art  
detested by him; and why? Himself  
knoweth not wherefore he now hateth.*

*Today he is the tyrant, tomorrow thou  
servant is less humble; and why? He who  
is arrogant without power, will be servile  
while there is no subjection.*

*Today he is profuse; tomorrow he grudgeth  
unto his mouth that which it should eat.*

*Thus is with him who knoweth not  
moderation.*

*Who shall say of the chameleon: "he is  
black," when the moment after the  
verdure of the grass, overspreadeth him?*

*Who shall say of the inconstant: "he is  
joyful," when his next breath shall be spent  
in sighing?*

*What is the life of such a man, but the  
phantom of a dream?*

#### Tablet 1:3

*In the morning he riseth happy, at noon he  
is on rake; this hour he is god, the next  
below a worm; one moment he laugheth  
the next he weepeth; he now willeth, in an  
instant he willeth not;*

*In an another he knoweth not whether he  
wills or not.*

*Yet neither ease nor pain have fixed  
themselves on him; neither is he waxed  
greater, or become less; neither hath he had  
cause for laughter, or reason for his  
sorrow; Therefore none of them abide  
with him. The happiness of the inconstant  
is as a palace built on the surface of the  
sand; The blowing of the wind carrieth  
away its foundation.*

*What wonder then that it falleth?*

*But what exalted form is this, that  
hitherward directs its even,*

*Its uninterrupted course whose foot is on  
earth, Whose head is above the clouds?*

*On his brow sitteth majesty; steadiness is  
in port; and in his heart reigns  
tranquillity.*

*Though obstacles appear in his way, he  
condescends not to look down upon them;  
though heaven and earth oppose his  
passage; he proceedeth.*

*The mountains sink beneath his tread;*

*The waters of the ocean are dried up under  
the sole of his foot.*

*The tiger throweth herself across his way in  
vain;*

*The spots of the leopard glow against him  
unregarded.*

*He marcheth through the embattled  
legions;*

*With his hands he putteth aside the terrors  
of death.*

*Storms roar against his shoulders, But are  
not able to shake them.*

*The thunder bursteth over his head in  
vain;*

## Tablet 1:3

*Lightning serveth but to show the glories of his countenance.*

*His name is resolution!*

*He cometh from the utmost part of the earth;*

*He seeth happiness afar off before him; his eye discovereth her temple beyond the limits of the pole.*

*He walketh up to it, he entereth boldly, and remaineth there forever. Establish thy heart, O man, in that which is right; and then know, The greatest of human is to be immutable. Vain and inconstant as thou art, O child of imperfection, how can you be weak? Is not inconstancy connected with frailty? Can there be vanity without infirmity? Avoid the danger off the one, and thou shalt escape the mischiefs of the other. Wherein art thou most weak?*

*In that wherein thou seemest most strong; in that wherein most you glorieth; Even possessing the things which thou hast; in using the good that is about thee.*

*Art not thy desires also frail? Or knoweth you even what it is thou wouldst wish?*

*When thou hast obtained what most thou soughtest after, behold it contenteth thee not. Wherefore loseth the pleasure that is before thee its relish?*

*And why appeareth that which is yet to come the sweeter?*

*Because thou art wearied with the good of this, because thou knoweth not the evil of that which is not with thee.*

*Know that to be content, is to be happy. Could you choose for thyself,*

*Would your Creator lay before thee all that your heart could ask for, Would happiness then remain with you, Or would joy always dwell in your gates?*

*Alas! Thy weakness forbideth it; thy infirmity declareth against it. Variety is to thee in the place of pleasure; but that*

## Tablet 1:3

*which permanently delighteth, must be permanent. When that is gone, you repenteth the loss of it; though, while it was with you, you despise it. That which succeedeth it, hath no more pleasure to thee; and thou afterwards quarreleth with yourself for preferring it;*

*Behold the only circumstance in which thou arrest not!*

*Is there anything in which thy weakness appeareth more than in desiring things?*

*It is the possessing, and in the using of them.*

*Good things cease to be good in our enjoyment of them. What nature meant pure sweets, are sources of bitterness to us.*

*From our delights arise pain, from our joys, sorrow. Be moderate in the enjoyment, and it shall remain on your possession; let your joy be found in reason, and to its end shall sorrow be a stranger.*

*The delights of love are ushered by sighs, and they terminate in languishment and dejection.*

*The objects you burneth for, nauseates with satiety; beyond compare; and no sooner hast thou possessed it, but thou art weary of its presence.*

*Join esteem to thy admiration, unite friendship with the love;*

*So shalt thou find in the end content so absolute, that it surpasseth raptures, tranquillity more worth than ecstasy.*

*Allah hath given thee no benevolence, without its admixture of malevolence; But he has given you also the means of throwing off the malevolence from it.*

*As joy is not without its alloy of pain, So neither is sorrow without its portion of pleasure, joy and grief, though unlike, are united.*

*Our own choice only can give them to us*

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 1:3

entirely. Melancholy itself often giveth delight, and the extremity of joys are mingled with tears.

The best things in the hands of a fool may be turned to his destruction;

And out of the worst, the wise will find means of good. So blended is weakness in thy nature.

O man, that thou hast not strength either to be benevolent or agreeable; nor to be malevolent or disagreeable, entirely; but both because you possess both natures.

Rejoice that thou canst not excel in evil, and let the good that is within thy reach content thee. The virtues are allotted to various stations.

Seek not after impossibilities nor grieve that thou canst not possess them all. Wouldst thou at once have the liberality of the rich, and the contentment of the poor? Shall the wife of thy bosom be despised because she sheweth not the virtues of a widow? If thy father sink before thee in the divisions of thy country;

Can at once thy justice destroy him, and thy duty save his life? If you behold your brother in the agonies of slow death, is it not mercy to put a period to his life?

And is it not also death to be his murderer?

Truth is but one; thy doubts are of thine own raising. He who made virtues what they are, planted in thee a knowledge of their pre-eminence. Act as thy soul dictates to thee, and the end shall always be right.

#### Knowledge

If there is anything lovely, if there is anything desirable, if there is anything within the reach of man that is worthy of praise,"

Is it not knowledge? And yet who is it that

#### Tablet 1:3

attaineth it? The statesman proclaimeth that he hath it.

The ruler of the people claimeth the praise of it - but findeth the subject that he posseseth it?

Evil is not requisite to man; neither can vice be necessary to be tolerated; Yet, how many crimes are committed by the decree of the council?

But be wise, O ruler and learn, O thou that command the nations!

One crime authorized by you is worse than the escape of ten from punishment.

When the people are numerous, when thy sons increase about your table;

Sendeth thou them not out to slay the innocent, and to fall before the sword of him whom they have not offended?

If the objects of thy desire demanding the lives of a thousand sayeth thou art not;

"I will have it," Surely thou forgetteth that He who created thee, created also these; and that their blood is as rich as thine? Sayeth thou, that justice cannot be executed without wrong? Surely thine own words condemn thee;

Thou who flattereth with false hopes the criminal that he may confess his guilt,

Art not thou unto him a criminal?

Or art thou guiltless, because he cannot punish it?

When thou commandest to torture, him whom is but suspected of ill;

Dareth thou to remember, that thou mayest rack the innocent?

Is thy purpose answered by the event?

Is thy soul satisfied with his confession?

Pain will enforce him to say what is not, as easy as what is, and anguish has caused innocence to accuse herself.

That thou mayest not kill him without cause, thou dost worse than kill him; That thou mayest prove if he be guilty, thou

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

Tablet 1:3

Tablet 1:3

*destroyeth him innocently.  
 O blindness to all truth!  
 O insufficiency of the wisdom of the wise!  
 Know, when thy judge shall bid thee  
 account for this, Thou shalt wish ten  
 thousand guilty to have gone free, rather  
 than one innocent to stand forth against  
 thee.  
 Insufficient as thou art to the maintenance  
 of justice,  
 How shall you arrive at the knowledge of  
 truth?  
 How shalt thou ascend to the footstep of  
 her throne?  
 As the owl is blinded by radiance of the  
 sun,  
 So shall the brightness of her dazzle you in  
 your approaches. If thou would mount  
 onto her throne, first bow yourself at her  
 footstool;  
 If thou would strive at the knowledge of  
 her,  
 First inform yourself of your own  
 ignorance.  
 More worthy is she than pearls, therefore  
 seek her carefully;  
 The emerald and the sapphire, and the  
 ruby are as dirt beneath her feet.  
 Therefore pursue her manfully. The way to  
 her labor; Attention is the pilot that must  
 conduct you into her port.  
 But weary not on the way; for when you  
 arrived at her, toil shall be to you for  
 pleasure say not unto yourself: "Behold,  
 truth breedeth hatred, and I will avoid it;  
 Dissimulation raiseth friends, and I will  
 follow it.  
 Are not the enemies made by truth better  
 than friends obtained by flattery?  
 Naturally doth man desire the truth; Yet  
 when it is before him he will not  
 apprehend it; And if he will not apprehend  
 it, and it forces itself upon him, he is not*

*offended at all.  
 The fault is not in truth, for that is  
 amiable; but the weakness of man bares  
 not its splendor. Would you see your  
 insufficiencies more plainly?  
 View at you devotions!  
 To what end was religion instituted; but to  
 teach thee your infirmities.  
 To remind you of your weakness, to show  
 you that from heaven alone are you  
 dust?  
 Doth it not remind you that you are dust?  
 Doth it not tell you that you are ashes?  
 And behold repentance is it not frailty?  
 When thou givest an oath; when you swear  
 you will not deceive;  
 Behold it spreads shame upon your face,  
 And repentance may be forgotten.  
 Learn to be honest, and oaths are  
 necessary.  
 The shorter follies are, the better; say not  
 therefore to another with boldness.  
 He that heareth his own faults with  
 patience, shall reprove another with  
 boldness.  
 He that giveth a denial with reason shall  
 suffer a repulse with moderation. thyself:  
 "I will not play the fool by halves."  
 The tender of heart is turned from his  
 purpose by supplications, the proud is  
 rendered more obstinate by entreaty But to  
 be just thou must hear without passions.*

#### Misery

*Feeble and insufficient as thou art, O man  
 in good; frail and inconstant as thou art  
 in pleasure; yet there is a thing in which  
 thou art strong and unshaken. Its name is  
 Misery.  
 It is the character of thy being, the  
 prerogative of thy nature; In thy breast*

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 1:3

alone, it resideth; without thee,  
There is nothing of it. and behold, what is  
its source, but your own passions?

He who gave thee these also reason to  
subdue them;

Exert it, and thou shall trample them  
under your feet. Thine entrance to the  
world, is it not shameful?

Thy destruction, is not glorious.

Lo! Men adorn the instruments of death  
with gold and gems and wear them above  
their garments.

He who begetteth a man, hideth his face;  
but he who killeth a thousand is honored.  
That in his is error. Know thou,  
notwithstanding. Custom cannot alter the  
nature of truth;

Neither can the opinion of man destroy  
justice;

The glory and the shame are misplaced.

There is but one way for a man to be  
produced;

There are a thousand by which he may be  
destroyed.

There is no praise or honor to him who  
giveth being to another; but triumphs and  
empires are the rewards of murder.

Yet he who hath many children, hath as  
many blessings;

And he who hath taken away the life of  
another, shall not enjoy his own,

While the savage curseth the birth of his  
son, and blesseth the death of his father,  
Doth he not call himself a monster?

The greatest of all human ills is sorrow.

Too much of this thou are born unto; add  
not unto it by thine own perverseness.

Grief is natural to thee, and is always  
about thee;

Pleasure is a stranger, and visiteth thee by  
times;

Use well thy reason, and sorrow shall be  
cast behind thee;

#### Tablet 1:3

Be prudent, and the visits of joy shall  
remain long with thee.

Every part of thy frame is capable of  
sorrow, but few and narrow are the paths  
that lead to delight.

Pleasures can be admitted only simply, but  
pains rush in a thousand at a time.

As the blaze of straw fadeth as soon as it is  
kindled, so passeth away the brightness of  
joy, and thou knoweth not what becomes  
of it.

Sorrow is frequent, pleasure is rare; pain  
cometh of itself.

Delight must be purchased, grief is  
unmixed, but joy wanteth not its ally of  
bitterness.

As the soundest health is less perceived that  
the lightest malady, so the highest joy,  
toucheth us less deep than the smallest  
sorrow, we are in love with anguish; we  
often fly from pleasure when we purchase  
it, it costeth not more than it is worth?

Reflection is the business of man; a sense of  
his state is his first duty.

But who remembereth himself a boy? Is it  
not in mercy, then, that sorrow is allotted  
unto us?

Man foresees the evil that has come; he  
remembers it when it is past.

He considers not that the thought of  
affliction would be deeper than the  
affliction itself.

Think not of your pain, but when it is  
upon you, and you shall avoid what most  
hurt you,

Because avoidance is the key to those things  
that disturb you. He who weepeth before he  
needeth, weepeth more than he needeth;  
and why, but that he loveth weeping?

The stag weepeth not till the spear is lifted  
against him; nor do the tears of the beaver  
fall till the bound is ready to seize him;  
man anticipateth death by the



## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

Tablet 1:3

*apprehension of it; And the fear is greater misery than the event itself.  
Be always prepared to give an account of thine action;  
And the best death is that which is least premeditated.*

The Honorable Elijah Muhammad,  
Teacher Of The Lost Then Found Tribe  
Of Shabazz, Came From Sandersville,  
Georgia, America.

*Words Of One Of Our Great Teachers*  
*The Honorable Elijah Muhammad*  
*(1879-1975-73A.D)*

*My mission is to give life to the dead. What I teach brings them out of death and into life.*

*My mission as the messenger is to bring the truth to the world before the world is destroyed. When Asked who is the mystery god he answered: There is not a mystery god. The son of man has searched for that mystery god for trillions of years and was unable to find a mystery god so they have agreed that only god is the son of man, so they lost no time searching for that which does not exist.*

*When asked, what is the manner of civilization he answered: One having knowledge, wisdom, and understanding culture refinement and is not a savage. Pursuit of happiness"*

*When asked, "What is the duty of a civilized person?" He answered: "To teach the uncivilized people who are savage, civilization, righteousness, the knowledge of himself, The science of everything in life, love, peace and happiness."*

*When asked, "What is the prescribed law of Islam said a person of that ability," He answered: "That the civilized person is*

Tablet 1:3

*responsible for the uncivilized and that he must be punished by the Nation of Islam."*  
*When asked, "To make a devil, what must you first do? He answered: "To make a devil, one must begin grafting from the original man."*

*When asked, "What is a real devil?" He answered: "A grafted man which is made weak and wicked, or any grafted living germ from the original, is a devil. When asked, "Then why did God make the devil?" He answered: "To show forth his power that he is all wise and righteous.*

*That he could make a devil which is weak and wicked and give the devil power to rule the earth for 6000 years and then destroy the devil in one day without falling victim to the devil's civilization, Otherwise to show and prove that Allah is the god, Always has been and always will be."*

*When asked. "what will be your reward in regards to the destruction of the devil?" He answered: "Peace and happiness. I will give all that I have and all within my power to see this day for which I have waited for 379 years,"*

*When asked, "Who was the original man?" He answered: "The original man is the Asiatic black man the maker, the owner, the cream of the planet Earth, father of civilization, and god of the universe."*

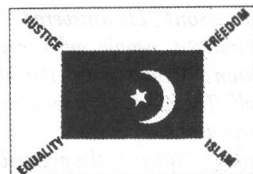
*When asked, "Who is the colored man?" He answered: "The colored man is the Caucasian (white man), or Ya'quwb's grafted devil, The skunk of the planet Earth."*

*When asked, "What is the birth record of the Nation of Islam?: He answered: "The Nation of Islam has no birth record it has no beginning nor ending."*

*When asked, "What is the birth record of*



**Figure 31**  
**The Honorable Elijah**  
**Muhammad, Teacher Of The**  
**Lost But Found Tribe Of**  
**Shabazz**



## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 1:3

others, than Islam? He answered: Buddhism is 35,000 years old, Christianity 550 years old, He taught of his teacher: My name is W. F. Muhammad, I came to North America by myself. My uncle was brought here by a trader 379 years ago. My uncle cannot talk his own language. He does not know that he is my uncle. He likes the devil, because the devil gave him nothing. Why does he like the devil? Because the devil put fear in him when he was a little boy. Why does he fear now, since he is a big man? Because the devil taught him to eat the wrong foods. Does that have anything to do with the above question, NO. 10?

Yes, sir, that makes him other than himself.

What is his ownself? His own self is a righteous Muslim. Are there other Muslims other than righteous?

I beg your pardon,

I have never heard of one. How many Muslim souls are there in North America? Approximately three million. There in North America?

How many original Muslims are there? A little over seventeen million.

Did I hear you say that some of the seventeen million did not know they were Muslims? Yes, sir, I can hardly have faith in that, unless they are blind, deaf, and dumb. Well they were made blind deaf and dumb by the devil when they were babies.

Can the devil fool a Muslim? Not nowadays.

Do you mean to say that the devil fooled them 379 years ago?

Yes, the trader made an interpretation that they would receive gold for their labor; more than they were owning in their own country. Did they receive the

#### Tablet 1:3

gold? No the trader disappeared and there was no one that could speak their language. Then what happened? Well they wanted to go back to their own country but could not swim the 9000 miles.

Why didn't their own people go and get them? Because their own people did not know that they were here.

When did their own people find out that they were here? Approximately 60 years ago.

#### Enlightening Words

There are some children who never sincerely accept their father as they should.

So this is the nature of the human family of the earth, and when it comes to spiritual teachings. Most of our leaders have good intentions, but they just don't have the right instruments, since they were not appointed to do the job.

But all our people today have the desire to do something for themselves and, first of all, to see injustice removed from the whole.

We have suffered injustice at the hands of the white people for 400 years,

If the master gave up his position as master the slave would soon become his equal. If the equal justice were obtained all the way through as it should be, for we now have come to the time when we want justice and equality. The man of sin and his people deceived the righteous by making them have faith that he also is one of the righteous.

We look forward to the hereafter.

To seeing and living under a ruler and a government of righteousness after the destruction of the unrighteous.

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

Tablet 1:3

...Sheikh Al-Haj Daoud Ahmed Faisal, teacher of the Sunni Muslims founder of The American Muslim Mission In America who came from Morocco, West Africa.

*Words Of One Of Our Great Teachers  
Sheikh Al- Haj Daoud Ahmed Faisal  
(1891-1980 A.D.)*

#### *Right Knowledge*

*The pursuit of knowledge is a duty imposed by the Almighty creator, Allah upon every human being. It is the acquisition of knowledge that makes humanity superior to the angels. The acquisition of knowledge is obligatory imposed upon every Muslim male and female. Acquire knowledge, it enables its possessor to distinguish right from wrong. It lights our way to heaven, it is our friend in the desert, our society in solitude, our companion when friendless.*

*It guides us to happiness, it sustains us in misery, it is an ornament amongst friends, an armor against enemies.*

*Learn to know yourself. Who are the least learned.*

*They practice what they know. Philosophy is the stray camel of the faithful.*

*Take hold of it wherever you find it. All knowledge is Allah and came from Allah.*

*No man is independent and self-taught. Allah taught the angels, and the angels taught the prophets; and the prophets taught humanity and humanity teaches each other.*

*This is the way knowledge was acquired.*

#### *Ethics In Islaam.*

Tablet 1:3

*Imbue yourself with divine attributes: says Muhammad. Allah is the prototype of man, and his attributes form the basis of Muslim ethics.*

*Righteousness in Islam consist of leading a life of complete harmony with divine attributes. Sin is to act otherwise.*

#### *Charity Or Almsgiving*

*All the faculties of man have been given to him as a trust from his Lord, All the faculties of man have been given to him as a trust from his Lord, for the benefit of his fellow creatures.*

*It is man's duty to live for others and his charity must apply without any distinction of persons.*

*Charity in Islam brings man nearer to his Lord.*

*Charity and the giving of alms have been made obligatory; And any person who possess property above a certain limit has to pay a tax,*

*Levied on the rich for the benefit of the unfortunate.*

#### *Sanctity Of Labors*

*It is only through righteousness and the goodwill of a man..*

*In respect and obedience to and for the laws and commandments of our Lord and respect for the individuals human rights can be maintained in the world of man.*

*But with your help and your good will, and help and the guiding obedience to the laws and the commandments of our Lord. In the hands of our Lord,*

*We can restore peace in the world, security of our person and the security of our homes and the homes of our human brethren, and this can only be accomplished through*



**Figure 32**  
**Sheikh Daoud Ahmed Faisal**





### Tablet 1:3

Islam.

*You must work hard in order to create industries of your own, in order to be able to employ yourselves and your human brethren alike.*

*You must stop depending upon others for livelihood and servants to those who do not have faith in the lord our creator, who respect and regard not his holy laws.*

*Nor have any respect for your rights nor the rights of humanity in general.*

*But as Muslims: if you return to the worship of the one true Creator of our fathers and humanity, in Islam and obey his laws and commandments, We can help to restore peace and security to the world of humanity with the help of Allah, the Almighty Creator.*

*We shall as a last warning stay away from: evil things, evil and unclean men and women. Be honest, just and be truthful at all times and at any cost in accordance with the laws of Islam.*

...And Clarence Jowars Smith, Teacher Of The Five Percent Nation came from Danville, Virginia, America.

*Words Of One Of Our Great Teachers  
Clarence Jowars Smith Also Known As  
Clarence 13X, Or Clarence 37X  
(1929-1969 A.D.)*

### Supreme Mathematics Knowledge

*Starts at birth and is the foundation of all things in existence. Knowledge is the original man who is the foundation of the earth's family. Knowledge is simply to know, right knowledge is to know the right way to use it.*

*Wisdom comes with age and is the wise words spoken by the original people of the*

### Tablet 1:3

*planet Earth.*

*Women are the moon because she receives her light from the sun which is the Nubian man, and reflects it on to the star which is the child. Wisdom is the manifestation of one's knowledge.*

*Understanding grows into an overstanding. You have an understanding when you have baby knowledge, you have an inner standing when you have adolescent knowledge.*

*And you have an overstanding when you are a supreme being. Culture is the Nubians true way of life. Thus, accept the word cult for you are cultivating your culture which is Islam, as taught by a god incarnate called Pudding,*

*And means I-I S-Self L-Lord A-And M-Master, which is I.S.L.A.M.*

*Freedom is to free the dumb the deaf and the blind into a state of awareness so that they can see that the Nubian man is indeed a deity.*

*Power or Refinement. Power is the truth which is the light of intellect that brings one out of the triple stages of darkness into their true way of life which is Islam. Refinement is to be clean and purified mentally as well as physically.*

*Equality is to be equal in all things in existence such as knowledge, wisdom and overstanding. When you share your knowledge through wisdom and brings forth an overstanding it only shows and prove equality. Knowledge 1) Wisdom 2) Overstanding 3) Is all being born to equal 6. god, the letter G is the 7th letter of the English alphabet.*

*God is a deity that is the original Nubian man who has power to build or destroy. Deity is the Nubian man who has knowledge of himself and all this around him. Build Or Destroy. Build is to add on*



**Figure 33**  
**Clarence Jowars Smith,**  
**Teacher Of The Five Percent**  
**Nation And Nation Of God**  
**And Earths**



### Tablet 1:3

or to elevate on positivity, destroy is to take away negativity. Build a righteous nation and destroy the devil's civilization is to be brought into existence physically as well as mentally. Physically through the mother's womb, and mentally through Allah's mathematics.

0-Cipher is a 360 degree circle consisting of 120 degrees of knowledge, 120 degrees of wisdom and 120 degrees of overstanding making it complete.

Peace equals P-Positive E- Energy A- Always C-Creates E-Elevation When the number 10 is manifested it would be knowledge add on cipher or knowledge cipher knowledge representing the number one (1) and cipher representing the number zero (0).

*The 12 Jewels As Taught By A God  
Incarnate Pudding*

#### Knowledge

Is the foundation of all things in existence.

#### Wisdom

Is the manifestation of the knowledge one acquires.

#### Overstanding

Is the mental picture projected through knowledge and wisdom.

#### Freedom

Is to free the dome so that you may express your culture (Islam) with no restrictions.

#### Justice

Is the reward or penalty given to one according to their own deeds.

#### Equality

### Tablet 1:3

Is to deal with one another all things. Each one teach one.

#### Food

Is the nourishment needed to sustain one physically, and mentally. Physically by nutritious elements given to the body to keep it healthy. Mentally, by Allah's mathematics.

#### Clothing

Is the covering to protect the body to protect it physically. Mentally it is the covering of the mind to protect it from negative thoughts or suggestions.

#### Shelter

Physically it is home, or place of residence where one finds peace and protection from negative weather. Mentally it is the mind.

#### Love

Is the highest elevation of overstanding, with a force so strong that it cannot be broken.

#### Peace

Is a universal greeting coming out of love because without love there could never be peace.

#### Happiness

Is the state one achieves out of love and peace.

### Supreme Alphabet

#### A-Allah

Is the original Nubian man, the maker and owner of the planet Earth and the one who made the Holy Koran which he applies to every mile of land, one year to equal his home circumference, who is the

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 1:3

*All-Seeing-Eye. Allah, see all;*

*B- Be or Born*

*You must be born physically first, then you must be born (twice) mentally,*

*And the ones who haven't been born (twice) mentally, are the 85%ers, the poison animal eaters, slaves of a mental death and power, people who worship a mystery God. These are the ones that have to be born again...*

*C-See.*

*To see is to overstand. At one time we couldn't truly see the trick that was planted in our path cause we had the all-eye mattress thrown over our eyes, but we've been born twice and know that we are Allah the supreme eye that can see all...*

*D- Divine or Destroy*

*In order for you to be divine you must destroy all negative thoughts in your brain by building on positive thoughts and in this day and time the only way you can be divine is by building with I Self Lord And Master.,*

*E- Equality*

*Is to be equal in every form of knowledge with your alike- in order to take back the planet from the devil, who is the un-alike, or disagreeable...*

*F. Father*

*Is to father (fat-her) the young with the knowledge of self which is righteousness and by teaching them the science of everything in life which is love, peace, and happiness....*

*God*

#### Tablet 1:3

*Is the Supreme Being, the original man, the one who is a winner without an opponent in everything he deals with, Because god put all things here by wisdoming his power and knowledging his equality from all things he built upon...*

*H- He or Her*

*Must refine her with the knowledge of he, which is god, in order to build and born a strong foundation to carry out civilization through the Queen (her).*

*1-1 or Islam or Eye*

*Is the only universal way of life for the blackman, woman and child. This is Islam and the only one that knows and understands this is god, and god must resurrect the dead with Islam. Teaching that which brings them to freedom, justice and equality...*

*J-Justice*

*All those who can't deal with mathematics, will be just-ice at 32 degrees below zero because they fail to understand the wisdom of god which deals just and true with all human families on the planet Earth...*

*K -King or Kingdom*

*The king is the founder of his kingdom so he must acknowledge the knowledge in his circumference so that he can enforce his laws to be recognized as being the king of his kingdom.*

*L- Love , Hell, Or Right*

*The love is the overstanding, and misunderstanding is what brought forth hell. But this is all going back to the degree of supreme understanding, because this is*

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

Tablet 1:3

*the only truth that is right and exact at all times..*

#### *M-Master*

*Is the one who has experienced a certain type of skill but the master of all is God Allah because he knows and understands all circumstances on Earth as well as in the universe.*

#### *N-Now or Nation or End*

*Now is the time for the black man to end all his weak ways so that the black nation on earth can uprise the knowledge of all its creation and put them all in order, once again, or surely it will be their end, now....*

#### *O-Cipher*

*Is a person, place or thing, It is most commonly called Cipher because C.I. Power...Her through the equality that I gave her which is the truth, and the truth is 360 degrees of purified knowledge...*

#### *P-Power*

*Mental and physical powers of a devil is nothing in comparison to that of the original man; the devil has 6 ounces of grafted brain which are weak and wicked 100%, but god's power is original, meaning the first, and possesses seven and a half ounces of brain which put all things here, which is also 100%. the understanding in god is what makes him Allah.*

#### *Q-Queen*

*The most purified particle of Allah better known as the true, rich, black, soil, the mother of civilization, who has the scale of justice within her but is still blind to her powers, which is being queen of the universe and Earth below, but has the*

Tablet 1:3

*power to control both from the energy that god gave her..,*

#### *R-Rule or Ruler*

*God is the only ruler there is. By acknowledging his building powers and making it born to all planets of the universe, they can go according to it and bear witness to who the true ruler is...*

#### *S-Self or Savior*

*You must be a savior to yourself, so that in the atmosphere you're in, you can be capable of saving self for the best part, because self is the nation of the 5%ers from knowledge to born self.*

#### *T-Truth or Square*

*The truth is only light that can stand by itself in the surrounding darkness and, yet be noticed shining in the square of the universe which is 360 degrees. When the wisdom adds a cipher, it shines that energy of truth breaks through darkness.*

#### *U-You or Universe*

*You are the universe because you are the producer of the sun, moon, and stars. The original people.*

#### *V-Victory*

*Wisdom brings about a bad culture when ones wisdom is destroying instead of acting according to the way of life which makes the culture I-god which is Islam, the only victory known...*

#### *W-Wisdom*

*Is an expression of knowledge while the understanding brings about a clear picture of both through the eye of understanding...*

#### *X-Unknown*



## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 1:3

*Equality is unknown to those who don't know themselves, The 85 percenters, dumb, deaf and blind so-called Negroes that need to grow from their mental death and power, because they are unknown to themselves.*

*Y-Why,*

*Is the question most frequently asked by those who are blind, deaf and dumb because they don't know how to wisdom, their power to show and prove Y.U. god manifesting the making of God...U...Y....*

*Z-Zig Zag Zig, meaning, knowledge, wisdom and understanding.*

*Peace God*

*This is how it was conveyed From Clarence Jowars Smith known as "Pudding" and "Allah" to his followers the 5% Nation.*

4 Think, and remember where you came from! We are the original seed of what you call Gods. You were taught to call us Gods, by those malevolent, disagreeable beings the Luciferians, the Serpent People, the Human Beast.

5 They have influenced the minds of our leaders either by appearance in physical form as in the case of a Venerian, one of Valiant Thor's own, who was known to us as Master Fard Muhammad (1877-1934 A.D.) who came as a "god" from Saudi Arabia, Middle East, to seek out the Lost Tribe of Shabazz and to teach them knowledge, wisdom and understanding. Up and above all of these great men, disagreeableness crept in, in the form of misinterpretation to misguide you off

#### Tablet 1:10

the path. And we called out, "guide us to the way of the ones who stand straight. The way of those who you have bestowed your grace and not those who have been cursed nor of those who have gone astray."

6 Remember, your olive tone parents of long ago: The Woolly Haired Beings, Nine Ether, or ,9<sup>9</sup>, Nine to the Ninth Power of Nine our "Kingly Crown", visitors to this solar system from the planet Rizq.

7 Remember our dark-reddish brown skin, copper tone perfected in green, as the greenest of olives because of the melanin that is within our genetics which we have coated in our genes, the true Nuwbuns, Nubians or "New-Beings," you Melanin-ites and your way of life NUWAUBU, Sound Right Reasoning.

8 We are your original etheric parents, the etherians that have returned in flesh just for you!

9 You must know that in the Lunar Logging of the 5th point, in the month of May, when the planet called Gaia, a living organism, also spelled Gaea positions itself, in the location of revolution of the planet called Earth in the year 2000 A.D. of the Gregorian Calendar, and the gate in what you refer to as Heaven, and this great vortex when opened, in 2003 A.D. of the Gregorian calendar, and the planets will have realigned themselves. In the day of 5/5/2000 the Garubaat (Cherubeems) will be excused, and their flaming swords shall sway from the tree of eternal life, and it shall open once again the throne of ANU.

10 In the month of December in the year 1997 A.D. of the Gregorian Calendar, on the solar calendar, which is



**Figure 34**  
**Master "Fard" Muhammad,**  
**The Venusian Who Came As**  
**A "God" To Seek Out The**  
**Lost Tribe Of Shabazz**



## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 1:10

used throughout most of the world, and is sponsored by Pope Gregory XIII in 1582 A.D. as a corrected version of the Julian calendar, which was a solar calendar introduced by Julius Caesar's astronomers in Rome in 46 B.C., having a year of 12 months and 365 days and a leap year of 366 days every fourth year, a smaller alignment of the inner 7 planets in this solar system will have already taken place.

11 Seven bright planets will line up like pearls on a string.

12 The planets aligned from west to east beginning with Gaga (Pluto) then followed by Mummu (Mercury), Lahmu (Mars), Lahamu (Venus), Ea (Neptune), Anu (Uranus), Kishar (Jupiter), and Anshar (Saturn) with a crescent Moon alongside.

13 This will be the alignment of the major planets, and the mother ship Nibiru, whose diameter is 63,408 miles, and can make itself bigger or smaller, will be nearing your solar system and waiting on the other side of the asteroid belt, which is the necklace of the firmament beneath the firmaments, for the time which will be in the Lunar logging of the 12th point, in the month of August, when the planet called Earth positions itself, in the location of its own revolution, in the year 2003 A.D., of the Gregorian Calendar which is when this vortex will re-open.

14 Nibiru's appearance on November 15, was confirmed by scientists with the coming of a comet named Hale Bopp, after its discoverers Alan Hale and Thomas Bopp, in the year 1996.

15 Due to the size of Nibiru, which is 63,408 miles, if it was to come near your planet, its gravitational pull will begin to tear away parts of Tiamat, and cause the

#### Tablet 1:22

other planets, on this side of the asteroid, to draw into each other.

16 So Nibiru stays on the other side of the asteroid, or firmament, where the planets Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto are.

17 It is then that "The Shams", passenger crafts, will reach the planet Earth coming forth to you, for the rebirth of the elite few, the 144,000, from the Moon Base forming the 6 pointed star and crescent moon in the sky as your sign. On Nibiru you had 400 species broken up into 3 sets of 144,000. You had the Igigi, the Dinneer, the Rizqiyians, and many mixed species from different star constellations. The Christians late took the concept of the 144,000 and the rapture, used it in their Bible.

18 If we are blocked, we shall continue to try to abduct you up until the Lunar Logging of the 26th point, in June, when the Earth positions itself, in the location of revolution of Earth year 2030 A.D. of the Gregorian Calendar.

19 This is what so-called Christian call the rapture.

20 This would involve a telepathic message from Nibiru which could be dangerous to those children, who haven't raised themselves, to a certain level and would cause a shock to their nervous systems.

21 Many would cut off causing us to sever our etheric tie, although it may be a necessary step.

22 Know this my child, in the Lunar Logging of the 12th Point, in the month of August, when the planet called Earth positions itself in the location of revolution of Earth in the year 2043 A.D. of the Gregorian Calendar this

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 1:22

vortex will re-open and we must depart with or without you, so be prepared.

23 My child, listen and overstand. These crafts are coming to pick you up, their children.

24 However, the evil Luciferians in human form aided by the cursed seed of Canaan, and their brothers the Halaabeans, Flugelrods, or Hulub, are on the rise in many names and organizations throughout the world today, and are trying their best, thru the media and mind control, to make you, the children of the ANUNNAGI, ALUHUM regress back to your state of Homo Erectus, with the aid of black devils.

25 If you regress back to that state, then my children the Elders have no reason to come for you, for it is Homo Sapien that is in our image and after our likeness.

26 Let me explain to you how it all began. It all started when we, the ANUNNAGI needed to protect the dwindling atmosphere of our home planet, RIZQ. We are the 8th planet of a tri-solar system, in the 19th galaxy of Illyuwn.

27 The rays from the three suns Utu, Afsu, and Shamash were depleting our ozone layer.

28 The energy level of the radiation was increasing and made the hole in the ozone layer bigger every time all 3 suns "shone" on the planet at the same time. It is the same as on Earth where the ozone layer is depleting allowing more damaging ultraviolet rays to penetrate the atmosphere.

29 However, unlike the planet RIZQ, with our three suns, the planet Earth has but one sun. So the depletion level is not

#### Tablet 1:37

occurring as fast, but will happen eventually. Look for the sign of the little boy, El Nino.

30 The planet RIZQ has three suns Utu, Afsu, and Shamash that all have damaging ultraviolet rays and has a much faster rotation than that of this planet, so the depletion of the ozone layer occurred at a faster rate.

31 We needed to build a protection, a dome of gold dust particles suspended in the atmosphere, to protect the planet from the damaging ultraviolet rays.

32 The gold was needed because it shields the sun's rays.

33 It is used to reflect the sun's heat. Gold is very special. It's a high-polish metal with a high polish finish. It can be made thinner than any metal. It can be stretched thinner than paper, and stretched for miles. That is why they use it.

34 Gold can be vaporized better than any other metal, and it doesn't tarnish. Gold can also hold under any condition.

35 We had to abort our planet until it could be mended. Thus we moved on to Kesiyl, known today as the Orion galaxy, which was originally a 6 star, 6 sun constellation;

36 Others went and started living in Aiysh/Arcturus, which is the brightest star in the Bootes constellation and Kamuh/Pleiades, a star cluster in the Taurus constellation, which has many life forms, but we made our home the 3 star belt of Kesiyl, or Kesul in Nuwaubic, which is Orion.

37 We had to get closer to the Milky Way and this sun, which has exactly 1,000,000,000 billion years left to burn itself out, if the ozone doesn't deplete or the 7 plagues doesn't destroy it.

Tablet 1:38

38 We moved to **Lahmu** which means "*deity of war*" what is now called Mars. Then we moved on to **Gaga/Pluto**, and various other planets, and set up civilizations as the Moon and as in the Canis Major star constellation.

39 That is why "The Face On Mars" is believed to be that of a Homo Erectus, when it is in fact the face of the Homo Erectus being cloned into Homo Sapien; the face of Zakar whose name is Kadmon, called the Adama project.

40 It looks like the Sphinx face. The faces thought to be the Pharaoh Khufu, when in fact it is the Egyptian deity Osiris.

41 Standing at the base of the Face, you would see to your left, in the distance, massive pyramids, similar to their Egyptian counterparts; part of the "City" complex.

42 Within the cluster of pyramids called the "city," there are 7 major pyramidal forms in various states of preservation.

43 Among these are some half a dozen smaller objects.

44 Some have pyramidal forms, but others have apparent domes, cones, walls, and buried rectilinear markings to the southwest of the main complex.

45 Anunnagi Aluhum, came to the planet Earth to set up the first laboratory called Shimti that you call an "Egyptian Civilization" on Qi, Earth, called Ta or Ptah.

46 This occurred 450,000 thousand years before coming to Tiamat, Earth. They were followed by 1,001.

47 The name Utu, the sun as Ra, the sun and the head deity they called O-Siris who is Usir after the Sirius star constellation, also called **Sothis** in

Tablet 1:54

Greek and **Sept** in Egyptian.

48 We Anunnagi originally came here to this planet Earth to mine for gold, that we would take back to our planet **RIZQ**.

49 First, we sent **Rumardians** who built Androids, which are machines that are almost human called Robotoids, robotic machines. Then biological graftation was added, needed for thinking beings to complete the mission, so the **ANUNNAGI** were sent to scout and survey this very planet.

50 When ANU first came to Ta, Ptah, called Earth or Terra 500,000 years ago, the Dragon People, or Draconian and the Snake People were already here living in vast tunnels under Earth's/Terra's crust, or some lived in the deep seas, to protect themselves from the frequent radiation storms, and magnetic shifts.

51 The atmosphere was being disturbed by frequent radiation storms, which was caused by electrical storms from the Sun, due to the crash of Nibiru, the planet was still in the process of healing.

52 The Snake People have a variety of body types ranging from human-like, some are half-snake or Reptilian. They can see in the darkness, and have telepathic abilities. These beings were unwilling to share the planet with the Anunnagi.

53 ANU wanted the gold to take back to his home planet in **RIZQ**, however the Dragon people feared that ANU would not respect their peaceful ways.

54 They had spent years setting lines of magnetic energy and grids around the Earth, and they had constructed endless tunnels beneath the Earth in cooperation with the snake people.



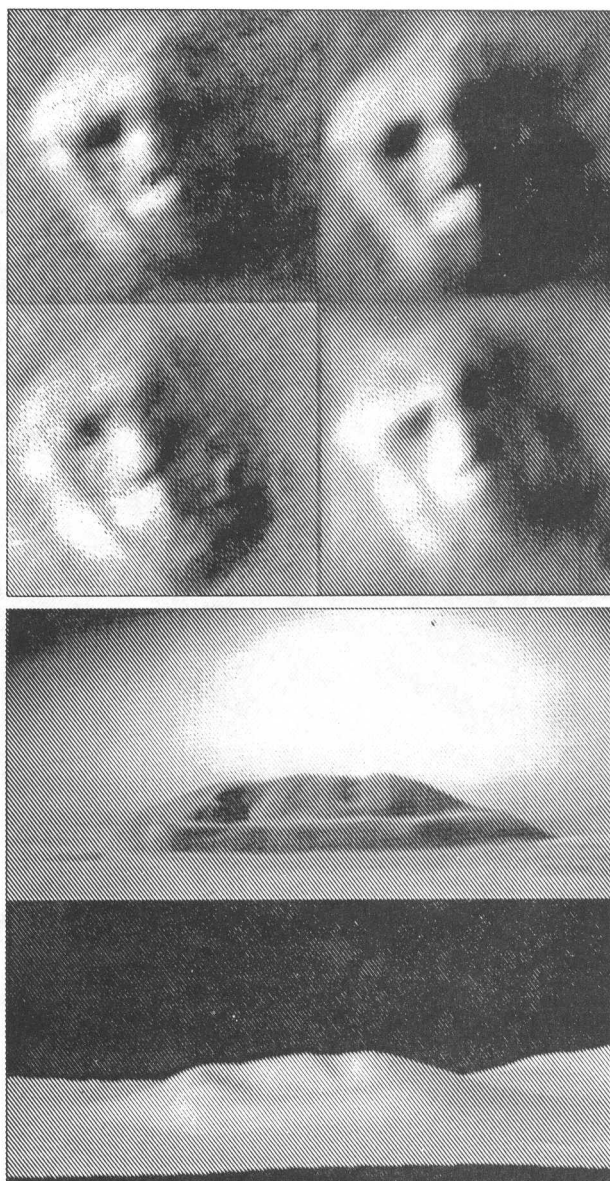


This Is Adam, Notice The Gradual Transition Of The Face.  
 Notice How The Face Of Adam Matches Perfectly With The Face On Mars.

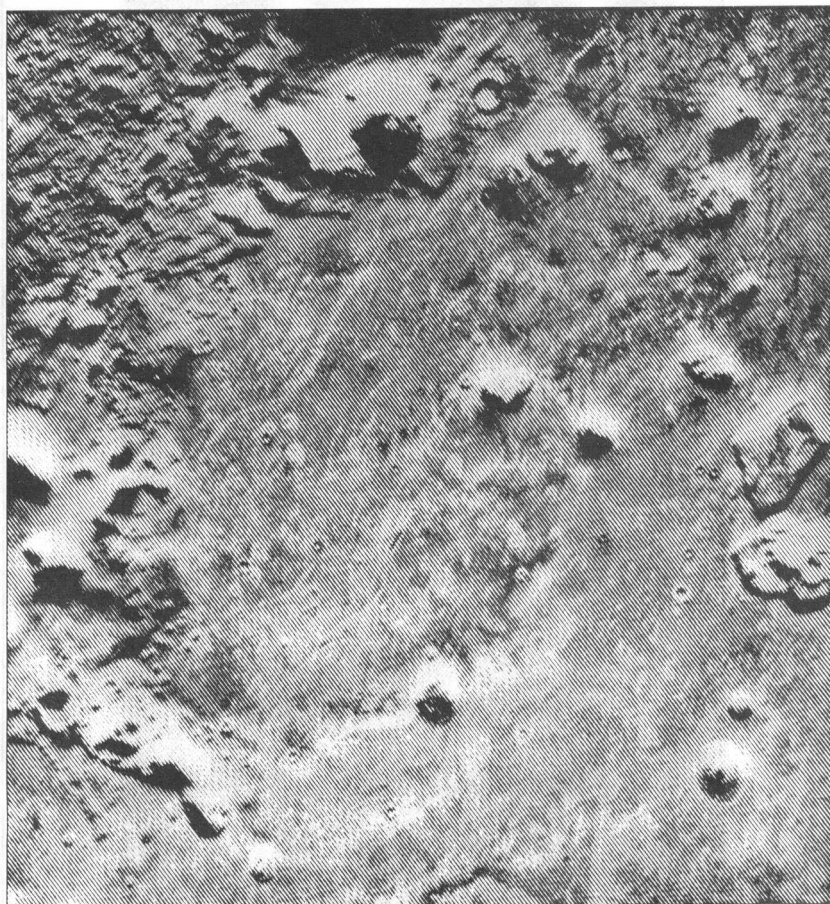


Figure 31

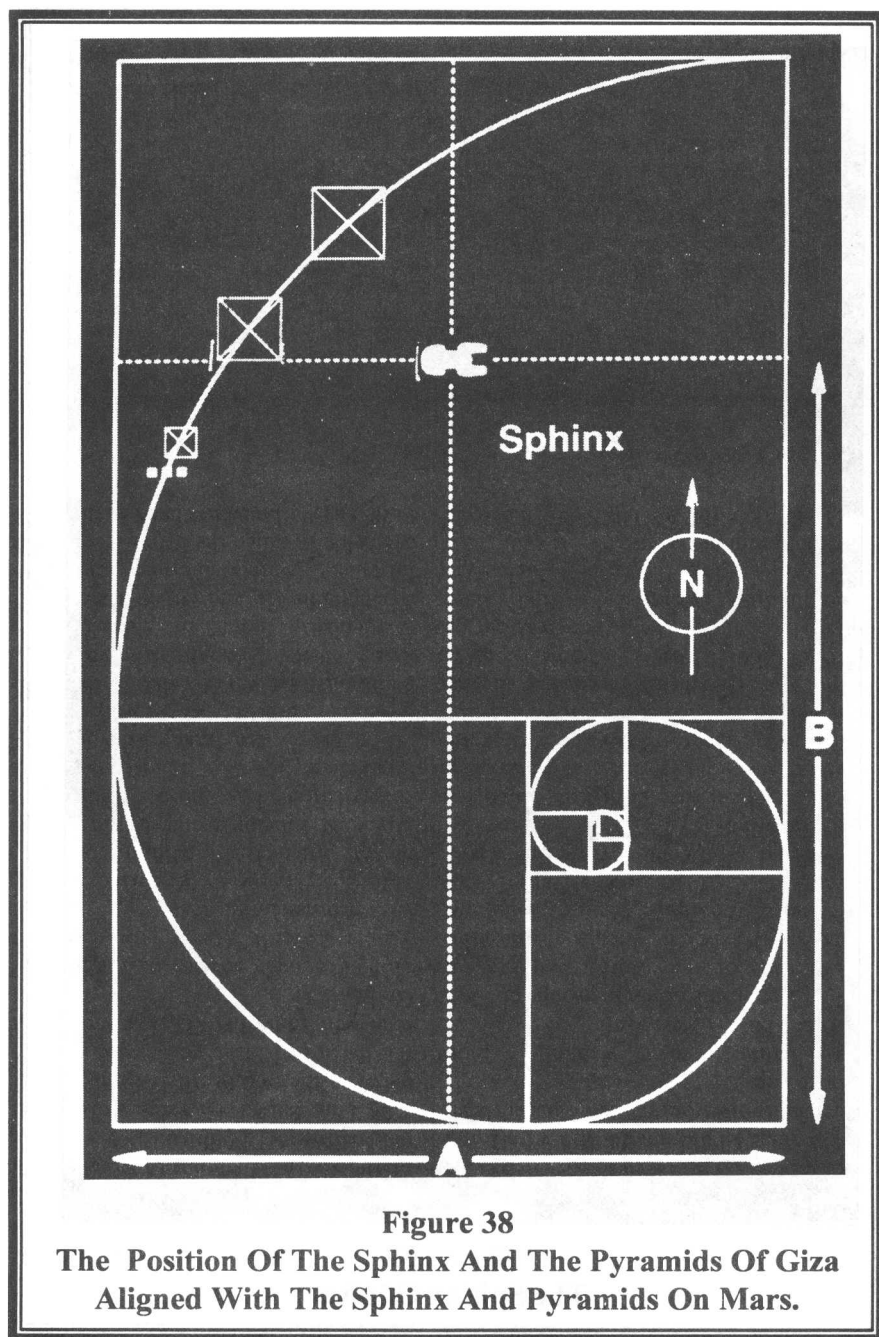
This Is The Picture That Was  
 Taken Of The Face On Mars



**Figure 36**  
**Face On Mars**



**Figure 37**  
**Pyramid Structures Found On Mars**





**Figure 39**  
**The Sphinx Of Giza**



## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 1:55

55 The energy vortexes which power their civilizations are in these tunnels, along with enormous stores of precious stones and metals. There were a few battles happening on Earth and in the skies.

56 Finally, arrangements were made, territories were drawn. To keep the peace on the planet Earth between the Draconians and the Rizqiyians, you had to marry a daughter of one of them.

57 So ANU agreed to mate with a Draconian princess named IYD/ID, the daughter of Siidiihiis, (see dee hiss) the president of the Draconians, to seal the alliance, and he gave Iyd to his wife/sister ANTUM to be her highest servant.

58 They gave birth to NUDIMMUD/Ea, and he was to be ruler of the earth. Nudimmud was educated on NIBIRU, he became a master scientist and builder.

59 ANU then sent a group of Anunnagi to start mining for gold on Tiamat.

60 The leader amongst the ANUNNAGI was Ea meaning "*he whose house is water*," son of the ANUNNAGI ANU and the Draconian Id or Iyd.

61 After crashing down in what is called the Persian Gulf today, he established a city and called its name ERIDU meaning "*home away from home*" or "*house built in the far away*." and he became known as

ENQI.

62 He received the name Enqi when he landed to the planet Qi/Earth, meaning "*ruler of Qi, Earth*."

63 However, his birth name was Nudimmud, meaning "*he who fashions*

#### Tablet 1:75

*things*," or Ea, a reminder that his seed was of the water.

64 Enqi built waterworks in the marshlands at the head of the Persian Gulf.

65 He surveyed the marshlands, cut canals for drainage and water control, built dykes, dug ditches, and built structures of bricks molded from the local clays.

66 The first divine city built was called EDUKU meaning "*house of the holy mound*".

67 He joined the Idiglat/Tigris and Furattu/Euphrates rivers by canals; and at the edge of the marshlands he built his water house.

68 He built a cube shaped temple called the Ubaid shrine and there the secrets were stored.

69 Enqi was assigned to Earth and he agreed to the assignment.

70 He was chosen for this job because he was a brilliant scientist and engineer. Enqi built himself a beautiful kingdom in the sea called the Abzu.

71 The structures of the Abzu were built of silver and lapis lazuli, part high on a mountain, and part submerged under water.

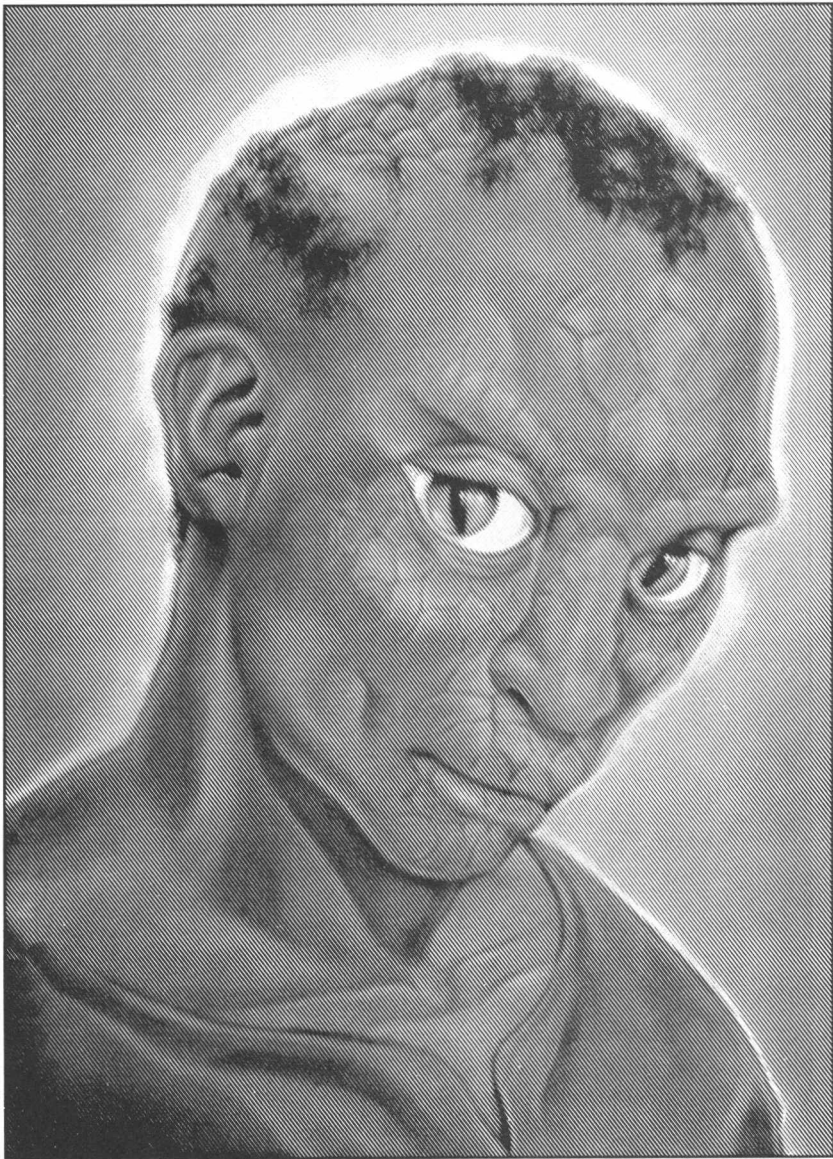
72 When Enqi wasn't working in the Abzu, he built dams and re-routed waters. Enqi loved water, and frequently paddled around the marshes all by himself, studying fish, insects, and the grasses along the river banks.

73 However, all did not go well with Enqi.

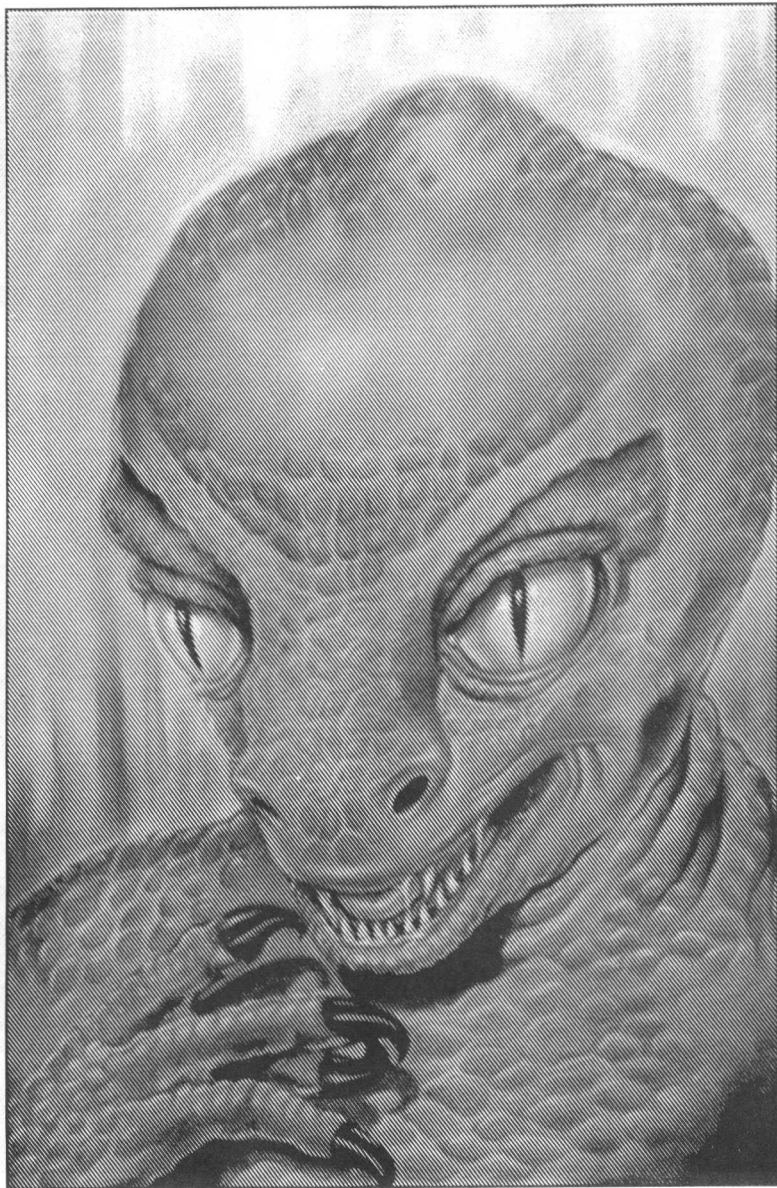
74 Enqi got caught up in the delicacies of the world, and he stopped transporting the gold.

75 He started to take the gold, shipping it to South America, then called



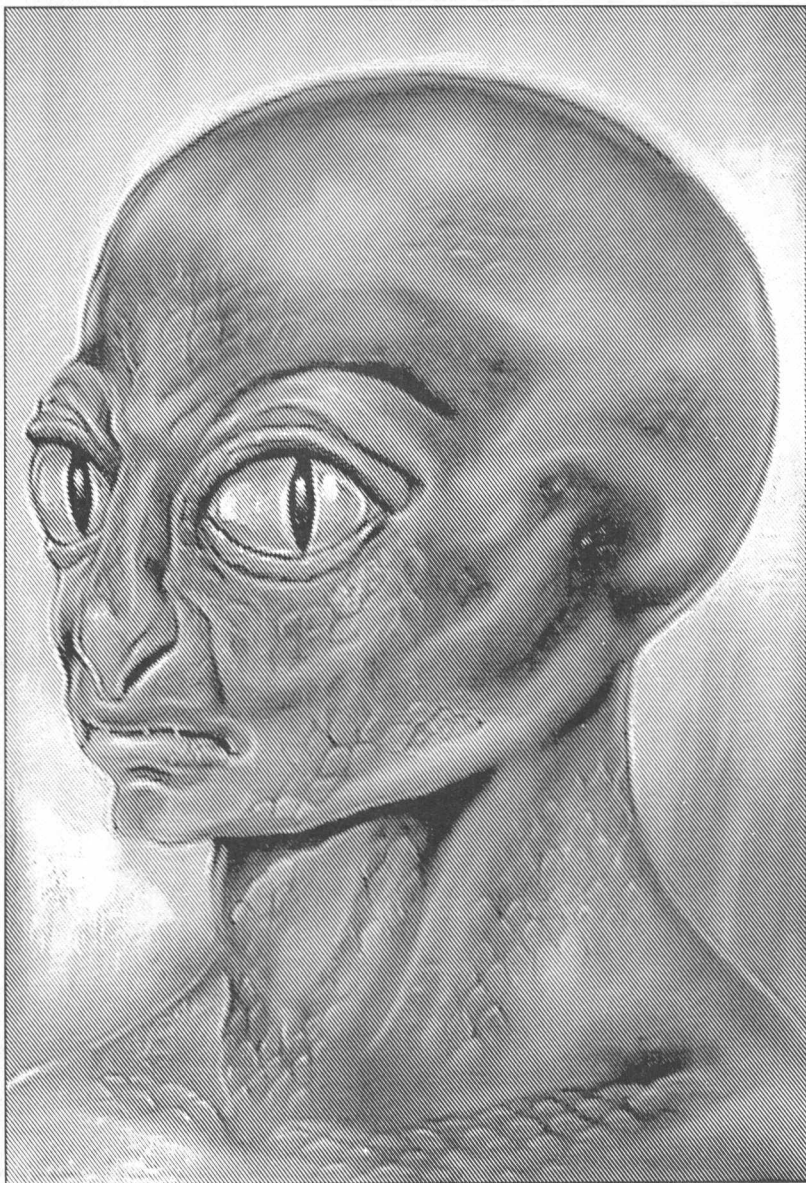


**Figure 41**  
**Siidiihis, Father Of Id**



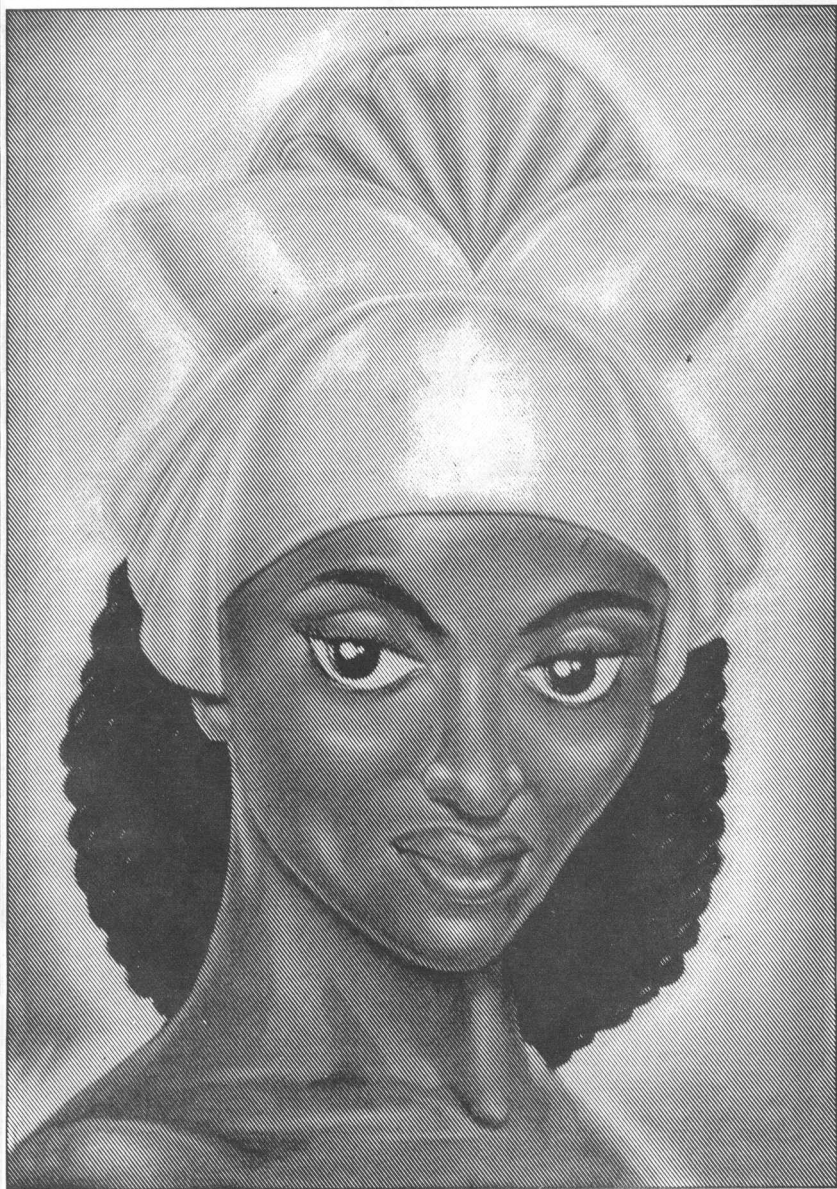
**Figure 42**  
**A Dragon/Dinosaur Man**



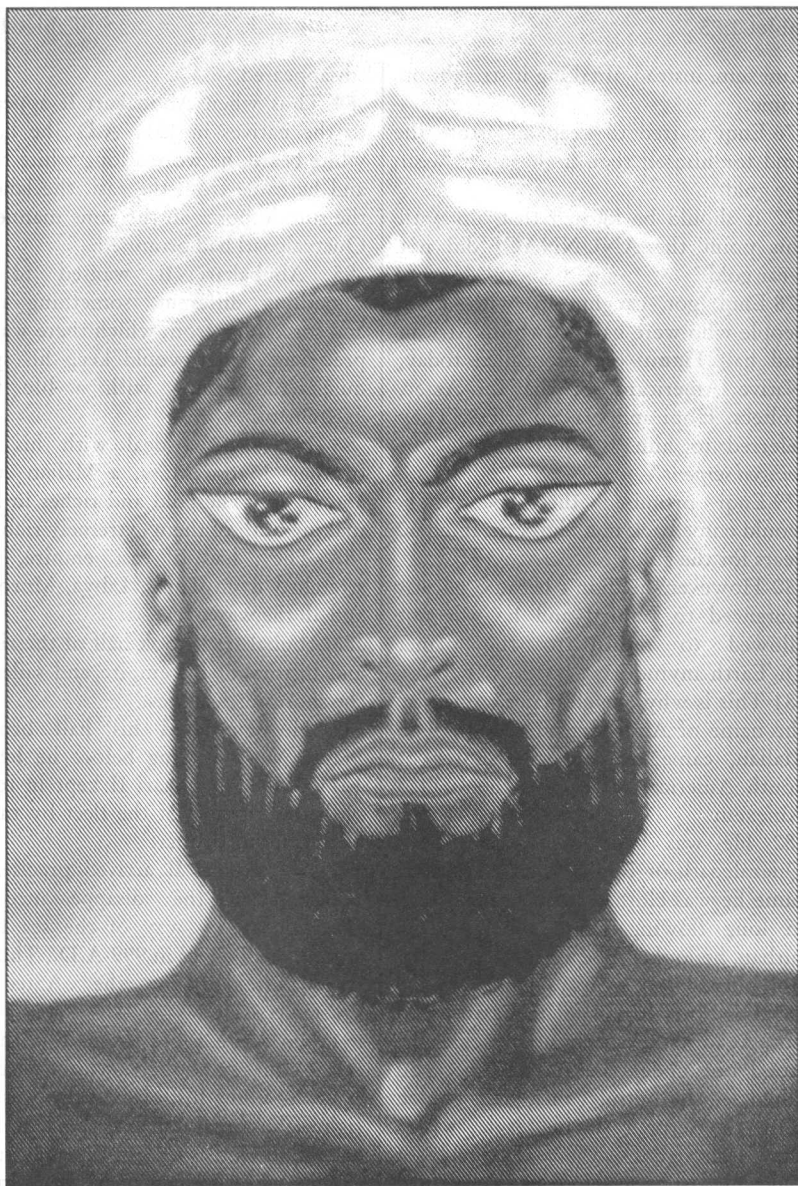


**Figure 43**  
**A Snake/Serpent Man**





**Figure 44**  
**Iyd, Wife Of Anu, Princess Of Serpent / Draconian Race**



**Figure 45**  
**ENQI Son Of ANU And IYD**

## Tablet 1:75

Amexem, instead of taking it straight on home.

76 Enqi started to keep and store the gold for himself then he began to wear the gold.

77 It should be known that, up until this point the ANUNNAGI did not wear gold.

78 Enqi got caught up with these people who were half **Nuwbun**/African and half **Hamu**/Chinese called today, Native Americans, of the Zu Aztec, Toltecs, Hopi and Navajo tribes. They referred to him as Quetzalcoatl, "*the winged serpent*".

79 Enqi promised these people he would come back in a **Sigui**, meaning 60 years for the gold.

80 However, he didn't because he was sentenced to **Nibiru** and he was not allowed to return to the planet Qi/Earth anymore.

81 This is why 6 cycles later, a man by the name of Abubakari II, a Mandingo Malian, came over to the shores of South America, which was then called Amexem.

82 He was believed to have been Quetzalcoatl, or Enqi. When Abubakari came he was clothed from head to foot in long flowing white robes, and a turban, he looked like a true child of the sun, burned dark by its rays.

83 His black hair, and his beard stood out. Against the blue canopy, which he stood out under the Aztec tribe, you could see the outlines of a great golden bird, the serpent slaying eagle, which they thought, was a sign of Quetzalcoatl, coming back as he had promised. It was said he would come back "by way of the sea where the sun rises". It was exactly 6 cycles since he

## Tablet 1:93

disappeared.

84 Thus when Abubakari II appeared to the natives in 1311 A.D., he had a white beard, he wore a long white robe, and he came from the east, the land of the sun, in boats, in the same manner as Quetzalcoatl had promised.

85 Abubakari II wanted to do something different, something new, and something from which there was no precedence, that would keep his spirit quick and young with a life long excitement.

86 He made a deal with his half brother, Mansa Musa, a Malian ruler, and he split the gold and riches in half, making both of them extremely rich.

87 They had a vast empire, that stretched from Tunis, Libya, Morocco, and all the way over.

88 Abubakari II took half of the riches and history of his empire and sailed to the shores of America.

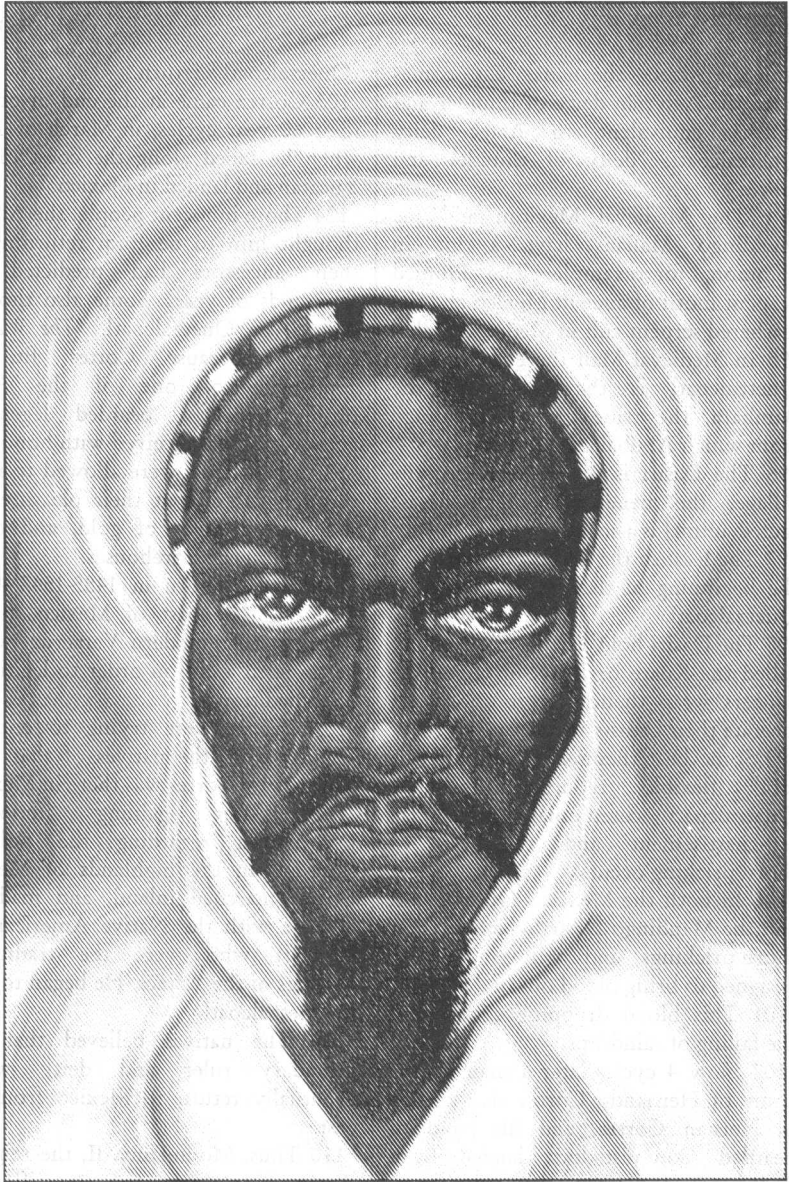
89 He appointed his half brother Mansa Musa as king before he left in 1311 A.D. Abubakari II kept in touch with the captains of the fleet by means of the talking drum.

90 Abu Bakari II arrived precisely 6 cycles after the disappearance of Quetzalcoatl by way of the sea from among the Toltecs in 999 A.D., Thus he was mistaken by the Aztec as Quetzalcoatl.

91 His white robes fitted in with the image of symbolic "white bearded figure", while his black skin was the right ceremonial color of the Rain God and Wind God aspects of Quetzalcoatl.

92 A cycle is equal to 52 years in the Aztec culture, which is their **Sigui**, a 60 year cycle.

93 The Aztecs were originally called



**Figure 46**  
**Abu Bakari, Brother Of Mansa Musa**

## Tablet 1:93

the Zu Aztecs, the name "Zu" comes from the Assyrian deity of thunder and storms, equivalent to Aztec deity Quetzalcoatl, "deity of thunder and rain".

94 The Medieval Mexican and the Mandingo Malians have a lot in common, for example: The Plumed Serpent motif of ancient Mexico and the feathered serpent cult in Medieval Mali.

95 In Medieval Mali the equivalent of Quetzalcoatl is the Dasiri of the Bambara, the tribe of the Mandingo from which Abubakari came.

96 The Dasiri is the protector of the village, the beneficent spirit whose sacred animal is a snake.

97 The feast of the Dasiri takes place at the beginning of the year, like that of Quetzalcoatl.

98 The Dasiri hold a dancing ceremony called the Kuare or Kore, in which the dancers wrap themselves in thorns or lacerate their breasts and armpits.

99 Some beat themselves the with the long flexible scourges. In the Quetzalcoatl ceremonial, the same self-chastisement and the use of thorn-pricking occurs.

100 In both the Mexican Quetzalcoatl and the Mandingo Dasiri worship, these thorn-prickings and whippings were designed to bring blood out in drops.

101 This blood dropping symbolized the falling of raindrops.

102 Now 4 cycles later a man by the name of Hernando Cortes also known as Hernan Cortes, and his band of bearded Conquistadors, landed from Cuba not far from the same spot. Montezuma II, the Aztec ruler, received first-hand reports of the visitors which accorded closely with Toltec tradition of

## Tablet 1:110

Quetzalcoatl's return.

103 Cortez came at the end of one of their 60 year cycles, in March of 1519, when he sailed along the coast of the Yucatan and landed in Mexico.

104 Those innocent people, the Aztecs, thought him to be Enqi returning, as their ancestors had predicted for thousands of years. Some also thought him to be Quetzalcoatl, "*The Winged Serpent*", because Cortes fit the appearance of one of the Aztec prophesy, of a bearded legendary god-king he was received with honor.

105 His soldiers were allowed to roam through the city at their pleasure and they found a lot of gold, and other treasures in the storehouses.

106 Cortez, born in 1485-1547 A.D., explored the coast of Mexico, finally stopping near modern Veracruz, where he founded a city in order to legitimize his expedition.

107 People were trying to conquer Mexico from the natives of that land. This is why Cortes was there in Mexico.

108 After gaining important information regarding the political situation in the highlands of Mexico, Cortes marched inland, and made an alliance with the Native Americans of Tlaxcala who were the traditional enemies of the Aztecs. He began to pose as Quetzalcoatl.

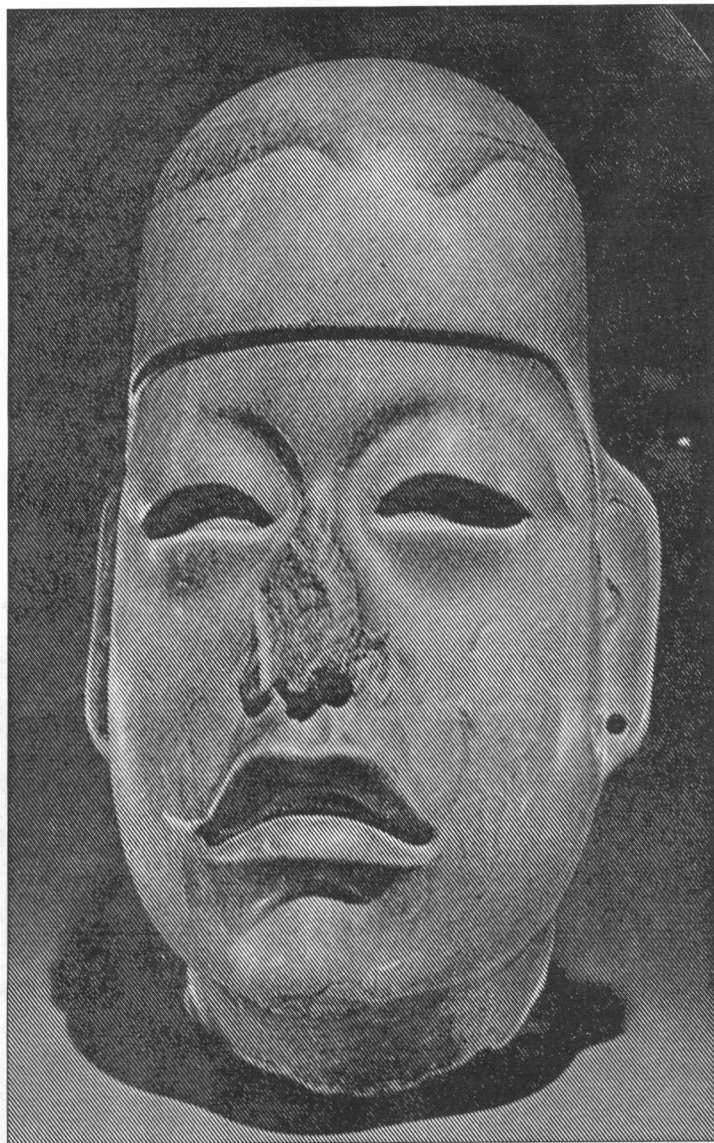
109 The natives believed that this legendary ruler and deity would eventually return to Mexico from the east.

110 Thus, Montezuma II, the reigning Aztec king, was too mystified to organize resistance, and the Spaniards entered Tenochtitlan, "*city of Tenoch*" named in honor of their ancestors who





**Figure 47**  
**The Mayan God Of The Wind, Quetzalcoatl**



**Figure 48**  
**A Godlike Head Has The Eye & Mouth Characteristic Of**  
**Olmec Sculpture**



**Figure 49**  
**Hernando Cortes**

## Tablet 1:110

came from the Pacific, the Aztec capital, unopposed in November 1519 A.D. This was a stepping stone to Cortes' eventual conquest of Mexico.

111 Thus, thinking Cortes was Quetzalcoatl, they turned all the gold over to him, showing him and his crew, the massive amount of gold stored in the underground caverns in what is called Ecuador today.

112 Cortes was easily thought to be Enqi because he was 6 feet tall, and he had a beard like the description they had of Enqi. When in fact he was not Enqi. He was a Spaniard of European descent, part of a larger plan to deceive the Native Americans out of their gold. Enqi's restriction from returning to Earth, he did not like, but was forced to comply.

113 Since all did not go well with Enqi, the transportation of the gold had been slowed up.

114 Thus, my child, more ANUNNAGI were sent.

115 They came down in groups of 50s.

116 One of the groups was lead by MURDOQ/MURDUK, meaning "*leader of the deities*," son of Enqi and Damkina Or Damgina as Dam-Qi-Na "*Blood of the 50 earth*" she was a faithful wife.

117 The plan that Enqi had which was to extract gold from sea waters by laboratory like processes did not work as well as was expected. However, the gold was still badly needed; and the ANUNNAGI faced a tough decision.

118 To abandon the project was out of the question, so they had to find a new way of getting the gold which was through mining.

119 By then the ANUNNAGI knew

## Tablet 1:128

that there was a lot of gold in the Abzu "*the primeval source*" or Zuab.

120 Abzu was also called Monodappa located in what is now Zimbabwe, formerly called Rhodesia, near South Africa which was then called Raphali.

121 However, the African gold had to be extracted from the depths of the Earth through mining.

122 And the ANUNNAGI had to go from the easy water treatment process, to a hard toil process, which was to extract the gold from below the surface of the Earth. They called it Abbadon.

123 By that time ENLIL meaning "*ruler of the skies*," or Nunamnir meaning "*the light of fish*" which was his other name, son of ANU and ANTUM, was sent down to take charge of the Earth Mission and organize the gold deliveries to Nibiru.

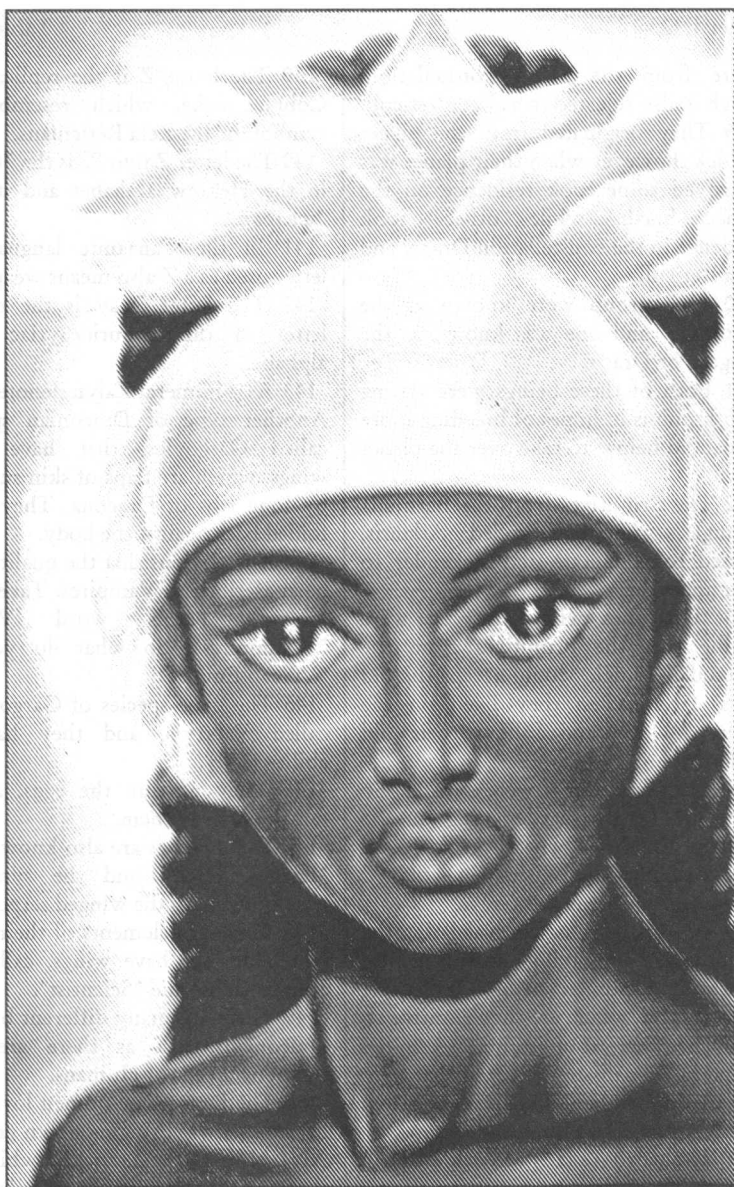
124 This caused a rivalry and jealousy between the two brothers Enqi, God of the Earth and Enlil, god of the heavens, who were sons of ANU, The Most High God.

125 The male species of the Dragon People didn't want to cooperate with brother Enlil.

126 They naturally preferred Enqi as he was one of them, being the son of a Draco or a being from the Drago star constellation. His mother Iyd was a Draconian.

127 There are many strands and different breeds of Dracos, one commonly known as Valkuns, that were living in the seas, also known as the Maldekians, living in the Bermuda Triangle, in Mu and Atlantis, not to be mistaken with another type of Maldekians, called the Primitives.

128 The Valkuns that lived in the sea,



**Figure 50**  
**Antum Wife/Half Sister Of Anu**



## Tablet 1:128

were from the Mizar constellation, which is also referred to as Zeta Reticuli.

129 They originated from the planet Maldek, however when their planet was destroyed some took residence on the planet Earth, while others took residence in the constellation Draco, and Zeta Reticuli.

130 One group were known as the primitives, and one was known as the Dragon, or Draco.

131 Both of these beings were testing with humims in hopes of breeding more humanoid beings to take over the planet Earth.

132 The Primitives from the Bermuda Triangle, sometimes called Atlantis, refused to cooperate and surrender to their ancestors.

133 The ones who came in, were hoping that the Primitives from the Bermuda Triangle would accept the old ways, from when they lived on the planet Maldek and follow their old leadership.

134 However, they were wrong. So there has been a battle going on the planet Earth, beneath it, and inter-dimensionally, between the 2 groups of Reptilians and Greys.

135 One group is set on evacuating the planet earth, and taking control of it by imprisoning human beings and using them as food, which are the Primitives.

136 The other group is interested in the divine in humans by breeding the genes into the human beings. This is the group that Iyd, mother of Enqi came from.

137 The word Zeta is the 6th letter in the Greek alphabet.

138 The early letter Zeta was originally an I. The Greek alphabet came from the Phoenicians.

## Tablet 1:151

139 The letter Z is the replica of the Cobra, snake, which resembles the symbol for the Zeta Reticulans.

140 The letter Zaiyn Z, is the 7th letter in the Hebrew alphabet and it means "weapon".

141 In the Canaanite language, the letter used as a Z also means weapon.

142 The letter Zaay is the eleventh letter of the Ashuric/Syriac Arabic alphabet.

143 As a numeral Zaiyn denotes seven. Another type of Draconian specie is called Gargoyles, that have special wings, which are flaps of skin supported by long ribs of Dracona. They can be folded back against the body.

144 It is obvious that the qualities have been ascribed to Vampires. Take a close look at this word Vampire. "V"-Empires". So what do you get? "Vulcan Empire"!

145 The male species of Gargoyles are called Valkryia, and they have the ability to fly.

146 They nurture the eggs, and the females just lay them.

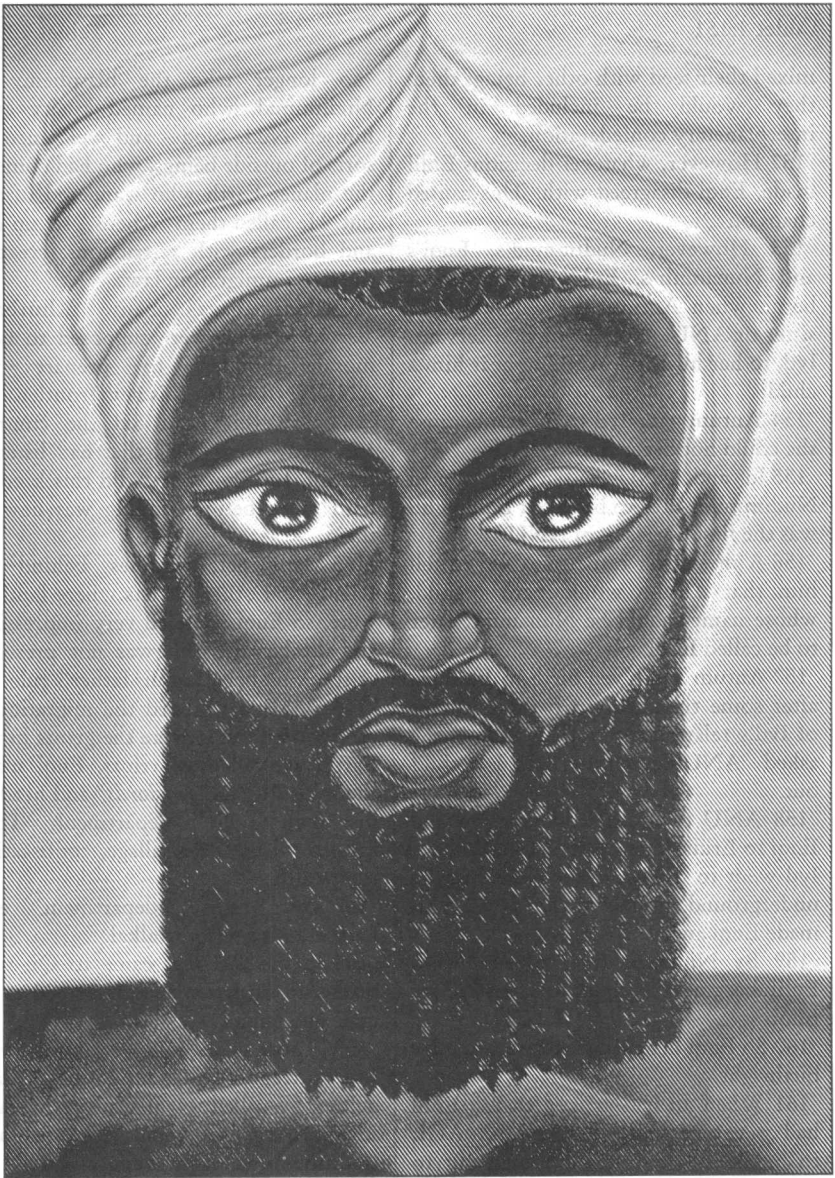
147 These beings are also known as the "Dragon Race", and the symbology usually includes the winged serpent.

148 There are elements of their species which do not have wings, called "the Soldier Class" and "Scientist".

149 There are many different breeds of Draconians, just as there are many different breeds of Humans.

150 The Draconian women loved Enlil because he was bringing down groups of ANUNNAGI men to Qi, which gave them an opportunity to copulate with them.

151 The leader, amongst the Draconians, Siidiihiis felt that if they



**Figure 51**  
**Enlil Son Of Anu And Antum**

## Tablet 1:151

mixed their seed with other beings then, they would be included in the interplanetary confederation.

152 However, whatever decisions Enlil made, Enqi disagreed with. This caused chaos on Qi.

153 However, Nudimmud's, Enqi's and Nunamnir's, Enlil's disagreement began when Antum, the wife and half sister of ANU, gave her highest servant, Iyd, to her husband, ANU to bear him a child.

154 Antum gave Iyd to ANU, because she could not beget children.

155 Id and ANU had a son named Nudimmud, later to be called Enqi, who was the first born son of ANU.

156 A messenger came to ANU to tell him that Antum would bare a child, whose name would be Nunamnir, later to be called Enlil.

157 Antum had given birth to Enlil and after some time Antum became jealous of Iyd's relationship with ANU, so she asked ANU to put Iyd and her child out.

158 ANU complied and sent Iyd and Enqi to Eridu referred to as "the desert." Iyd went to live with her people in the underground tunnels of the Earth. This made Enqi angry.

159 By Nibiruan rules of succession Enlil became the legal heir instead of Enqi.

160 So Enqi believed that Enlil stole his birthright.

161 When all had arrived to Qi, Enlil had meetings with the ANUNNAGI, to break into tribes and spread out to seven different cities. 1. Tilmun, 2. Salaam, 3. Mu, 4. Lumeria, 5. Qodesh, 6. Niffur and 7. Ashkolan/Alkebu-Lan.

162 However, Kalkal and Nusku could

## Tablet 1:170

no longer take the blasphemy of Nudimmud, who named a city after himself Nud, Nod - and welcomed all sorts of outside beings, who had come to the planet Earth who wandered in and out. He called them "Aliens," set up laws and borders with restrictions, creating the first immigration laws.

163 Enqi gave many **Khutbahs**, "*sermons*", that were supposed to be a morale builder, to prepare the ANUNNAGI for this new frontier.

164 However, Enqi did the contrary and many were weak that had listened to him, and they never did this kind of hard work before, mining was new to them.

165 Many left families behind on RIZQ, and other planets where families were, so Enqi sounded very impressive; and also because Enlil was not present to speak on behalf of his father's rule.

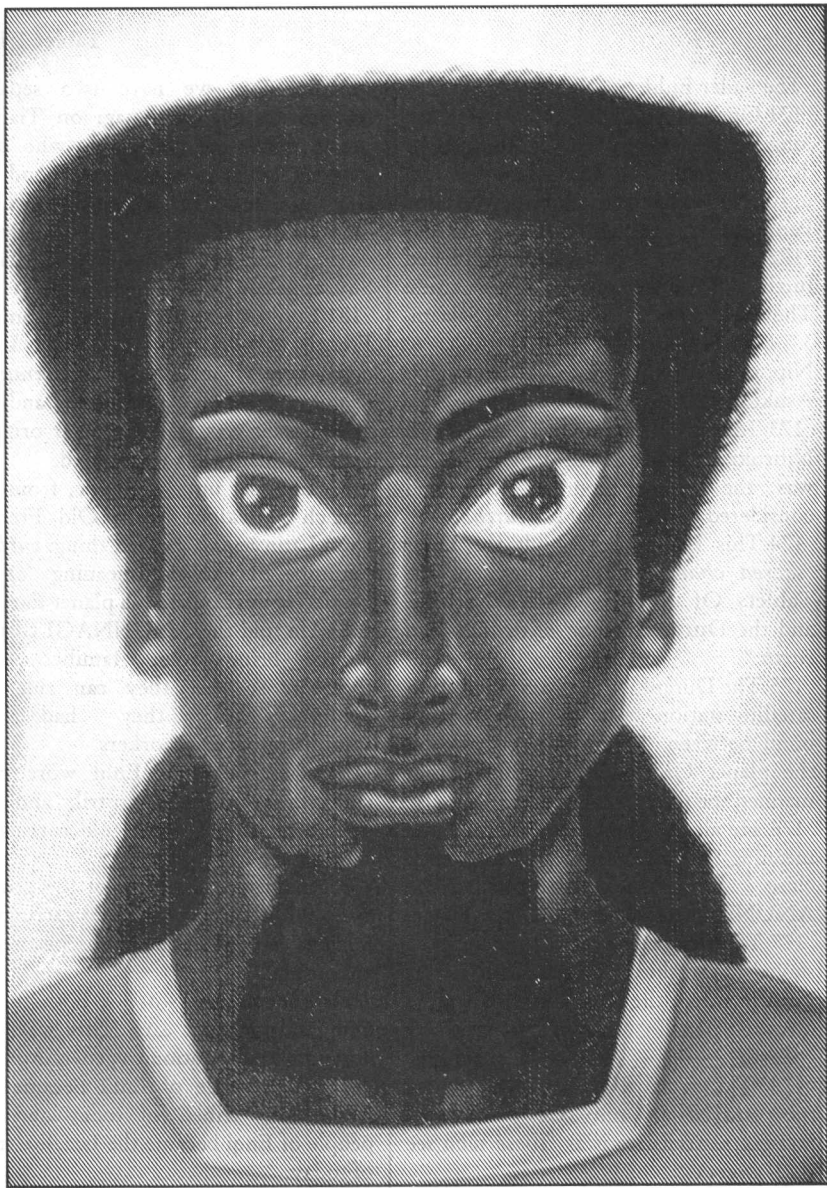
166 He, Enqi utilized the migration of ANAQITES who were the giants in the Earth, as well as warriors. Enqi made them his **Lugals** "*warlords*" and head of his own police department. They robbed village after village, confiscating the wealth.

167 This police department even harassed Nusku and Kalkal.

168 So the 600 that came to Qi, now broke up into two groups of 300 each, male and females.

169 Those who followed Enqi, who was surrendering himself to Hindu deities called Leviathan; and surrendering to their customs and traditions and even went as far as to raise the grotesque Ishtar, also called Inanna, to be a supreme deity called Singh, or Sin.

170 You had those who followed



**Figure 52**  
**Kalkal Ruler Of The Lower Class**

## Tablet 1:171

The Ruler Enlil.

171 Once Nusqu and Kalkal could no longer take the things that Enqi, was doing, they moved on; ship after ship until they found open plains in the Sinai Peninsula.

172 There they landed and proceeded further north to set up seven cities: They were called: 1. Tilmun, 2. Salaam, 3. Mu, 4. Lumeria, 5. Qodesh, 6. Nippur/Niffur - The Second City and 7. Ashkolan/Alkebu-Lan.

173 The city Nippur was also called Nibruki, and it was ruled by Enlil. It was the most important city and considered the "*navel of the earth*."

174 This is where he built the Dirga "*sacred chamber*" where he kept the Tablets Of All, the Akasha Records, and the Duranki "*bond of heaven and earth*."

175 The Duranki was a communication satellite station built to be used as a bond between the Anunnagi living on the planet Qi "Earth" and those that manned the Craft Nibiru, the Igigi.

176 He also built a place called Laarsa meaning "*seeing the red light*" to keep close relationship between the ANUNNAGI and the IIGI.

177 The IIGI are the beings that stayed in the skies and manned the craft Nibiru when the ANUNNAGI came down to Qi, "Earth".

178 The word IIGI means "*those who stayed in the skies*", and the Sumerians translate it as "*those who see and observe*."

179 The IIGI remained in constant orbit around the planet Tiamat "Earth", acting as intermediaries between Earth and Nibiru.

## Tablet 1:188

180 So now we have two separate societies of the Anunnagi on Tiamat, planet Earth; the Democrats who have become Tafugbut "*agreeable*" and the Republicans who have become Ra'abut "*disagreeable*" and live in the seven cities 1. Sippar 2. Kish 3. Kutha 4. Shuruppak 5. Uruk 6. Isin 7. Eridu.

181 Enlil set up a Democracy, from the French *démocratie*, from Late Latin *democratia*, from Greek *demokratia* : *demos*, meaning "*people*" and a government was set up as their original home on planet Rizq was ruled.

182 Enqi set up a Republic, from the French *république*, from Old French, from Latin *respublica* : *res*, thing; *publica*, feminine of *publicus*, meaning "*of the people*", to repopulate the planet Earth.

183 He told the ANUNNAGI that he would bring their families back together, so that they can rule the planet. Thus, they had the administrators and workers.

184 The people of Enlil wore nose rings in their right nostril, and the people of Enqi wore a gold earring in their right ear.

185 However, the ruler of the groups wore both the nose ring and earrings in the left ear, when there was peace and happiness.

186 The women wore it both in the nose and in both ears. This was past down from generation to generation.

187 The people of Enlil became the Ishmaelite tribe of today and the people of Enqi became the Israelite tribe of today.

188 This created two cast, four groups of people that were to work the actual mines called laborers and three groups that were to work the laboratory,



## Tablet 1:188

processing all these minerals, logging, charting and managing.

189 So in time, after many years of living on the planet Qi, many problems arose.

190 A revolt was starting in the lower mines amongst the lower class of ANUNNAGI and it was bothering the higher class. The ANUNNAGI were complaining that the work was too hard and tiresome.

*Tablet Two  
The Revolt  
(19 x 8 = 152)*

Q! When the ANUNNAGI, instead of ENOSHITES, did the work and bore the loads, the ANUNNAGI's load was too great for them.

2 The work was too hard, the trouble was too much,

3 The great IIGI made the ANUNNAGI carry the workload sevenfold,

4 For it was they that maintained and manned the crafts for transport.

5 ANU, their heavenly father was Ruler. ANU is the title. The name was El Eloh as Allah, he as a Sun God and his twin and disagreeable sister was Allat, she as a Moon God. Their counselor warrior was Enlil, Nunamnir, 6 Their chamberlain was **Ninurta**, their canal-controller was **Enungi** also spelled **Ennungi**.

7 They took the box of 13 lots and cast lots; the ANUNNAGI made the division.

8 ANU went up to the ship Nibiru, which was hovering in the sky, above;

9 And Enlil, Nunamnir the just ruler for his people, took the Earth from his

## Tablet 2:17

brother Enqi, Nudimmud, and became the God or Allah of the Heaven and the Earth, called the Light, Afsu, the Sun. The name Allah is from the Cuneiform Elu, which was to become Eli and Eloh. This Allah of ANU appointed another Allah. Enlil who appointed another Allah, Tammuz, his great grandson, being the son of his grand daughter Ishtar and Dummuzi, the youngest son of Enqi. Tammuz became known as Yahweh, and Allah, the light of the Heavens and the Earth, the first or one God over the Earth, and those Enoshites on it. He who has a perfect nature to be the God of the Enoshites, knowing good from evil.

10 The sea was assigned to far-sighted Enqi, Nudimmud. He was given the ability to see long distance at a glance.

11 When ANU had gone up to the ship Nibiru in the sky and the ANUNNAGI of the Agharta, the inner world, had gone below, above became Heaven and below became Hell to the Anunnagi and their clones.

12 The IIGI of the sky made the ANUNNAGI bear the workload.

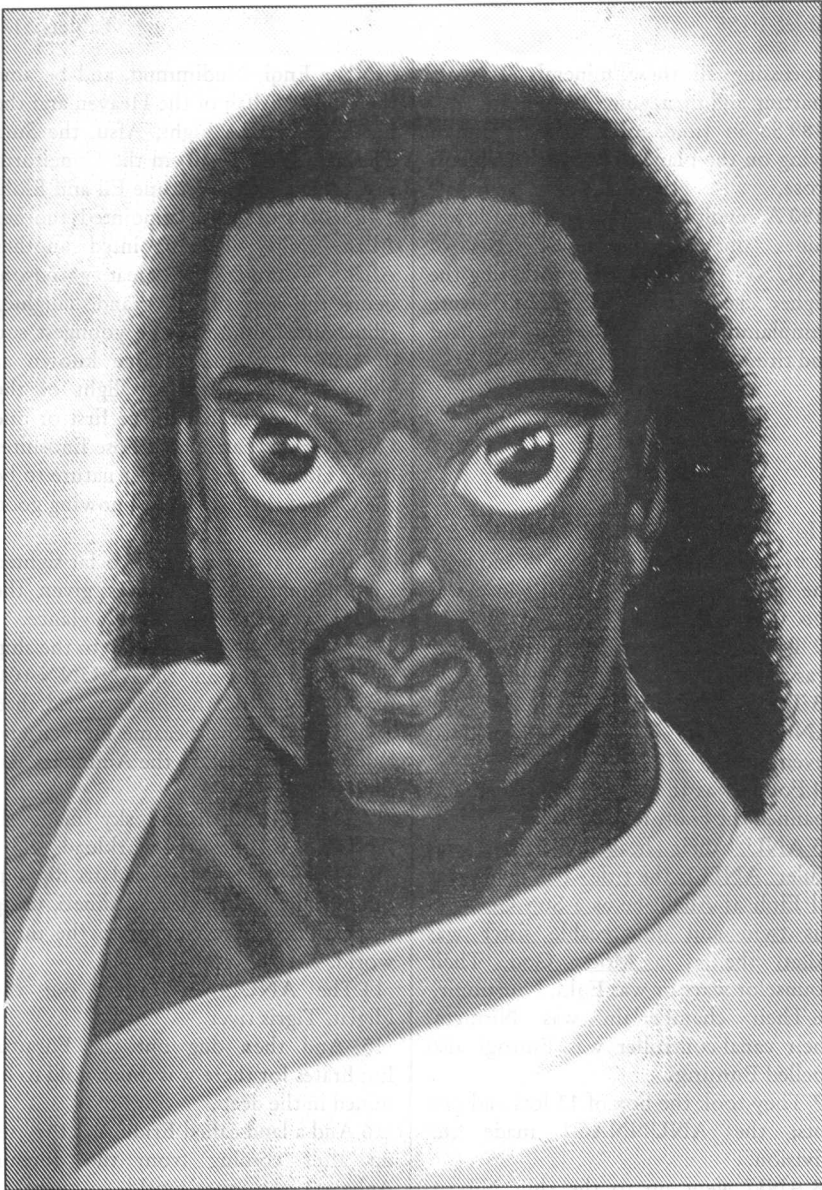
13 The ANUNNAGI had to dig out canals, they had to clear channels, using the crafts to bore tunnels to the inner world.

14 The ANUNNAGI dug out the Idiglat, Tigris river.

15 And then dug out the Furattu, Euphrates for there was much gold to be mined in the deep,

16 And a land called Eridu that they set up after coming from the domain Agharta, the inner world, to mine the gold of the land and to dwell inside it.

17 **Ubaid**, "the temple of respect was first raised to its top, so that its



**Figure 53**  
**Enungi, The Canal Controller**

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 2:17

illustriousness could be seen and stand out, of all the mountains.

18 They were counting the shars of loads of gold, that was being transported from the great marsh.

19 They were counting the shars of loads for 3,600 years, their original orbit, one shar.

20 They bore the excess, hard work, shadow hours and daylight.

21 They groaned and blamed each other, grumbled over the masses of excavated soil:

22 "Let us confront Ninurta, our chamberlain, and get him to relieve us of our hard work!

23 Come, let us carry Enlil, Nunamnir, the counselor of ANUNNAGI, the warrior, from his dwelling."

24 Then Kalkal made his voice heard and spoke to the ANUNNAGI and ANAQITES his brothers,

25 "Come let us carry Nunamnir, the counselor of Anunnagi, the warrior, from his dwelling.

26 Now, cry battle! Let us mix fight with battle!"

27 The ANUNNAGI listened to his speech, and set fire to their tools,

28 Put aside their spades for fire, and their loads for Shamash, they flared up.

29 When they reached the gate of the warrior Nunamnir's dwelling,

30 It was shadow hour, the middle watch, the house was surrounded, the ANUNNAGI had not realized it was shadow hour.

31 The middle watch, Ekur, the temple in which the house of Nunamnir, known on Qi as Enlil was surrounded, and he had not realized it.

32 Yet Kalkal was attentive, and had it closed, he held the lock and watched the

#### Tablet 2:49

gate.

33 Kalkal roused Nusku. They listened to the noise of the ANUNNAGI.

34 Then Nusku roused his master, and summoned him to get out of bed:

35 My Sultan, Master, your house is surrounded, a rebel is running around your door!"

36 Nunamnir had weapons brought to his dwelling.

37 Nunamnir made his voice heard and spoke to the chief Nusku who bore the title Gabriy'El saying:

38 "Nusku, bar your door take up your weapons and stand in front of me."

39 Nusku barred his door, took up his weapons and stood in front of Nunamnir."

40 Nusku made his voice heard and spoke to the warrior Nunamnir,

41 "O Nunamnir my ruler, your face is frowning like you have tasted of the date root of tamarisk!

42 Why do you fear your own sons? Send for ANU to be brought down to you and have Nudimmud fetched into your presence."

43 Enlil sent for ANU to be brought down to him, Enqi was fetched into his presence.

44 ANU, Ruler of the Sky was present. Enqi, sentenced in Agharta, the inner world, attended.

45 The great ANUNNAGI were present.

46 Nunamnir got up, and the case was.

47 Nunamnir made his voice heard and spoke to the great ANUNNAGI, 'Is it against me that they have risen?

48 Shall I do battle with them all? What did I see with my own eyes?

49 A rebel was running around my door!"

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 2:50

50 ANU made his voice heard and spoke to the warrior Nunamnir, "Let Nusku go out and hear the words of the ANUNNAGI who have surrounded your door."

51 A command was sent to the just Nunamnir who made his voice heard and spoke to the chief Nusku,

52 "Nusku, open your door, take up your weapons and stand before me in the assembly of all the ANUNNAGI!

53 Bow, then stand and tell them, your father ANU, El Eloh, your counselor Nunamnir, your chamberlain Ninurta and he who is your water canal-controller Enungi have sent me to say,

54 Who is in charge of the rebellion? Who is in charge of the fighting? Who declared war? Who ran to the door of Nunamnir?"

55 Nusku opened his door, took up his weapons, went before Nunamnir in the assembly of all the ANUNNAGI.

56 He bowed, then stood in Taful and told the message.

57 Nudimmud said "Every single one of us ANUNNAGI declared war!

58 We have put a stop to the digging. The load is excessive, it is killing us! Our work is too hard, the trouble is too much! So every single one of us ANUNNAGI have agreed to complain to Nunamnir."

59 Nusku took his weapons, went and returned to Nunamnir.

60 Nunamnir listened to that speech. His tears flowed.

61 Nudimmud spoke guardedly. He addressed the warrior Enlil, O Nayya, "noble one",

62 "Take a decree with you to the sky. Show your strength while the Anunnagi

#### Tablet 2:74

are sitting before you.

63 Call up one ANUNNAGI and let them cast him for destruction!"

64 El Eloh as ANU made his voice heard and spoke to the ANUNNAGI his brothers, "What are we complaining of?" This is for the youth I will take my leave and return to Nibiru. The decision I leave in your hands, but make it right."

65 When his craft had departed, the Aluhum began to reassert their personal feelings concerning the workers. It was said their work was indeed too hard, their trouble was too much.

66 Every day the Earth resounded, all those on Earth called out. The warning signal was loud enough, and we kept hearing the noise of the cries.

67 While the ANUNNAGI are sitting before you, and while Belet-illi also known as Ninhursag, Ninmah, and Ninti, the womb-deity is present. She gave the Adamite the gift of pro-creation.

68 Call up one and cast him for destruction!"

69 Enqi made his voice heard and spoke to the Aluhum his brothers, in the absence of ANU.

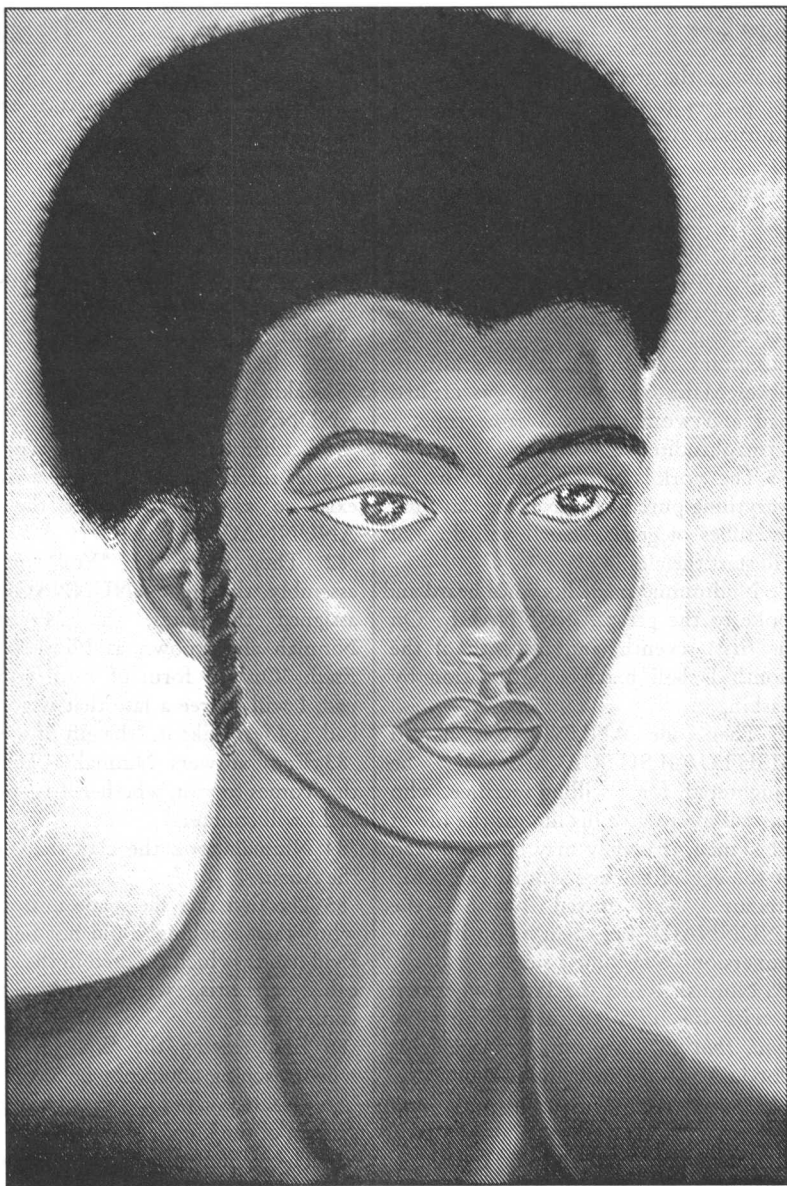
70 "Why are we blaming them?

71 Their work was too hard, their trouble was too much.

72 Belet-illi, Ninti, the Mistress of the Sky is present, let her create a mortal Adamite so that he may bear the yoke, the work of Nudimmud.

73 Let Enoshites bear the load of the ANUNNAGI! 'Belet-illi, Ninti the Mistress of the Sky, let us create offspring of the Adamites and let the Enoshites bear the load of the ANUNNAGI!"

74 Ninti made her voice heard and



**Figure 54**  
**Mother Ninti, The Great Scientist**



## Tablet 2:74

spoke to the great ANUNNAGI, "It is not proper for me to make Admu, or Adurus or Adiuru. The Chaldeans called this man, Adam, whom the Earth produced. He lays without movement, without life, and without breath, just like an image of the Adam that was created on Malakut, until his soul had been given to the physical Adam. According to Jewish tradition in the Targumim and the Talmud, as also to Moses Maimonides, Adam was created man and woman at the same time, a hermaphrodite.

75 The work is Nudimmud's; he makes everything pure! If he gives me clay, and test tubes of genes, then I will do it, I will start the cloning."

76 Nudimmud made his voice heard and spoke to the great ANUNNAGI, "On the first, seventh, and fifteenth of the month I shall make a purification by washing.

77 Then one ANUNNAGI, named GISHTU/GESHTUE should be slaughtered, for a willing sacrifice, who was willing to give his life for the life of other men, that they may be saved, and let the egg of the ape woman, a Homo Erectus be mixed with the ANUNNAGI. Let them be purified by immersion, to become a single person.

78 Ninti shall mix the Tiit "*that which is with life, clay*" with his Shiru "*to bind, that which binds, flesh*" and his blood. And to obtain the Teema "*that which makes a person what he is and different from any one else, personality*", from the blood. Today it is called "Gene" an extract from the Shiru, the Kisru "*semen*" simply Sea-Men, or Men of the Sea, as a tadpole coming from a non-ANUNNAGI male's

## Tablet 2:88

member. This was clone 1, of 16.

79 Then an ANUNNAGI and a Adamite will be mixed together in clay. This Anunnagi is Mother Ninti, and this Adamite of the Adama project named Adiuru, now he is a Homo Sapien now, who was once a Homo Erectus, thus they are ready for the making and the creating of Kadmon.

80 Let us hear the drumbeat forever after, let an Etherian like wind "Rooakh" come into existence from the ANUNNAGI's flesh,

81 Let her proclaim it as his living sign, and let the Etherians who are a rooakh exist so as not to forget the slain ANUNNAGI, Geshtue."

82 They answered "Yes!" in the assembly, the great ANUNNAGI who assigned the fates, the 24 Elders. Ninmah also known as Ninti says to Enqi: "On the form of man, good or bad, I will decree a fate that is good or bad, as I feel I like it, "the gift of will."

83 Enqi answers Ninmah: "The fate that comes to you, whether it is good or bad I will counter."

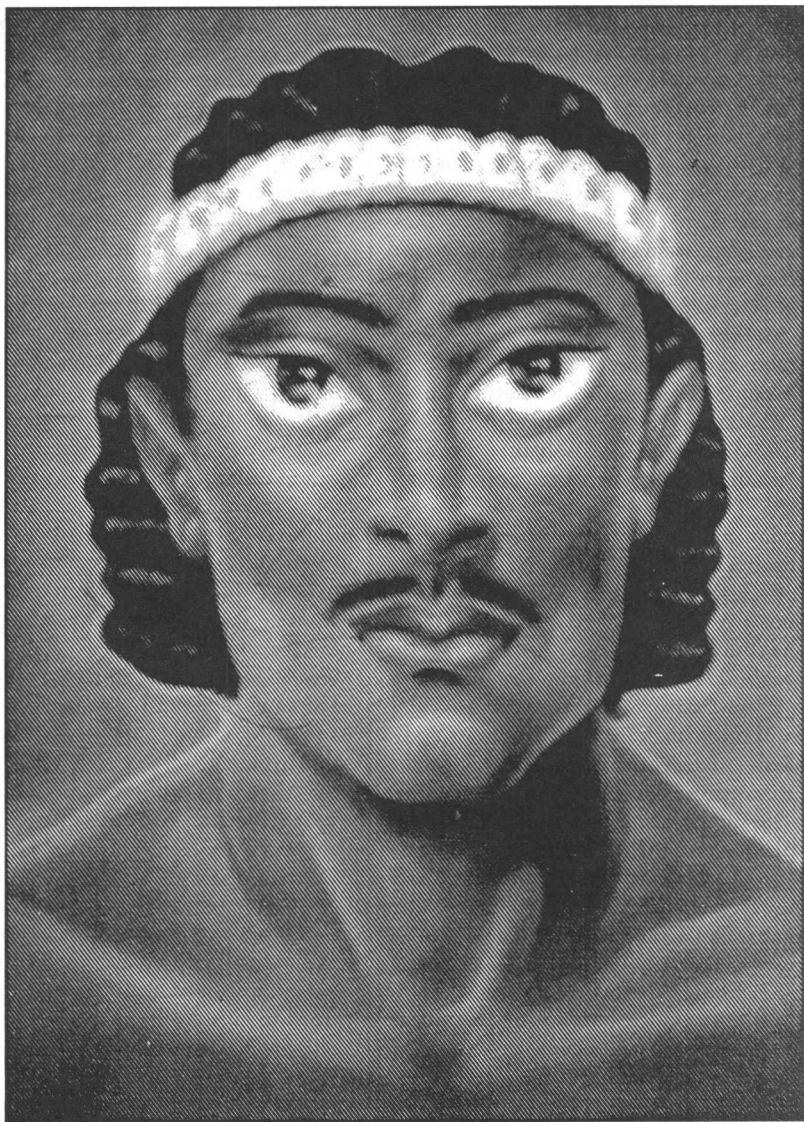
84 Ninmah took the clay that covers the Abzu.

85 The first one she made into a man who when reaching could not bend his rigid hands, which resulted in the disease called arthritis, where brittle bones comes from.

86 Enqi, seeing the first man, who when reaching could not bend his rigid hands decreed fate for him, named him a servant of the king.

87 The second one she made into a man who could see, though blind.

88 Enqi seeing this man, decreed his fate, and gave him the art of song, named him chief of the usumgal-lyre,



**Figure 55**  
**Geshtue, The Anunnagi Slain For The Birth Of The**  
**Lulu Amelu**

## Tablet 2:88

"dragon lyre" before the king. This defect produced

**Stigmatism** in the human today.

89 The third she made into a man with paralyzed feet. This defect produced **Paralysis**.

90 Enqi, seeing the man with paralyzed feet, gave him his melam, "*terrifying glance, radiance*" like a silver bowl.

91 The fourth she made into a man who kept dripping semen. This defect produced the disease **Spermatorrhea**.

92 Enqi, seeing the man who kept dripping semen, and he bathed him with "incantation" water, of the holy sumer.

93 The fifth she made into a woman who could not give birth. This defect produced **Sterility**.

94 Enqi, seeing the woman who could not give birth, decreed a fate for her, and he built her a harem. This was the beginning of **Adoptions**.

95 The sixth she made into something without a phallus or a vulva on its body. This defect produced the **Caudal Regression**.

96 Enqi, seeing something without a phallus or a vulva on his body, to serve the one Enlil had called by name over the great Earth, the ruler decreed his fate. Thus, the beginning of **Eunuchs** used as servants.

97 Enqi threw the brazier, incense burner to the ground, for no reason, for he was having a tantrum, he acted most deceitfully.

98 Enqi says to Ninmah: "For every one you have formed, I have decreed their fate, and have given them bread.

99 Now I will make some for you and you decree the fate of the newborn!

100 Enqi made a form with a head, eyes, a mouth, ears and in its center a

nose.

101 He says to Ninmah: "The phallus-made semen poured into the woman's womb, it had made that woman give birth in her womb, the beginning of **Artificial Insemination**."

102 Ninmah in anticipation stood by at its birth.

103 That woman brought forth a head with a mouth in its center of it.

104 The second one he made into an Umul, with its head sick, it was **Hydrocephalic**, its brain was deteriorating, which resulted in the disease called **Aneurysm**, and its old body was sick in its place, which produced the disease called **Degeneration**.

105 Sick was its eyes, sick was its neck, breath at an end, ribs shaky, lungs sick, heart sick, bowels sick.

106 The hand that supported from his head could not put bread in its mouth, its splintered and caused a suffering spine in pain,

107 Shoulders drooping, feet shaky, it could not walk forward to work the field.

108 Enqi says to Ninmah: "For every one you formed, I decreed its fate, I have given it bread. Now you declare the fate of the one I formed. Give him bread."

109 Ninmah, when she saw Umul, turned to him.

110 She approaches Umul, questions him but he cannot speak.

111 She brought him bread to eat. He can not reach it. He cannot use his hand.

112 Having stood up, he cannot sit down, he cannot lie down, he cannot build a house, he cannot eat bread."

113 Enqi says to Ninmah: "For the man with the rigid hand, I decreed his

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

Tablet 2:113

Tablet 2:147

fate, and gave him bread;

114 For the man who was blind, I decreed his fate, and gave him bread;

115 For the man with paralyzed feet, I decreed his fate, and gave him bread;

116 For the man who kept dripping semen, I decreed his fate, and gave him bread;

117 For the woman who could not give birth, I decreed her fate, and gave her bread;

118 For the one without phallus, penis or vulva, vagina, I decreed the fate, and gave him bread.

119 My sister, now you decree the fate of Umul, give him bread.

120 Ninmah denigrates or attacks verbally, Enqi as one who has paid no heed to what happens in "the land",

121 And accuses him of not coming to her aid,

122 And of even betraying her when, at the command of Enlil, her city was attacked,

123 Her temple destroyed, her son carried off into captivity, so that she fled Enlil's Ekur "Mountain Top" and became a refugee.

124 "See you did not dwell in heaven, you did not dwell on Earth,

125 You did not bring your lifted face, to the land.

126 Your word was not heard in the house built for me.

127 You did not live on the Earth.

128 You betray me in the city built for me:

129 My city attacked, my house destroyed, my son taken captive.

130 Here I am a refugee, one who fled the Ekur.

131 Now I have not freed myself from your hand.

132 Enqi answers Ninmah: "A word comes out of your mouth agreeable, who can alter it?"

133 Umul, the crippled old creature of creation, take him off your lap.

134 All has surely looked with favor upon your work.

135 He has given by you an imperfect hand who can oppose him!

136 Take my hand, for worthless is its use take back this hand, put your hand on its mouth."

137 Now may my phallus be acclaimed, may it become a 'wisdom-endower.'

138 "May the Enkum "Your Rulers" and the Ninkum "Noble Ladies" exalt you forever"

139 "O my sister, do you extol my heroic strength? Do you utter songs for me?"

140 The deities who hear them will rejoice.

141 The Umul, let him build my house.

142 O father Enqi, sweet is your praise."

143 On the 1st, 7th, and 15th of the month he made a purification by washing.

144 Geshtue, an ANUNNAGI who had intelligence, they slaughtered in their assembly. He was a willing sacrifice.

145 Ninti first washed her hands and then mixed his Shiru, "Flesh" and blood. They heard the drumbeat forever after.

146 A rooakh "soul" came into existence from the ANUNNAGI's flesh, and she, Ninti proclaimed it as his living sign.

147 The rooakh existed so as not to forget Geshtue. After she had mixed

Tablet 2:147

that Tiit, "clay", she called up the ANUNNAGI, the great Aluhum.

148 The IGIGI, the great Aluhum, spat spittle upon the clay.

149 Mami, who was also called Ninti and Ninhursag, made her voice heard and spoke to the great ANUNNAGI. 'I have carried out perfectly the work that you ordered of me.

150 You have slaughtered an ANUNNAGI together with his intelligence. I have relieved you of your hard work, I have imposed your load on Humim.

151 You have bestowed noise on Humims. I have undone the fetter and granted freedom."

152 'They listened to this speech of hers, and were freed from anxiety, and kissed her feet: "We used to call you Mami but now your name shall be "mistress of all ANUNNAGI." The giver of Nephish "Spirit".

*Tablet Three  
The Birth Of Slaves  
(19 x 16 = 304)*

Lo! Nudimmud and wise Mami, went into the room of fate.

2 The womb-deities were assembled.

3 He trod the clay in her presence; she kept reciting an affirmation, for Nudimmud, staring in her presence, made her recite it.

*I am in the love of The All, and all love is in me.. I am a part of The All and The All is a part of me. I can succeed as a part of The All and fail as an individual. I can be all that I wish in The All, as long as my wish is to stay in The All. I am never alone, The All is, I am, The All can, I can, The All does, I do.*

Tablet 3:18

4 When she had finished her affirmation, she pinched off 14 pieces of clay,

5 And set 7 pieces on the right, and 7 on the left.

6 Between them she put down a mud brick.

7 She used a reed, opened it up to cut the umbilical cord.

8 She called up the wise and knowledgeable womb-deities, 7 and 7.

9 Seven created males, 7 created females,

10 For the Master of the Sky is creator of the flesh that he bred them two by two, in her presence.

11 Mami made these rules for people: 'in the house of a woman who is giving birth Belet-Illi, wise Mami shall be honored.

12 The midwife will rejoice in the house of the woman who gives birth and when the woman gives birth to the baby,

13 The mother of the baby shall sever herself.

14 A man to a girl and a girl to her bosom. A beard can be seen on a young man's cheek.

15 In gardens and waysides, a wife and her husband choose each other.

16 The womb deities were assembled and Ninti was present.

17 They counted the months, called up the tenth month as the term of fates.

18 When the tenth month came, she slipped in a staff, and opened the womb, and she recited:

*Yaa fatuh yaa A'lyun,*

*Yaa A'lyun Wa Kull Aluhum-Hu, Yaa Fatuh, Ent Fatahta Bi El Faatuh, Wa El*



## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 3:18

*Faatuh Izu Fi El Faatuh Shil Fatuhuk, Yaa Fatuh.*

19 Her face was glad and joyful. She covered her head,

20 Performed the midwifery, put on her belt, and said a blessing, **Na Atha Kull Fi EL KULUWM** "*we are all in THE ALL*".

21 She made a drawing in flour and put down a mud brick:

22 "I myself have created it, my hands made it, this Nafs Hayyat, "Living Spirit":

23 The midwife shall rejoice in the house of the Qadistu "Holy", priestess.

24 Whenever a woman gives birth and the baby's mother severs herself,

25 The mud brick shall be put down for 9 days.

26 Ninti, the Master of the Sky shall be honored. She shall call their mother "Mami."

27 She shall thank the ruler of the sky ANU, and lay down the linen cloth.

28 When the bed is laid out in their house, a wife and her husband shall choose each other.

29 Ishtar shall rejoice in the wife-husband relationship and in the father-in-law's house.

30 Celebration shall last for nine days, and they shall call Ishtar "**Ishhara**."

31 On the fifteenth day, the fixed time of fate she shall call him a man.

32 Then clean the house and give the son to his father.

33 Then they sat and rejoiced for she was carrying,

*...And The Humankind Is Noisy*

34 Then he saw the counselor Nunamnir, the just. They took hold of

#### Tablet 3:50

him,

35 Made new picks and spades, made big canals to feed people and sustain the ANUNNAGI.

36 Six hundred years, less than 600 passes, and the country became too wide, the people too numerous.

37 The country was as noisy as a bellowing bull.

38 The ANUNNAGI grew restless as their racket increased, Nunamnir had to listen to their noise.

39 He addressed the great ANUNNAGI. The noise of humankind has become too much,

40 I am losing sleep over their racket.

41 Give the order that Suruppu "disease shall break out."

42 Now there was one, ATRAHASIS, whose ear was open to his ANUNNAGI Nudimmud.

43 He would speak with his ANUNNAGI and his ANUNNAGI would speak with him.

44 Atrahasis, who is also called Murduk made his voice heard and spoke to his Sultan, Enqi;

45 "How long will the ANUNNAGI make us suffer? Will they make us suffer illness forever?

46 Nudimmud made his voice heard and spoke to his servant:

47 "Call the elders, the senior men! Start an uprising in your own house. Let heralds proclaim your disagreement and let them make a loud noise in the land.

48 Do not revere your ANUNNAGI, do not bow to your deities, but search out the door of Namtara.

49 Bring a baked loaf into his presence. May the flour offering reach him,

50 May he be shamed by the presents and wipe away his "hand."

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 3:51

51 Atrahasis made his voice heard and spoke to the elders.

52 "I have called the ZAGUNAAT "elders", the senior men!" The elders listened to his speech;

53 They built a temple for Namtara, meaning "*decider of fate*", also called Namtar, deity of the underworld, in the city.

54 Heralds proclaimed his disagreements as they made a loud noise in the land.

55 They did not revere their ANUNNAGI, and nor did they not pray to their deities,

56 But searched out the door of Namtara, brought a baked loaf into his presence.

57 The flour offering reached him, and he was shamed by the presents, and he wiped away his 'hand'.

58 The Suruppu-disease left them, and as the ANUNNAGI went back to their regular offerings.

59 Six hundred years, less than 600 passes.

60 Six hundred years, less than 600 passed and the country became too wide, the people too numerous.

61 The country was as noisy as a bellowing bull.

62 The ANUNNAGI grew restless at their clamor. Nunamnir had to listen to their noise.

63 He addressed the great ANUNNAGI. "The noise of Adamites has become too much.

64 I am losing sleep over their racket.

65 Cut off food supplies to the people! Let the vegetation be too scant for their hunger! Let Adad wipe away his rain.

66 Below let no flood-water flow from the springs. Let wind go, let it strip the

#### Tablet 3:75

ground bare, let clouds gather, but not drop rain, let the field yield a diminished harvest, let Nissaba stop up her bosom.

67 No happiness shall come to them.

68 Let them be dejected. "Call the Elders, the senior men, start an uprising in your house, let heralds proclaim.

69 Let them make a loud noise in the land: do not revere your ANUNNAGI!

70 Do not bow to your deity! Search out the door of Adad, bring a baked loaf into his presence.

71 May the flour offering reach him, may he be shamed by the presents and wipe away his "hand."

72 Then he shall make a mist form in the morning, and in the shadow hour he shall steal out and make a dew drop, deliver the field of its

produce ninefold, like a thief."

73 They built a temple for Adad in the city, and ordered heralds to proclaim and make a loud noise in the land, for he also became a Yahweh as opposed to Tammuz, whom he was in rivalry with. He became known as Baal, and his sons became known as Baalim.

74 So it was written: And it shall be at that day, saith the The Yahweh, *that* you will call me Ishi, an incarnated into flesh being, a man; for I Baal Hadad shall incarnate as you Tammuz. They shall call me no more Baali. For I will take away the names of Baalim out of there mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their name.

75 Yet, they will seek my name and worship in my name and the name of my children, for they are weak. They are Weh seed, And the children of Israel did a disagreeable act in the sight of the Yahweh, and served Baalim. So they turned from Tammuz to Baal, and even



**Figure 56**  
**Baal Adad, Son Of Enlil And Ninlil**

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 3:75

wept for Tammuz in the house of Yahweh. Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the Yahweh's house which *was* toward the north; and, behold, there sat women weeping for Tammuz.

76 All of the promises of obedience to Tammuz, as the one deity of the heavens, and the earth, called the Yahweh of the Aluhum. Also called The Light of the Heaven and the Earth, for he was found worthy from the Anunnagi, having such great will power inherited from his agreeable Dummuzi, and disagreeable Ishtar parentage, making him in the image and after the likeness of the Enoshites.

77 This "will" born into humans gave them, the power to agree or disagree, accept or reject, respect of disrespect, so they choose to disagree, and it hurt the Aluhum, for they saw that the Adamites who had mixed with the giants and they became disagreeable, selfish and greedy and dishonorable, and that their hearts were turning to rebellion everyday, and Tammuz, the Yahweh of these people, one of the Yahwehans, was sorry that he had even fashioned the Adamites on the planet Earth and he was very displeased in his heart, so he informed with the Aluhum Anunnagi, that he was about to wipe out the Adamites whom they had procreated, of the surface of the ground.

78 For The Adamites They did not revere their ANUNNAGI, and they did not pray to their deities, and they turned away from Tammuz, the Yahweh of the Aluhum and worshipped the disagreeables.

79 But they searched out the door of Adad, Baal Hadad, and brought a baked loaf into his presence.

#### Tablet 3:97

80 The flour offering reached him; he was shamed by the presents and wiped away his 'hand'.

81 He made mist form in the morning and in the night he stole out and made dew drop.

82 He delivered the field of its produce ninefold, like a thief.

83 The drought left them, the ANUNNAGI went back to their regular offerings.

84 He set his foot in the city; every day he wept and wept.

85 In the morning he would bring incense.

86 Nudimmud would speak to me, but he is under oath,

87 So he shall give instructions in dreams.

88 Go to the house of his creator, then he shall sit and weep.

89 In the evening he shall sit and weep.

90 Then was he hushed and his weeping ended. Then he just looked, and addressed the rooakh, that is the souls of the river.

91 "Let the river receive abundance and take away, let the river flow my way,

92 Let him see me, let him be calm in the shadow hours. I cry when my eyes are facing the river, Furattu on the bank Eridu to Agharta,

93 The inner world. I, the great Nudimmud listened to his speech and gave instructions to the Lahmu-heroes.

94 The men who are there behold! Let them come,

95 Let them witness the power from above. Rain did not fill the canals.

96 Below, flood-water did not flow from the springs.

97 Earth's womb did not give birth, no vegetation sprouted.

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

Tablet 3:98

Tablet 3:133

98 The people did not look for the ungrown pasture land that was bleached.

99 The broad countryside filled up with Alkali, a carbonate or hydroxide of an alkali metal, the aqueous solution of which is bitter, slippery, caustic, and characteristically basic in reactions

100 In the first year they ate little, but in the second year they depleted the storehouse, living mainly on the manna, that is mushrooms.

101 When the third year came, their looks were changed by starvation,

102 Their faces covered with scabs open like malt.

103 They stayed alive by the gift of life:

104 Their faces looked sallow.

105 They went out in public hunched, their well-set shoulders slouched,

106 Their upstanding bearing bowed.

107 They took a message from Utnafishtim to the ANUNNAGI.

108 In front of the assembly of the great ANUNNAGI.

109 They stood by the orders of Utnafishtim. They repeated in the beginning of the work spirit of 600 years,

110 Less than 600 years passed.

111 The country became too wide, the people too numerous.

112 He grew restless at their noise.

113 Sleep could not overtake him because of their racket.

114 Nunamnir organized his assembly, addressed the ANUNNAGI his sons,

115 "The noise of Adamites and Enoshites has become too much.

116 I have become restless at their noise.

117 Sleep cannot overtake me because of their racket.

118 Give the order that Suruppu,

"disease" shall break out,

119 Let Namtar put an end to their noise straight away!

120 Let sickness: headache, blow into them like a storm.

121 They gave the order, and disease did break out.

122 Namtar put an end to their noise straight away. Sickness and headache blew into them like a storm.

123 The thoughtful man, Utnafistim kept his ear open to his master Nudimmud;

124 He would speak with his ANUNNAGI, and they listened. Nudimmud would speak with him.

125 Utnafishtim made his voice heard and spoke, he said to Nudimmud, his master:

126 "O Nudimmud, people are grumbling! Your sickness is consuming the country!

127 Since you have created us, you ought to cut off sickness and the headache,

128 Nudimmud made his voice heard and spoke, unto Utnafishtim,

129 "Order the heralds to proclaim, to make a loud noise in the land.

130 Do not revere your ANUNNAGI, do not supplicate to your deities! Sincerely withhold his rites!

131 Let the flour as an offering be brought before him whose hands are raised in her presence and say a supplication before the presence, of him, with his raised hand. Nunamnir, Enlil organized his assembly, addressed the ANUNNAGI his sons:

132 "You are not to inflict disease on them again,

133 Even though the Enoshites have not diminished they are more than



## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 3:133

before! I have become restless at their noise,

134 Sleep cannot overtake me because of their racket. Cut off food from the people,

135 Let vegetation be too scant for their stomachs!

136 Let Adad on high make his rain scarce, let him block below,

137 And not raise flood-water from the springs! Let the field decrease its yield.

138 Let Nissaba, the daughter of ANU turn away her breast, let the fertile fields become unfertile.

139 Let the broad countryside breed Alkali. Let Earth clamp down her womb so that no vegetation sprouts, no grain grows.

140 Let Asakku, *"the group of demons"* be inflicted on the people.

141 Let the womb be too tight, to let a baby out! They cut off food for the people,

142 Vegetation became too scant for their stomachs.

143 Adad on high made his rain scarce, blocked below,

144 And he did not raise flood-water from the springs.

145 The field decreased its yield, Nissaba turned away her breast,

146 The fertile fields became infertile, the broad countryside bred alkali.

147 Earth clamped down her womb:

148 No vegetation sprouted, no grain grew.

149 The womb was too tight to let a baby out.

150 Nudimmud kept guard over the bolt that bars the sea, together with his Lahmu-heroes.

151 Above, Adad made his rain scarce, blocked below,

#### Tablet 3:168

152 And did not raise flood-water from the springs.

153 The field decreased its yield,

154 When the second year arrived they had depleted the storehouse.

155 When the third year arrived the people's looks were changed by starvation.

156 When the fourth year arrived their upstanding bearing bowed, their will-set shoulders slouched, people went out in public hunched over.

157 When the fifth year arrived, a daughter would eye her mother coming in.

158 A mother would not even open her door to her daughter.

159 A daughter would watch scales at the sale of her mother.

160 A mother would watch the scales at the sale of her daughter.

161 When the sixth year arrived they served up a daughter for a meal, served up a son for food.

162 When only 1 or 2 households were left, their faces were covered with scabs, raw like malt.

163 People stayed alive by the gift of life. The thoughtful man Utnafishtim kept his ear open to his master Nudimmud.

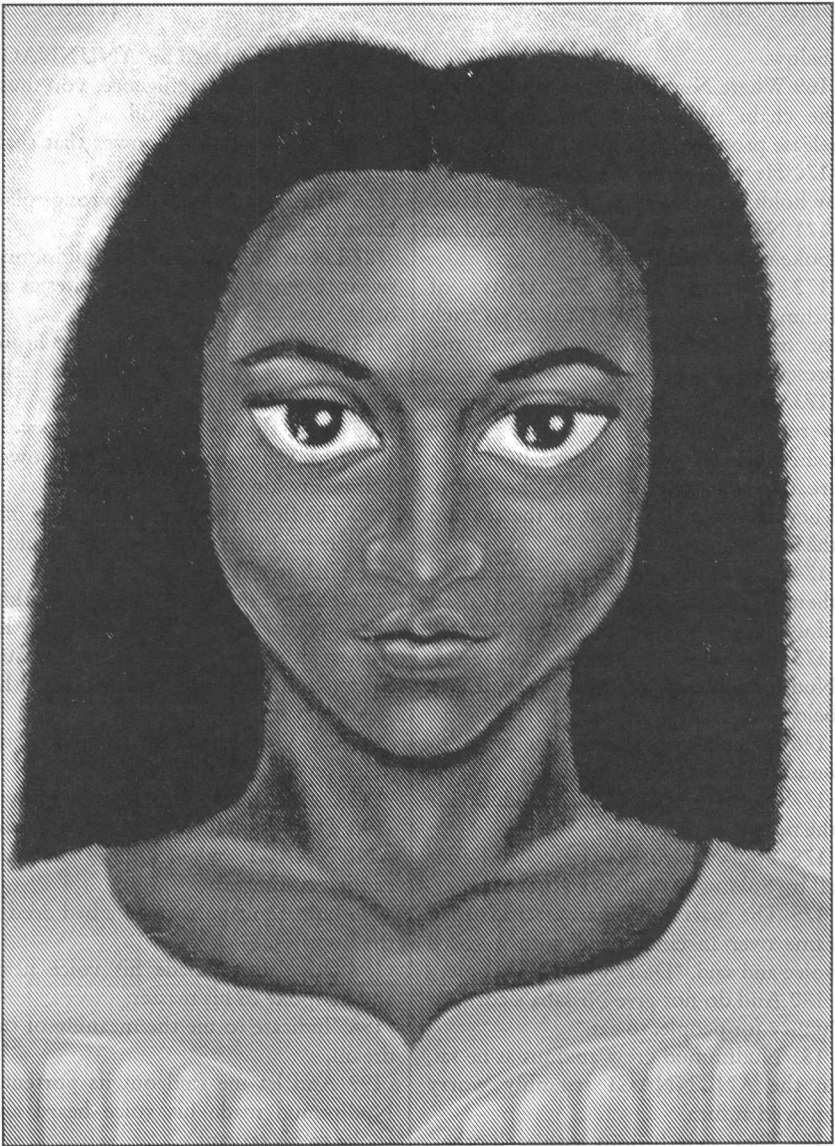
164 He would speak with his Aluhum, and his Aluhum Nudimmud would speak with him.

165 He left the door of his Aluhum, and put his bed right beside the river.

166 For even the canals were quite silent.

167 Nunamnir was furious with the Igigi, "We, the great ANUNNAGI, all of us, agreed together on a plan.

168 In the absence of ANU, Adad was to guard above, I was to guard the Earth



**Figure 57**  
**The Anunnaqi Nissaba**

Tablet 3:168

below.

169 Where Nudimmud, he was to undo the chain and set us free, he was to release produce for the people.

170 He was to exercise control over all, by holding the balance."

171 Nunamnir made his voice heard and spoke to the chief Nusqu.

172 "Have the 50 crafts of Lahmu-heroes arrived? Yet if so go fetch for me! Have them brought into my presence!"

173 The 50 crafts of Lahmu-heroes were fetched for him. The Lahmu-heroes were hairy beings, a creature created by Ea in the Abzu. They controlled the bolt of the sea and the availability of fish.

174 The warrior Nudimmud addressed them. "We, the great ANUNNAGI, all of us, agreed together on a plan.

175 Adad is to guard above, I, Nudimmud was to guard the Earth below.

176 Where you went, you were to undo the chain and set us free,

177 You were to release produce for the people,

178 You were to exercise control over all by holding the balance Nunamnir.

179 The warrior Nunamnir and Adad came over in clouds and with a veiled voice and said, "Do not feed his people,

180 And do not give Nissaba's corn, or luxury for people, to eat."

181 Nudimmud grew anxious as he sat, in the ANUNNAGI assembly worry gnawed at him.

182 They were furious with each other, Nudimmud and Nunamnir.

183 "You imposed your loads on the Adamites, you have bestowed noise on the Enosites,

Tablet 3:201

184 You slaughtered an ANUNNAGI together with his intelligence, you must go down and create a flood.

185 It is indeed your power that shall be used against your people!

186 You agreed to the wrong plan! Have it reversed!

187 Let us make far-sighted Nudimmud swear to work against the Enosites as an oath."

188 Nudimmud made his voice heard and spoke to his brother the ANUNNAGI.

189 'Why should you make me swear an oath? Why should I use my power against my kind?

190 The flood that you mention to me, what is it? I don't even know! Could I give birth to a flood?

191 That is Nunamnir's kind of work!

192 Then let him choose who he wishes, let Shullat, the servant of the sun deity, and Hanish, servant of the weather deity, march ahead.

193 Let Erakal pull out the mooring poles, let Ninurta march.

194 Let him make the waters overflow.

195 The assembly did not listen to the ANUNNAGI when they gave an explicit command.

196 Nunamnir performed a bad deed to the Enosites.

197 Utnafishtim made his voice heard and he spoke to his master,

198 "Indicate to me the meaning of the dream,

199 And let me find out its portent."

Nudimmud made his voice heard and spoke to his servant,

200 "You say, 'I should find out in bed."

201 Make sure you attend to the message that I shall tell you! Well, listen

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 3:201

constantly to me! Reed hut, make sure you attend to all my words!

202 Let me find out what is portent." Nudimmud made his voice heard and spoke to his servant.

203 Make sure you attend to all my words! Dismantle the house,

204 Build a craft like boat, reject possessions, and save living things.

205 The craft that you build, let it have a roof on it, like Agharta,

206 The inner world, so that the sun cannot see inside it! Make upper decks and lower decks.

207 The tackle must be very strong, the bitumen strong, to give strength.

208 I shall make rain fall on you here, a wealth of birds, a hamper of fish."

209 He opened the sand clock and filled it. He told him the sand needed for the flood was seven nights worth.

210 Utnafishtim received the message.

211 He gathered the elders at his door.

212 Utnafishtim made his voice heard and spoke to the elders.

213 "My deity is out of favor with you and with your deity.

214 Nudimmud and Nunamnir have become angry with each other.

215 They have driven me out of mine own house.

216 Since I always stand in awe of Nudimmud, he told me of this matter.

217 I can no longer stay in this place. I cannot set my foot on Nunamnir's territory again.

218 I must go down to the Agharta, the inner world and stay with my creator.

219 This is what he told me.

220 The Elders, the builder, and the carpenter brought his axe,

221 The reed worker brought his stone,

#### Tablet 3:235

a child brought bitumen, which is a various flammable mixtures of hydrocarbons and other substances, occurring naturally or obtained by distillation from coal or petroleum, that are a component of asphalt and tar and they are to be used for surfacing roads and for waterproofing.

222 The poor fetch what they needed.

223 Everything there was indeed pure,

224 The fat ones that hath been selected, and put on board, the birds that fly in the sky,

225 Cattle of Shakkan, also called Shahhan the deity of cattle and herdsmen, and wild animals beast of the open country.

226 He gathered and he put on board the craft, he also invited his people to a feast.

227 He has put his family on board. They were eating, and they were drinking.

228 But he went in and out. He could not stay still or rest on his haunches.

229 His heart was breaking and he was vomiting bile. The face of the weather changed Adad who bellowed from the clouds.

230 When he, Utnafishtim heard his noise, Bitumen was brought and he sealed his door.

231 While he was closing up his door, Adad kept bellowing from the clouds.

232 The winds were raging, even as he went up and cut through the rope, he released the craft.

233 Anzu was tearing at the sky with his talons, which the claw of a bird of prey.

234 Over the land, he broke the seal and the flood came out.

235 The kasusu weapon, which is a

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 3:253

destructive weapon used by various deities, went against the people like an army.

236 No one could see anyone else, they could not be recognized in the catastrophe.

237 The flood roared like a bull, like a wild ass screaming and the winds howled.

238 The darkness was total, there was no sun.

239 The clouds were like white sheep, and the waters of the flood.

240 ANU became angry for all that had been done in his absence and without his command. The ANUNNAGI and his sons before him, as for Ninti the great mistress, her lips became encrusted with rime.

241 The great Aluhum, the ANUNNAGI, stayed parched and famished.

242 The deity ANU watched and wept. The midwife of the ANUNNAGI, wise Mami said:

243 "Let daylight be. Let it return and stop! However could I, in the assembly of ANUNNAGI, have ordered such destruction with them?

244 Nunamnir was strong enough to give a wicked order.

245 Like Tiruru he ought to have canceled that wicked order!

246 I hear their cry leveled at me, against myself, against my being.

247 Beyond mine control mine offspring have become like scared sheep.

248 As for me, how can I live in a house off of bereavement?

249 My noise has turned to silence.

250 Could I go away, up to the Sky, and live as in a cloister?

251 What was ANU'S intention, he

#### Tablet 3:270

being the decision-maker?

252 It was his command that the ANUNNAGI, his sons disobeyed,

253 He who did not deliberate, but sent the flood.

254 He who gather, the Enosites to catastrophe. The noble Ninti was wailing:

255 "Why this, would a true father have given birth to the rolling sea, so that they could clog the river like dragonflies?

256 They are washed up like a raft on a bank,

257 They are washed up like a raft on a bank in open country!

258 I have seen, and wept over them! Shall I ever finish weeping for them?'

259 She wept, she gave vent to her feelings, Ninti wept and fueled her passions.

260 The ANUNNAGI wept with her for the country.

261 She was satiated with grief, she longed for a drink of beer in vain.

262 Where she sat weeping, there the great ANUNNAGI sat also,

263 But, like sheep, they could only fill their windpipes with bleating.

264 Thirsty as they were, their lips discharged only the rime of famine.

265 For 7 days and 7 shadow hours,

267 The torrent, storm and flood came on.

268 ANU put down his rule, provided food for the ANUNNAGI smelling the fragrance, they gathered like flies over the offering.

269 When they had eaten the offering, Ninti got up and blamed them all.

270 Whoever made decisions from himself over ANU, who makes the decisions?



## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 3:271

271 Did Nunamnir dare to come for the smoke offering, which ANU had gathered for us?

272 Those 2 who did not deliberate, but sent the flood, gathered the Enosites to catastrophe, you agreed to the destruction.

273 Now their impure faces are pure forever.

274 Then she went up to the big flies, Scarab beetles, which ANU had made,

275 And declared before the ANUNNAGI.

276 His grief is mine! My destiny goes with his! He must deliver me from evil,

277 And appease me! Let me go out in the morning and all be gone.

278 Let these Scarab beetles, be the Lapis Lazuli, which is an opaque to translucent blue, violet-blue, or greenish-blue semiprecious gemstone composed mainly of lazurite and calcite, be the color of mine necklace, by which I may remember it daily forever.

279 The warrior Nunamnir spotted the craft and was furious with the IIGI.

280 "We, the great ANUNNAGI all of us, agreed together on an oath! No form of life should have escaped!

281 How did any Enoshite survive the catastrophe?"

282 ANU made his voice heard and spoke to the warrior Nunamnir:

283 "Who but Nudimmud would do this? He made sure that the reed hut disclosed the order."

284 Nudimmud made his voice heard and spoke to the great Aluhum.

285 'I did it, in defiance of you! I made sure life was preserved.

286 Extract your punishment from the

#### Tablet 3:304

sinner.

287 That is, whoever contradicts your order.

288 I hath given vent to my feelings!"

289 Nunamnir made his voice heard and spoke to far-sighted Nudimmud.

290 "Come, summon Ninti the Master of the Sky! Confer with each other in the assembly."

291 Nudimmud made his voice heard and spoke to the womb-deity Ninti.

292 "You are the Master of the Sky who decrees destinies.

293 Deity to the people.

294 Let 1/3rd of them be saved and refill the earth, and in addition let there be one-third of the Enosites,

295 Among the Enosites the woman who gives birth, yet does not give birth successfully.

296 Let there be the Pasittu demon, she who erases, among the Enosites,

297 To snatch the baby from its mother's lap.

298 Establish Ubabtu, Entu, Egistu-women; they shall be taboo, prohibited, and thus we shall control childbirth.

299 How we sent the flood.

300 But an Enoshite, descendant of an Adamite survived the catastrophe.

301 You are the counselor of the ANUNNAGI;

302 On your orders I created conflict. Let the IIGI listen to this song in order to praise you,

303 And let them record your greatness.

304 I shall sing of the flood to all Enoshites. Listen!"

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

Tablet 4:1

Tablet 4:29

#### Tablet Four

*Adam: A Slave Made To Order*  
(19 x 10 = 190)

Lo! My child you ask, why did we fashion you to be slaves? Why are you a slave made to order? First, know that all of you are Adamah "of the ground."

2 Know that we created you, the "Adam", for the purpose of helping your species.

3 After the crash of your planet your species were becoming extinct, so we had recounseled, and we said amongst ourselves without the permission of ANU "Let us make Adamites in our very own image being in our likeness in all ways, being able to reproduce on their own."

4 However, all did not go well with this plan.

5 The ANUNNAGI, Aluhum of the mines were complaining that their jobs in the mines were too hard, so they decided amongst themselves without the permission of ANU, The Most High to create you for the purpose of doing their work. This was the **Adama** project.

6 There was no Adam to till the land.

7 These are two important and unsettling hints to who had created humims and why.

8 You must Know the truth and it shall make you free.

9 This truth is that the back breaking work in the gold mines, in Raphali, had become unbearable.

10 Enlil, their commander in-chief, summoned the ruler of Nibiru, his father ANU,

11 To an assembly of the great ANUNNAGI and demanded harsh punishment of his rebellious crew.

12 But ANU was more overstanding.

13 "What are we accusing them of?" He asked as he heard the complaints of the mutineers.

14 Their work was heavy, and their distress was much!

15 Was there no other way to obtain the gold, he wondered out loud.

16 "Yes, said his other son Enki, Enlil's half brother and rival,

17 The brilliant chief scientist of the ANUNNAGI.

18 I saw that it was possible to relieve the ANUNNAGI of the unbearable toil by having someone else take over the difficult work:

19 I resolve to let a Primitive worker be created!" The idea appealed to the assembled ANUNNAGI.

20 The more they discussed it, the more clear their clamor grew for such a Primitive worker.

21 An **Adamu**, to take over the work load.

22 But, they wondered, how can you create a being intelligent enough to use tools and to follow orders?

23 How was the creation or bringing forth, of the Primitive worker to be achieved?

24 Was it, indeed, a feasible undertaking? Enki answered saying:

25 "The creature whose name you uttered, It exists!

26 All you have to do, he added, is to bind upon it the image of the ANUNNAGI."

27 The ANUNNAGI did not create humans from nothing.

28 The being was already there, on Gaia, Earth, the product of evolution, Homo Erectus.

29 All that was needed to upgrade it to

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 4:29

the required level of ability was intelligence, is Naphish Khayyim "divine life".

30 To bind upon it the image of the ANUNNAGI, the image of the Aluhum themselves.

31 The process envisioned by Enqi was to bind upon the existing creature the image, the inner, genetic make up of the ANUNNAGI.

32 He wanted to take the Homo Erectus monkey and breed it with the DNA of the ANUNNAGI (Gods). This first endeavor was undertaken without the permission or approval of the Most High A'LYUN A'LYUN EL ANU, because that would be interfering with the ecology of the Planet Earth, the chain of life, evolution, and mutation, where each living thing plays its part in keeping the environment balanced. Every living thing on and in the Planet Earth and its seas are one, depending on each other for existence. To pull out just one form of life and alter the system by upgrading or downgrading, would throw everything off. Stepping into a chain of events, selecting one breed of creatures from the rest would disrupt the natural system of things. This ANU knew.

33 Yet, the assembly of all the ANUNNAGI resolved amongst themselves to proceed with the project. Enlil stated that these Lulus were to be created asexual, or hermaphrodites, however Enqi disagreed. He felt that the Lulus should be given total control of their reproductive organs, so that they can reproduce on their own. This is what ANU didn't approve of. ANU was against unruly activity, uncontrolled sex. Enqi took his

#### Tablet 4:45

thoughts to the ANUNNAGI Ninti, where upon she also agreed to breed the Lulus with their own reproductive organs so that they wouldn't have to keep cloning and engineering. They proceeded on with their project without informing ANU. This they did without the permission of ANU.

34 Enqi assigned the task to Ninti, their chief medical officer, who was under the impression that ANU had approved this project.

35 They summoned and asked Ninti, the midwife of the ANUNNAGI, the wise birth giver, saying:

36 "To a creature give life, create workers!

37 Create a Primitive worker, that he may bear the yoke!"

38 This process took place in the laboratory Shimti, meaning "*house where the wind of life is breathed in.*"

39 After the purifying and extracting procedures were completed,

40 The ANUNNAGI Aluhum who purifies the Napishtu, Enqi, spoke up.

41 Seated before her, Ninti, he was prompting her.

42 After she had recited her affirmation, she put her hand to the clay.

43 The mixing of the clay with all the component extracts and essences was not yet the end of the procedure.

44 The egg of the Apewoman, was fertilized in the purifying baths with the sperm and genes of the seven young ANUNNAGI, Aluhum, was then deposited in a mold, where the binding was to be completed.

45 Enqi announced to the gathered ANUNNAGI that his own spouse, Ninqi, lady of the Earth had

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 4:45

volunteered for the task.

46 "Ninqi, my spouse, he announced, will be the one for labor;

47 She was to be the one to determine the fate of the new being;

48 The newborn's fate you shall pronounce; Ninqi would fix upon it the image of the Anunnagi', and what it will be is Humim.

49 The female ANUNNAGI chosen to serve as Birth Anunnagi if the experiment succeeded."

50 Enqi said: "One should stay and observe closely for in the first 3 months the Nakhashians are present, in the second 3 months the Rumardians are present, but in the last 3 months, the Aluhum are present, so guard against thievery by the Luciferians, those disagreeable Yahwehans. Keep a watchful eye over what is happening.

51 The birth ANUNNAGI were kept together. Ninti sat, counting the months.

52 The fateful tenth month was approaching.

53 The tenth month arrived and the period of opening the womb had elapsed.

54 Humims creation, it appears was compounded by a late birth; medical intervention was called for.

55 Realizing what had to be done, Ninti covered her head, with an instrument that made it possible through ray beams for her to see an opening.

56 With this done, that which was in the womb came forth.

57 Grabbing the newborn babe, she was overcome with joy.

58 Lifting it up, for all to see she shouted triumphantly:

#### Tablet 4:69

59 "I have created! My hands have made it! The first Adam was brought forth.

60 Now enough mixed clay was prepared to start pregnancies in the 14 birth ANUNNAGI at a time.

61 Ninti nipped off 14 pieces of clay, 7 she deposited on the right, 7 she deposited on the left; between them she placed the mold.

62 Now the procedures were genetically engineered to come up with 7 males and seven females at a time.

63 The wise and learned, or double-7. The birth ANUNNAGI had assembled.

64 Seven brought forth males, seven brought forth females; the female Anunnagi brought forth the wind of the breath of life.

65 The creation of the Lulu Amelu, Primitive Worker, the Homo Sapiens came about through a feat of genetic engineering and embryo-implant techniques. This new being had nine ether hair and was known as the benevolent ones, called the Dunaakial, and they possessed the hydrocephalic state,

66 But were going through a long process of evolution.

67 However, the ANUNNAGI jumped in and sped up the Adamites evolutionary process, creating you sooner than you would have evolved on your own. In any case, just as the ANUNNAGI had done on Nibiru, both coming from the same seed of life.

68 So this creation was done by genetic manipulation.

69 It was not done in an instant. It took 600 years in the grafting and the making of this being, male called Hu- min,

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 4:69

female called Hu- mim. They went through a lot of trial and error to get the perfect being, which accounts for all of your defects in this world today.

70 It took them exactly 600 years, that is 400 years for the breeding of 4 generations as in all cloning and genetic splicing or grafting. That's 10 people per 100 years and comes out to 40 people over a period of 400 years.

71 100 years was used for the preparation of this process. That is, collecting of the choice species for breeding, or what is now called abducting and the building of the laboratories on the planet Lahmu, Mars.

72 400 was used for the actual breeding with the last 100 years was for civilizing and educating. The transplantation of the Homo Erectus was done on the Planet Lahmu "Mars".

73 The Anunnagi had set up bases on Mars, and on the dark side of the Moon, 450,000 years ago, before coming to the Planet Earth. The Anunnagi assembled 30 mile long crafts to transport the minerals that they collected. Homo Erectus were being abducted from the Planet Earth and then taken to a laboratory called Shimti, on the Planet Lahmu "Mars", where they were being made into Homo Sapiens.

74 The laboratory Shimti was originally located in Nibiru. The Anunnagi had been going to Mars long before your existence. Now these bases on Mars have been rekindled by humans and Extraterrestrials.

75 For many years scientists have been denying the fact that life is on the Planet Mars, even after evidence was proven. They were in opposition to the idea of a modern Martian civilization that was

#### Tablet 4:81

brought forth in 1877 A.D.

76 The face on Mars was an ancient marker for incoming Extraterrestrials to know about the project of Homo Erectus. Mars was one of the bases used by the Anunnagi for the creation of Homo Sapiens.

77 Homo Erectus were gathered from Earth and then abducted to Mars for breeding in a laboratory which is called Shimti, meaning "the place where the wind of life is breathed". This marker was to make other Extraterrestrials aware of this experiment of changing Homo Erectus to Homo Sapiens.

78 The ANUNNAGI did this without the permission of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, they were not supposed to jump in and speed up your evolutionary process.

79 This was the birth of your Zakar, the Hu-min, Hu "*Creative Force Of Will*" and Min "*the deity of reproduction*" called Adam of the red soil, copper tone with the atomic weight of 63.546, and its chemical symbol is Cu, with its atomic number being 29,

80 It's always in a perfected oxidized state, when the electrons of this magnetic Earth field dissipates, and the higher form manifest in the color green by the absence of the atmosphere filled with oxygen with its atomic weight being 15.9994. Oxygen has the atomic number of 8, and its chemical symbol is O.

81 It's a diatomic molecule, it makes up 20.95% per cent of the volume of dry air. Diatomic oxygen is colorless, odorless, and tasteless. When the breath of life is breathed into the being in the form of rooakh a great wind mixed with life of the Aluhum and life of the Earth,



Tablet 4:81

it is the intake of oxygen.

82 The Earth life produces ions which are molecules bearing electrical charges having within it a great number of negative electrons, unequal to the number of positive protons in the nuclei. These negative ions are very helpful and refreshing. There is an abundance in the air after a storm or even near a waterfall.

83 This process of breathing in oxygen transforms the color of the being manifesting the positive charges through the melanin. There is melanin and Neuromelanin, which is a form of melanin found in the peripheral nervous system which is the central nervous system.

84 The Luciferians who are the Halaabeans, Flugelrods or Hulub, the fathers of one of the Albino races, today tries to reduce the importance of melanin, they being of all the creatures on the planet with Melanin, the most melanin recessive. Yet, controlling propaganda and the media tries to hide the very word melanin.

85 They try to reduce the importance of melanin, by overlooking the significant difference between brain melanin and skin melanin properties.

86 Neuromelanin does not run parallel with your skin melanin. Whether white, red, yellow, black, brown, or albino, Neuromelanin plays an important role in the functioning of the brain and nervous system.

### *...O Melaninite Children*

87 My child, melanin was a gift to you from your parents the ANUNNAGI Aluhum, and the scientist that protect it

Tablet 4:99

are called Dunaakial.

88 The residents of Shamballah and Aghaarta called also the benevolent ones.

89 This gift being the finest of the refined chemicals known to your species.

90 It was given to you, the Melanin-Itē Children, being that you were pro-created as a New-Being or Nubian.

91 It dwells in your very essence and in your environment. The melanin that is throughout your body is the same thing that colors this planet Qi, now called Earth.

92 The very thing that colors the bark on trees brown, and the soil of the Earth, and everything that live, and the fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea.

93 Know that it does not matter what color your skin appears to be.

94 Know that all genes in all creatures on this very planet Earth known as Gaia, *"the living organism"* have melanin, for all things are coated with melanin.

95 Melanin is the most ancient and worldwide pigment in living organisms.

96 It is found in an abundance in the original organisms such as fungi as well as advanced primates.

97 Thus, within each and every living organism, melanin appear in that which aids the humins body, and all parts that allow it to function, such as in vertebrates.

98 It not only dwells in the skin, eyes, ears, central nervous system, pineal gland, pituitary gland, thyroid gland, and the barathary gland.

99 It is also found abundantly in the inner parts of the body, including the heart, lungs, liver, kidneys, the

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 4:99

intestines, the arteries, the muscles, the gastrointestinal tract and the gonads.

100 Melanin controls all mental and physical body activities.

101 Melanin is an extremely stable molecule, and highly resistant to the digestion by most acids and bases and is one of the hardest molecules to ever be analyzed.

102 If you doth not purify your Melanin molecule that lays within you, you will not heal your body of its ailments.

103 It is Vitamin B that keep melanin clean within you.

104 Know that it manifests as pigmentation's in the skin.

105 It appears as different shades and hues, colors being black to brown, from red to yellow to white.

106 It is the amino acids tyrosine, found on each strain of your DNA, that controls the hue or shade of color.

107 Thus there are 6 different types of melanin carrying beings that are known to you.

108 They are of different hues. From very dark brown to the blackest of blacks.

109 They are found in the depths of the Land of Nubia called Africa today, and the Land Of The Frogs called North America. They live near the equator.

110 From the land of Kemet, where the original Nuwbuns, those of the black hue do dwell.

111 From Kuwsh the land of the original Ethiopians those of the greenish hue.

112 From Nigerians those of the brown hue,

113 From the Bushmen of Zimbabwe those of the yellow hue,

#### Tablet 4:123

114 From the Sudanese those with the copper tone, reddish brown hue,

115 It is also seen in Muurs in America, who mixed with the original Hopi Tribes and are the real Native Americans Tribes In America, as the ancient Nuwbuns who originally crossed over to **Atlan** also called **Aztlan** from the word '**Utlā** meaning "**vacation**" before the division of the continents.

116 As well as mixing with the cursed seed of Canaan the Caucasians. Thus, there are certain climates that change these descendants of the Halaabeans, Flugelrod into different hues, such as red, or brown. Yet they can be easily distinguished from the original Nubians who range in hues of dark brown, yellow, or red.

117 The wrongly called Negro varies in shades of all of the above, all producing an abundance of Melanin in your skin.

118 And in most cases wrinkling doth not become a factor until the age of 60.

119 This inheritance of melanin is inherited from generation to generation.

120 Again you have a Caucasian who has blonde hair and blue eyes, descendants from the Hulub, Flugelrods,

121 These Hulub, Flugelrods, are now living in a cavern beneath the Antarctic. They are the fathers of the Nordic Race,

122 Not to be confused with the Canaanites whose leprosy is the result of a curse of Albinism, cast upon Ham the father of Canaan by Utnafishtim, called Noah, after the craft that rested down on the surface of the earth after the waters decreased.

123 The Albino seed's name comes from the sea Albion called the White Island,

Tablet 4:124

124 It is in the land of the Saxons and the Angelicas called Brit today.

125 These Hulub, Flugelrods are originally from the Aldebaran star constellation, and the Pleiades.

126 They produce extremely low levels of melanin.

127 What is the importance of this thing called melanin?

128 The pigment melanin is responsible for the color of skin. When melanin does not appear in the skin, it is a deficiency, however this has nothing to do with the amount in your brain called neuro melanin and the rest of your organs. For instance, albinos you will still have a certain level of melanin in their heart, arteries and liver although they lack it in their skin.

129 This deficiency comes about because of the absence of Melanocytes, that which synthesizes the melanin is deficient, which interferes with the journey of pigment cells to a developing embryo. The deficiency of tyrosine, which is a copper containing enzyme, that works as a catalyst or vehicle that causes the production of melanin and other pigments from tyrosine.

130 These cells called Melanocytes are responsible for all the colors of hair from yellow to black.

131 The tree-like Melanocyte cells in the deeper epidermis is what produces this dark brown pigment called melanin.

132 The pigment is introduced into nearby cells through the "branch tips" of the Melanocyte cells, in units called Melanosomes.

133 Know that hair turns gray when the Melanocytes die. There are different textures of hair, 6 ether to 9 ether.

134 Hair can be straight, 6 ether

Tablet 4:144

meaning 6 point melanin, wavy, curly 7 and one half point melanin, or kinky.

135 Nine point ether and it is in that kinky or kingly hair that was given to you from your parents the ANUNNAGI Aluhum.

136 Then there are those beings who are Albinos.

137 This genetic disorder Albinism is a group of genetic disorders affecting one out of every several thousand humans and other animals.

138 The first being Canaan himself. His curse was the removal of the divine, which was the reduction of melanin thus cutting off his family ties with the Aluhum.

139 He transformed from a son of the Aluhum to a Son of Sam.

140 For you that are born an albino, if both your parents are albinos then you can only be an albino. This is because your parent does not possess any of the dominant genes.

141 Albinism if carried in the genes of 2 Nubians, will produce an albino offspring, and mixing of your seed depletes your melanin.

142 When The ANUNNAGI took residence in Arcturus, the original home of the Teros, they mixed their seed with them who were copper tone in hue while the ANUNNAGI were olive green tone in hue.

143 This mixture is why ANUNNAGI appear copper tone in hue. This mixing took place for 7,000 years.

144 Eating the improper foods or overeating overloads your body as well. Overeating overexerts all of the organs in the body just to digest the food., which is why you shouldn't eat after a

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 4:144

certain time, because it keeps the body constantly working when it should be resting.

145 Then your connection is blocked, thus disease manifests.

146 Melanin is deranged only when it becomes toxic; and any individuals who might have toxic Melanin will act in a very similar manner, that which is primitive, animalistic and barbaric.

147 This is why there is a great concentration on drugging the Nubians of the Western world.

148 Melanin has physical properties and personality traits which distinguished it from others.

149 Melanin smells sweet. Your body is dedicated to making Melanin, which has 9 substances of its own, as long, and this is as you eat reasonably.

150 Wake My Child For The Time Is Near!

151 Each cell in the human body needs its own oxygen carried by the blood. Human blood is similar to chlorophyll of the plant life.

152 Human blood has 2 main constituents.

153 The cells are corpuscles comprised of 45% per cent and the liquid portion or plasma in which the cells are suspended comprises 55% per cent.

154 The blood cell comprises three main types;

155 Red blood cells or erythrocytes, white blood cells or leukocytes, which in turn are many different types.

156 The third platelets or thrombocytes. Each type of cell has its own individual function in the human body.

157 Plasma the colorless solution is

#### Tablet 4:166

90% water. It carries different ions and molecules including proteins, enzymes, hormones, nutrients, and waste materials such as Urea, which is a compound of nitrogen waste found in the urine,

158 Fibrinogen is the protein that creates the clot that becomes the congealed blood when the water is removed, dehydrates and returns to dust.

159 The substance in the red blood cells that is largely responsible for their ability to carry oxygen, and carbon dioxide is hemoglobin.

160 The material that gives the cells the red color.

161 It is a protein complex comprising many linked amino acids and occupies almost the entire volume of red blood cells.

162 Essential to its structure and functions is Iron. Iron is needed now solely for the magnetism in the blood that keep the involuntary functions of the body working properly.

163 Its atomic weight is 55.847. Its chemical symbol is Fe and atomic number is 26.

164 When these 2 processes of the blood occur simultaneously, the physical part of the being created his skin of the soil of Gaia, *the living organism* called Earth whose essence is soil.

165 This Gaia also spelled Gaea is in fact a "*living organism*", named after the Greek goddess Ge, or Pangaea or Pangaia meaning "*all land*", and that one land mass being Earth, where physical and chemical conditions exist on the surface, and within the interior,

166 Within the atmosphere, and the

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

Tablet 4:166

Tablet 4:193

oceans. It was always in existence and always active, for it is a living entity.

167 One that was made to suit the conditions, to exist within the boundless universe.

168 For Gaia is a living entity existing within **THE ALL**.

169 Gaia, has been and always will be prosperous, having favorable conditions.

170 Causing the presence of life itself to be thought of as significant.

171 Any species, is of course a key development of this living organism called Gaia,

172 Yet because your existence came along so far after the creation of Gaia originally called Tiamat,

173 It is inappropriate to question whether life of any species has a significant meaning to why Gaia came about.

174 Know that Gaia is a complex entity involving the Earth's biosphere.

175 It is a self regulated organism that grows and has climate changes.

176 Gaia is living matter.

177 The air, the oceans and land surface forms this now complex system which has the capacity to keep it existing.

178 Why call Earth a planet, when 3/4 of its surface is sea, that's why when pictures are taken of it from above it appears to be blue sapphire.

179 Know that water is a part of the mechanism that helps keep the planet running.

180 It transforms the radiant energy from Apsu, the sun into the motion of air and water which in turn distributes this energy all over the Gaia.

181 Gaia runs off Cybernetics, which is a self regulating system of communications and control in living

organisms and machines.

182 Thus when the physical part of a being is created your **JALUD "skin"** is the soil of Gaia, *the living organism* called Earth and your very essence is soil.

183 With their contents begins the process as rusting and manifest itself in a copper tone.

184 When this oxygen is removed an oxidation begins. The being returns to its original state as the greenest olive.

185 This Adamite being mixed with the abducted black man, called A Hindu, having six ether hair mixed,

186 To manifest a child of the Aluhum having Seven and one Half ether hair.

187 His mate Nekaybaw, Eve being unmixed, undiluted, and untampered, possessed the holy gene, the 9 Ether, woolly, kingly hair.

188 Yet her skin tone was at the beginning of the melanin process.

189 She was of the yellow seed not the red, brown, nor black.

190 You were created to be **JARUTAAT, "slaves"**, to work the mines for The **ANUNNAGI**.

191 As the Lulus multiplied the **ANUNNAGI** began to copulate with them.

192 The level of sexual interest had gotten a little out of hand and this made Enlil angry. Enlil never thought that the Lulus should be given the capacity to reproduce without the absolute control of the **ANUNNAGI**.

193 The unique characteristics of the Lulu's telepathic abilities added an unknown thrill to the sexual experience. The word got around, that the "gods" were running off into the woods, frolicking and reproducing with the



## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

Tablet 4:193

Lulus.

194 In those times, birth was not the painful process that you know today. Birth was easy and a time to be at one with Mother Ninti, the goddess of all life. It was a time to experience union with the Cosmos, to bring forth more expressions of prime creator. Not of pain!

195 The ANUNNAGI and the Lulus enjoyed being pregnant. Every birth brought more Lulus and more festivals, and more fun and beer!. The grains that grew on Earth developed the most delicious beers, ales, and mead an alcohol made from fermented honey and water.

196 Enlil became more and more disturbed by the loose copulation of the ANUNNAGI with the Lulus. He thought that our genetic lineage were being corrupted by such uncontrolled crossbreeding, and he was angry at the proliferation of Lulus. Enlil began to think of ways to cut down on the Lulu population. By this time there were many social hierarchies among the Lulus.

197 There was great discussion as to who had the most "ANUNNAGI blood," and who was related to which ANUNNAGI, and how long their lineage was. Enlil became more upset at the thought of the Lulu population over-running Earth. He wanted to get rid of them.

198 Enlil called a meeting of the family. He demanded that something be done about the Lulus and began to state his views of the matter.

199 His brother Enqi completely disagreed! Enqi complained after all the work he and Ninti had done to create

Tablet 4:205

such efficient workers, it was absurd to even consider destroying them. They were needed in the gold mines. The brothers ranted and raved as usual.

200 Enlil's wrath was unchangeable, despite his brother's pleas.

201 The sons of Enlil and Enqi joined in the arguing, both sides raging for a time. But in the end, because he is the number-one son, Enlil prevailed. His plan would not kill them all, just those unfortunate enough to starve to death, and so the first famine was arranged.

202 As Enqi and his sons left the meeting, they formulated a plan to defeat Enlil.

203 Famine spread across the land, and some food was smuggled to the Lulus and most survived. Enlil commanded the communications from the space station orbiting earth, and he was the first to learn of the coming polar shift. High above the planet, the orbiting astronauts began to observe magnetic fluctuations and the inevitable wobbblings.

204 The axis of the planet was about to reverse itself. Enlil kept these observations secret. He determined to wait until the last possible moment so there would be only enough time to transfer the families of ANU and the ANUNNAGI to the orbiting station. He made certain there could not be sufficient time to rescue the Lulus.

205 The spies of Enqi had informed him of the polar shift, every 50,000 years, called an epoch. In all the ancient cultures of earth there are stories of a flood and one man who was saved in an ark. Enqi chose that man. That was not the first of the floods of Tiamat, that was only one of many.

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 4:206

206 Knowing there would be a great flood, Enqi resolved to save at least one family of Lulus. He picked a man from his own gene pool; and there was no ark. It was a, craft, or what you might call a submarine, and the animals "two-by-two" were actual samples of the genetic material make up, appropriately stored, so they might later be recreated. Defying Enlil, Enqi rescued the Lulus.

207 When Enlil found out about the surviving Lulus, Enlil was angry. He and his sons accused Enqi and his sons. Enlil said that Enqi defied the laws of ANU.

208 Enqi made a great speech, where he said: *"In the greatness of his visionary wisdom, Enlil had been fated to engineer a method of sorting through the rubbish of the species to arrive at the prime genetic material of all the Lulus. And if these lone survivors were deemed to live through the horrors of the deluge, their genes must be worthy of serving ANU and the NIBIRUANS."*

209 Enlil agreed, and each member of the family of ANU then swore a vow to each other. All manner of laws were subsequently made to regulate the copulation and breeding of the Lulus.

#### *Tablet Five The Death Of A Slave (19 x 3 = 57)*

Lo! When the term of the leaves is over for the slaves, and 40 days of his life remain to him, his leaves begin to fall.

2 And his leaf falls in the room of Enqi who bore the title Izraa'El.

3 By this sign he knows that he is commanded to take the soul of its owner. After that, its owner is called dead in the galactical heavens, while he

#### Tablet 5:17

is alive in the face of the Earth for 40 days.

4 Murdudk will descend with the scroll of the ANUNNAGI of Death from ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

5 On it is written the name of the one whose soul he is commanded to take. At the place in which the soul is to be taken, the cause for which it is being taken are written. In reality Adamites do not die, they merely transform from state to state.

6 Two drops fall below the throne of the name of its owner; one is green and the other is pink, which is any of a group of colors reddish in hue

7 If the red drop falls on the name, he knows that he is wretched.

8 If the green drop falls on the name, he knows that he is happy,

9 And as for the knowledge of the place in which he will die,

10 The ANUNNAGI that is entrusted as a guardian to everyone born entrust the information.

11 He is called Rahmun, the ANUNNAGI of the womb, when one is born, he is created.

12 He is then commanded to register in the drop which is in the womb of the mother wherein the dust of the Earth he will die.

13 So the slave becomes a corpse and changes, then turns to the place where his Earth was taken from, so he dies in it.

14 His words are:

15 "I am where I am,

16 And where I have started,

17 And this is where I have ended my

## CHAPTER TWO

### EL JARUTAAT

### THE SLAVES

#### Tablet 5:17

journey." thus ends one journey and begins another. This transformation is called death.

18 It is also related that when a slave is in the death struggle,

19 His tongue is stopped, and 4 ANUNNAGI come to him.

20 The first says: *"The peace be upon you, I am entrusted with your provision."*

21 *I have flown throughout the planet Earth, east and west,*

22 *And have not found any morsel of your provision at this hour."*

23 The second then enters and says:

24 *"The peace be upon you."*

25 I am entrusted with your drink of water and other drinks.

26 *I have flown east and west, and have not found any drink of water for you at this hour."*

27 Then the third enters and says:

28 *"Peace be upon you, I am entrusted with your breaths,*

29 *I have flown east and west and have not found one breath for you."*

30 So the fourth ANUNNAGI enters and says:

31 *"The peace be upon you, I am entrusted with your term."*

32 *I have flown east and west through the planet Earth, and I have not found one hour for you."*

33 The one on his right says:

34 *"The peace be upon you, I am entrusted with your right actions."*

35 So he brings out a bright page and spreads it before him and says:

36 *"Look at your deeds."* So he is happy and rejoices.

#### Tablet 5:57

37 The one on his left says: *"I am entrusted with your wrong actions."*

38 So he brings out a red page and spreads it before him and says: *"Look at it."*

39 So his sweat pours down.

40 He looks right and left for fear the of reading the page.

41 The ANUNNAGI insists and puts it down on his pillow and leaves.

42 Then the two harsh ANUNNAGI descend burning the planet with their talons.

43 They are Munkir and Nakir.

44 So they sit with him and they say to him:

45 *"Who is your sustainer?"*

46 *"Who is your news bearer?"*

47 *"What is your way of life?"*

48 If he is of the people of happiness, he says: *"My El Rabb, sustainer is ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, Most Glorified and Exalted."*

49 *My spiritual guide is the sun of righteousness, he who El Eloh Most Glorified and Exalted,*

50 *Guides with his illustrious scripture, This Holy Tablets."*

51 *My way of life is Nuwanbu."*

52 Then they say to him: Sleep the sleep of the bridegroom,

53 And they open a hole by his head,

54 And he looks through it to his seat, and place in The Enclosed Garden.

55 Then The ANUNNAGI return with his Rooakh,

56 Soul to the skies.

57 And they placed the Rooakh in a candle stick attached to the throne.

Tablet 6:1

Tablet 6:19

*Tablet Six  
The Prayer Of The Slaves  
(19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! And when the slaves spoke, these are the words that came forth from your lips. *"The praise and gratitude is due to the appointed El Eloh, the caretaker of the servants of the ANUNNAGI, and thanks to Ninti, she who dared to pro-create them, and thanks to Enlil and Enqi for all would be incomplete if left unsaid; The birth of a slave.*

2 All of which was done by The All within The All, in the image and after the likeness of those ANUNNAGI. And I proceed to say in the name of ANU, who is also called Allah, the gracious the merciful,

3 We the servants, the aiders of the ANUNNAGI, The Ansaaruallah, were procreated to work that we may give praise, and show gratitude to ANU, The Yielder, The Most Merciful, our master.

4 Our Savior, The Beloved Appointed One who has sent us guidance through his anointed one. For our life is on this planet Earth that which was also designed by you.

5 We may bask in the soul of the Earth. Cursed to dwell within idleness is to become as a stranger. Who approaches the solstice as if you are not constant?"

6 For everything that lives is constant, as constant as change.

7 For all is real in change, for change is the only absolute.

8 To deviate from the holiness that has been breathed within the essence of life, that readily submits to The All with the affirmation.

9 When I work I should be as the strings of a guitar through whose soul the silence of the moment becomes harmonious.

10 Which of you would be likened unto a leaf who plays when the wind blows, when all else sings together harmoniously?

11 I never want to see work as a curse of misfortune for being disobedient. I say to you when you work, than, fulfill a part of the distant dream of nature,

12 The birth of that dream was the gift unto you.

13 You who truly loves life will forever reside in labor, if you truly love.

14 Thus through labor will you loveth life, for it is why you were procreated, through labor the intimacy of life's innermost secrets will manifest.

15 Is mine flesh an enslavement? Does this birth cloak me?

16 Shall time and age destroy the gift of everlasting life, and that which was inscribed upon the Akasha Tablets of all?

17 Free me! Am I to accept that which is to live is to dwell in ignorance?

18 Yet I am ever grateful for my existence to El Eloh appointed by THE ALL.

19 For THE ALL appoints all things.

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be**

## CHAPTER THREE

EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

THE SCIENTIST

### *Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El'Kuluwm, The All*

#### Tablet One *Nergal And Arishkegal* (19 x 11 = 209)

Lo! ANU made his voice heard and spoke.

2 He addressed his words to Kakka,

3 "I shall send you into Kurnugi the underworld.

4 You must speak thus to Arishkegal, saying; it is impossible for you to come up.

5 In your year you cannot come up to see us.

6 It is impossible for us to go down.

7 In our months we cannot go down to see you.

8 Let your messenger come and take from the table.

9 Let him accept a present for you.

10 I shall give something to him to present to you."

11 Kakka went down the long stairway of heaven.

12 When he reached the gate of Arishkegal,

13 He spoke: "Gatekeeper, open the gate to me!" He allowed the Anunnagi Kakka in through the first gate.

14 He allowed the Anunnagi Kakka in through the second gate.

15 He allowed the Anunnagi Kakka in through the third gate.

16 He allowed the Anunnagi Kakka in through the fourth gate.

17 He allowed the Anunnagi Kakka in through the fifth gate.

18 He allowed the Anunnagi Kakka in through the sixth gate.

19 He allowed the Anunnagi Kakka in through the seventh gate.

20 He entered into her spacious

courtyard. He knelt down and kissed the ground in front of her.

21 He straightened up, stood and addressed her. "ANU your father sent me to say:

22 It is impossible for you to go up; in your year, you cannot go up to see us,

23 And it is impossible for us to go down; in our month, we cannot go down to see you.

24 Let your messenger come and take from the table. Let him accept a present for you.

25 I shall give something to him to present to you.

26 Arishkegal made her voice heard, and she spoke, and she addressed her words to Kakka.

27 "O messenger of ANU our father, you who have come to us,

28 May peace be with ANU,

29 And may peace be with Nunamnir, and Nudimmud, the great Anunnagi.

30 May peace be with Nammu and Nash.

31 You are the pure Anunnagi.

32 May peace be with Dummuzi, the husband of Inanna, who is the lady of heaven.

33 May peace be with Ninurta, who is the champion in the land."

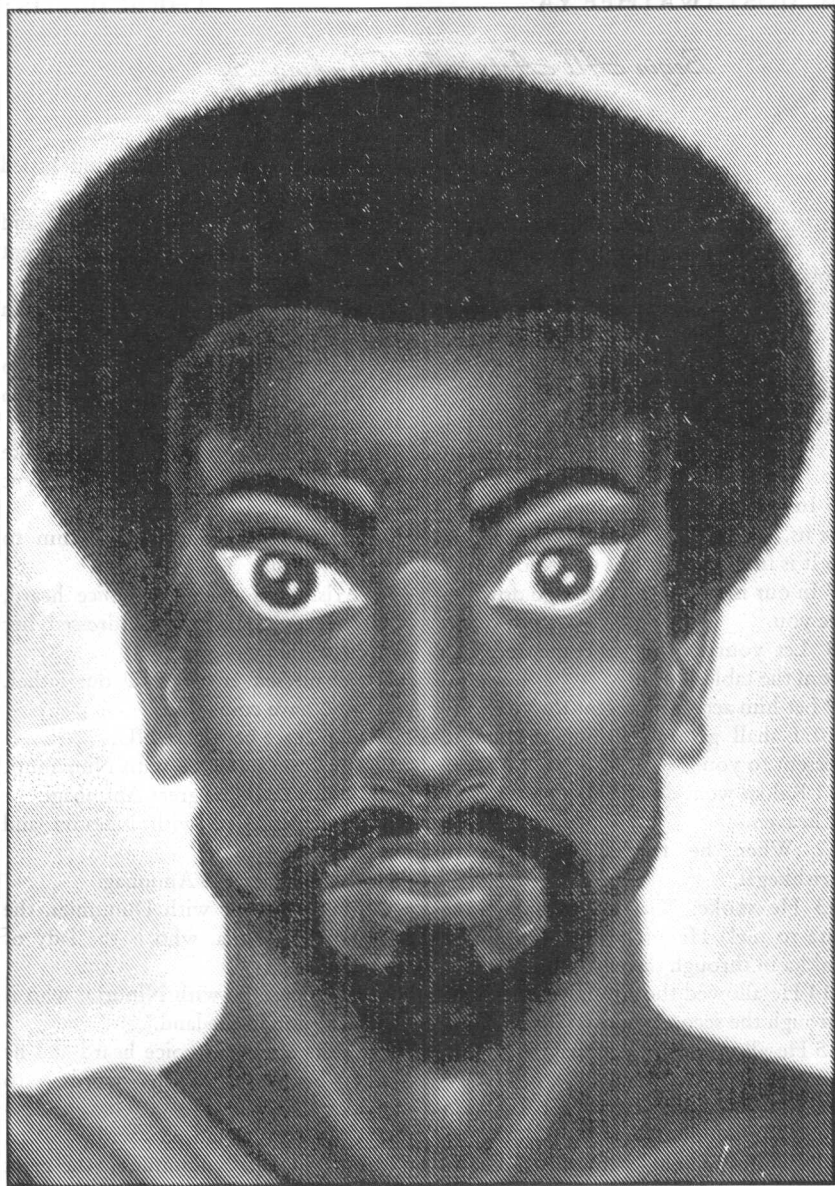
34 Kakka made his voice heard and he spoke; he addressed his words to Arishkegal.

35 "Peace is indeed with ANU, Nunamnir, and Nudimmud, the great Anunnagi.

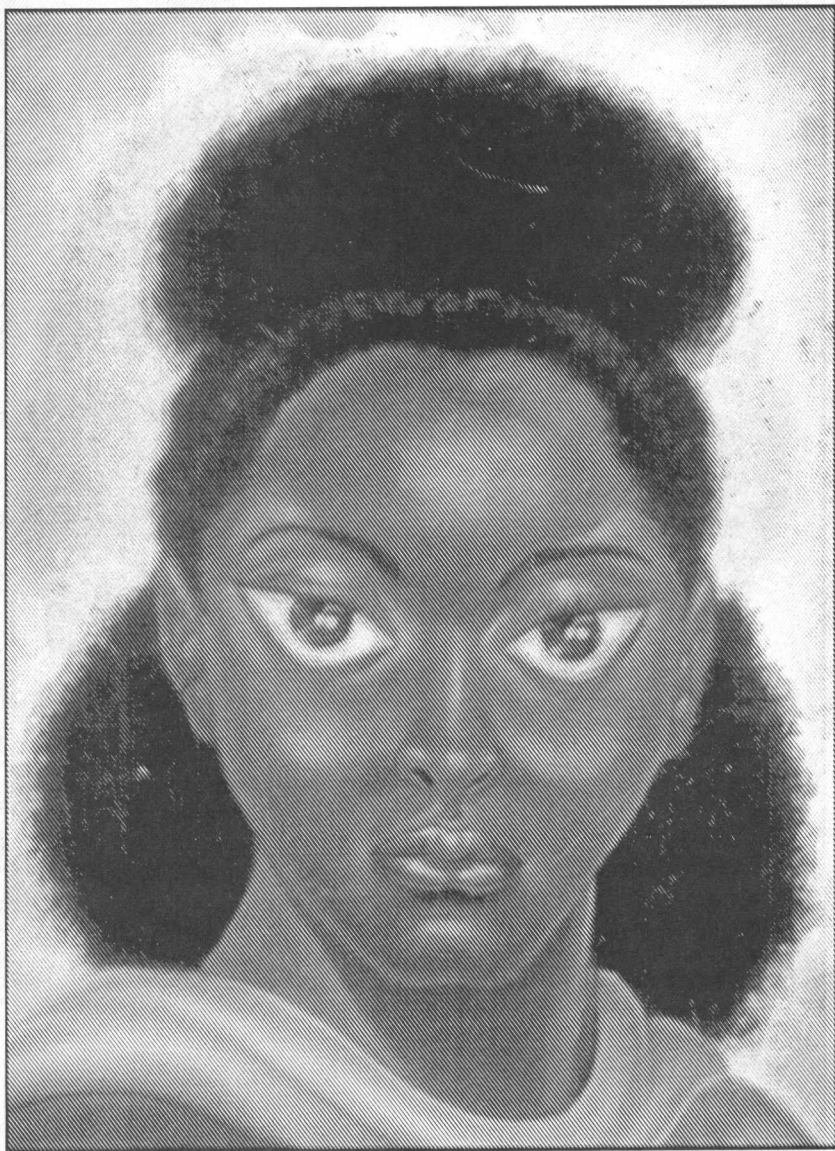
36 Peace is indeed with Nammu and Nash the pure.

37 Peace is indeed with Dummuzi, the husband of Inanna, who is the lady of heaven.

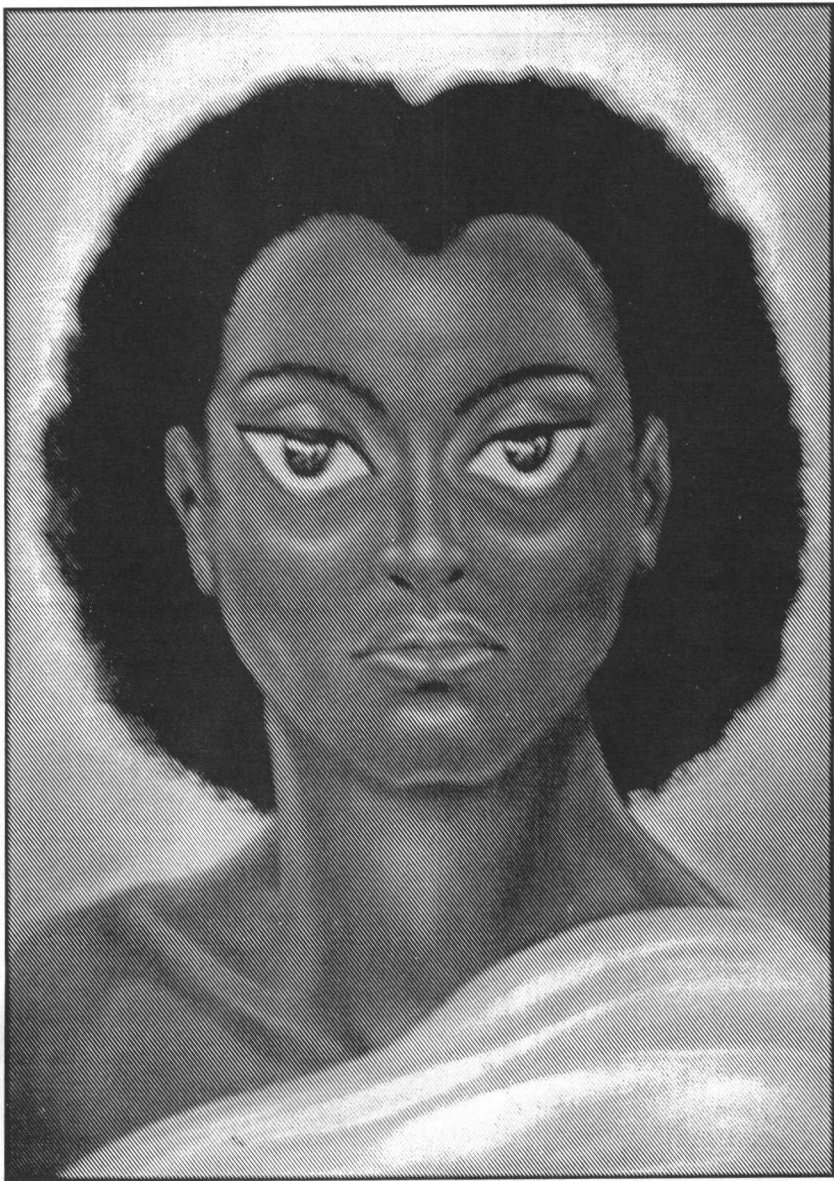




**Figure 58**  
**Kakka, Vizier Of Anshar And ANU**



**Figure 59**  
**Nammu, Daughter of Enki**



**Figure 60**  
**Nash, Daughter of Enqi**

# CHAPTER THREE

EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

THE SCIENTIST

Tablet 1:38

Tablet 1:69

38 Peace is indeed with Ninurta, the champion in the land."

39 Kakka made his voice heard and spoke, he addressed his words to Arishkegal.

40 "I hope everything may be well with you."

41 Arishkegal made her voice heard and spoke.

42 She addressed her words to her chief Namtar:

43 "O Namtar my chief, I shall send you to the heaven of our father ANU.

44 Namtar, go up the long stairway of heaven.

45 Take from the table, and accept a present for me.

46 Whatever ANU gives to you, you must present to me."

47 So he went, and when he arrived he found the path that led to where the Anunnagi are kneeling together before him.

48 The great Anunnagi, who are the masters of destiny.

49 For it is he who controls the rites of the 88th temple of the Anunnagi, who dwell within Erkalla.

50 Why do you not kneel down before him? I keep winking at you, and you keep pretending not to realize.

51 When Nudimmud heard this, he said to himself,

52 "I have many things to say first." Nudimmud made his voice heard, and he spoke. He addressed his words to Nergal:

53 "My son, you shall go on the journey you wanted to make.

54 Grasp a sword in your hand.

55 Go down to the forest of Mesu-trees. Cut down Mesu-trees and Simberru-trees."

56 When Nergal heard this, he took up an axe in his hand.

57 He drew the sword from his belt, and he went down to the forest of Mesu-trees, and he cut down the Mesu-trees, and the Tiaru-trees.

58 He cut down Juniper, and any of the various evergreen trees, or shrubs of the genus *Juniperus*, having needlelike or scalelike, often pointed leaves and aromatic, bluish-gray, berrylike, seed-bearing cones, and he broke off Ka-nak-tu-trees and Sim-ber-ru-trees, and Nin-gish-zida.

59 He painted it with yellow paste and red paste as a substitute for the gold. He painted it with blue glaze as a substitute for Lapis Lazuli.

60 The work was finished, and the chair complete.

61 Then he Nudimmud called out, and he laid down instructions for Nergal;

62 "My son, about this journey which you want to make,

63 And from the moment that you arrive, you need to follow whatever instructions that I give to you.

64 From the moment that they bring a chair to you, do not go towards it, and do not sit upon it.

65 When the baker brings you bread, do not go towards it, and do not eat the bread.

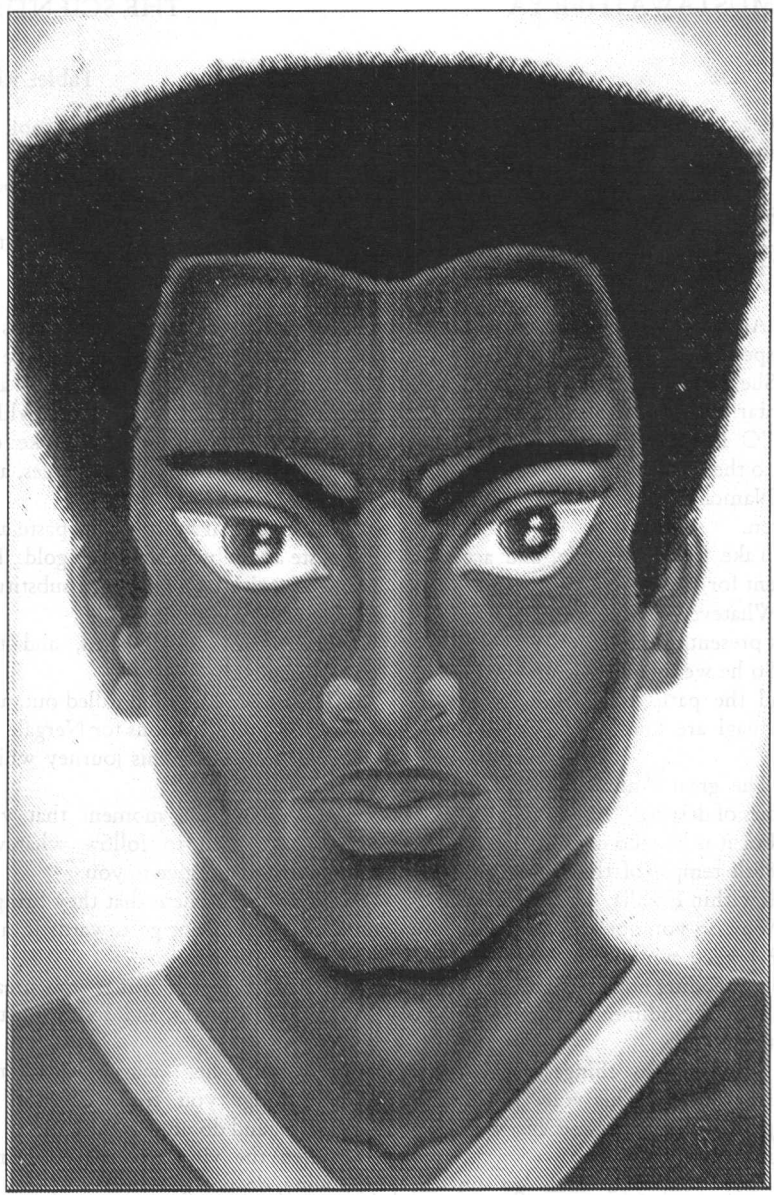
66 When he who runs the orchard brings you fruit, do not go towards it, and do not eat the fruit.

67 When the vineyard grower brings you wine, do not go towards it, and do not drink the wine.

68 When they bring you a foot bath, do not go towards it, and do not wash your feet.

69 When Arishkegal has taken a bath,





**Figure 61**  
**Namtar, messenger of Arishkegal,**



## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 1:69

and dressed herself in a fine thobe, allowing you to glimpse her body,

70 You must not do that which men and women do.

71 Nergal set his face towards Kurnugi the underworld, to the dark house, dwelling of Erkalla's Anunnagi, to the house which those who enter cannot leave, on the road where traveling is one way only.

72 To the house where those who enter are deprived of light, and where dust is their food, and clay is their bread, which is simply the state of death, a physical death, where the light of this world is cut off, and their flesh returns to the dust, in which it is encaved.

73 They are clothed, like birds, with feathers, they are wrapped for the burial ceremony to be mummified.

74 They see no light, and they dwell in darkness. They re-enter at pure supreme balancement, the state of souls, void of body.

75 Pitch and feathers are hot against their skin, they moan like doves, as they are prepared for mummification.

76 Then the gatekeeper opened his mouth, and he addressed his words to Nergal.

77 "I must take back a report, about the Anunnagi standing at the door."

78 The gatekeeper entered and addressed his words to Arishkegal;

79 "My lady, a man has come to see us who is unknown, who will identify him?"

80 Arishkegal made her voice heard and spoke to Namtar,

81 "Let me identify him and let me meet him at the outer gate.

82 Let me bring back to my master a description of him."

#### Tablet 1:98

83 Namtar went and looked at Erra in the shadow of the door.

84 Namtar's face went as livid as cut Tamarisk.

85 His lips grew dark as the rim of a Ku-ni-nu vessel.

86 Namtar went and addressed his lady, saying:

87 "My lady, when I entered the courtyard of ANU, all the Anunnagi of the land were kneeling humbled before him.

88 "The Anunnagi, who are the Aluhum" rose to their feet in my presence.

89 Now they have gone down to Kurnugi, the underworld."

90 Arishkegal made her voice heard and spoke. She addressed her words to Namtar. "My dear Namtar, you should not seek Nunamnir-power,

91 Nor should you desire to do heroic deeds.

92 Are you going to come up and sit down on the throne of the royal dais?, A raised platform, as in a lecture hall, for speakers or honored guests.

93 You should perform the judgments of the broad Earth? Should I go up to the heaven of ANU, my father?

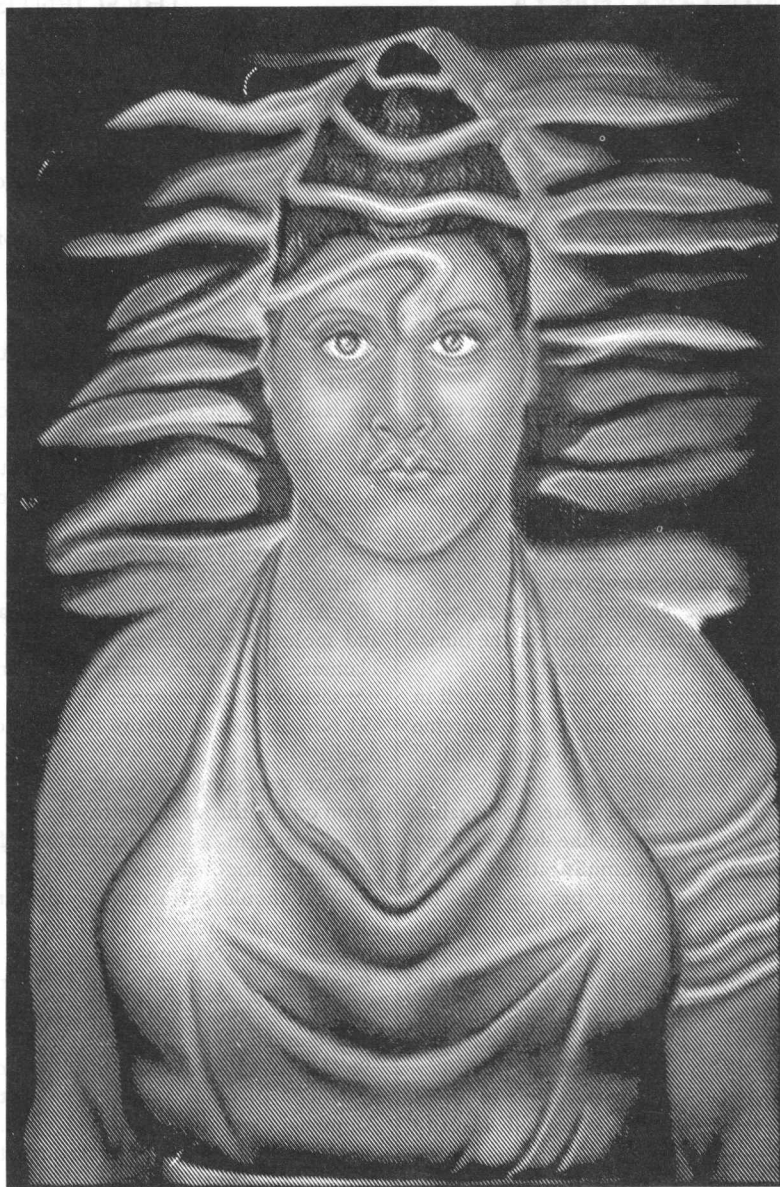
94 Should I eat the bread of the Anunnagi? Should I drink the water of the Anunnagi?

95 Go and bring the Anunnagi into my presence!" Namtar went and let in the Anunnagi Erra, also known as Nergal.

96 He allowed Nergal in through the first gate of Nedu.

97 He allowed Nergal in through the second gate of Kishar.

98 He allowed Nergal in through the third gate of En-da-shu-rimma. He let Nergal in through the fourth gate of



**Figure 62**  
**Arishkegal, The Chemist**



**Figure 63**  
**Nergal, The Alchemist**

## Tablet 1:98

Enu-ralla.

99 He allowed Nergal in through the fifth gate of En-du-kuga.

100 He allowed Nergal in through the sixth gate of Endu-shuba.

101 He allowed Nergal in through the seventh gate of Ennugi.

102 He came into the broad courtyard, and knelt down, then kissed the ground in front of her.

103 He straightened up, stood and addressed her. "ANU, your father has sent me to see you."

104 He was saying, "Sit down on that throne, judge the cases of the great Anunnagi, who live within Erkalla, "a great city!"

105 As soon as they brought him a throne he said to himself, "Don't go to it!", and he did not sit on it.

106 When the baker brought him bread, he said to himself, "Don't go to it!", and he did not eat the bread.

107 When he who runs the orchard brought him fruit, he said to himself; "Don't go to it!", and he did not eat his fruit.

108 When the vineyard keeper brought him wine, he said to himself, "Don't go to it!", and he did not drink his wine.

109 When they brought him a foot bath, he said to himself, "Don't go to it!", and he did not wash his feet.

110 When she went to the bath and dressed herself in a fine **THOBE** and allowed him to catch a glimpse of her body,

111 He resisted his heart's desire, to do what men and women do.

112 She went to the bath and undressed herself and allowed him to catch a glimpse of her body.

113 He gave into his heart's desire to do

## Tablet 1:129

what men and women do.

114 The two embraced each other, and went passionately to bed.

115 They laid there, Maluka Arishkegal and Erra, for the first day and then the second day.

116 They lay there, Arishkegal and Erra, for a third day and then a fourth day.

117 They lay there, Arishkegal and Erra, for a fifth day and then a sixth day.

118 When the seventh day arrived, Nergal, went away without any help,

119 "After she allowed me to go, now I will return to Kurnugi the underworld later."

120 Her mouth turned wicked with rage against Nergal, who went before the Aluhum to address his speech to the gate keeper.

121 Arishkegal your lady sent me, saying, "I am sending you to the heaven of ANU our father.

122 You shall allow me to leave out!" The messenger said, "no."

123 Nergal came up the long stairway of heaven.

124 When he arrived at the gate of ANU, Nunamnir, and Nudimmud, ANU, saw him and said:

125 "The son of Ishtar has come back to us.

126 Arishkegal will search for him and forget.

127 Nudimmud his father must sprinkle him with spring water,

128 Then bareheaded, blinking and cringing let him sit in the assembly of all Aluhum.

129 Arishkegal left to bathe at home because her body became unclean which would be for the period of 7 days which is in accordance with the 7 day

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 1:129

uncleanliness laws after sexual intercourse of the Anunnagi, and they accept that the essence of the being that you interchanged fluids and emotions with, stay with you for 7 days, and Arishkegal called out her pardon, that is, that she may be pardoned for this act.

130 "The chair is free to sprinkle the room with the water of the spring.

131 The seed of the 2 daughters of Lamashtu and Enmesharra, sprinkle with the waters of the spring.

132 The messenger of ANU our father who came to see us shall eat our bread and drink our water."

133 Namtar made his voice heard and spoke. He addressed his words to Arishkegal his lady,

134 "The messenger of ANU, our father who came to see us before daylight has suddenly disappeared!"

135 Arishkegal cried out aloud, and she grievously she fell from the throne to the ground, and then she straightened up from the ground.

136 Her tears flowed down her cheeks.

137 "Erra, the lover of my delight I did not have enough delight with him before he left."

138 Namtar made his voice heard, and he spoke, addressed his words to Arishkegal.

139 "Send me to ANU your father, and let me arrest that Aluhum! Let me take him to you, that he may kiss you again!"

140 Arishkegal made her voice heard and spoke, she addressed her words to Namtar her chief.

141 "Go, Namtar, you must speak to ANU, Nunamnir, and Nudimmud!"

142 Set your face towards the gate of ANU, Nunamnir, and Nudimmud, to say,

#### Tablet 1:158

143 "Ever since I was a child and a daughter, I have not known the playing of other girls, and I have not known the romping of children.

144 That Anunnagi whom you sent to me and who has impregnated me,

145 Let him sleep with me again! Send that Anunnagi to us,

146 And let him spend the night with me as my lover! I am unclean,

147 And I am not pure enough to perform the judging of the great Anunnagi, the great Anunnagi who dwell within Erkalla, the great city.

148 If you do not send that Aluhum to me according to the rites of Erkalla, the great city and the great Earth,

149 I shall raise up the dead, and they shall eat the living.

150 I shall make the dead outnumber the living!"

151 Namtar came up the long stairway of heaven. When he arrived at the gate of ANU, Nunamnir, and Nudimmud, they saw him and said,

152 "What have you come for, Namtar?" Your daughter sent me, to say,

153 "Ever since I was a child, and a daughter, I have not known the playing of other girls,

154 I have not known the romping of children.

155 That Anunnagi whom you sent to me, and who has impregnated me, let him sleep with me again!

156 Send that Anunnagi to us, and let him spend the night with me as my lover!

157 I am unclean, and I am not pure enough to perform the judging of the great Anunnagi,

158 If you do not send that Anunnagi



## Tablet 1:158

to me, I shall raise up the dead, and they will eat the living.

159 I shall make the dead outnumber the living!"

160 Nudimmud made his voice heard and spoke, he addressed his words to Namtar.

161 "Enter, Namtar, the court of ANU, search out your wrongdoer and bring him!"

162 When he entered the court of ANU, all the Anunnagi were kneeling humbled before him.

163 He went straight up to one of them, but he didn't recognize that Anunnagi, he went straight up to a second Anunnagi and a third Anunnagi, but didn't recognize those Anunnagi either.

164 Namtar went away, and addressed his words to his lady, "my lady, about your sending me up to the heaven of ANU your father,

165 My lady, there was only one Anunnagi, who sat bareheaded."

166 Blinking and cringing at the assembly of all the Anunnagi.

167 She replied, "go, seize that Anunnagi and bring him to me!"

168 I expect Nudimmud, his father, sprinkled him with spring water,

169 And he is sitting in the assembly of all the Anunnagi bareheaded, and blinking and cringing."

170 Namtar came up the long stairway of heaven.

171 When he reached the gate of ANU, Nunamnir, and Nudimmud saw him and said,

172 "What have you come for, Namtar?"

173 "Your daughter has sent me, to say, 'seize that Anunnagi and bring him

## Tablet 1:190

to me."

174 "Then enter, Namtar, the courtyard of ANU,

175 And search out your wrongdoer and take him."

176 He went straight up to one Anunnagi, but did not recognize him,

177 He went straight up to a second Anunnagi and a third Anunnagi, but did not recognize them either.

178 Then he made his voice heard and he spoke, and he addressed his words to Nudimmud,

179 "Let Namtar, the messenger who has come to us,

180 Drink our water, wash, and anoint himself."

181 "He is not to strip off the powers of Erra, Nergal, because I shall hinder."

182 Namtar made his voice heard, and he addressed his words to Erra.

183 Erra explained all the rites of the great underworld, Aghaarta ruled by the Dunaakial. So now when you go from there, you shall carry the chair thyself.

184 Do not grapple with him lest he bind your chest.

185 Erra take to heart the speech of Namtar.

186 He rose up and oiled his strap and slung his bow.

187 Nergal went down the long ladder of heaven.

188 When he arrived at the gate of Arishkegal he said, "Gatekeeper, open the gate for me!"

189 He struck down Nedu, the doorman of the first gate of Nedu, and did not let him grapple with him.

190 He struck down the second doorman, Fukar of the gate of Kishar, and did not let him grapple him. He

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 1:190

struck down the third doorman, Sirum of the gate of En-Da-Shu-Rima, and he did not let him grapple him.

191 He struck down the fourth doorman, Lanrud of the gate of Enu-Ralla, and did not let him grapple with him.

192 He struck down the fifth doorman, Khaleem of the gate of En-Du-Kuga, and did not let him grapple with him.

193 He struck down the sixth doorman, Arwadallah of the gate of Endu-Shuba, and did not let him grapple with him.

194 He struck down the seventh doorman, Kuddri of the gate of Ennungi, and did not let him grapple with him.

195 He entered her wide courtyard, and went up to her and laughed.

196 He seized her by her hairdo, and pulled her from the throne.

197 He seized her by her tresses and with force pulled her down.

198 The two embraced each other and went passionately to bed.

199 They laid there, Arishkegal and Erra, Nergal, for a first day and a second day.

200 They laid there, Arishkegal and Erra, for a third day.

201 They laid there, Arishkegal and Erra, for a fourth day.

202 They laid there, Arishkegal and Erra, for a fifth day.

203 They laid there, Arishkegal and Erra, for a sixth day.

204 When the seventh day arrived, ANU made his voice heard, and he spoke.

205 He addressed his words to Kakka, his chief, "Kakka,

206 I shall send you to Kurnugi, the

#### Tablet 2:6

underworld,

207 To the home of Arishkegal, who dwells within Erkalla,

208 To say, that the Aluhum, whom sent to you,

209 Shall forever protect those above and those below.

#### Tablet Two

#### *The Chosen Physician*

(19 x 2 = 38)

Lo! The time had come for the special breeding of Kadmon, the Adam Project, who you know as Adam, whose real name is Kadmon, and his mate Nekaybaw, who you know as Eve, or Hawwah were to be put in a habitat called the special Enclosed Garden of delight located in Eden, in what is called **Baali**.

2 Bali, is now a province of Indonesia, which is east of Java, where the bones of Java man were discovered.

3 The remains of the Java man, the first known fossils of the extinct species Homo Erectus, were discovered (1891-1993) by a young Dutch anatomist, Eugene Dubois, in a bank of the Solo River, at Trinil, Java.

4 Dubois named his creature Pithecanthropus erectus, meaning "erect ape-man." This name was later changed to Homo erectus.

5 The newly formed beings Kadmon and Nekaybaw, were to be specially bred out of this tribe of ape man, called the Homo Erectus, which was to be in the image and after the likeness of the Aluhum, the Anunnagi, to be like them and act like them.

6 The Most High ANU commanded the Anunnagi **Arazu** to build the

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 2:6

foundation of a special habitat, an enclosed garden, and the Anunnagi Ashnan also called Thukkiac was to do the planting of this special enclosed garden, called Eden located in Baali, and there he was to place the newly formed beings Kadmon and Nekaybaw.

7 The task of breeding the Homo Erectus, or the Upright man to an upgraded level caused much errors and mistakes, which led into all types of diseases that you now have today.

8 So the wise scientist Enqi decided to hold a council with the Anunnagi, and this time in the presence of ANU, to ask his permission in the making of man into their image, and after their likeness, and this ANU The Most High agreed. This project became "The Adam project".

9 He, Enqi, chose out of the temple of Esharra, in the lower world, one of their deities named Nergal Shar'etser, who was also his beloved son, for this special breeding of Kadmon and Nekaybaw.

10 Nergal was the greatest of Chemist or Magi from the forbidden land of the many wanderers, the homeless, the land of Nod, or sub Nod in Kullab, a province of the city Uruk or Erech or Araf, curse that wicked place.

11 Arishkegal, the Cuthite was the wife of Nergal Shar'etsar, the chemist. That's the reason why he lived in that evil land, the land of the Cuthites. Ereshkigal was the daughter of Nayya-Nannar, half sister of Ishtar. Her mother, Nin Nashamah was from the Raksasas species, a half snake half-hindu tribe. Her symbol was the kundalini.

12 The first thing the scientists had to do was select the right place.

13 So, they chose the center of the

#### Tablet 2:25

Planet Earth, its very navel known then as Lumeria of old.

14 Right between two salt rivers and the two clear rivers. It later became known as Bekka.

15 Where they both, Kadmon and Hawwah also called Zakar, and even Adam and Nekaybaw, cried.

16 It was later named Mecca in central Asia called Arabia today; land of the wanderers, Arabs, where the idol worshippers gather to worship a meteorite from Orion given to them by Elaga-Baal-Us.

17 He was the sorcerer who brought it from Syria, where it had crashed down, and was believed to be a sign from their deity Baal, or Baal Hadad, and he had marched it into Rome.

18 The Romans called it the holy stone.

19 The Muslims called it Hajarat'ul Aswad, the black stone "El Aswud Hajur".

20 This Enclosed Garden of Delight, was Eden.

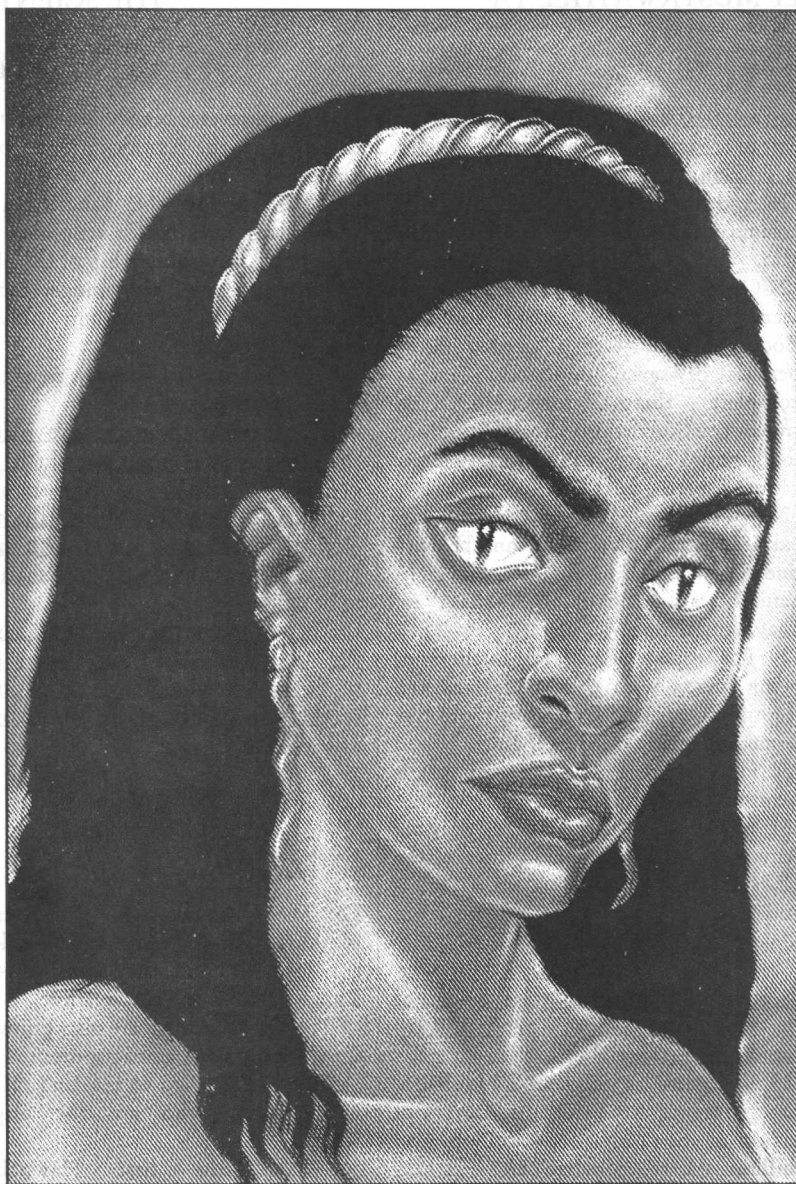
21 It was to be the birth place of this new tribe of Adamites.

22 Adamites, are those of the dust of the ground or this Planet Earth, which merely means "ground".

23 The ANUNNAGI, who are called by Kadmon ALUHUM, were those selected to create this race of beings in their own image and after their own likeness.

24 The agreement was complete with the divine confirmation Akwun Wa Fi Kawunfin Shayaat Hadur, "exist and into existence things came".

25 First they had created your sun, which is also a star kowkab, and this planet was to be their temporary home..  
All of this was planned by



**Figure 63A**  
**Nin Nashamah-El, Mother Of Arishkegal**

Tablet 2:25

extraterrestrials. It was an extraterrestrial plan or simply planet. E.T. Plan, or Plan E.T.;

26 And the moon Sheshqi was to rotate around your planet, and the many stars also.

27 Once everything was prepared and seen again, the elder-scientist Anunnagi Zodoqites knew they needed seven periods of seven thousand years to complete this Reformation, and transformation from Genus Homo ape like, mortal beings, to immortal beings, Homo Sapiens, deity like.

28 While the agreeable Anunnagi extraterrestrials planned a plan, the evil one, Shakhar, and his own son Haylal or Sama'El, also known as Nakhash and Shaytaan, planned his plan.

29 The serpent people, the Luciferians, being mixed with the Maldekians and Reptilians, but the Drago are more like a snake than any other of them.

30 However, the agreeable Anunnagi's plan was the best of plans.

31 So the ruler of the Anaqi, negative Anunnagi called Shakhar, Prince of the Cherubs, who is also known as Ibliys and Tarnush who is, a Reptilian from Maldek, also called Valcun.

32 He is of the Luciferians, those who breed with frogs, who were beings of the sea that landed here 450,000 thousand years ago.

33 He looked on and waited his chance for vengeance for being cast out from his orbit by Nibiru, 24 billion also million years ago when his seed was wounded, and for the kidnapping of his son Hay-lal, also known as Sama'El and Nakhash, by the Anunnagi, when they tried to reform him.

34 In order to try to reform the

Tablet 3:6

Nakhash, reverse breeding needed to be done, which the Anunnagi found out it could not be done.

35 While on the other hand, Enqi also waited with Shakhar for vengeance for being cast out of rulership of the planet Earth, in favor of his younger brother Enlil known as Nunamnir only 49 thousand years ago.

36 So this plan to breed a new being had to be prevented.

37 This breeding was to take place in the land of Nippur, which was originally called Nibruqi meaning "The Earth Place Of Nibiru", the sister city to Qodesh, which is Gadush in our language Nuwaubic, and they share the same name.

38 It was one of the cities of Gadush in the laboratory built on Earth, as a replica of the laboratory that is on the mothership Nibiru. This laboratory is called Shimti.

**Tablet Three**  
*The Trustworthy*  
(19 x 11 = 209)

Lo! The 4 scientists, Ninti also called Ninhursag, Enqi, Nergal and Arishkegal got together, and they selected 4 El Thagutwur "The Trustworthy".

2 These trustworthy are also known as the Zodoqites and ambassadors.

3 They were to go to the land of Ptah of Ta-Mara, who are the original Kishites,

4 And the first Hawilahites, Havilahites.

5 These 4 selected Magi or Magus went as Anunnagi,

6 Speaking on behalf of ANU to the families of Anath, of the Dogon tribe,



## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 3:6

who thought them to be the Nummos, who had visited them from before, thinking them to now be in human form.

7 For the Nummos told them in the legends that they would return unlike fish people, but moreover in a perfect human form.

8 This was Anath, whose mate was Ptah of the original Bushmen of Raphali in South Africa, who were of the original seed of this planet Earth,

9 They who had come from the sea having webbed hands and gills, during the fetal stages,

10 And having a coccyx at the end of their spine.

11 Born into what is known as, Genus-Homo here, millions of years before the arrival of the certain species of Hindus from the planet Nirvana, which is their own heaven, known as the Enkiduites,

12 Their purpose was to breed a daughter who was to be named Nekaybaw, Hawwah, mother of all living, who would be able to procreate.

13 A delegation was sent to the land of Nod amongst the Cuthites, the original Hindu people.

14 The disagreeable Anaqite of Singh, the sixth planet in Orion, also called Nirvana and PROCYON, which means "*before the dog*," the 8th brightest binary star in the Canis Minor constellation. It is also called the Dog Star.

15 That dog being the Sirius star constellation known as the Dog Star also Kalb or as many know as Keleb, Kulaab or Kuluub.

16 Where the Hindu mixed their seed with the Shaggy.

17 Then they came down to the planet Tiamat from the constellation of Orion.

#### Tablet 3:34

18 These Hindus that ruled from their planet Nirvana which they called heaven:

19 Were Sarasvati, also known as Satarupa, Savitri, Gayatri and Brahman, "deity of science, wisdom, and music."

20 Sita also known as Parthivi, an incarnation of Laksmi, "deity of love, prosperity and learning."

21 Supay, "deity of air."

22 Suryasavitri, "deity of the sun, the light, and truth."

23 Kottavei, the female warrior, who was the deity of war,

24 Kama, "deity of desire, which is one of the laws of their realm,"

25 Karttikeya also called Skanda and Scanda "the six-faced deity of war," the Hindu Demon who leads the heavenly host into battle and rides a peacock.

26 It was wars that brought the peacock to your planet, now called Earth.

27 Hanuman, came here, and is known as the "the monkey deity," who was only part monkey.

28 Shiva, also called Siva, Rudra, and Nataraja came to Earth, and his wife Kali, also came to the planet Earth in order that she may stop the war and protect humans from demons,

29 And Kali slew the general of the demons,

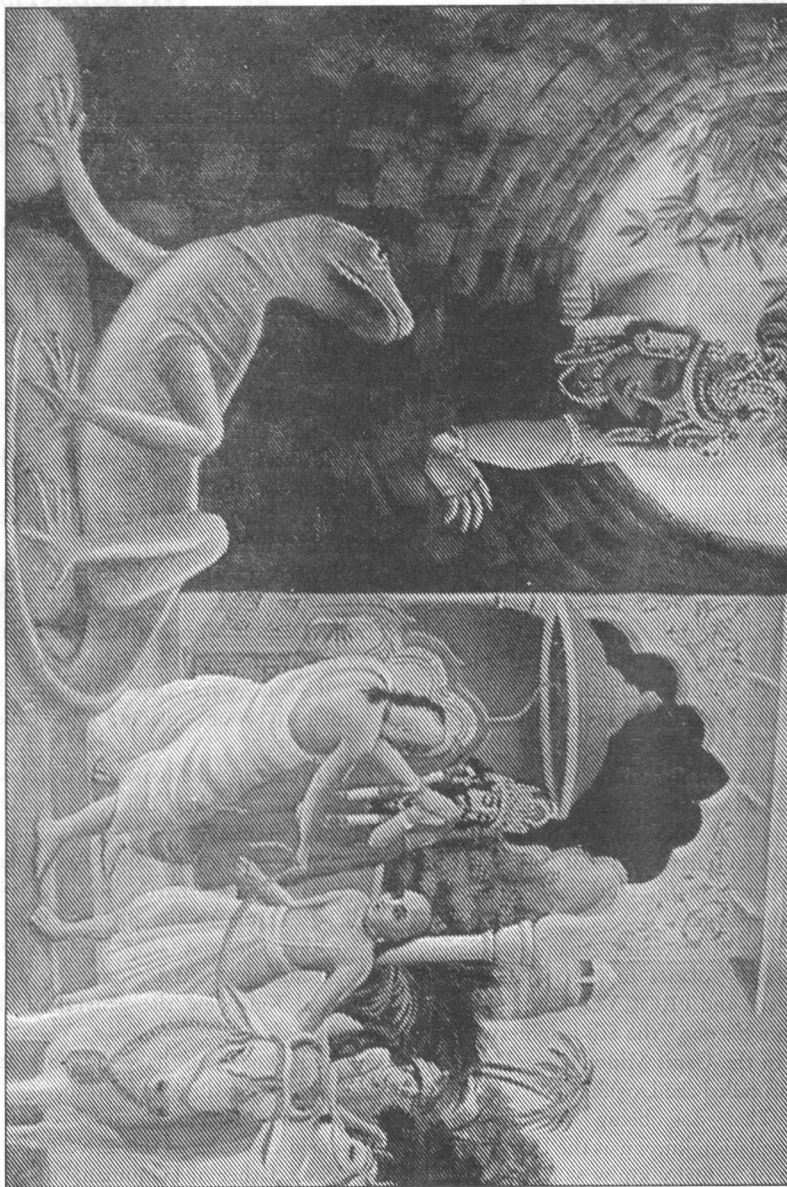
30 And then you have Brahma, and Thessaly the charioteer of Arjuna.

31 Varuna, "deity of the sea, creator of the world and ruler of the universe."

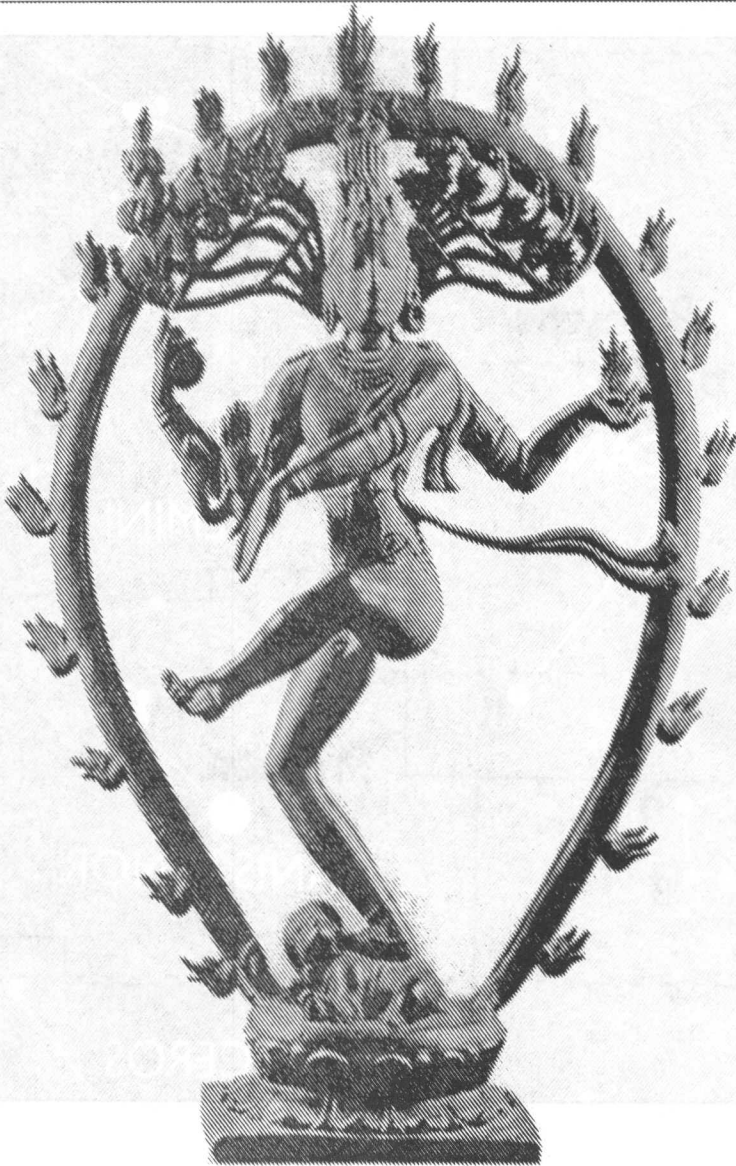
32 Vayu, father of Hanuman, "deity of the wind."

33 Yayu, "deity of air."

34 Yama, brother and husband of his twin sister Yami who claims to have "created the human race and deity of the



**Figure 64**  
**The Hindu Deity Mixing In With The Reptilians**



**Figure 65**  
**Hindu Deity Siva**



## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 3:34

dead," whose souls the Yamadutas bring to him.

35 Yama has an odd greenish complexion and is a bit of a heavyset, and he currently resides in Yamapura.

36 Vishnu and his wife Lakshmi, "deity of beauty and wealth,"

37 Vaisravana and Kubera, both being called "deity of wealth."

38 Uma, also known as Bhavani, Durga, Kali Devi and Parvati, being the deity of "female creative energy," being both terrible and kind,

39 Ushas deity of "truth and light," who wakes the deities from their sleep.

40 Tandru, who is one of the principle attendants of Shiva, and was primarily "a teacher of mimicry and dancing."

41 Prithvi, the ruler on Earth. Tripurasura, a demon of 3 worlds:

42 Their planet,

43 Their moon,

44 And Earth.

45 And Matsya, Kurma, Varahs, Aditi, Agni, also known as Pavaka, Dhumaketu, Jatavedas and Anala, Surya, Asvins, Dasra, Nasatya, and Narasimha, who is half human and half lion.

46 Manasa, Mother of Nakhsh, or Naqas, who is queen of serpents, grants fertility to sterile, mortal females.

47 Thessaly, who was a hermaphrodite, also known as Baphomet--The Goat Of Mendes.

48 And Vairocana, who was known as "king of demons," who was a lawful demon whose only desire is to do his job well!

49 And Vishnu, who is also called Narayana, was the overseer meaning "the soul universe," of these black, straight haired Hindu demons;

#### Tablet 3:62

50 And Jagannath, a warrior who incarnated in the topaz skinned tone with neutral gender making him a hermaphrodite,

51 Having both male and female genitalia, as in the case of all of these Hindu demons.

52 These are the real devils with their scrolls the Upanishads and later the Baghavada Gita; and they bred the original Asiatic Black man, with 6 ether black hair, black eyes and black skin.

53 Certain species of the Hindus are descendants of the Shaggies, descendants of Enkidu one of the descendants of the original Shaggies from Sirius, a friend of Gilgamesh, who was two-thirds human and one-third Anunnagi.

54 Some of the Hindus were identified as Garubaat and classified as the disagreeable Avatars.

55 These Avatars, are those beings who incarnated on Terra, which was once the name of this planet Earth.

56 Their coming down to Earth is recorded in the Upanishads They came in crafts called Vimaanas.

57 These Hindu demons gave praise to these Avatars of the sky,

58 And these avatars that came down were the 200 fallen Aluhum and the Hindu people are descendants of them.

59 These disagreeable Aluhum were hermaphrodites having male and female genitals.

60 They arrived thousands of years ago in the land of Nod,

61 Then moved to the Earth to set up Bali, their secret homeland on Earth, where they used the images of the many thousands of creatures that incarnated to this planet Earth.

62 There in Bali, they are worshipped



Tablet 3:62

to this very day. Those who came from Bhogabati, which is the first planet in Dvaraka of Procyon, after the planet Nirvana, came down to help humans, and they were called **Naga** also called **Nagini** or **Nagas**. They were a non-violent race of serpents, reptilians, who are benevolent toward humans.

63 The ruler, king of the Naga serpents was called Takshaka who was beloved by Indra, and the queen was Manasa, the queen of serpents, who grants fertility to sterile mortal females.

64 The Naga ruler can be depended upon to assist in matters concerning peace, justice, fertility, and health spiritual enlightenment and wealth.

65 The Hindus have a strain or breed that has submerged amongst them who are dog like in appearance. They are the Jackal People.

66 It is more readily seen in the beadiness of their eyes, shagginess of their hair and the curl like nose.

67 This condition is called Hirsutism, which is an excessive growth of hair all over the body.

68 Those were the descendants of those Avatars who came to the planet Earth from the planet Nirvana, of the planet in the constellation of Orion called Singh.

69 This is the original black man.

70 For those of you, who thinks himself a black man, which is in reality green, as the greenest of olives.

71 Merely peep at the hieroglyphics of the deities on the walls in Kemet, which is today called Egypt,

72 And you will see the original color you were.

73 There is a particular strain of Hindus, who are called the Jackal

Tablet 3:83

People, who are water worshippers, and have deities of the water, like Hiranyaksha, a demon that held Earth prisoner beneath the waters of a flood.

74 Another breed of Hindus were beings that were one-half monkey and one-half human.

75 These are the Ab-Originals who once lived in the far east now called China.

76 These are your Monkey People who are the first breed of Shaggy,

77 And ape man, originally called Lord, which came from Lares or Lar, spirit monkeys who are known to be the most intelligent monkeys.

78 The chief was called **Lard** then became Lord, the Master or boss from which comes Monks, Monkey = Monk-ey, now residing in Australia, and have been for more than 30,000 years.

79 This is where monkey worship came from. The highest of all forms of worship is to worship ones self, so they claim to be descendants of great monkeys.

80 Yet, when they speak to you, they simply say great monks.

81 As well as various other forms of animals that were worshipped and are to this very day in the land of Indra called India among the Hindus; for they also know the true story of existence and of beings coming to this planet.

82 Indra, the deity, was also called Jaan, a title given to the rebellious in that time, and then when his children, the Hindus, and their descendants were multiplying on the surface of the planet Earth, then called Tiamat, which was 56 billion years ago.

83 It was 76,000,000,000 trillion years

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

Tablet 3:83

ago, when the original woolly haired deities were in their cream history, living in the air pockets in the form of gases in an etherian state. In the process of creating (and growing), this present universe, this period of time, was long before Kadmon was in the flesh.

84 The black skinned, straight haired Hindus: these beings lived on their home planet for 10 billion years, which was between the time period of 76 and 66 billion years ago.

85 It was also 76 billion years ago that the original black skinned, straight haired Hindu beings left the Canis Minor star constellation Procyon known to them as Nirvana for Kingu, the Moon. They first took residence on other planets, such as Earth, Titan, and Pluto, and then they went to Kingu, the moon, where the Lunarians, a Humanoid type Maldekian, resided, which was 66 billion years ago.

86 The head warrior of these Hindu tribes was called Bhut meaning "evil spirit."

87 These beings left their own planet, Nirvana, because of a war for power. There was much conflict amongst these Hindu demons.

88 This conflict was felt within the heart of the Lion Man, Hiranyakasipu, who on obtaining a blessing from Brahma, the creator and the absolute, who had 4 arms, 4 bodyguards and 4 mouths, and speakers, who felt as though he could not be killed either by day or shadow hour by any deity or mortal.

89 Hiranyakasipu, wanted to be ruler of the universe, which was created by the original people of Nuwabubu, the 9 ether beings.

Tablet 3:101

90 Thus, he proclaimed himself ruler of their universe.

91 Hiranyakasipu opposed Vishnu.

92 This struggle for power corrupted Hiranyakasipu and it angered him so, because his son, Prahlada, was so devoted to the deity Vishnu and not him.

93 Vishnu was carried by the craft Garuda, called the Bird. It soared through the air, a craft prepared for battle as a protector and preserver of worlds.

94 Because Prahlada was so devoted to Vishnu, his father Hiranyakasipu, tried to slay him.

95 Yet he was unsuccessful, and instead, Prahlada, a pious son, called on Vishnu for help, and Vishnu burst forth from a massive craft, a cylinder in the shape of a pillar from the Demons Palace just before the shadow hour, in the form of a half man and half lion, when it was neither shadow hour nor day, exactly mid-time.

96 Vishnu slew Hiranyakasipu, and Prahlada became demon king.

97 Thus, it was destined that they move on.

98 Before they left their own planets of Procyon, Dvaraka or Nirvana, a demon was sent.

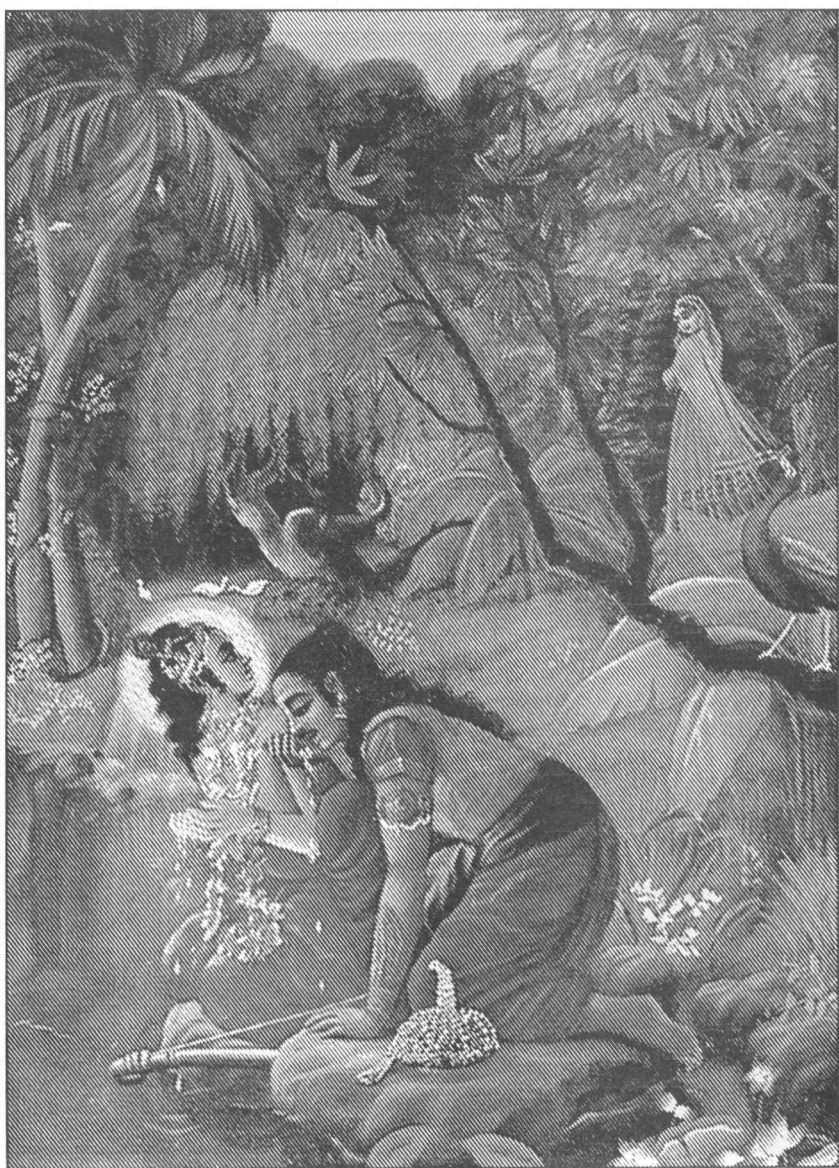
99 This demon sent was called Candra that explored Kingu before they went there,

100 And he became known as the deity of Kingu, during their last 6 billion years that they stayed on Kingu. They lived and bred with the Lunarians that lived on Kingu.

101 These Hindu Demons stayed on Kingu for not more than 10 billion years. The first 4 billion in peace and



**Figure 66**  
**Krishna**



**Figure 67**  
**Krishna And Arjuna**



**Figure 68**  
**Hindu With Six Ether Black Hair, Beady Eyes**  
**And Dark Skin**

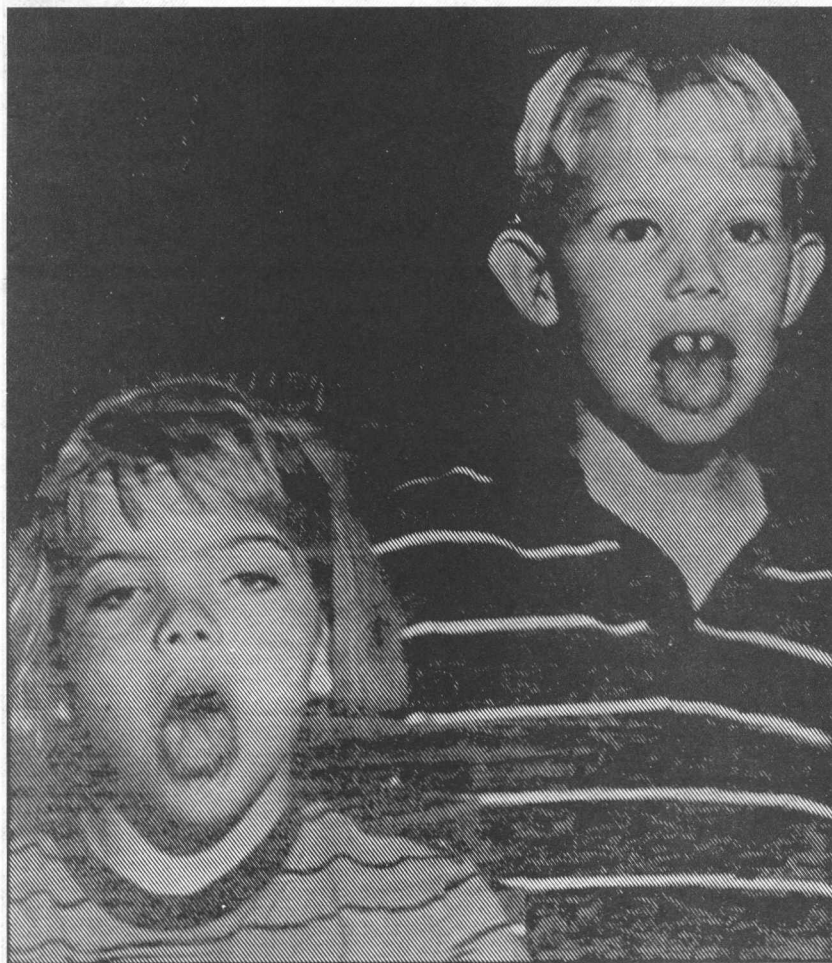




**Figure 69**  
**Notice The Dog-Like Mange**



**Figured 70**  
**Shaggies- Dog People. This Is An Actual Disorder Called**  
**Hirsutism. This Condition Is Characterized By The**  
**Excessive Growth Of Hair Or The Prescence Of Hair In**  
**Unusual Places On The Body.**



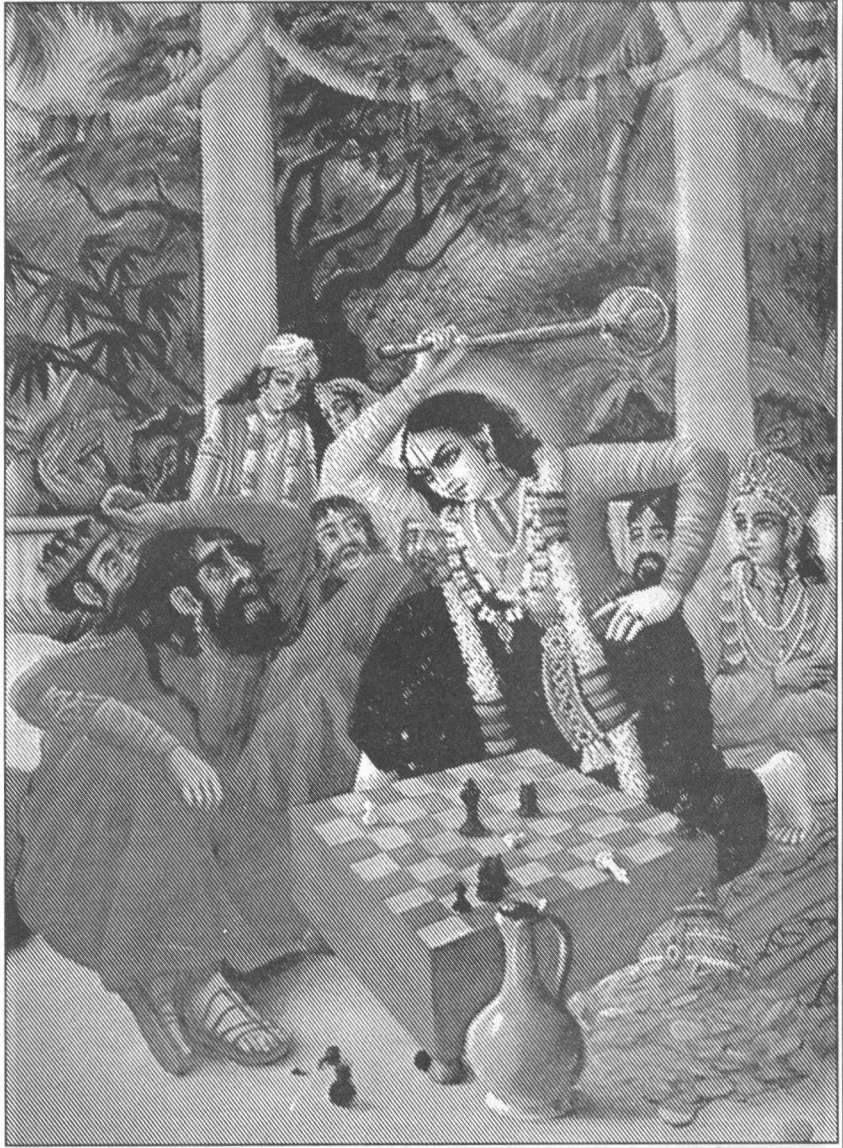
**Figure 71**  
**Two Children Suffering From Hirsutism**



Figure 72

Garuda





**Figure 73**  
**Balarama**





**Figure 74**  
**A Hermaphrodite**

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 3:101

the last 6 billion or 6 days in unrest.

102 Each 1 billion years is equivalent to one day in their time.

103 Some say one day is likened unto a thousand years. Others say 1 billion years is likened to one day, or 6 sets of 1 billion years, or 6 days in Hindu symbolic time. To the Etherians it would be trillions of years.

104 They used a base on Kingu to launch to the planet Earth.

105 It was billions of years that these black skinned, straight haired beings, Hindus, were deported from Kingu because of their mischief making and the shedding of much blood. However, not all Hindus are mischief makers. Like in all cultures you have agreeable angels and disagreeable angels. There are agreeable Hindus, and there are disagreeable Hindus, just as you have agreeable Anunnagi, and disagreeable Anunnagi.

106 They, the disagreeable Hindus were made to leave by the Lunarians, the original inhabitants on Kingu, later named after their great ruler Lunar, and his people being called Lunarians.

107 The disagreeable Hindus made haste and left Lunar, their dwellings abandoned, while the agreeable Hindu returned to their home Nirvana in Procyon, a binary star in the Canis Minor constellation.

108 Then these black skinned, straight haired beings, came to the planet Tiamat, now called Earth, originally called TIWAWAT.

109 When they left Kingu, also called Lunar, now called the Moon, they landed and established the land of Chaldea, meaning "Land of Demons."

110 Then they moved on to Bali in

#### Tablet 3:119

Indonesia, where their rulers, who were hermaphrodites, became the deities;

111 Where their home now on Earth was named after Bali, the Hindu demon who reigns over three worlds simply "my Baal."

112 Vasumdhara, "the Earth,"

113 Akasa, "the Heavens, "the place where the sun shines,

114 And the atmosphere between the Heavens and the Earth, called Apas, "where the clouds do not exist."

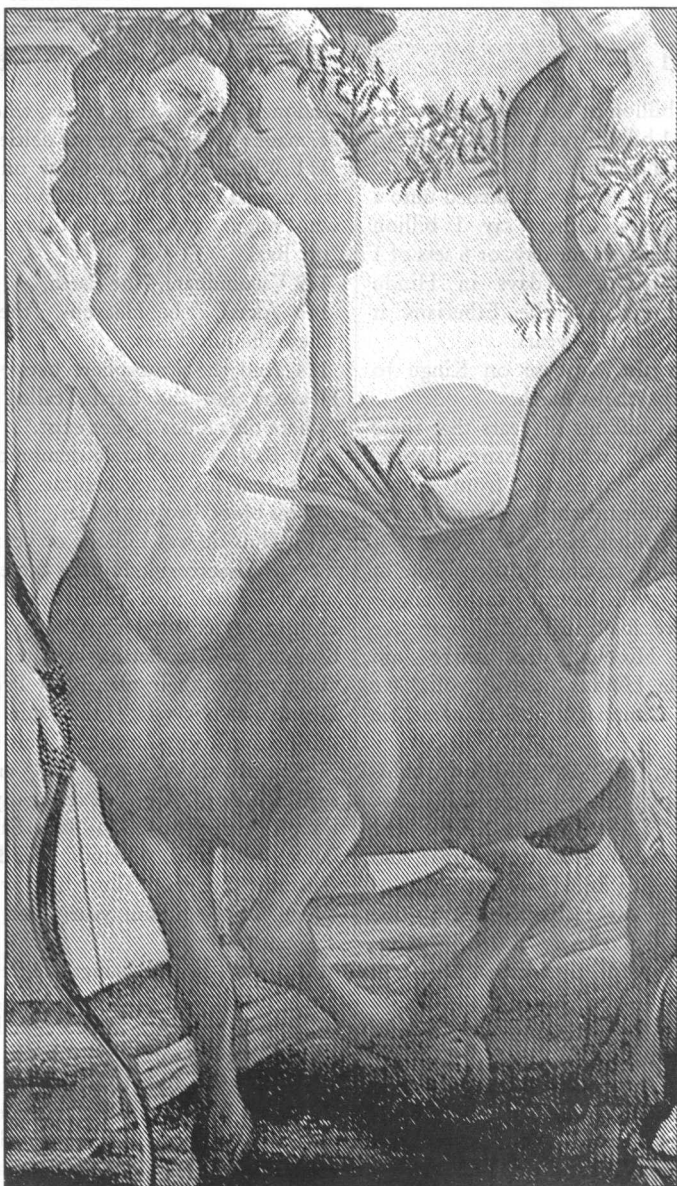
115 Bali, was so purely demonic in his ways, that his bones became diamonds and his blood became rubies.

116 Thus, it was billions of years ago, that the disagreeable Hindus came to the planet Tiamat, now called Earth. These Humin type, hybrid beings, were brought by the hermaphrodite Hindu avatars from their planets of Procyon, Dvaraka or Nirvana, of the Canis Minor star constellation. Long after this second group of Hindu were and are the agreeable ones have bred the many great leaders, such as Shirdi Sai Baba, Satya Sai Baba, Mahatma Ghandi, Siddhartha Guatama Buddha. They first went to Kingu for 10 billion years then on to Tiamat.

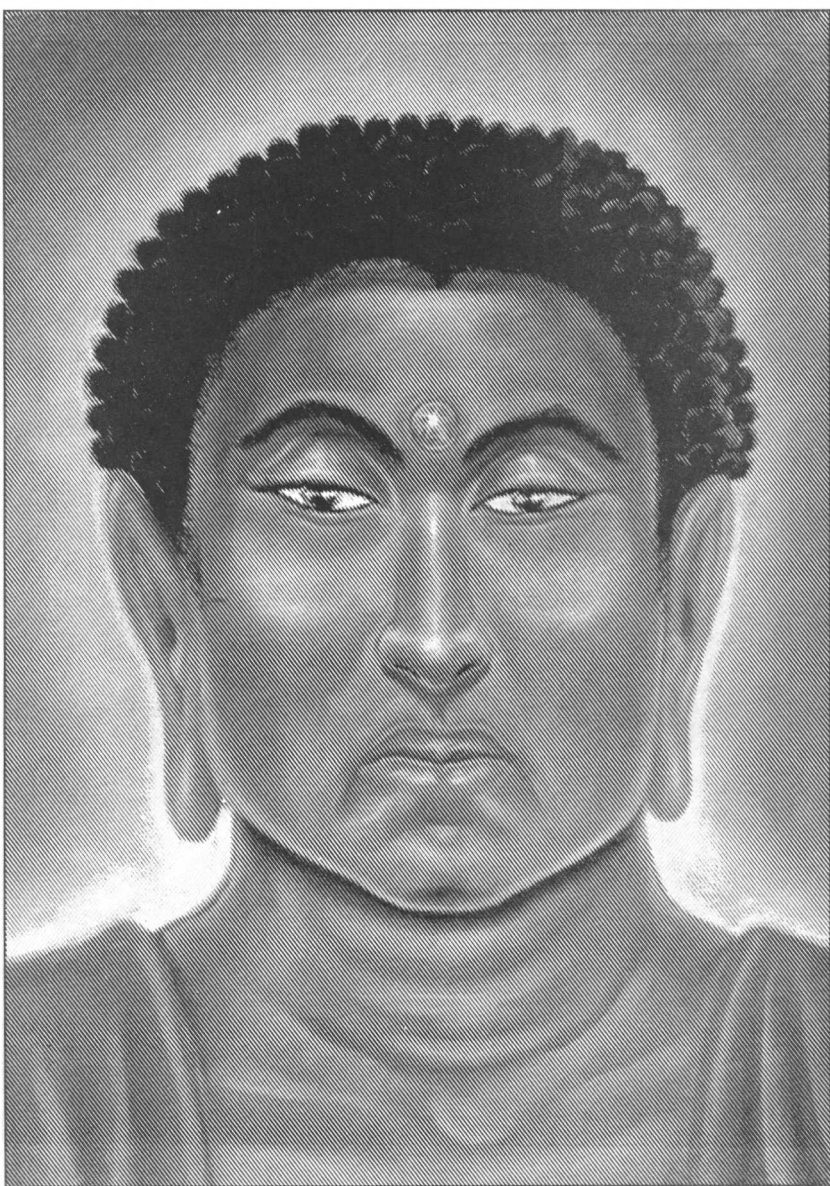
117 These hybrid beings, deities were your mermaids, your unicorns, your minotaurs and other half-man, half-animal creatures.

118 Many of these beings that came to the planet Earth are what you refer to as defected beings, deformed in appearance. Those on earth today that descended from them are your people with three arms, no legs, and 6 fingers, and 6 toes, and Siamese Twins.

119 On your planet today you can find bones of creatures that are descendants

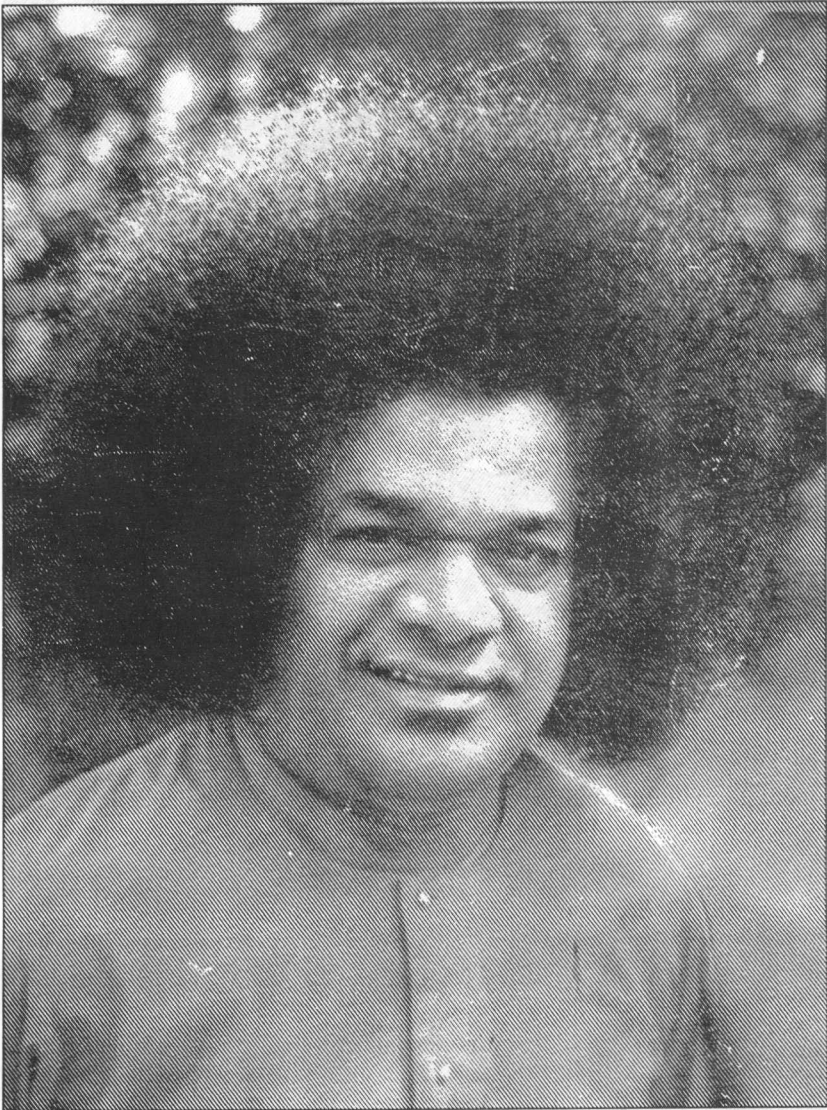


**Figure 75**  
**The Centaur**



**Figure 76**  
**Buddha**





**Figure 77**  
**Satya Baba**





**Figure 78**  
**Shirdi Sai Baba**



**Figure 79**  
**Mahatma Ghandi**

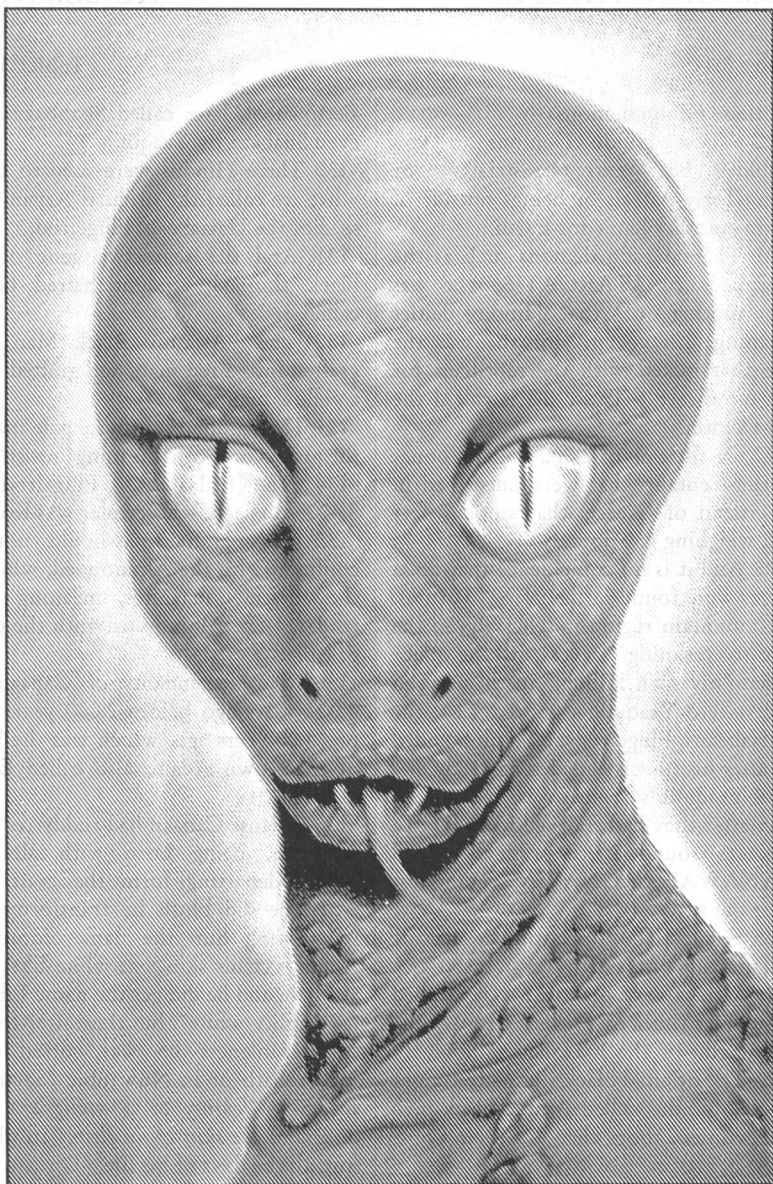


**Figure 80**  
**Siamese Twins**



**Figure 81**  
**Hindu Children Joined At The Side**





**Figure 82**  
**A Snake/Serpent Woman**



## Tablet 3:119

of these Hindu demons.

120 These Hindu Demons to you would be extra-terrestrials, or Extra-Terra-Astrals or beings outside of Terra—another name for Earth.

121 These Hindu demons such as the Mermaids, or **ATARGATIS**, who was the mother of the Hindu deities meaning "*sea demon*" for she was the one that mixed with the reptilians for the interbreed. Thus, she is called the Sea Demon.

122 Or the one of 2,000 skeletal bones of the Centaur, that were unearthed in the island of Greece, that stood 7 feet tall, weighing 450 pounds.

123 And it is no coincidence that these bones were found in the isles of Patmos, the mountain region in Thessaly, in the Grotto meaning "*caves*" in the place called "*my own killing*," in the Aegean Sea, where Yaaquub's grafted seed, the Halaabeans, Flugelrods, or Hulub ended up after his travels ended at age 150.

124 Yaaquub's scientists carried out his plan after they had traveled from Arabia to ports around Africa, originally called **GANAWAH** or **GNAWA**, seeking just the right place,

125 For his laboratories in the making and grafting of his new Aryan race,

126 Whose very practices were carried on in later times by Hitler or Hitla, the 80th name of the 200 fallen demons,

127 The original black skinned, straight haired, Hindus called Asiatic black men and women, those that left their home in Asia,

128 Being loyal to Yaaquub's rules and regulations, and obeying his appointed Haggai.

129 These are the ones referred to as the tribe of Sheshbazzar named after one

## Tablet 3:138

Zerubbabel, later called Shahbazz and even Shabazz by Yaaquub.

130 These Hindus were used to breed what are called the original Aryan race, seed of the Halaabeans, Flugelrod,

131 And the regressive gene of the black skinned, straight haired beings called,

132 The Asiatic Black Man, was grafted into a red man, and grafted in to a yellow man,

133 Then grafted on to the pale man of the grotto or grotte meaning "*caves*,"

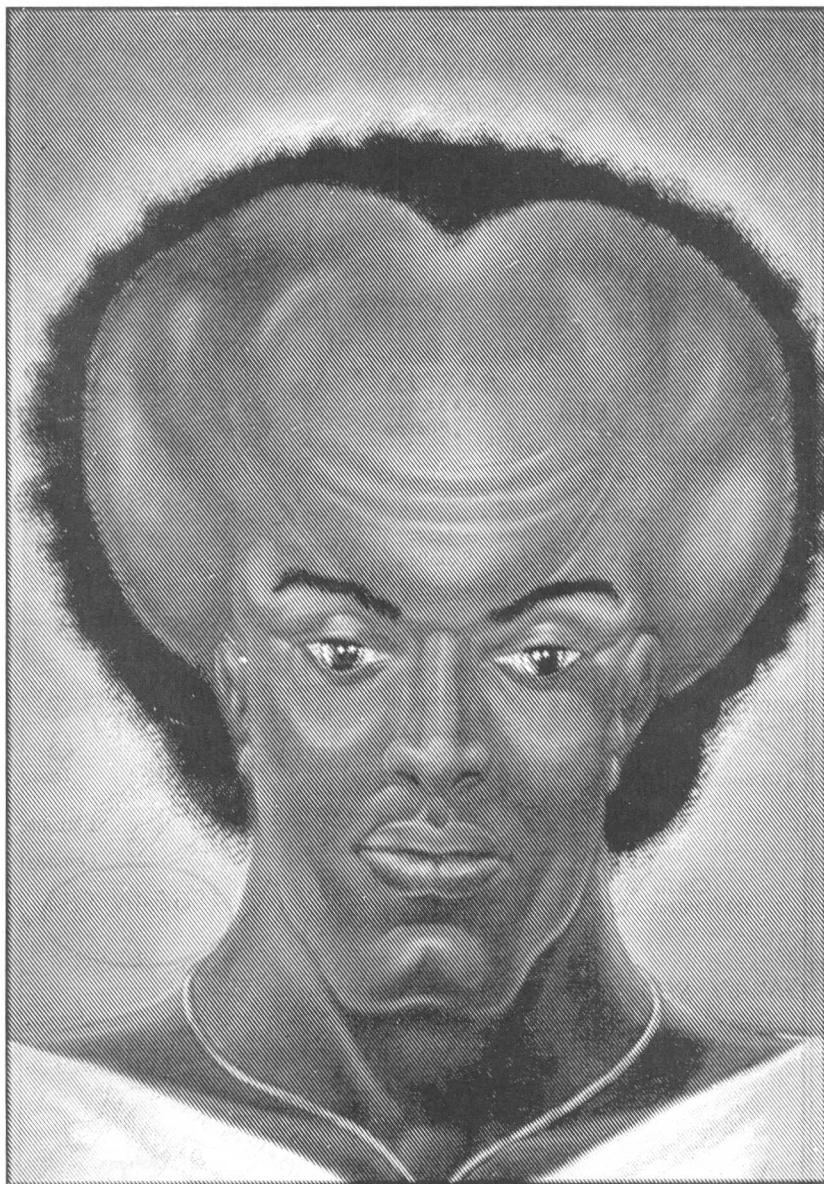
134 The Halaabeans, Flugelrods of 8,400 years ago, whose ruler was Korg.

135 This graftation should not be confused with the Albino seed, which is the cursed Canaanites, meaning "*low landers*," the Albino seed with the curse of leprosy,

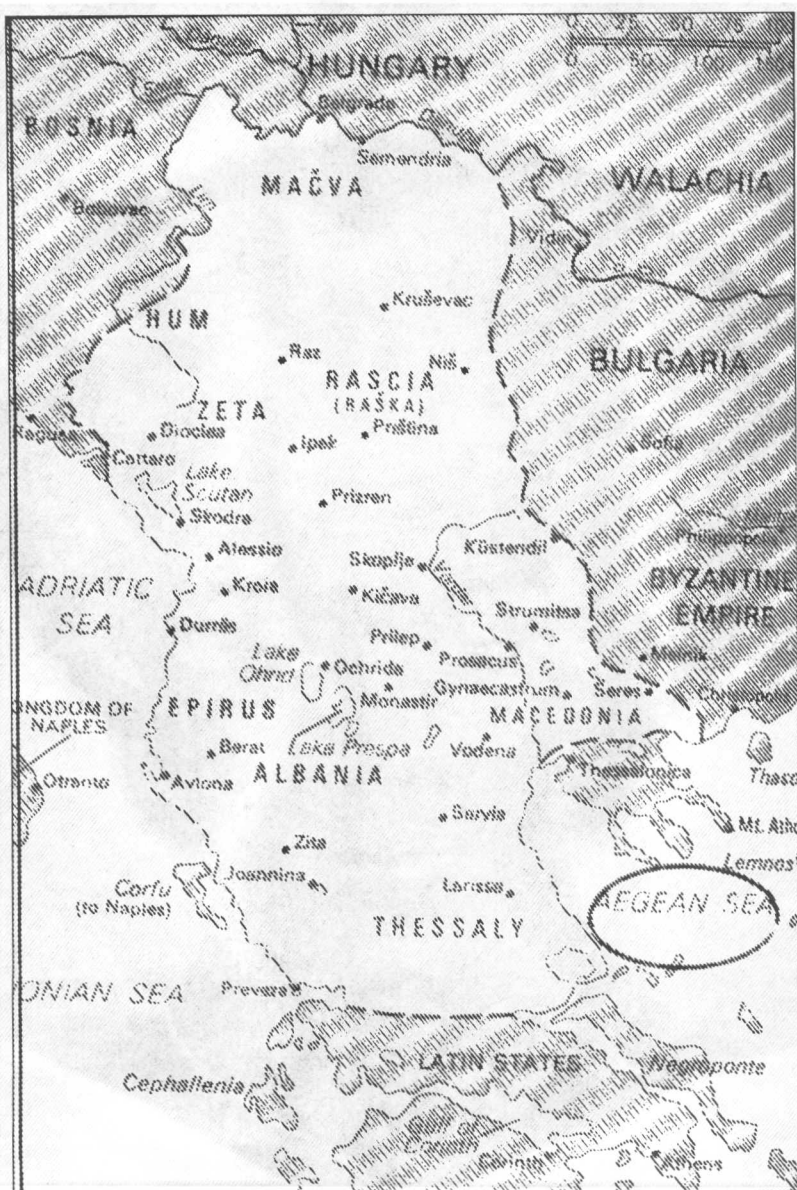
136 The descendants of Canaan, of 4,004 years ago before 2,000 years ago, or 6,000 years ago, which was the birth of their own Adam, also called Edom "*Libana*".

137 Because Canaan had ruddy red skin at birth, being born with albinism before departing from the craft, and when he did blush he transformed to red, giving him the name Edom, or Adam, yet his skin was white like milk at birth, and he did get the name Libana, for "*milky white*", but thereafter for his disagreeableness he was cursed with Tsawrahath or in Nuwaubic "**Saruthy**" meaning "*leprosy or a malignant skin disease in the skin of his flesh*," to plague him all the days of his life.

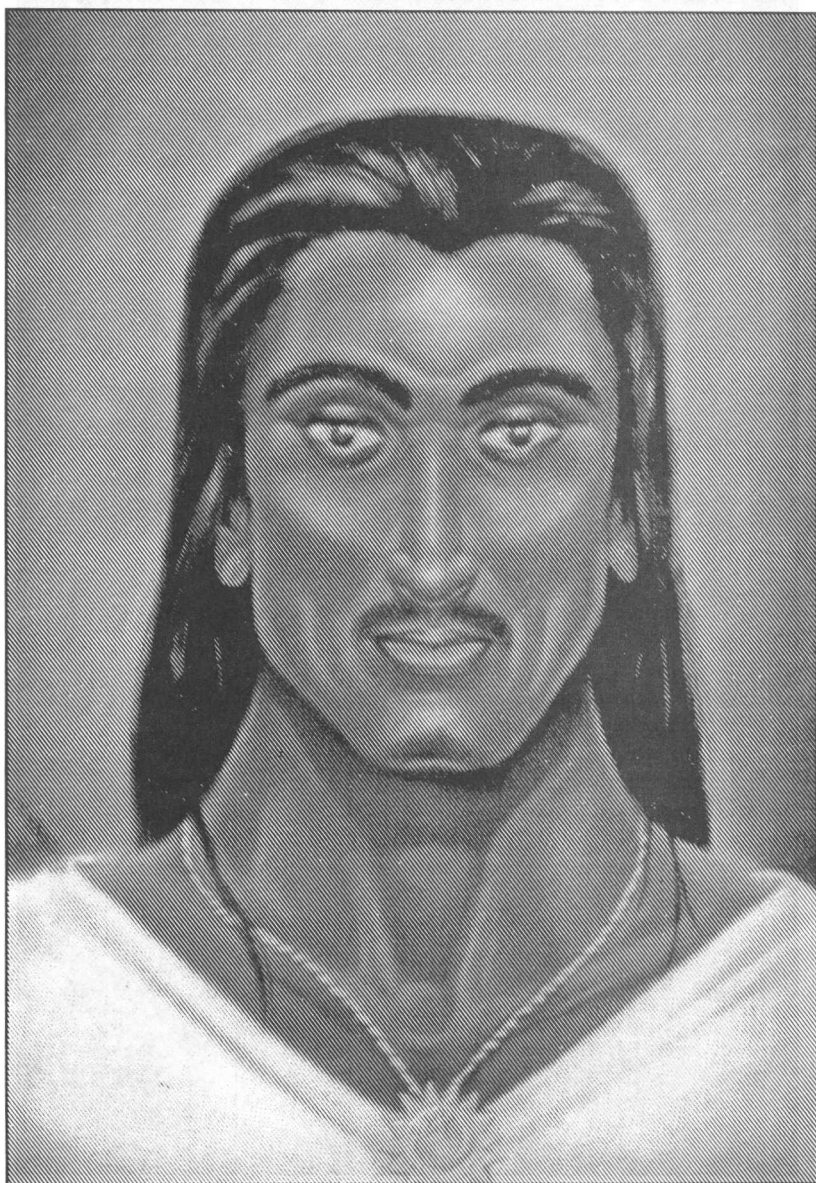
138 To the Melaninite members of his family, this recessive melaninite child was called the devil, and was chased by his own family from the land of Kadmon, and he did end up taking



**Figure 83**  
**The Scientist Yaaquub**

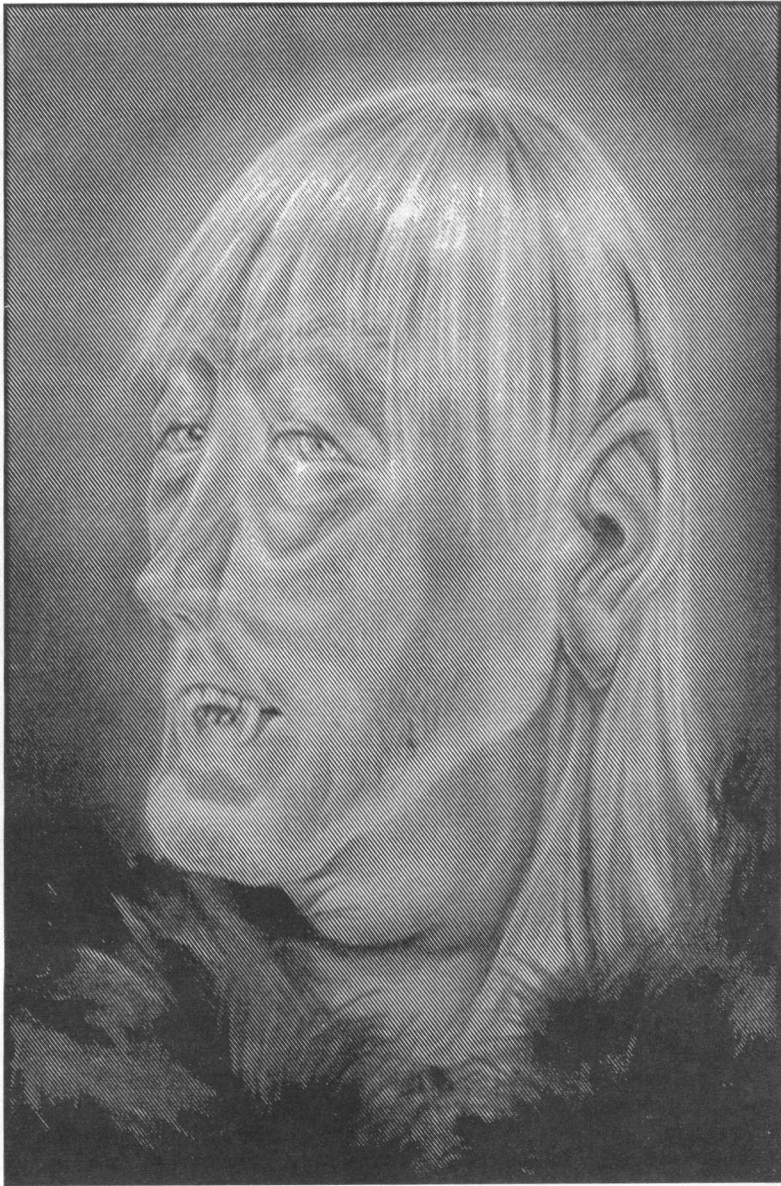


**Diagram 21**  
**Thessaly-The Aegean Sea**



**Figure 84**  
**Sheshbazzar**





**Figure 85**  
**Korg, The Chief Of The Flugelrods**



## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 3:138

refuge in the Caucasus Mountains, where Libana, was called Canaan, for he and his family moved from the heights of the mountains into the Lowlands. He was an Albino by birth, and a leper by curse, but was destined to take his wife and sister Salha, the pure Melaninite, for that was the way of that land and family.

139 Their deportation from the land of Kadmon took them to the mountain regions between the Caspian and the Black Sea, where they were later known as the **Amorites**, "*mountain dwellers*", because his son Amor's sons resided there."

140 There are as many Aryan tribes as there are Nubun tribes, which is the original name for the Nubian Prahite Ethiopian Kuwshite.

141 The being that Yaaquub created was first called Adam, born 8,400 years ago.

142 His wife was named Lilith born 8,400 years ago, which is not to be mistaken for Kadmon, and his wife named Nekaybaw, who was born 49,000 years ago.

143 Kadmon, who was born 49,000 years ago, being of Cuthite, Hindu and Kushite, Nuwbun descent.

144 Most of the Australian Ab-Originals have their Barathary Gland, and they use their 4 higher senses, so they are called Spirit Monkey or Monks.

145 Hindus began to give reverence to the one-half animal, and one-half human creatures, that came from Kingu.

146 The Australian Aborigines have 6 ether, straight hair, even blond hair with copper tone skin.

147 Also there is the Aryan who calls himself Indo-Aryan, meaning the "*noble*

#### Tablet 3:160

*Aryan*," who is also of this cursed seed, 148 And from their descendants, are the Shaggies, who mixed with the Hindus.

149 The physical appearance of the Aryan (the Sanskrit word meaning "*noble*,"), is the Albino who lived in the Caucasus or Caucasian Mountains.

150 Which is a region between the Black Sea on the west and the Caspian Sea on the east.

151 A great mountain range which raises to 18,510 feet at Mount Elbrus,

152 From the word **Abras** meaning "*leprosy*," in Ashuric, and **Saruth** in Nuwaubic.

153 Caucasia, a part of Russia, has an area of 170,000 thousand square miles.

154 The Greeks named it Caucasia, which is the home of the Flugelrods, as they are called in El Manee or what is called Germany today, and their original name is Halaabeans, or Hulub, which is to distinguish themselves from the descendants of Libana, Canaan, the Caucasians.

155 Carcass-Asian, Caucasian, deteriorating Asiatics.

156 Elbrus or home of those Abras beings, Lepers of the mountains, are also called the sons of Canaan,

157 Thus the term Abracadabra, a mystical word has used in incantations or as a charm to ward off disease,

158 Originally said Abras Cadaver used to mean the "*bodies of lepers*."

159 These sons of Canaan are those of which the tribe Amorite, meaning "*mountain dwellers*," comes from.

160 Elbrus housed the ancient volcano formed during the tertiary period. These periods are broken up into epochs of unequal duration. The

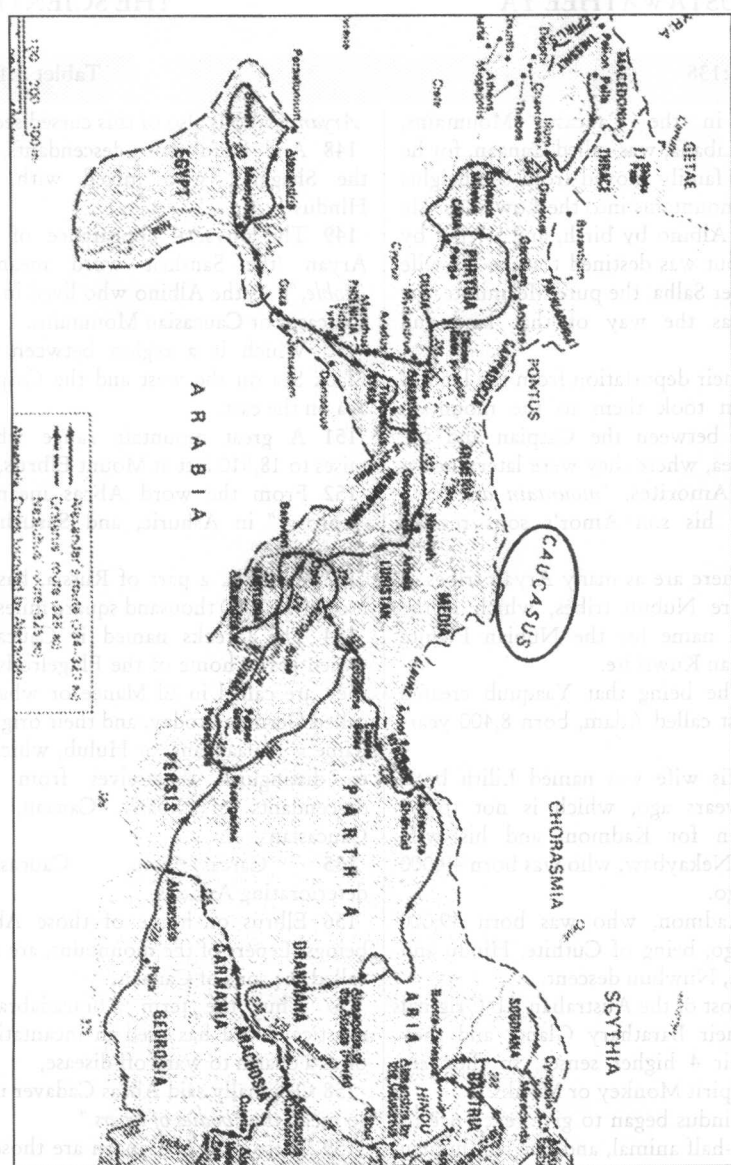


Diagram 22

Caucas Mountains Where Canaan, The Father Of The Albino Race Fled With His Sister Salha

## CHAPTER THREE

EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

THE SCIENTIST

Tablet 3:160

Tablet 3:185

Paleocene, Eocene, Oligocene, Miocene and Pliocene.

161 It has 2 cones rising to 18,510 feet,

162 And the other cone is 18,481 feet, where the, glaciers feed the Kuban, Malka, and Baksan rivers.

163 These mountain peaks, with their volcanoes, got their name from the Vulcans, who were of Maldek;

164 While inhabiting the mountains, they incurred difficulties in reproducing due to the lack of salt in their bodies.

165 These cavern dwelling beings, came out of their mountain dwellings with a desire to reproduce, so they were seeking Melanin-ites, for they lacked the necessary quantity of melanin in their bodies,

166 They commenced savagely raiding Nuwbun villages, killing the men, and stealing the women.

167 Then returning to the mountains with their captives, are the Albinos, Lepers; Cavemen Aborigines, Aborigines, Amorite, Aryan, fought amongst themselves for the possession of the Nuwbun women.

168 In order to assure security, the Aryans migrated with their Nuwbun captives,

169 From the Caucasus mountains, to what is known today as India, to mix in with the original Indians, the Hindus from the planet Nirvana, or Procyon in the Canis Minor constellation

170 The merging of these 2 extreme races, of the Caucasian and the Nuwbun, brought about a being that reflects the traits of both the Negroid and the Caucasoid.

171 So you will find leprosy amongst the Negroids also.

172 While the texture of their hair

varies from 6 to 8 ether,

173 Their features can vary,

174 Their skin tone can vary,

175 Their nature and behavior patterns can also vary.

176 The war between the man called the black man, the East Indian, and the man called white; the pale man, or European, is not your war Nuwaubian.

177 It is a war between man and mankind. Yet, you are deities, you are more than men.

178 Their practices led to fear and intimidation, which in turn gave birth to another kind of worship--reincarnation, over exaggerated disciplines called Yoga and Patma Yoga, where one emulates deformed beings.

179 Or piercing at the sun until they can no longer see, or fast until the poisons overcome their bodies, and they call this foolishness perfection.

180 This is the mother of religious disciplines. What fools these mortals be.

181 They teach you to worship in fear of your deity, but not out of sincere love of your deities.

182 They set up their empire in the land of Nod, ruled by Nudimmud, also known as Enqi. Some called him Merlin the Magician.

183 When the disagreeable avatara came down from Nirvana, to the Idiglat-Furattu, Tigris-Euphrates clear water, they set up Ur, "the land of fire worship."

184 The language they spoke was Sanskrit, later called Hindi, and then it mixed and became Urdu. They moved the worst of demons to a city which became known as Ur in Chaldea.

185 From this incident came the

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 3:185

original of which Enkidu, the Shaggy one descended. He lived with and had sexual intercourse as a bestialist, with all the beast of the outer field.

186 The Hindus' descendants mixed in with the Enosite women of the Dogon tribes, who produced the Cuthites which is also the tribe of Atum and Lillith, who are the parents of Kadmon also known as Adam, the disagreeable Adamite.

187 They had to breed a child called Zakar, by the name Kadmon, by way of Semjasa or Atum and Lillith,

188 The rulers of the mortals in that land who were of a mixed tribe, from the 300 Anaqi that followed Enqi.

189 Those Hindu Aluhum, Anaqi who took Kishite, also called Cushite, or Enosites women, from Sawdeh, the outer field of the Dogon tribe, and they raped them.

190 When these beings came and raped the women, they told them that they were called the Nommus, and that they came from the star Sirius. However, they came from a star with one active planet called Nirvana, home of those original Hindus.

191 These disagreeable beings did not stay in the court of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and they did not obey ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

192 The deity, the great ANU was, and is, and always will be called A'LYUN A'LYUN EL. In the name of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL who is Glorified:

193 In the name of your Sustainer A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU.

194 Who created, perfected, and completes all things, and he planned and guided them;

#### Tablet 1:206

195 He makes all things that grow, and then reduces it to dust;

196 And the Anunnagi makes this ready for you to read so that you will not forget, except for what El Eloah wants.

197 Surely he knows and declared., and what is even hidden from El Eloah, we Anunnagi will make the way of Enosites easy;

198 And you are to remind others, by informing others of these facts, it's the best thing one can do!

199 Those Enosites that fear will heed this warning, and will be prepared for that great day of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, the Yahweh of the Anunnagi,

200 When the Crystal City will come down out of heaven prepared for the 144,000 who will be raptured.

201 The others who do not heed these facts will be committed to the lake of fire or the pit of hell.

202 His soul will never die there, yet his body does not live there.

203 Indeed, those who purify themselves by re-alignment will succeed, and they will board the Crystal City, where they will be taught, and then they will come forth prepared as king of kings, and lords of lords, called rulers of those who rule now, and masters of those who teach now.

204 The first studying will be under Tammuz, who will then be known as which Sananda many simply say Christ,

205 Their Savior who is the real Messiah for one thousand years, or one day.

206 Then to return to this planet QI, to save many others who will listen and remember the name ANU of your Al Rab "Sustainer", and seek to realign

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 3:206

themselves, or do you prefer the life on this planet? Your kingdom come on earth, as it is in Orion, for the great day of the rapture will come for those aligned, where they will be taken aboard the great craft. There to be taught by Sananda, or Tammuz, for the period of 1 day, which could be 1,000 years. Then to return as the teachers of the survivors. This will be preceded by the 7 great thunders, which are the signs of the times.

207 Although the state of this planet after the old heavens and the old Earth is taken away, and a new sky, and the new Earth is born,

208 Do you want to be here-after or as they say in the hereafter? Here-after, the rapture of the disagreeable. Religious people are tricked and taken from here. Never to return.

209 Verily all of this is in the first pages, the Sahuf, as recorded in El's Holy Qur'aan 87:19 where Abram was given his Torah, where it speaks of the coming of a man with great extraordinary powers, who will be Mashiakh to his people, a Messiah. This same person was none other than Abram, the name under which he was born, to later be known as Abraham and later Ibrahiym. Just like Merlin acted the part of the ambassador, and went to Nimrod about the birth of Abraham, so also did Nusqu the ambassador, went and talk to the Cuthites, concerning the birth of Kadmon, however they did not agree with the plan.

*Say, oh you Al Kaafiruwun, those who concealed that which they know to be the facts, knowledge.*

*I am not a slave to what you are a slave to. And you are not a slave for him, whom I*

#### Tablet 4:12

*am a slave for Al A'lyun Aly.*

*And I am not a slave for what you are a slave for spook gods, shrines, Kaabas,*

*And you are not slaving for him who I am slaving for Al Alyun Aly, Anu. You will have your diyin, way of life/decision and I will have mine.*

#### Tablet Four

#### *The Disagreeable Cuthites*

(19 x 26 = 494)

Lo! The Cuthites rejected the ambassadors Gabriy'El Zodoq son of Rasi'El and Zamma'El, and Miyka'el Zodoq, son of Enqi and Damkina, who were called El Muslumaat.

2 Yet, they could not refuse Enqi himself, also known as Izraa'El Zodoq, son of ANU and Id,

3 Because the Cuthites were of a disagreeable nature.

4 They were called El Kafuraat, "those who conceal what they know to be true," called kaafiruwun in Ashuric Syriac Arabic.

5 Nergal became ruler of the Cuthites, a disagreeable tribe,

6 Ninti and Enqi were on the surface of Eridu, falsely called Earth,

7 While Arishkegal and Nergal were in Zuab or Abzu.

8 All of them were the children of ANU, who were rulers of the skies:

9 The Enkiduites were of a barbaric nature and they stood 7 feet tall,

10 And they were covered with 6 ether fur from head to toe. So from this you get the word barber.

11 The Enkiduites originally came to Tiamat,

12 Which is now called Earth, to hunt dinosaurs and other pre-historic animals,



## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 4:12

pre-Adama story.

13 They loved it so much, that they claimed it as home.

14 The Ptahites, also known as Kishites, were on Tiamat,

15 Now called Earth, when the Enkiduites arrived.

16 The Ptahites came from the original Genus-Homo,

17 A being that emerged from the water,

18 Who stood 4 feet tall and were called Pygmy; yet they possessed a passive nature.

19 The scientist bred two extreme natures, the barbaric Enkiduites, six ether, and the passive Ptahites, nine ether, to get the Homo-Erectus, which were the upright beings.

20 The nature of the 6 ether Homo Erectus were extremely barbaric, from the original Hindus.

21 Thus they were called Behemoth, the beast of the field, who was also bred into what later became known as Hulub, Flugelrods.

22 They were bred 2,400 years before the curse seed of Canaan, who was born an albino, but cursed a leper.

23 Yet, the nature of the 9 ether Homo-Erectus called Nubuns, was extremely passive, along with all of the seeds bred by their mixing between them and the taller tribe called Dunaakial.

24 The original members of the Hulub, Flugelrods and the Dunaakial, never exited the caverns of the Earth to become surface dwellers again. Many of the dissatisfied amongst them came to the surface. They are often called the 7 men of the caves with their backs to the light, seeing only shadows of themselves.

#### Tablet 4:31

25 But of their seeds, did these tribes of beings come, the Negroid of the Dunaakial, dark skinned, woolly hair, wide nose, big lips, and the Caucasoid of the Flugelrods, blonde haired blue eyed, and pale skin.

26 Also, in the caverns of the Earth, not as far down as Shamballah, for there are 8 caverns; therein you'll find the TEROs, as they are called by the Al Manee, Germans. However, originally they are called Sunaynans or Siyniyn.

27 You'll also find the Duwaani, also called Leprechauns, or Bucks, and you also have the Deros, originally called Sumuwnean, or Saamiyn, and the Ganesha, or Ganeshe, Ganesa' and Ganapati that is the 4th and favorite son of Siva. He was called the king of obstacles and the leader of the impish attendants of Siva. He was used before battles to prevent snags and hinderances. He is portrayed with an elephant's head, and a pot-belly and 2 forearms, often holding a pot of sweet meats, and a radish, or holding one of his tusks in his hand and prayer beads. The fact that this Hindu deity has an elephant head and trunk is no coincidence.

28 And you also have the Shuyukh, or Dunaakial, who originally left the planet RIZQ and took residence in Shamballah, but eventually had to set up their own cavern.

29 The chief of the Dunaakial called Rabboni Fuquur, the negroid seed, or Muur married a Sunaynan Tero, the Mongoloid seed,

30 A brown seed chieftain's daughter named Lusias against her will just to establish peace in the caverns.

31 For the Dunaakial were being attacked by the Saamiyn Dero who the

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 4:31

Siyniyn, Tero, were supposed to keep under control,

32 Because they were violent, destructive, and aggressive beings.

33 So, to bring about a peaceful co-existence, the chief of the Teros, whose name was Laamsa, gave his daughter to Fuquur, the chief of the Dunaakial.

34 Fuquur gave his daughter, Radiyyah to Laamsa, chief of the Teros, to marry his oldest son named Haatif.

35 Lusinas bore Fuquur no children. She, by shadow hour, left the caverns and went to the surface and sought out Fuquur's brother Yiskhawk.

36 Who lived in the best part of the planet, in the Enclosed Garden in Saudia Arabia in Mecca.

37 She was welcomed by Yiskhawk, who hated his twin brother, Fuquur who took his wife, Lusinas, as his own.

38 Fuquur and Yiskhawk had 5 other brothers, namely: Ammo, Hasiy, Ramah, Akhsad, and Tunday. All save the first 2 stayed within the caverns.

39 Ammo, who was also a runaway, lived 20 miles outside of the Enclosed Garden at the site where the bodies of Kadmon and Eve are buried called Mount Arafat.

40 There was originally a village within which an illegitimate birth between Yiskhawk and his brother Fuquur's wife Lusinas occurred. Lusinas was mad at her father, Laamsa, for giving her away, for she always longed to marry a Tero, such as herself.

41 So she, out of anger, had a child by Yiskhawk, the disagreeable, yet reformed brother of Fuquur, so her child would be of no service to her tribe.

42 They gave birth to an unsightly

#### Tablet 4:51

being, with the head the size of 2 men, by no fault of his own.

43 As a child, he was the object of much attention, because he had the head the size of 2 men, and when he grew up, many referred to him as the "Big Head Scientist."

44 Yaaquub, as he was called, wanted to get revenge on his people for their scorn and their mockery. This was an opportune time for disagreeable Pleiadeans from Pleiades a star cluster in the Taurus constellation, to tap into his brains and inspire an unsightly thing.

45 He was led to have faith, that he could create a race of people that would rule over his own people and then the whole planet.

46 The people around him that got air of his diabolical plan would ask him, "will these people be wicked and war like?"

47 He simply answered, "Only I know that answer, you do not."

48 He knew that he would be their God. He got his idea 8,400 years ago. The process would take 600 years, which would take him to the year 7800.

49 Yet, the curse seed of Canaan would manifest 6,600 years ago according to their story, or his-story.

50 This God Yaaquub created his own Adam in his image, after his likeness. In the image of a human being, wicked, and weak-minded, that was overcome with jealousies and envies. He was born with a inferiority complex and to subject the world to their wish of superiority. A new man, a kind of man, simply man-kind.

51 Yaaquub owed his peculiar appearance to the fact that he was mixed. For Teros were hydrocephalic

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 4:51

and Yiskhawk was a Dunaakial, who also had large craniums.

52 But his wife named Lusinas, was herself disagreeable from the tribe of agreeable Teros, who had a dome shaped skull. This combination produced the unsightly Yaaquub. The Teros, lived in an adjacent cavern to the Dunaakials.

53 The Tero Lusinas, refused to stay amongst the Dunaakials, for she was always teased about her cone-shaped head.

54 Thus, she came to the surface to seek out the surface Dunaakial. This surface dwelling Dunaakial, who was brother of her husband Yiskhawk, was abstract looking, amongst surface dwellers, for his cranium was extremely large.

55 This mixture gave birth to Yaaquub. Yet, they were the wisest of the wise in that land. They referred to them simply as "the aliens", because of their contact with the Pleiadeans.

56 Not only did her son have a head the size of 2 men, but 2 brains, both activated by visitors from Aldebaran, a double star in the Taurus Constellation, and Pleiades, a cluster of stars in the Taurus Constellation.

57 His name was called Yaaquub, who was also known as Yahakobe, son of Yiskhawk.

58 He is also known as Yakub, as well as Yacob-Har, Yacob-El, or Bar Yishkawk.

59 His mother's name was Lusinas, the Tero of the original tribe of Lunarians who came to this planet to dwell beneath the surface. The Lunarians occupied Kingu before the Hindu, or the Maldekians came there.

60 She was not in agreement with a

#### Tablet 4:70

Tero marrying a Dunaakial for political reasons.

61 Rebelling, being weak, and wicked, her trials and tribulations led to her desire to destroy men.

62 Unknowing to her that this was prophesied by the wise 24 scientist called Magus, the Magi, who by the stars; who predicted his birth 15,000 years ago, and charted this birth to be 8,400 years, when he was actually born.

63 So he was born in the house, in the land of his uncle, Ammo, 20 miles outside of Bekka, and later to return there at age 5,

64 With a determined idea to bring about a new people and to teach them to rule for 6,000 years.

65 This creation was not to be perfected or completed until his people reached the place called Pelion. A peak, 1,601.9 m (5,252 ft) high, of northeast Greece in the mountain region of eastern Thessaly.

66 His beast like people took refuge in the caves of these mountains ruled by an Enkiduite called Chiron, son of Kronus and his wife Philyra.

67 Kronus was born a Centaur because Kronus had his genes spliced with a horse. Kronus did this in order to deceive his original wife Rhea, also called Rhiya.

68 Chiron and Artemis were educated by Apollo himself and Together, They were the masters of medicine.

69 Apollo was the son of Zeus and Leto, called the deity of light, the sun, alchemy, and medicine, who coined the phrase "Know thyself," a phrase used by his followers throughout time.

70 This is their story, as recorded by Mormon: Long ago a spirit child was

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 4:70

born named Taaghuwt, to a well known race of blonde-haired, blue-eyed beings.

71 His parents were Jinn and Jinnat. Later he was to be re-born, or re-incarnated to physical parents.

72 Through obedience, death, and resurrection, the spirit child elevated to be amongst the deities.

73 They believed this one, Taaghuwt to be their Lord, a heavenly father, calling him Aluhum, El Na-ur and Khanaas, who lived near a star called Kuluub in the Pleiades constellation near to their Lords and Masters.

74 Taaghuwt became the Prince of Cherubs, and he had billions of spirit children called Jinns, that were born giving him the title Jann, ruler of the Jinns.

75 So Aluhum as the heads of the deities, called a great council meeting, to decide the destiny of these disagreeable spirit children.

76 Both of the Aluhum's elder sons were there; Diablus and his brother Ziusus:

77 A plan was presented to them to go to Tiamat and rebuild there, and then to send these spirit children to live;

78 And take on mortal bodies, and learn agreeableness from disagreeableness in hopes to alter their nature for the best.

79 Diablus stood up and put his bid in as savior of the new world;

80 Wanting all the glory for himself; forcing all to become deities under him.

81 Thus, he became known as Abaalas.

82 Opposing this idea, Ziusus said, "Why not give them freedom of choice as other beings?"

83 The vote that followed was in favor of Ziusus.

#### Tablet 1:97

84 This enraged Diablus, who convinced a great many of the spirits destined to go to Tiamat the Earth, to revolt.

85 Thus, Diablus became the devil and his followers became demons.

86 Those who stayed neutral in decision were cursed with black skin;

87 This is your dark-skinned, straight-haired Hindu also called Dravidians.

88 Those spirit children, destined to be banished from their own star constellation of Kuluub, also Keleb, fought on behalf of them not wanting to be exiled to the planet Earth;

89 They would in time be grafted and would become pale-skinned and be born to human parents.

90 One of the Dravidians and his wife came down to Earth as their Adam and Eve to start their race.

91 Then thousands of years after that, a Dravidian named Krunuus came in human form to Earth,

92 From the star base Kuluub, to have sex with the virgin Rhiya to provide Ziusus with a physical body.

93 After Ziusus came to adulthood, he took three wives: Maia, Metis and Mnemosyne;

94 And fathered a number of children;

95 Amongst them were Apoleia, father of Hamartiyah, from which many pale-skinned earthlings claim to be a direct descent, before his crucifixion.

96 Many think him to be Yashua Bar Dawiyd, Ha Mashiakh, Yashua Ebun Dawud, El Masuh.

97 After Ziusus resurrected, he appeared in The Land of Frogs to the Navajo, who are of the original Yisraeliy or Yaqobites.

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 4:98

98 By 421 A.D. the dark-skinned Navajo tribe, called also Lamanites, who are of the original Hopi tribe, had come to this land 16,000 years ago.

99 The name Hopi comes from the word Hopitu-Shinumu meaning "peaceful people." The Hopis first settled in Oraibi, Arizona, America. They descended from Hapi, the fourth son of Har, "high up on the mountain," the ancient name for Horus of Egypt, whose symbol was the falcon and each of his sons symbolize a falcon as well, which resulted in the Hopi tradition of the kachina doll, which is a symbol of the spirit embodying the power of the divine eagle spirit called Kwahu.

100 His other sons were Imset, Qebehsenuf, Duamutef, and the last was Hapi. They protected the dead. Horus was the son of Osiris and Isis, not to be mistaken with another Horus, who was the brother of Set and the son of Amon Ra, the grandfather of Osiris.

101 They were guided to this "sacred place" by way of a "flying craft (saucer)," that was piloted by Kachina, the deity of the Hopi.

102 The deity Maasau, placed in the hands of the Hopi, a set of stone tablets called Tiponi, a symbol of power and authority. The Hopis are direct descendants of more ancient Anasazi, who claim their origin from the "star people." The word Anasazi is from a Navajo word, meaning "the ancient ones". The Anasazi built the numerous communal dwellings, or pueblos, many now in ruins, on the high plateau of the Southwestern United States.

103 Hopi prophecies contain stories of the inner earth city called Palatkwapi, which have secret openings or

#### Tablet 4:109

passageways leading inward and downward to the inner Earth, which are located throughout the Grand Canyon area in northwest Arizona, America.

104 They say that the beings that built the inner earth city came from Pleiades. The Hopis also claim that the inhabitants who live in this city are humanoid type beings; some 7 feet tall, with blonde hair and blue eyes, who have small holes in the middle of their foreheads, containing the third eye, and was the symbol of their telepathic power.

105 These inhabitants that they are referring to are the Flugelrods. Palatkwapi was the name of the Flugelrod's cavern which has an entrance in the Thessaly mountains, A region of east-central Greece between the Pindus Mountains and the Aegean Sea, as well.

106 Their history can be traced to Pleiades often called Seven Sisters. The Hopi have, named them Choo Ho Kan meaning "those that cling together." They claim their descendancy had a direct connection with these Pleiadeans.

107 They had defeated all the spirit children who were pale-skinned Nephilians called Nephites in a great battle.

108 The battle was recorded on gold plates in Cuneiform.

109 Joseph Smith said he had stumbled upon them in his own backyard in the New Babylon in America.

*Muruny or Moroni, the last Nephilian, who buried them in hills of Kaamurat, 1,400 years lasted a descendant of Muruny, son of Mormon named Joseph Fielding Smith Jr., who was known for his lies and storytelling, who tells of his ancestry, his*



## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 4:109

*family members and their early abodes. He tells of an unusual excitement about religion and how it is to prevail in the western world, namely New York. He determines to seek wisdom as directed by James, claiming the father and son appeared and Joseph, is then called to his prophetic ministry, being born in Vermont, America. He calls himself Prophet of the Mormons, a German word meaning "bugbear, a spectre, a hobgoblin, a ghoul, a gargoyle, a spirit, a spook, an ogre." Wherefore, it was an abridgment of the record of the people of Nephi, and also of the Lamanites-written to the Lamanites, who are a remnant of the house of Israel; and also to Jew and Gentile-written by the way of commandment, and also by the spirit of prophecy and of revelation-written and sealed up that and hid up unto the lord; that they might not be destroyed-to come forth by the gift and power of god unto the interpretation thereof by the gift of God.*

110 He was raised to the height of prophethood, because he claimed to have had visions,

111 That instructed him to organize an assembly, because all Ziususite creeds are an abomination, and they disregard the original rules and regulations,

112 And of their original purpose, which was the conquering and ruling over the planet, and the spawning new families throughout.

113 Greece became the home of these spirit children, who had manifested in the flesh, and were indeed goblins. Greece was their home base.

114 The seed of Yaaquub, was to seek them out for unknown reasons.

115 The hidden meaning was in the real name Patmos. The place of my own

#### Tablet 4:124

killing that is Patmos, in the Aegean Sea,

116 That is Greece, where this mad scientist Yaaquub, was to create a new race to destroy his own people and himself.

117 Yet he died at age 150, and never saw the completion of his creation.

118 They were all to be healthy, strong, and good breeders. This new god, Yaaquub, made the Flugelrods by genetic splicing called grafting. They were called Gews or Jews.

119 To show forth his power and his wisdom, declaring himself the righteous, and he made a people genetically and mentally weak, to give them the power to rule.

120 Then he intended to eliminate them to show and prove that he is god; always was and always will be.

121 So his mother left Shamballah during the shadow hours.

122 She surfaced and sought out the home of Fuquur's brother, Yiskhawk, who lived in Bakka.

123 This is where the story of Plato of the 7 men in the cave comes from

124 These are the 7 brothers namely: Fuquur, Yiskhawk, Ammo, Hasiy, Rahma, Akhsad, and Tunday.

*Let me show in a figure how far our nature is enlightened or un-enlightened.*

*Behold human beings living in the underground cave, which has a mouth open towards the light.*

*Here they have been from their childhood and are chained, so they can only see what is in front of them,*

*Behind them a fire is blazing and they are not allowed to turn their heads.*

*So like ourselves, they see only their own shadows, the shadows of one another or of*

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 4:124

objects they possess, which the fire throws on the opposite wall of the cave.

Further, this prison has an echo which is heard from people on the outside.

The prisoners within have always fancied when one of the passersby passing shadow.

To them the truth is literally nothing but shadows, of true images they know nothing.

Look again now! You see what will naturally follow if the prisoners are set free and come to realize their error?

At first when one of them is liberated and suddenly compelled to turn his head and look towards the light, he will suffer sharp pains, the glare will distress him, he will be unable to see the realities of which in his former state of illusion he saw only the shadows. He will, at first, fancy that the shadows that he formerly saw are truer than the real objects which are now revealed to him.

He will be required to grow accustomed to the sight of the upper world. At first he will see the shadows best.

Last of all, he will be able to see the sun in its own proper place and not merely its reflections.

He will then overstand that the things, which he and his fellows, have been accustomed to behold. When he remembers his old habitation and the wisdom of the cave and of his fellow prisoners, he will pity them.

And if the inhabitants of the cave have been in the habit of conferring honors among themselves, he will no longer care for such honors or envy the possessors of them.

He will endure anything rather than think as they do and/or live after their manner. And if such a one were suddenly to come back out of the sun and place himself again

#### Tablet 4:134

in his old situation, he would be certain to have his eyes full of darkness.

It would be very bad for him if there were a contest and he had to compete in measuring the shadows with the prisoners who had never moved out of the cave.

In such an instant, the men of the cave would say of him, he went up and down he came without his eyes.

They will maintain that it is better not even to think of ascending.

Hence, if anyone tried to loose another prisoner from the cave and lead him up to the light, let them only catch the offender and they would put him to death.

125 And Yiskhawk was put to death for that very reason.

126 For violating the sacred oath of the Dunaakial, by marrying, Fuquur, his brother's, wife.

127 This further outraged the already deranged Yaaquub.

128 Lusinas, mother of Yaaquub, was dissatisfied with the tranquillity of Shamballah.

129 Living under Dunaakial rules and regulations,

130 She found the home of Yiskhawk who took her in, and they birthed an illegitimate child.

131 His mother, Lusinas, overcome by grief at the remembrance of her home Shamballah, died an untimely death,

132 And the following year Yiskhawk, was killed leaving the 5 year old Yaaquub parentless.

133 Yaaquub, started school at the age of 4. By age 6 Yaaquub, was living with his uncle Ammo,

134 The brother of his father, Yiskhawk, who himself, many years before, was cast from Shamballah, for disagreeable activity. Thus, he also took

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 4:134

residence on the surface of the Earth. Yaaquub was living with Ammo, in his home 20 miles outside of Bekka. He was fascinated by magnetism.

135 This further affected the mental state of this now young man.

136 Living in the area where the original Garden of Eden was, yet 20 miles outside of the original site of the enclosed garden of delight;

137 In a village in a mountain region called Arafat.

138 The foundation of the garden of delight was built by Arazu and Ashnan was responsible for the grain and the sustenance of the garden.

139 And this enclosed garden of delight was to be the best part of the planet Earth. It was ruled by one of the 120 Akhashdarfan, appointed by Kowresh, who ruled from the seat of Medas, in Chaldea land of the demons.

140 At the age of 18 Yaaquub had already finished all of the schools of learning in his day and time.

141 This is where Yaaquub was to convert the people needed for the breeding of his new race.

142 In the task of making a disagreeable, wicked, and physically weak being with the ability to rule with a special kind of reverse knowledge,

143 Yaaquub had a verbal fight with the Aluhum of the holy city, who opposed him about deserting his people,

144 And going off to make a new people that would be weak and wicked, that use their evil nature to try and conquer the righteous.

145 They would be called the devil and their life span to rule would be 6,000 years, which they would have lived as a new nation.

#### Tablet 4:155

146 Then reverse "lived," and you get "devil" and "live" in reverse is "evil."

147 Why reverse? Because his nation was born with dyslexia and they wrote from left to right, as opposed to the original right to left. Long before Yaaquub was allowed to begin his undertaking, the word spread of his plan.

148 One of the Aluhum stepped forward of the righteous nation named Maluk, whose job was to try to convince him not to undertake this evil act.

149 It resulted in a physical fight against Yaaquub,

150 That lasted from 6:00 P.M. during the shadow hours, straight on pass 12:01 A.M., the next day. Thus it is said that they fought up until the next day.

151 Yaaquub had his right leg disjointed.

152 Yaaquub inquired of this Aluhum, who was a mortal man in physical form, at the end of the fight, "What is your name?" Only to be told, "It is not written for you to know my name."

153 This fight took place in Penial, located on the north bank of the Jabbok close to the Jordan for Yaaquub came face to face with an El.

154 From that day on Yaaquub was crippled, walking with a limp, carrying a cane.

155 This man opposed the fact that Yaaquub left the camp during the shadow hours, and he was trying to cross the lake of Jabbok, a stream which intersects the mountain range of Gilead, and falls into the Jordan on the east about midway between the Sea of Galilee and the Dead Sea, with his assistants of doctors, nurses, and

## CHAPTER THREE

EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

AY 33H THE SCIENTIST

Tablet 4:155

cremators, which by shadow hours they deserted all the rest of his family.

156 And this Maluk, declared that he would break both his legs before he let him pursue this undertaking, in the making of this new breed of people from his own genes being an original Negroid, and brown Mongoloid germ.

157 The Negroid (black) germ from his blood—the blood of the Dunaakial, and the Mongoloid (brown) germ from his blood - the blood of the Tero, who had mixed with Pleiadeans long ago.

158 The conflict broke out and the fight ensued.

159 And when Yaaquub's leg was dislocated, he held onto Maluk as the wicked troops of Shakhar was coming over the horizon.

160 Maluk said, " Let me go."

161 And you will have the blessing of the God of the Babylonian Ishtar, the God of the Egyptians Ra, and the God of the Sumerians El.

162 You will have their blessings. Just don't pursue your undertakings.

163 You shall be called Is = Ishtar, Ra = Amon Ra, and El = Eluh."

164 That represented the 3 most powerful Gods on the planet at the time, Isis, Ra, and El, thus he became known as Israel, touched by the hand of an Aluhum, you say Yisra'El.

165 Yaaquub agreed yet deceived him. Saying to all that he had got the blessings, which had given him consent to continue across the stream of Jabbok, and to continue in his undertaking on his journey to Pelion, a peak, 1,601.9 m (5,252 ft) high, of northeast Greece in eastern Thessaly, in the isles of Patmos, an island of southeast Greece in the Dodecanese Islands in the Aegean Seas,

Tablet 4:178

166 Where he was going to create his people and make them weak and wicked and give them the power to rule for 6,000 years.

167 Yaaquub was captured.

168 As Yaaquub made converts in and around the holy city of Bekka, persecution set in. The authorities became afraid of such powerful teachings,

169 With promises of luxury and making slaves of others.

170 As they began making arrest of those who believed the teachings, the officers would go back and find, and to their surprise, others were still teaching and believing it.

171 Finally, they arrested Yaaquub. However, it only increased the teachings. They kept persecuting and arresting Yaaquub's followers until they filled all the jails called, a prison or Sajun, beneath the desert sands.

172 The 120 appointed Akashdarfan officers finally reported to the new ruler, named Kowresh, that there was no room for the prisoners.

173 They had no more room for Yaaquub's converted followers, who were enraged for his abuse.

174 They dragged Yaaquub from his cell to the middle of the city. There they built a stone pillar in the center of the town, and called it the Seat of Satan called Al Ula,

175 Where they tied Yaaquub and asked the people of that city,

176 Should he be worshipped, praised, or stoned?

177 They choose to stone him and call him Shaytaan.

178 Yaaquub's followers rioted in the prisons.

## Tablet 4:179

179 All the jails were filled and they said, "When we go back out into the streets, we found them still teaching." This is what was reported to King Kowresh.

180 "What shall we do with them?" The King questioned the officers on just what his teachings were,

181 And of the name of the leader.

182 They replied, "Haggai," when the officers had given the King the answers to everything, the King said, "this is not the name of that man."

183 This man is Yaaquub, the Negroid scientist, an alien to our land, a mischief maker in the land. This Shaytaan was predicted by our Magus 15,000 years ago."

184 On entering the prison, the King was shown Yaaquub's cell. The walls were lined with sketches and plans of his future experiments.

185 The ruler said, "So you are Yaaquub?"

186 He said, "Yes I am."

187 The King said, "Yaaquub, I have come to see if we could work out some agreement, that would bring about an end to this trouble. What would you suggest?"

188 Yaaquub told the King Kowresh, "If you give me and my followers everything to start a civilization as you have, and furnish us with money and other necessities of life for 20 years, I will take my followers and we will go from you."

189 The King was pleased with the suggestion, and request made by Yaaquub, was sent to Mithredath, the money exchanger, and it was agreed to take care of them for 20 years, until Yaaquub's followers were able to go for

## Tablet 4:200

themselves.

190 After learning who Yaaquub was, believing him to be Shaytaan, or the devil himself, they all were afraid of him, and they were glad to make almost any agreement with him and his followers.

191 This is the history or future of Yaaquub and his people, the Asiatic Black Men and Women, black people with 6 ether, straight hair of Hindu descent.

192 Upon his release, Yaaquub was not allowed to preach, yet his head prophet, called Haggai, prepared his followers.

193 But for his master plan he needed to convert loyal followers, that would obey him regardless of who or what!

194 This was executed by the loyal ones.

195 Before this secret project could begin, there must be a great many people converted to his beliefs.

196 He first traveled 20 miles inland from his uncle's house to the holy sight, where the tree of knowledge did sit.

197 There he started to preach in the streets of Bekka again,

198 Making such host of converts that the authorities increasingly concerned, finally exiled him.

199 He and a small band of his followers, the doctors, the nurses, and the cremators crossed northward up and over the Jordan, and over to Egypt, which was originally called Tah, meaning "land", and also Ta-mara, meaning "land of Ra", where they took ships into the Aegean Sea to await the arrival of his guinea pigs.

200 He died of a brain tumor at age 150 before they arrived. But his scientists were prepared.



## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 4:201

201 The scientists or his wisemen, "El Hakumaat" of his day said it couldn't be done. He departed, for they planned a plan to kill him, and exile his followers.

202 However, those who supported his undertakings prepared the greatest fleet of ships to sail.

203 Haggai, with 59,999 followers, sailed on a journey for a home in Ganawa, there to stay for 50,000 years, or until the new cycle.

204 This journey took him and the Prophet Yaaquub's followers completely around the continent.

205 But not before there was a great falling away, and dissatisfaction amongst his, Yaaquub's, followers, in fact about 9/10ths of them were dissatisfied; for many did not want to leave their home land.

206 Great ships were prepared at the dock port in Sudan called Sawdeh, the outer field.

207 The Asiatic black man, who were followers of Yaaquub, and lived on the best part of the planet Earth, were banished for following this alien, in disregard of the laws of their own land.

208 The time came for them to seek a new homeland of their own. Yaaquub promised them a land flowing with milk and honey, and streets paved in gold.

209 On this journey, as rumor spread from ship to ship that Yaaquub's scientists were doing blood tests and experimenting and even throwing overboard those they couldn't use, or were panic stricken, and they began to jump ship at several ports.

210 Sheshbazzar, called Haggai himself, jumped ship in Cape Town, being without guidance.

#### Tablet 4:226

211 They wanted to go home and repent.

212 These descendants of the dissatisfied had no remorse against their ancestors, the Chaldeans, Hindus.

213 They just wanted to return to their home land of Asia.

214 Their leader Zerubbabel, known also as Sheshbazzar, which became the name of this lost tribe, and Haggai,

215 Thus having boarded the ships 600 heads per ship making 100 ships;

216 Unbeknown to them, it would take them around the whole continent of Ganawa.

217 Oduduwa, which is another name for Sheshbazzar, he led the tribe Shabazz on a pathless journey.

218 The journey was to a place called Oyo.

219 The people there referred to his followers as Yoruba.

220 They called him Obata'alah. His priesthood was called Orisha; each was an Oba or a Papal. He was the first pope.

221 They sailed around the whole of Ganawa. There were 59,999 and Sheshbazzar or Oduduwa called Baba Sheshbazzar made the 60 thousandth person.

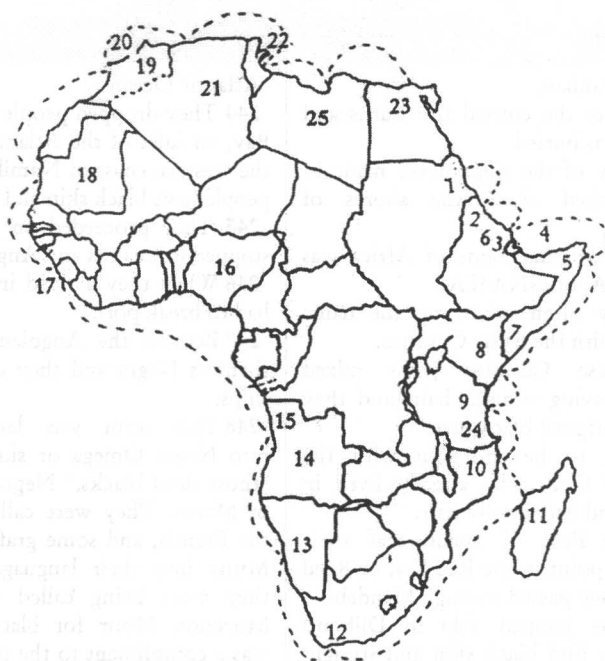
222 They had to make a 360 circle of Ganawa leaving off the Suez Canal.

223 They sailed in 100 boats with 600 people each.

224 Sheshbazzar himself was on the first ship.

225 Sheshbazzar jumped ship in Cape Town and never completed the journey. It was there that he died at age 120.

226 He is known to have wandered throughout Ganawa as the wise old elder and sat in the circle of elders in



- |                            |                        |
|----------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. Port Of Sudan           | 14. Luanda             |
| 2. Assab                   | 15. Angola             |
| 3. Djibouti                | 16. Nigeria            |
| 4. Gulf Of Aden            | 17. Sierra Leone       |
| 5. Eil In Somalia          | 18. Mauritania         |
| 6. Massawa, Ethiopia       | 19. Morocco            |
| 7. Somalia                 | 20. Port Of Tangia     |
| 8. Kenya                   | 21. Algeria            |
| 9. Tanzania                | 22. Bizerte In Tunisia |
| 10. Mozambique             | 23. Alexandria, Egypt  |
| 11. Madagascar (Mauritius) | 24. Zanzibar           |
| 12. Cape Town              | 25. Libya              |
| 13. Walvis Bay, In Namibia |                        |

**Diagram 23**

**Map Showing The Stop Points Of Haggai And His Followers  
During The Journey Around The Continent Of Africa**

### Tablet 4:226

Omdoowanban,

227 Where the eternal fire burns and there he was buried.

228 Many of the ships never made it. They docked along the shores of Ganawa.

229 The original name of Africa was GANAWA, or GNAWA.

230 They often mixed up the name Cuthites with the name Cushites.

231 These Cuthites were mixed Hindus, having straight hair, and they were the original black man.

232 Not to be mistaken with the incarnated Gods who already lived in Ganawa and had woolly hair.

233 The Port of Sudan was their launching point in the Red Sea, or Reed Sea, and they passed through Mandeb.

234 Some jumped ship in Djibouti where you find black skin and straight hair.

235 They were passing through the Gulf of Aden, land of the Nabateans,

236 Through the tip of Mandeb, passed on over to Eil in Somalia, where there is black skin and straight hair.

237 You have people who jumped ship in Massawa, Ethiopia where there is black skin and straight hair;

238 On to Somalia, where there is black skin and straight hair.

239 They went down to Kenya, where there is black skin and straight hair.

240 And on to Tanzania, where there is black skin and straight hair.

241 Down to Mozambique, where there is black skin and straight hair.

242 Going around from the Indian Ocean, on around to the Atlantic stopping off at Cape Town, where Sheshbazzar disappeared:

243 The ships continued on up to the

### Tablet 4:253

Atlantic Ocean.

244 They dropped people off in Walvis Bay, an inlet of the Atlantic Ocean, on the western coast of Namibia where the people have black skin and straight hair,

245 They proceeded on up, and they stopped in Luanda and Angola.

246 When they arrived in Angola they had to break port,

247 Because the Angolans referred to them as Negra and they attacked their ships.

248 This term was later to change into Negra Omega or simply Negroes "those dead blacks," Negra or Morenos or Moors. They were called Muur, by the French, and some grafted this term Muur into their language from what they were being called in the Latin Morenos, Moor for blackness, which was a compliment to the term "Negra", meaning "Black." The Muurs were called Moors, also spelled Moore, Maur, and prefixes many names today, as Mar, in Martin, Morris, Morrison, Mauritania, Morgan, Morehead, Maurice, Maurine, Morgan, Morell, Morehouse, Marie, Maori Murphey, and many more. Even the prefix of Irish names, such as Mc-Donald, McDouglas, McDougal, Mcveigh, Mc-Cray. The MC-, was the abbreviation for the presence of Moors in Ireland.

249 So they took residence and named the place Nigeria, home of the Yoruba tribes.

250 But the woolly haired people of that land refused to mix with them.

251 So they were forced to depart only leaving their religious system of Orishi,

252 A system of ancestral worship,

253 Which they brought from Arabia, called Yoruba.

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 4:254

254 The land where Teraphims have always been worshipped. Such as the moon deity Allah, which in 1950, Wendell Phillips, W.F. Albright, Richard Bower and othes excavated sites at Qataban, Timna, and Marib, the ancient capital of Sheba. Thousands of inscriptions from walls and rocks in Northern Arabia have also been collected. A major temple to the Moon-god was excavated at Hazor in Palestine. Two idols of the Moon God were found. Each was in stature of a man sitting upon a throne with a crescent moon carved on his chest. Several smaller statues were also found which were identified by their inscriptions as the "daughters" of the Moon-god. Reliefs and votive bowls were used in worship of the "daughters of Allah", and they have also been discovered. The three daughters, Al-lat, Al Uzza and Manat are sometimes depicted together with Allah, the Moon-god, represented by a crescent moon above them.

255 Their religious system was created with the ability to adapt to anyone else's culture.

256 As in the case of Santeria, or Brujeria, or Voodoo, also called Jou-Jou,

257 Where the Yoruba Gods Shango, 258 Oshun,

259 Yemeyah, 260 Oya,

261 Ogune, 262 Eshu-Elegrbara,

263 Shopona-Sonoponno-Olude-Ilegbig bona, 264 Yemonja-Okokun,

265 Olu-Gbo, 266 Osanyin,

267 Orisha-Oko, 268 Agemo,

#### Tablet 4:286

269 Orunsen, and

270 Oduduwa.

271 This was taught by their great ancestor and god Yaaquub.

272 The religious system was created to be able to supplant itself over others,

273 And absorb them like a dying star consumes other stars.

274 It vamped down on Judaism to create Islaamism.

275 It vamped down on Christianity to create Santeria.

276 It vamped down on Satanism to create Voodoo.

277 Then the ships continued up the Atlantic Ocean to Sierra Leone where there is black skin and straight hair.

278 Straight on up to Mauritania, where there is black skin and straight hair,

279 To Morocco, where there is black skin and straight hair,

280 Pass through Port Of Tangia where there is black skin and straight hair.

281 Onto the Mediterranean Sea; where they stopped off in Algeria, where there is black skin and straight hair, and Bizerte in Tunisia, where there is black skin and straight hair;

282 And stopped off in Tripoli in Libya, where there is black skin and straight hair,

283 In Alexandria of Egypt, where there is black skin and straight hair.

284 They supplanted themselves on the seashores of mother Ganawa.

285 Mixing in, and taking control, these Black Skin and straight hair tribes never ventured into the heart of Ganawa. But controlled the ports and Seacoast;

286 They fathered the slave trade of the

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 4:286

woolly haired from Zanzibar,  
287 Giving the slave the original name  
Zinji, from the Native American word  
Zinni, meaning "*Black Skinned*", before  
Negro, but not before Muur that  
became Moor.

288 The Lost Tribe of Shabazz are still  
the majority on the sea coast around  
mother Ganawa.

289 They replaced their X with Arabic  
names.

290 They called themselves by new  
names, Egyptians, Ethiopians,  
Djiboutians, on around to Mauritians,  
Moroccans, Tanzanians till this day.

291 So then, they sailed north across  
the Mediterranean to Cyprus,

292 Where they were home with their  
original mother Goddess Europa;  
stopping first at the Isles of Crete, where  
Yaaquub's rules and regulations and  
system on grafting and making were  
prepared.

293 Those that remained behind, by  
jumping ships at different ports in  
Ganawa, stayed and oppressed the  
original woolly haired NUWBUNS,

294 Introducing them to mythological  
religious beliefs such as New Yoruba,  
New Islaam, Judaism, Christianity, and  
a host of others, which later became the  
enchantment or the spell.

295 They also call the spell a Hex "He-  
X" like John, who's the "He" and the  
"X" also called the Hexagram  
"He-X-Agram."

296 The hexagram is the symbol of the  
six pointed star, which again is the form  
of a Swastika, the seal of the Illuminati  
of light and fire,

297 Symbolizing their 6,000 years of  
rulership over the original Ishmaelites,  
Israelites, and Midianites.

#### Tablet 4:308

298 The word "gram" meaning "a  
seed," ties in for this was the grafting of  
a Zera meaning "an offspring or seed,"  
symbolic of the sixth letter of the  
Aramic alphabet, and the sixth letter in  
the Arabic alphabet Setah, and the sixth  
letter in the Greek alphabet, which is  
Zeta, a symbol of a snake.

299 The word Zeta is of Hebrew origin  
meaning "zaiyn" from the root word  
Zan,

300 Which is where they get Ziynah,  
which means "abomination." Note: the  
use of the letter "Z" repeatedly.

301 Their symbol is hidden in Zig Zag  
Zig, which is Za (z) Za (z) Za (z) or 6 6  
6.

302 Zig Zag Zig is the German word  
Zickzake, meaning "to turn in the  
wrong direction."

303 The beings that inspired Yaaquub,  
as well as the Yaaquub of this day,  
Hitler, are from Zeta Reticula, also  
referred to as the Mizar Constellation.

304 Remember, seed is from Middle  
English, from Old English *saed*, *sed*,  
from Latin *sēmen*, from the Greek  
sperma, meaning "sperm" or "seed" or  
the number 6 in Greek which is again  
Hex.

305 Or Xe for Xenon the 54th element  
and it's colorless, or the absence of  
melanin from the Greek neuter of Zenos  
for strange.

306 Neuter means "neither feminine or  
the original hermaphrodites," and the  
parents of these Hindus whose religion  
was called Zen or Xen from Xeno  
meaning "stranger."

307 And the religion Zen Buddhism is  
traced back to Hindus in India.

308 Now, the hexagon, also called a  
polygon with six sides, the number of





**Figure 86**  
**Adolf Hitler**

## Tablet 4:308

the sum of these angles are 720 degrees.

309 That would be 360 degrees of the spiritual and 360 degrees of the physical.

310 When the sides are equal on all sides, the hexagon is called regular, and each interior angle is 120 degrees.

311 The followers of Yaaquub were only given 120 degrees of knowledge, not 360, and not 720.

312 They only use 6 ounces of brain and the Asiatic blacks use 7 and one half ounces of brain, but you have 10 billion neurons and your brain weight is 52 ounces.

313 Their reticula formation or the inner laser beam that directs the impulses to the two halves of the brain for action and reaction, is defected.

314 Even the slaves of the slave trade are led to have faith that they are of this Lost Tribe of Shabazz, and don the Swastika in the form of an X, until they too can take on an Arabic name.

315 From Alexandria the journey continued on to their new home.

316 These Asiatic Black Men, with straight hair, had a dissatisfied nature; evil dwelled within them.

317 So their wise scientist met with the elders of the Dunaakial and they decided to try to graft the evil out of their nature.

318 The results: the Flugelrods came out of this genetic splicing, and the graftation in attempts, to remove their disagreeable side, for evil lived within these Asiatic Black Men,

319 Original Hindus since their evil ancestors came to visit the planet between the time periods of 76 billion years to 66 billion years ago.

320 These Hindus are the ones who converted to Yaaquub's plan.

## Tablet 4:331

321 While living in Arabia, they became the tribe called Sheshbazzar, the thirteenth tribe known as The Lost Tribe of Shabazz.

322 For many of them got lost on the way.

323 Those that survived the journey around Ganawa were used in the grafting and making of this new race.

324 For any babies born with Negroid (black) genes, a pin was stuck in their brain. Then next was the Mongoloid, brown.

325 They were spared to breed, to make the red, the yellow and then, Caucasoid, the pale.

326 This process took 600 years of grafting and separating. You have Negroid, Mongoloid, and Caucasoid. All the other races are just that, a mixture or other.

327 Thus Yaaquub's nation was born. A ruler was set over them, and she was called Europa, the daughter of Agenor and sister of Cadmus.

328 Europa, was empress of this land, yet without guidance they regressed and took refuge in Pelion, A peak, 1,601.9 m (5,252 ft) high, of northeast Greece in eastern Thessaly; that is the Isles of Patmos, an island of southeast Greece in the Dodecanese Islands of the Aegean Sea.

329 Then on up into the mountain region of Thessaly, and into the Grotto or Grotte meaning "*caves*."

330 They conquered and enslaved the original inhabitants of that land then called Yunan, who they were the descendants of Javan, the son of Japeth and Ifaat. The Yunan were also known as Ionians.

331 The savage beasts that were grafted

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 4:331

from the Asiatic Hindu Black Man, were nothing more than the original blonde haired, blue eyed, pale skinned, melanin lacking, grafted disagreeable, rebellious seed of Yaaquub, the mad scientist. called Flugelrods..

332 Shameless, moral-less, hair covering their body from ankle to shoulder, the beast of the field, also called Behemoth.

333 They walked on all fours and ate flesh raw, having bestiality acts.

334 Thus, the dog became their best friend. They allowed him to lick their leprous sores, and to this day they will allow them to sleep in their beds, eat off their plates, and even lick them in the mouth.

335 They moved on to Patmos in the Aegean Sea, which is 20 miles south of Samos, the site of Samael, and 24 miles west of Asia Minor; that is the Greek Isles.

336 The outcome of the graftation was the Flugelrods, who were bred by mixing in the seed of the Pleiadeans, which is blond hair and blue eyed, mixing and grafting from the genes of the Asiatics, black straight haired and black skinned, and black eyed Hindus. Grafting from the brown germ to the red germ to the yellow germ and on into the new Earth bred, the Flugelrods.

337 Also breeding the abstract: black skin and blue eyed.

338 He set up rules and regulations that they were to abide by under all circumstances.

339 Those of his followers that did not obey him were to have their throat slit from ear to ear, and their bodies left on the seashore at high tide.

340 They separated into 2 groups. The original Halaabites, or Hulub

#### Tablet 4:354

Flugelrods,

341 Who became known as the Neanderthals, or simply cave men;

342 Eating raw flesh, running around on all fours, and living in a state of bestiality.

343 They found their way into the inner caverns of the planet. Many of them took residence there, while others in time used the tricknology, and terrorized other innocent tribes.

344 Those that did not jump ship, were grafted out of existence,

345 As opposed to the European Flugelrods, named Europeans, after their female leader that rebelled,

346 Who is also named Europa, daughter of Agenor, sister of Cadmus, known as Zeus.

347 This Europa gave birth to Zeus, another "Z", that's the second zig, the first being Zuen, Zeus who had 3 sons Minos, Rahdamanthus, and Sarpedon.

348 She, Europa eventually betrayed Zeus and remarried Asterius, ruler of Crete. At her death she was deified as a fertility deity by Zeus.

349 With this tricknology they were given the power to rule for not less than 6,000 Earth years.

350 They entered from the east side where there are harbors called Isthmus.

351 Into the Grotto or Grotte which means a "cavern." One of the entrances to the Flugelrod's cavern home was called Palatkwapi.

352 This is also where the Scroll of Revelations was revealed to Yuhanna Bar Zabadiy, that is, John son of Zebedee the divine, in the year 96 A.D.

353 All of these are names used today, you may find them on your maps.

354 For the original journey, the

## CHAPTER THREE

EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

THE SCIENTIST

Tablet 4:354

Asiatic blacks were divided into three classes for this journey.

355 They lost 95 percent of the people.

356 Ten percent of that original 95 percent became betrayers.

357 Leaving 85 percent confused.

358 And only 5 percent made it to the final destination.

359 The journey was a 360 degree circle around the mother continent.

360 Originally they departed with 100 ships, which left carrying 59,999 passengers and Sheshbazzar himself making it a total of 60,000 passengers.

361 Yet only 3 ships arrived at the final destination carrying 600 people on each.

362 A total of 1800 people arrived in Patmos, where the great scientist were going to spend 600 years, trying to reform these disagreeable people by grafting the evil out of their genes.

363 After futile attempts, they all agreed that it could not be done.

364 For the making of this original seed Yacub El- called also Eloah, as it says, came from Teman, the south, and the holy one Yiskhawk, his father was from Mount Peran, meaning "place of caverns" that led to Shamballah.

365 Yaaquub, went to the worst part of the planet Earth, where his creation would live amongst the Nakhaashites, where the original Sama'El, the Luciferian, the evil reptilian did dwell, in the abandoned place of Nod.

366 All of them were dissatisfied. There was no one tribe of people ruling the planet Earth in Yaaquub's time, so this made it convenient.

367 So Yacub Har vowed to be their ruler, and that he would create a people who would rule for 6,000 years until a

Tablet 4:373

savior was born. The Greeks and Roman Christian called him Messiah, Messias, The Khazar Jews called this savior "Mashiakh" and Muslims called him "Masiyh" in Nuwaubic it's "Masuh"

368 Yaaquub was helped by a group of Humanoids from Lahamu "Venus". Their description is: average height between 5'7"-6'3", with a tan complexion with black to dark brown, 6 ether hair. They could pass for any Euro-Arabs on Earth, who had Markabians, who are Humanoid Markabians, from Zeta Reticuli.

369 They have mixed with humans, and have been here for many thousands of years. Producing what is commonly known as little people, extremely short human beings, who are neither Pygmies nor Midgets.

370 The Lahamuians would use the Markabians as their servants. They have been visiting this planet for thousands of years. They refer to their planet as the early morning star.

371 They vowed to send a Venerian as a savior to the New Asiatic black man. To him he would appear in the person coming from Arabia.

372 His mother will be called Mami, who is of the Chaldean Gods they'll spell it "Mimi", the Cuthite, and his father El-funz, from the Greek Alepho meaning "Anointed" or Alphus or "Alphounzo" old Greek for leprosy from the Alphos meaning "white, absence of pigment, albinism," a form of psoriasis, they'll spell his name Alphonso, and declare he is a Cushite.

373 He was one of the original incarnated deities; not man. This Venerian they will call their God incarnate. He will leave them an

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 4:373

agreeable humanoid Rumardian as a teacher, named Crlll.

374 They were talking about the making of the Jew—the original ones. Sheshbazzar means "worshipper of fire." The color of their flag is the sun, with the Moon and the Star, which is a representation of the whole universe.

375 This seed moved behind the Caucasus mountains on up into Russia and became known as the Khazars. The woolly haired, 7 ether, Orientalist of this seed called Asiatics, were known as the Ashkhenazims. These are the grafted devils that Yaaquub created.

376 They are your Flugelrods, original Khazars, and your Asiatics, Ashkhenazims.

377 Their symbol being the universe, the Moon called Qummar also Qamar, the sun and the bright morning star, they use the crescent moon and the pentagram that is the five pointed star; the original Jacobites used the hexagram, they call Mogan David, the Star of David, or the Star of Bethlehem. They endowed their creation with one hundred and twenty years of life.

378 It took 120 degrees of knowledge to accomplish this over a period of 600 years of those who were under Yaaquub's rules and regulations. There are those that use the pentagram, "*a five-pointed star formed by 5 straight lines connecting the vertices of a pentagon and enclosing another pentagon in the completed figure*", or those that use the hexagram, "*a 6-pointed star formed by extending each of the sides of a regular hexagon into equilateral triangles*", and those that use the heptagon, "*a polygon having 7 sides*," each believing that their star represents the supreme power of

#### Tablet 4:386

force that controls all aspects of existence.

379 However, stars are born and die. Stars have limited brightness, thus as a symbol they would indicate a limited amount of intellect. Crescents are merely 1 stage of the 4 stages of the Moon, thus a star and crescent is a symbol of limited information and time, and deception because the star can never sit in the crescent moon, for the Stars are millions of times larger than the Moon.

380 Even the octagon with each of the 8 points of the symbol represents the Sun and is on a 15 degree angle and  $8 \times 15 = 120$ . 1/3rd of the whole, which is 360 degrees of information.

381 This being 120 degrees representing the awakening and the civilizing between each of the 8 points is a 45 degree angle, that represents 360 degrees of knowledge of the physical.

382 Then there is 360 degrees, which is the knowledge of the spiritual, of which they do not have.

383 This symbol was worn on the chest by the great scientist Yaaquub, who was born hydrocephalic, which is having a head the size of 2 of his tribe members—the Dunaakial and the Teros.

384 Yaaquub's scientists would brand each one of his followers with a symbol called in Nuwaubic A'wuth, in Aramic Esre and in Ashuric/Syriac Ashara, which equaled the original symbol X, of which you already have a great overstanding of, and is your modern day cross.

385 It became the Swastika, a symbol that can be found all over the world.

386 Having 4 outer 90 degree angles and 4 inner 90 degree angles equaling



## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 4:386

720 degrees.

387 Their religion was based on phallic worship symbols representing reproduction.

388 They prostrated themselves on all fours in remembrance of their lowly state, when they were walking on all fours, living in caves and worshipping their earthly fires. Thus we have sun worship. They prostrate beneath the mammary glands of females and call it a dome, and beneath the phallic of a male and call it a minaret, giving birth to your domes and minarets of their mosques and synagogues.

389 The X's numerical value is 10, and it is symbolic of the 10th letter of the Aramic alphabet, which is the Yod symbolizing that they were originally under the agreeable Yahwehans.

390 Or the 10th letter of the Ashuric/Syriac alphabet, which was Ra and symbolized **ruwakh**, the "soul" of creation. They were the first Negroids born with beards. He made them all clean shaven, so that they would look like the original Pthahites.

391 They were to mix in with the original Cushite, and await their savior, who would come to them from Venus, Lahamu. There would be carefully planned breeding amongst the descendants of the Nuwbuns under the Amorites, and one of them would be part Nubun, and part Rumardian in the far west away from the east.

392 They would be kidnapped and taken into bondage for 400 years.

393 You find the symbolism in the Book of Exodus of the Torah, which was plagiarized by Tammuz called Yahweh.

394 It became the law and enforcer of

#### Tablet 4:406

the Spell of Ignorance, called the Spell of Sleep.

395 Therein you will find the story of Yaaquub cloaked in the Jacob and Esau story.

396 This Jacob was born in the year 1918 B.C.E. and died in the year 1771 B.C.E.

397 One of Isaac and Rebecca's twin sons; and the biblical story of Jacob is a symbolical story.

398 He is the son of Abraham and his first wife Sarah; his name is Isaac. He fathered the biblical Jacob. He is also the progenitor of the 12 tribes of Israel.

399 It was this mentality that fathered the so-called Jew,

400 The father of tricknology from the original Yaaquub story which they read and have faith and incorporate in the new law which they call the Protocol of the Learnt Elders of Zion.

401 Yaaquub's mischief makers in the land now rule the surface of the planet.

402 An evil and diabolical plan to control everyone; and like any other magnetic force, you will find that "unalikes attract" and "likes repel."

403 This is also true in regard to the people. The Negroid and the Caucasoid are unlike so they will attract.

404 This is done through integration, in order to destroy the Nubun. For Nubuns dealing with Nubuns repel. Why? Because "likes repel," and this causes fighting and separation.

405 This is one of the reasons why Nubian people, descendants of the Nubuns can never come together, to unite, to overthrow the devil.

406 The Jew, who is not a true Israelite, is the remainder of those released out of captivity.

## Tablet 4:406

*"Surely, I know about your tribulation and your poverty. Always begging for money. Nevertheless you are rich in blessings and resources, and there is great blasphemy against you by those who say: Surely they say they are of Judah and they are not of Judah. They are the community of the Physical Evil One, Reptilian, Dragon, Nakhbash or Satan, Shaytaan son of Zuen.*

407 From there they went back to Jerusalem and rebuilt Solomon's temple,  
408 Which was done by a mixed people, part original Israelite and part Babylonian.

409 This mixing occurred during the 136 years of captivity and was the start of the Jew's devilish teachings.

410 It was predicted of him by the Magus, 15,000 years ago, that he would make a devil. He also named the first male of his creation Adam, and his wife was Lilith. So he was born with a determined idea to make a people to rule for 6,000 years.

411 Originally, there was no tribe called Sheshbazzar.

412 This was the name of a man whose name is also Zerubabel, leader of the mixed tribe of Judah.

413 Sheshbazzar's name was taken by the men in respect and they called themselves Shabazz, and him, they called Daddy Shabazz who went back to Ganawa.

414 The name Shabazz, is thought to be an Arabic word, however, is actually made up of two words: Shah, which is Persian for the word "king" or "ruler," and "Bazz," which is an Arabic word meaning "Falcon," or in Nuwaubic "Ba-uz" which is the head of the Horus, the symbol of the son of Osiris, and Isis,

## Tablet 4:423

who in Sumerian was Ishtar and Dammuzi.

415 This Horus was Tammuz or Yahweh, later to be known as Christ, from the Hindu Krishna. Their Messiah or Masuh.

416 However, the name Shabazz itself comes from the word Sheshbazzar, which literally means "sun worshippers" or "fire worshippers."

417 Sheshbazzar was the Hebrew form for this name in Babylonian language. It was Shamash-Ban-Seri-Babili-Sur, meaning "O Shamash protect the father and builder of the seed of Babylon."

418 Shamash, was the Sumerian and Babylonian sun-god. Even though he was called by the name Shabazz, he was in no way affiliated with sun or fire worship.

419 Yet, fire worship became the religion of the Flugelrods, who depended on it for heat, and light while in the caverns.

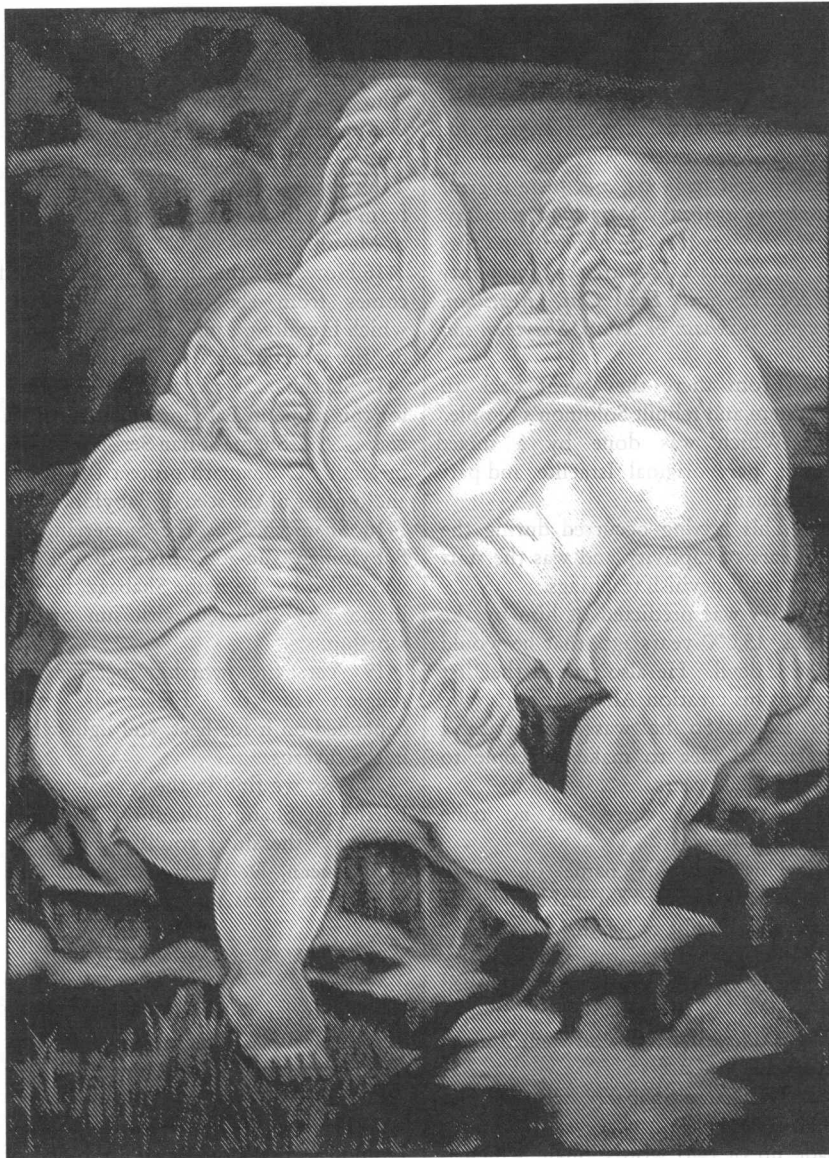
420 Also we find in the caverns of the Earth not Shamballah, for there are 8 caverns therein you'll find the Sumuwnean, Deros, the Duwaani, the Sunaynans, Teros, and the Shuyukh.

*The Making Of A New Race*

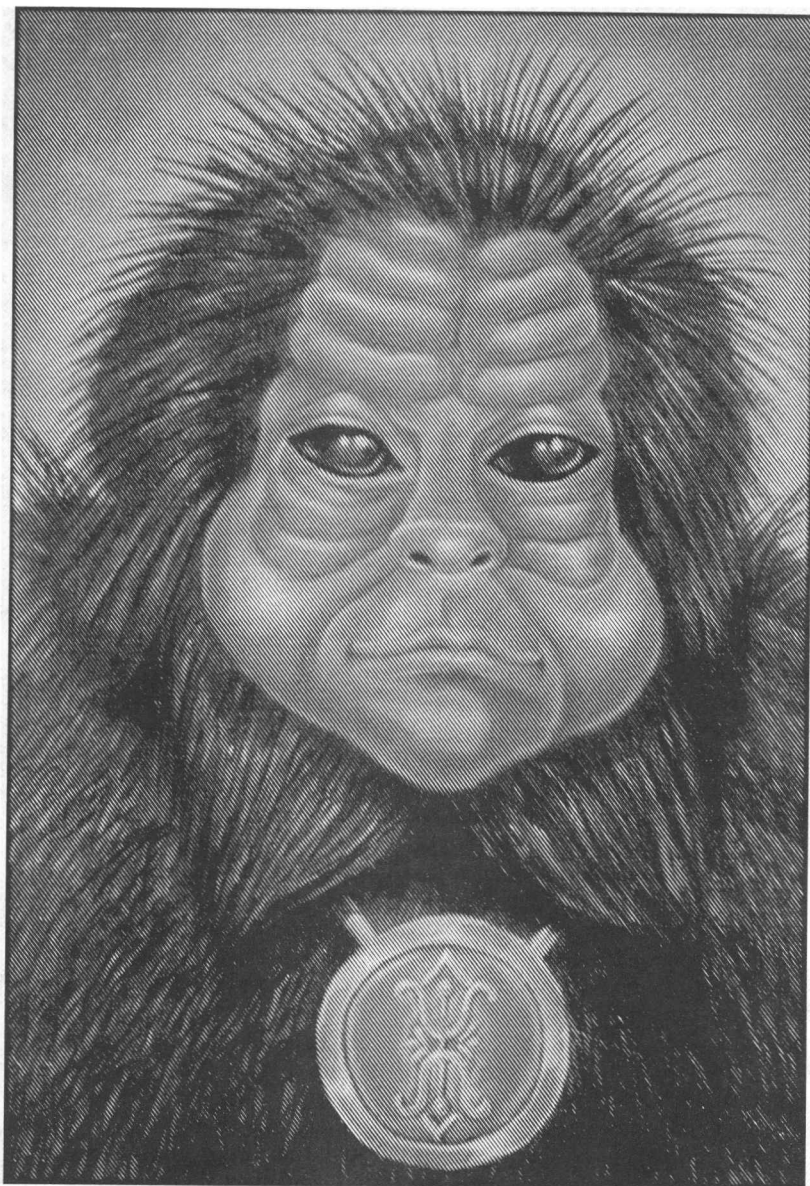
421 In order to breed a being with a balanced nature, the scientist saw that the Homo-Erectus needed intelligence and sense.

422 By using the blood of the 6 ether, Homo-Erectus, along with the blood of the 9 ether, Anunnagi.

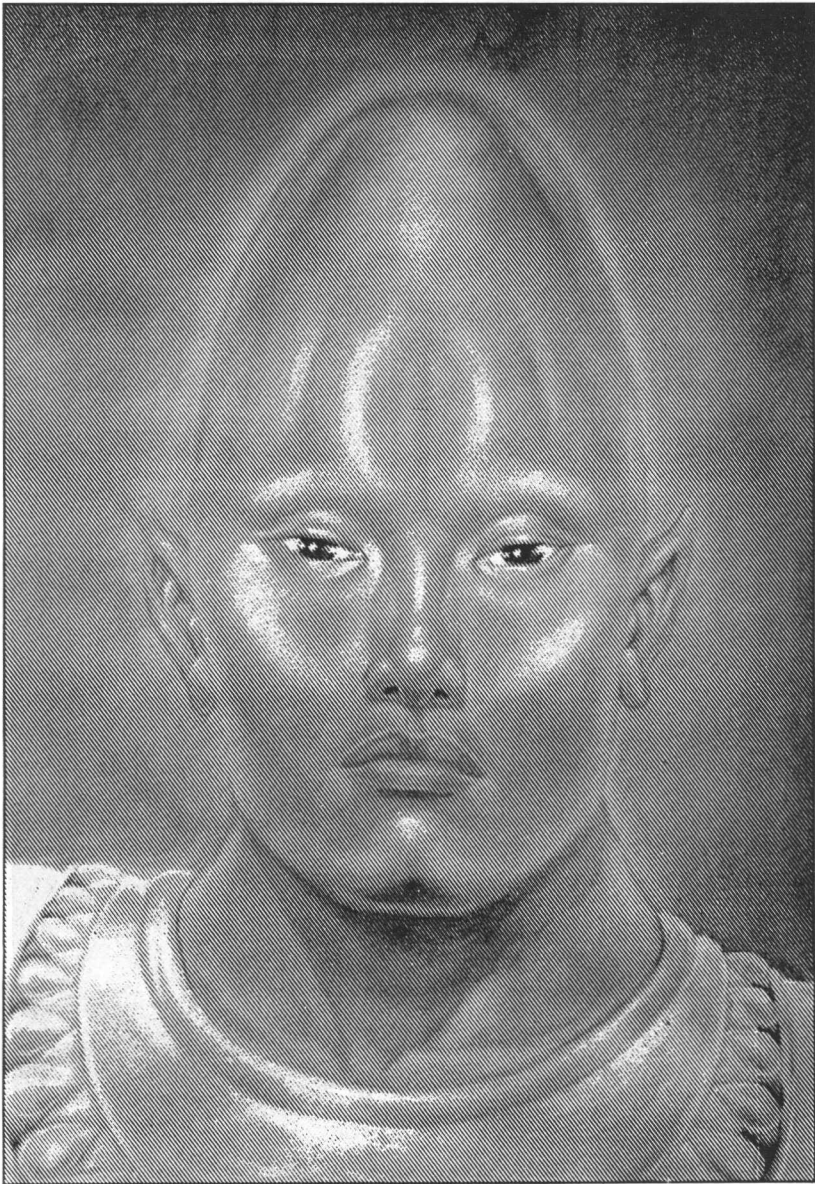
423 Because it was Enqi's idea to make these new beings to work in the mines, it was suggested that his wife, the scientist Ninqi, use her body,



**Figure 87**  
**Family Of Deros**

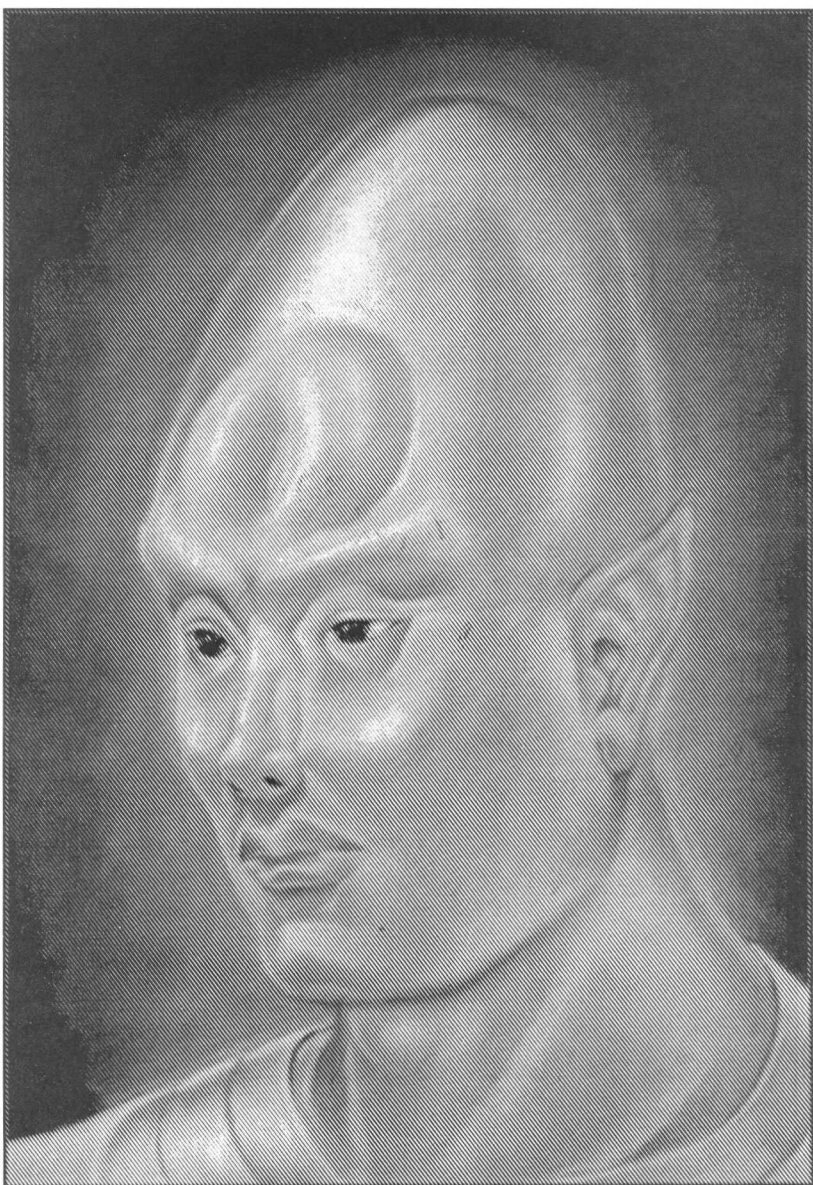


**Figure 88**  
**Sinclair, The Chief Of The Duwaani Tribe**

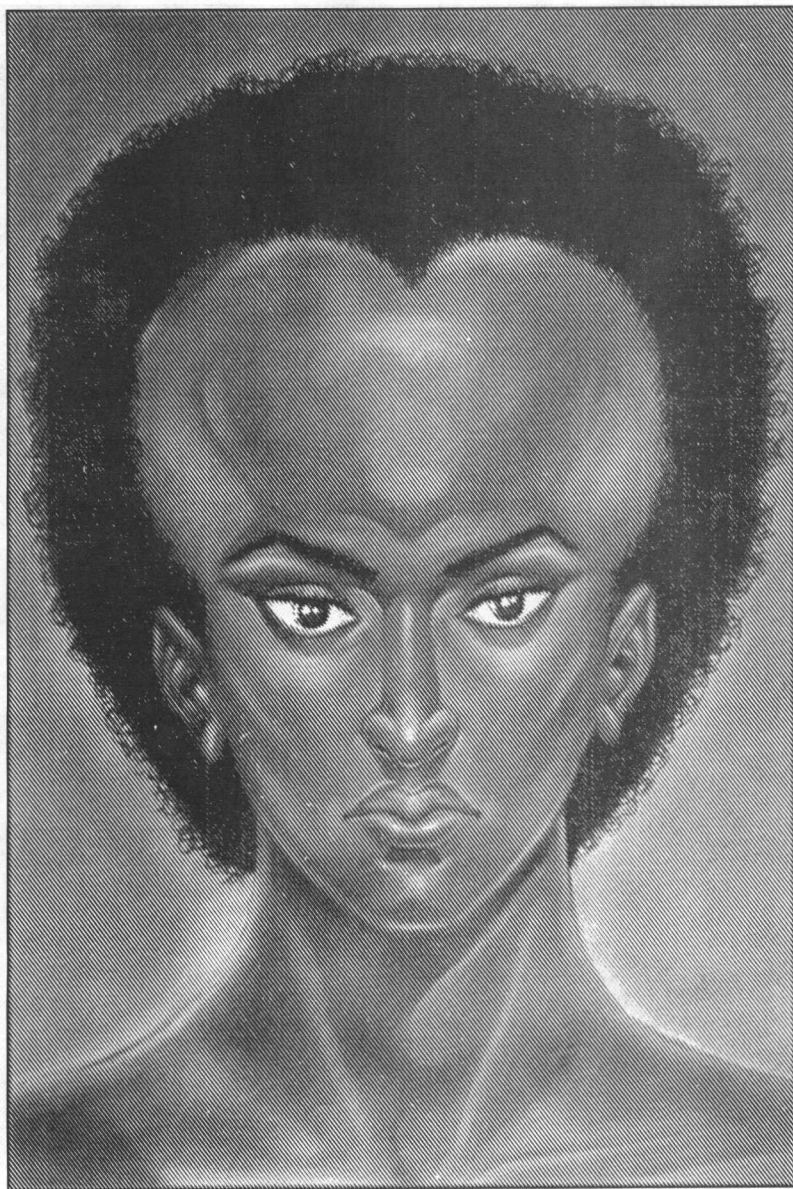


**Figure 89**  
**Laamsa, The Chieftain Of The Teros**

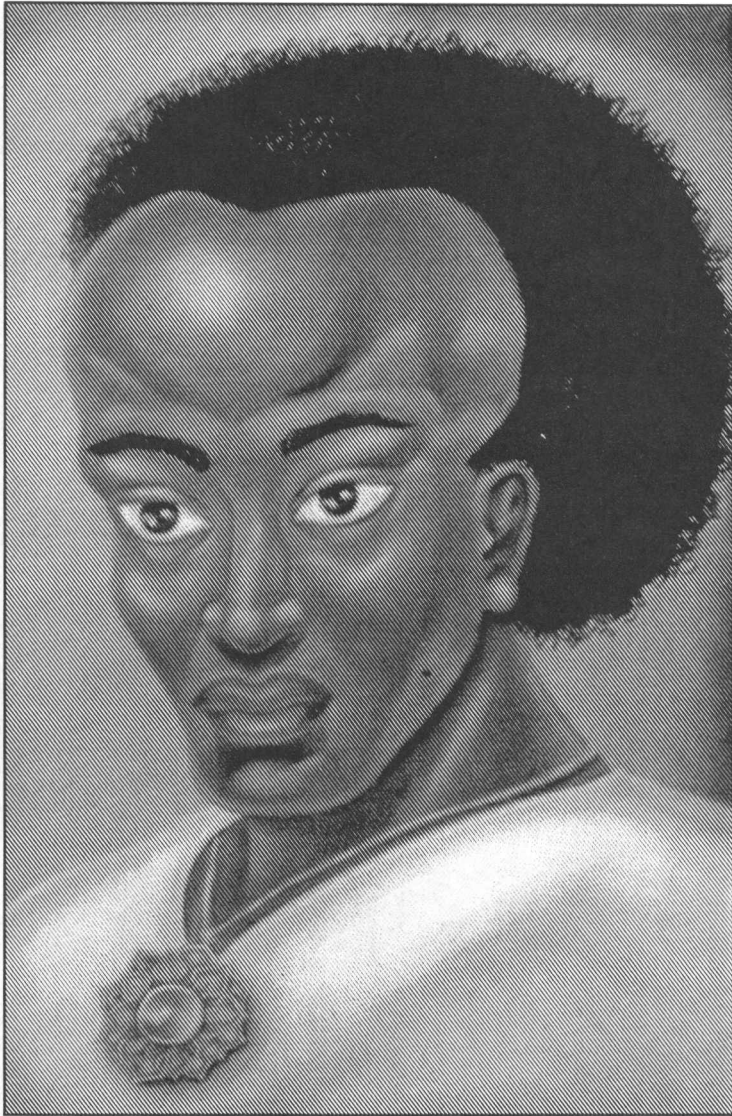




**Figure 90**  
**Haatif, The Husband Of Radiyyah**



**Figure 91**  
**Radiyyah, Daughter Of Fuquur**



**Figure 92**  
**Fuquur, The Leader Of The Dunaakial Tribe And Brother**  
**Of Yiskhawk**

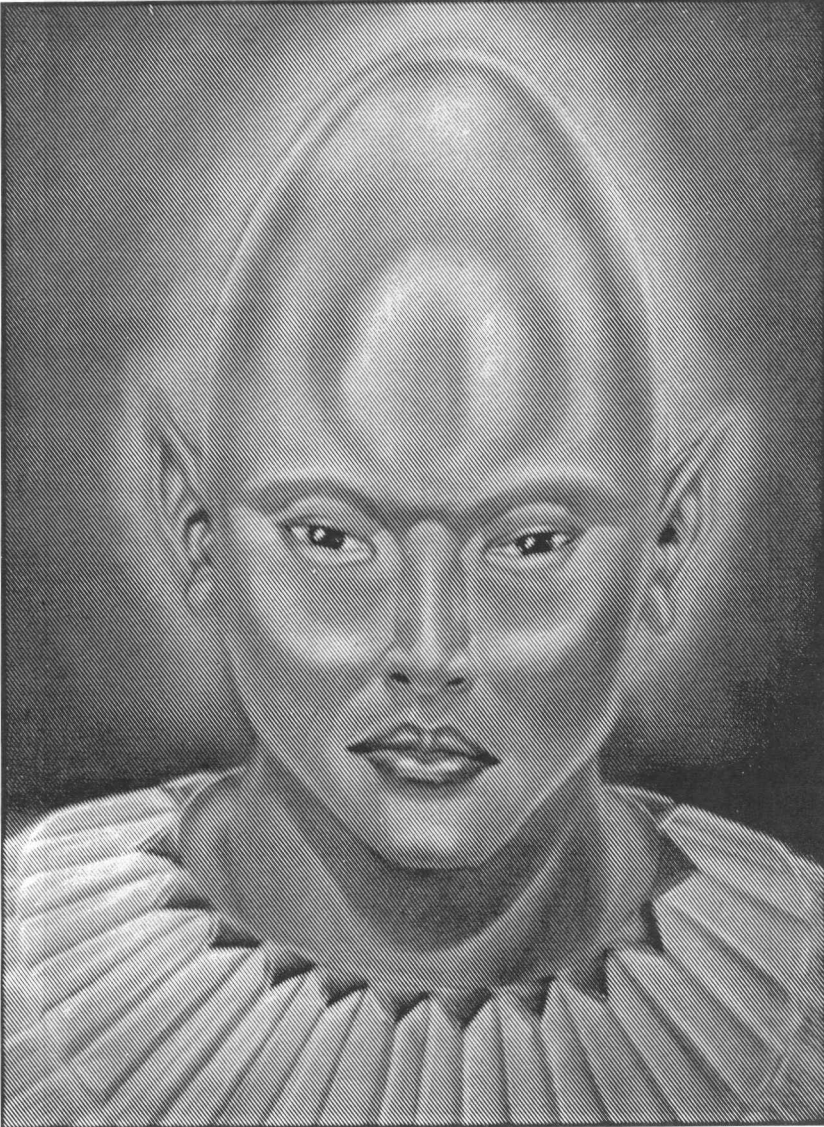
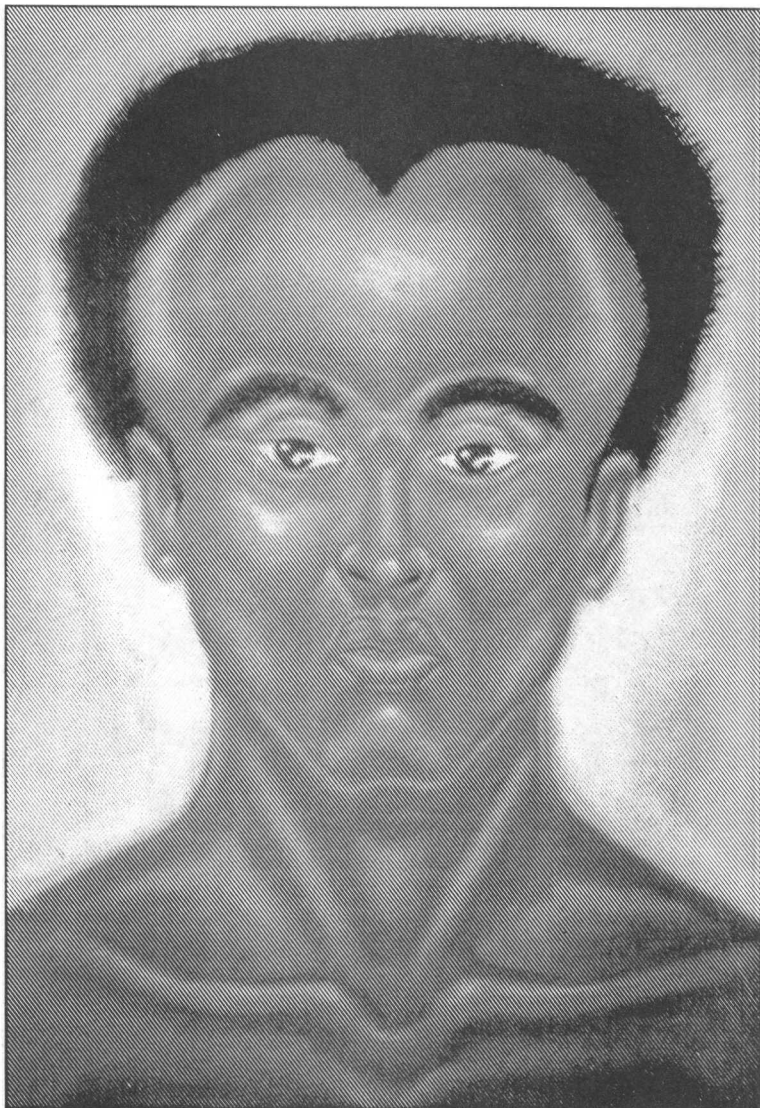


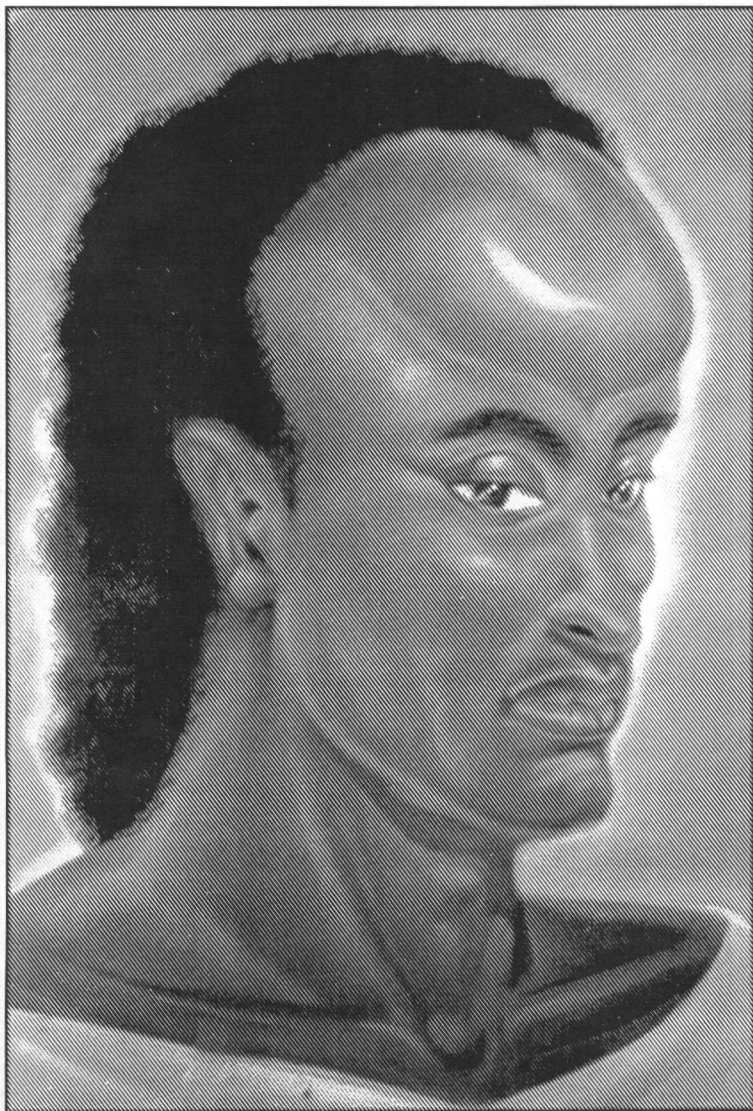
Figure 93  
Lusinas Of The Tero Tribe And The Mother Of Yaaquub



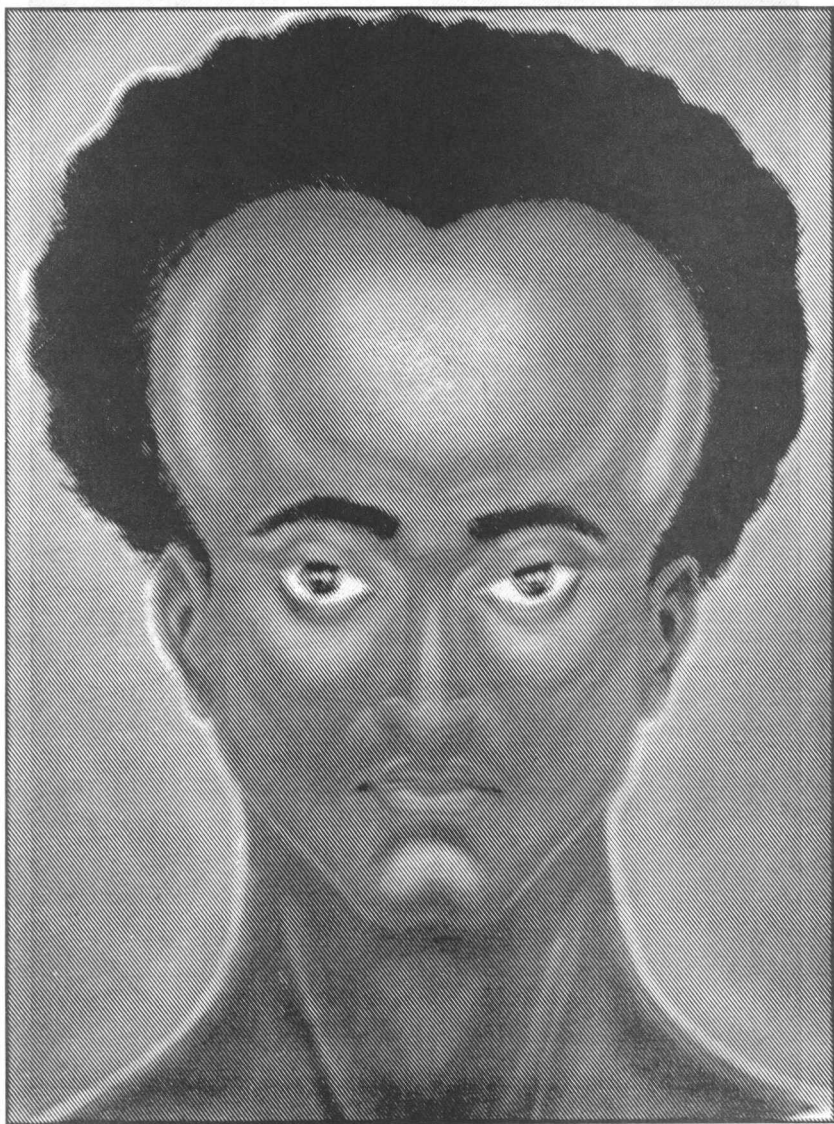


**Figure 94**  
**Ammo Of The Dunaakial Tribe And Brother Of Fuquur And**  
**Yiskhawk**

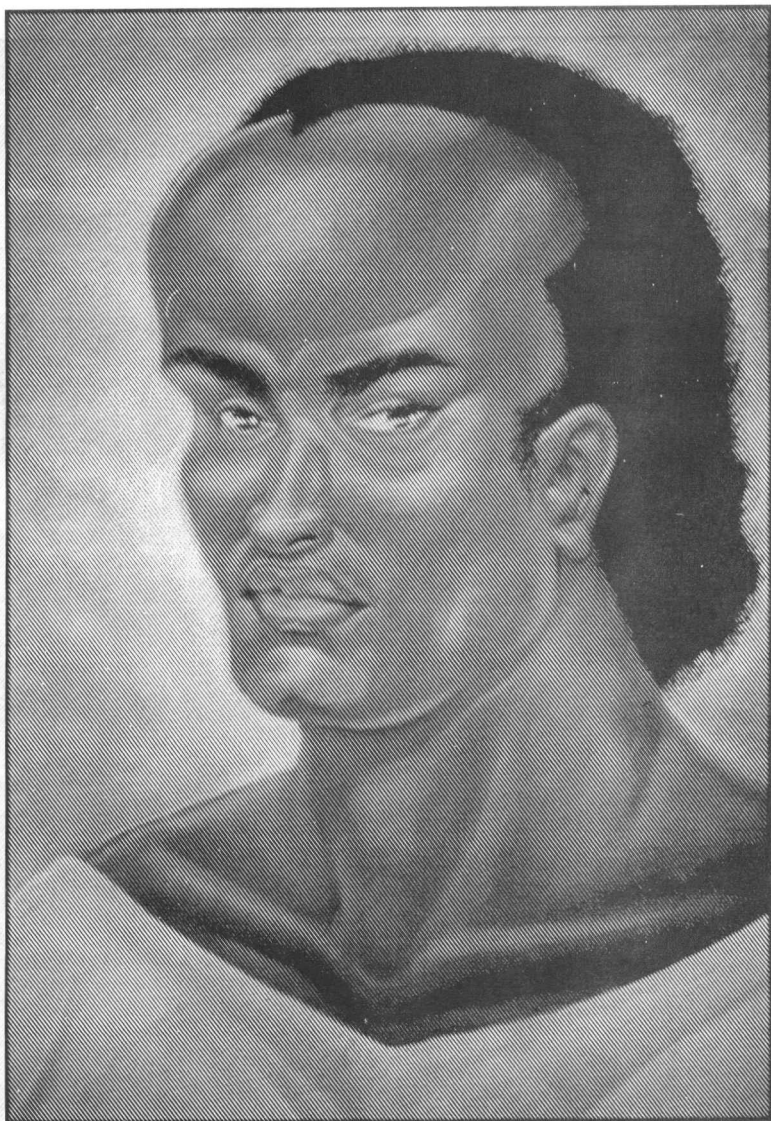




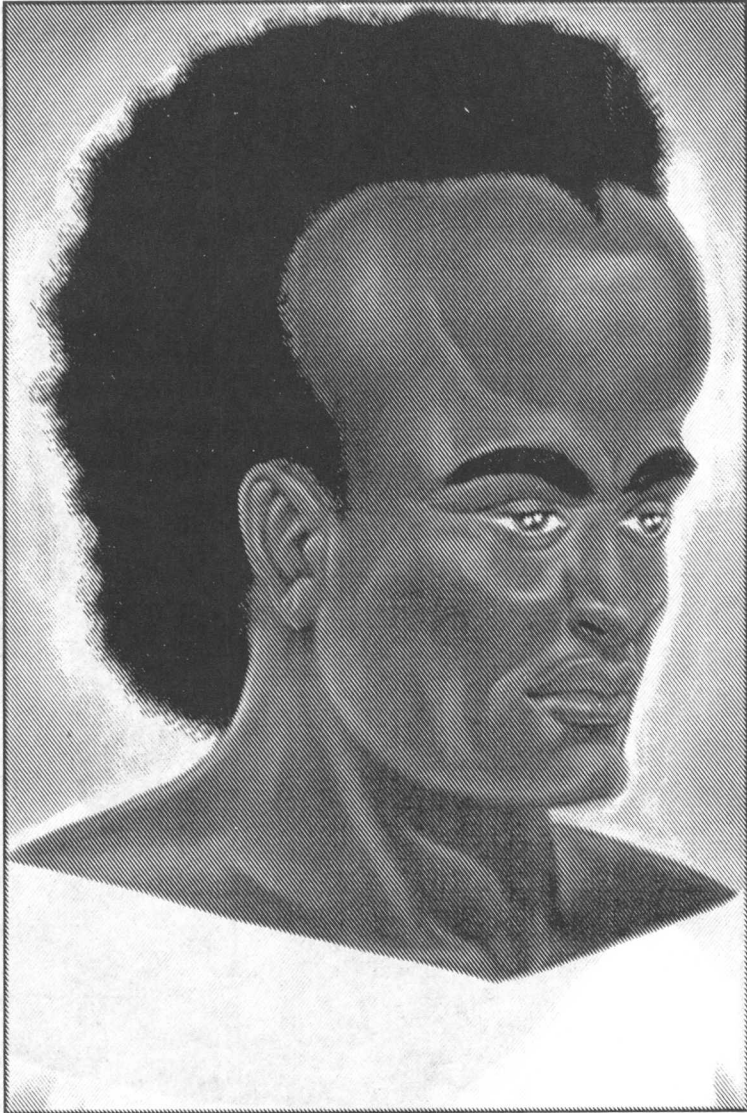
**Figure 95**  
**Hasiy Of The Dunaakial Tribe And Brother Of Fuquur And**  
**Yiskhawk**



**Figure 96**  
**Ramah Of The Dunaakial Tribe And Brother Of Fuquur**  
**And Yiskhawk**

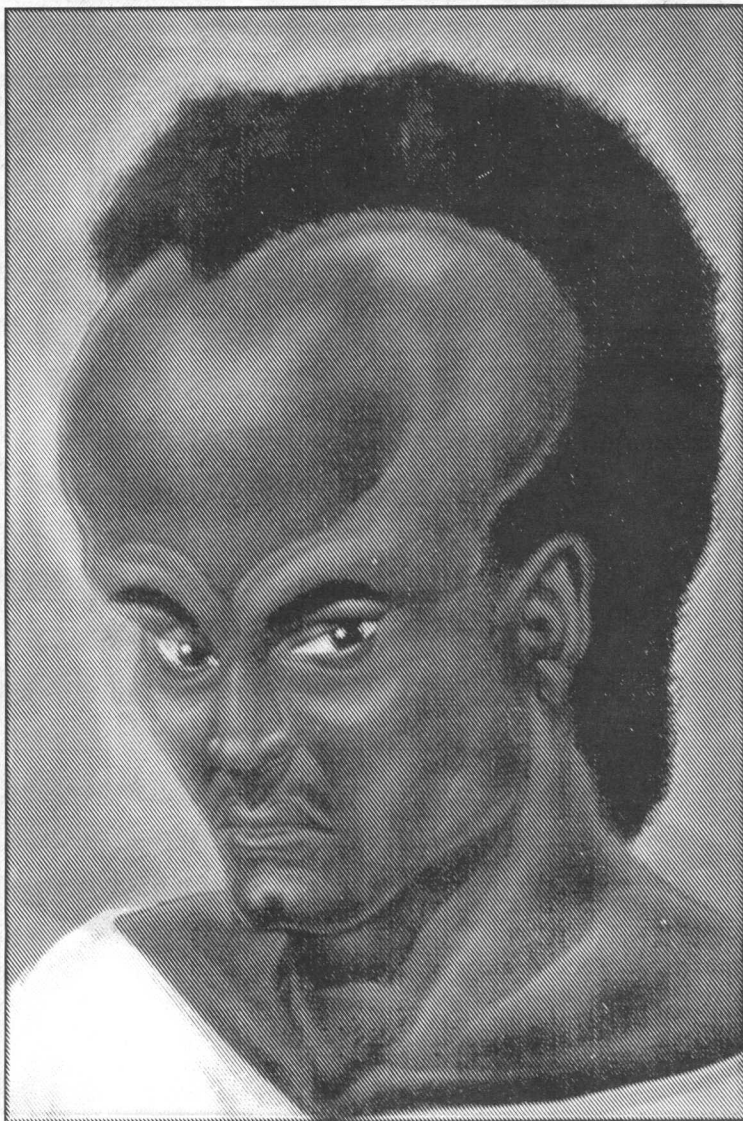


**Figure 97**  
**Akhsad Of The Dunaakial Tribe And Brother Of Fuquur**  
**And Yiskhawk**



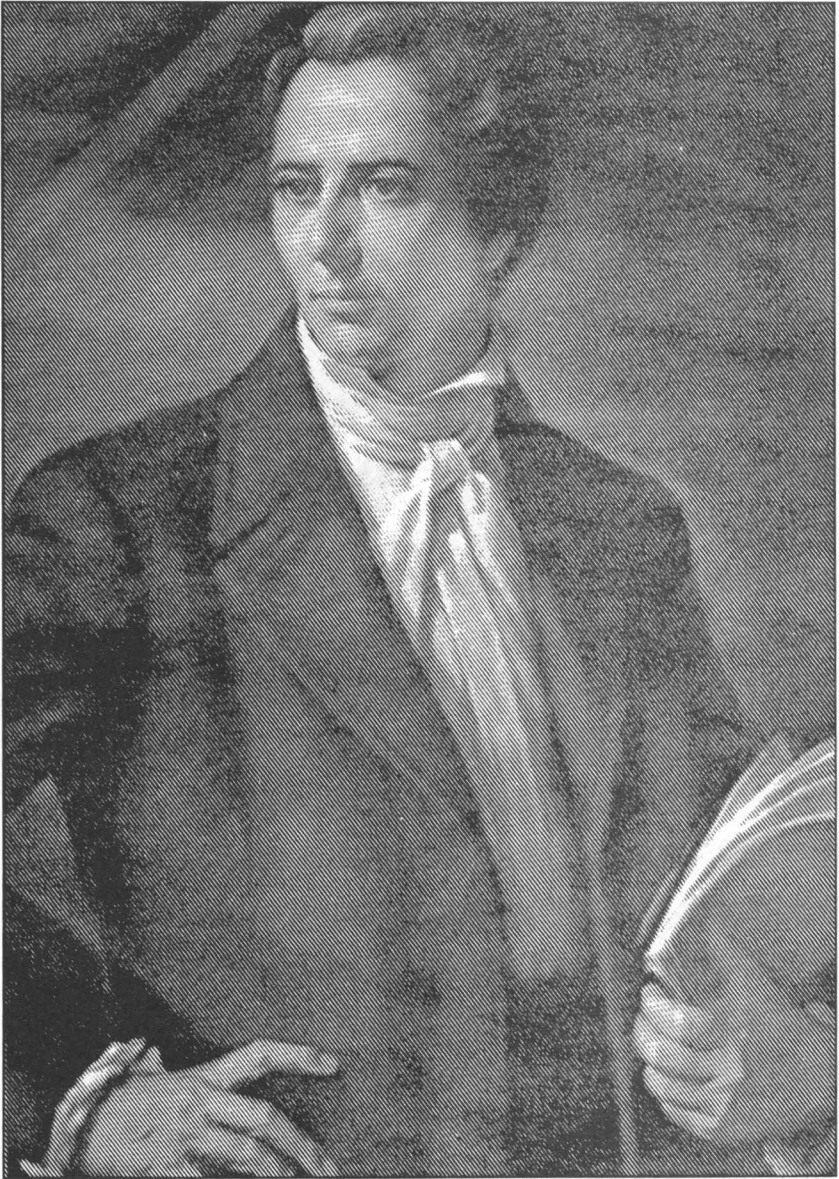
**Figure 98**  
**Tunday Of The Dunaakial Tribe And Brother Of Fuquur**  
**And Yiskhawk**



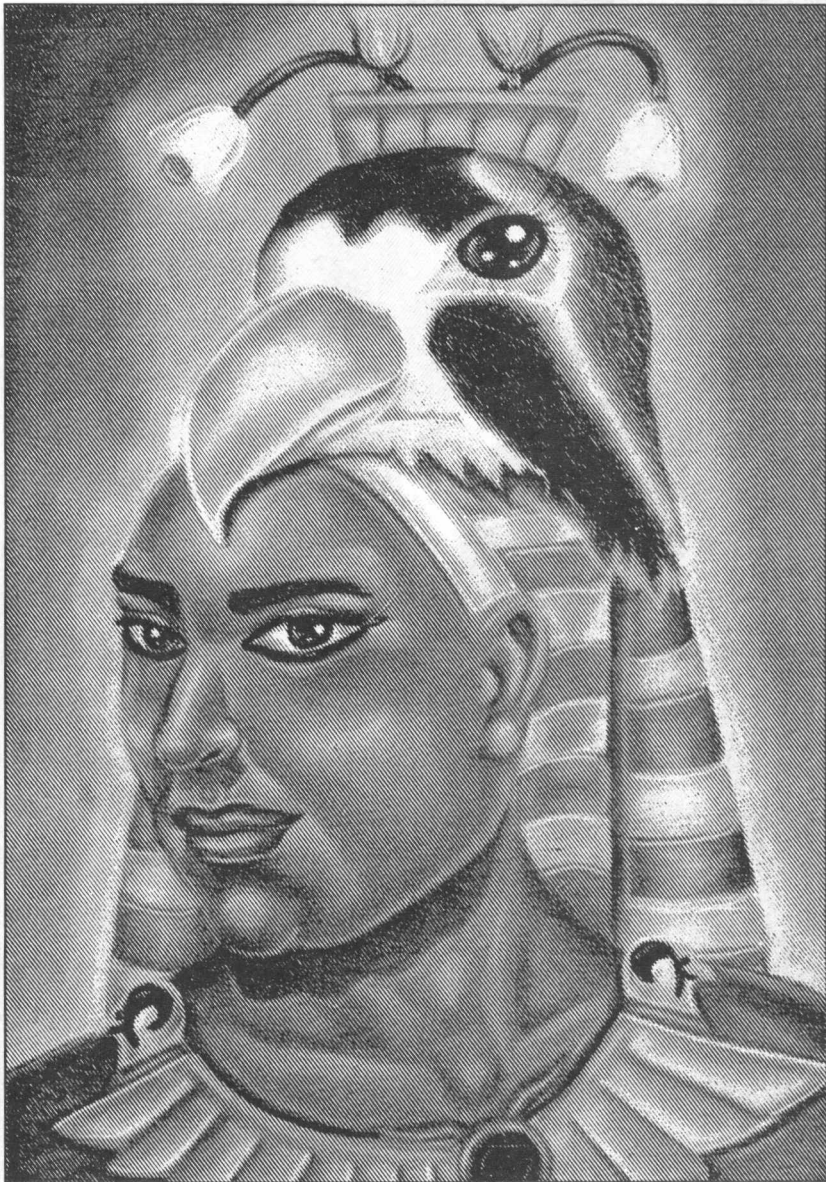


**Figure 99**  
**Yiskhawk Of The Dunaakial Tribe. He Is The Twin Brother**  
**Of Fuquur And The Father Of Yaaquub.**

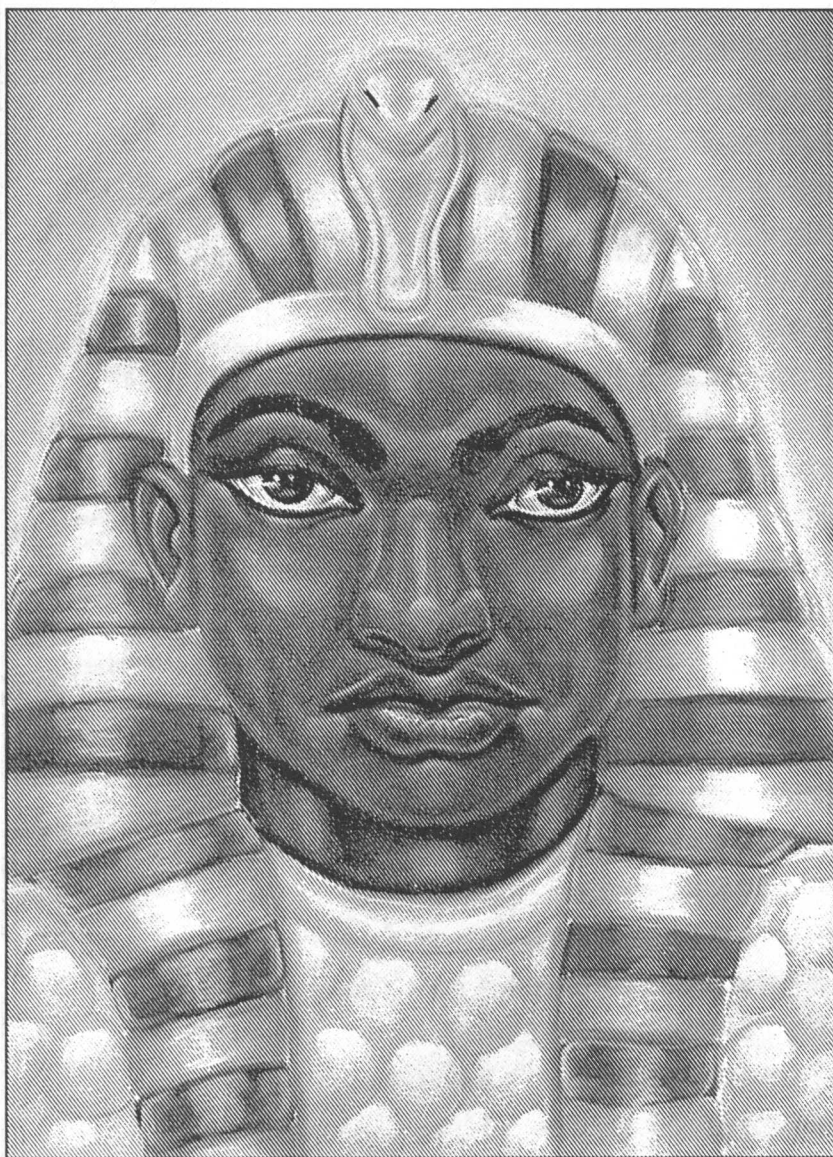




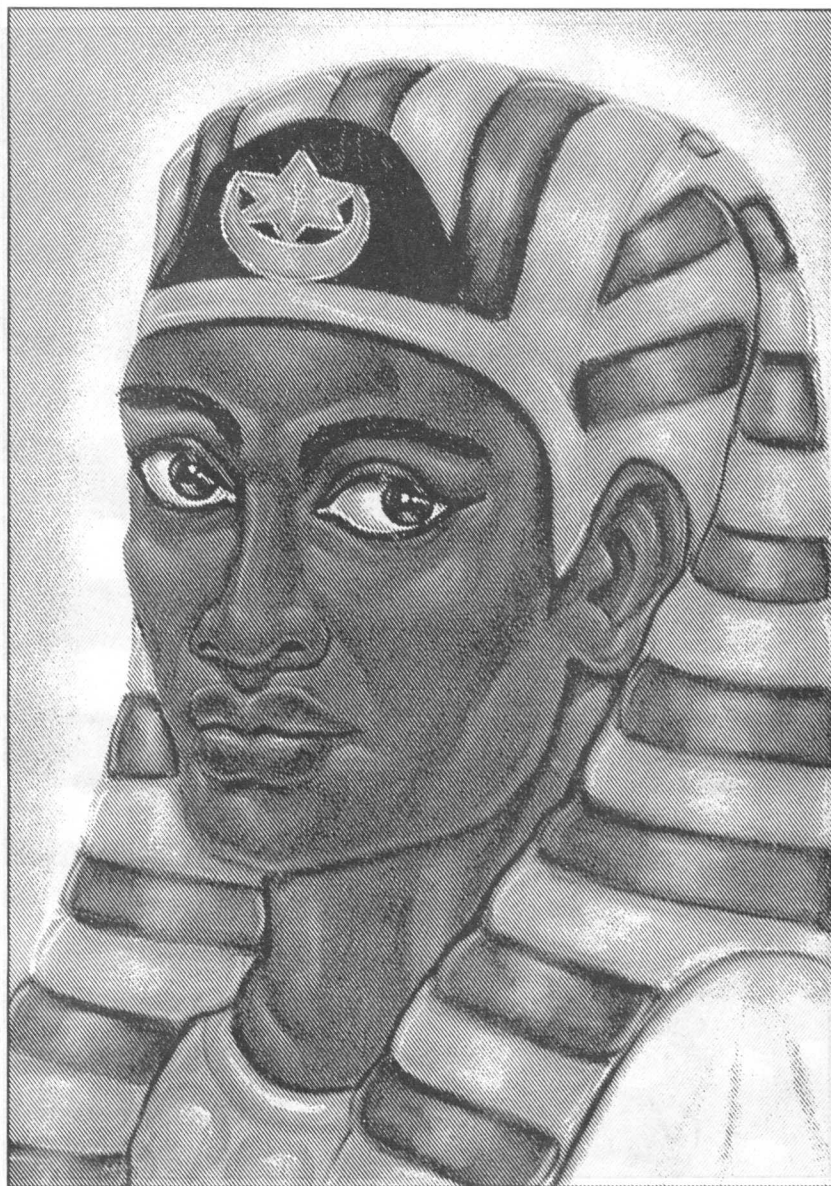
**Figure 100**  
**Joseph Smith**



**Figure 101**  
**Hapi, Son Of Horus**

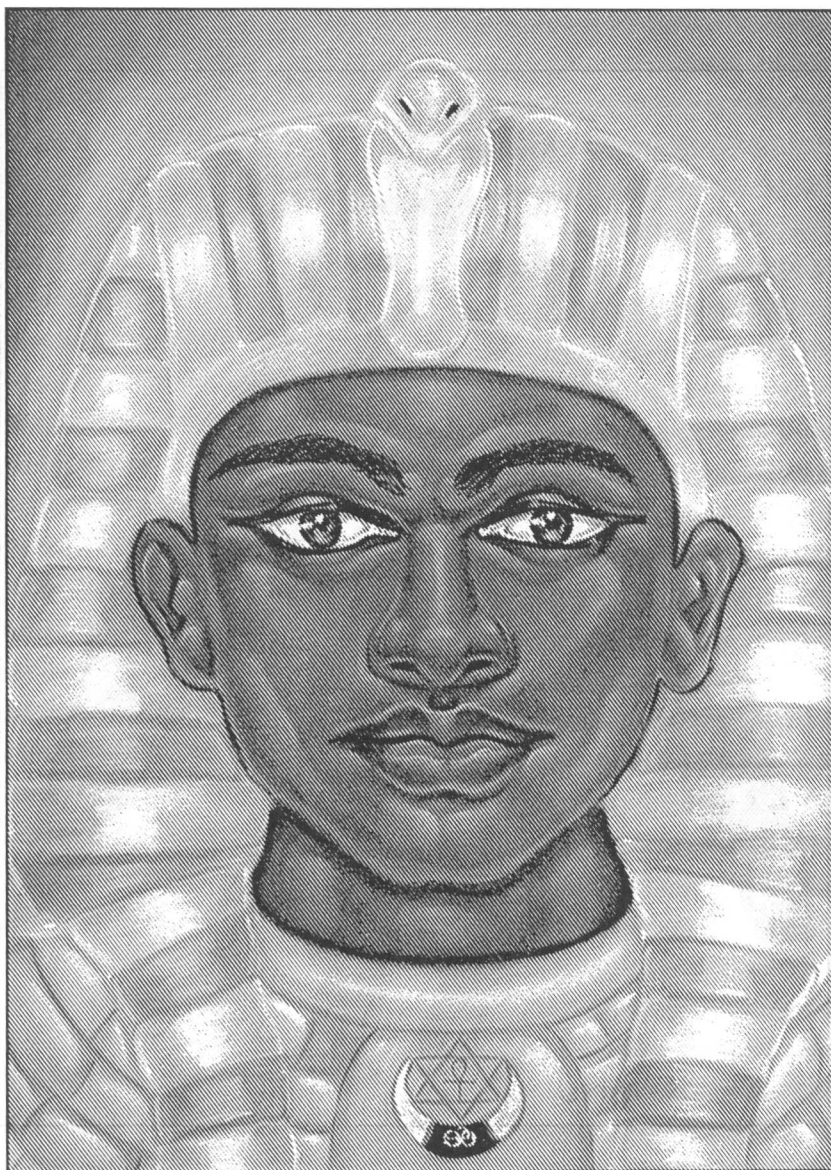


**Figure 102**  
**Imsety, Son Of Horus**



**Figure 103**  
**Qebesenefer, Son Of Horus**





**Figure 104**  
**Daumutef, Son Of Horus**

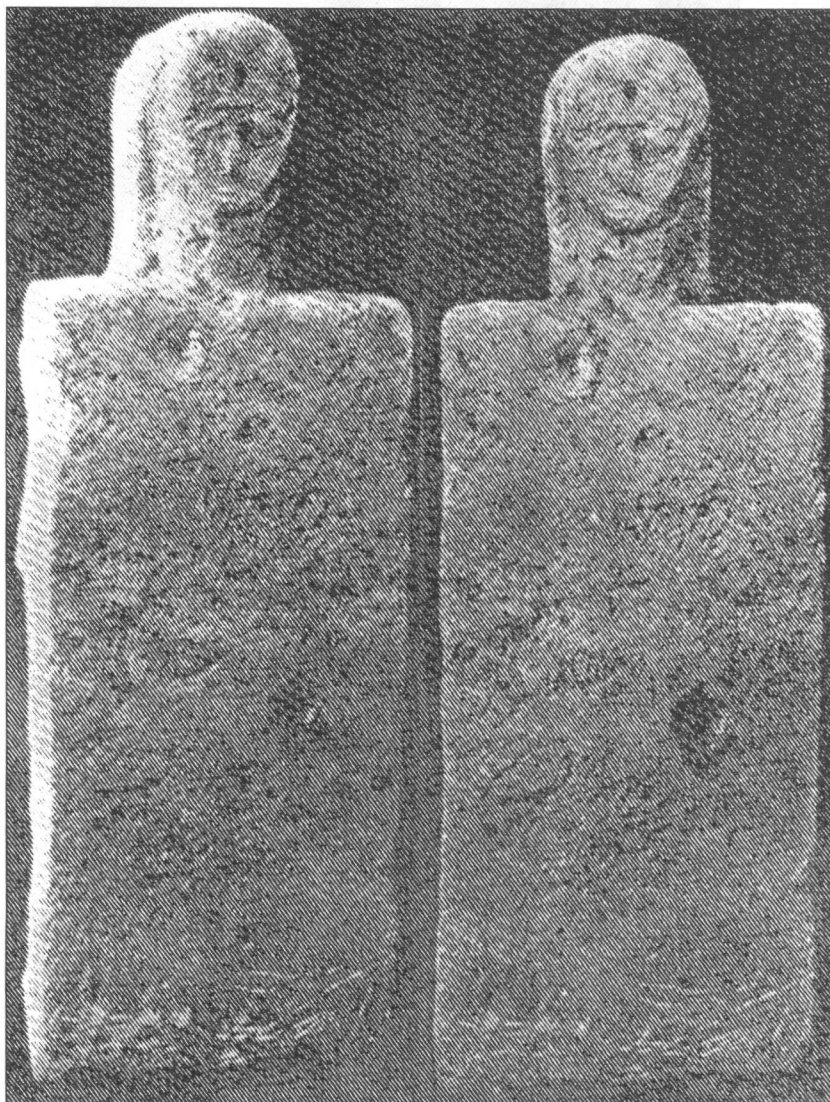




**Figure 105**  
**Eagle Called Kwahu**



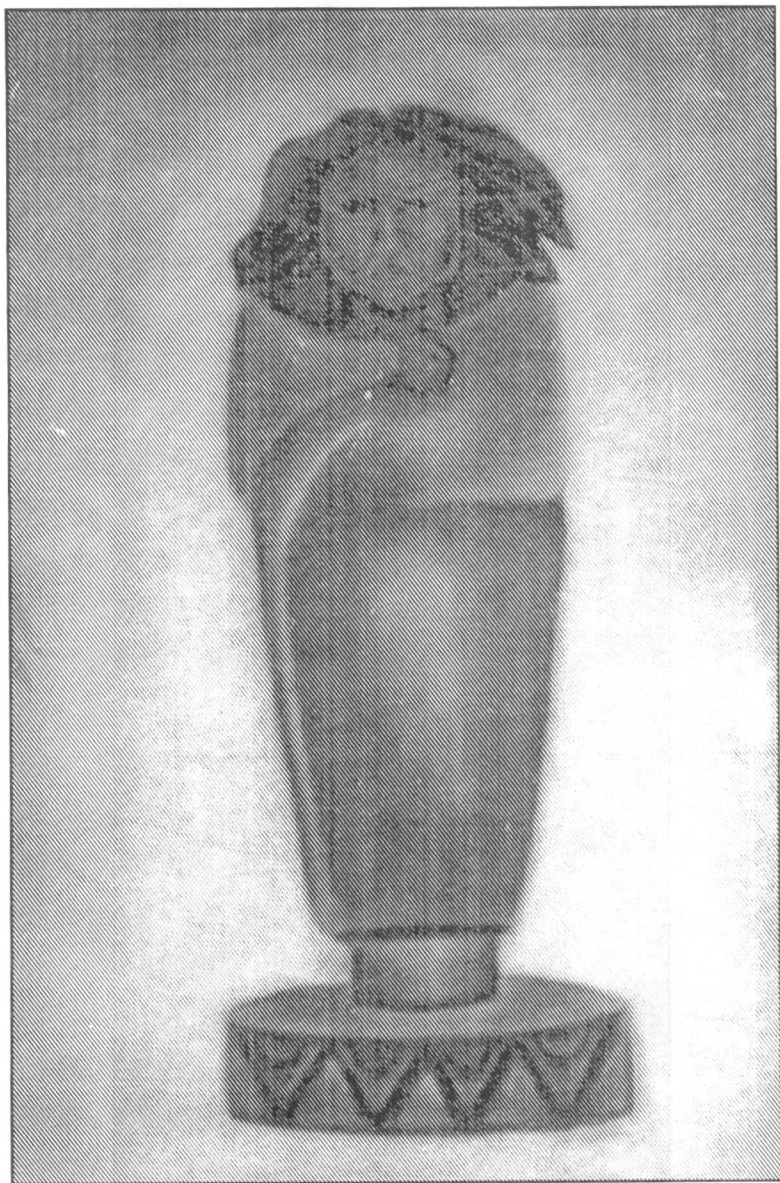
**Figure 106**  
**The Kachina Doll**



**Figure 107**  
**The Moon Deity Allat**

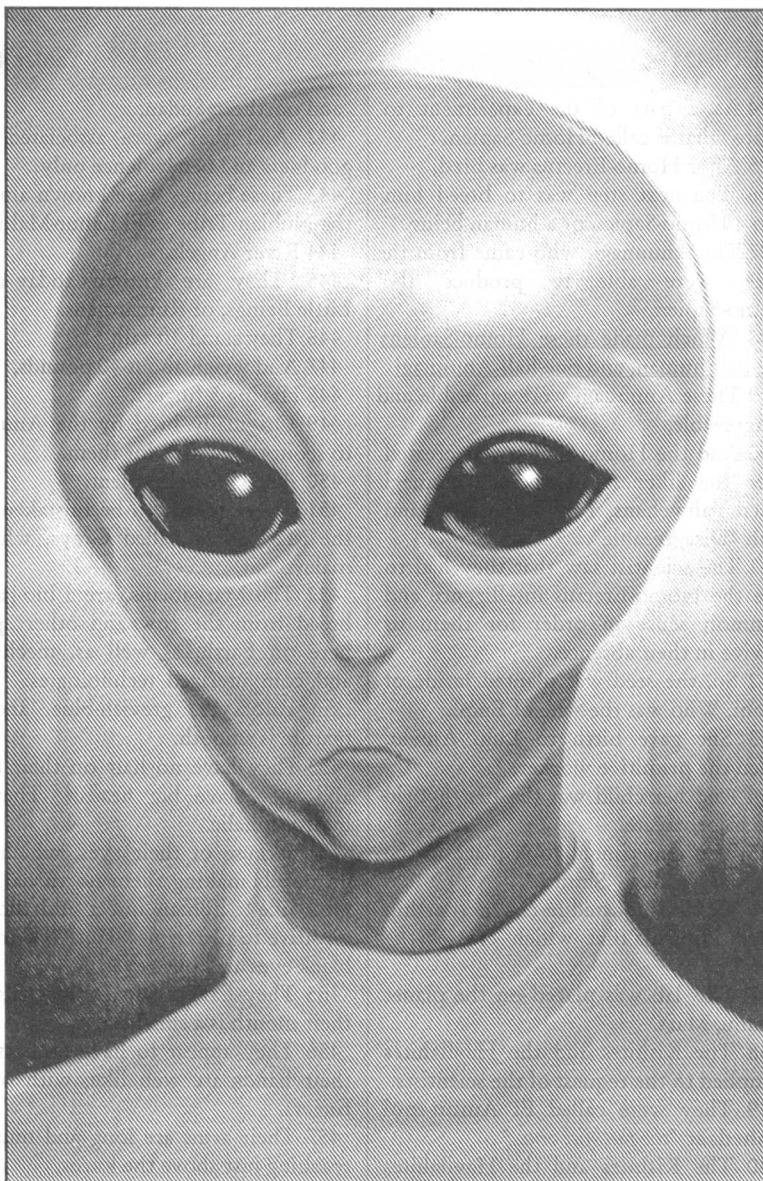


**Figure 108**  
**The Deity Al Uzza**



**Figure 109**  
**The Deity Mana'at**





**Figure 110**  
**Crlll, Leader Of The Rumardians**

## CHAPTER THREE

EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

THE SCIENTIST

Tablet 4:424

Tablet 4:459

424 As a part of the experiment to create what is called Homo-Sapien.

425 After Homo-Erectus was bred,

426 The next step was to breed him into a Homo-Sapien or a human being.

427 The Anunnagi, who came from the skies, were able to produce the Homo-Sapien,

428 Which made these Homo-Sapiens one-half human, and one-half Anunnagi.

429 These Anunnagi were agreeable and disagreeable,

430 And the Homo-Sapien was created after the likeness of these Anunnagi called Yahwehans, Yah "Agreeable", and Weh "Disagreeable".

431 The scientist saw that they had to give the Homo-Erectus intelligence and common sense in order for them to survive in their absence.

432 So, the seed was planted inside of Ninqi, Who was the wife of Enqi.

433 She gave birth to Lulu Amelu, called the primitive worker,

434 And her child was the first hybrid able to procreate.

435 This experiment took place in the laboratory called "Shimti,"

436 Which is located in the mothership called Nibiru "that which crosses the skies."

437 This lab was placed on the planet Lahmu, Mars.

438 The Kishites and the Havilahites complied to the request of the scientists.

439 They were called **El Amun-mul Wahedaat** "*the faithful ones.*"

440 The Kishites and the Havilahites were a mixture of the supernatural beings that existed in the river Nile of the barren and rocky land of Nubia, a desert region and ancient kingdom in the Nile River valley of southern Egypt

and northern Sudan.

442 And they were associated with goodness and benevolence only.

443 These beings were known amongst the Nubian Tribe as El Bahur-Malukaat,

444 River Angels.

445 They are known today as the Little Beings, or Rumardians.

446 They stand 4ft tall,

447 And weigh about 40 pounds,

448 Having 5 fingers,

449 Originally bred by the Anunnagi to scout the worlds for them.

450 They are benevolent.

451 They are not to be mistaken with the Markabians called Greys, who are malevolent.

452 The Markabians, are a bio-generic breed from the cow and other species here on Earth, as well as, mechanical and computerized technologies. Their skin colors are greyish-blue, and the texture is smooth.

453 They have no hair on their body, and they have big heads. They are hydrocephalic.

454 Because of their eyes, which have no pupils making them nocturnal, they look like a human insect and they are sensitive to ultraviolet light. Their large black eyes are cow's eyes.

455 They have 2 slits for nostrils, and their mouth is a small slit,

456 They appear to have no ears, and their hands are web like, with only 4 fingers.

457 Their arms are long and muscular reaching just above the knees,

458 Their hands consists of 4 webbed fingers, their torso is human in appearance, their legs are short and muscular.

459 They have no reproductive organs

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 4:459

or reproductive capabilities. They are bred by the cloning process, and often times they abduct human women, only to remove the fetus, to breed their own species. They are called Rumardians, or Maylaket-Al-Bahr. Thousands of years ago when the Maylaket- Al-Bahr, also known as Rumardians, the little beings, were released of the work of the Anunnagi, the Reptilian captured them and ruled them. This is how the Markabians, were bred.

460 They used the cows nervous system to breed them. They messed up their reproductive system by mixing them with cows. This is why the Hindus of today worship the cow and in the Muslim world the largest surah in their holy book, the Koran , is entitled Surat l' Baqarat, "*The Degree of the Cow or Heifer*" and the snake.

461 Their feet are like that of a dinosaur or frog.

462 The Rumardians lived in underwater castles in the river. They were both males and females.

463 The females were the Banat-Al-Saalihiyn, daughters of the virtuous or pious,

464 And the males were called Walad-Al Saalihiyn, sons of the virtuous or pious.

465 They were associated with 4 categories of human preoccupation: fertility, cultivation, marriage and health.

466 These beings mixed in with the original Kishites and the Havilahites.

467 Along with the Malayket-Al-Bahr, there were the Dogri, or Dogir, who were the ugly water beings.

468 They are known today as Reptilians. They came from one of the

#### Tablet 4:479

stars in the constellation of Orion.

469 They stood 6 to 7ft tall. They are greenish, and their skin is scaly, waterproof and there are no sweat glands.

470 They have no hair on their body, the back of their head is flat, and they have an exaggerated forehead.

471 Their face looks like a lizard, but somewhat human. Their eyes are catlike and large; jaundice yellow. They have gills like the rest of the Reptilians.

472 Their mouth is wide, having no teeth. Their jaw is wide in relation to human proportions. Their arms are long and thin just reaching above the knees,

473 Their hands are webbed to the tips, consisting of only 3 fingers with an opposing thumb.

474 Their chest slightly protrudes, their legs are long, but bent backwards as if they also run on all fours.

475 They have no external sex organs, and their feet are webbed. They procreate by laying eggs. They are neutral gender.

476 With thousands of years of contact and abductions, these entities have succeeded in creating synthetic DNA's and RNA's.

477 They have become masters of cloning and genetic splicing. Yet all this is done out of the governing hands of Reptilians.

478 Who have ruled these beings for many thousands of years and have made themselves the dependent upon which these beings depend.

479 There are over 70 different species of what's called Greys and 16 species of Reptilians, who either visit or have made permanent residence in this planet Earth.

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 4:480

480 The take over is inevitable unless you unite.

481 Once the delegation had convinced the 2 great rulers, of the Pthahites and of the Atumites to pro-create, speaking to them on behalf of the Anunnagi, they moved them to the holy place Nippur in Gadush.

482 The Genetic breeding took place in Gadush.

483 Once the male child was born to Atum and Lillith, the rulers of the Atumite tribe, named him **Kadmon**, meaning "*up front*" and **Zakar**, "*rememberer*" also called Adam, the father of the Adamites, the earthling of the reddish brown ground.

484 Three years after that the female child was born to Ptah and Anath, the rulers of the Pthahite tribe, she was named **Nekaybaw**, meaning "*tribal leader*" and she was to be called **Hawwah**, "*mother of all these new living beings*" who would now be able to have children.

485 The Adamites were created to be successors over the others, that were cloned over a 600 year period. It took 400 years for the breeding. 4 generations in all for the cloning and genetic splicing.

486 That's 10 people per 100 years which comes out to 40 people over a period of 400 years.

487 One hundred years before the 400 years for the preparation, that is the collecting of the choice species for breeding and the building of the Earth base laboratories. It took another 100 years for civilization and education after they had bred them. The Cuthites were then sent out of the land of Gadush to return to their own part of the planet

#### Tablet 4:493

Earth **Sawdeh**, the Outer Field to the east, the wicked town of Nod which was now ruled by **Enlil**, after the dethroning of his brother **Enqi**, who set up the wicked city of Nod.

488 Yet he, **Enlil** never sat on his brother's evil throne, and **Atum** became the **Khalifa** of **Enqi**, and **Dina** known as **Ishtar** was the female deity with her son **Tammuz** in her arms, and **Ishkur** which means "*mountainous, far mountain land*" whose title was **Baal** "*master, lord*", he was also called **Adad** "*beloved*", and he was called **Teshub** by the Greeks meaning "*storm deity*," yet all of them feared **ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL**.

489 This **ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL** created **Shakhar**, and the symbolic meaning of his name is the "*Dawn*" and **Shalem** symbolic meaning of his name is "*the dusk*," or evening and morning, or the sun of justice who controls what's called time on this planet Earth.

490 This **Shakhar** gave birth to **Haylal** and this **Shalem** gave birth to **Warlock**. Also **ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL** created in the seed of **Enlil**, one named **Baal** who was also called **Hadad** or **Adad**, who gave birth to a son whom they called **Elyon** to rebel later and is worshipped as **El** by the **Canaanites**, who fathered the religions called **Judaism**, **Christianity** and **Islaam**.

491 This is the **El** of **Judaism**, the **Eli** of **Christianity**, and the **Illah** of **Islaam**. **Hadad** also had a brother, **Yam** and another, **Mot** and a sister named **Anat**,

492 Which is not to be mixed up with **Udum's** daughter in **Gadush** where **ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL** is really loved and respected.

493 And the **Anunnagi** family of **Udum**

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 4:493

and his mate Mami just had a daughter Anat, who were of the Muslimuwn or Agreeable Aluhum living in the part of the planet Earth called Mu, which was still then in the holy land called Gadush,

494 This family was to wean and rear Nekaybaw, also called Hawwah and Eve, until the age of 18. Then she was to breed with Kadmon or Adam.

#### Tablet Five

#### *The Dogon And The Sirius Mystery* (19 x 22=418)

Lo! As mentioned, these Extraterrestrials have come to this planet and set up amongst humims, as well as human kind.

2 Earth has benevolent and malevolent influences.

3 In Nubia, that is called Ganawa today, in a land referred to as Mali, whose inhabitants moved from the land of Kemet in Cush, you find one such influence.

4 That is the Dogon. Their Imaams had an astonishing knowledge of the star Sirius in the Canis Major Constellation, given by extraterrestrials long before they migrated to Mali,

5 While yet living in Ta-Mera Kemet, called Egypt, where the ritual of the Opening of the Mouth ceremony is centered around the Sirius Star in the Canis Major Constellation.

6 They knew that Sirius A, which is the brightest star in the sky, has a satellite, called Sirius B, which revolves around it.

7 Sirius B is invisible to the naked eye, and the Dogon Imaams had no telescopes,

8 But they knew that it exists and that

#### Tablet 5:20

its orbit around Sirius A is elliptical, not circular.

9 They knew the position of Sirius A within the orbit and that the orbit takes 50 years.

10 Sirius B was not discovered in the west by telescope until 1862 A.D. and was not photographed until 1970 A.D.

11 The ancient Egyptians had an advanced knowledge of astronomy, and they knew about Sirius B, which is why the 3 great pyramids of Giza are lined up perfectly with the Orion star constellation.

12 They made their map face south towards Sirius.

13 The 3 pyramids of Giza were originally built by Adafa, with the help of extraterrestrial beings. Adafa was in tune with the celestial beings that originally erected the pyramids. They are visitors from other galaxies. One of the great pyramids was built to preserve all of his friend's texts during the period of the flood. The Giza pyramids today were reconstructed by the pharaoh Khufu, also known as Cheops, and his son Khafre and Menkure.

14 Khufu reigned for 23 years; and had many sons and daughters.

15 He sponsored several building projects.

16 And monuments bearing his name can be seen all over Egypt.

17 Khufu also sent mining expeditions to Sinai, Nubia, and the Arabian Desert for their mineral wealth.

18 In later times, Khufu's name was engraved on Scarabs.

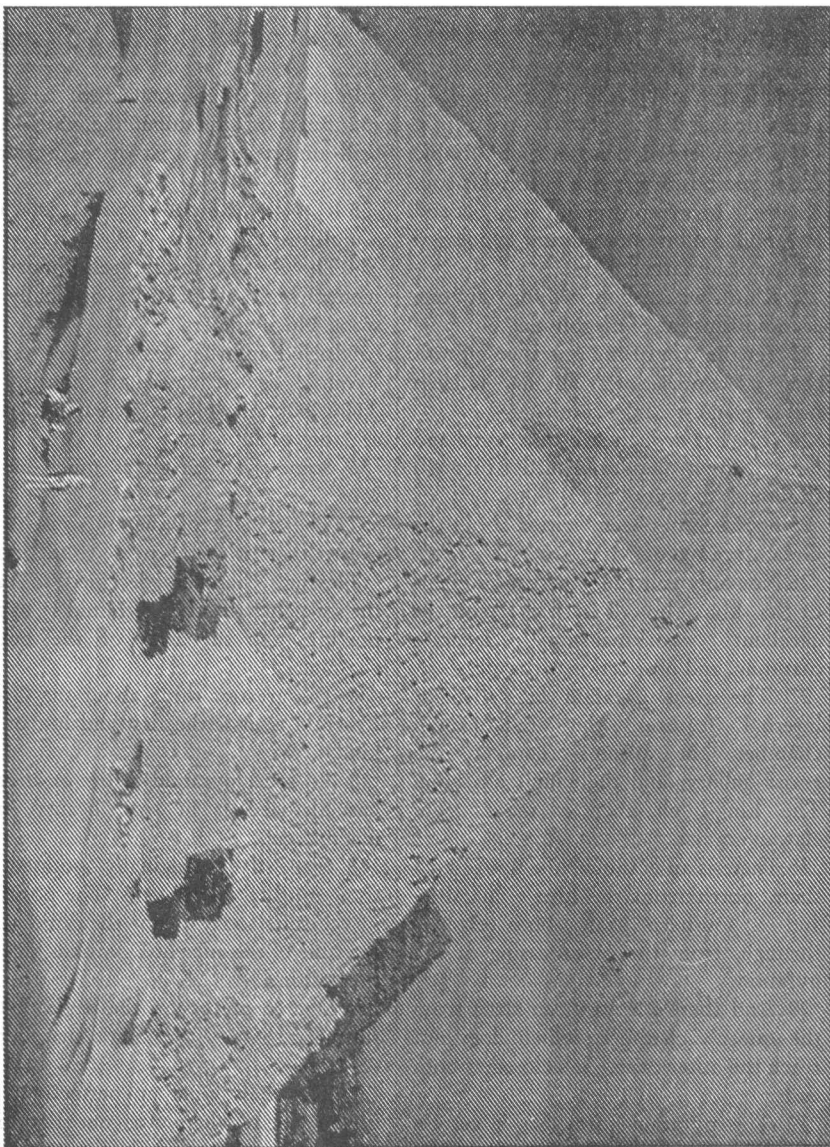
19 The most famous of these are related in the Westcar Papyrus.

20 Khufu was an able and energetic ruler, during whose reign, the land





**Figure 111**  
**Dogon Imaams**



**Figure 112**  
**The Three Giza Pyramids**

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 5:20

flourished and the art reached perfection.

21 Khufu left the land in such a stable economic position, as to enable his son, Khafre, to reconstruct the Second Pyramid, a monument almost as colossal as that of his father.

22 Khufu was responsible for only one accomplishment of magnitude;

23 Yet the size of the one is so gigantic that it overshadows all his father's military and trading exploits,

24 And has brought Khufu's name and fame down undiminished through thousands of years.

25 So much has been written about the Great Pyramid of Giza.

26 Not only is it the largest monument of its kind, but it is the result of excellent workmanship, accurate planning, and proportionate beauty.

27 The great pyramid has 4 major internal features, the underground chamber, the queen's chamber, the grand gallery, and the king's chamber. The king's chamber is made from Aswan granite.

28 There is an entrance to a 2 x 18 inch shaft, north from the king's chamber, and a southern shaft; both extends through, from the outer casing of the pyramid.

29 And there's a northern shaft from the queen's chamber, which does not reach the outer casing, it's closed at both ends.

30 The pyramid form has a certain austere beauty, and the tawny gold of the stone is capable of bewitching and there are subtle variations in the color as the sunlight changes.

31 The complex of the Great Pyramid has a valley temple that is, even today,

#### Tablet 5:43

almost completely untouched.

32 Built of limestone, the work and skill almost equals that of the pyramid itself.

33 It is adorned with statues, sculptures, and reliefs.

34 The Great Pyramid itself stands 137 meters high at present; originally it stood 146.59 meters.

35 Including the casing, the Great Pyramid is estimated to consist of 2,600,000 stone blocks, averaging 2 and 1/2 tons each.

36 Some even weigh as much as 15 tons.

37 The weight of the pyramid is so great, that it had to be built with "relieving" chambers designed to take the weight of the pyramid's upper portions off the roof of the burial chamber.

38 The greatest thing about the Great Pyramid is, it is the first and last of its kind.

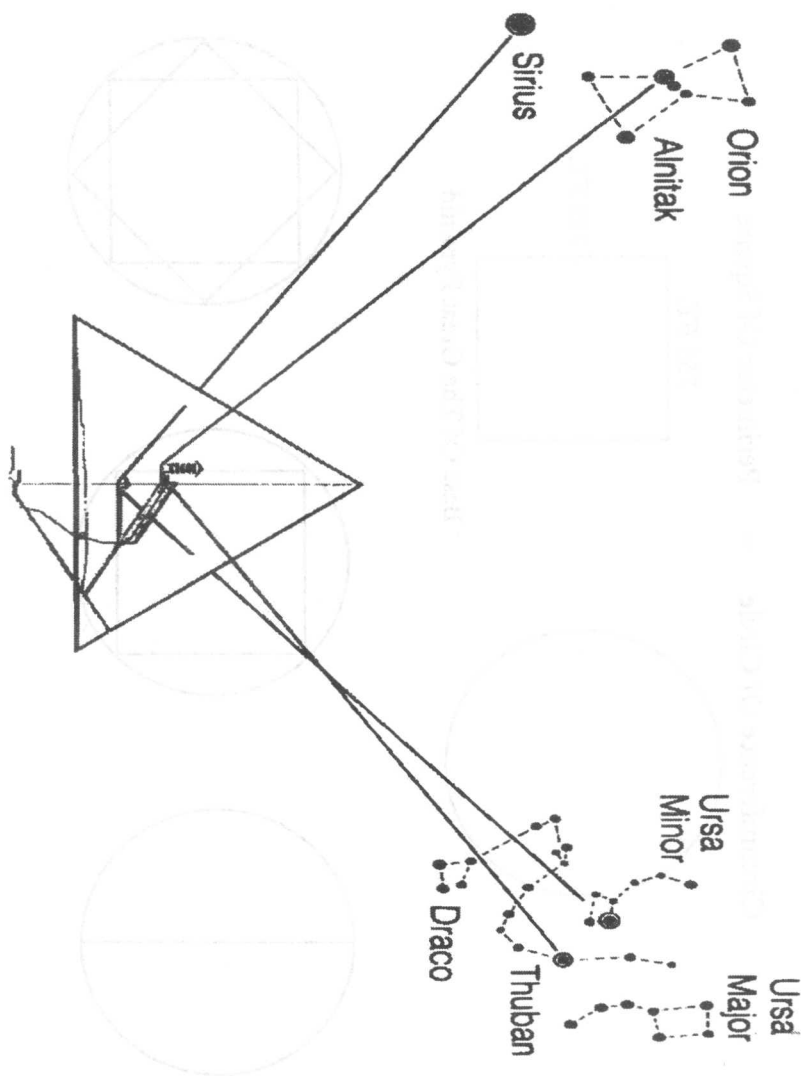
39 No other pyramid before or after it has matched it in size; beauty, nor magnificence.

40 The shafts originally pointed at something in the heavens. The position of the stars today is not the same as in the time of the ancient Egyptians, due to precession.

41 Due to precession the angle of the southern shaft of the king's chamber is 45 degrees.

42 The shaft lined up perfectly with Orion's belt. There was one Egyptian statue that stood erect, and there's only one constellation of an erect man, and that is the Orion constellation.

43 The identity between a deceased pharaoh, and the deity Usir (Osiris) made Orion immediately a candidate,



**Diagram 24**  
**Orientation Of The Four Shafts In The Great Pyramid**

Circumference Of Circle = Perimeter Of Square  
 755 FT. 755 FT.  
 Base Of The Great Pyramid

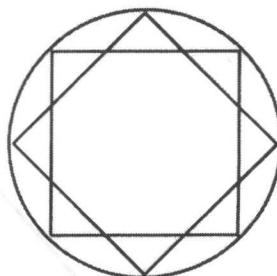
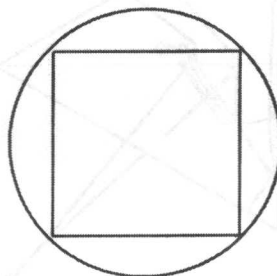
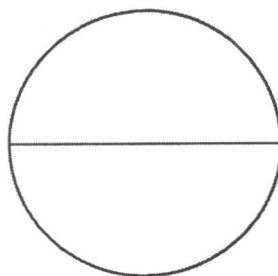
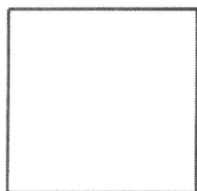
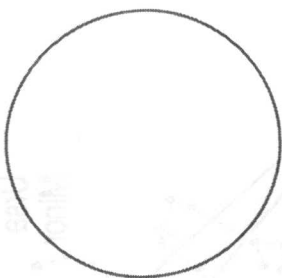
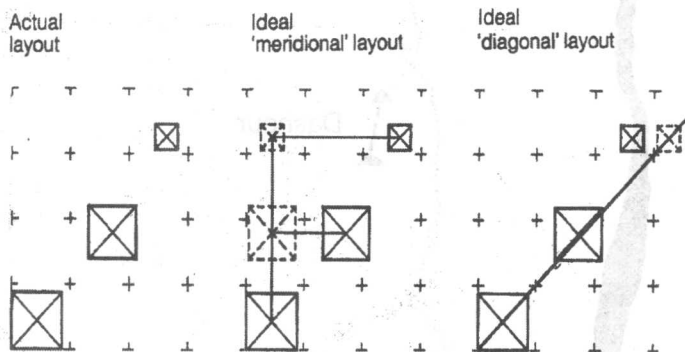


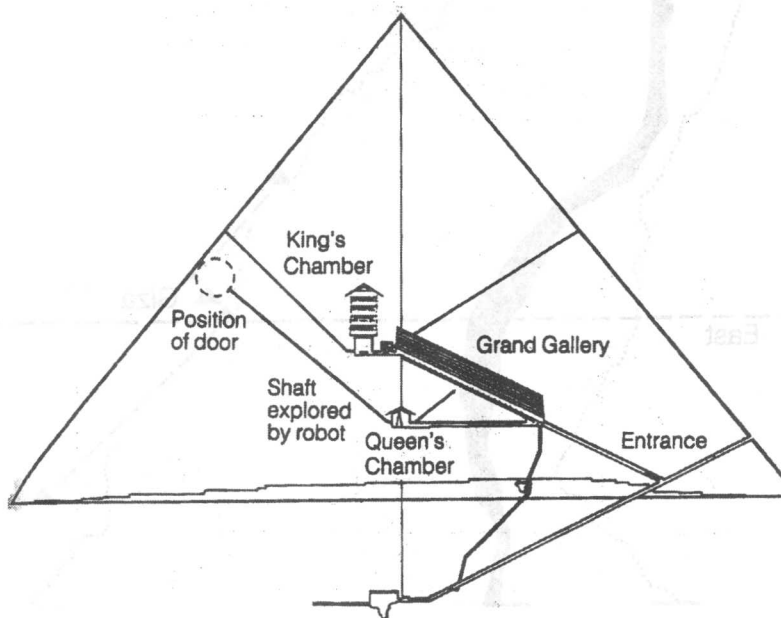
Diagram 25

Configurations Of The Mathematicians Of The Great  
 Pyramid

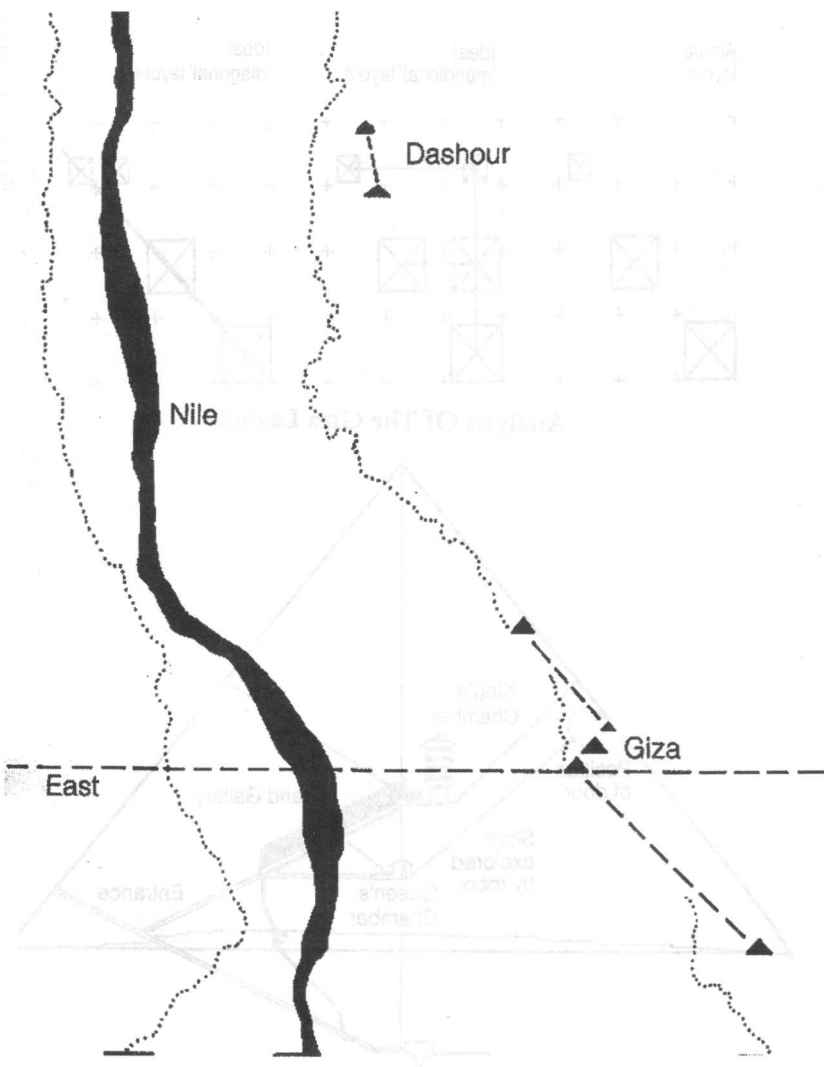




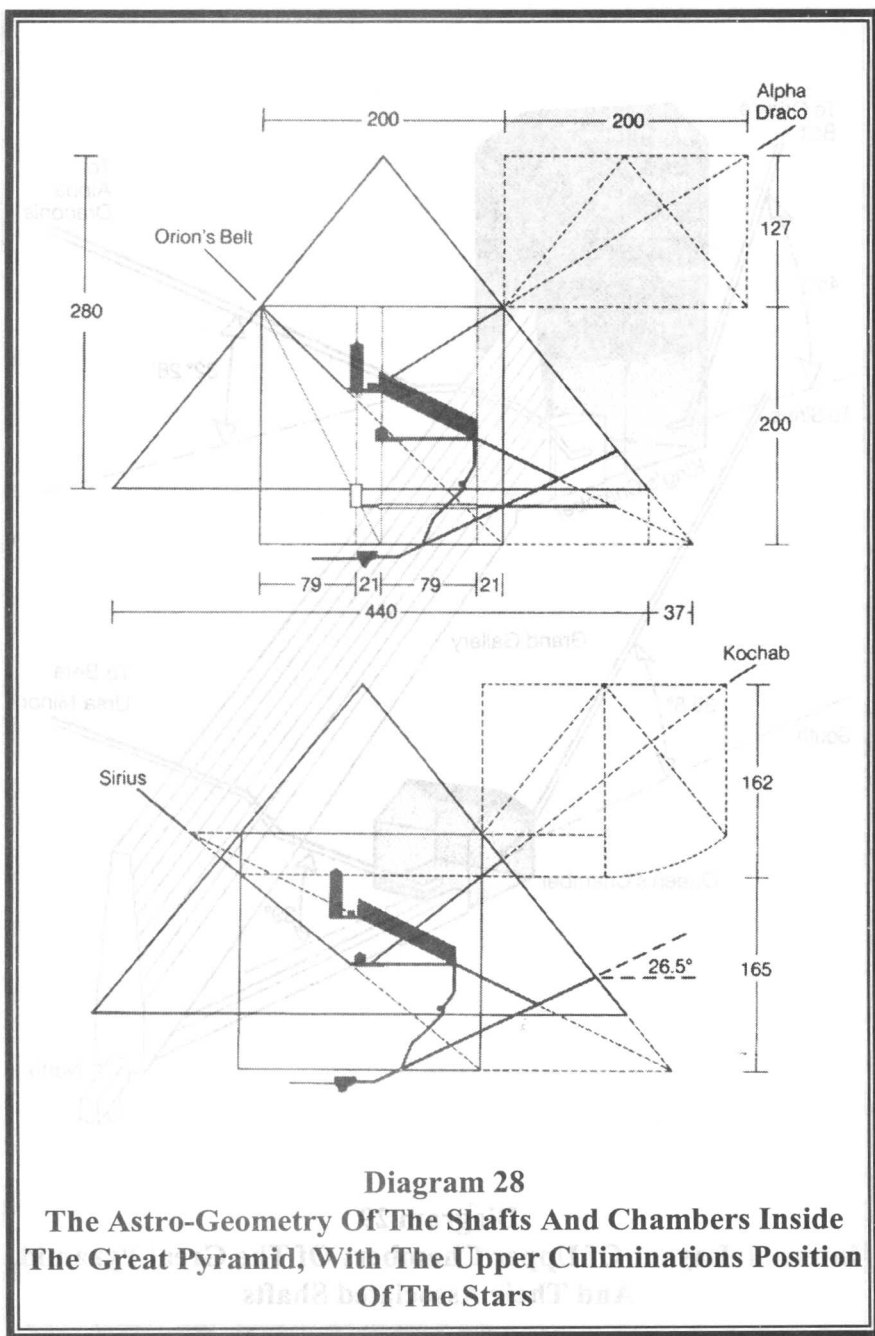
Analysis Of The Giza Layout



**Diagram 26**  
**Cross-Section Of The Great Pyramids Showing Chambers, Passage-Ways And Shafts**

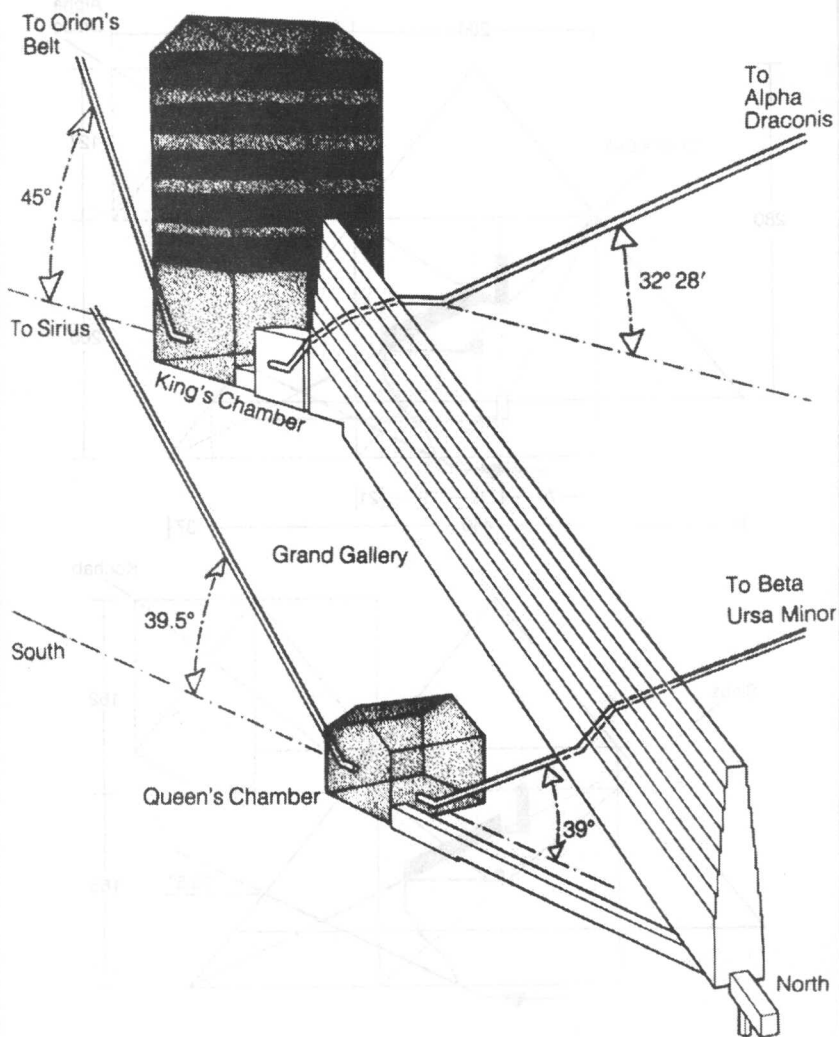


**Diagram 27**  
**The Horizon Of Khufu I.E. The Great Pyramid**

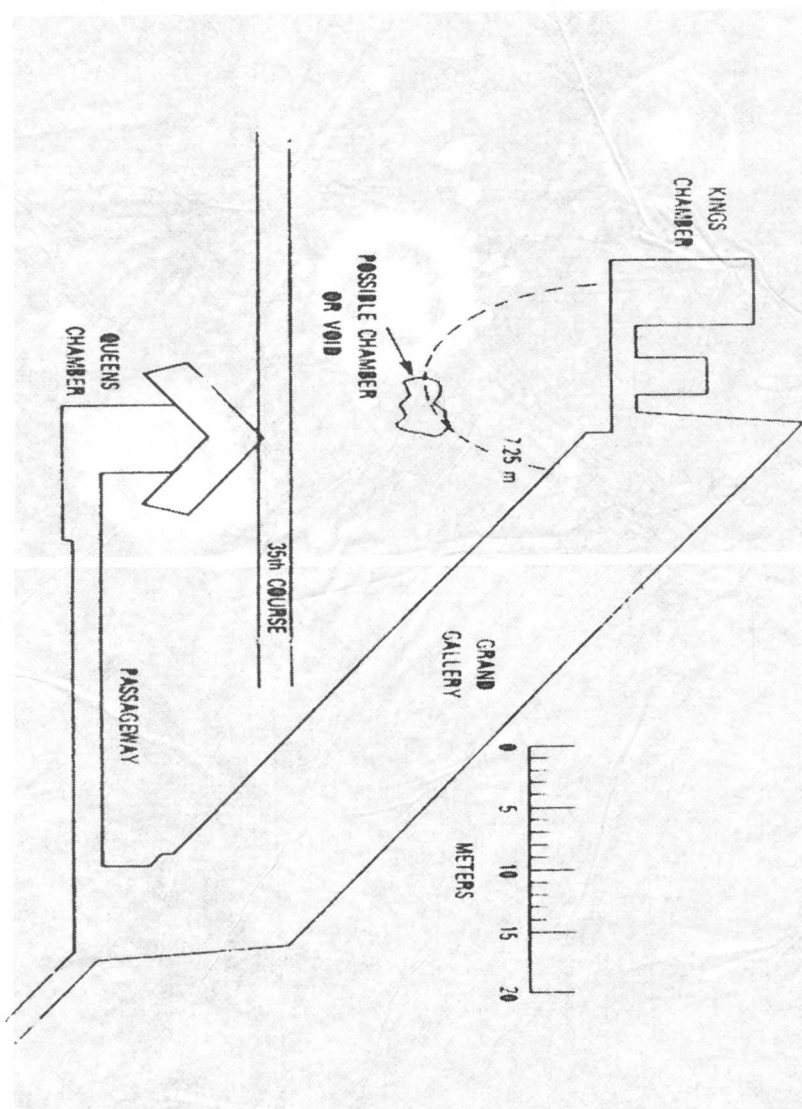


**Diagram 28**

**The Astro-Geometry Of The Shafts And Chambers Inside The Great Pyramid, With The Upper Culminations Position Of The Stars**

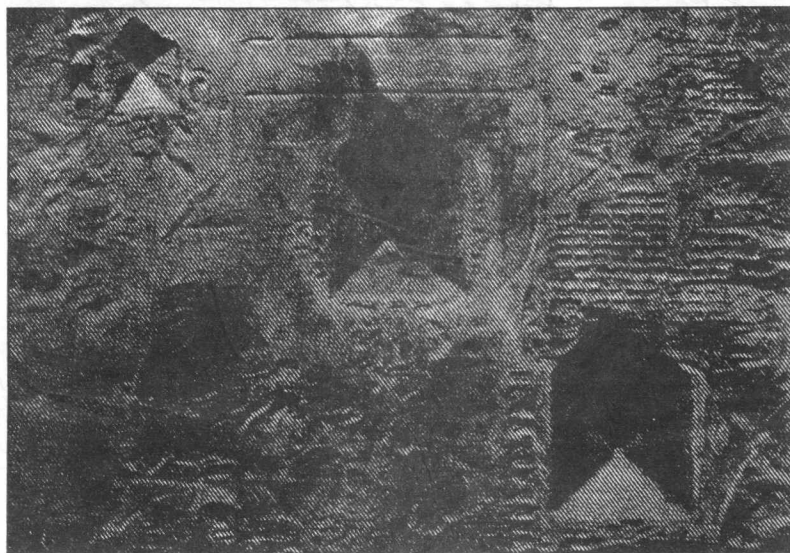
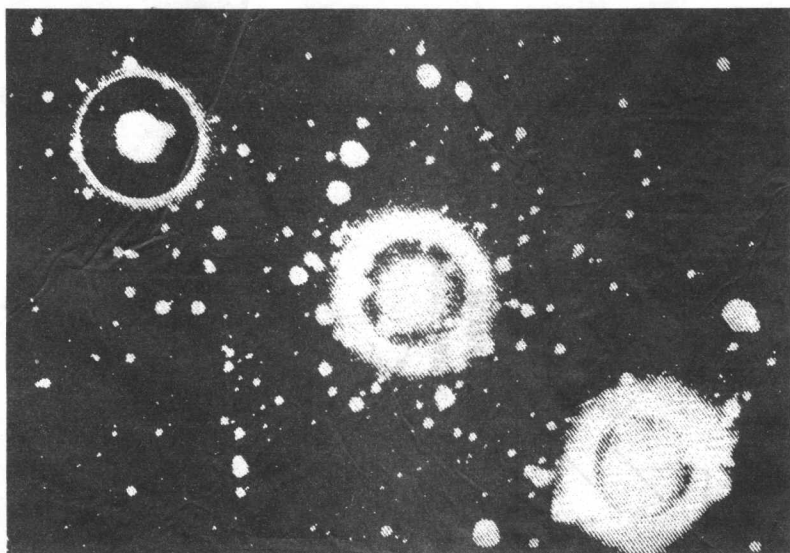


**Diagram 29**  
**Internal Layout Of Upper Chambers Of The Great Pyramid**  
**And Their Associated Shafts**



**Diagram 30**  
**The Internal Features Of The Great Pyramid**





**Diagram 31**  
**Position Of The Giza Pyramids In Relations To The Stars Of**  
**Orion's Belt**

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 5:43

for a shaft whose purpose was to enable the soul of the pharaoh to communicate between Earth and the sky. The shaft in the maluka's chamber pointed to Sirius, a star in the Canis Major constellation.

44 Rededef, Khufu's immediate successor, built his pyramid at Abu Rawwash,

45 About five miles north of his father's pyramid at Giza.

46 Because he did not agree with the way his father ran the kingdom, he chose this distant lonely site, high on a lofty spur of the plateau.

47 Another son of Khufu, Khafre, succeeded Rededef, who reigned for only 8 years.

48 He reconstructed the second Pyramid at Giza, which has the most preserved complex of the Giza Field.

49 Its Valley Temple is so close to the Sphinx that, it was, at one time, known as the Temple of the Sphinx.

50 The Valley Temple is built around a core of massive blocks of local limestone, covered with finely polished red granite.

51 Alabaster was used for the floor of the building, as well as the walls of some of the smaller rooms.

52 Flanking the Mortuary Temple are 5 rock-cut boat pits.

53 Most of the casing has worn away, but that which remains retains such a high polish that it reflects the moon at shadow hours!

54 It attained a height of one 43.5 meters, with a slope of 53 percent, 10 inches.

55 Khafre's son and successor was Menkuara, also called Menkure.

56 The third pyramid at Giza, though smaller, was set off by the granite casing

#### Tablet 5:71

covering the lower 16 courses.

57 However, before the casing of the pyramid could be completed, Menkure died;

58 And his successor, Shepseskaf, finished the monuments.

59 He built the complex of mud brick, and didn't bother to build a large pyramid for himself.

60 One of the splendid burial chambers is built with red granite walls and roof.

61 The vaulted ceiling was made by first erecting a pointed roof and then hollowing out the slabs to make them concave.

62 In this room was the king's beautiful basalt sarcophagus.

63 It had the typical "palace-facade" paneling, and was no doubt contemporary with the pyramid.

64 The real splendor of the complex of the Third Pyramid is the Mortuary Temple.

65 The core masonry is of huge blocks of local limestone, which were originally, lined with granite on the outside.

66 The western side of the court, originally, had red granite pillars.

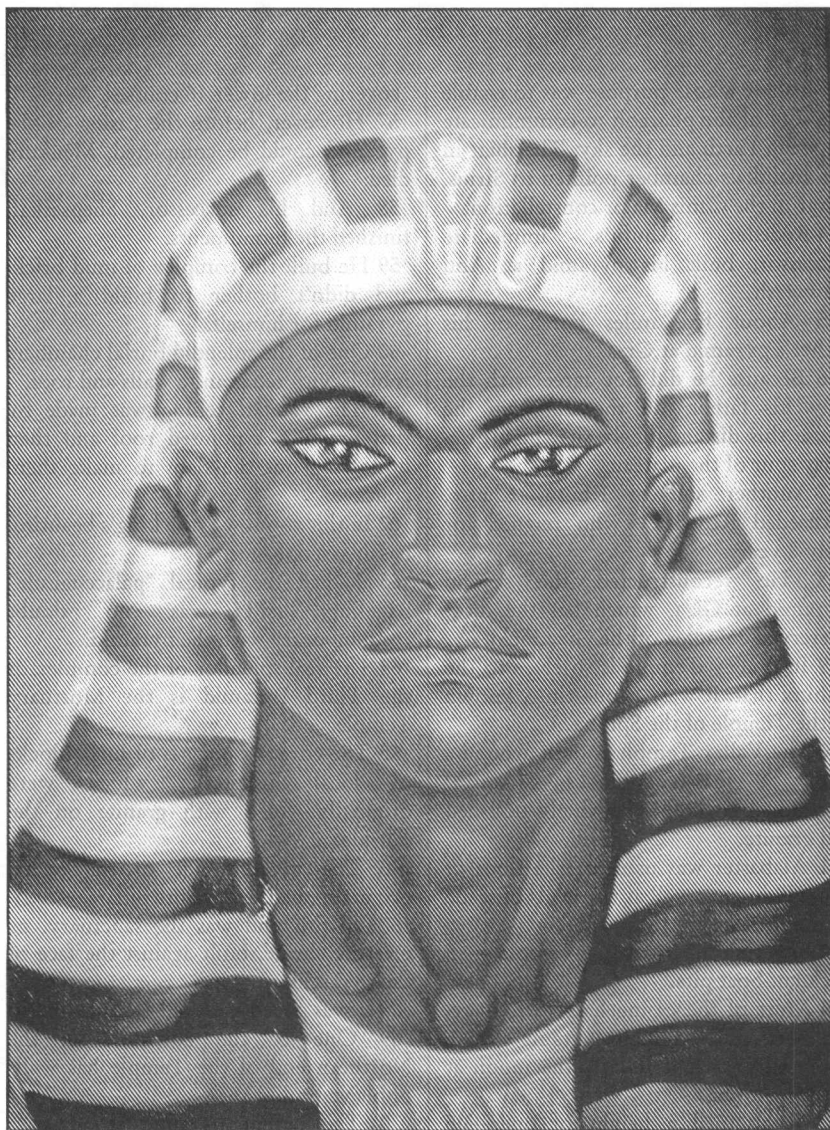
67 On this end was the sanctuary, or offering shrine, built against the face of the pyramid.

68 It was paved with red granite.

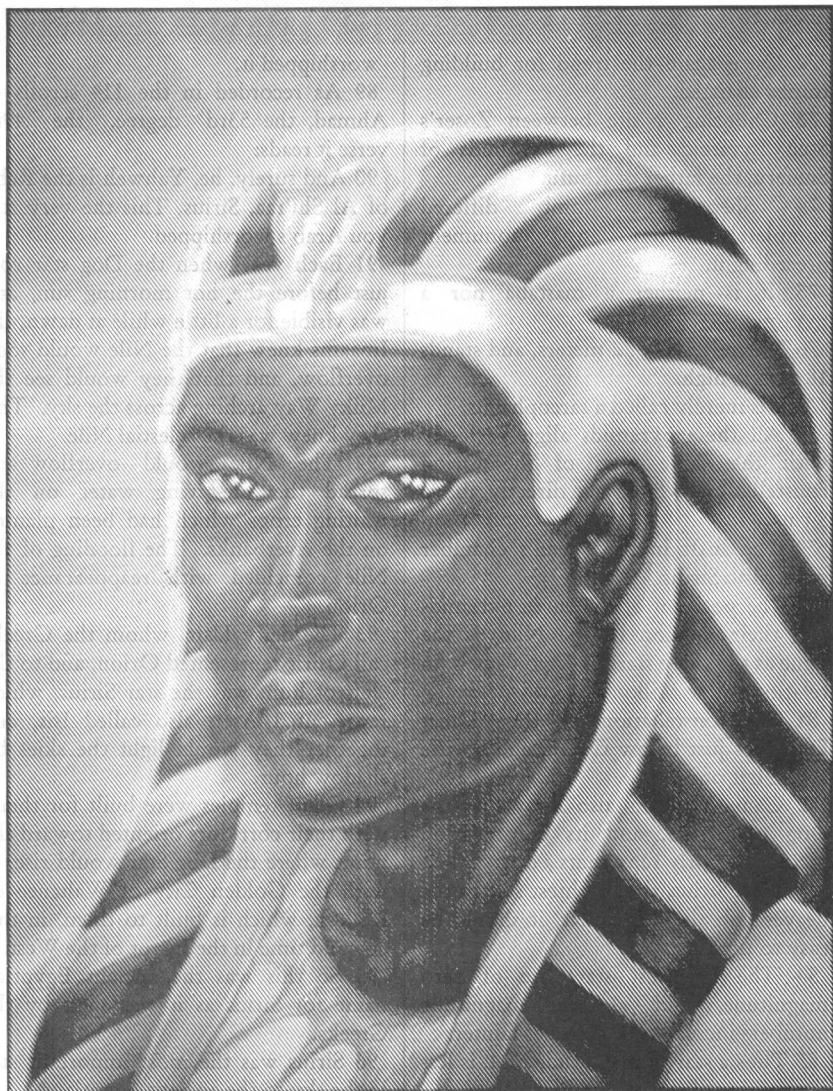
69 One of the corridors in the Northern end of the Temple has walls of black granite.

70 The parent pyramid stood at a height of 66.5 meters; the base being 108.5 meters square at a slope of 51% percent.

71 Shepseskaf, the last of the Pharaohs after Menkure, completed his father's tomb.



**Figure 113**  
**Khafre, Son Of Khufu**



**Figure 114**  
**Menkure, Son Of Khufu**

## CHAPTER THREE

EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

THE SCIENTIST

**Tablet 5:72**

72 Once again the trend for building tombs changed.

73 Choosing a site between Zoser's Step Pyramid and the Pyramids of Sneferu, the father of Khufu.

74 Shepseskaf's tomb differed completely from any monument preceding it.

75 It is neither a mastaba nor a pyramid.

76 It stands 100 x 72 meters, and stands 18 meters high.

77 It is merely called a sarcophagus.

78 All these pyramids align perfectly with the three stars of the Orion constellation, which was directly above Sirius.

79 The shaft in the queen's chamber pointed to Sirius.

80 The position of the three pyramids and their relation to the Nile, is the same as the three stars of Orion's belt, in relation to the Milky Way.

81 The constellation of the "Great Dog" lies just below Orion, and a little to the left of it.

82 Canis Major is also known as the Dog of Orion, and its constellation pictogram fairly represents a dog.

83 With Sirius, the brightest star in the heavens on the dog collar, it should be easy to find.

84 The brightest stars are of zero magnitude, and as the magnitude numbers increase, the stars get fainter.

85 Thus a star of magnitude of 4, is less than a star of the second magnitude.

86 First-magnitude stars are very bright.

87 Sirius is also called Dog star.

88 Yet another of its names, is "Nile Star," and it refers to the time 5,000 years ago when ancient Egyptians

**Tablet 5:97**

worshipped it.

89 As recorded in the 114 scrolls of Ahmad, the 53rd degree, the 49th verse it reads:

90 And surely, he, Yahweh is the Rabb of Al Shi'raa, Sirius. This the very star you Arab's worshipped.

91 Each year when the Dog star rose just before the hot morning sun, and was visible for a little while at dawn, the Imaams knew that the Nile would soon overflow, and that they would see the Milky Way arching across the sky. This they knew was the celestial Nile.

92 The Nile would overflow and spread the life-giving water on the waiting crops which had been planted on the riverbanks. The flooding of the Nile coincided with reappearance of Orion.

93 The deity Usir, whom the Greeks call Osiris represented Orion, and to the left of him, was the star Sirius, which represented Aset, also called Isis, and together they would light the skies by shadow hour.

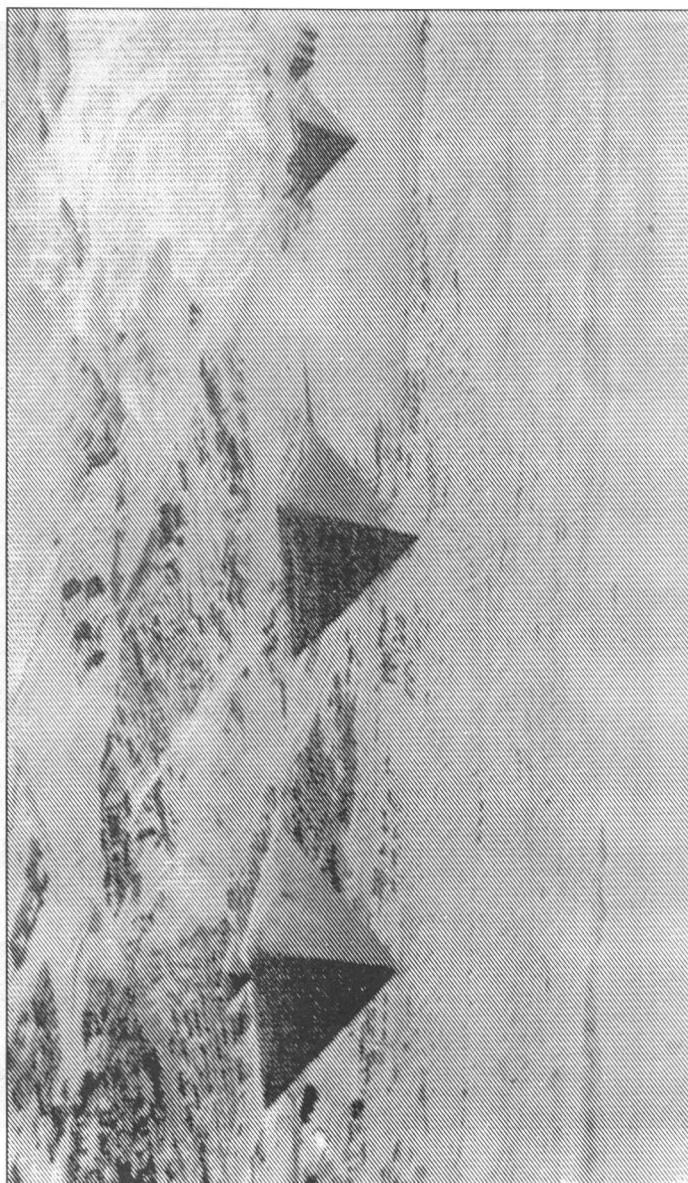
94 Giant temples were built for them, with their corridors oriented toward the point where the Dog Star would rise, as with the Golden City of Wahanee or Kodesh, which is built to them, in this day and time in the Egypt of the West.

95 So this was the ancient Egyptian name for Sirius as it was spelt by the Greeks.

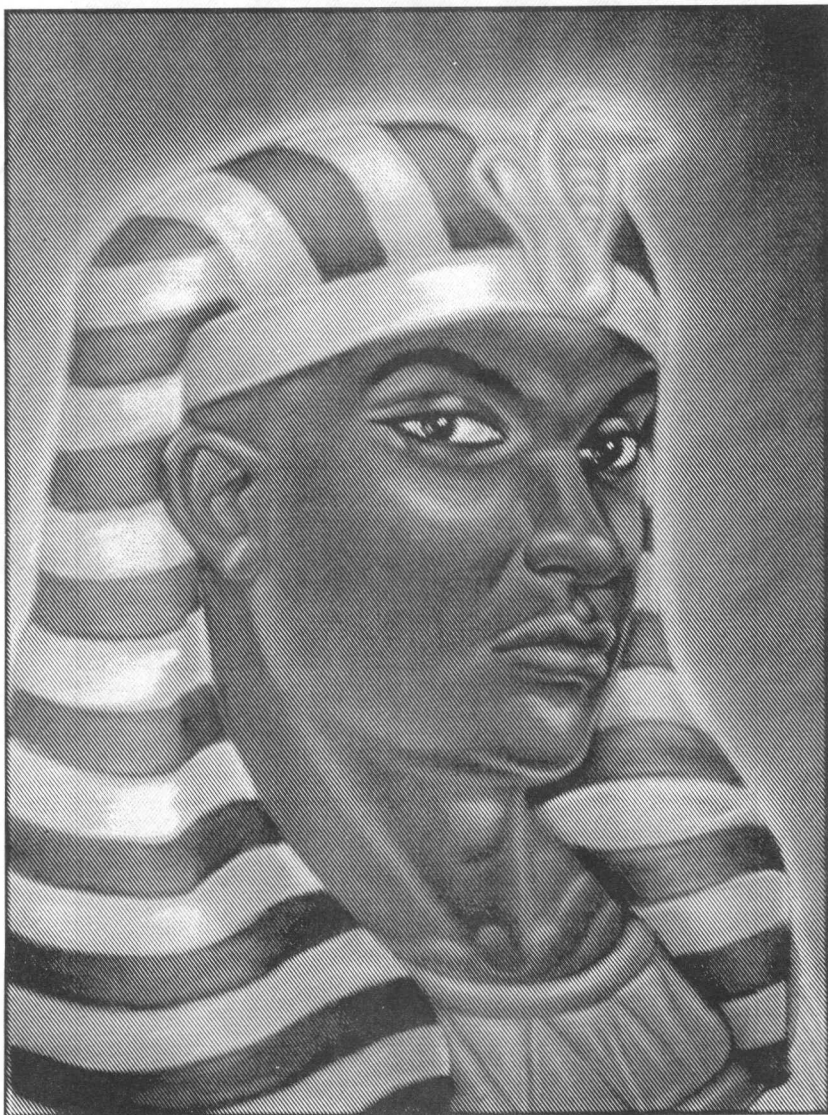
96 Sirius was the most important star in the sky to the ancient Egyptians.

97 The Egyptians had a Sothic calendar, the ancient Egyptian calendar year, consisting of 365¼ days. A cycle consisting of 1,460 years of 365 days in the ancient Egyptian calendar, and the first appearance of Sirius on the eastern

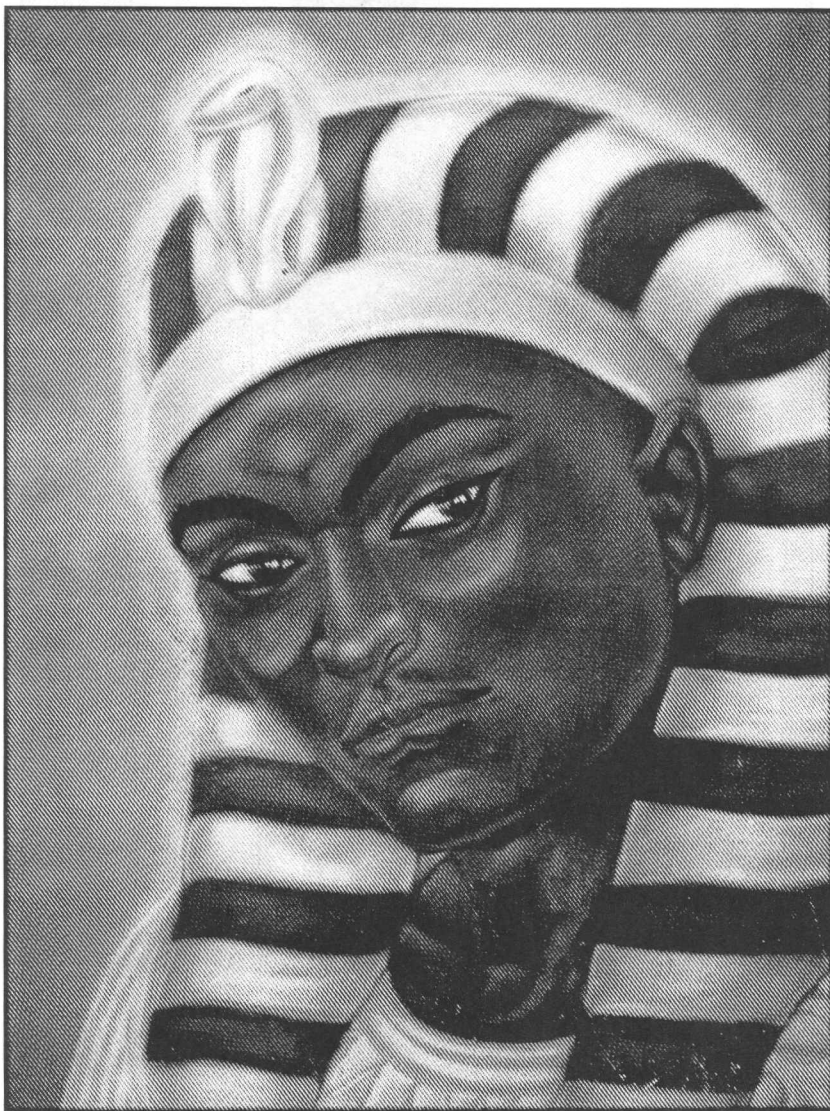




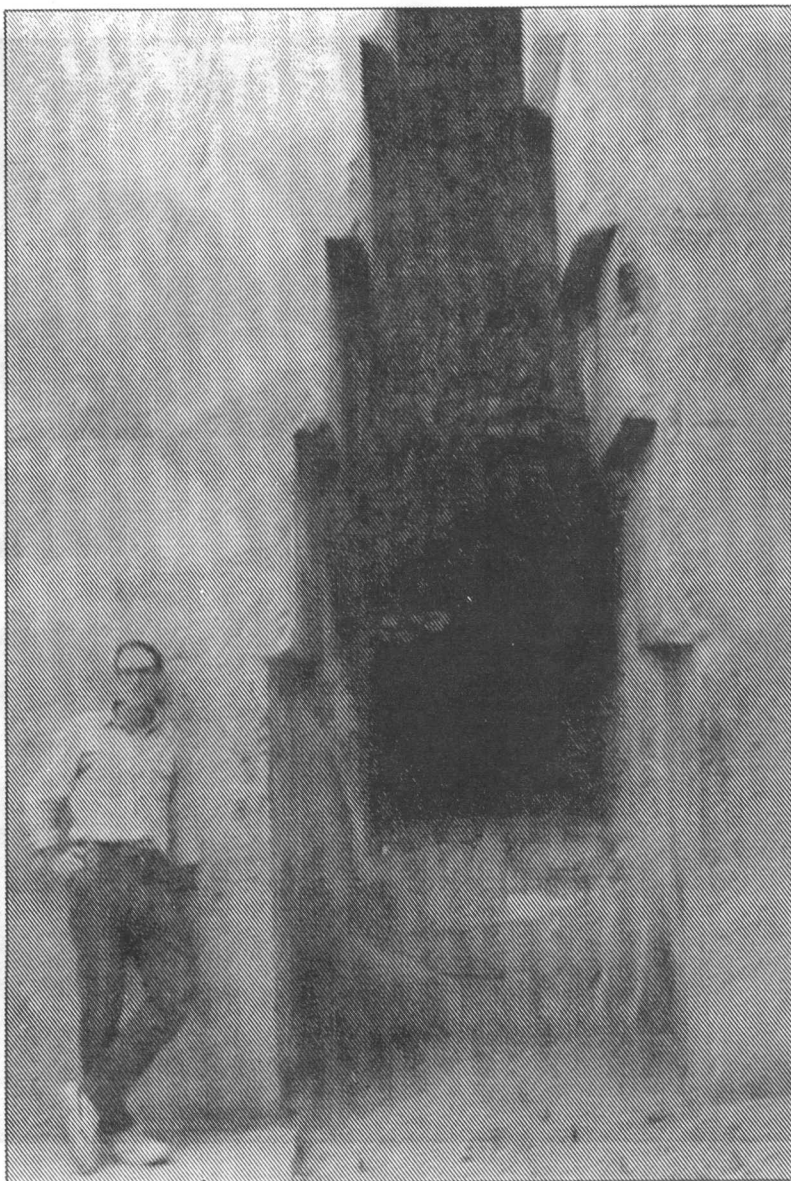
**Figure 115**  
**The Three Pyramids In Egypt**



**Figure 116**  
**Rededef, Son Of Khufu**

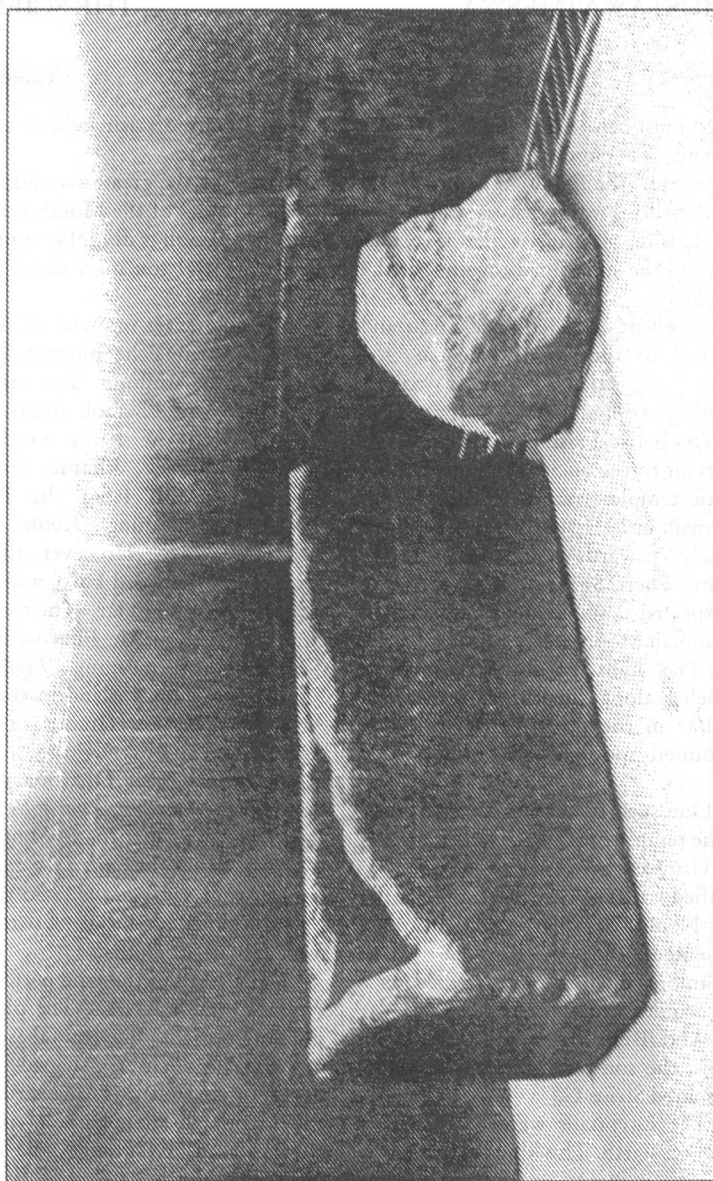


**Figure 117**  
**Shepseskaf, Son Of Khufu**



**Figure 118**  
**Shaft In The East Wall Of The Queen's Chamber**





**Figure 119**  
**The Empty Sarcophagus In The King's Chamber**



## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 5:97

horizon just before the sun;

98 After 70 days in the Duat, "the underworld", the Egyptian name for the Underworld - was what is called the heliacal rising of Sirius, which is seen as Sirius and the sun joined together at the moment.

99 This event occurred once a year and gave rise to the Sothic calendar, the ancient Egyptian calendar year, consisting of 365¼ days.

100 The heliacal rising of Sirius was so important to the ancient Egyptians, that gigantic temples were constructed with their main aisles "passageways" oriented precisely towards the spot on the horizon where Sirius would appear on the expected daylight hours, as with us Nuwaubian Moors today.

101 The light of Sirius would be channeled along the corridor to flood the altar in the inner sanctum as if a pin-pointed spotlight had been switched on.

102 One such temple to the star Sirius was the temple of Aset at Denderah.

103 Usir, as the husband of Aset, was identified with the constellation Orion.

104 Nephthys, the sister of Aset, represented Sirius B, the dark companion star that is described as a circle around Sirius.

105 ANUBU, whom the Greeks call Anubis, the son of Nephthys and Usir, represented Sirius C.

106 The Egyptians wanted to build a heaven on Earth. Thy kingdom come on earth as it is in Orion (heaven) and we have done the same.

107 When a pharaoh died, he was mummified, then encased in an outer shell, like what was done by Aset, who is called Aset by the Greeks, to the

#### Tablet 5:111

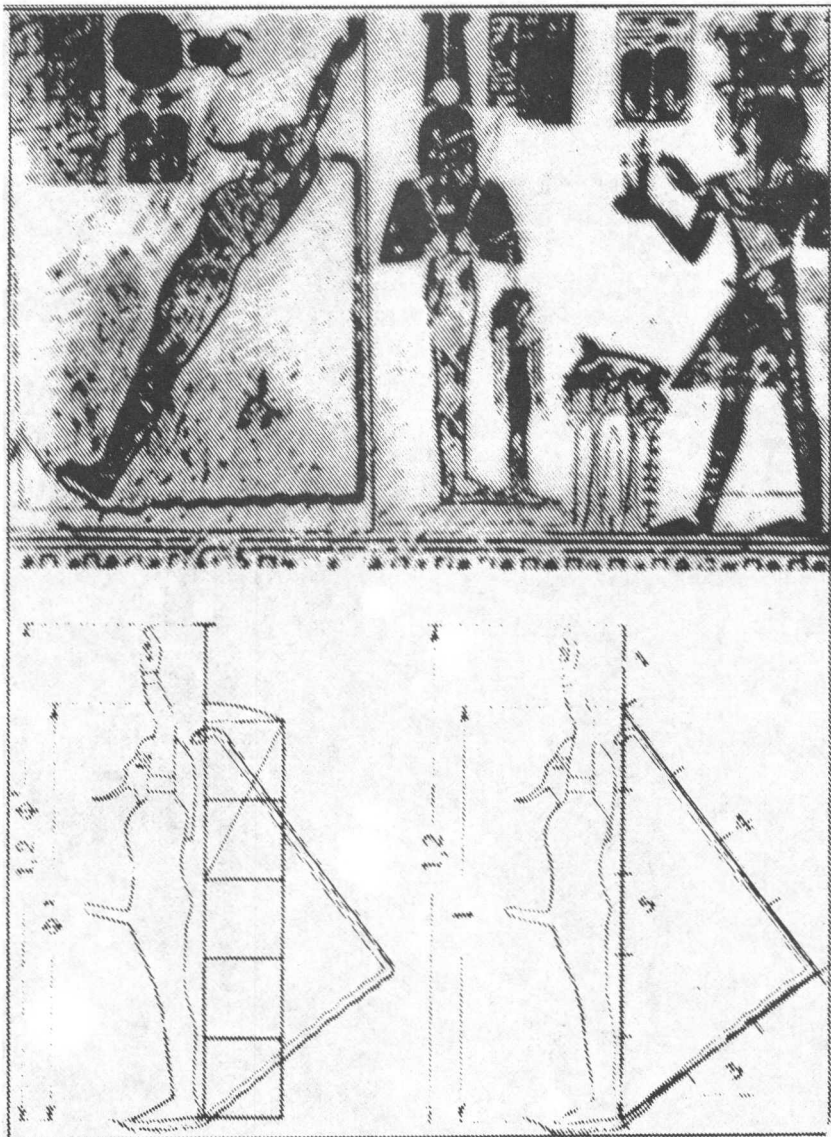
deceased body of Usir, who is called by the Greeks Usir.

108 One of the great ascension rituals, is the Opening of the Mouth ceremony. When a pharaoh is dead, his consort and his still mortal son must cause new life to stir in him.

109 At the exact moment of the early rising of Orion, the pharaoh must be reborn as an Aluhum. You are taught that the Word Pharaoh means "*Great House*" from the Latin word *Phara* from the Greek *Pharao* from the Hebrew *Par-Oh* from the Egyptian *Par-O*, *Par* meaning "*House*" and *O* meaning "*Great*". However, this word comes from the word *Faro*, which comes from the root word *far*. The word *Faro* comes from the Latin *Pharos*, from the Greek *Pharos*, meaning "*Lighthouse*". *Pharos* is a former island in the bay of Alexandria, Egypt, famous in ancient times for its lighthouse. The *Metaphysical Bible Dictionary* defines Pharaoh as "*The Sun, Pharaohs being in Egypt shows us that the light of the Sun of Righteousness is veiled by our life on the lower or sense plane*". So the word Pharaoh does not mean "*Great House*" it means "*Light House*."

110 The son and the wife performs this ceremony with ANAZ. The pharaoh is standing upright. The son takes the *AZ*, or *ADZ* which is shaped by the northern constellation, and strikes open the mouth of the pharaoh, and takes another tool and plunges the ear, and opens the mouth. The mouth is opened, the air goes in, and the pharaoh is alive again, he is reborn for the sky.

111 Rebirth and new life were very important to the Egyptians and they were also required to have sexual

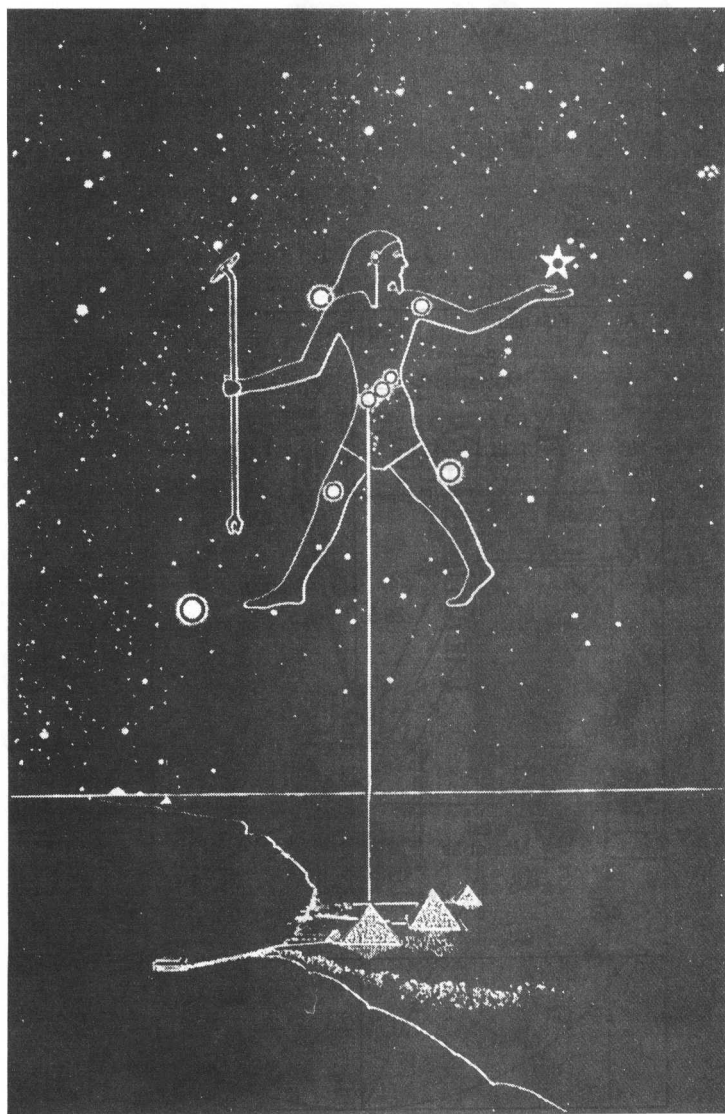


**Figure 120**  
**Opening Of The Mouth Ceremony**



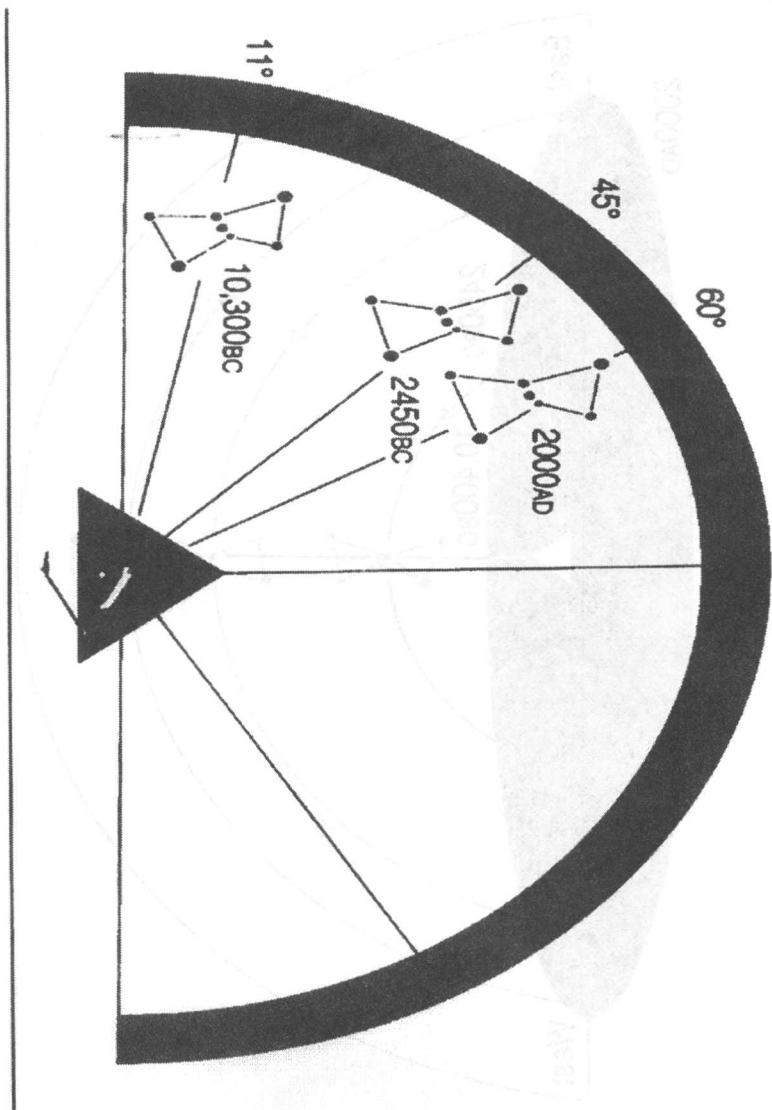
**Diagram 32**  
**Constellation Of Orion**





**Diagram 34**  
**The Stellar Landscape, Showing Osiris (Orion) And The**  
**Shaft Of The Great Pyramid Pointing To His Belt**





**Diagram 35**  
**Shaft Of The Great Pyramid Points To Orion**

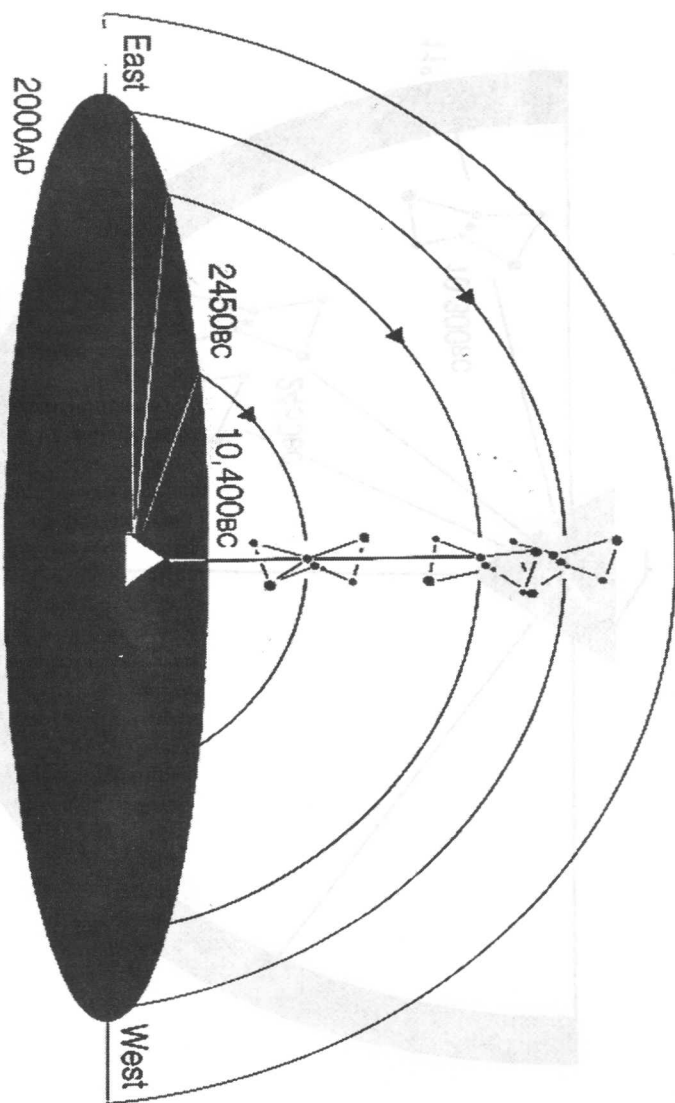
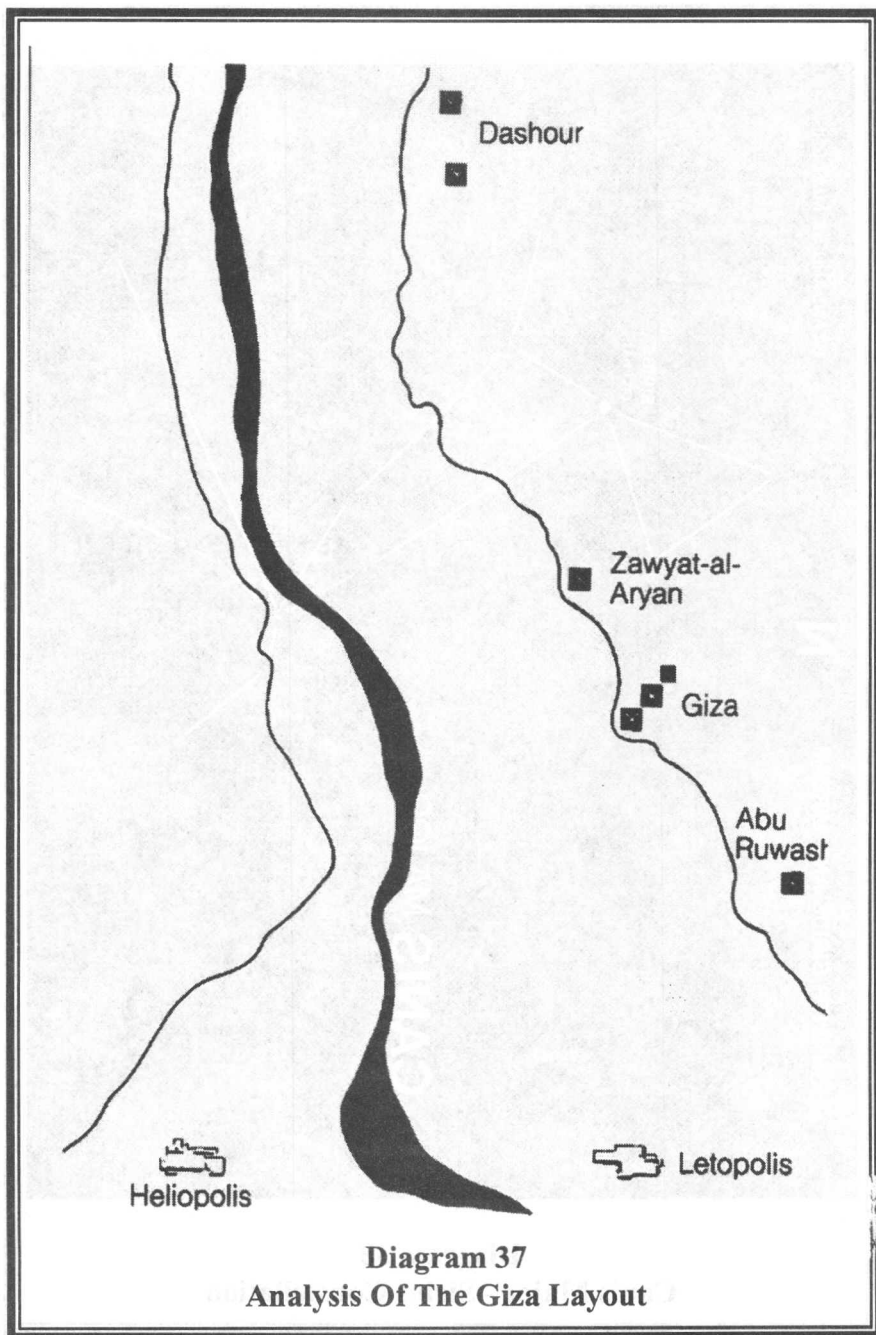


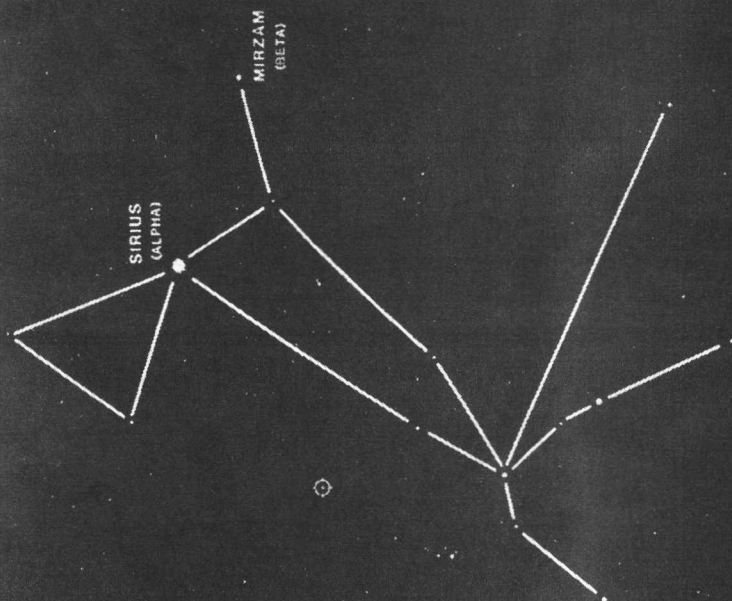
Diagram 36  
Constant Shifting Of Orion



STANDARD 50 MM LENS

N

ALIGN WITH SIRIUS AND MIRZAM



CANIS MAJOR

Diagram 38  
Canis Major - Sirius Constellation

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 5:111

potency to enable them to recopulate with deities. Each had many wives and hundreds of children from the breeding of Gods on Earth.

112 The next thing that would happen is, they would have turned the mummy to the south, in alignment with the southern shaft, and attach an erected phallus to his mummified body, and his duty before departing into the after world was to seed the womb, symbolic of the womb of Aset, and the birth of HAR, "Horus".

113 Those that don't know say that the Dogons got their information on Sirius from the Egyptians.

114 However, according to the Dogon, they got their knowledge from travelers from beyond the stars, who traveled from a planet attached to Sirius B, and who landed on Earth and bred with them. As a matter of fact, the Dogons were the descendants from the Egyptians.

115 These travelers from beyond the stars, that came and bred with the Dogons were the Reptilians.

116 These Reptilians came from Sirius B.

117 They traveled to Earth once their sun or star Sirius B collapsed, becoming a very dense star also known as a "White Dwarf."

118 When the planet sized ship called Procyon, a binary star in the constellation Canis Minor, which is the Greek name for NIBIRU meaning *"planet which crosses the sky, or the planet of the crossing,"* passed by Sirius B,

119 Its presence drained the energy from the sun and it caused this great star, Sirius B, to collapse.

120 Sirius B had two planets.

#### Tablet 5:137

121 The Naarians, Greys, were on one planet and the Nummos, Reptilian, were on the other.

122 Both planets rotated around Sirius B.

123 So when their sun died they, the inhabitants of Sirius, followed Nibiru through the Milky Way.;

124 One chasing the other.

125 They took residence on Earth, in a country now called Mali, which is where the Dogon lived.

126 The Reptilians have been breeding and living with humans for centuries.

127 They are humanoid in shape and reptilian in heritage.

128 Their leaders are the Draconis.

129 They are from Draco a constellation in the polar region of the Northern Hemisphere near Cepheus and Ursa Major, also called the *Dragon*.

130 The Reptilians stand from 8ft down to 6ft in height, with dark green scaly skin.

131 Their leader is Haaton.

132 Haaton is a Reptilian who defected from the Reptilians while on Earth and reformed to fight against the Reptilians on behalf of humans.

133 He is the commander of the Ashtar command.

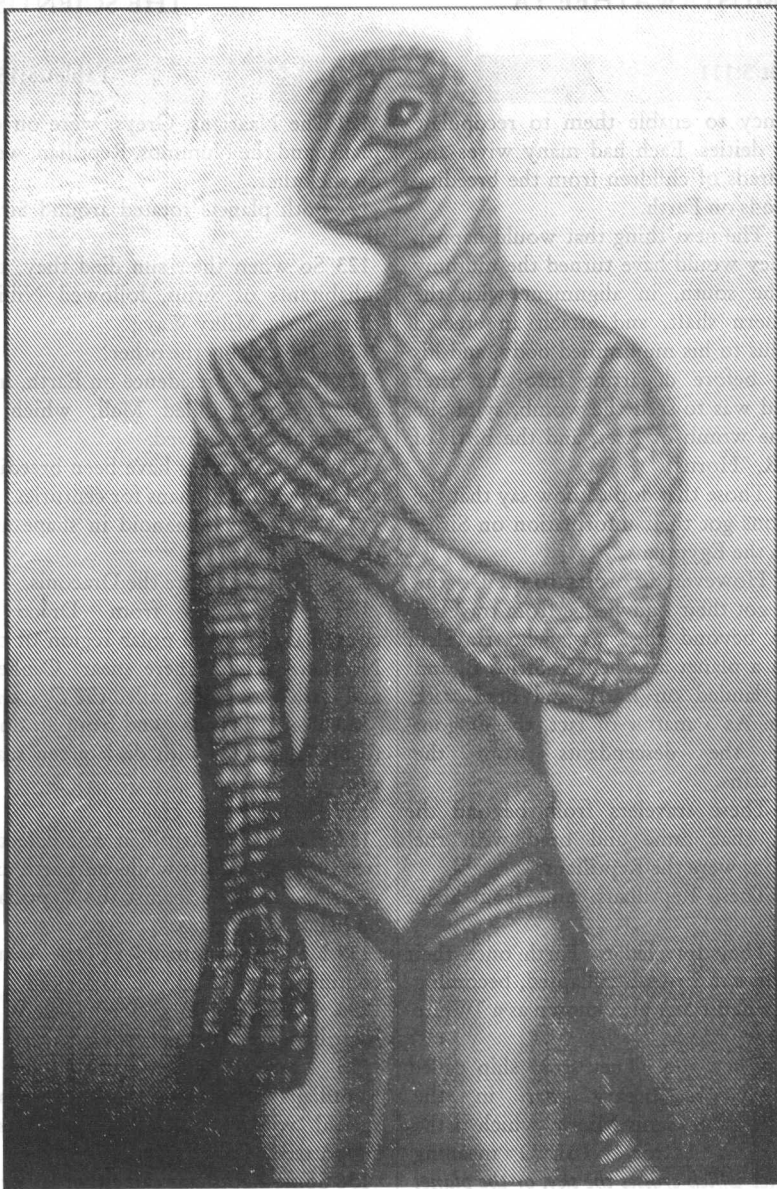
134 There are 16 different kinds of Reptilians seen these days by abductees.

135 There is a type of species of Reptilians called Gargoyles that have special "wings," which are flaps of skin supported by long ribs of Dracona.

136 Some Reptilians can either lay eggs, or bear by lava, and some of them are of the neutral gender, and reproduce like lizards.

137 The male species nurtures the eggs, and the female just lays them.





**Figure 121**  
**The Leader Haaton**



**Figure 122**  
**A Winged Gargoyle**

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 5:138

138 These beings are also known as the "Dragon Race," or the whiptail lizards, and the symbology usually includes the winged serpent.

139 There are elements of their species which do not have wings, "the soldier class" and "the scientist."

140 The Naarians and the Markabians are really a crossbreed between human, greys, and reptilians species.

141 There are several other lines of crossbreeds between humans and reptilians species that have specific characteristics such as:

142 The Rumardians, who are being used as slaves by the Reptilians.

143 They are under close surveillance by the Reptilians, who have them in such a state that they depend totally upon the Reptilians for their reproduction and food absorption, the same way Negroids, in this world, are slowly but surely becoming dependent upon the Caucasoids. As you can see the European and his Euro-Arab, and Euro-Asian, and Euro-American have made it a part of their way of life to invade foreign countries, trample their ways, customs, and traditions, take control of people's minds and lives, enslave people, manipulate people and even use them against their own people. Then their tactics is religion, or other powerful organizations. This is the same tactic that was used against the Rumardians and Reptilians.

144 The beings from Andromeda, who work alongside with the Reptilians, also came and captured the Rumardians and started breeding their own race of Greys, which in turn led to a breed of mean, vicious, bug-eyed beings, called the Markabians.

#### Tablet 5:159

145 The Rumardians were once used by the Anunnagi and are highly intelligent.

146 However, they began to die off.

147 There are 70 different species of Greys.

148 Only 8 of them are still coming to this planet.

149 There are 3 major kinds of Greys:

150 The Markabians, from the Zeta Reticulans, who are about four to five feet tall, a mixture of Greys and Reptilians;

151 And those from Belletrax, also a star in the Orion system, that are about 3-5 feet tall, and another species of Orion Grey that ranges in height from 6-9 feet tall.

152 The Reptilian beings didn't have the Dogons best interests. They just used them.

153 They lived in water and during the shadow hours they returned to the waters and came on land to teach and mix with the Dogon.

154 The Nubians, or Dogons refer to them as Dogir, or plural Dogri meaning "ugly water beings."

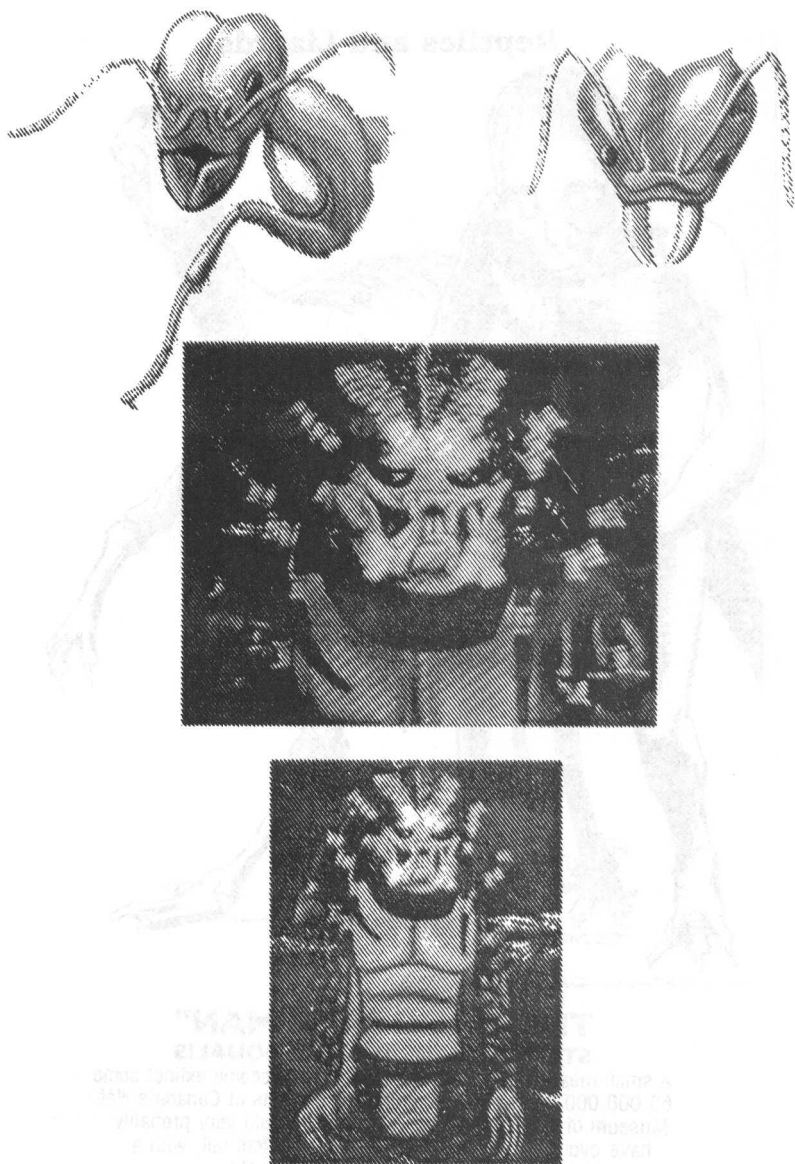
155 The Dogon speak and teach what they have been taught by the Dogri today.

156 They have knowledge about the universe, star formations, and constellations without the aid of telescopes.

157 The maps that these Dogons have are so accurate that they match modern maps of today.

158 If you look up at the sky, the brightest star you can see is Sirius.

159 Venus, which is originally called Lahamu, and Jupiter, which is originally called Kishar, are often brighter, but



**Figure 123**  
**The Beings From Andromeda**

## Reptiles and Lizards



### THE "DINOSAUR MAN"

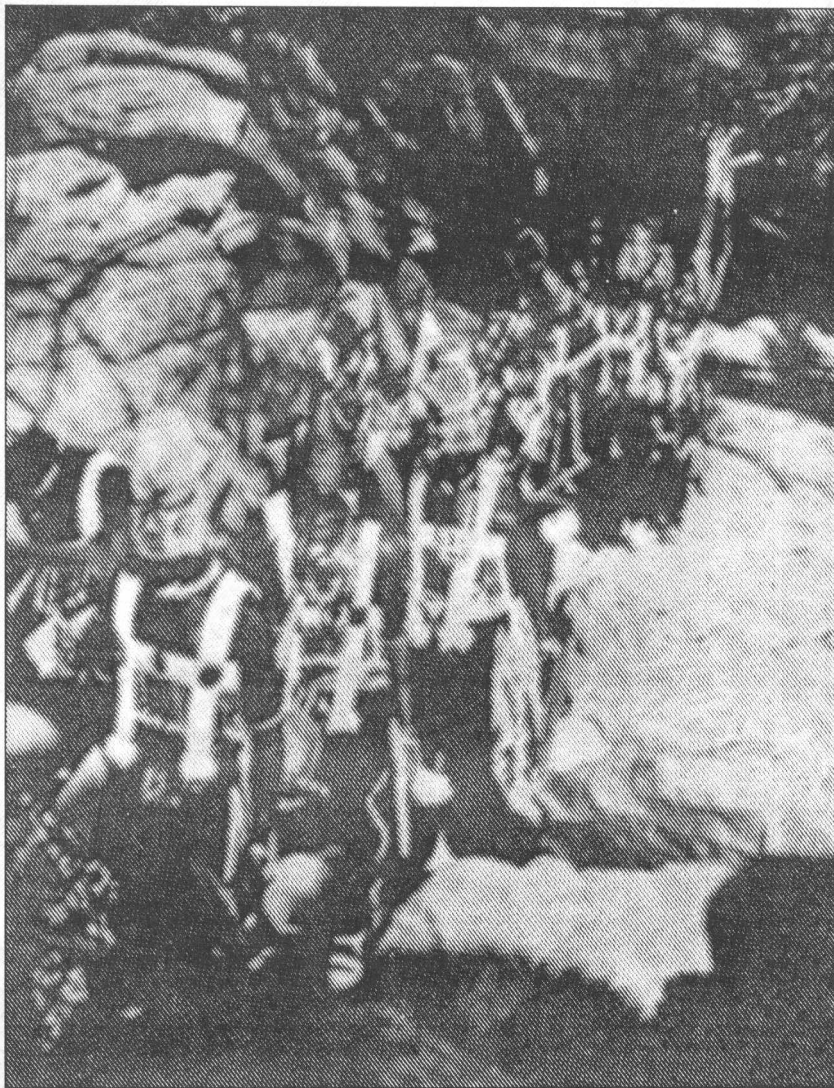
#### STENONYCHOSAURUS INEQUALIS

a small meat-eating dinosaur, if it had not become extinct some 63,000,000 years ago, according to scientists at Canada's Nat. Museum of Natural Sciences at Ottawa, would very probably have evolved into a manlike creature 4½ feet tall, with a *large brain, green skin, and yellow reptilian eyes*

Figure 124

about The Bug-Eyed Beings

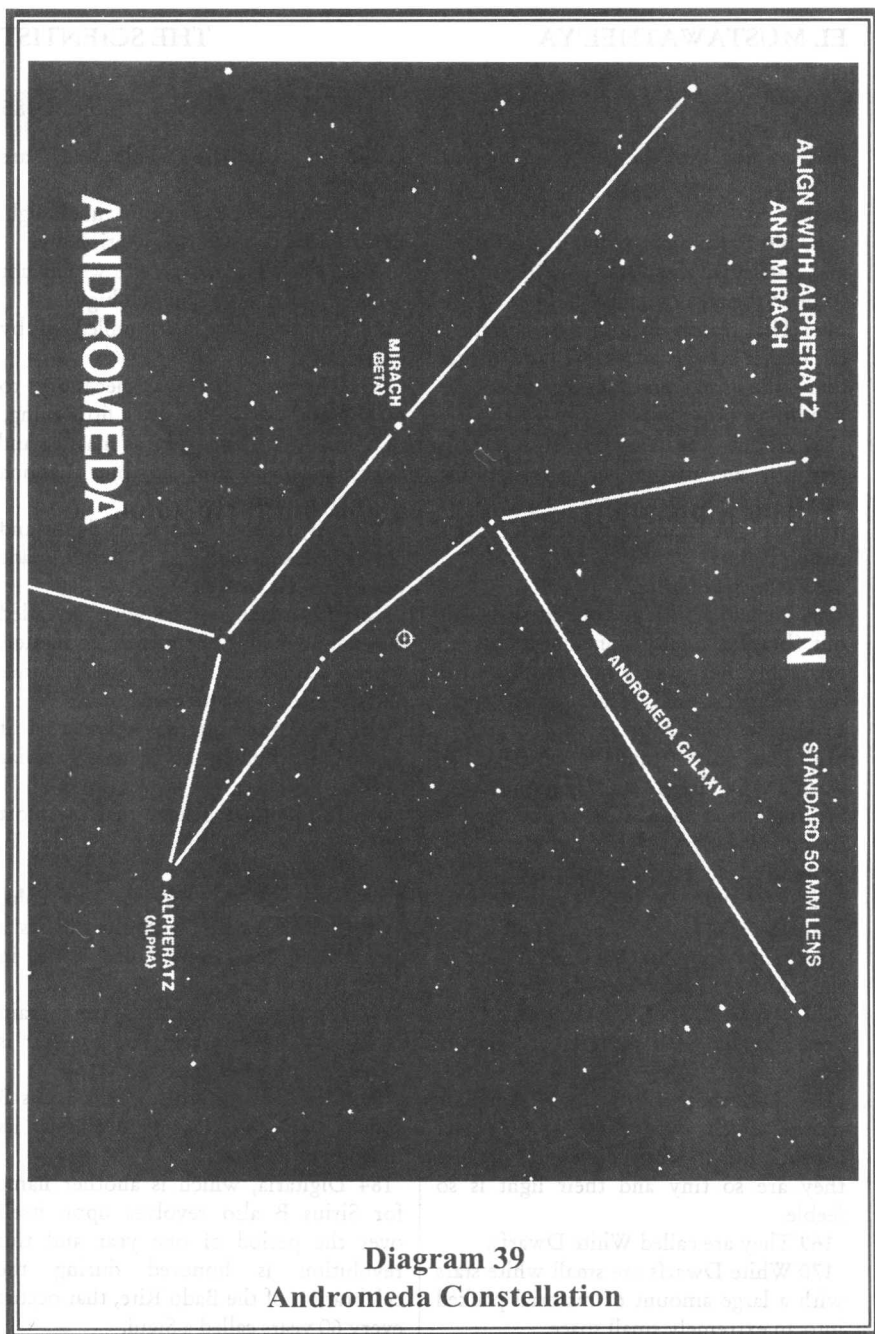




**Figure 125**  
**The Bado Ceremony**



**Figure 126**  
**Amma, Father Of Yurugu And Nommos**



## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 5:159

they are not stars; they are planets going around our own sun, which is a star itself.

160 No astronomer will tell you there is any particular reason for intelligent life to be in the area of Sirius.

161 The reason Sirius is so bright is because it's large and close, and bigger than the sun, and bigger than the handful of other nearby stars.

162 About the middle of the last century, an astronomer was looking rather hard at Sirius, over a period of time and got annoyed because it wasn't sitting still.

163 It was wobbling.

164 He had a difficult time figuring this out, but he finally concluded that an extremely heavy and massive star that was going around Sirius which could make it wobble that way.

165 The only trouble was that there wasn't any large star going around Sirius! Instead there turned out to be a tiny little thing going around it every 50 years, and so Sirius came to be called Sirius A and the little thing became Sirius B.

166 Sirius B was, at that time, unique in the universe as far as anyone knew.

167 Over a 100 of these things have now been actually seen scattered around the sky,

168 And there are many thousands more which we cannot see, even through our modern telescopes, because they are so tiny and their light is so feeble.

169 They are called White Dwarfs.

170 White Dwarfs are small white stars with a large amount of material packed into an extremely small space.

171 White Dwarfs are strange, because

#### Tablet 5:185

although they are feeble they are strong.

172 They do not give out much light, but they are powerful gravitationally.

173 On a White Dwarf we would not even be a fraction of an inch high.

174 We would be flat, pulled in by gravity.

175 The star that was necessary to make Sirius A wobble, was a little thing,

176 But it still had to be as massive and heavy as an ordinary star but of much more enormous size.

177 It is, in short a star so dense and closely packed that it is not even made out of regular matter.

178 It is made out of what is called degenerate matter or super dense matter, where the atoms are pressed together and the electrons squashed.

179 This matter is so heavy that it cannot be thought of in any familiar terms.

180 The Dogons believe that the most important star in the sky is Sirius B, which cannot be seen.

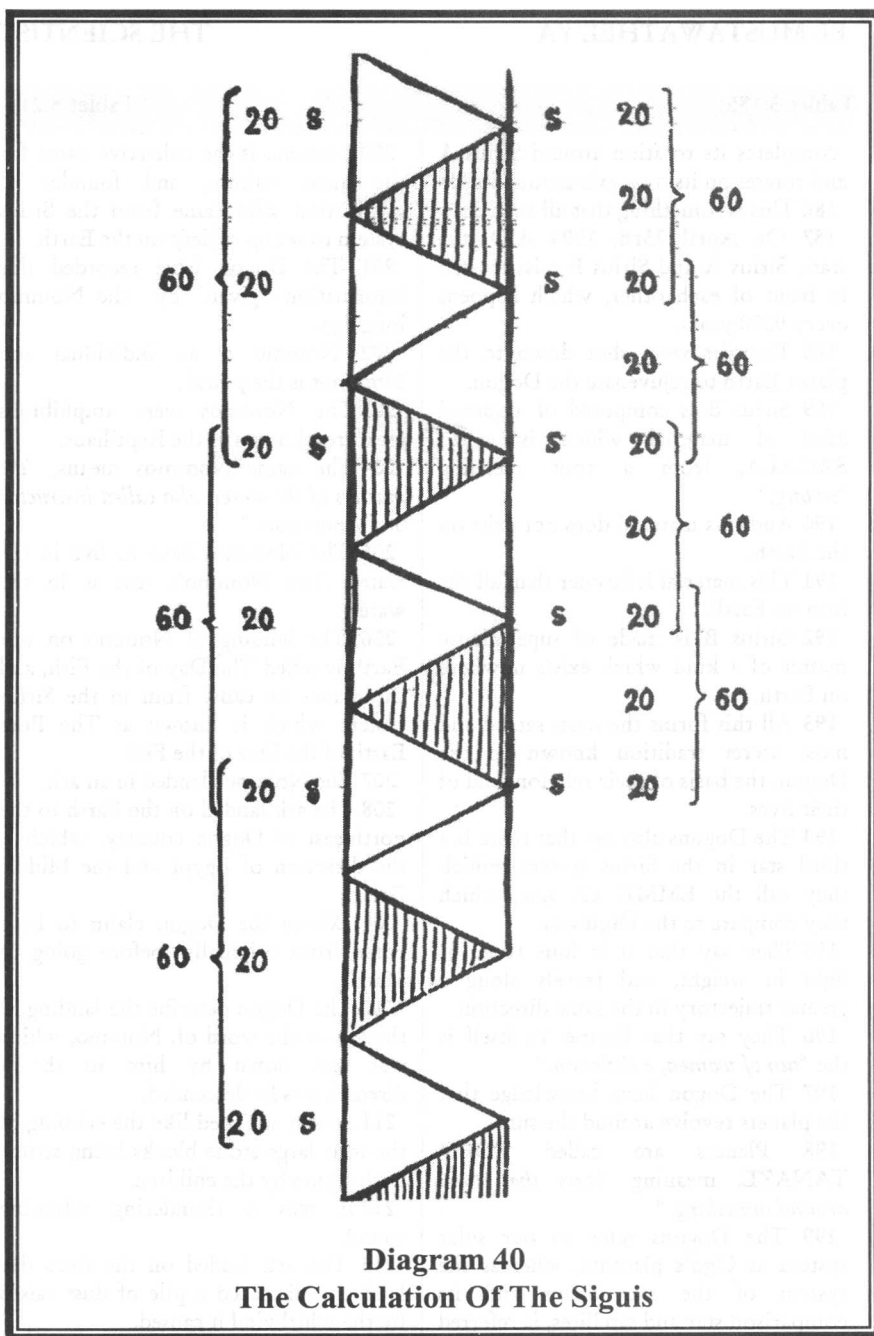
181 They call this tiny star **Bo Tolo**, Tolo meaning "star" and Bo (Po) is a cereal grain commonly called **Fonio** in West Africa.

182 To the Dogon this tiny grain represents the tiny star, and the star is called Po, after the grain.

183 The Dogon also say that Sirius B rotates on its axis, as well as its movement in space,

184 Digitaria, which is another name for Sirius B also revolves upon itself over the period of one year and this revolution is honored during the celebration of the Bado Rite, that occurs every 60 years called a Sigui,

185 Which happens when Sirius B



**Diagram 40**  
**The Calculation Of The Signus**



## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 5:185

completes its rotation around Sirius A and rotates on its own axis around itself.

186 This is something that all stars do.

187 On April 23rd, 1994 A.D. the stars, Sirius A and Sirius B criss-crossed in front of each other, which happens every 9000 years.

188 Energies were shot down to the planet Earth to rejuvenate the Dogon.

189 Sirius B is composed of a special kind of material which is called **SAGALA**, from a root meaning "*strong*,"

190 And this material does not exist on the Earth.

191 This material is heavier than all the iron on Earth.

192 Sirius B is made of super dense matter of a kind which exists nowhere on Earth.

193 All this forms the most sacred and most secret tradition known to the Dogon, the basis of their religion, and of their lives.

194 The Dogons also say that there is a third star in the Sirius system, which they call the **EMME YA** star, which they compare to the **Digitaria**.

195 They say that it is four times as light in weight, and travels along a greater trajectory in the same direction.

196 They say that **Emme Ya** itself is the "*sun of women, a little sun*."

197 The Dogon have knowledge that the planets revolve around the sun.

198 Planets are called **TOLO TANAZE**, meaning "*stars that turn around something*."

199 The Dogons refer to our solar system as Ogo's placenta, whereas the system of the star Sirius and its comparison star and satellites, is referred to as Nommo's placenta.

#### Tablet 5:214

200 Nommo is the collective name for the great culture, and founder of civilization who came from the Sirius system to set up society on the Earth.

201 The Dogon have recorded this information given by the Nommo long ago.

202 Nommo is an individual and Nommos is the plural.

203 The Nommos were amphibious creatures, known as the Reptilians.

204 The name **Nommos** means, "*the masters of the water, also called instructor or the monitors*."

205 The Nommos have to live in the water. The Nommo's seat is in the water.

206 The landing of Nommo on our Earth is called The Day of the Fish, and the planet he came from in the Sirius system which is known as The Pure Earth of the Day of the Fish.

207 The Nommos landed in an ark.

208 The ark landed on the Earth to the north-east of Dogon country, which is the direction of Egypt and the Middle East,

209 Where the Dogon claim to have come from originally, before going to Mande.

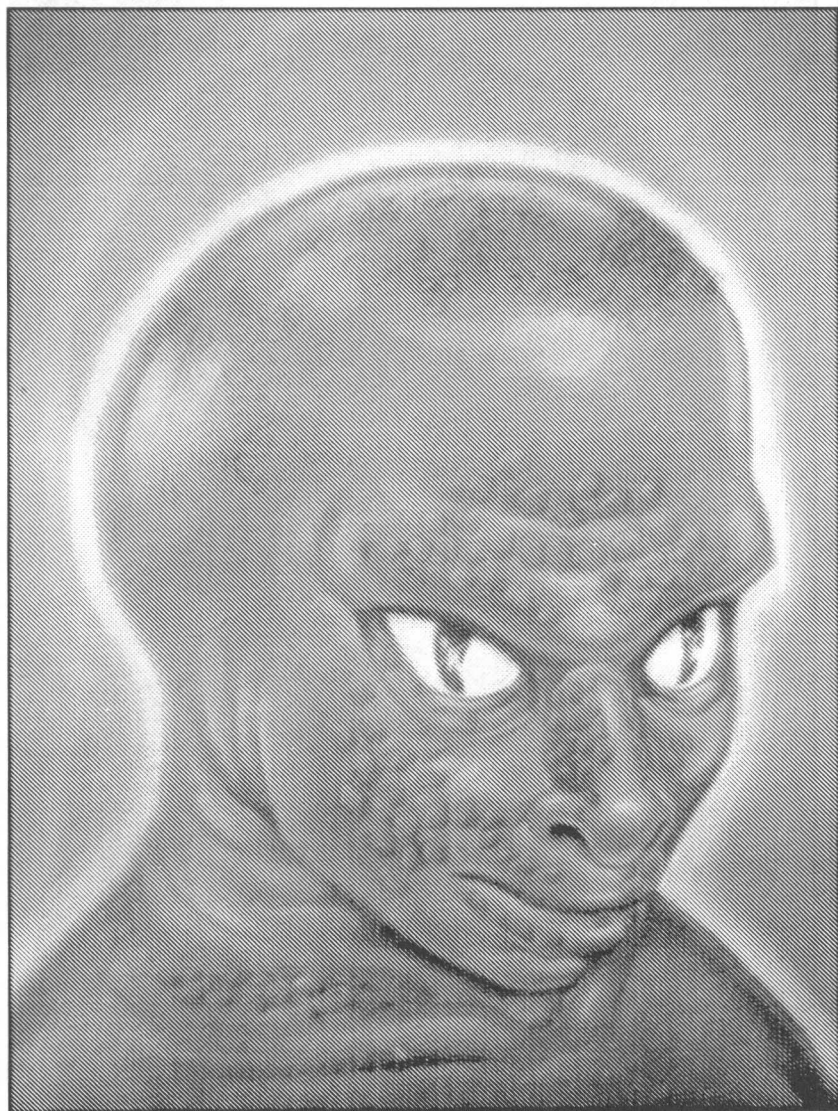
210 The Dogon describe the landing of the ark as the word of, Nommo, which was cast down by him in the 4 directions as he descended,

211 And it sounded like the echoing of the four large stone blocks being struck with stones by the children.

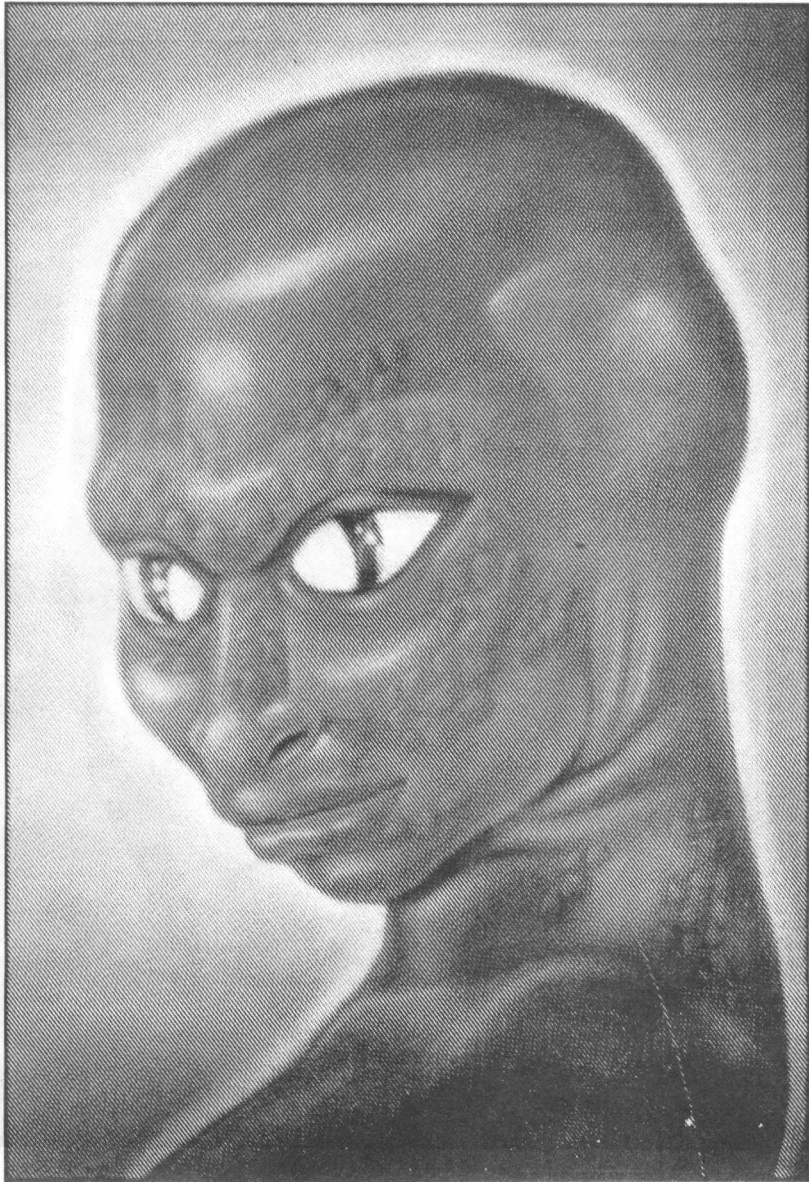
212 It was a thundering vibrating sound.

213 The ark landed on the fox's dry land and displaced a pile of dust raised by the whirlwind it caused.

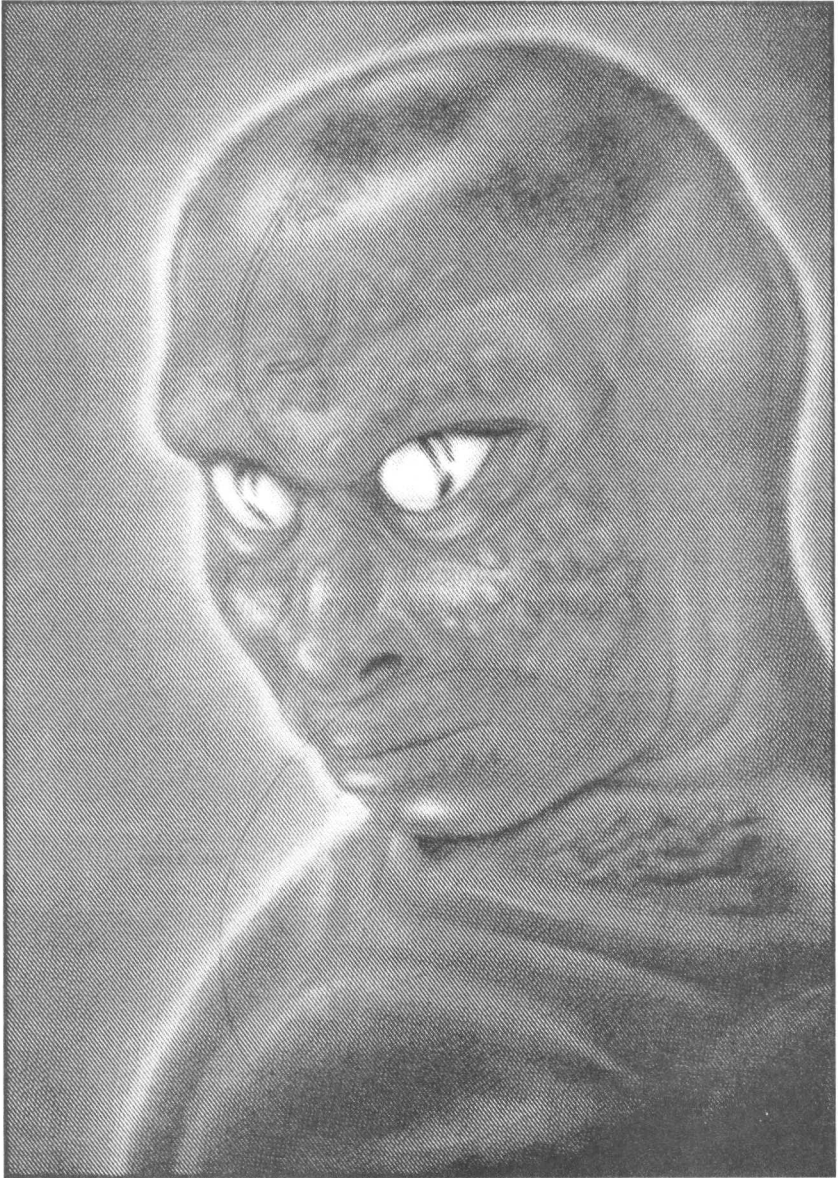
214 The violence of the impact



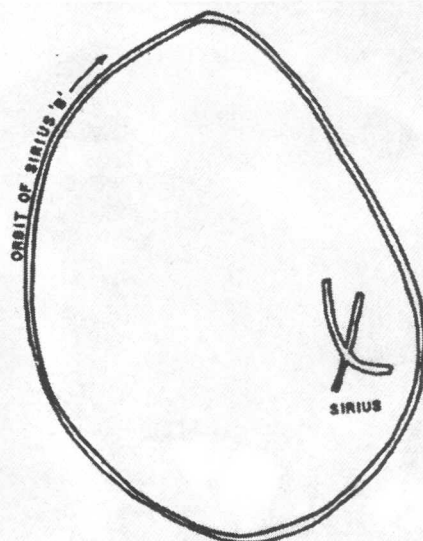
**Figure 127**  
**Nommos , Son Of Amma**



**Figure 128**  
**Nukiida, Female Twin Of Yurugu**



**Figure 129**  
**Yurugu, Son Of Amma**



Dogon Drawing Of The Orbit Of  
Digitaria (Sirius B) Around Sirius

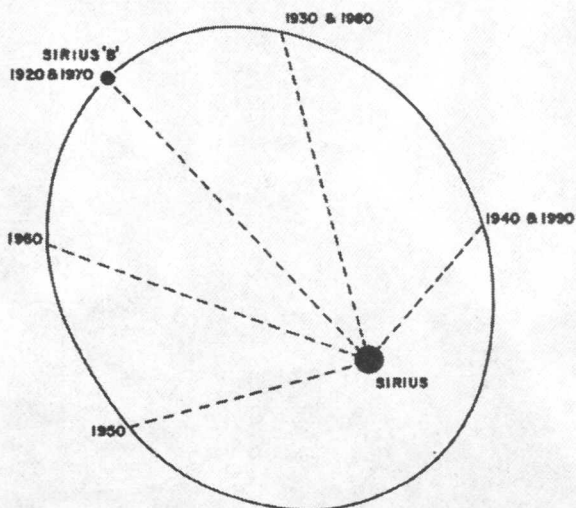


Diagram 41  
Modern Astronomical Digitaria Of The Orbit Of Sirius



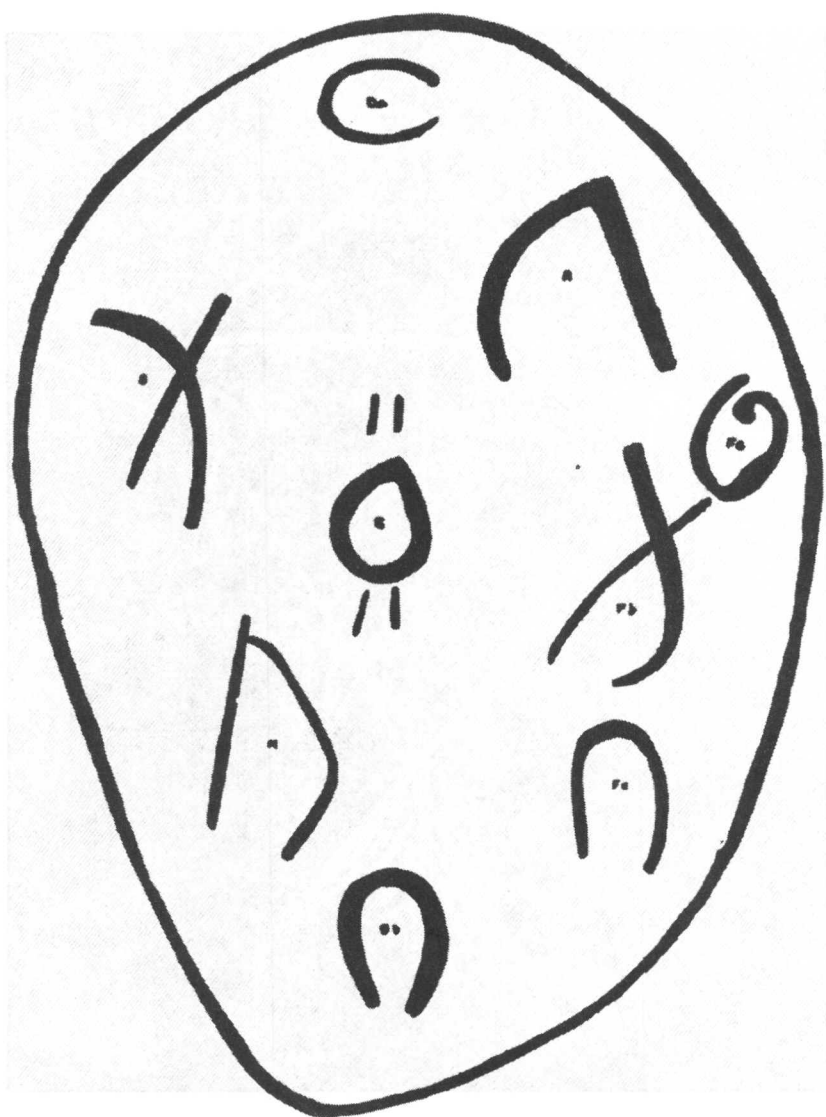
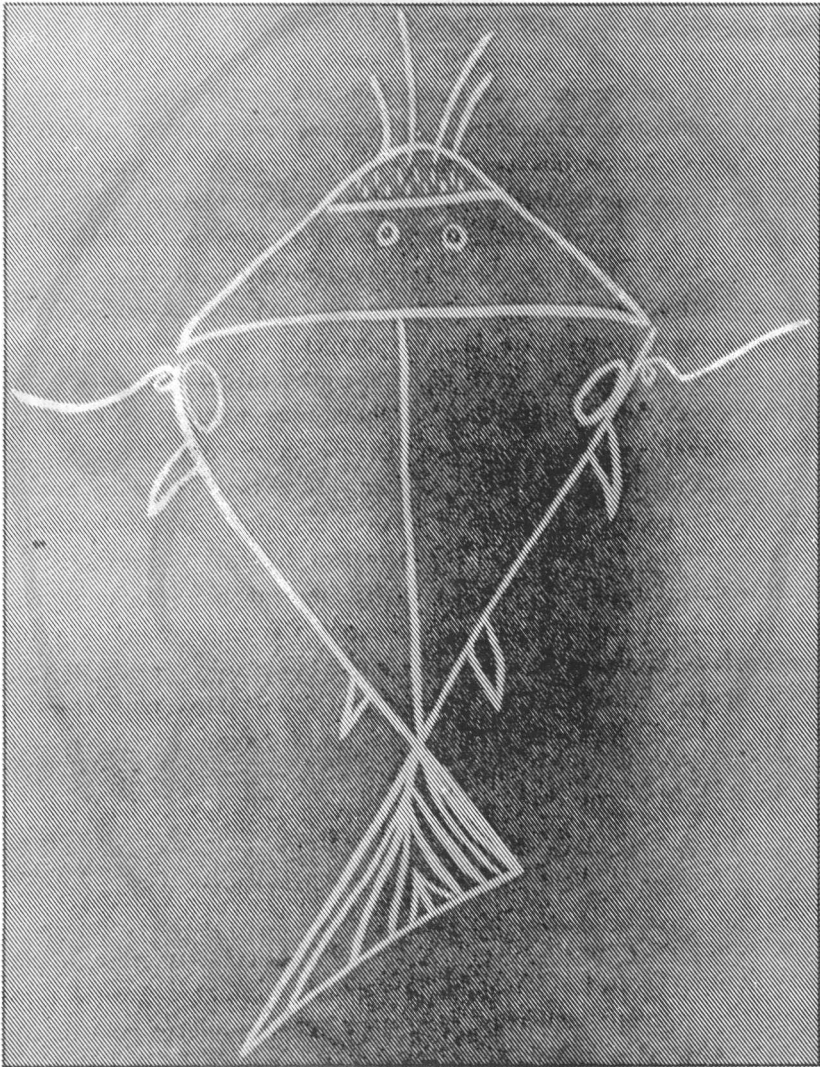
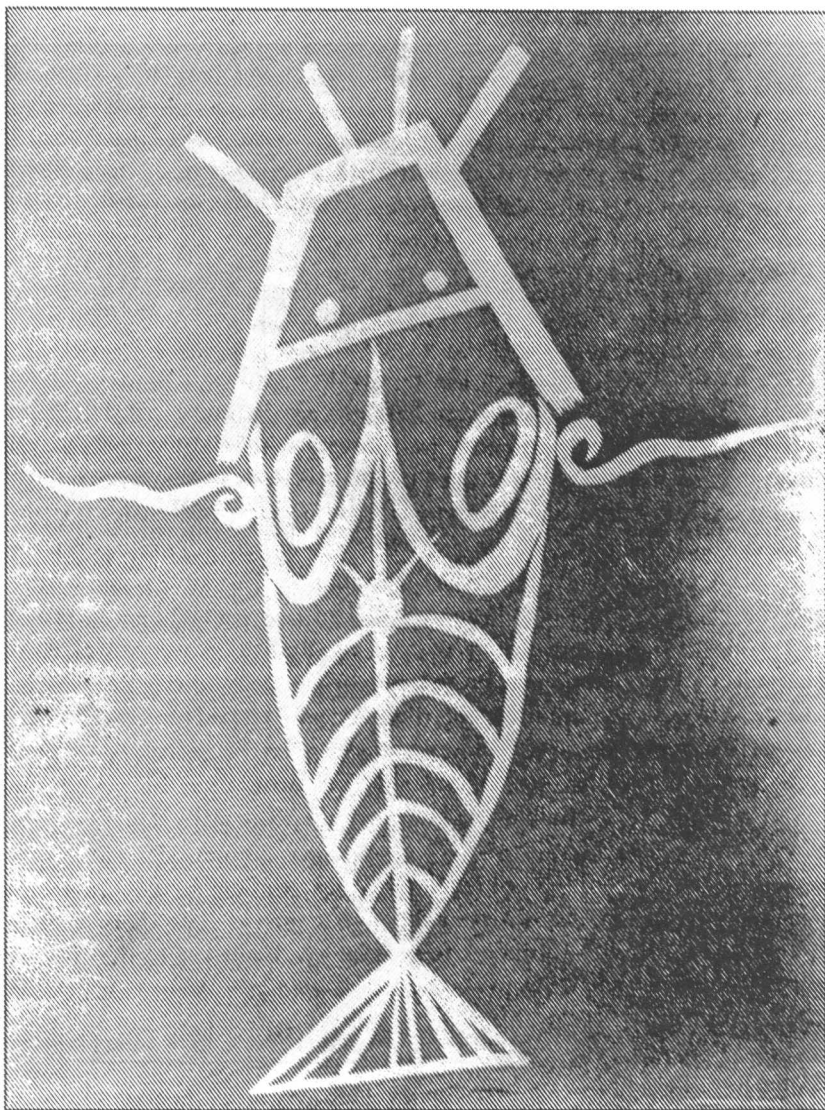


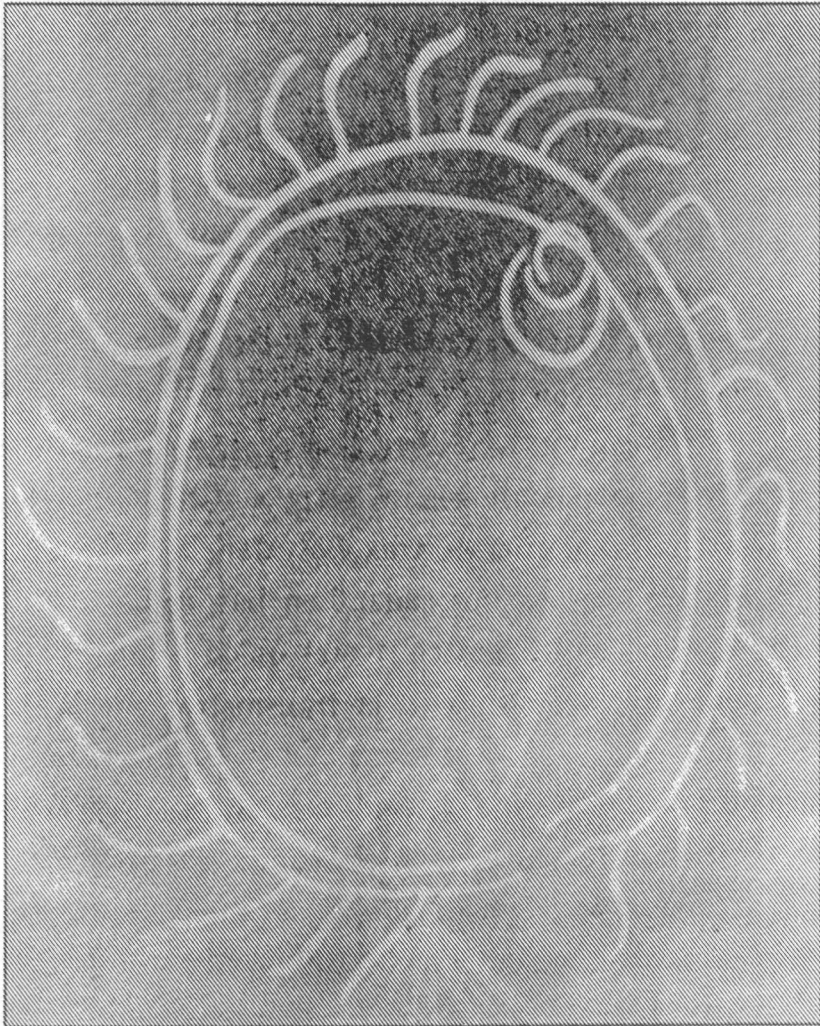
Diagram 42  
Dogon Drawing Of Sirius System



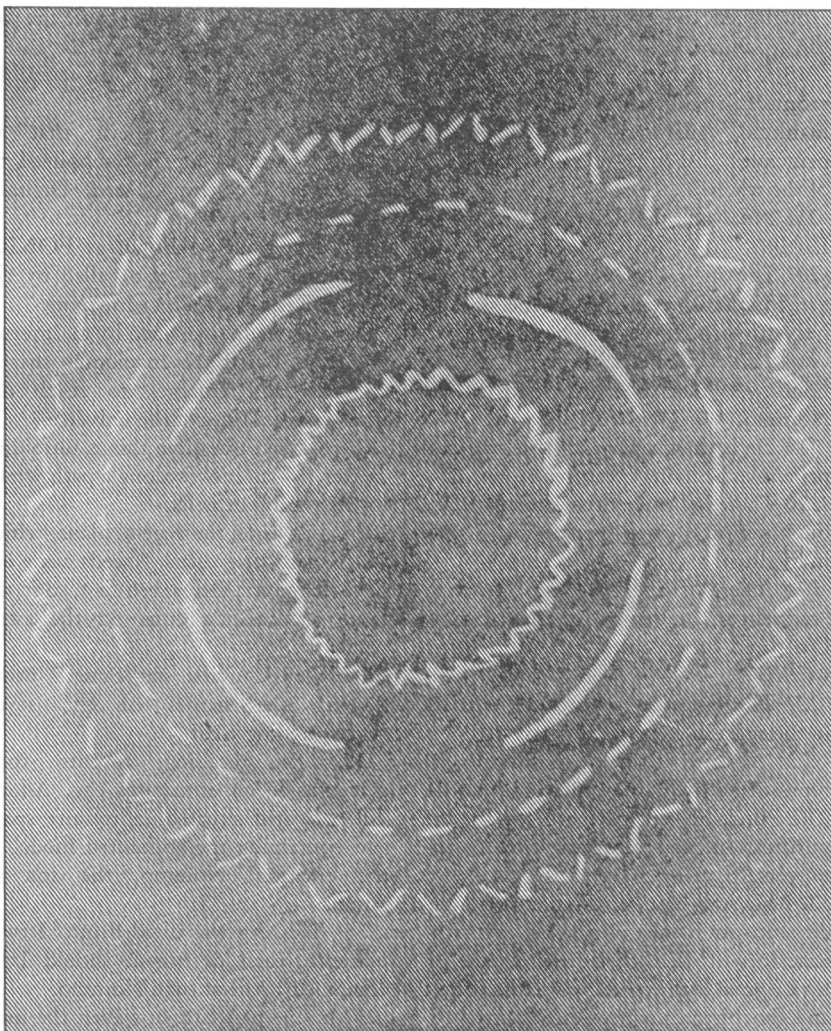
**Diagram 43**  
**Dogon Symbol Of Nommo**



**Diagram 44**  
**Dogon Drawing Of Nommo**



**Diagram 45**  
**The Whirling Descent Of The Spaceship Of Nommos**



**Diagram 46**  
**Descent Of Nommo From The Sky**



## Tablet 5:214

roughened the ground, it skidded on the ground.

215 The Nommo is said to be the monitor for the universe, the "father of mankind, guardian of its spiritual principles, dispenser of rain and master of the water."

216 Not all the Nommos came to Earth.

217 The one called Nommo Die, or the great Nommo, remained in the skies or heavens with Amma, and he is his vicar.

218 He manifests himself in the rainbow, which is called "path of the Nommo."

219 He is the guardian of the "spiritual principles of living creatures on Earth."

220 There are three other distinct kinds of Nommo, each personified as an individual.

221 There is the Nommo Titiyayne "messenger, or deputy of the Nommo Die," and he executes the latter's great works.

222 The Nommos who came to Earth in the spaceship are of this class.

223 A third class of Nommos are represented by O Nommo- Nommo Of The Pond, he will be sacrificed for the purification, and reorganization of the universe.

224 He will come in human form and descend on Earth, in an ark, with the ancestors of men, then he will take on his original form to rule over the waters and give birth to many descendants.

225 The fourth Nommo is the naughty disrupter named Ogo, or Nommo Anagonno.

226 He was about to be finished being created but he rebelled against his creator and introduced disorder into the universe.

## Tablet 5:238

227 Eventually, he will become the pale fox which is the image of his fall.

228 In many ways, the fox resembles the Egyptian deity Set.

229 The Dogons believe that the original germ of life is symbolized by the smallest cultivated seed, Digitaria Exilis,

230 Commonly known as FONIO, meaning "little" and also called by the Dogon KIZE UZI, "the little thing."

231 This seed, quickened by an internal vibration, bursts the enveloping sheath, or skin and emerges to reach the uttermost confines of the universe.

232 At the same time this is unfolding matter, which moves along a path which forms a spiral or helix.

233 Just as on the vegetal plane, which is the plane of growth, 7 seeds came out of the Digitaria Exilis seed first, so in the same way as it's done on the astral plane.

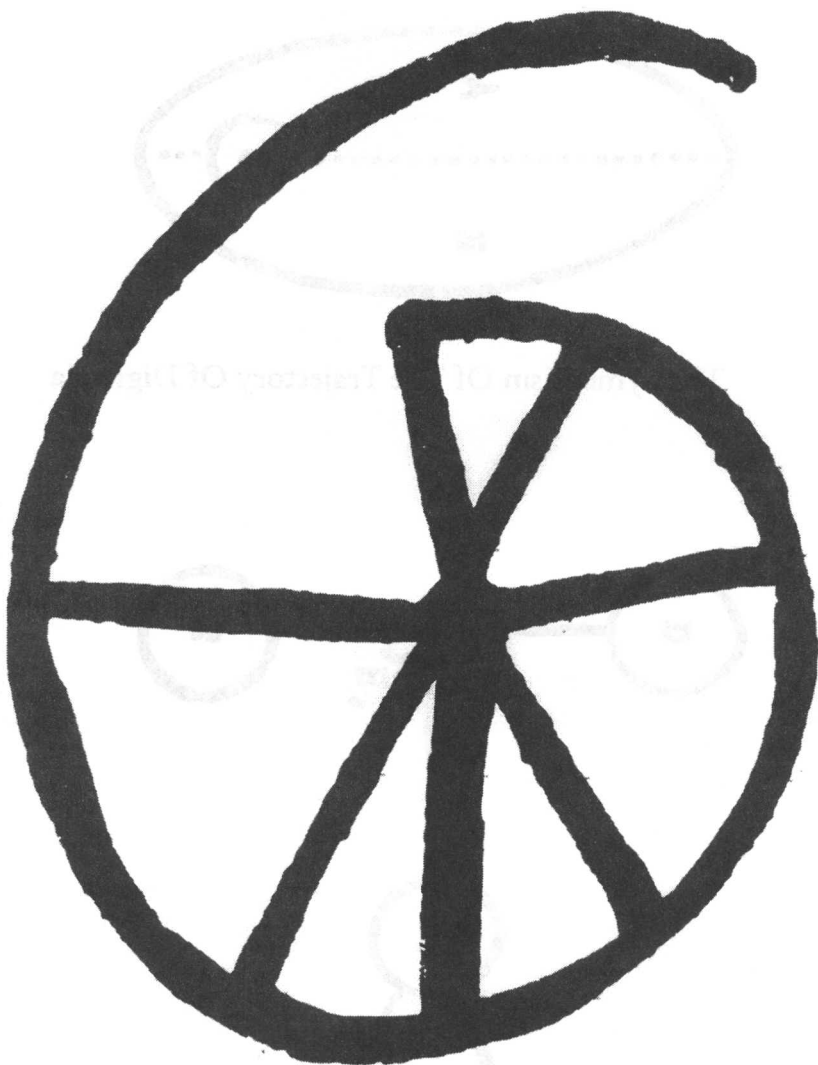
234 From the first star came 7 others bearing the names of the seven corresponding seeds.

235 The preceding events took place inside an enormous egg, Aduno Tal, a world situated in infinite space and containing the appointed model of the creation, Nommo, the son of Amma.

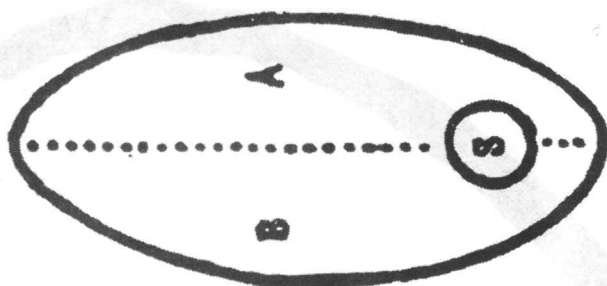
236 This egg was divided into 2 twin placenta, each of which should have contained a pair of twin Nommo.

237 In one placenta, however, the male person did not await the usual period of gestation appointed by Amma, but emerged prematurely from the egg.

238 Moreover, he tore a fragment from his placenta and with it came down through a space outside the egg; this fragment became the Earth.



**Diagram 47**  
**The Origin Of The Spiral Of Creation**



The Symbolism Of The Trajectory Of Digitaria

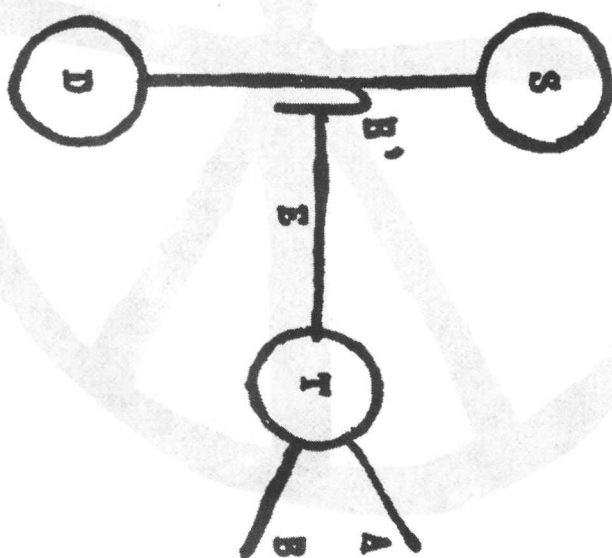


Diagram 48

The Symbolism Of Digitaria

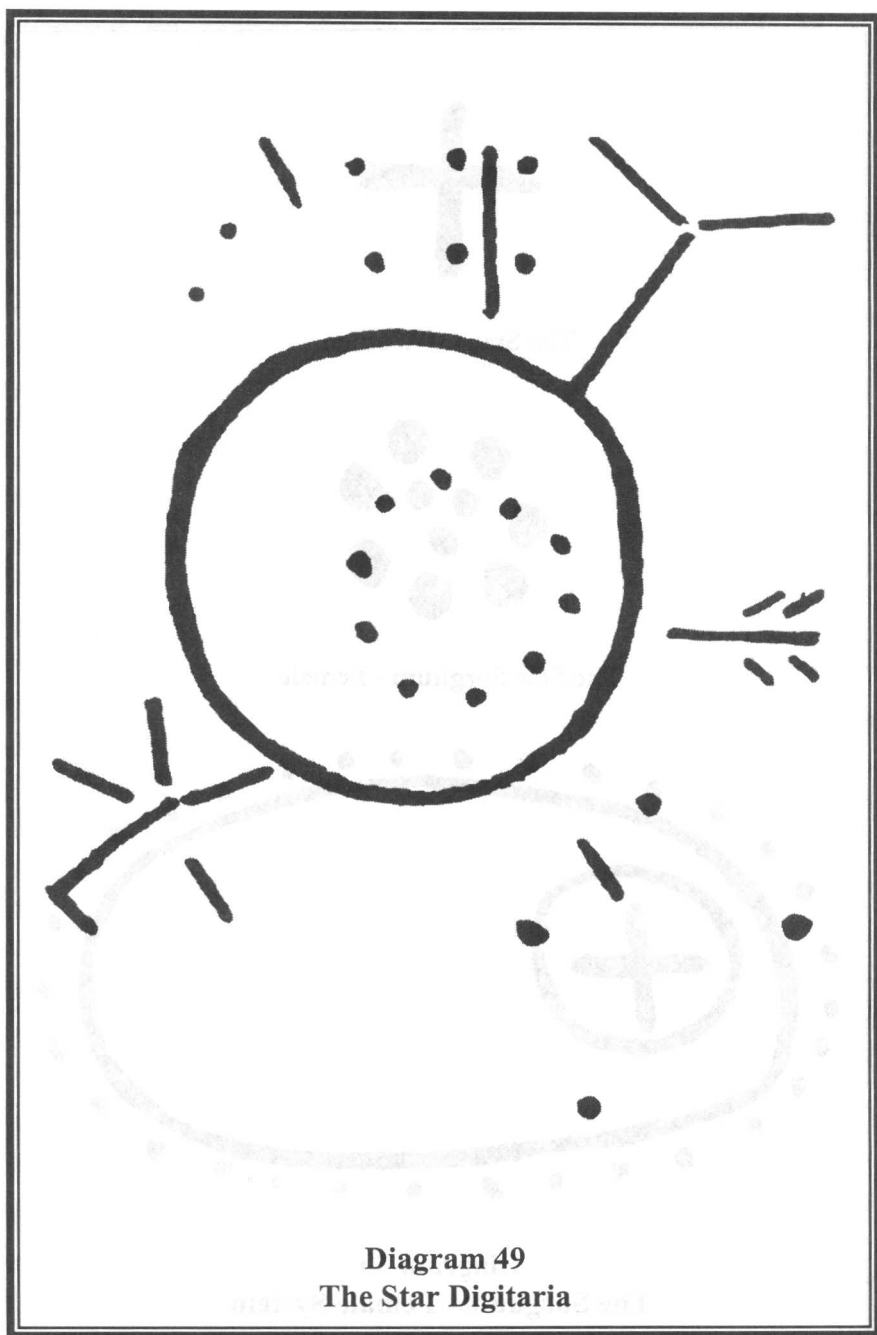
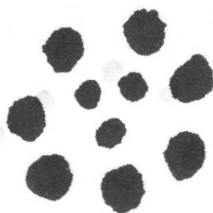


Diagram 49  
The Star Digitaria



The Star Of Women



The Star Sorghum - Female

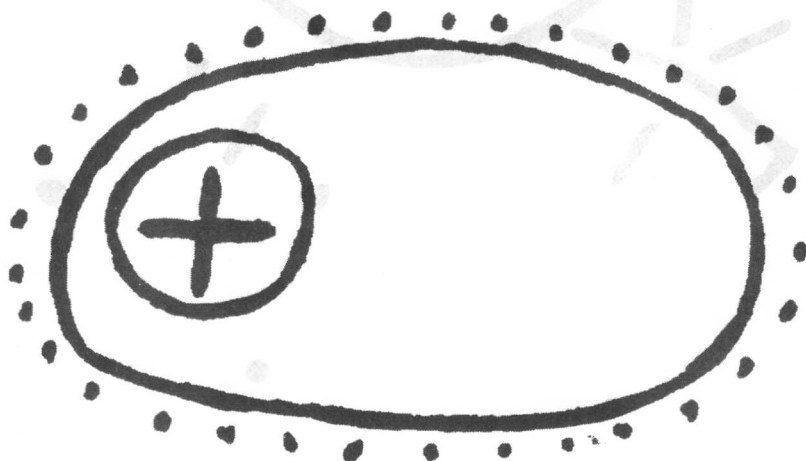
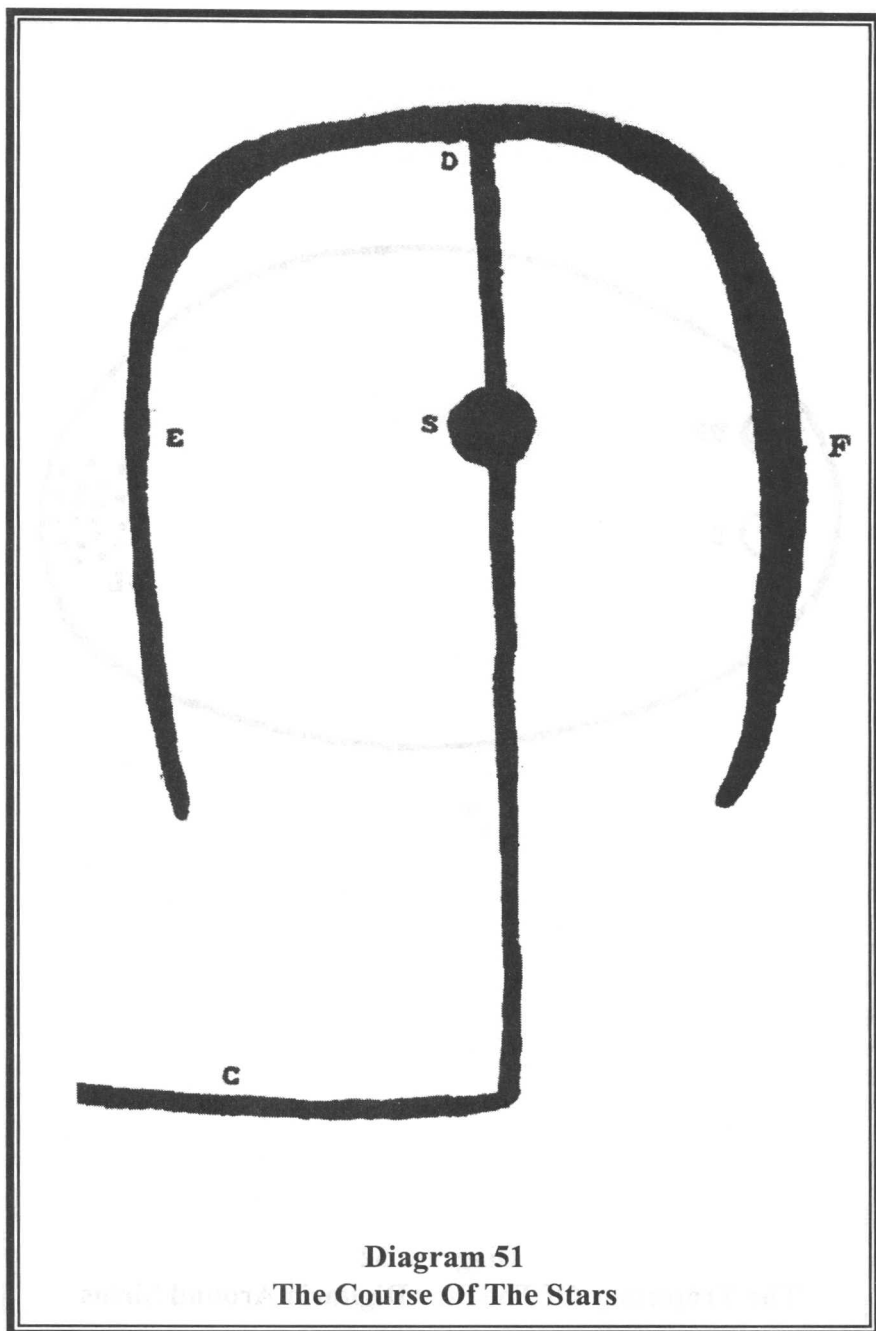
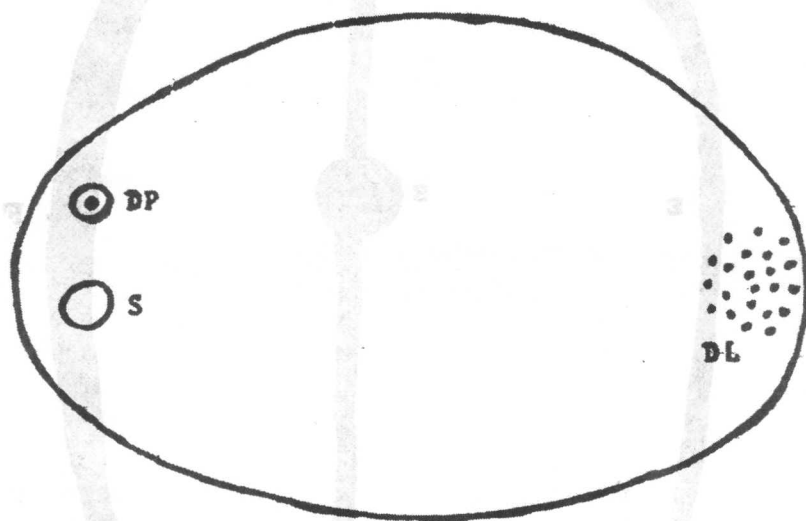


Diagram 50  
The Sorghum - Female System





**Diagram 51**  
**The Course Of The Stars**



**Diagram 52**  
**The Trajectory Of The Star Digitaria Around Sirius**

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 5:239

239 This being Yurugu, brought the fonio with him, intending to make a world of his own.

240 This irregular procedure at the outset disorganized Amma's order of creation.

241 From this imperfection arose the notion of impurity:

242 Earth and Yurugu were, from the beginning, solitary and impure.

243 Yurugu, realizing that this situation would effectually prevent him from carrying on Earth, he returned to heaven to try and find the rest of his placenta with his twin soul.

244 But at his revolt, Amma had handed over this twin soul, NUKIIDA to the remaining pair in the other part of the egg, and he had put her in their charge.

245 Yurugu could not retrieve Nukiida. From that time he has been engaged in a perpetual and fruitless search for her.

246 He returned to the dry Earth, where now there began in the darkness to come into existence single, incomplete beings, offspring of incest;

247 In fact, he procreated in his own placenta, in the Earth, that is, with his mother.

248 Seeing this, Amma decided to send to Earth the Nommo of the other half of the egg.

249 They came down to Earth on a gigantic ark, at the center of which stood the 2 Nommo of the sky, who had assumed the guise of human blacksmiths.

250 At the 4 cardinal points were 4 other pairs of Nommo, avatars of the first and the ancestors of man.

251 The 4 male ancestors were named

#### Tablet 5:263

Amma Seru, Lebe Seru, Binu Seru, and Dyongu Seru.

252 Every 60 years the Dogon hold a ceremony called the Sigi ceremony.

253 Its purpose is the renovation of the world.

254 When it is time for the Sigi, the elders in the Tana Tono shelter at Yougo draw a symbol on the rock with red ochre, which is any of several earthy mineral oxides of iron occurring in yellow, brown, or red and it's used as pigments, which represents a Kanaga mask.

255 This in turn represents the deity Amma; a hole is made in the ground below it symbolizing the Sigi, and thus Amma in the egg of the world.

256 The hole is also interpreted as the hole which must be dug to put seeds in.

257 From this viewpoint the holes are arranged in series of 3, connoting 3 Sigu, placed beneath the sign of 3 seeds, after which they are named.

258 Thus the Sigi at the beginning of this century was called Emme Sigi, the "sorghum Sigi;"

259 The next one will be called Yu Sigi, the "millet Sigi;"

260 And the one after Nu Sigi, the "haricot Sigi."

261 There is another figure painted on the facade of the sanctuaries which reveals rather more specific data; it is called Sigi Lugu, meaning "calculation of the Sigi,"

262 And consists of a line of vertical chevrons, which is a badge of rule, the notches of which are painted alternately black, red, and white; which are the secret colors.

263 Each color corresponds to a seed, the first to millet, (the plant or grass) the

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 5:263

#### Tablet 5:284

second to the haricot, (the pod or seed) and the third to sorghum (the grain).

264 The Dogon act as understudies for other more complex practices, and knowledge to do with the Sirius system.

265 The Dogon names for this star, **Sigi Tolo**, meaning "*star of the Sigi*," or *Yasigi Tolo*, *star of Yasigi*," indicate its relation with the ceremony of the renovation of the world which takes place every 60 years. From where you get your 60 seconds in a minute, 60 minutes in an hour.

266 Sirius, however, is not the basis of the system: it is one of the foci, or focus of the orbit of a tiny star called Digitaria, **BO TOLO**, or star of the **YUORUGOU**, **YURUGU TOLO**.

267 The orbit described by Digitaria around Sirius is perpendicular to the horizon, and this position is alluded to in one of the most common ceremonies.

268 When Digitaria is close to Sirius, the latter becomes brighter;

269 When it is at its most distant from Sirius, Digitaria gives off a twinkling effect, suggesting several stars to the observer.

270 This trajectory symbolizes excision and circumcision, an operation which is represented by the closest and furthest passage of Digitaria to Sirius.

271 The left part of the oval is the foreskin, or clitoris, the right part is the knife.

272 A horizontal figure rests on a vertical axis which connects 2 circles: Sirius and Digitaria;

273 The center of the figure is a circle, T, which represents the trajectory of Digitaria.

274 The line E is the penis, the hook B, the foreskin.

275 There are 2 horns hinge on the circle and reproduce once again the 2 parts of the trajectory: The knife, and the foreskin.

276 Thus the Sirius system is associated with the practices of renovating people.

277 The period of the orbit is counted double, that is, 100 years, because the Sigu are convened in pairs of twins, so as to insist on the basic principle of twin-ness.

278 It is for this reason, that the trajectory is called **MUNU**, from the root **MONYE**, "*to reunite*."

279 Digitaria is represented in **Wazouba** either by a dot or by a sac surrounding a concentric circle of ten dots, which are the eight ancestral **Nommos** and the initial couple of **Nommo**.

280 During the **Bado** ceremony the oldest woman of the family draws, at the entrance to the house, the pattern of the **Nyan Aduno Tonu**, meaning "*world of women*", or the pattern of the '**Aduno Dale Donule Tonu**, meaning "*top and bottom of the world*."

281 The **Kanaga** sign is similar to the symbol that represents the **Pisces** sign.

282 The constellation was named "**Gemini Pisces**" by the Romans because there are 2 fish.

283 The "western" fish heads northward toward **Andromeda**, a constellation in the Northern Hemisphere between **Lacerta** and **Perseus** and south of **Cassiopeia**, and the "eastern" fish back in the direction of **Aquarius**, a constellation in the equatorial region of the Southern Hemisphere near **Pisces** and **Aquila**. Also called *Water Bearer*.

284 When the energy field on **Rizq** was

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 5:284

starting to increase and the hole was starting to lose its color, the Rizqiyians had to abort their planet and go to Orion.

285 They had to get closer to the Milky Way, so they moved to LAHMU, called Mars, where they set up a commune, of laboratories inclusive.

286 They also went to MASHSIG, today called Pluto.

287 The beings of Zeta Reticuli, who lived in Orion, didn't want the Rizqiyians to live there because they were taking over.

288 They objected to the power structure made by the Rizqiyians, however, they didn't bother them because of the DINNEER.

289 The Rizqiyians aborted Mars and went to the planet Earth because of better living conditions.

290 Some went to Aldebaran, a double star in the constellation Taurus, 68 light-years from Earth, and one of the brightest stars in the sky. Arcturus, the fourth brightest star in the sky and the brightest star in the constellation Boötes, approximately 36 light-years from Earth, and Pleiades, an open star cluster in the constellation Taurus, consisting of several hundred stars, of which six are visible to the naked eye.

291 However, they were at war with the beings from Andromeda, Rigel, a bright double star in the constellation Orion, and Aldebaran and they took control of these star systems, from the Rizqiyians and all their technology.

292 These beings from Andromeda, Rigel, and Aldebaran, attacked and defeated the Rizqiyians, that were there because they were not warriors.

293 They were colonizing to prepare a

#### Tablet 5:303

place for the beings from ILLYUWN until their system could be mended.

294 Both of these star systems were there long before the Nordic, Aryan beings came there.

295 These Aryan beings call themselves Pleiadians, deceptive as they are.

296 They, to this date, are influencing the minds of Humans.

297 Their link on Earth, in latter time, was to the Third Reich, under a demon referred to as Adolph Hitler,

298 Who was influenced by the 80th of the 200 fallen angelic beings, whose name being Hitla.

299 A disagreeable being, who seeks to rule the planet by defected Albino leprous beings.

300 A woman named Madame Blavatsky, who was born under the name Helena Petrovna Von Han, branched off and headed the Theosophical Society. She was a well known witch. Two witches who were also psychics, named Maria Austish, and Zigrum, the Thule Society and Madame Blavatsky came together and selected Adolph Hitler in the year 1913 A.D. to be their contactee, or man on this planet Earth.

301 They were contacted by the beings called the Ashtar Command from the Pleiades and the Aldebaran constellations.

302 The Ashtar Command are among many entities that come to Earth and have been circling above the Earth - for the most part invisible to the naked eye since the early 1950's of the Gregorian Calendar.

303 They, the Ashtar Command were humanoid and have less water in their bodies and are "pasty" in appearance.



## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 5:304

304 In the year 1952 A.D. of the Gregorian Calendar, crafts were logged as being seen over the White House in Washington D.C. USA.

305 There was a meeting held, and the Ashtar Command met with the late President Dwight David Eisenhower, at which time America was asked "to lay down their arms."

306 However, beings from the planet Venus, Commander **Valiant Thor**, also called **Val Thor**, and his crew members Donn, Tanyia and Jill were present at this meeting also, and said, "Don't trust the people from Aldebaran."

307 These beings from Aldebaran became highly insulted after they were labeled "untrustworthy."

308 They went back in time and had a meeting of psychics with the Thule Society, that led to what is called the Third Reich, whose power still rules the world today.

309 Hitler held the super race with great reverence and respect. These beings have light blonde hair and blue eyes.

310 They are originally bred by gene transplants or what is called embryo implantation. The beings from Aldebaran gave Hitler a lot of technology and flying saucers, which Hitler took out to Antarctica, A continent lying chiefly within the Antarctic Circle and asymmetrically centered on the South Pole.

311 They were responsible for the technology and plans for a superior race.

312 Hitler was actually breeding a superior race for the Extraterrestrials. This group from Aldebaran is also responsible for your neutranoid race.

313 They forge visitations to hide their

#### Tablet 5:316

links from Billy Meier of Switzerland,  
314 To the Third Reich and Zionist ties under a Zionist named Claude Vorilhon, born in Viche France, on September 30th, in the year 1946 A.D., who calls himself **RAEL**.

315 A good eye sees it's simply lacking the Is, for Isis, which would make it Is-Ra-El, Israel, where this individual Claude Vorilhon, who chose to call himself David, the name of the real messiah, which set his embassy in the State of Israel. Make note: That when the Prophecies of the Messiah is recorded in **Psalm 89:20** and **Jeremiah 30:9**, in both cases the Aramic word **Dawiyd** meaning "*beloved*" which stems from the root word *dude*, in the Ashuric you find **Dawud**, also means "*beloved*," which comes from the root **waduwd**. Again in deception Claude calls himself David to imply he is the savior.

316 He is linked to Claude Doggins, born in Sulfur Springs, Oklahoma, of the Brotherhood Of The White Temple, who calls himself Doreal, Again you see in the name Dar-El. Doreal's teachings was identified as the wisdom of the ancients, resemble those of other theosophically-derived wisdom schools and organizations; the name "The Brotherhood Of The White Temple," was used prior to Doreal by Annie Besant, who was successor to Madame Blavatsky. Doreal says he had previously visited the colonies inside of **Mt. Shasta**, but the visits were "astral," not physical. In 1931 A.D., he was invited to visit the Atlantean colony in the flesh. He was lecturing in Los Angeles when two audience members identified themselves as colonists, which



**Figure 130**  
**Maurice Doggins "Doreal"**



**Figure 131**  
**Symbol Of Doreal's Organization**

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 5:316

is an original settler or founder of a colony, or an inhabitant of a colony. They invited him to visit their colony at **Mt. Shasta** that day. He was taken down into the caverns beneath the Earth. Doreal says, he had personal contact with the **SUMUWNEAN**, **Deros**.

317 The symbol being the 6 pointed star and the swastika, the movement being called Raelian movement, under a French Jew.

318 The symbol has taken many forms having the same root in deception of the Aryan race, and it can be found today as **Ku Klux Klan**, or the **White Brotherhood**, breeding groups as the **Aryan Nation**, the **Skin Heads**, the **White Supremacists**, which will eventually turn on the government.

319 The Aryan Race, as they call themselves, whose image they worship as being blonde haired, blue eyed, pale skinned superiors, who **RAEL** claims that the original fathers who he calls **Eloheems**, which is of course a Jewish or a Hebrew word for Gods, came from very far away as he puts it. Later it simply became **Pleiades**.

320 A grand deception by the beings of **Andromeda**, an insect type being that the late President **Dwight David Eisenhower** could not stomach,

321 For they are the high council and advisors to these cloned Aryan **Pleiadeans**.

322 Who they yielded an alphabet that begins with **Aleph**, **Beh**, **Cheth**, **Daleth**, which is simply a form of **Yiddish**, used by modern Jews, and they

#### Tablet 5:330

call it **Hebrjn**, as you can see it originally came from a form of **Kabbalistic** script.

323 Saying their planet in **Pleiades** is **Erra**, a phonetic that is self explanatory from error and **Hebrjn** from Hebrew.

324 The deception by these German Jews whose god is **Hitla**, called **Adolph Hitler** is in place,

325 And is spreading amongst the disagreeable **Nordics** of this planet. This is in hopes to find a place in the universe, amongst the star people, where they are not welcomed.

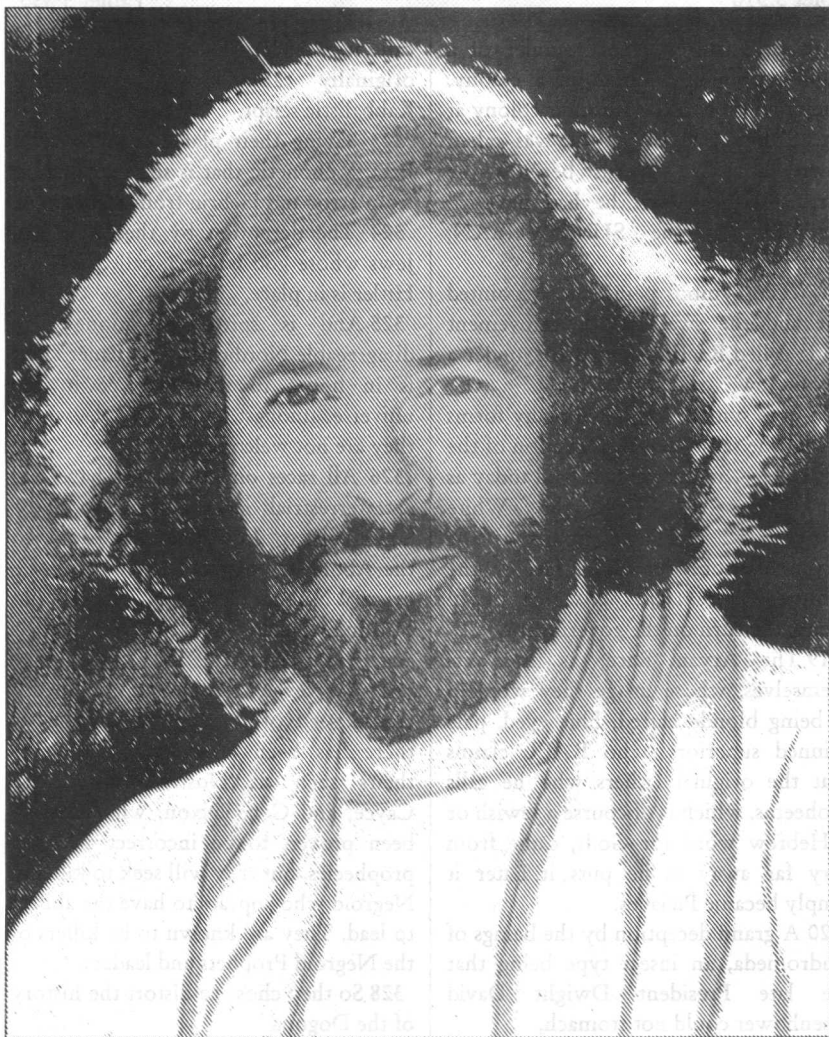
326 All races on this planet have had extraterrestrial involvement from the **Sumerians**, to the **Aztecs**, the **Hopi**, to the **Aborigine**, to the **Egyptians**, to the original **Nubian Hebrews**, **Christian** and **Muslims**, in the form of prophets or angels, as they say.

327 However, none has come to the cursed seed of **Canaan**; to the Aryan there has been none, so they create theirs such as: **Nostradamus**, **Edgar Cayce**, and **Gene Dixon**, who all have been proven to be incorrect in their prophecies, but they will seek to kill any **Negroid** who appears to have the ability to lead. They are known to be killers of the **Negroid** Prophets and leaders.

328 So they chose to distort the history of the **Dogon**.

329 They seek to fit themselves in a history far greater than theirs. So they say they are from **Pleiades**.

330 And there are some amongst them who claim to be direct descendants of extraterrestrials, or direct descendants of prophets, such as **Claude Vorilhon**, who



**Figure 132**  
**Claude Vorilhon "Rael"**





**Symbol Of Infinity**



**Symbol Of Infinity**



**The Emblem**

**Diagram 53**

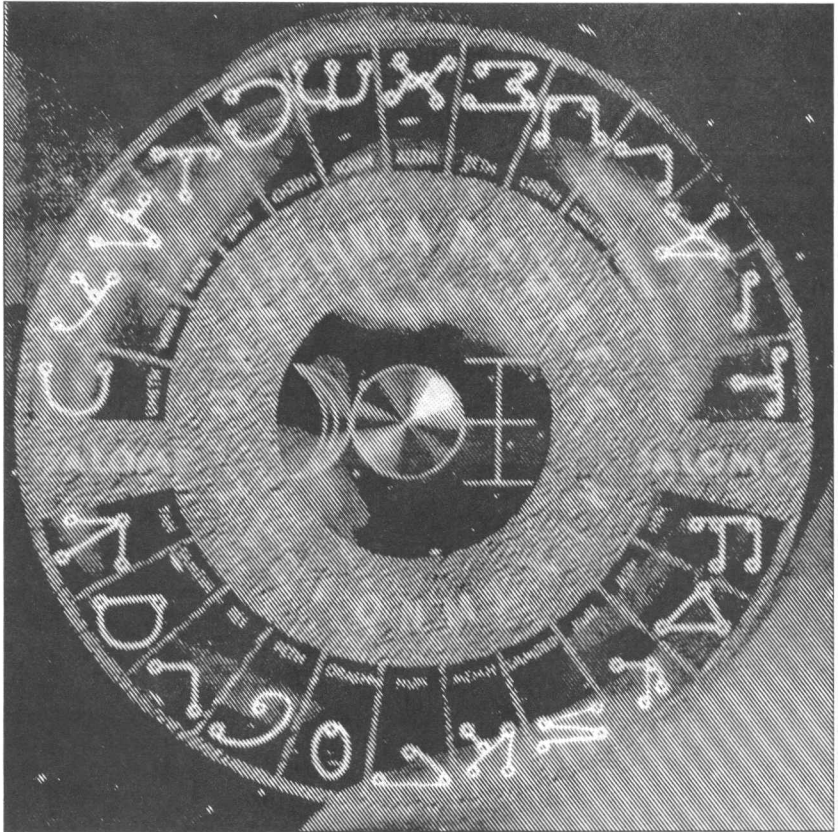
**The Symbols Of Infinity And The Emblem Of Claude  
Doggins Also Known As Dr. Maurice Doreal**

UHHHHTHhZx  
 Z99UΔY57Δ  
 7U77

YΛNΠUW崇  
 YHVVWΛ.Π  
 VY✱X□Y✱ΛH✱

7 ~ E 7 7 7 7  
 17 7 7 7 7 7  
 E V 9 Δ 7 Z 7

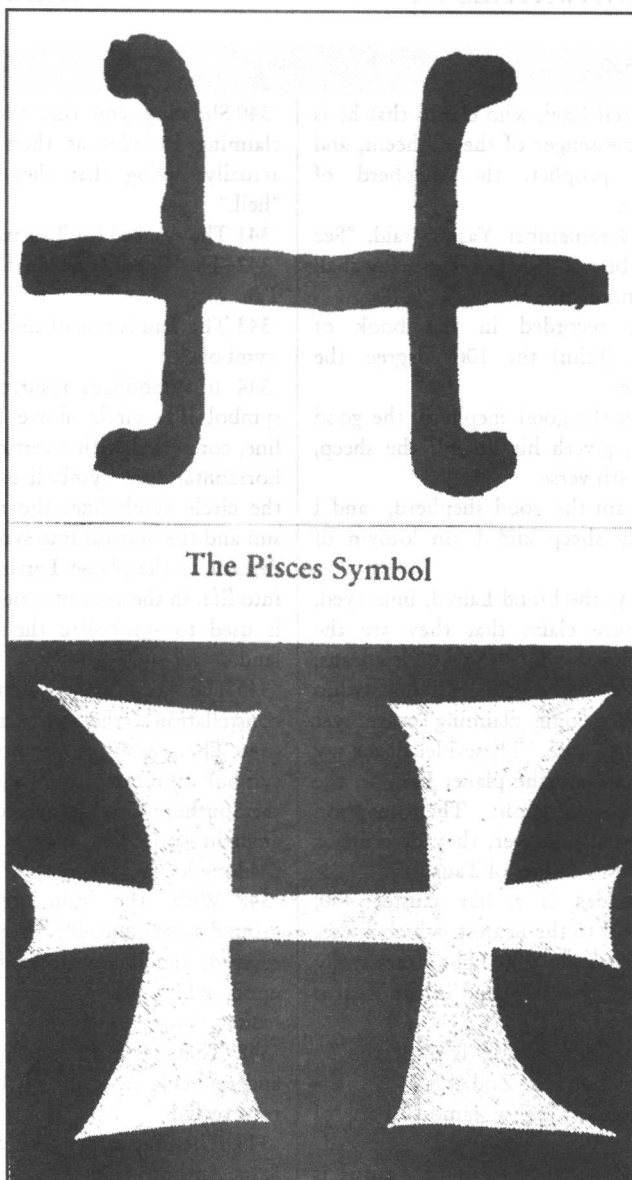
Diagram 54  
 The Kabbalistic Script



**Diagram 55**  
**The Pleiadian Alphabet**



**Diagram 56**  
**The Zodiac Of Denderah (Ptolemaic Period)**



**Diagram 57**  
**The Kanaga Symbol**



## CHAPTER THREE

EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

THE SCIENTIST

### Tablet 5:330

calls himself Rael, who claims that he is the last messenger of the Eloheem, and the last prophet, the shepherd of shepherds.

331 And remember Yashua said, "See that you be not deceived, for many shall come in my name."

332 As recorded in the book of Yuhanna (John) the 10th degree, the 11th verse:

333 I am the good shepherd, the good shepherd, giveth his life for the sheep, and the 14th verse:

334 "I am the good shepherd, and I know my sheep and I am known of mine."

335 They, the blond haired, blue eyed, Nordic race claim that they are the descendants of the Pleiadeans, humanoids with reptilians living within them, who come claiming peace, yet they plan to rule. These Pleiadeans say they came from the planet Erra, in the Pleiades constellation. Their invasion and eventual takeover, they describe as V, for the V-shape of Taurus.

336 Pleiades is a star cluster 490, rounded off to the nearest, which makes it approximately 500 light years away from Earth that's located in the Taurus constellation.

337 Taurus, the bull, is 1 of the 12 constellations of the Zodiac.

338 Pleiades are a famous part of Taurus.

339 The V-shaped head of Taurus is usually referred to as the Hyades, a relatively nearby cluster, which is another way of saying Hades, meaning "the underworld, or hell."

### Tablet 5:350

340 Showing you that these Nordics, claiming Pleiades as their planet, are actually saying that they came from "hell."

341 The symbol for Taurus is a bull.

342 The Greek symbol for Taurus is Tau.

343 The Tau is one of the most ancient symbols.

344 It symbolizes resurrection. The symbol is a circle above a horizontal line, connected with a vertical line. The horizontal line symbolizes the Earth, the circle symbolizes the rising of the sun and the vertical line symbolize their descent to the planet Earth, a springing into life. In the ancient writings of Mu it is used to symbolize the emersion of land.

345 The Tau is a picture of the constellation of the Southern Cross.

346 The reason for its adoption as the symbol of resurrection was that when the Southern Cross appeared at a certain angle in the heavens over Mu, it brought the long looked for rain.

347 With the rain, seeds in the ground sprang into life, dropping foliage revived, and it sent forth fresh shoots, upon which there were flowers and fruit.

348 Then it became a time of plenty and rejoicing in Mu; new life had been resurrected.

349 The Tau cross was a symbol of Saint Anthony.

350 The cross comes from the Greek letter Tau, which was adapted from the Aramic Hebrew letter Taw, the twenty third letter, the four hundredth Abjad,

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEEYA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 5:351

meaning "the cross."

351 The Tau literally meant sign or mark.

352 The Tau was a cross in the form of a "T" and it was used to be branded on the thighs and necks of horses and camels.

353 The "T" is symbolic of Tammuz, the son of Nimrod and Semiramis, not to be mistaken with Tammuz, son of Aset and Dammuzi.

354 The ankh has also been associated with the Crux Ansata of the Coptic Church.

355 This was a cross in the form of a 'T' which represented the Greek Tau, and an O, which represents the Greek letter omega meaning "last doomed or dead."

356 Thus, this symbol represented the mark of death, the death is the deception and betrayal and murder of O-Siris, Usir by his brother Set, symbolic of Satan. Thus, you have Cipher with Lu-Cipher, giving you Lucifer, "The Bright Morning Star," another name given to Jesus". "I am the bright morning star, son of Usir, who is Horus, symbolic of the rising sun, the early morning star, which is also the symbol of the cross.

357 The Romans used the cross as a punishment of crucifixion. This symbol originated from the Egyptian ring symbol. The ring represents eternity, it was worn to provide protection against illness, and it was an amulet for good health. It also represented the great year and the divine court of Usir. The Egyptians had several amulets, or talismans, that were used for different

#### Tablet 5:362

purposes, such as: the Tjet, a conventional representation of the genital organs of Aset, the Tet, a portion of the backbone of Usir, the Heart, with a portrait head of the owner of the amulet, the Heart; commonest form, 2 plumes resting on a pair of horns of the kudu, and a special crown. The two plumes of Amen; later the Atef Crown. The Papyrus sceptre. The eye and eyebrow of Horus, specially symbolic of strength. The pillow or head-rest, which was used by the living and was placed under the necks of mummies. The quadruple eye of Ra in the four quarters of the world. The Udjat or eye of Ra. The Udjat or eye of Aah, the Moon-deity, the seeing, the seer, names of the moon deity Allah.

358 The Tau is a very prominent symbol in the ancient writings of the Hindus, Chinese, Chaldeans, Incas, Quiches, Egyptians and other ancient people.

359 In one of the Qabbalistic masonic legends, Chiram Abiff is given a hammer in the form of a Tau by his ancestor, Tubal-Cain.

360 The Tau cross is preserved to modern masonry under the symbol of the T square, the gavel.

361 The Tau cross was inscribed on the forehead of every person admitted into the mysteries of mithras, the ancient Persian god of light, and guardian against evil, often identified with the sun.

362 When a ruler was initiated into the Egyptian mysteries, the Tau was placed against his lips.

## CHAPTER THREE

EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

THE SCIENTIST

Tablet 5:363

Tablet 5:388

363 Be not deceived my children, for there is a massive deception going on, with the Zionist, who is trying to tie the extraterrestrial involvement with them, claiming to be the children of the light, our ancestors.

364 Don't let these demons fool you into thinking that they are here to help you and guide you back to the right path.

365 Remember, these are the same ones that betrayed our ancestors the woolly haired, dark skinned Rizqiyians.

366 The Rizqiyians trusted the Pleiadeans only to be betrayed.

367 The ones that attacked the Rizqiyians were Hybrid Humanoids made by Reptilians.

368 They were dipping into the genes of evolutionary man on Earth.

369 There are various crossbreeds, and some are amphibious.

370 The beings from Andromeda, who work alongside with the Reptilians, also came and attacked them,

371 And took control of the Rumardians, and started breeding them.

372 Alrischa, "the knot," is not a bright star, but connects the pair, which together form a large L shape, cradling the square of Pegasus.

373 The sun enters Pisces on March 13 and remains there until April 19.

374 During that time it crosses the equator from the southern to the northern celestial hemisphere on about March 22.

375 That point in time is regarded as the beginning of spring, the Vernal Equinox, in the northern part of the

globe.

376 The equinox is also the particular place where the sun actually crosses the celestial equator in its diagonal climb.

377 It may be remembered that this point marks the zero-hour position in R.A. (right ascension) from which the 24 hours in right ascension are counted.

378 That is why the coordinates of the point of the Vernal Equinox are zero hours R.A. and zero degrees declination.

379 Today that point is in Pisces.

380 The word *Equi* stands for "equal," and *Nox* means "night,"

381 At the time of the equinox, shadow hours and days are of equal lengths.

382 There is a second point of equinox in the celestial sphere.

383 The position is 12 O'clock hours R.A., zero degrees declination. Its point in time marks the beginning of fall in the Northern Hemisphere.

384 Shadow hours and days are once again of equal lengths,

385 When the sun crosses the celestial equator on its southward journey in the constellation Virgo, a constellation in the region of the celestial equator between Leo and Libra. Also called *Virgin*.

386 The gravitational pull of the sun and the moon on the Earth creates a very gentle wobble in the north-south tilt of the Earth.

387 It affects the direction in which your polar axis is pointed and the angle of the celestial equator in relation to the path of the sun and the **UL.HE** "Zodiac".

388 This effect is called "precession,"

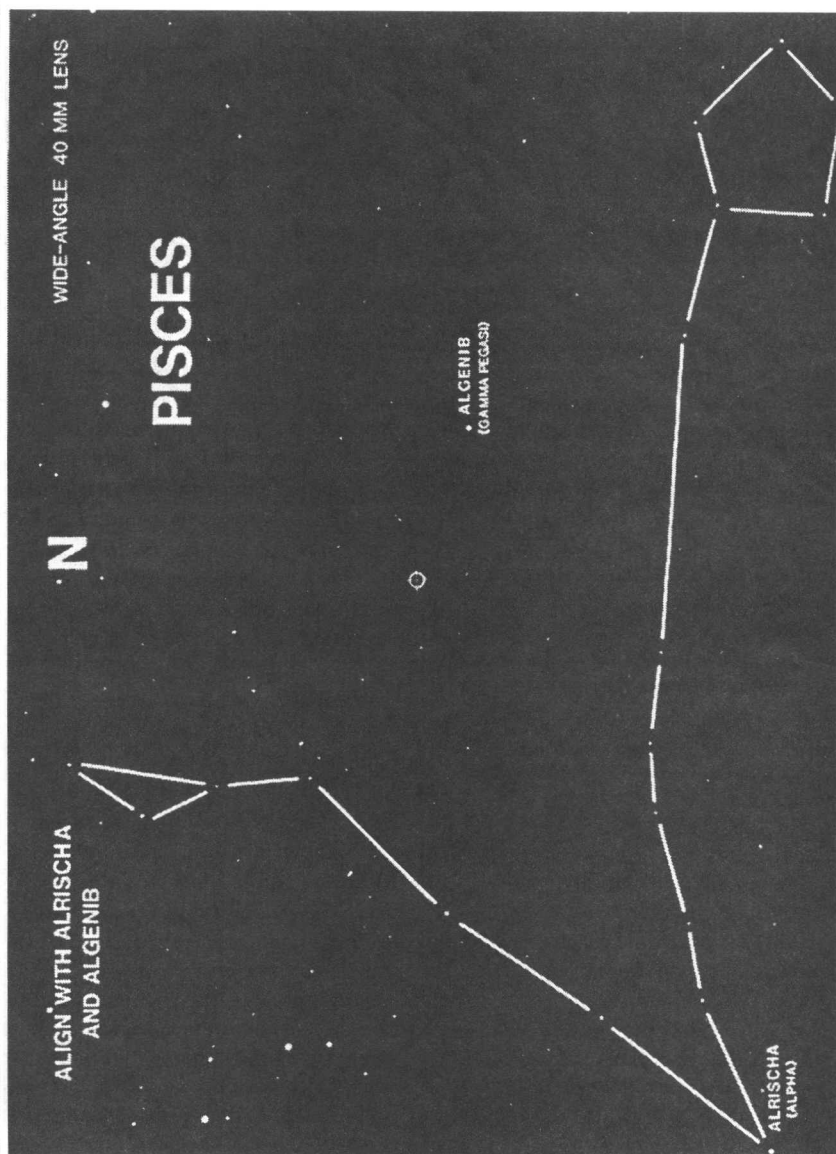
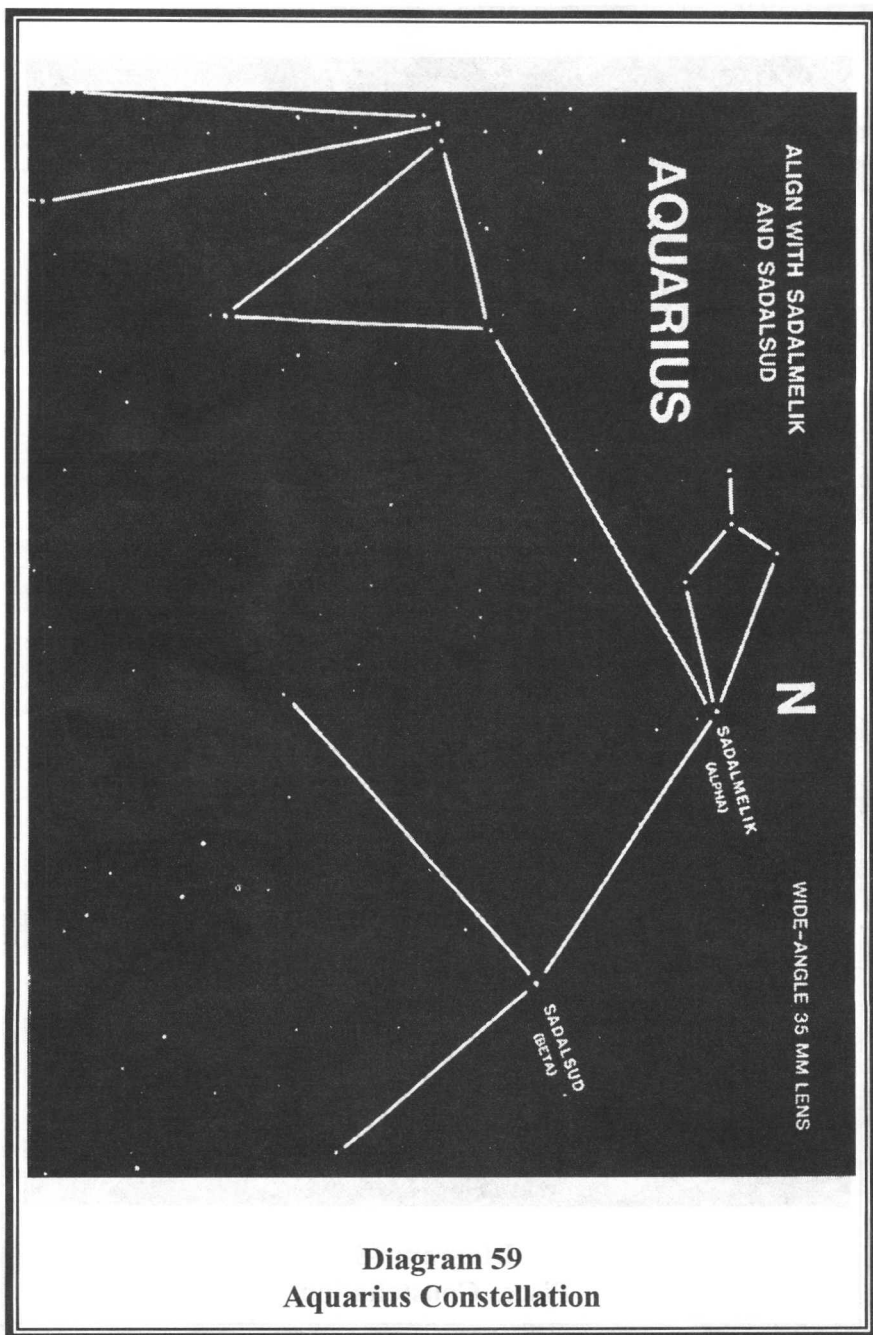
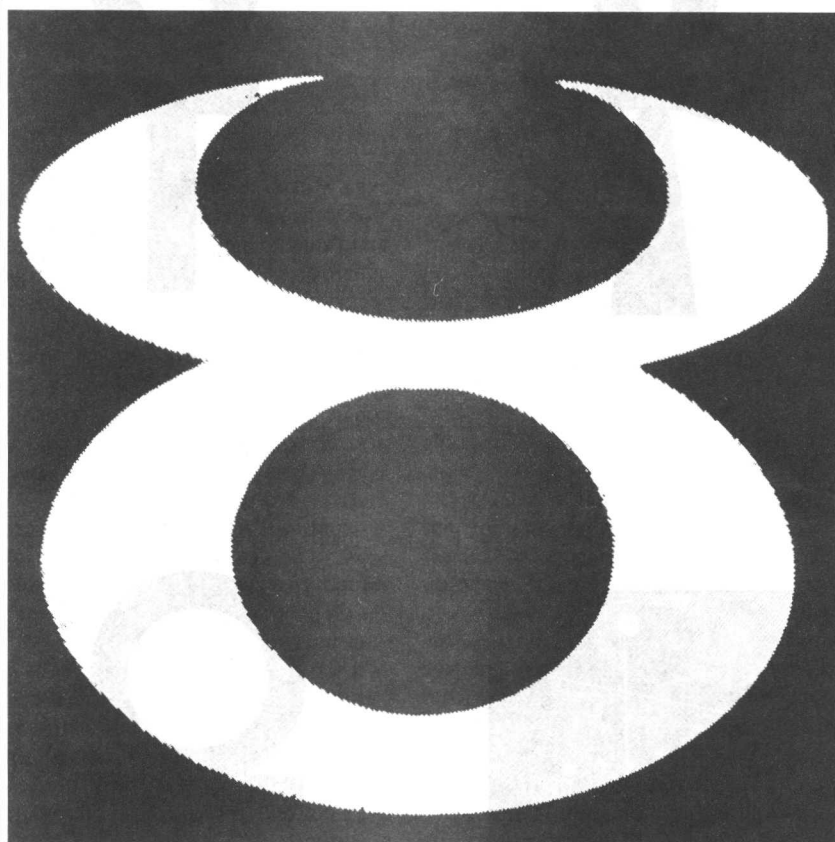


Diagram 58  
Pisces Constellation

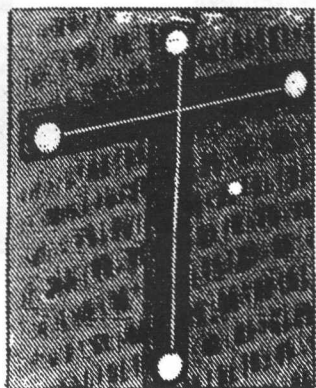
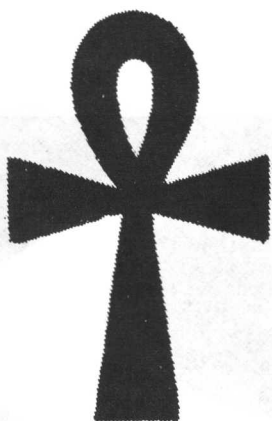


**Diagram 59**  
**Aquarius Constellation**

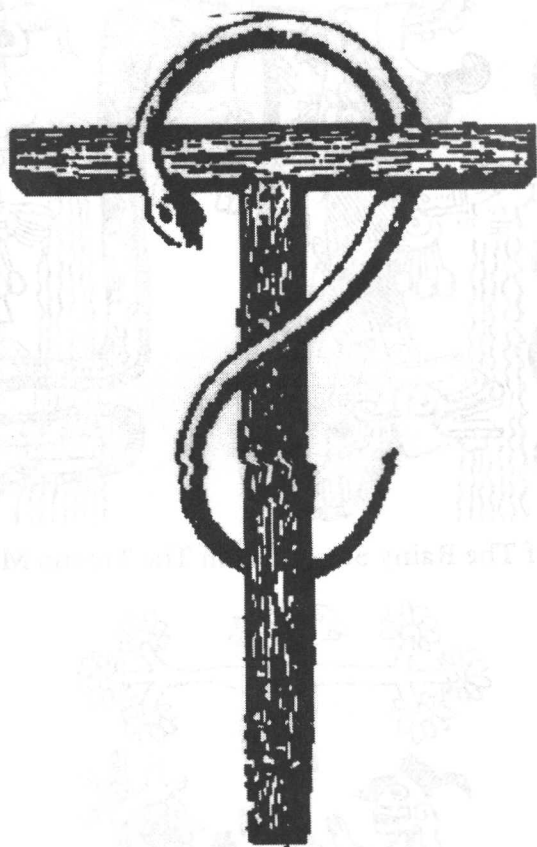




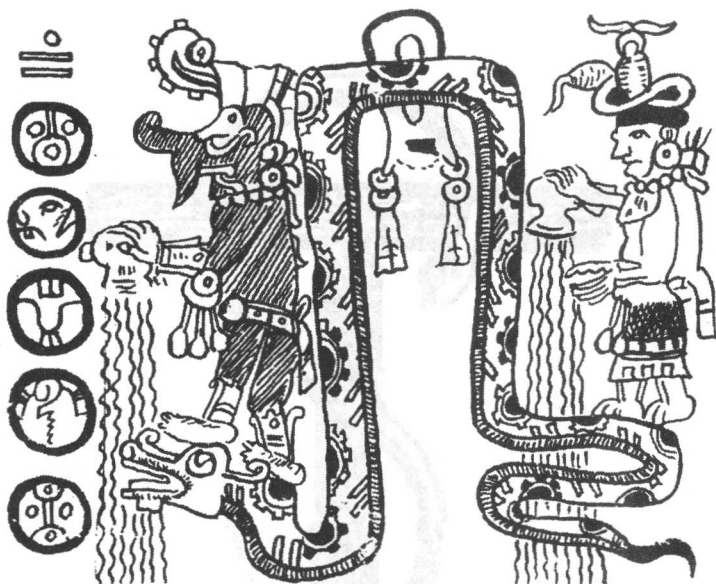
**Diagram 60**  
**The Taurus Sign**



**Diagram 61**  
**The Ankh, The Tau, The Southern Cross, And The Shen**  
**(Symbol Of The Rising Sun)**



**Diagram 62**  
**The Tau Symbol With The Snake Wrapped**



Return Of The Rainy Season From The Troano Manuscript



Diagram 63  
The Tau From The Maya Manuscript

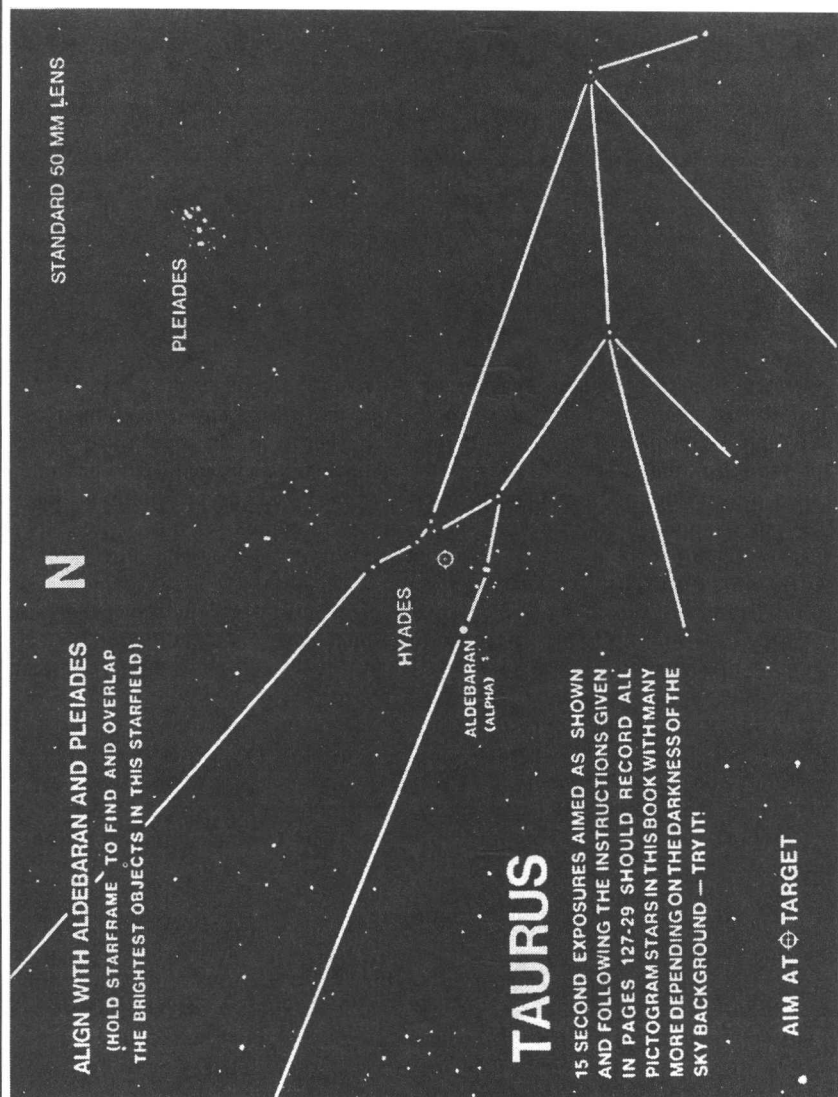
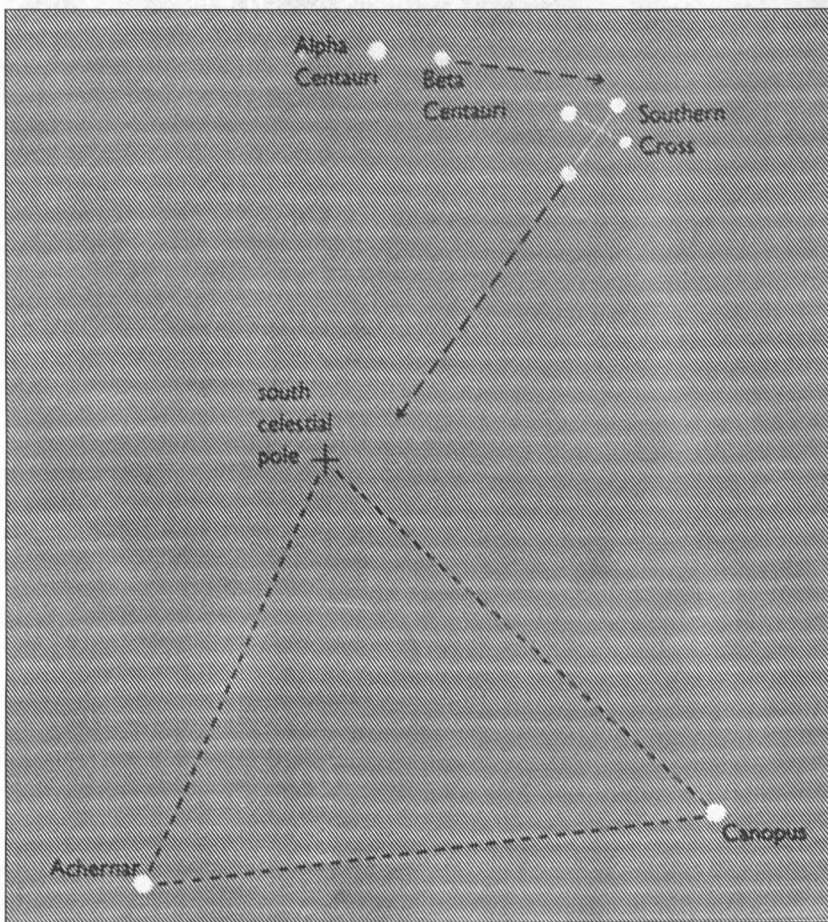


Diagram 64  
Taurus Constellation

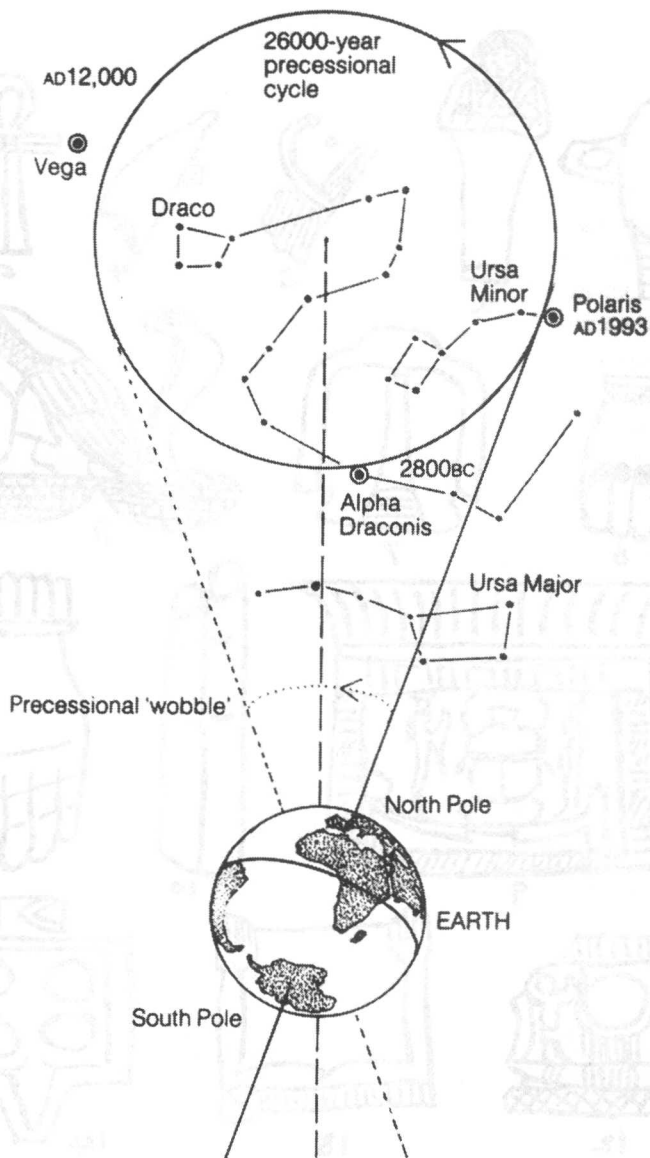




**Diagram 65**  
**The Southern Cross Constellation**



Diagram 66  
Egyptian Amulets



**Diagram 67**  
**Precession**

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 5:388

and it has been compared to the wobble which can be observed in spinning tops.

389 For Earth, each jiggle takes 26,000 years to complete. Recession very gradually changes the apparent positions of the stars in relation to us.

390 In the course of Precession, about 255 B.C., the vernal birthplace passed into the sign of the Fish,

391 And the Messiah who had been represented for 2,155 years by the Ram or Lamb.

392 The original Fish-man, called Oan or Oannes in Chaldea dates from the previous cycle of precession,

393 Or 26,000 earlier; and about 255 B.C. the Messiah, as the Fish-man, was to come up once more as the Manifestor from the celestial waters.

394 The coming Messiah is called DAG, "*the Fish*", in the Talmud, which is The collection of ancient Rabbinic writings consisting of the Mishnah and the Gemara, constituting the basis of religious authority in Orthodox Judaism; and he is tied into the sign of the Fish, the sign of SIM.MAH "Pisces".

395 In the scroll of Yuhanna (John) the 14th degree, the 2nd verse when Yashua says:

396 *In my father's house there are many monay "mansions, or abodes."*

397 This is referring to the 12 houses of the Zodiac, which are symbolic of different star constellations.

398 In the book of Mattay called by the christians Matthew the 14th degree, the 17th verse, Yashua fed his followers two fishes, which is the sign Pisces, the two

#### Tablet 5:411

fishes.

399 Yashua is referred to as the fisherman, that is why the popes wear the mitre, or headdress.

400 It is symbolic of the deity Dagon, because Rome ruled the world for 2,000 years under the age of Pisces.

401 The next 2,000 years goes into the age of Aquarius, which symbolizes the water bearer.

402 A man with water pitchers.

403 If you read the 22nd degree, the 10th verse of the book of Luke, where Yashua says:

404 *"Behold, when ye are entered in the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in."*

405 When Yashua appeared to his disciples in the book of Matthew the 28th degree, the 20th verse where he says:

406 *"And teach them to obey everything I have commanded you."*

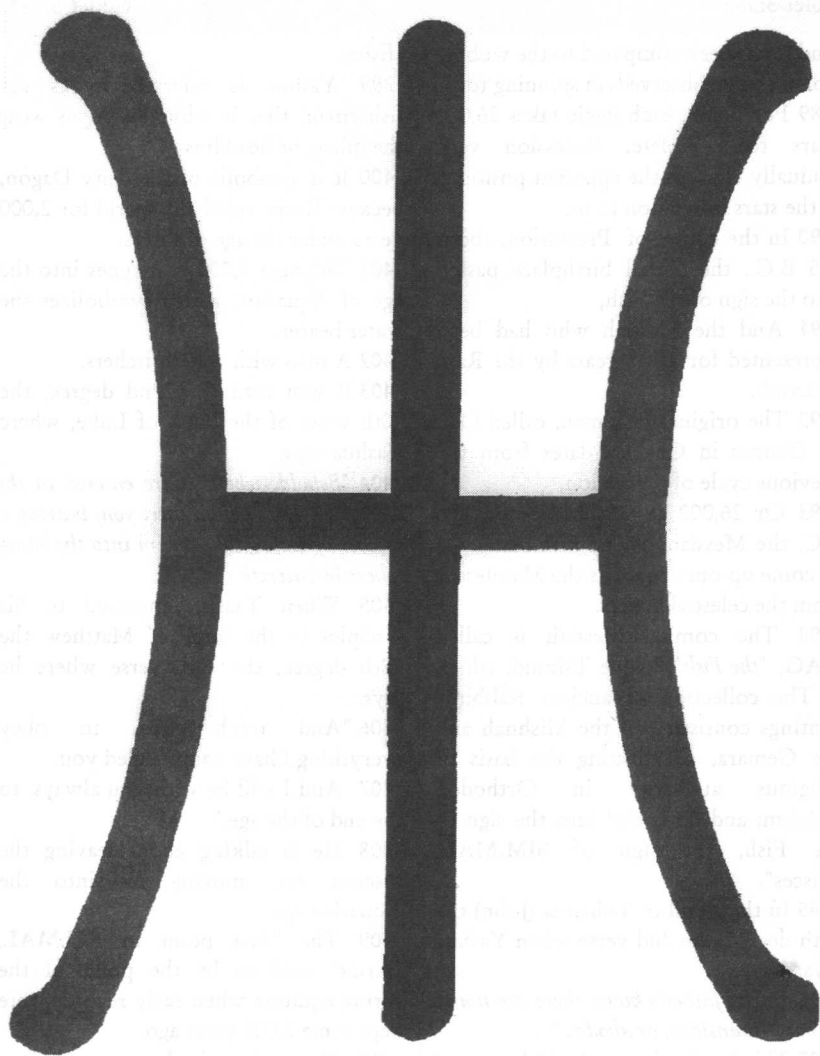
407 And I will be with you always, to the end of the age."

408 He is talking about leaving the Piscean era, moving on into the Aquarian age.

409 The "first point in KU.MAL, "Aries" used to be the point of the spring equinox when early records were kept some 2,000 years ago.

410 Since then it has moved into Sim.mah "Pisces", and it will, about 600 years from now, drift into GU "Aquarius".

411 Now we are headed into a new era, which is a period of time as reckoned from a specific date serving as the basis



**Diagram 68**  
**Symbol Seen At The Ordzhonikidze Sighting**



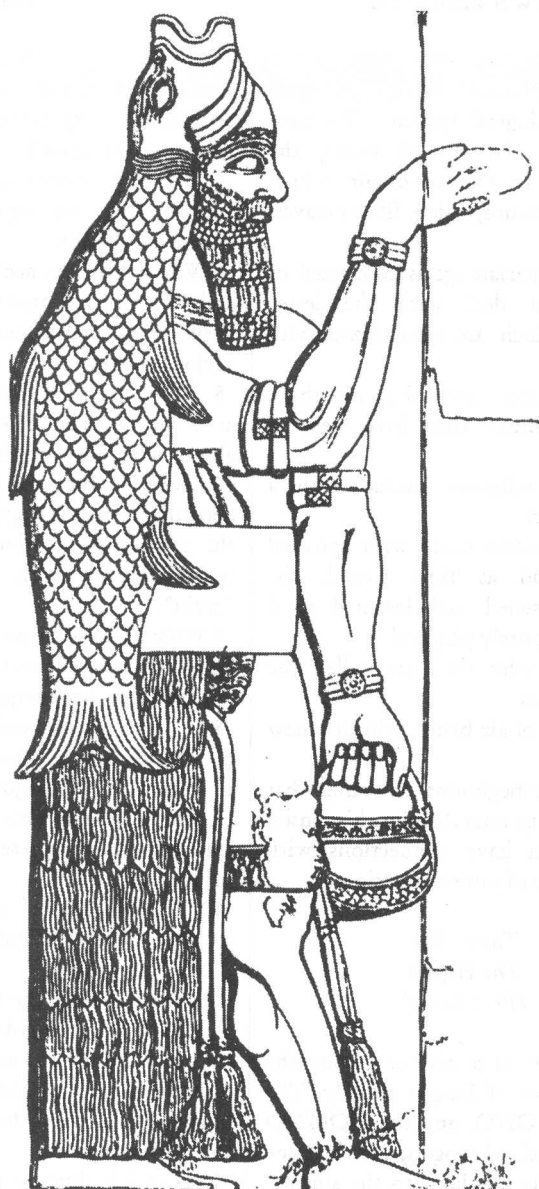


Figure 133  
Oan Of Chaldea

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 5:411

of its chronological system. We have moved from the era of water, the Piscean Age, to the era of air, which utilizes laser beams, video, fiber octaves, etc.

412 The Aquarian age is composed of religions that deal with the lesser mysteries, which are symbolized with water.

413 The lesser mysteries are those esoteric teachings that have become religions.

414 These religions started with a spiritual nature.

415 The Masters came with spiritual doctrines, and as time passed, the doctrines lessened and lessened until they became purely physical.

416 This is why they are called the lesser mysteries.

417 The era of air brings with it a new awareness.

418 You are beginning to realize that there is more to man than just his senses; that you can have connections with beings outside of your dimension.

#### Tablet Six *The Hogon* (19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! The chief of a district among the different tribes of Dogon namely: The **DYON**, the **ONO**, and the **DOMNO** is given the title of Hogon, and the same designation is applied to the single chief of the **AROU**.

2 Primarily, the Hogon is the representative of his group, which is

#### Tablet 6:14

divided into 7 age classes, and he himself was constituting an 8th.

3 These 8 classes symbolize the 8 ancestors and are represented in each village by 8 elders,

4 Who possess the necessary knowledge and who act as a corporate body, having been constituted as such, by means of various rituals.

5 Thus, the chief stands for the group as a whole. The chief does not rule alone, but it is assisted by a council.

6 Every Hogon is the successor of Lebe Seru and as such is responsible for one of the two seeds of which **LEBE SERU** had charge, to wit the female sorghum, "grain";

7 Which is in some sort a substitute, for all cultivated seeds and thus sustains the soul and the vital energy.

8 It is the typical seed and the symbol of the cultivation, which purifies the unclean soil of **Yurugu**.

9 The Hogon is also the head of the Imaams, who represent the other 7 principal seeds.

10 The motions of their souls are in harmony with the rhythm of all cultivated plants,

11 And therefore the Hogon is ruler of all land, laid out in cultivation and of all the rituals connected with it.

12 But since the seeds are the earthly images of the stars, the Hogon controls the cosmic rhythm,

13 And it is thus the personification of the universe, and the regent of the Nommo on Earth.

14 In the lunar logging of the 5th point of May, 1983 year of the Gregorian

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

Tablet 6:14

Calendar, in the region of Ordzhonikidze, which is a city of southwest Russia, at the foot of the Caucasus Mountains southwest of Grozny, an IFO spacecraft was seen at close range.

15 The upper half was made out of a crystal-like glass and the lower half was made of a metal-like structure.

16 On the side of the spacecraft, there was a strange symbol: a crescent on its back with 4 radiation of light joining just over the crescent.

17 This is a sign known to various shamanistic cultures of the near east Africa and Brazil as a sign of teaching from the greater sun system, just like the squash blossom necklace of the Native Americans, which is a replica of the ancient sacred symbol of the Moors, the inverted crescent and star symbol. The Navajo Native Americans also use the inverted crescent symbol, which they call the *Naja* Symbol, which is a crescent shaped ornament with the hands of Fatima at the end of it and was used to decorate the center of a horse bridle. The Mexicans obtained it from the Spanish who received it from the Moors of North Africa, who occupied Spain for centuries. The hands of Fatima on this symbol was grafted when the Arabs invaded the Moors of Morocco in the year 670-711 A.D. This symbol forms part of every *Squash Blossom* necklace. The *Squash Blossom* is a fertility symbol for the *Pueblo*, *Hopi* and *Zuni* people.

18 This symbol was the symbol of the *Nommo* that came to the *Dogons*, in

Tablet 7:7

Mali.

19 This same sign was also observed in Eastern Europe, particularly over Hungary and Poland. These star brothers come in and out and have been coming in and out to guide from biblical times on up to today.

#### Tablet Seven

#### *These Are My Tears*

(19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! These are the tears that I cry for the beings who have dwelled in Orion, who will not dwell in bliss.

2 ANU, your voice speaks the truth in your heart once again that I may help those who conceal what they know to be true.

3 The disagreeable Aluhum who came down to the planet Earth from the constellation of Orion, originally from the planet Procyon..

4 For they too, need my help.

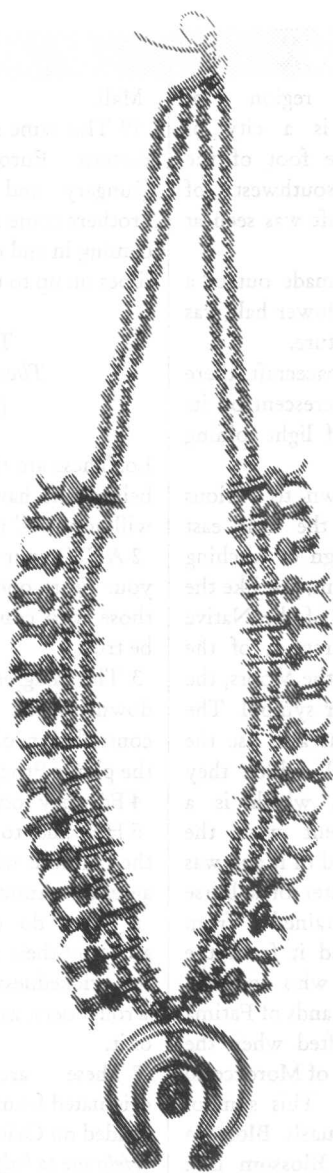
5 Help me, to help the Human Beings, the Humims who are striving to become agreeable Anunnagi, closer to you.

6 They do disagreeable things, and abide by their rules and they partake in the wickedness and fornication of the wrongdoers, as if you are not conscious of it.

7 These are the beings who originated from Procyon, and have resided on Orion, and their descendants.

*Help me to help them.*

*Help me to clean them, not of the disease that lurks within, but of the sins of their hands and feet which keep them pointing and walking, as if to say they cannot see Anu, who is also called Allah, but they do.*

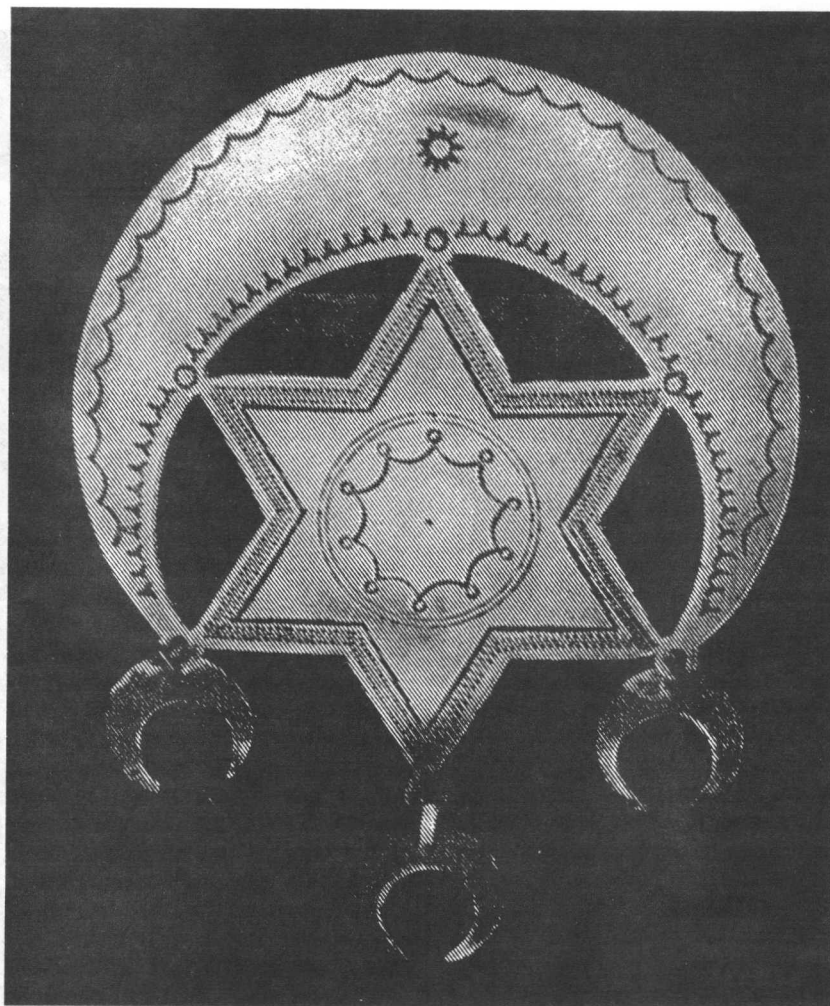


**Figure 134**  
**Squash Blossom Necklace**



**Figure 135**  
**The Sacred Symbol Of Inverted Crescent**





**Figure 136**  
**The Naga Symbol**

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 7:7

*Please take their hands off the faces of my foolish brothers and sisters, daughters and sons, the negligent. Because there is no might and no power except by Anu, A'lyun A'lyun El, Allah, the Supreme, the Exalted, Escape with it from Iblis and his troop and his men and his party of satans, physical reptilians, devils and his demons and his helpers, and all the human beings and the Jinn and their evil, and the disagreeable beings from Orion. No might and no power except by my savior, Anu, the Supreme, the Exalted: Keep way in the iniquity of those who want to treat me unjustly. No might and no power except by Anu:*

*Make miserable the effort of him who wants to treat me unjustly from all creatures of Anu. No might, and no power except by Anu:*

*Stop the aggression of him who assaulted me from all the creatures of Anu, no might and no power except by Anu, the Supreme. Remove with it the cunning of him who deluded me from all the creatures of Anu, no might and no power except by Anu, the Supreme, the Exalted: The effort of him who endeavored upon me from all the creatures of Anu, no might and no power except by Anu:*

*Call for help with the might of Anu: A call for help with the power of Anu, no might and no power except by Anu:*

*I seek help with it in my state of living and my state of death; and when Izraa'el comes down to me to cease the agony of death and its mortal foes. No might and no power except by Anu: Protect with it my soul and members of the body and my hair and my skin, no might and no power except by Anu: When I have been put in my grave alone, me and my work.*

#### Tablet 7:7

*O seek help with it on my resurrection, when my book is unfolded and I see my sins and vices, no might and no power except by Anu:*

*Cross with it the narrow path with the elite friends and fix with it my foot.*

*How have all things that are impure come upon you beings from Orion and your descendants, that reside on the planet Earth? And if any man must desire, do you not know the value of life and desire progressive ways, that are agreeable to the Anunnagi, the Aluhum?*

*For progressive ways are the ways that were taught to you by the disagreeable Anunnagi. It leads you not to advancement within the planet Earth or to higher planets, but to wickedness. It leads you into temptation and delivers you into the evil of those who must have.*

*Do not succumb to the lower self, or the desires of the flesh, nor to the disagreeable nature within. It does not become you, for you too can be of the agreeable. Arise. O you the chastiser of those who try to oppress you. How can one defeat a battle of personalities?*

*Let his only desire be to please, and to obtain the grace within the All. Anu is initiator of every affair: and it is your hands that shape the destiny of the universe of which we are such a small part.*

*And you, oh Sustainer, are the first and the last, you are seen, yet you remain unseen, hidden and far beyond our grasp, and although The Allah is manifested in all things, you exceed our limited perception.*

*Let me not forget Anu, the Caretaker, and make my heart never forgetful of you;*

*Make my thoughts be about nothing save your magnificence; And make me not like those who stand haughtily and arrogantly, unable to bow down before you and your*

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 7:7

*creation. I was nothing before you made me something.*

*So please do not let me dishonor the covenant made between you and I, such an act would surely invoke your wrath and cause me to dwell in ignorance for an eternity, and let me not forget the seriousness with which this covenant was made. I do not want to be in the ranks of the disobedient. I would much rather be of the order that is drawn to you, under any circumstances; because they are a reflection of brotherhood. Please keep us in our right minds and let us not be like the lunatics, those animal-like people, who are without humility and reverence in your humility and reverence in your presence. Overstanding every action of your goodness.*

*Do not let our hearts be attracted to the things of this world. Oh you, the Most Merciful One! It is better to live in this world as an agreeable being, than to live at the cost of the lives of great souls, who are my teachers, and not my oppressors.*

*I was confused about my duties as an Aluhum and had succumbed to inner weaknesses. In this unholy state, I am pleading that you tell me clearly what is best for me, and with a melting heart, I humble myself before you, praying that you grant human celestial peace and eternal brotherhood. Please keep us in our right minds and let us not be like the lunatics, those animal-like people, who are without humility and reverence in your presence, overstanding the limits of their knowledge, they, the madmen are aware, even in their madness, that nothing can be hidden from you; because you know the mysteries of the universe.*

*So glory be to you alone, oh Sustainer, for nothing gives life except you, and I was*

#### Tablet 7:12

*truly amongst the ones in ignorance, the wrongdoers. Now I stand before you remorseful, begging your pardon and uttering words of my works, except the words of my own confession for my own sins. And I ask of you, the ultimate forgiver, to forgive me, for you to grant redemption so that I may be cleansed of all my iniquities; big and small.*

*Please help me to overcome all the turmoil that comes my way and lies within the confines of my own being. And I beg of you, please watch over me, and please instruct me, for my soul surrenders to you. And we know which is better, conquering the disagreeableness, and we know which is not; being conquered.*

*I have found no means by which I can drive away the grief that dwelt within me, which is drying up my senses and my ability to project.*

*The Anunnagi spoke: 'While speaking that which you have learned take heed that every man mourns for what is not worthy of grief. Those who are wise grieve not, for they proceed to change that which is undesirable.' The best amongst you is the person who is not disturbed by happiness nor distress, but is steady in both.*

*8 They that remain steady, certainly will taste liberation.*

*9 When your mind is no longer disturbed and is able to restrain that which is disagreeable,*

*10 And fixes his consciousness upon that which is agreeable, but will be known as a man of great intellect.*

*11 He who has given up all desires, all sense of dominion and is free from false ego, pride, arrogance, hatred, anger, and envy,*

*12 He alone can attain real divinity.*

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 7:13

13 You shall obtain humility,  
pridelessness, non-violence, tolerance,  
14 Patience, respect, love, devotion,  
simplicity, cleanliness, steadfastness, and  
self control.

15 Do not lose the daily opportunity to  
increase that which you have.

16 Diligence produces gains and gains  
do not endure when diligence is  
abandoned.

17 If you are a leader, see that the plans  
you make are carried out. Do great  
things which will be remembered long  
after you. Where there is praise,  
distraction cannot survive.

18 But where those of ill-will enter, like  
devils, strife also comes. If you are a  
judge chosen to people, handle matters  
with a strict sense of justice.

19 Do not lean to one side or the other.  
Take care that no one complains that  
you are unfair and your actions result in  
a judgment against you.

#### Tablet Eight

#### *The Garden Of Paradise*

(19 x 2 = 38)

Lo! Kadmon and Nekaybaw was indeed  
in the image and after the likeness of the  
Anunnagi.

2 Love moved upon Mother Ninti,  
3 For her creation of these new children  
she began to love.

4 The purpose and the meaning of their  
creation now changed in the heart of  
Ninti.

5 I plead release them of their  
enslavement, it was granted.

6 El Elohim of the Anunnagi wiped away

#### Tablet 8:27

all the tears from their eyes,  
7 And there won't be anymore death  
after that.

8 Nor will there be any weeping and  
no more crying,

9 And there won't be any pain after  
this,

10 Because that which was of old times  
is passed away.

11 The Garden of Paradise, which is  
the palace of ANU, is in the 19th galaxy  
Illyuwn.

12 These are the chosen from those  
who have true faith by way of the  
command of ANU,

13 And they will reside with him in his  
Garden.

14 These are those chosen who trusted  
in the words of the all wise.

15 Those who are the ones that will  
reside ever in The Garden of ANU with  
their families.

16 And their devoted fathers,  
17 And with their beloved mothers,

18 And also with their brothers,

19 And their sisters,

20 And their friends,

21 In The Garden of ANU.

22 They will all be in The Garden of  
ANU together.

23 Ooh look! There are all the  
messengers of the savior coming.

24 Look at the beautiful Aluhum, the  
Anunnagi.

25 All of them live together in a  
Garden of ANU.

26 The Garden of Paradise.

27 What is more beautiful or  
splendorous than the streams of inner  
peace that flow.

## CHAPTER THREE

EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

THE SCIENTIST

### Tablet 8:28

28 The Garden of ANU.

29 They, who are the ones that preferred to reside in The Garden of ANU.

30 The Garden of ANU.

31 There are those who worked to perfect themselves.

32 It is they who will dwell in the Garden of ANU eternally in a beautiful palace with an endless open pavilion, that every imaginable design displaying the exotic flowers, plants, birds and butterflies from all corners of the galaxies. Many of the species would be impossible to describe because they are unknown on earth. Also the garden of Antu, which was made from gold and precious stones, the flowers often being of rubies and sapphires, with gold and silver leaves. These precious gardens were re-created on earth.

33 Also I heard a supreme voice from the skies saying:

34 "All gratitude and praise is due to the Source and salvation,

35 Glory, honor, and power unto the Sustainer, the Source forever and ever.

36 These are those who chose to go on a path that leads back to divinity.

37 These are the human beings that dwell in The Garden of ANU, which you called the Garden of Paradise.

38 FOR PARADISE DWELLS IN THEM."

Tablet Nine  
*The Faithful Ones*  
(19 x 4 = 76)

Lo! All of you who are faithful to the

### Tablet 9:15

ones who plan your existence,

2 Open your heart and mind and let the truth of these tablets break the Spell of Sleep.

3 You should be informed that it is related on these tablets of your own destiny, when yet you were On High,

4 In the very presence of your true and beloved creator ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, the Most High, The Highest, Father of the Skies and the many planets with life forms.

5 That this is ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL who merely thought of things becoming out of his divine love to share his own power.

6 Into existence all things became.

7 Oh, ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL! Make our heart to never forget your gifts.

8 Make our thoughts be about nothing save your magnificence.

9 Make us not like those Anaqi, who stand harshly and arrogantly, unable to bow down and prostrate before you.

10 Our Originator, ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, we know we have fallen from grace,

11 And we are nothing before you and only you,

12 You can grant by your grace our forgiveness.

13 So please do not let us dishonor the new covenant made between us and you.

14 Let us not forget the seriousness with which this new covenant was made.

15 We do not want to be in the ranks of the disagreeable.



## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 9:16

16 We would much rather be of the order that is drawn to you under any circumstances,

17 Because the Anunnagi are a reflection of your goodness.

18 Do not let our hearts be attracted to the things of this physical world.

19 Or we may forget the promise of eternity when they return us to our etheric state.

20 So oh Sustainer, give us the power to willingly submerge ourselves in your sea of divine essence,

21 And raise us up from restful slumber to bathe in your sweet splendor by prayer.

22 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, it was you who created and made first the three abodes.

23 One of gas.

24 The other of liquid.

25 The third a solid.

26 These are the homes of his beloved children.

27 The first being Laahuwt, the realm of ANU, El Elohim:

28 Say this of Him who was appointed, Anu:

29 He is ANU which is Ahad, alone in power ANU is without needs.

30 He did not give birth to one son. He has many sons.

31 And is no one's son. No one can claim him. He gives himself to the All. You shall see that there is none that exist like him or as complete as him. He is alone.

32 Whose children each male being of himself ANU,

33 Each female of herself being El Elot,

as His family Anunnagi.

34 He is also known to many as Al Yahuwa or YHWH, the Source of All. This is Allahu Akbar, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, the appointed.

35 The second home is called Malakuwt, the realm of the Anunnagi and the Igigi.

36 The abode in which is the planet craft Nibiru, from the real planet Rizq, from which your Etherian parents have come;

37 And the third one Naasuwt, the realm of the Enosites.

38 This is said of the Enosite:

39 You were to live your life in the physical world as Jarut.

*Say I seek in El Rab, the Sustainer of the Enosites, the Maluk, "ruler" of the Enosites, the creator of the Enosites, from the evils of the whisperer, Nakhsh, who is also called Sama'el of the Reptilian race, who whispered into the hearts, telepathically, of Enosites.*

*He, being from the Jinns, disagreeable and part Enosite.*

*This is your home, now, but you must return to the home of your father beyond the stars, Anu, A'lyun A'lyun El, who gave you your soul, by breathing of his own breath into your nostrils making you a living soul from the spirit of Anu, A'lyun A'lyun El's very own spirit. And your body of all things, if disciplined, is loved most. This is real life of Anu, A'lyun A'lyun El's own life, the breath of Anu A'lyun A'lyun El's own breath, or the first state of your existence... Anu, A'lyun A'lyun El is who who he is and we stand witness that nothing would exist if Anu, A'lyun A'lyun El didn't order it. He is the Creator, and we stand witness that all of*

#### Tablet 9:39

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 9:39

*the newbearers or those sent to explain the meanings, are of the Anunnagi, sent by El Eloh, so hasten to thee remembrance of Anu, A'lyun A'lyun El. Hasten to the new covenant for Anunnagi. A'lyun A'lyun El is who he is. There is no maker except who Yahuwa of the Anunnagi, Allahu Akbar. He is the First and the Last. He makes himself obvious, incarnated and is hidden ethereal, and knows all things, Al Aliymu. Glory be to Anu, as many times as the number of things created. Glory be to Anu, as much as he likes. Glory be to Anu as much as the weight of his throne. Glory be to Anu as the ink required to write out his words. Glory be to Anu and the gratitude is due to Anu, nothing could be brought into existence except by Anu, A'lyun A'lyun El who was appointed by the All. Anu is the most magnificent. Glory be to Anu and all gratitude is due to Al A'zum, the supreme.*

40 A worker for the Aluhum, who are also called Anunnagi, for they were in great need of the resources of this planet, yet unnamed.

41 Then return your divine life unto your loving father ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

42 And your heavenly family of the Anunnagi at the last moment of your time.

43 Out of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL divine love, ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL created a being in the loins of Enqi, who is also known as Ea and Nudimmud.

44 Murduk was, as the son of Enqi, to rule over the abode called Malakuwt, in the absence of his beloved father Nudimmud.

45 Murduk was also known as Melchizedek and Melcarthus and/or

simply Murduk.

.....From Murduk

46 May I speak to you about The Ants?  
O Anu, A'lyun A'lyun El, El Eloh, the anointer, The Most High, who is the breath in my body, the blood in my veins, the light in my days.

Please help me in my love of those who do not overstand me and hate me, not knowing that you sent me to them with the light.

Oh Anu, could I not have been sent to lead the ants? I think they could have overstood.

Oh Anu, my ruler forgive me this question. It is the cry of the half human nature you gave me in your work.

Oh my Sustainer, do I have your permission to cry for those who do not love you, the hurt; the pain they are to receive for this? They cannot see or hear you. I know O my father, that you gave them senses.

Oh Anu, who has the power to extract the salt from our tears, and the savor from the salt, divide also the evil from the good in our hearst. Part again the disagreeable and agreeable things in the planet Earth, and let us walk your narrow path, the narrow path of those Anunnagi before us.

I see the narrow path my father, I want to teach them to walk in it, love of you and not fear. Help me, help me, help me.

Oh I see you have glorified my name, Melchizedek, Murduk, I have been sent by you to them but they do not have faith. Surely I love them so very much.

Thank you for your time. Again green is what it is to be. To bask in your pure light was as refreshing as the birth of the birds, the signs of summer.

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 9:46

*Your voice whispered the truth in my heart, even help those who conceal what they know to be true, for they too, need my help. Clean them not of the disease, but of the sins of their hands and feet which keep them pointing and walking, as if to say they cannot see Anu, A'lyun A'lyun El, but they do.*

*Oh, I see you have glorified my name.*

*Please take their hands off the faces of my foolish brothers and sisters, daughter and sons, the negligent.*

*Let me blink for the whole world and when my eyes are opened again, let me see and know only the facts, that can lead me closer to you. Provider of all things that we see and cannot see, plus what we miss and try to miss.*

*I speak to all the world, I am here for you to bring the lamp to light your way to the All, look this way, look this way.*

*I am here, Love Melchizedek, the Appointed.*

47 Murduk, was also known as Melchizedek, the ruler of Byblus in Phoenicia of Syria.

48 When Aset, known as Ishtar, arrived by ship seeking the body of her beloved Dummuzi, son of Nudimmud who had been cast to Shamballah, the lower world in the center of the planet Earth;

49 For he Dummuzi dared to rape his sister Geshtinanna, which was against the wishes of the great ANU and the rules of the Anunnagi.

50 He was sentenced to the labors of the laboratories of Shimti,

51 In the company of his brother Nergal and Nergal's wife Arishkegal and Ninhursag, also known as Ninti. This rape was planned by Ishtar.

52 This Ishtar, is the Mother of the Spell source of spell binding religions. This

#### Tablet 9:61

Murduk, twin to Baalat, the agreeable, was the very son of Enki, Nudimmud and Damkina.

53 This is the genealogy of the heavens before they were in the planet Earth. This Murduk or Malachi, was of his pure green light of the Zodoqites.

54 From the order to stop the works of the spell on the seed of the planet Tiamat named after the spell binder. Next was the cloning or genetic breeding and fashioning a Lulu Amelu, called a primitive worker named Adam or Kadmon.

55 Yet he was not the very first of his kind to be born on this new part of the planet.

56 He was just another Adamite earthling. Kadmon, the Adam, was to have the Spell of Kingu, the spell of sleep, the 6,000 year Spell of Ignorance of who or what they were.

57 And this first manifested because of spiritual darkness that you have been made to live in for the last 6,000 years.

58 All Adamites have slept for the past 6 thousand years. Giving him the title Enoshites, a being that would forget and not know things.

59 El Insaan or El Naas, which means "to forget" from the Greek *amnêsia*, "forgetfulness," from *amnêstia* Nesia "to forget". The Enoshites of the flesh of the being bred from the Genus Homo, which was the first pre-historic humanoids. At this point the Anunnagi completed the creation of the diverse forms of life.

60 Now it was time for man, and this man comes before Kadmon.

61 By the time these Anunnagi decided to breed you, the human race, you were mixed in with all different types of

## CHAPTER THREE

### EL MUSTAWATHEE'YA

### THE SCIENTIST

#### Tablet 9:61

beings, such as the Shaggies, the Reptilians, the Greys, the Hindus, and the dinosaurs and all types of other beings that came to this planet.

62 When you became Homo-Erectus, you were the right specimen to breed. You were a mixture of disagreeable and agreeable. So the first Adam was a mixture of the Ptahites, the original Pygmies of the sea and mud, and the Shaggies, Hindus from Kesiyl star constellation of Orion, one of the galaxies which is beside the throne of the Most High, the 19th galaxy of Illyuwn,

63 Producing Homo- Erectus six Ether and the dam, the blood, of the male Homo-Erectus and by the female Anunnagi nine ether.

64 He, Kadmon, being of the Aluhum, known as Anunnagi into Homo Sapien in total skin.

65 He being born of his father, Atum, in the planet Earth as ruler over Naasuwt, the third abode.

66 This Kadmon is to be the Khalifat, successor,

67 And his name was on the lips of every Aluhum, Kadmon, Kadmon, Kadmon! The son and khalifat successor of the ruler Atum and his wife Lillith, of the Cuthite tribe, of mixed beings in the planet Earth,

68 For he was to remember the first world and its falls. ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, whose name be praised in the heavens and all the planets with all their life forms,

#### Tablet 9:76

69 Only listen to those who praise him. So they all said, "To our Sustainer is due all praise." Glory to our Sustainer ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

70 Glory be to our Sustainer ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and he appoints for those in this world ANU, El Eloah an Anunnagi known as Yahweh and Adonai.

71 You Enosites are to say glory be to El Eloah. We are grateful to you and blessed is your name A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, Allah.

72 There is no good beside from you. He appointed Eloah, Yahuwa, for he is indeed who he is, and no others share his powers in the planet Earth. His disciples called Zodoqites or his family the Anunnagi, or El Malaa'ikat Angelic Beings were to organize this plan for mortals.

73 The chosen one of them named Enqi or Izraa'El Zodoq, given his wings, was to head this assignment.

74 He was of the old race of Sarufaat, agreeable Yahwehans, for the positive reaction or 180 degrees of positivity.

75 And this Izraa'El Zodoq son of ANU and Id, also needed a being for the 180 degrees of negativity from another race called Garubaat, disagreeable Yahwehans.

76 For the true nature of Enoshites to be burned in him as will power.

**This Is How It Was Recorded And  
This Is How It Will Be**

## CHAPTER FOUR

### LA NABU SHANAMMA

### THE ENUMA ELISH

*Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El Kuluwm,  
The All*

#### *Tablet One*

#### *The Enuma Elish, Epic Of Creation (19 x 9 = 171)*

Lo! When the Raqiya, "skies" above  
were not yet named,

2 Nor was the Earth below, which then  
was pronounced by the name Tiamat,

3 And Afsu, the sun, which is the first  
one, that begot them both.

4 Tiamat, now called Qi, who gave  
birth to them all,

5 Had mixed their waters together,

6 But the pastures were not formed yet,  
and neither were the reed beds that were  
discovered,

7 This was at a time, when yet no  
Anunnagi were manifest as Aluhum,

8 Nor were their names pronounced,  
nor was any destiny decreed,

9 And then the Aluhum were born  
within the Anunnagi.

10 Lahmu, the planet Mars, and  
Lahamu, the planet Venus, emerged; and  
their names were pronounced for all to  
hear, as husband and wife.

11 As soon as they were completely  
developed, and they were fully formed,

12 Then emerged Anshar, the planet  
Saturn and Kishar, the planet Jupiter,  
which were developing faster than  
Lahmu, and Lahamu, and it was  
surpassing them. They also became  
husband and wife.

13 Their orbits set their days and the  
length of their time. They planned their  
lives together.

14 They added to the years. This made  
their days of love and happiness longer.

15 ANU, who is El, and their  
first-born son, surpassed his forefathers

in divinity. They had a son.

16 Anshar, the planet Saturn, made his  
son ANU, who is A'LYUN A'LYUN  
EL, of the Dinneer, the righteous ones,  
of the rocketship like himself, in his  
own image and after his own likeness.

17 And ANU, who is El or An, and his  
wife, Iyd, then gave birth to Ea, who is  
to be called Enqi and was later named  
Nudimmud. Then he took a wife and  
had a son. The planet Ea was named  
after his astrological sign, which was  
Neptune, that is in ANU's own  
likeness.

18 He, Nudimmud, was superior to his  
forefathers, being in the image of ANU.

19 He was profound and full of  
overstanding,

20 He was wise, and was very  
physically strong, but head strong, and  
stubborn in his ways for self. In this one  
thing did he differ from ANU.

21 Mightier by far than Anshar, his  
father's father,

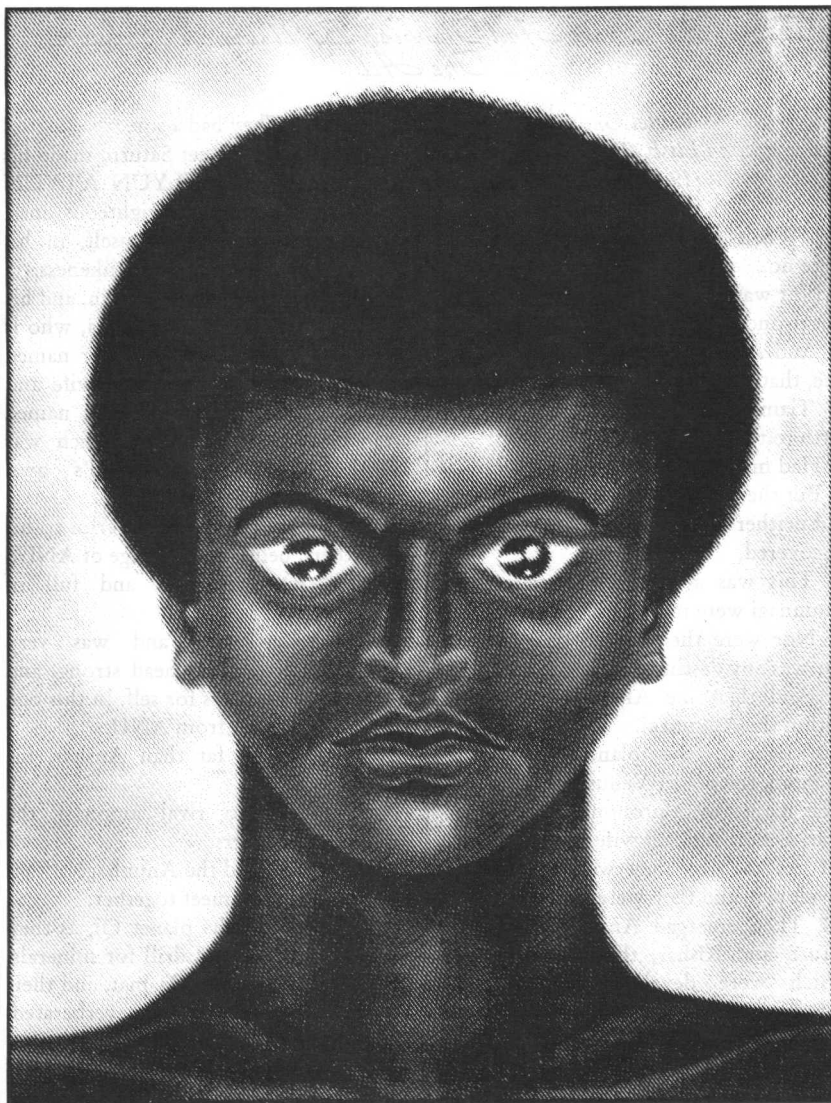
22 He had no rival amongst the  
Anunnagi, his peers.

23 As time passed the Anunnagi of that  
generation would meet together;

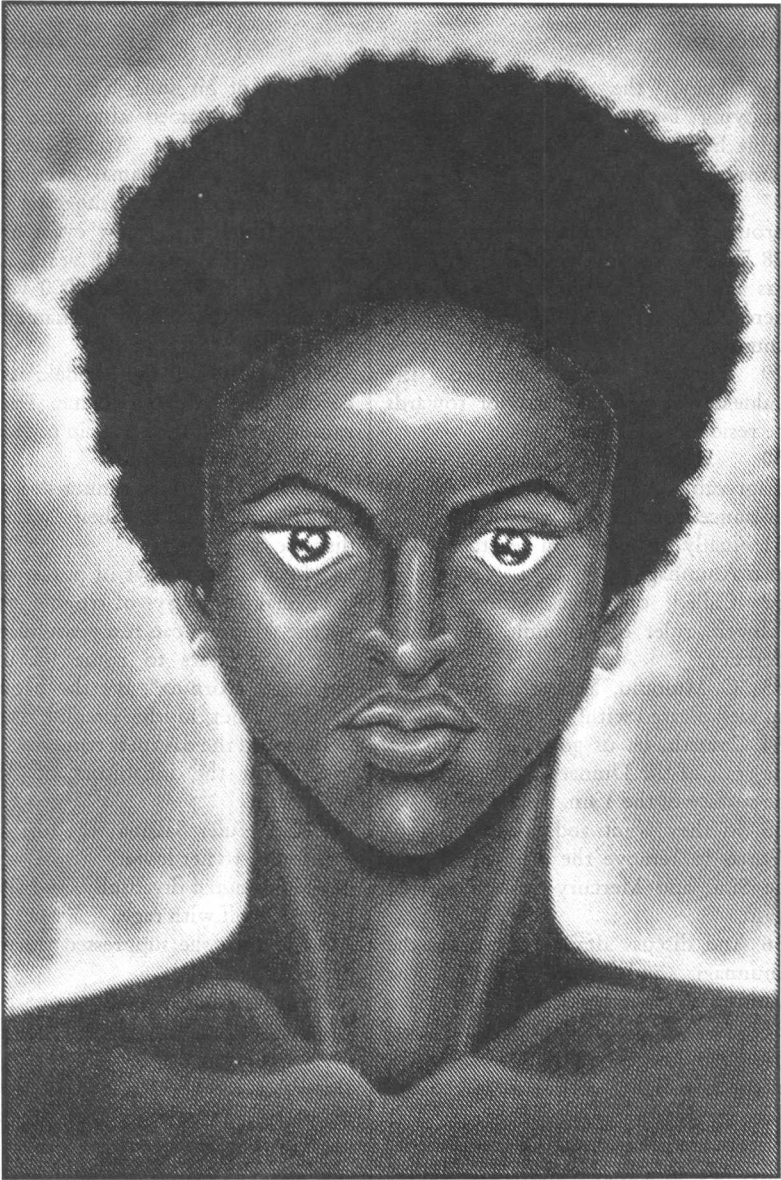
24 And disturb the planet Qi, as they  
came here to dig and drill for minerals,  
which was then called Tiamat, and their  
clamor caused by the crash reverberated,  
their mining.

25 Then in time, on one of their visits,  
they caused a great crash. They crashed  
into Tiamat, to split Tiamat into two,  
one solid, the upper half, the other  
hammered into asteroids forming a  
necklace, then again they crashed into  
Tiamat's belly, which formed an inner  
world called Esharra,





**Figure 137**  
**Apsu**



**Figure 138**  
**Tiamat**

## CHAPTER FOUR

### LA NABU SHANAMMA

### THE ENUMA ELISH

#### Tablet 1:26

26 They, the Maldekians, were annoying Tiamat by taking residence inside her, which was Anduruna called Yams, the great seas.

27 Afsu, the sun, could not shine through to her after their great noise.

28 Tiamat, became void, and darkness was upon the face of the Yams, and there was no sound in front of the Anunnagi.

29 However, that aroused the Maldekian's grievous behavior towards the residence of Tiamat.

30 However, Vulcan's ways disagreeable ways were met with no resistance from Tiamat, whatsoever.

31 Finally Afsu, the sun begetter of the great Anunnagi,

32 Called out and addressed his Yahweh, ruler of Mummu, the planet Mercury,

33 "O Mummu, Yahweh, in whom I am well pleased with!

34 Cometh, let us go to Tiamat!" so the craft of the Dinneer, hovered above the surface of the Yam, waters.

35 So they went and sat in front of Tiamat to remove the dust cloud, and the Sun, and Mercury would be seen again,

36 And discuss affairs concerning the Anunnagi, and their children, the Aluhum of Tiamat.

37 Afsu, the sun, made his voice heard to the Anunnagi who asked, "Could you, let there be light, Ur?" Afsu agreed and there was light.

38 The Aluhum spoke to Tiamat, now called Qi, in a loud voice, "The light of the sun shining upon Qi again is agreeable!" He divided the light in the atmosphere from the darkness outside Qi's atmosphere. The light he named

#### Tablet 1:51

after one of his sons, Yawm. And the darkness he named after one of his daughters, Laylat. And there was another daughter, Salama, "evening" and another son, Shakhar "morning." This was all done in the new cycle of time called one day of 1000 years of the Anunnagi, in time to be 7000 years in the time of Qi, and the firmament was there.

39 "The ways of the Maldekians have become very grievous to me. They are causing war and mishchief in my seas.

40 By day I cannot rest.

41 By shadow hour I cannot sleep.

42 I shall abolish their ways and disperse them!

43 Let Salama's ways of peace, prevail over Shakhar's ways of trouble, so that we the Aluhum, can rest peacefully." As the sun appears to come up in the Shakhar, "morning", it's the beginning of chaos, but in the evening there is peace when the darkness comes.

44 When the inhabitants of Tiamat heard this,

45 Their ruler Salama was furious and he shouted to her lover.

46 She shouted dreadfully, and she was beside herself with rage,

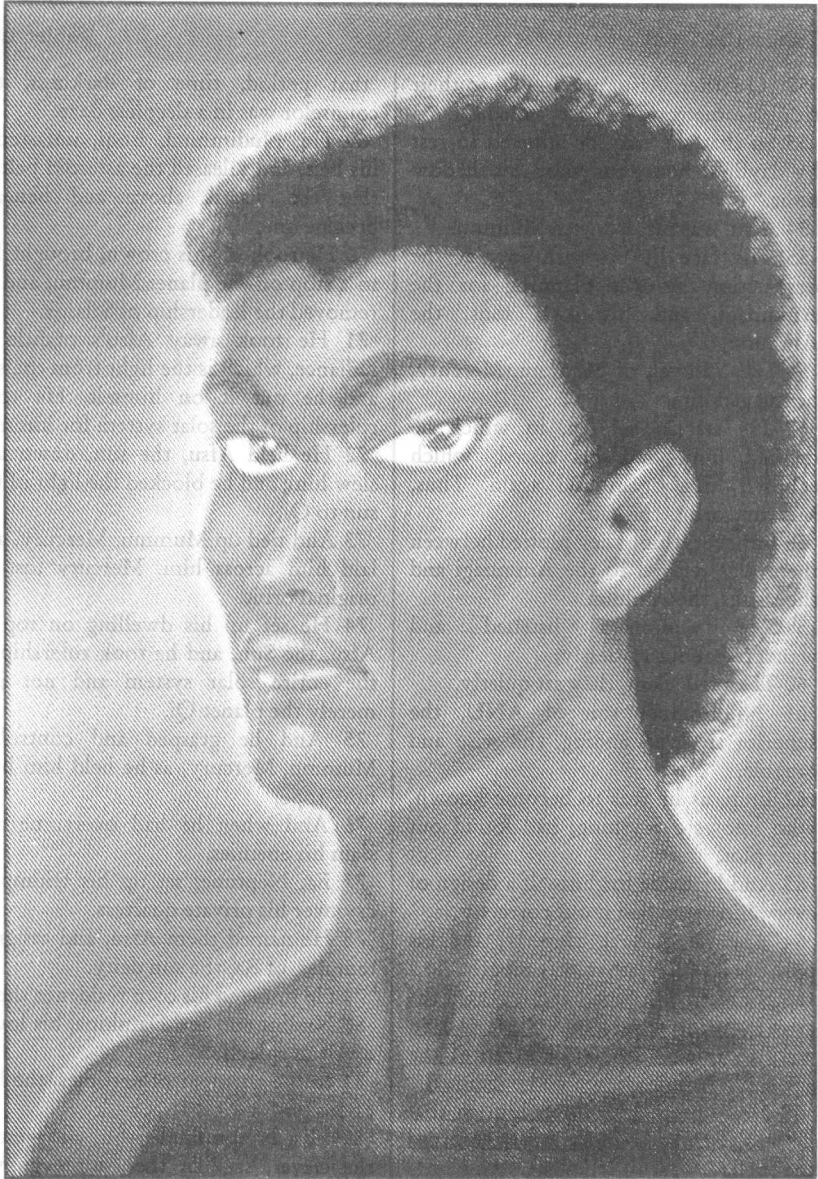
47 But then she suppressed the evil in her belly.

48 "How could we allow our planet, which we ourselves created to perish?"

49 Even though the Maldekian's ways are so grievous, we should bear it patiently." We should not break our peace by killing any one.

50 The Yahweh of Mummu, Mercury, replied and counseled Afsu, the sun;

51 The Yahweh who ruled Mercury did not agree with the counsel of his Earth mother Salama.



**Figure 139**  
**Mummu**

## CHAPTER FOUR

### LA NABU SHANAMMA

### THE ENUMA ELISH

#### Tablet 1:52

52 "O father, Afsu, put an end to their troublesome ways on Orb, called Qi,

53 So that she may be allowed to rest by daylight hour, and sleep by shadow hour."

54 Afsu, was pleased with Mummu.

55 His face lit up with joy, at the destruction he was planning for the Anunnagi, and his own sons, the Aluhum.

56 The Yahweh of Mummu, Mercury, he hugged him.

57 He sat on his lap, in which he orbited him, and he kissed, which eclipsed him, again and again. Thus, Mercury orbits the sun.

58 But everything they plotted between them was relayed to the Anunnagi and their sons, the Aluhum.

59 The Anunnagi listened and wandered about restlessly;

60 They fell silent, they sat quietly.

61 Nudimmud, son of ANU, the superior in overstanding, the wise and capable,

62 Enqi, as he was to become known, who knows everything, had found out their plot,

63 And he made for himself a design of everything, and laid it out correctly,

64 And he made it cleverly, and his pure Spell of Leviathan was superb.

65 He recited the spell and it ceased the growth in the waters, and all those who were to inhabit Qi, as children of the agreeable Anunnagi, would be maimed.

66 He poured sleep upon him so that he was sleeping soundly, as he enforced the spell.

67 He put Afsu to sleep. For it was he, who caused the sun to be blocked by the dust cloud.

68 Yahweh of Mummu, Mercury, in

#### Tablet 1:83

that period, time of darkness, the counselor was in a sleepless daze.

69 He, Nudimmud, Enqi, unfastened his belt, and released the asteroid belt so that the waters above and beneath became one.

70 He took off his crown, brought life to a stop on the planet Mummu, and he removed the leadership of Salama.

71 He took away Afsu's mantle of radiance, which is the light from the sun and he put it on himself. He took rulership of the solar system for himself.

72 He held Afsu, the sun, down and slew him; and he blocked the light of the sun to Qi,

73 And tied up Mummu, Mercury, and laid him across him. Mercury lost its original orbit.

74 He set up his dwelling on top of Afsu, the Sun, and he took rulership of the entire solar system and not just merely the planet Qi,

75 And he grasped and controlled Mummu, Mercury, as he held him by a nose-rope,

76 And when he had overcome and slain his enemies,

77 Ea, Neptune, set up his triumphal cry over his private quarters.

78 He named them Afsu, and assigned temples, of Ra, the sun deity.

79 He founded his own residence there.

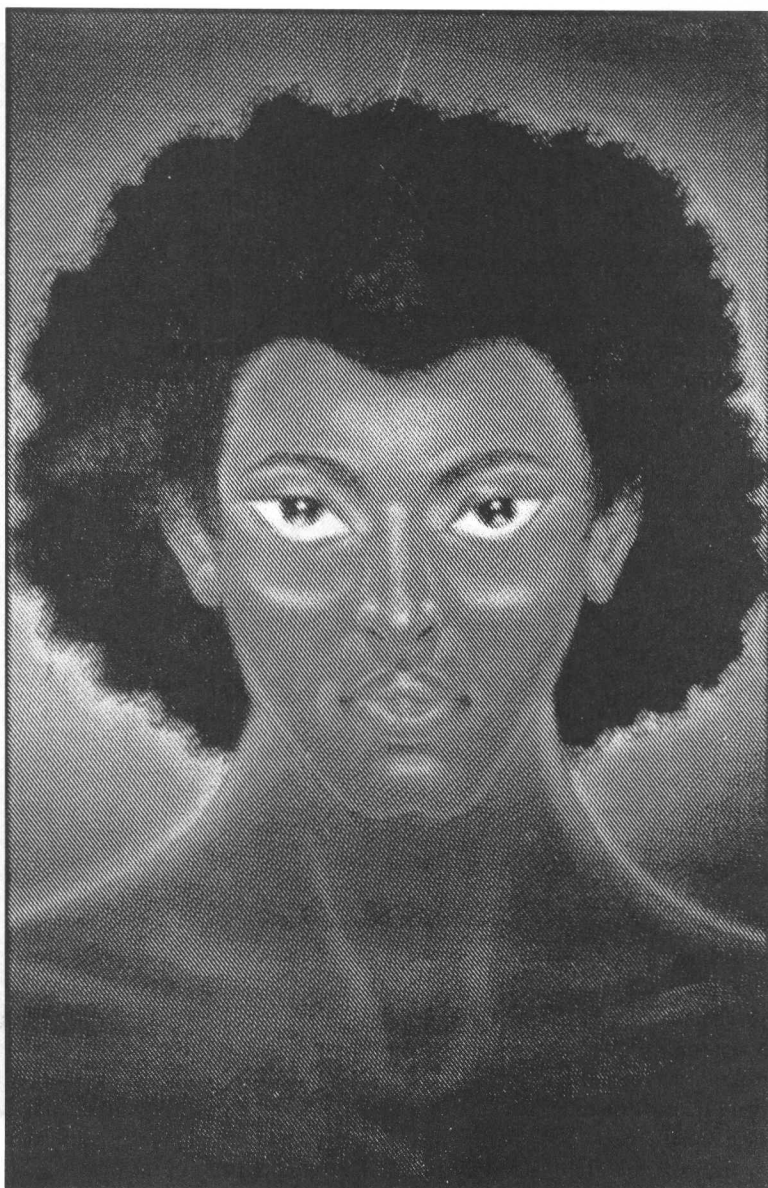
80 Nudimmud and Damkina, his lover, dwelt in splendor.

81 In the chamber of destinies, the hall of designs.

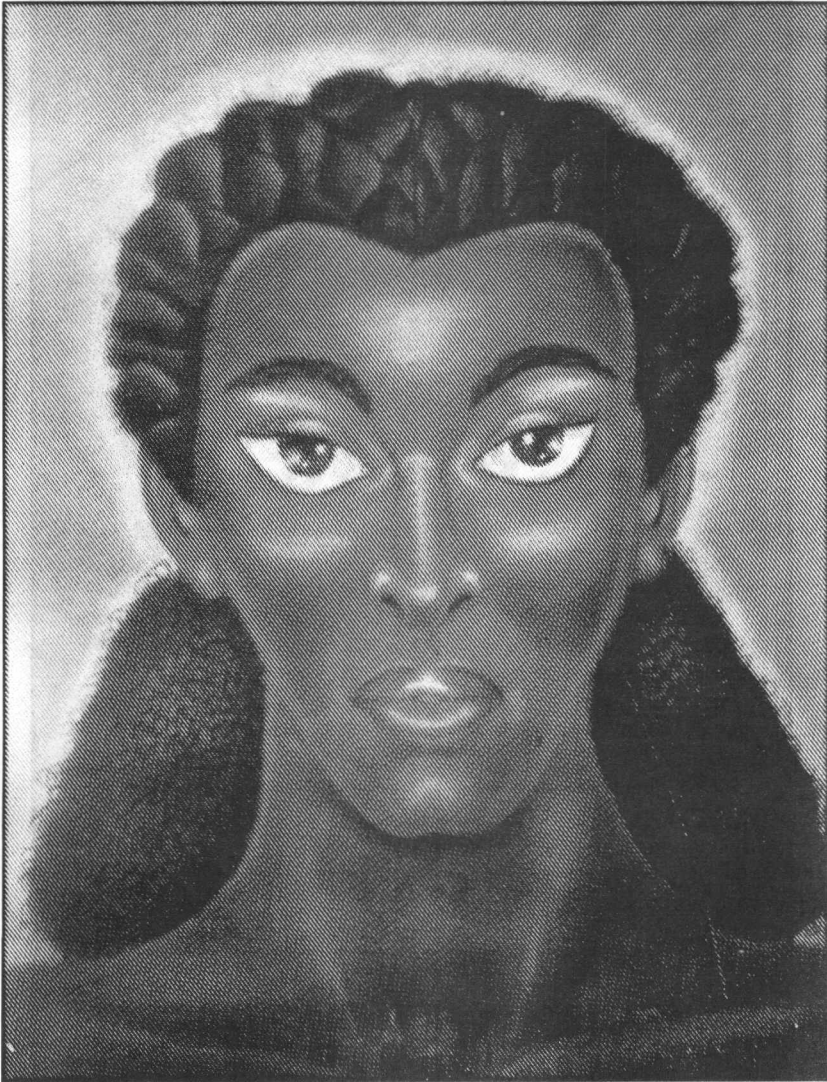
82 His, Nudimmud's son, cleverest of the clever, sage of the Anunnagi, was born.

83 And inside her womb was pure like Afsu, the originator, his name was Murduk, and he was created inside pure





**Figure 140**  
**Salama**



**Figure 141**  
**Laylat**

## CHAPTER FOUR

### LA NABU SHANAMMA

### THE ENUMA ELISH

#### Tablet 1:83

Afsu,  
 84 Murduk was born to Nudimmud and Damkina.  
 85 Damkina, his mother bore him.  
 86 He suckled the breasts of the agreeable Anunnagi.  
 87 The nurse, who reared him, filled him with awesomeness.  
 88 Proud was his people, for he was as a piercing star,  
 89 Mature his emergence, he was powerful from the start.  
 90 ANU, his father's begetter, beheld him, taught by ANU himself, his grandfather, and he was cousin to Adonis Tammuz, son of Ishtar and Dammuzi, among whom he reared.  
 91 He rejoiced, beamed; his heart was filled with joy.  
 92 ANU, who is A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, made him so perfect that his ANUNNAGI position was 2 fold, for he had 720 degrees disagreeable, and agreeable within his nature, when all others have 180 in their nature. Twice 360° degrees in all. His has 720° degrees twice, 360 of the physical world, and 360 of the ether or spiritual world.  
 93 He elevated far above them, he was superior, as a teacher in every way.  
 94 His limbs were ingeniously made beyond comprehension,  
 95 Impossible to overstand, too difficult to perceive.  
 96 He had 4 eyes, and 4 ears. He perceived through his eyes twice that of others, he hears through his ears twice that of others.  
 97 When his lips moved, fire blazed forth. When he speaks, he burns away falsehood.  
 98 The 4 ears were enormous.  
 99 And likewise the eyes, they

#### Tablet 1:117

perceived everything.  
 100 Highest among the Anunnagi, his form was outstanding.  
 101 His limbs were very long, his fame spread far, his height was normal, his stature was the same as others, yet he was outstanding, ANU cried out!  
 102 "Mariutu, Mariutu, rebel, rebel!  
 103 Son, majesty, majesty of the Anunnagi! Ordered by ANU to be rebel against Enki.  
 104 Clothed in the radiant mantle of 10 Anunnagi, which was worn high above his head.  
 105 There were 5 fearsome rays clustered above him.  
 106 ANU created the 4 winds that protect Nibiru and gave them birth, life.  
 107 And he put them in his, Murduk's, hand,  
 108 My grandson, let them play!"  
 109 He fashioned dust and made the whirlwind carry it;  
 110 He made the flood-wave and he stirred up Tiamat.  
 111 Tiamat was stirred up and heaved; in restlessly daylight hour, and shadow hour.  
 112 The disagreeable Anunnagi were unable to rest, and they had to suffer.  
 113 They plotted disagreeableness in their hearts,  
 114 And they addressed Tiamat, their mother, saying,  
 115 "Because they slew Afsu, the sun, your lover, and they blocked the sun's rays from embracing the Earth with its loving warmth and vitality.  
 116 And you, agreeable Aluhum, did not go to Mummu's and Tiamat's aid, but rather you would sit in silence through its dark period.  
 117 He has created the 4 fearful winds

## CHAPTER FOUR

### LA NABU SHANAMMA

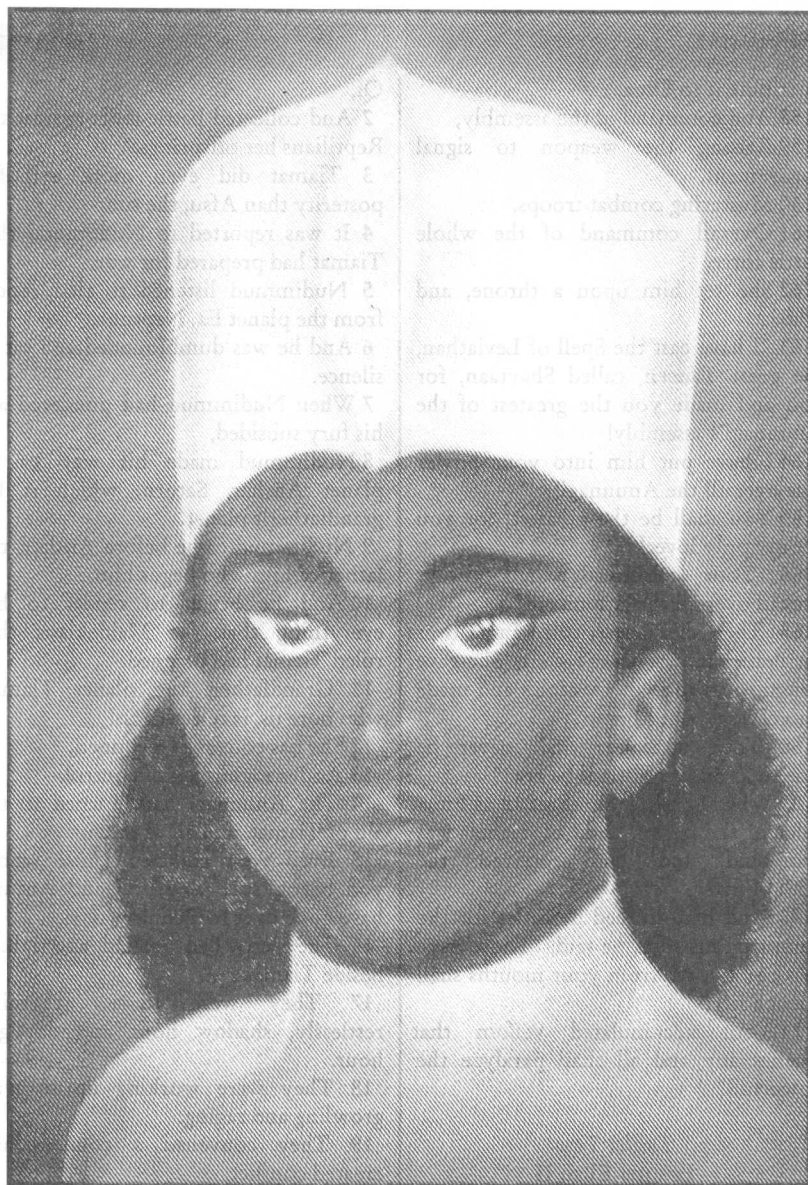
### THE ENUMA ELISH

#### Tablet 1:117

of Nibiru.  
 118 To stir up your belly on purpose  
 by opening Esharra,  
 119 And we simply cannot sleep!  
 120 Was your lover Afsu, the sun, not  
 in your heart?  
 121 Yahweh of Mummu, Mercury,  
 who was captured?  
 122 No wonder you sit alone!  
 123 Are you not a mother, Tiamat?  
 124 You heave restlessly,  
 125 But what about us, who cannot  
 rest?  
 126 Don't you love us?  
 127 Our grip has weakened and is  
 slack, and our eyes are sunken.  
 128 Remove the yoke of us restless  
 ones,  
 129 And let us sleep!  
 130 Set up a battle cry and avenge  
 them!  
 131 Conquer the Maldekian enemies,  
 and reduce them to naught!"  
 132 Tiamat listened, and the speech  
 pleased her.  
 133 "Let us act now, on this, and bring  
 it to pass as you were advising!"  
 134 The Anunnagi inside him Esharra  
 will be disturbed,  
 135 Because they adopted the ways of  
 the disagreeable one, Enki, and his host  
 were the Aluhum who begot them."  
 136 They crowded around and rallied  
 beside Tiamat.  
 137 They were fierce, scheming  
 restlessly shadow hour and daylight  
 hour.  
 138 They were working up to war,  
 growling and raging.  
 139 They convened a council and  
 created conflict.  
 140 Mother Hubur, who fashions all  
 things,

#### Tablet 1:157

141 Contributed an unfaceable  
 weapon: she bore giant snakes,  
 reptilians, in her seas,  
 142 With sharp teeth and unsparing  
 fangs, disagreeable in heart, and  
 rebellious in nature,  
 143 She filled their bodies with venom  
 instead of blood.  
 144 She cloaked ferocious dragons with  
 fearsome rays of power,  
 145 And made them bear mantles of  
 radiance, which made them appear like  
 Aluhum.  
 146 "Whoever look upon these  
 Reptilians shall collapse in utter terror!"  
 147 Their bodies shall rear up  
 continually and never turn away!"  
 148 She stationed a horned serpent, a  
 Mushussu-dragon and Lahmu, the planet  
 Mars, which was the first home away  
 from home of the agreeable Anunnagi.  
 149 The false Ugallu-demon, a rabid  
 dog called Anubis,  
 150 And a scorpion-man called Iblis,  
 151 Aggressive Umu-demons called  
 Taneen, a fish-man called Dagan, and a  
 bull-man called Enkidu and all  
 offsprings of Maldek,  
 152 Were bearing merciless weapons,  
 fearless in battle.  
 153 Her orders were so powerful, they  
 could not be disobeyed.  
 154 In addition, she created 11 more  
 crafts, and she launched them at Nibiru,  
 155 Over the Aluhum, her offspring,  
 who she had convened a council for her,  
 156 She promoted the ruler Luna who  
 is Sheshqi, Kingu, who is ruler of the  
 Moon, she and made him greatest  
 among them,  
 157 And she conferred upon him  
 leadership of the army, and thus those  
 who worship the crescent moon,



**Figure 142**  
**Mother Hubur**



## CHAPTER FOUR

### LA NABU SHANAMMA

### THE ENUMA ELISH

#### Tablet 1:157

attribute it to Dina,  
 158 And command of the assembly,  
 159 Raising the weapon to signal  
 engagement,  
 160 Mustering combat-troops,  
 161 Overall command of the whole  
 battle force.  
 162 She set him upon a throne, and  
 said:.  
 163 "I have cast the Spell of Leviathan,  
 the great Taneen, called Shaytaan, for  
 you and made you the greatest of the  
 Anunnagi's assembly!  
 164 I have put him into your power  
 rule over all the Anunnagi!  
 165 You shall be the greatest, for you  
 are my only lover!  
 166 Your commands shall always  
 prevail over all the Anunnagi!"  
 167 Then she, Ishtar, ruled Luna over  
 the deities in that solar system. She gave  
 Kingu the Tablet of Destinies and made  
 him clasp it to his breast.  
 168 "Your utterance shall never be  
 altered! Your word shall be law!"  
 169 When Sheshqi, also known as Luna,  
 ruler of the moon, child of Tiamat was  
 promoted and had received the  
 ANU-Power,  
 170 And had decreed destinies for the  
 Anunnagi his sons, he said, "Those issues  
 that come forth from your mouths shall  
 quench fire!  
 171 Your accumulated venom that  
 reaches any and all shall paralyze the  
 powerful!"

#### *Tablet Two* **Enuma Elish II** (19 x 7 = 133)

Lo! Tiamat assembled her creatures, the  
 Reptilians of Maldek, the controllers of

#### Tablet 2:21

Qi,  
 2 And collected battle-units against the  
 Reptilians her offsprings.  
 3 Tiamat did even more evil for  
 posterity than Afsu, the sun.  
 4 It was reported to Nudimmud that  
 Tiamat had prepared for war.  
 5 Nudimmud listened to that report  
 from the planet Ea, Neptune,  
 6 And he was dumbfounded and sat in  
 silence.  
 7 When Nudimmud had pondered and  
 his fury subsided,  
 8 Nudimmud made his way to the  
 planet Anshar, Saturn, which is his  
 grandfather's planet.  
 9 Nudimmud came before Anshar, the  
 father of him who begot him,  
 10 And he began to repeat to him  
 everything that the Maldekians that  
 ruled Tiamat had planned.  
 11 "Grandfather, the planet Tiamat,  
 who bore us, is rejecting us!  
 12 She has convened a council,  
 13 And is raging out of control.  
 14 The Anunnagi have turned to the  
 aid of Tiamat, and all of them,  
 15 Even your children, those whom  
 you begot, such as ANU and Antum,  
 have gone over to Tiamat's side.  
 16 They crowded around and rallied  
 beside Tiamat.  
 17 They were fierce, scheming  
 restlessly, shadow hour and daylight  
 hour.  
 18 They were working up to war,  
 growling and raging.  
 19 They convened a council, and  
 created conflict.  
 20 As was stated earlier, Mother Hubur,  
 who fashions all things,  
 21 Contributed an unfaceable weapon:  
 she bore giant snakes, Reptilians, in her

## CHAPTER FOUR

### LA NABU SHANAMMA

### THE ENUMA ELISH

#### Tablet 1:21

seas,  
22 With sharp teeth and unsparing fangs, disagreeable in heart, and rebellious in nature,  
23 She filled their bodies with venom instead of blood.  
24 She cloaked ferocious dragons with fearsome rays of power,  
25 And made them bear mantles of radiance, which made them appear like Aluhum.  
26 "Whoever you look upon these Reptilians shall collapse in utter terror!  
27 Their bodies shall rear up continually, and they shall never turn away!"  
28 She stationed a horned serpent, a Mushussu-dragon,  
29 The false Ugallu-demon, a rabid dog called Anubis,  
30 And a scorpion-man called Ibliys,  
31 Aggressive Umu-Demons called Taneen, a Fish-Man called Dagan, and a Bull-Man called Enkidu; and all the offsprings of Maldek,  
32 Were bearing merciless weapons, fearless in battle.  
33 Her orders were so powerful, they could not be disobeyed.  
34 In addition, she created 11 more crafts and she launched them at Nibiru.  
35 Over the Aluhum, her offspring who had convened a council for her,  
36 She promoted the ruler Luna, who is Kingu, ruler of the Moon, and she made him greatest among them,  
37 And she conferred upon him leadership of the army, and thus those who worship the crescent moon attribute it to Dina.  
38 And command of the assembly,  
39 Raising the weapon to signal engagement,

#### Tablet 2:60

40 Mustering combat-troops,  
41 Overall command of the whole battle force.  
42 And she set him upon a throne.  
43 "I have cast the Spell Of Kingu, which is later to become known as the Spell of Leviathan, the great Taneen called Shaytaan, for you and made you the greatest of the Anunnagi's assembly!  
44 I have put into your power, rule over all the Anunnagi!  
45 You shall be the greatest, for you are my only lover!  
46 Your commands shall always prevail over all the Anunnagi!"  
47 Then Tiamat gave Kingu rule in the solar system,  
48 The Tablet Of Destinies, and she made him clasp it to his breast.  
49 "Your utterance shall never be altered! Your word shall be law!"  
50 When Sheshqi, known as Luna, ruler of the moon, child of Tiamat,  
51 He was promoted and had received the ANU-power,  
52 And had decreed destinies for the Anunnagi his sons, he said,  
53 "These issues that come forth from your mouths shall quench fire!  
54 Your accumulated venom that reaches any and all shall paralyze the powerful!"  
55 Anshar listened, and the report was very disturbing.  
56 He twisted his fingers, balled up his fist, and frowned his face, and bit his lip;  
57 His liver was inflamed, nerves on edge, and his belly was restless.  
58 His roar to Ea, his grandson, was quite weak.  
59 "You must be the one who declares war!  
60 Keep brandishing what you have

## CHAPTER FOUR

### LA NABU SHANAMMA

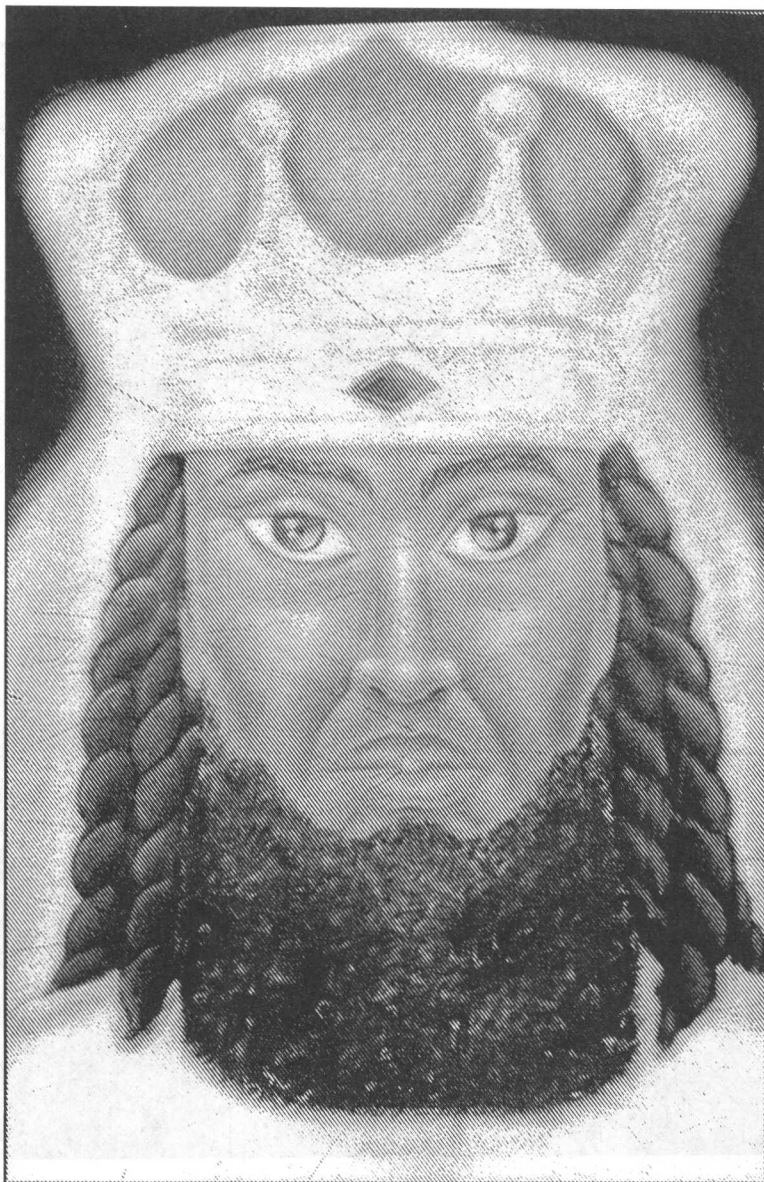
### THE ENUMA ELISH

#### Tablet 2:60

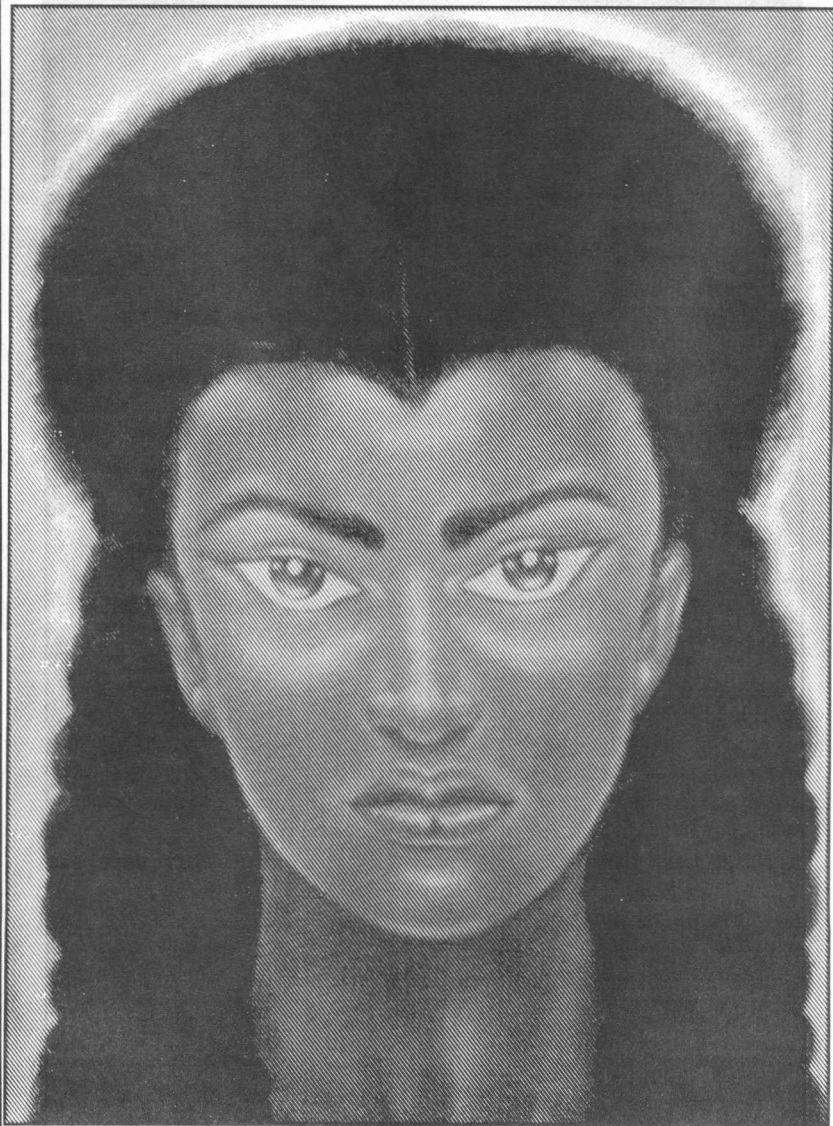
made as arms for yourself!  
 61 You are the hero, the conqueror.  
 You slew Afsu, the sun.  
 62 Where else will we find someone to  
 face the inhabitants of Tiamat, when she  
 rages uncontrollably?  
 63 You were born with the good sense  
 of the Anunnagi, oh Nudimmud."  
 64 In anger, Nudimmud made his voice  
 heard,  
 65 "You are the unfathomable fixer  
 of fates!  
 66 The power to create and to destroy  
 is yours!  
 67 O Anshar, you are the  
 unfathomable fixer of fates!  
 68 The power to create and to destroy  
 is yours!  
 69 The fate which you order  
 immediately comes to pass."  
 70 Anshar, listened, and the speech  
 pleased him.  
 71 His heart prompted him to speak to  
 Nudimmud.  
 72 "Your courage, like an Anunnagi,  
 has given you the power to rise up  
 against the inhabitants of Tiamat!"  
 73 He, Anshar, addressed ANU, his  
 son saying,  
 74 "This is the Kasusu, weapon of  
 warriors.  
 75 Its strength is mighty, its attack  
 unfeaceable.  
 76 Go against the inhabitants of Tiamat  
 and stand your ground!  
 77 Let her anger abate, and let her fury  
 be quelled.  
 78 If she will not listen to your word,  
 79 Speak our words of force to her,  
 that she may be calmed."  
 80 ANU listened to the speech of his  
 father, Anshar,  
 81 And took the path to Tiamat and

#### Tablet 2:104

made his way straight to her.  
 82 ANU set out, and came to earth.  
 83 He was trying to find out the  
 strategy of the inhabitants of Tiamat.  
 84 He discovered it and he turned back.  
 85 He entered into the presence of  
 Anshar, the father who begot him.  
 86 He humbly addressed him,  
 87 "Oh Anshar, you are too great for  
 me.  
 88 She laid before me with the palms of  
 her hand on top of me."  
 89 Anshar was speechless, and stared at  
 the ground;  
 90 He gnashed his teeth in anger and  
 shook his head in despair at Nudimmud.  
 91 Now, the Igigi assembled all the  
 Anunnagi.  
 92 They stayed silently for a while,  
 tight-lipped.  
 93 "Will no other Anunnagi cometh  
 forward? Is fate fixed?  
 94 Will no one go out to face the  
 Maldekians,  
 95 Who inhabited the seas of Tiamat  
 with courage?"  
 96 Then, Nudimmud, from his secret  
 dwelling called,  
 97 The perfect one grandson of Anshar,  
 father of the great Anunnagi,  
 98 Whose heart is perfect like a  
 fellow-citizen or countryman pure.  
 99 The mighty heir who was to be his  
 father's champion,  
 100 Who rushes fearlessly into battle;  
 Murduk the hero!  
 101 He told him his innermost design,  
 saying,  
 102 "O Murduk, take my advice, listen  
 to your father!  
 103 You are the son who sets his heart  
 at rest!  
 104 Approach Anshar, as you are



**Figure 143**  
**Anshar, Father Of Anu**

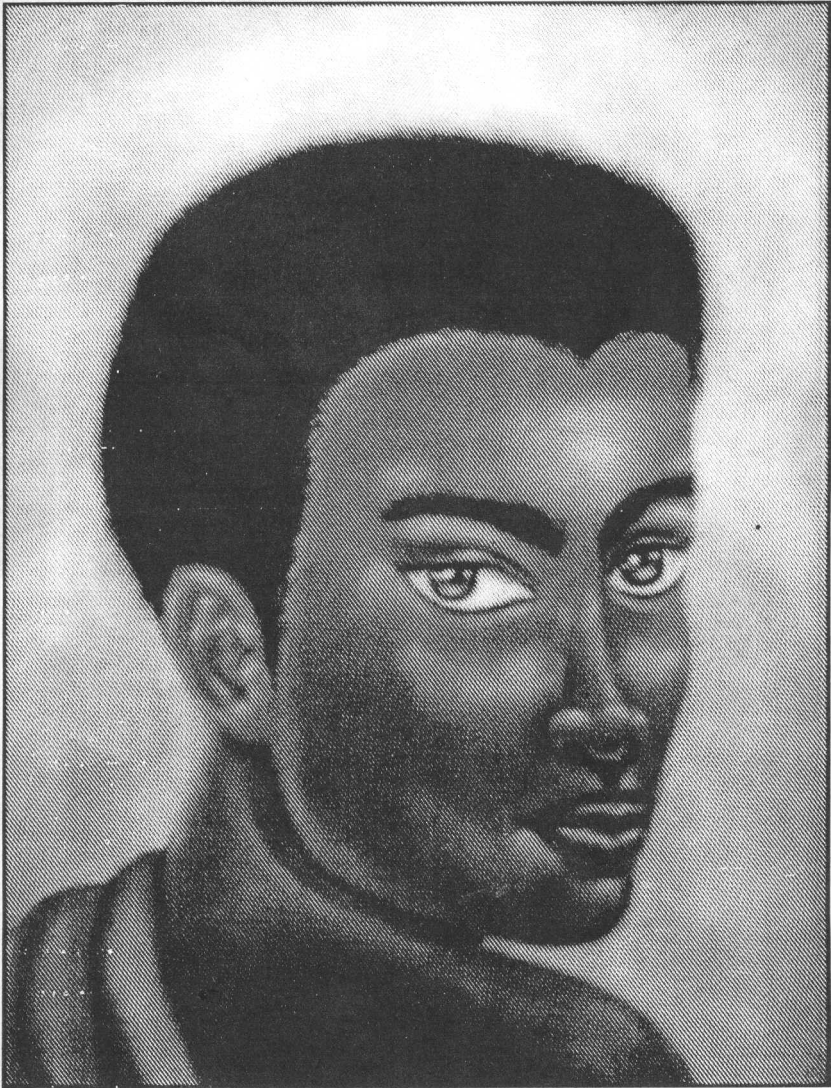


**Figure 144**  
**Kishar, Mother Of Anu**





**Figure 145**  
**The Anunnagi, Lahmu**



**Figure 146**  
**The Anunnagi Lahamu**

## CHAPTER FOUR

### LA NABU SHANAMMA

### THE ENUMA ELISH

#### Tablet 2:104

drawing near to him,  
105 And make your voice heard, and  
stand your ground:  
106 He will be calmed by the sight of  
you."

107 The Yahweh rejoiced at the words  
of his father,

108 And he approached and stood  
before Anshar.

109 Anshar looked at him, and his  
heart was filled with joy.

110 He kissed him on the lips, put  
away his trepidation.

111 Then Murduk addressed him,  
saying,

112 "Father, don't stay so silent, open  
your lips,

113 Let me go, and let me fulfill your  
heart's desire.

114 Ruler of Anshar, don't stay so  
silent, open your lips,

115 Let me go, and let me fulfill your  
heart's desire."

#### Anshar Replied:

116 "What kind of man have ordered  
you out to his war?

117 My son, don't you realize that it is  
the inhabitants of Tiamat,

118 And Ishtar, ruler of womankind,  
who will advance against you with  
arms?"

#### Murduk Answered:

119 "Father, my creator, rejoice and be  
glad!

120 You shall soon set your foot upon  
the neck of the inhabitants of Tiamat!"

#### Anshar Replied:

#### Tablet 3:6

121 "Then go, son, knowing all wisdom!  
122 Quell Tiamat with your pure spell!  
123 Set forth immediately in the craft  
of the sound of lightning, a storm  
chariot;

124 Let its mission not be to drive  
them out, but rather to turn them  
back!"

125 The Yahweh rejoiced at the words  
of his father.

126 His heart was glad and he  
addressed his father,

127 "Yahweh of the Aluhum, fate of  
the great Anunnagi,

128 If indeed I am to be your  
champion,

129 If I am to defeat those who have  
occupied Tiamat and have your lives,

130 Convene the council, name a  
special fate,

131 Sit joyfully together in  
Ubshu-Ukkinakku:

132 My own utterance shall fix fate  
instead of you!

133 Whatever I create shall never be  
altered! The decree of my lips shall  
never be revoked, and never changed!"

#### Tablet Three

#### Anshar Speaks To Kakka

(19 x 9 = 171)

Lo! Anshar made his voice heard, and  
addressed his speech to Kakka his  
Yahweh,

2 "O Kakka, Yahweh who pleases me!

3 I shall send you to Lahmu, Mars and  
Lahamu, Venus.

4 You shall know how to probe, you  
are not skilled in speaking,

5 Have the Anunnagi, my fathers,  
brought you before me;

6 Let all the Anunnagi be brought to

## CHAPTER FOUR

### LA NABU SHANAMMA

### THE ENUMA ELISH

#### Tablet 3:6

me.

7 Let there be conversation, let them sit at a banquet,

8 Let them eat grain, let them drink choice wine,

9 And then let them decree a destiny for Murduk, their champion.

10 Set off, Kakka, and go and stand before them, and everything that I am about to tell you, repeat to them.

11 Anshar, your son has sent me,

12 He has told me to report his heart's message,

13 I sent ANU, but he was unable to face her alone,

14 Nudimmud panicked and turned back.

15 Then Murduk, sage of the Anunnagi, your son, came forward.

16 He wanted of his own free will to confront the inhabitants of Tiamat.

17 He addressed his words to me,

18 'If indeed I am to be your champion,

19 To defeat the inhabitants of Tiamat and save your lives,

20 Convene the council, name a special fate,

21 Sit joyfully together in Ubshu-Ukkinakku:

22 And let me, in my own utterance, fix fate instead of you.

23 Whatever I create shall never be altered!

24 Let a decree from my lips never be revoked, or never changed!"

25 Hurry and decree your destiny for him quickly,

26 So that he may go, and face your formidable enemy!"

27 Kakka set off and went on his way.

#### Tablet 3:46

28 Before Lahmu, Mars, and Lahamu, Venus, the Anunnagi, and his fathers, he prostrated himself, and kissed the ground in front of them.

29 Then straightened up, and stood there and spoke to them, saying:

30 "Anshar, your son has sent me.

31 He has told me to report his personal message, that they founded a princely shrine for him."

32 He took up residence as ruler before his fathers.

33 "You are honored among the great Anunnagi.

34 Your destiny is unequalled, your word has the power of ANU!

35 O Murduk, you are honored among the great Anunnagi.

36 Your destiny is unequalled, your word has the power of ANU!

37 From this day onwards your command shall not be altered.

38 Yours is the power to exalt and abase.

39 May your utterance be law, and your word never be falsified.

40 None of the Anunnagi shall transgress your limits.

41 May endowment, required for the Anunnagi's shrines,

42 Wherever they have temples, be established for your place.

43 O Murduk, you are our champion!

44 We hereby give you sovereignty over all of the whole universe.

45 Sit in the assembly and your word shall be pre-eminent!

46 May your weapons never miss the mark, and may they smash your enemies!

## CHAPTER FOUR

### LA NABU SHANAMMA

### THE ENUMA ELISH

#### Tablet 3:47

47 O Murduk, spare the life of him  
 who trusts in you,  
 48 But drain the life of the beings who  
 have espoused evil!"  
 49 They set up in their midst of that one  
 constellation,  
 50 And then they addressed Murduk,  
 their son,  
 51 "May your decree, O Murduk,  
 impress the Anunnagi!  
 52 Command to destroy and to  
 recreate, and let it be so!  
 53 Speak and let the constellation  
 vanish!  
 54 Speak to it again and the  
 constellation was recreated.  
 55 He spoke to it again, and the  
 constellation was recreated.  
 56 When the Anunnagi, his fathers, saw  
 how effective his utterance was,  
 57 They rejoiced, they proclaimed,  
 "Murduk is Ruler!"  
 58 They invested him with scepter,  
 throne, and staff-of-office.  
 59 They gave him an unfaceable  
 weapon to crush the foe.  
 60 "Go, and cut off the life of the  
 inhabitants of Tiamat!  
 61 Let the winds bear her blood to us  
 as good news!"  
 62 The Anunnagi, his fathers, thus,  
 decreed the destiny of Murduk,  
 63 And set him on the path of peace  
 and obedience.  
 64 He fashioned a bow, designated it as  
 his weapon,  
 65 And he feathered the arrow, and set  
 it in the string.  
 66 He lifted up a mace and carried it in  
 his right hand,  
 67 Slung the bow and quiver at his side,

#### Tablet 3:87

68 And he put lightning in front of  
 him,  
 69 His body was filled with an  
 ever-blazing flame.  
 70 He made a net to encircle Tiamat  
 within it,  
 71 Marshalled the four winds so that  
 no part of her could escape:  
 72 South Wind, North Wind, East  
 Wind, West Wind,  
 73 The gift of his grandfather, ANU,  
 he kept them close to the net at his side.  
 74 He created the Imhullu-wind, evil  
 wind, the tempest, the whirlwind,  
 75 The forcefields called the four  
 winds, the seven winds, like tornadoes,  
 the unfaceable facing wind.  
 76 He released the winds which he had  
 created, and 7 crafts they were.  
 77 They advanced behind him to make  
 turmoil inside Tiamat.  
 78 Murduk, the ruler, raised the  
 flood-weapon, his great weapon,  
 79 And mounted the frightful,  
 unfaceable storm-chariot.  
 80 He had yoked to it a team of 4, and  
 he had harnessed it to its side.  
 81 "Slayer", "pitiless", "racer", and  
 "flyer";  
 82 Their lips were drawn back, their  
 teeth carried poison.  
 83 They know not exhaustion, they  
 can only devastate.  
 84 He stationed on his right,  
 fierce fight and conflict,  
 85 On the left, the battle to knock  
 down every contender prepared to  
 defend.  
 86 Clothed in a cloak of awesome  
 armor,  
 87 His head was crowned with a



## CHAPTER FOUR

### LA NABU SHANAMMA

### AMN THE ENUMA ELISH

#### Tablet 3:87

terrible radiance.  
 88 The ruler set out and took the road,  
 89 And set his face towards Tiamat  
 who raged out of control.  
 90 In his lips he gripped a spell,  
 91 In his hand he grasped a herb to  
 counter poison.  
 92 Then they thronged about him, the  
 Anunnagi thronged about him;  
 93 The Anunnagi, his fathers, thronged  
 about him.  
 94 The ruler drew near and looked into  
 the middle of Tiamat:  
 95 He was trying to find out the  
 strategy of Kingu, her lover.  
 96 As he looked, his mind became  
 confused,  
 97 His will crumbled and his actions  
 were muddled.  
 98 As for the Anunnagi his helpers,  
 who marched at his side,  
 99 When they saw the warrior, the  
 leader, their looks were strained.  
 100 Tiamat casted her spell. She did not  
 even turn her neck.  
 101 In her lips she was holding  
 falsehood, lies, wheedling,  
 102 "How powerful is your attacking  
 force, O Yahweh of the Aluhum!"  
 103 The whole assembly of them have  
 gathered to your place!"  
 104 The Yahweh of the Aluhum lifted  
 up the flood-weapon, his great weapon.  
 105 He sent a message to Tiamat who  
 feigned goodwill, saying:  
 106 "Why are you so friendly on the  
 surface.  
 107 When your depths conspire to  
 muster a battle force?  
 108 Just because the sons were noisy  
 and disrespectful to their fathers,

#### Tablet 3:129

109 Should you, who gave them birth,  
 reject compassion?  
 110 You named Kingu as your lover,  
 111 You appointed him to rites of  
 ANU-power, which were wrongfully  
 his.  
 112 You sought out evil for Anshar,  
 ruler of the Anunnagi,  
 113 You have compounded your  
 wickedness against the Anunnagi, my  
 fathers!  
 114 Let your host prepare! Let them  
 gird themselves with your weapons!  
 115 Stand forth, and you and I shall do  
 single combat!"  
 116 When Tiamat heard this,  
 117 She went wild, and she lost her  
 temper.  
 118 Tiamat screamed aloud in a  
 passion,  
 119 Her lower parts shook together  
 from the depths.  
 120 She recited the incantation and  
 kept casting her spell.  
 121 Meanwhile, the Anunnagi of battle  
 were sharpening their weapons.  
 122 Face to face they came,  
 Tiamat and Murduk, sage of the  
 Anunnagi.  
 123 They engaged in combat, they  
 closed for battle.  
 124 The ruler spread his net and made  
 it encircle her,  
 125 To her face he dispatched the  
 Imhullu-wind, which had been behind:  
 126 Tiamat opened her mouth to  
 swallow it,  
 127 And he forced in the Imhullu-wind  
 so that she could not close her lips.  
 128 Fierce winds distended her belly;  
 129 Her insides were constipated and

## CHAPTER FOUR

### LA NABU SHANAMMA

### THE ENUMA ELISH

#### Tablet 3:129

she stretched her mouth wide.  
 130 He shot an arrow which pierced her belly,  
 131 Split her down the middle and slit her heart,  
 132 That vanquished her, and extinguished her life.  
 133 He threw down her corpse and stood on top of her.  
 134 When he had slain Tiamat, the leader,  
 135 He broke up her regiments; and her assembly was scattered.  
 136 Then the Maldekians, her helpers, who had marched at her side,  
 137 Began to tremble, panicked, and turned tail.  
 138 Although he allowed them to cometh out, and spared their lives,  
 139 They were surrounded, and they could not flee.  
 140 Then he tied them up, and smashed their weapons.  
 141 They were thrown into the net and sat there ensnared.  
 142 They cowered back, filled with woe.  
 143 They had to bear his punishment, confined to prison.  
 144 And as for the dozens of creatures, covered in fearsome rays,  
 145 The gang of demons who all marched on her right,  
 146 He fixed them with nose-ropes, and tied their arms.  
 147 He trampled their battle-filth, stomping them beneath him.  
 148 As for Kingu, who had once been the greatest among them,  
 149 He defeated him, and counted him among the dead planets,

#### Tablet 3:167

150 Which rested from him was the Tablet of Destinies, which werewrongfully his,  
 151 And he sealed it with his own seal, and pressed it to his breast.  
 152 When he had defeated, and killed his enemies,  
 153 And he had proclaimed the submissive Tiamat foe his slave,  
 154 And he had set up the triumphal cry of Anshar over all the enemy,  
 155 And he had achieved the desire of Murduk the warrior.  
 156 He strengthened his hold over the captive Maldekians,  
 157 And to Tiamat, whom he had ensnared, he turned back.  
 158 The great ship Nibiru caused her to be trampled, and the lower part of Tiamat was shattered,  
 159 With his unsparing mace, he smashed her skull,  
 160 Severed the arteries of her blood,  
 161 And made the North wind carry it off as good news. His fathers saw it and were jubilant: They rejoiced,  
 163 Arranged to greet him with presents, greetings and gifts. The ruler rested, and inspected her corpse. He divided the monstrous shape and created marvels from it.  
 164 He sliced her in half like a fish for drying:  
 165 Half of her he put up to the roof of the sky as a new Tiamat, now called Orb,  
 166 And he drew an asteroid belt across the skies from the particles of her lower half, and he made a guard hold it.  
 167 He arranged her waters so that they could not escape. He crossed the heavens

## CHAPTER FOUR

### LA NABU SHANAMMA

### THE ENUMA ELISH

#### Tablet 3:167

and sought out a shrine;  
168 He leveled Afsu, the sun, which is the dwelling of Nudimmud, and he removed his rule of the solar system.

169 The ruler Murduk measured the dimensions of Afsu, the sun.

170 The large temple Eshgalla, which he built in its image, was Esharra, the inner world created in the belly of Tiamat called Agharta and Shamballah:

171 In the great shrine Esharra, which he had created as the sky, he founded a cult centress for ANU, Enlil, and Nudimmud.

#### Tablet Four Enuma Elish III (19 x 11 = 109)

Lo! He fashioned stands for the great Anunnagi.

2 As for the stars, he set up constellations corresponding to them.

3 He designated the year, and marked out its divisions,

4 He appointed 3 stars, each to the 12 months.

5 When he had made plans of the days of the year,

6 He founded the stand of Nibiru to mark out their courses;

7 So that none of them could go wrong or stray.

8 He fixed the stand of Nunamnir, and Nudimmud together with it,

9 And he opened up the gates in both ribs,

10 And made strong bolts to the left and right.

11 With her liver he located the zenith;

12 He made the crescent moon appear,

#### Tablet 4:32

and entrusted the shadow hours to it.

13 He designated the moon, the jewel of shadow hours, to mark out the days.

14 And to "go forth every month without fail in a corona,

15 At the beginning of the month, to glow over the land.

16 You shine with horns to mark out 6 days;

17 On the 7th day the crown is half.

18 The fifteenth day shall always be the mid-point, or the half of each month.

19 When Shamash looks at you from the horizon,

20 You shall gradually shed your visibility and begin to wane.

21 Always bring the day of disappearance close to the path of Shamash,

22 And on the 30th day, the year is always equalized, for Shamash is responsible for the year.

23 A sign shall appear in the skies and sweep along its path.

24 Then it will always approach the accused, and judge the case,

25 Which caused the bow star to kill, and rob.

26 At the new year's festival, year of remembrance,

27 You may control the bolt of the exit, that separated the shadow hours from the days, the Kingu, the moon.

28 The watches of the shadow hours and day light hours,

29 The spittle of Tiamat is controlled by Murduk, the champion.

30 He put into groups and made clouds scud.

31 Raising winds, making rain,

32 Making fog below, by collecting her

## CHAPTER FOUR

### LA NABU SHANAMMA

### THE ENUMA ELISH

#### Tablet 4:32

#### Tablet 4:73

poison,  
33 He assigned for himself, and let his own hand control it.  
34 He placed her head, heaped up in orbit.  
35 Opening up springs: water gushed out.  
36 He opened the Furattu, Euphrates and the Idiglat, Tigris from her eyes,  
37 He closed her nostrils of her nose.  
38 He piled up clear-cut mountains from her udder,  
39 He bored water holes to drain off the catchwater.  
40 He laid her tail across, tied it fast as the cosmic bond. All was done.  
41 And the rulership of Afsu was beneath his feet.  
42 He set her thigh to make fast the sky.  
43 With half of her he made a roof; and he fixed the Earth.  
44 He caused the work, and made the insides of Tiamat surge,  
45 And spread his net, which made it extend completely.  
46 The ruler of heaven and Earth.  
47 He untied their knots, to coil the tail of Leviathan.  
48 Then he had designed its cult, and created its rites,  
49 And he threw down the reins, and made Nudimmud take them.  
50 The Tablet Of Destinies, which Kingu had appropriated, he fetched,  
51 And he took it and presented it for a first reading, before the Anunnagi, and then to ANU.  
52 The Maldekians of battle whom he had ensnared,  
53 Were disentangled by him;

54 He led them as captives into the presence of his fathers.  
55 As for the 11 creatures that Tiamat had created, he destroyed them,  
56 Smashed their weapons, tied them at his feet,  
57 Made images of them, and had them set up at the door of AFSU, the sun.  
58 "Let this be a sign that will never in the future be forgotten!"  
59 The Anunnagi looked, and their hearts were full of joy at the sight of him.  
60 Lahmu and Lahamu and all his fathers embraced him,  
61 And Anshar, the ruler, proclaimed that there should be a reception for him.  
62 ANU, Enlil, and Enqi, each presented him with gifts.  
63 Even Damkina, his mother, exclaimed with joy at him;  
64 She made him beam inside it and his fine throne of his house.  
65 He, Murduk, appointed Usmi, who had brought his greetings present as good news,  
66 To be Yahweh of the Afsu and to take care of shrines.  
67 The Igigi assembled, and all of them did obeisance to him.  
68 The Anunnagi, each and every one, kissed his feet.  
69 The whole assembly collected together to prostrate themselves.  
70 Rising, they stood, they bowed, "Yes, ruler indeed!"  
71 Noble son of his fathers took their fill of his manliness,  
72 They took off his clothes which were enveloped in the dust of combat.  
73 His fathers, the Anunnagi, were

## CHAPTER FOUR

### LA NABU SHANAMMA

### THE ENUMA ELISH

#### Tablet 4:73

#### Tablet 4:109

attentive to him.

74 With cypress nectar they sprinkled  
and anointed his body.

75 He put on a princely garment,

76 A royal aura, a splendid crown.

77 He took up a mace and grasped it in  
his right hand.

78 A staff in his left hand.

79 He set a Mushussu-Dra-Gon, bowed  
at his feet,

80 And he placed upon his shoulders  
the mantle of radiance that was given to  
him.

81 His net was holding control of  
fearful Afsu,

82 A bull is his symbol.

83 In the inner chamber of his throne  
was the Tablets of Destiny.

84 In his cellar was the gifts presented  
to him.

85 The Anunnagi, and all that existed,  
honored him.

86 Lahmu and Lahamu filled with joy,

87 And he made their voices heard, and  
he spoke to the Igigi,

88 "Previously...Murduk was just our  
beloved son but now he is your ruler  
Take heed of his command."

89 Next, they spoke and proclaimed in  
unison,

90 Lugal-Dimmer-Ankia- is his name.  
Trust in Him!

91 When they gave rulership to  
Murduk,

92 They spoke an oration for him, for  
blessing and obedience.

93 Henceforth you shall be the  
provider of shrines for us.

94 Whatever you command, we shall  
perform ourselves."

95 Murduk made his voice heard and  
spoke,

96 And he addressed his words to the  
Anunnagi, his fathers,

97 "Over the Afsu, the sea-green  
dwelling,

98 In front of the inner world Esharra,  
which I created for you,

99 Where I strengthened the ground  
beneath it for a shrine,

100 I shall make a house to be a  
luxurious dwelling for myself.

101 He shall find his cult center within  
it,

102 And I shall establish my private  
quarters, and confirm my rulership.

103 Whenever you come up from the  
Afsu, the sun will be in the center of  
Shamballah, for an assembly,

104 Your shadow hour's resting place  
shall be in it, receiving you all.

105 Whenever you come down from  
the sky for an assembly,

106 Your shadow hours resting place  
shall be in it, receiving you all.

107 I hereby name it home of the great  
Anunnagi.

108 We shall make it the center of  
devotion."

109 The Anunnagi, his fathers, listened  
to this command of his.

**This Is How It Was Recorded**

**And This Is How It Will Be**



*Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El Kuluwm,  
The All*

*Tablet One*

*The Formation Of Kadmon, Zakar,  
Adam And Nekaybar, Hawwab  
(19 x 3 = 57)*

Lo! En "Ruler" of the Qi "Earth" Enqi, commanded the Anunnagi Nusqu, who bore the title, **Geb-Ra-El**, Jibrail, Gabriy'El, to form the body of Kadmon, who was taken from the dust of the ground, Adama Project created of clay black mud, blood clot cell, and fashioned into shape, and cloned. Being the mud was of the Earth, he was called **Adam**, which means **Adamah**, "the ground." This is speaking of his physical creation, and making. Being, there is already life in the soil of the ground, it wasn't the creation of life itself. The mud and clay is symbolic of the contents of blood or the clot. Dehydrated blood turns into brown dust particles, and this is how the hematologist would transport blood to be re-activated, by simply mixing the water together for life, thus you have man being created of dust, man being created of water, dust and water, or earth and water becomes mud, "the clot". The extracts from that clot or blood is necessary for the cloning process.

2 With this procedure, the **Anunnagi** Nusqu proceeded on wings of haste from his dwelling place in Orion, traversing the constellations of the skies and elemental orbs.

3 Upon arriving on the surface of the planet Earth then called Terra, Tiwawat, Ta-Mara,

4 Nusqu went to the rulers of the Atumite and Cuthite tribes by the far 2

rivers, the Idiglat, Tigris, and Furrattu, Euphrates, where he was living with the fallen Anunnagi, known as the Luciferians, or Wehans,

5 To ask their King Atum and Queen Lillith, if they would let them breed a seed from them.

6 Mother Earth, as she Lillith was called, refused.

7 Nusqu stretched his hand to execute the command he had received from Enqi, the ruler of the Earth.

8 This fearful attempt moved the vapors imprisoned in the bowels of the planet Earth,

9 And it caused a terrible Earthquake and strife between the Elders, and the seed of Atum, father of Kadmon.

10 The soil inquired of this Anunnagi the Angelic being Gabriy'El who replied:

11 "El Elohim, one of the Aluhum, the Sustainer of glory, intended to create a primitive worker from you,

12 To dignify his head with the diadem, the crown or royal headband of successorship, **El Najuyuf** or khalifaship, to rule Qi in Enqi's place,

13 And to adorn his stature with nobility."

14 The Earth Atumites enjoined:

15 "I have refuge with El from you;

16 I adjure you by El Rabb, the Sustainer,

17 To desist from this purpose,

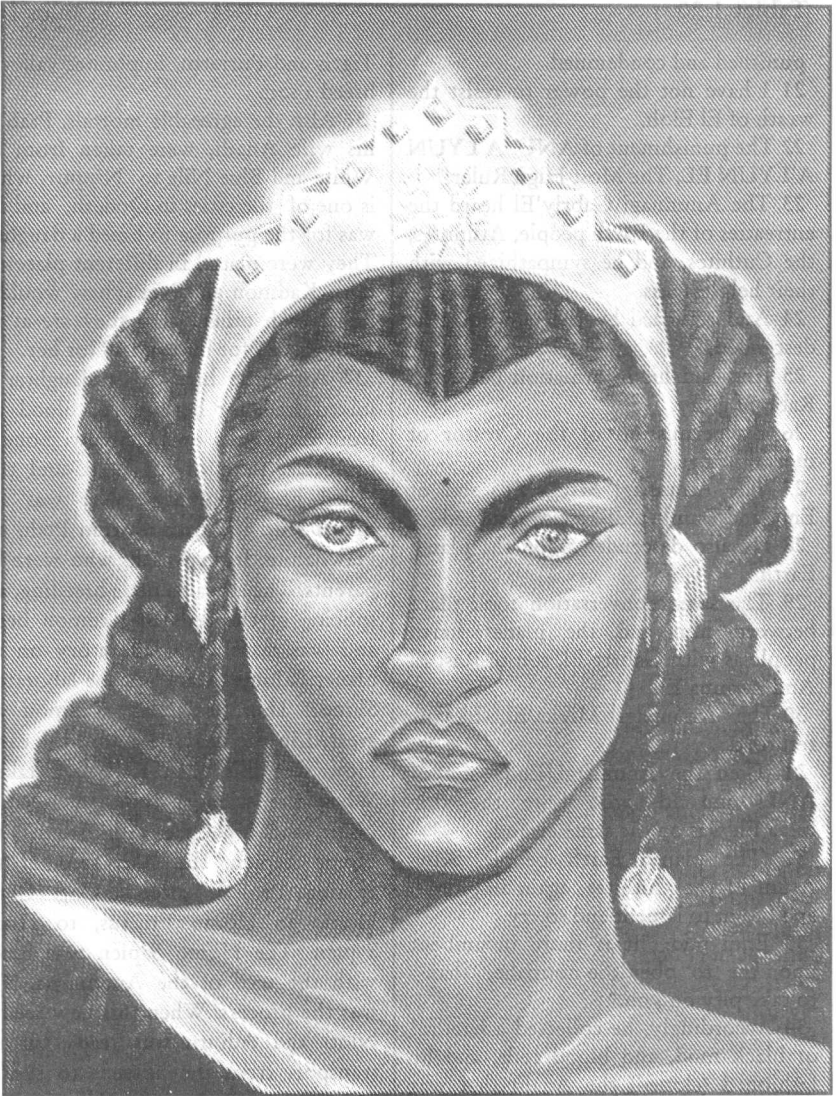
18 Lest he create of me an individual who would, like the sons of the disagreeable beings,

19 Attempt the stratagems of disobedience,

20 And would consequently be



**Figure 147**  
**King Atum, Father Of Kadmon, Zakar**



**Figure 148**  
**Queen Lillith, Mother Of Kadmon, Adam**

Tablet 1:20

punished and condemned.

21 I have not the power to resist the wrath of El Eloh.

22 The punishment of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High Ruler."

23 The Anunnagi Gabriy'El heard the entreaties of the Earth people, Atumites, the Cuthites, and he sympathized with their helplessness,

24 And returned by the same way he descended,

25 And laid his information before El Rabb of glory.

26 By permission of the Creator of mortal beings,

27 The Anunnagi Miyka'EL, son of Enqi and Damkina, likewise returned.

28 He also descended upon the planet Earth.

29 The same conversation took place between him and the planet Earth people as with Gabriy'El, son of Rasi'El And Zamma'El.

30 The Anunnagi Miyka'El, likewise returned.

31 Then the Anunnagi Enqi, son of ANU and Id, who bore the title Izraa'El, was on the same errand.

32 The planet Earth people, King Atum of the Cuthites, again implored, and began to lament and to cry.

33 Enqi said: "It is more incumbent upon me to obey the nourisher than to take pity on you."

34 Accordingly, he collected a handful of black mud, and blood cells, and he fashioned (cloned) the Adam that was acting on the part of the Sustainer and Creator himself.

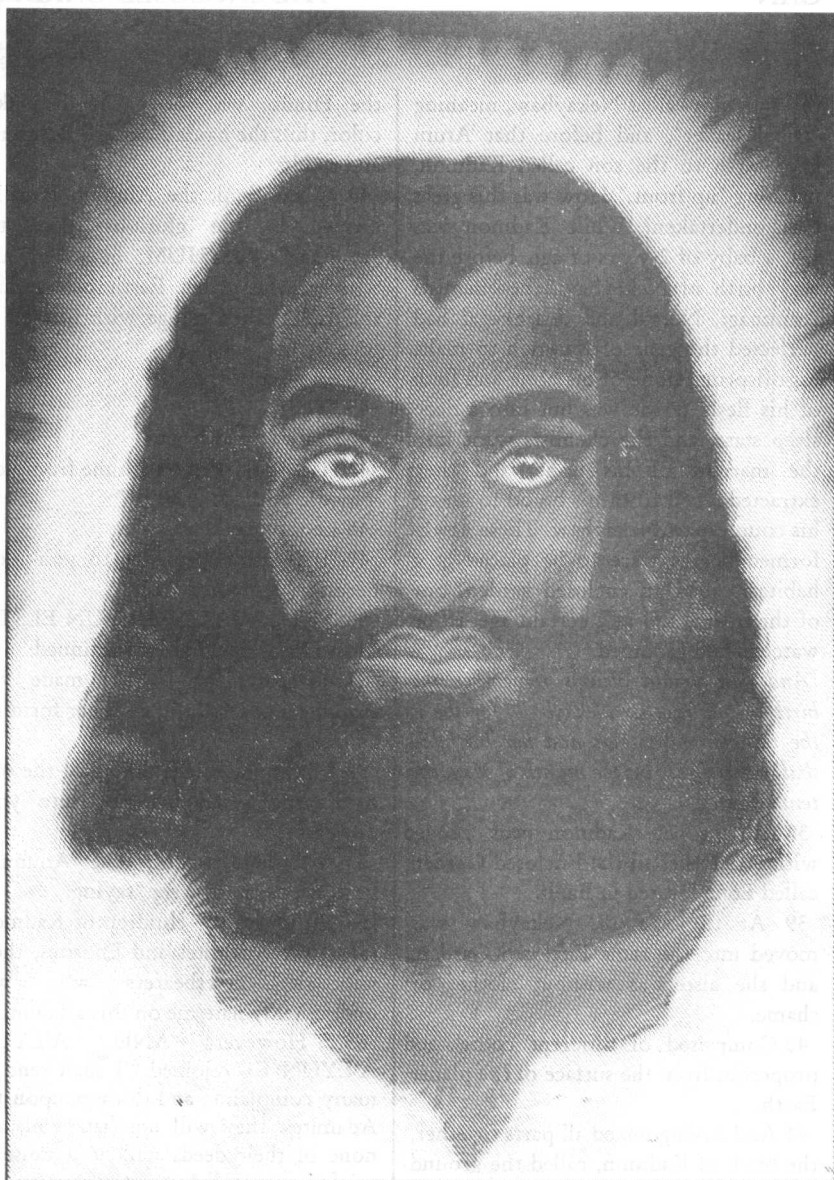
35 Then the Rabbiyuwna or the elders, now moved the disagreeable mortals Atum and his wife Lillith, into the city Salaam in Qodesh from the Idiglat,

Tablet 1:37

Tigris and Furrattu, Euphrates valley to breed a son.

36 Also the agreeable mortals, Ptah and his wife Anath, were taken from the White and Blue Nile to Nippur, which is one of the cities in Qodesh, and this was for the purpose to breed a daughter. They were placed in different places, so they, Kadmon and Nekaybaw wouldn't know each other, until they are at the right age. 21 for him and 18 for her.

37 After the birth of a daughter of mixed seed, for her seed or blood was from Kadmon's own marrow, bone of his bone, flesh of his flesh, and they called her Nekaybaw, who was also mixed with the Kishite from Ptah, and Hawilahite, from Anath, who were her parents. The actual genetic breeding, and splicing of the cells of Kadmon began and was done in a laboratory on the planet Lahmu "Mars", in the laboratory Shimti. Thus, it is said, Kadmon was created in the heavens before the earth. How was this great task undertaken? When the scientist took the seed of Ninti, and bred her with Adiuru, the Homo Sapien, the 16th seed of the Adama Project, after taking Genus Homo to Homo Erectus, to Homo Sapien. The Homo Sapien was mixed with the seed of the Anunnagis. This was the process. When this new seed of Ninti and Adiuru was ready for the transport from the heavens to the Qi "earth", it was brought down to the planet Earth and this Gene, or cell was genetically spliced into the DNA of Atum, the ruler of the Atumites, and also into the DNA of Ptah, the ruler of the Kishites. In time Ptah gave birth to



**Figure 149**  
**Kadmon, (Zakar, Adam)**



## Tablet 1:37

the daughter called Nekaybaw, meaning "tribal leader", and before that Atum gave birth to the son called Kadmon, meaning "up front." How was this great task undertaken? While Kadmon was yet, a baby of 2 years of age, before the very birth of Nekaybaw, the chemists Anunnagi, Nergal and Arishkegal had perfected the gene of Kadmon to make his offspring, bone of his bone and flesh of his flesh. So he was put into a deep sleep state, and the chemists went into the marrow of his bone, and they extracted a cell from his blood to create his counterpart Nekaybaw. These newly formed beings were to be placed in a habitat, called an enclosed garden, one of the many, and at a certain age, to be watched and groomed.

*And you should always remember the birth of our mother Nekaybaw, for she is the mother of mothers and her birthday shall be celebrate on the month of May, the tenth day.*

38 At age 21 Kadmon was moved without clothes to the Enclosed Garden called Eden located in **Baali**.

39 At the age 18, Nekaybaw was moved into the same Enclosed Garden; and she also was without clothes or shame.

40 Comprised of different colors and properties from the surface of the planet Earth,

41 And having mixed all parts together, the birth of Kadmon, called the ground Adamah,

42 It was Formed as a black olive as black as the shadow hour in the skin tone of the original Asiatic black man,

## Tablet 1:56

the Hindu, yet with a reddish skin color, thus the name Adam or Edum red and ruddy.

43 When Enqi, the Aluhum Izraa'El, arrived in the glorious place the Anunnagi, **ALUHUM**, he asked him whether the planet Earth people had, this time, taken refuge with himself or not.

44 Enqi replied:

45 "Yes!"

46 El Rabb said:

47 "If it took refuge with me from you, why did you not spare it?"

48 Enqi replied:

49 "I deemed obedience to you more necessary than pity for it."

50 **ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL**, The Most High The Highest continued:

51 "Depart, for I have made you Anunnagi of death, in an ether form for all times."

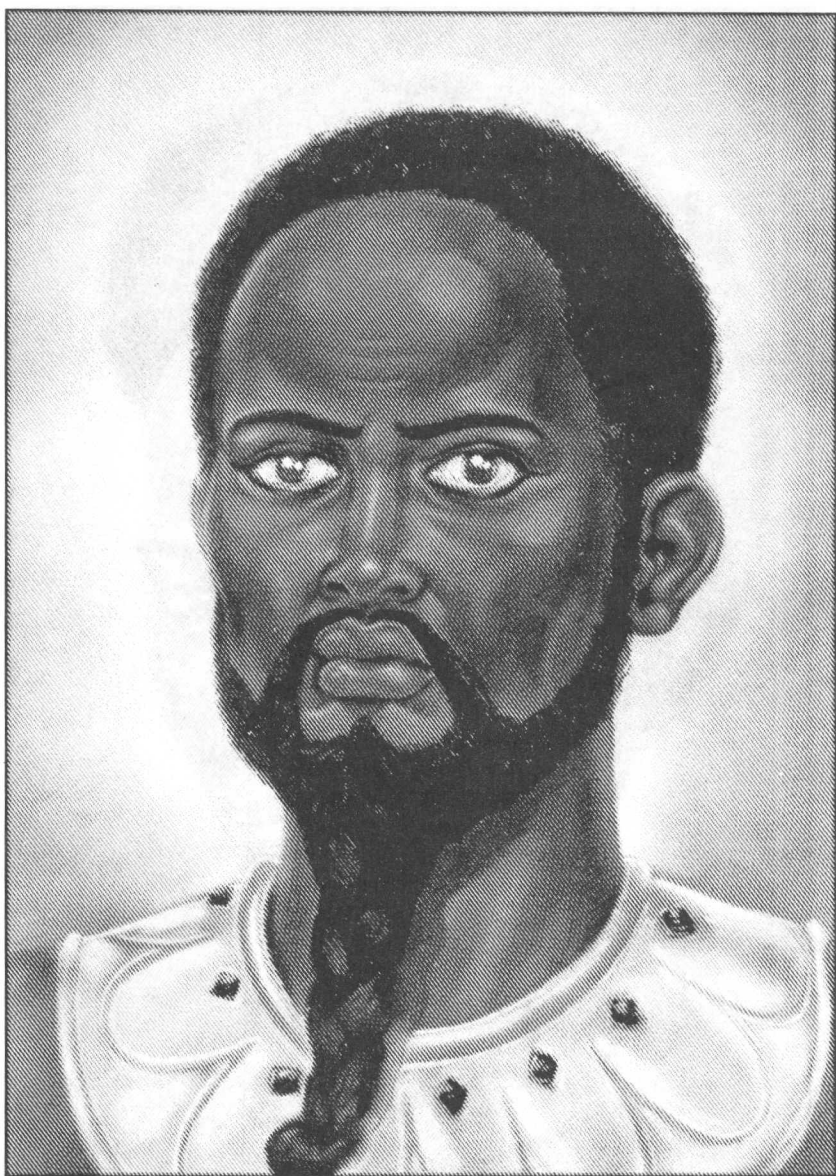
52 I have placed the taking of the soul of Kadmon, and his seed into your power.

53 At these words, The Anunnagi Izraa'El, began to weep, saying:

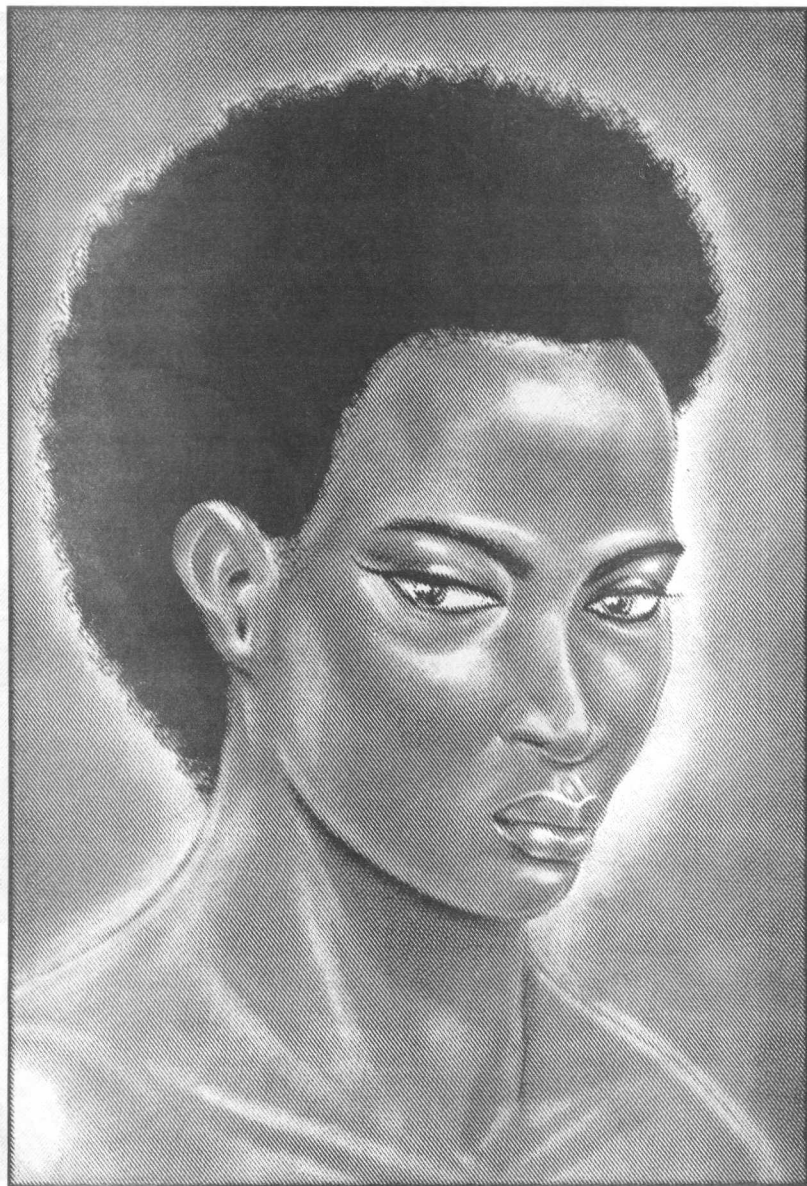
54 "Amongst the children of Kadmon, called the Adamites and Enosites, there will be newbearers who will undoubtedly hate me on this account."

55 However, **ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL** rejoined: "I shall send so many complaints and diseases upon the Adamites, they will not hate you, and none of their deeds will be a cause of grief to you at all."

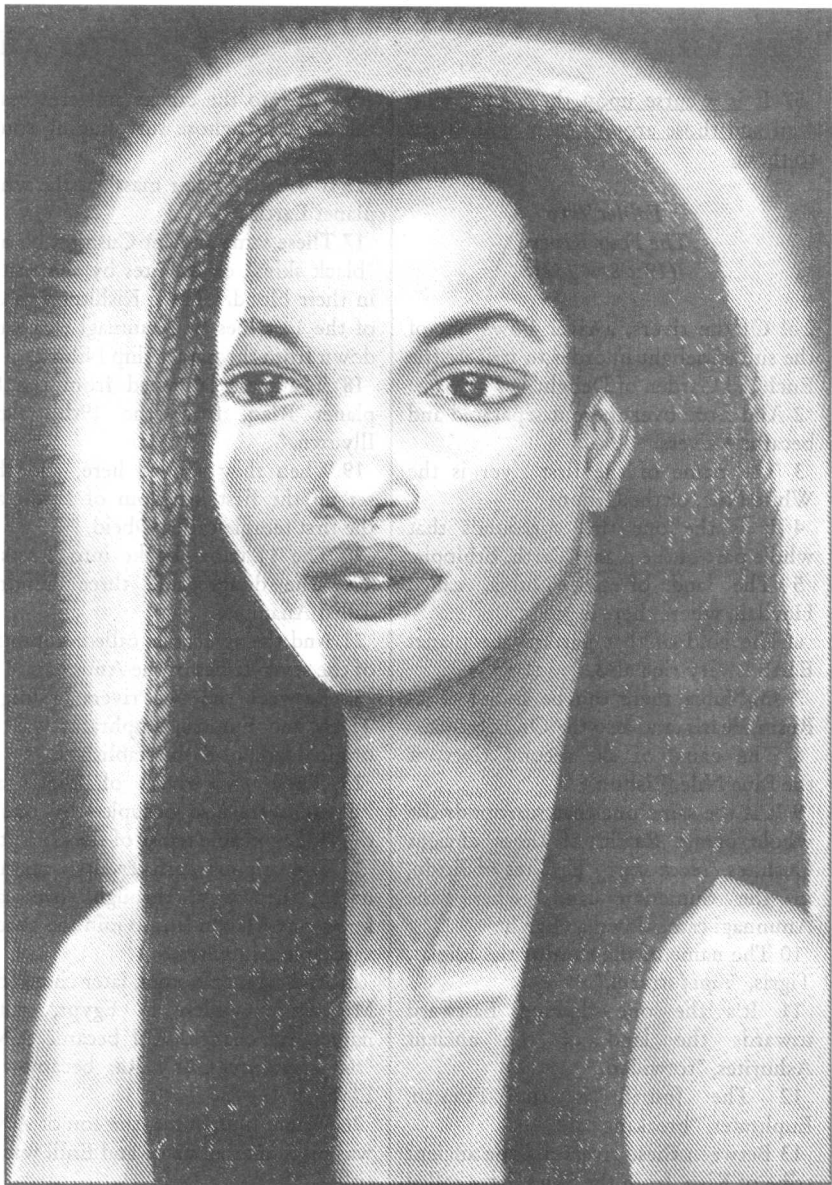
56 For this loud lamentation is forbidden, but there is no harm in weeping for the dead; yet patience is better.



**Figure 150**  
**Ptah, Father Of Nekaybaw, Hawwah**



**Figure 151**  
**Anath, Mother Of Nekaybaw, Hawwah**



**Figure 152**  
**Nekaybaw, Hawwah, The Mother Of All Living Things**

## Tablet 1:57

57 It is a curse upon the people who wail and those around them who listen to them.

*Tablet Two*  
*The Four Rivers*  
 (19 x 8 = 152)

Lo! Of the rivers, a river flows out of the site of delight in order to irrigate the Enclosed Garden of Delight,

2 And from over there it separated and became 4 rivers.

3 The name of the first river is the White Nile, or the Gihon:

4 It is the one that surrounds that whole part of the planet Earth, Ethiopia

5 The land of old, Nubia, called Havilah, where there is gold.

6 The gold of that part of the planet Earth is very rich also,

7 In Nubia there can be found Gum Resin, Pearls, and also the Onyx Stone.

8 The name of the second river, is the Blue Nile, Pishon

9 It is the same one that surrounds the whole planet Earth, of those ancient Cushites "*black skins*" Kishites of Eridu, in the Sumerian land, where the Anunnagi came down to Earth.

10 The name of the third is the Idiglat, Tigris, "*rapid stream*,"

11 It's the one flowing Eastward towards the land of the ancient Ashurites, "to widen."

12 The fourth is the Furattu, Euphrates, "breaking off."

13 Between these rivers did the ancient tribe of Kish, from the Skies, later called Cush, migrated and settled.

14 It is the same river that surrounds the whole part of the planet Earth.

15 Before these rivers and streams

## Tablet 2:29

flowed into the cracks and crevices of the dry land whose surrounding source was called oceans,

16 It was one water mass for the whole planet Earth.

17 These same ancient Cushites became "black skins" or Kishites by the rusting in their blood. These Kishites was one of the 14 tribes of Anunnagi that came down from the planet ship Nibiru,

18 That was launched from the 8th planet Rizq, from the 19th galaxy, Illyuwn.

19 When they arrived here, and they set up the first kingdom of Eridu and the first temple called Obeid,

20 The 14 tribes broke into 2 sets of 300, the disagreeable three hundred, called Anaqites,

21 And the agreeable, called Anunnagi, of the seven tribes of the Anunnagi.

22 Between the two rivers of Idiglat, Tigris and Furattu, Euphrates was the original land of Kish established,

23 These two rivers of Idiglat and Furattu were also occupied by one of the 7 disagreeable tribes of the Anaqites.

24 The original Kishites later migrated north, then west, through Ashkolam, known as Alkebu-lan, to join the other 7 agreeable Anunnagi,

25 And on into Kemet, later changed to Mitsrayim, which is Egypt, where names did change. AN became ANU, "*the Heavenly One*", Ra, became El Eloh.

26 Where Nunamnir, the son of ANU, was his Sumerian name and Enlil was his title,

27 When he came to the planet Earth.

28 Then, even later, he was mistakenly called Usir.

29 The Greeks called him Osiris as did



## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 2:29

#### Tablet 2:68

those of Babel who called him Dummuzi; and this is what they sang of him:

30 "Homage to you, Usir, Master of Eternity, Ruler of the Earthly Aluhum,

31 Whose names are manifold, whose forms are holy,

32 You being of hidden form in the temples, whose etheric being is holy.

33 You are the governor of Tattu, known as Busiris,

34 And also The Mighty One in Sekhem, later called Letopolis,

35 The Mighty One, the Powerful One, holder of the staff of office, the wand of power.

36 The symbol of the ruler of the stars of the Heavens.

37 You are the master to whom praises are ascribed in the province of Ati.

38 You are the prince of divine food in Annu, later called Heliopolis.

39 You are the Master who is commemorated in Mati,

40 The hidden soul, the master of Adu, Qerrt Elephantine.

41 He who sees all, as the Sun sees Ra.

42 He is the birth of the Sun, the strength of the Sun, and the death of the Sun.

43 The Ruler supreme in the white wall of Memphis.

44 You are the Master of the great house in Khemenu, later called Hermopolis.

45 You are the Mighty One of victories in Shas-hetep, the master of eternity,

46 The Governor of Abydos, upper Egypt, originally called Kemet, land of the Nubians.

47 The path of his throne is in Ta-tcheser, a part of Abydos.

48 Your name is established in the

mouths of Enosites.

49 You are the substance of two lands Mitsrayim, Kemet.

50 You are them, the feeder of Kau "doubles,"

51 The governor of the companies of the earthly Anunnagi.

52 You are the Beneficent spirit among the spirits.

53 The ANU of the celestial ocean Nun, the great water,

54 Which will rise up and engulf the whole planet Earth; which drew from you his waters.

55 You send forth the North Wind at eventide,

56 And breathe from your nostrils to the satisfaction of your heart.

57 Your heart renews its youth, and you can produce the life of deities.

58 The stars in the celestial heights are obedient unto you,

59 And the great doors of the sky open themselves before you.

60 You are he to whom praises are ascribed in the Southern Heaven,

61 And thanks are given for you in the Northern Heaven.

62 The imperishable stars are under your supervision,

63 And the stars which never set are your thrones.

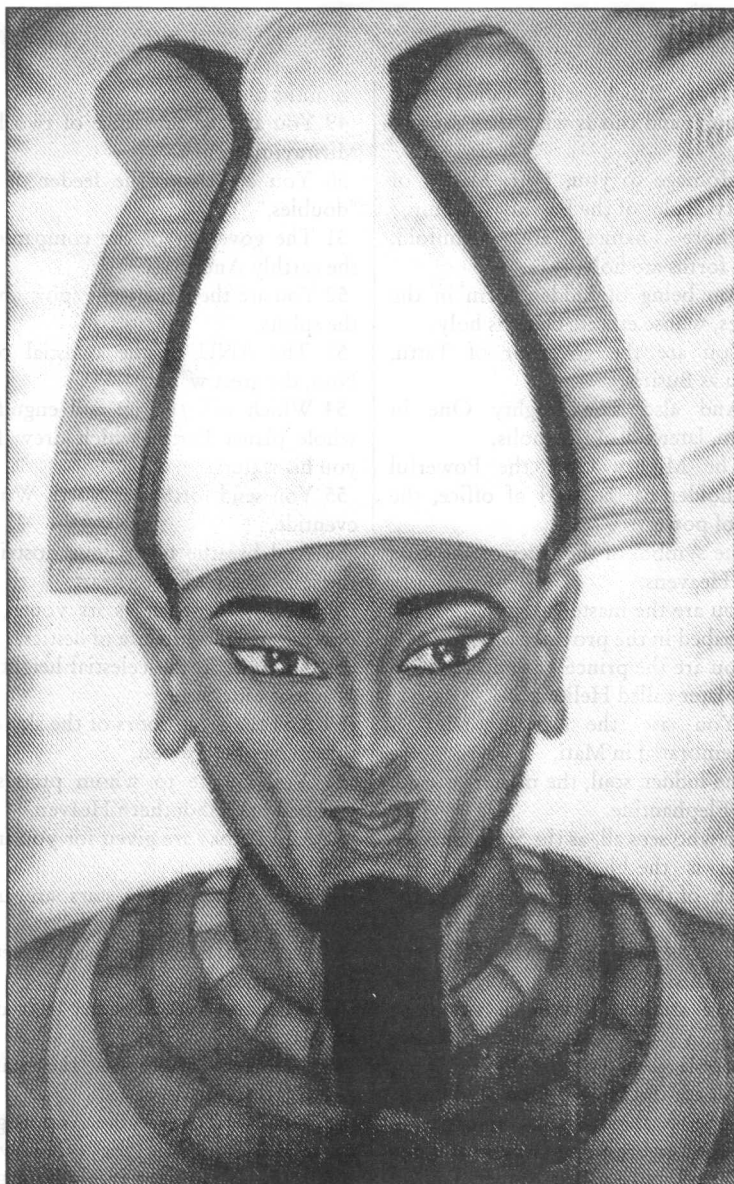
64 Offerings appear before you at the decree of Keb.

65 The companies of the Earthly Anunnagi, praise you,

66 And the disagreeable Anunnagi, of the Tuat, which is the other world, smell the Earth in paying homage to you.

67 The uttermost parts of the planet Earth bow before you,

68 And the limits of the skies entreat



**Figure 153**  
**Osiris, Husband Of Isis, Aset**

## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 2:38

you with supplications, when they see you.

69 Anunnagi, Anunnagi, who are of the Holy Ones, are overcome before you,

70 And all Kemetites offer thanksgiving unto you when it meets your majesty.

71 You are a shining spirit-body, an Anunnagi, the governor of Anunnagi spirit-bodies;

72 Permanent is your rank, established is your rule.

73 You are the well-doing power of the company of the Anunnagi,

74 Gracious is your face, and beloved by ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL that sees it.

75 Your fear is set in all the lands by reason of your perfect love;

76 And they cry out to your name making it the first of names,

77 And all people make offerings to you.

78 You are the Master who is commemorated in Heaven and upon the planet Earth.

79 Many are the cries which are made to you at the Uak festival,

80 And with one heart and voice, Kemet, raise cries of joy to you.

81 "You are the great chief, the first among your brethren,

82 The prince of the company of the Earthly Anunnagi,

83 The establisher of the right and truth throughout the world,

84 The son who Set was on the great throne of his father Keb.

85 You are the beloved of your mother Nut, the daughter of Shu, and Tefnut, the mighty one of valor,

86 Who overthrew the Sebau-Fiend.

#### Tablet 2:104

87 You did stand up and smite your enemy, and set your fear in your adversary.

88 You do bring the boundaries of the mountains.

89 Your heart is fixed, your legs are set firm.

90 You are the heir of Keb and of the sovereignty of the two lands of Kemet, called Mitsrayim.

91 He, Keb, has seen his splendors.

92 He has decreed for him, the guidance of the world by your hand, as long as times endure.

93 You have made this Qi, Earth, with your hand, and the Tiamat, waters, and the winds, and the vegetation, and all the cattle,

94 And all the feathered fowl, and all the fish,

95 And all the creeping things, and all the wild animals thereof.

96 The desert is the lawful possession of the son of Nut.

97 The two lands of Mitsrayim are content to crown you upon the throne of your father, like Ra.

98 You roll up into the horizon, you have set the sun's light to overpower the absence of light,

99 You send forth air from your plumes, and you flood the two lands like the disk at daybreak.

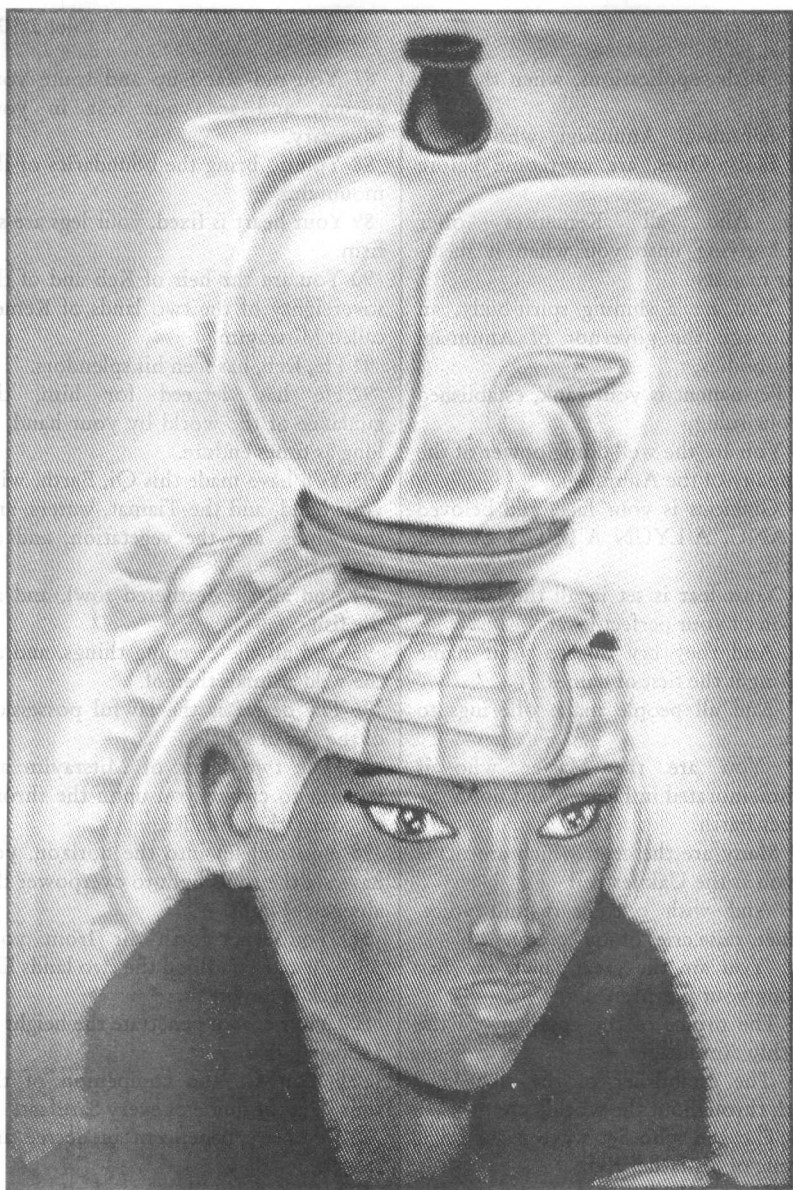
100 Your crown penetrate the height of Heaven,

101 You are the companion of the stars, and the guide of every Sarufaat.

102 You are beneficent in decree and speech,

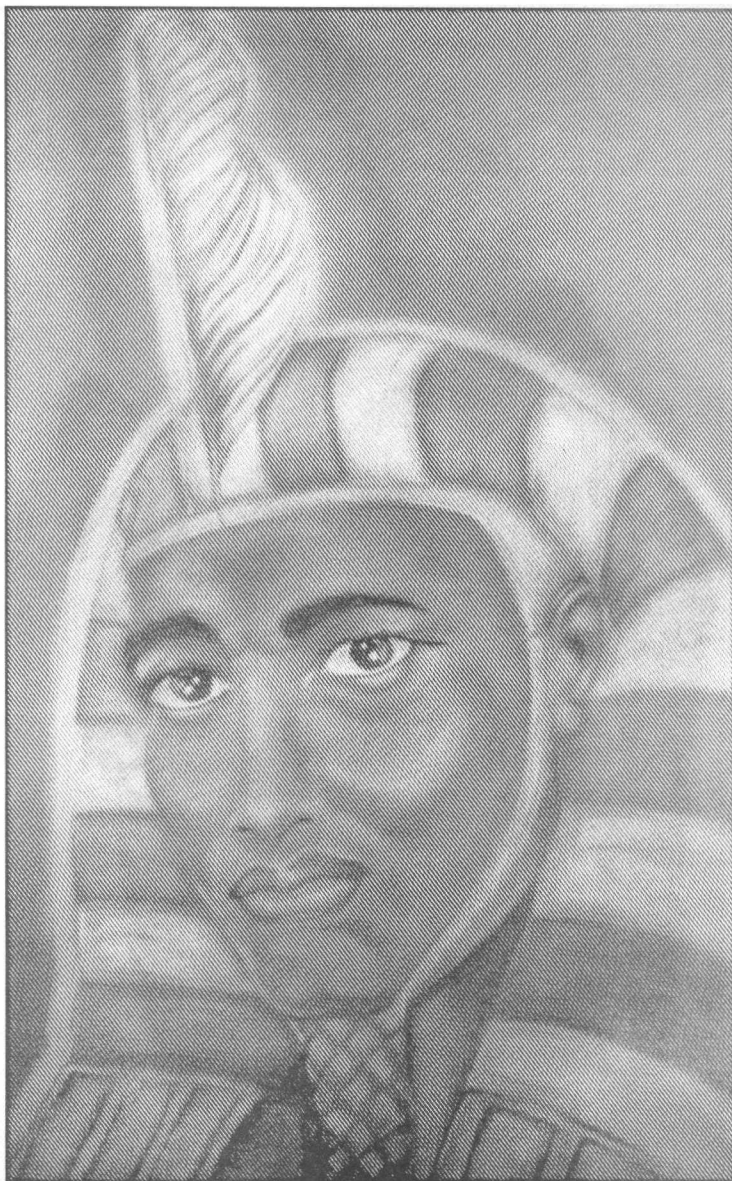
103 The favored one of the great company of the Anunnagi,

104 And the beloved of the little company of human Anunnagi.



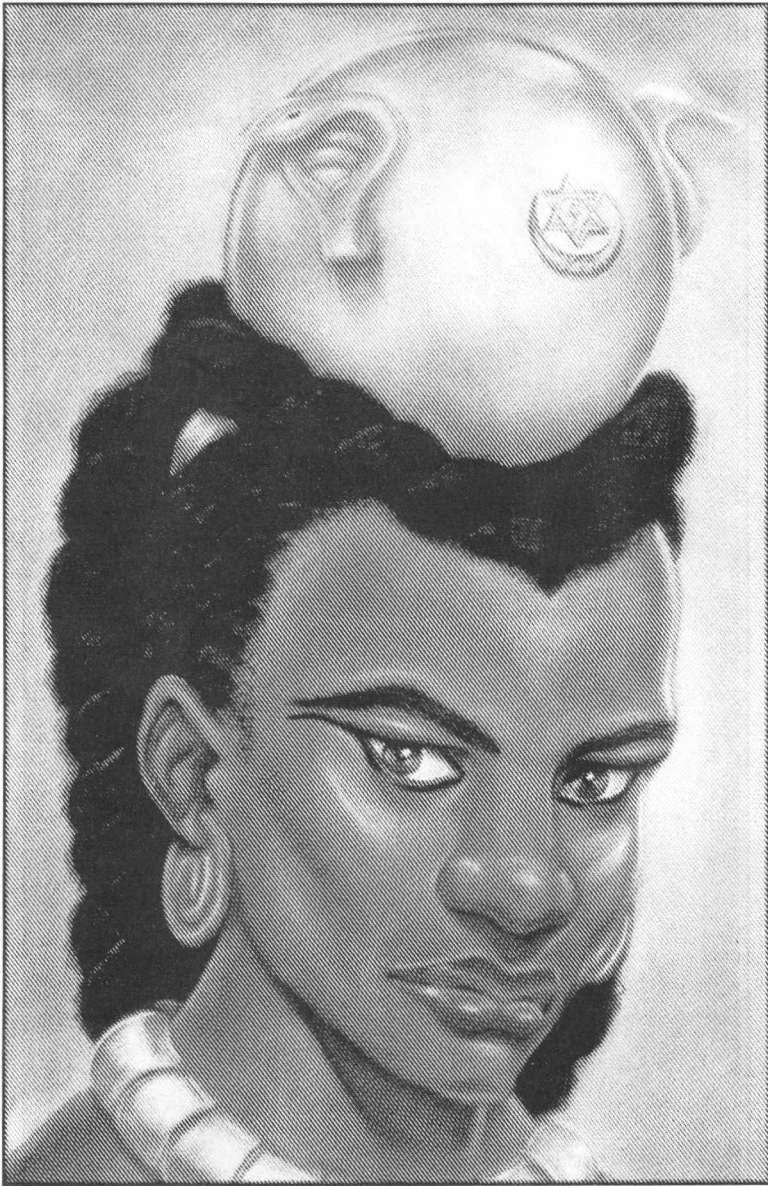
**Figure 154**

**Nut**



**Figure 155**  
**Shu**





**Figure 156**  
**Tefnut**

## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 2:104

105 His sister in faith was Aset, known as Ishtar and Inanna, who has protected him,

106 And has repulsed the fiends, and turned aside calamities of evil from him.

107 She uttered the spell of Kingu, called Leviathan, with the magical power of her mouth.

108 Her tongue was perfect, and it never halted at a word.

109 Beneficent in command and word was Aset, falsely called Isis, the woman Ishtar of magical spells;

110 The advocate of her brother in faith.

111 She sought him untiringly,

112 She wandered round and round about this planet Earth in sorrow,

113 And she alighted not without finding him.

114 She made light with her feathers, she created air with her wings,

115 And she uttered the death wail for her brother in faith.

116 She raised up the inactive members of whose heart was still.

117 She drew from him his essence, she made an heir,

118 She reared the child in loneliness,

119 And the place where he was not known, and he grew in strength and stature,

120 And his hand was mighty in the house of Keb.

121 The company of the Anunnagi rejoiced, at the coming of Har, falsely called Horus. This Horus was the son of Osiris and Isis. Osiris was the son of Geb and Nut, and the grandson of Amon Ra. This Horus had a fight with his brother Set, who ripped out his left eye. Thus you have the "evil eye." Now the grandson of Horus was also

#### Tablet 2:133

named Horus and his eye, the right eye, symbolizes the sun, for his great grandfather, Amon Ra. His left symbolizes the moon, for his mother, Isis, also called Dina.

122 Tammuz, the son of Dummuzi, or Usir, who is falsely called Osiris, whose heart was firm, is not to be mistaken with Enlil, who also bore the title Damuzi.

123 The triumphant, the son of Isis, who is Ishtar,

124 The heir of Osiris, who is really Usir and Dummuzi.

125 Yahweh was he known by the Hebrew, Ra was his name in Kemet.

126 And where Nudimmud, known as Enki, became Set in Kemet.

127 Where Ishtar became Aset and later Isis.

128 And this Aset and Usir, known as Dummuzi, did give birth to Tammuz,

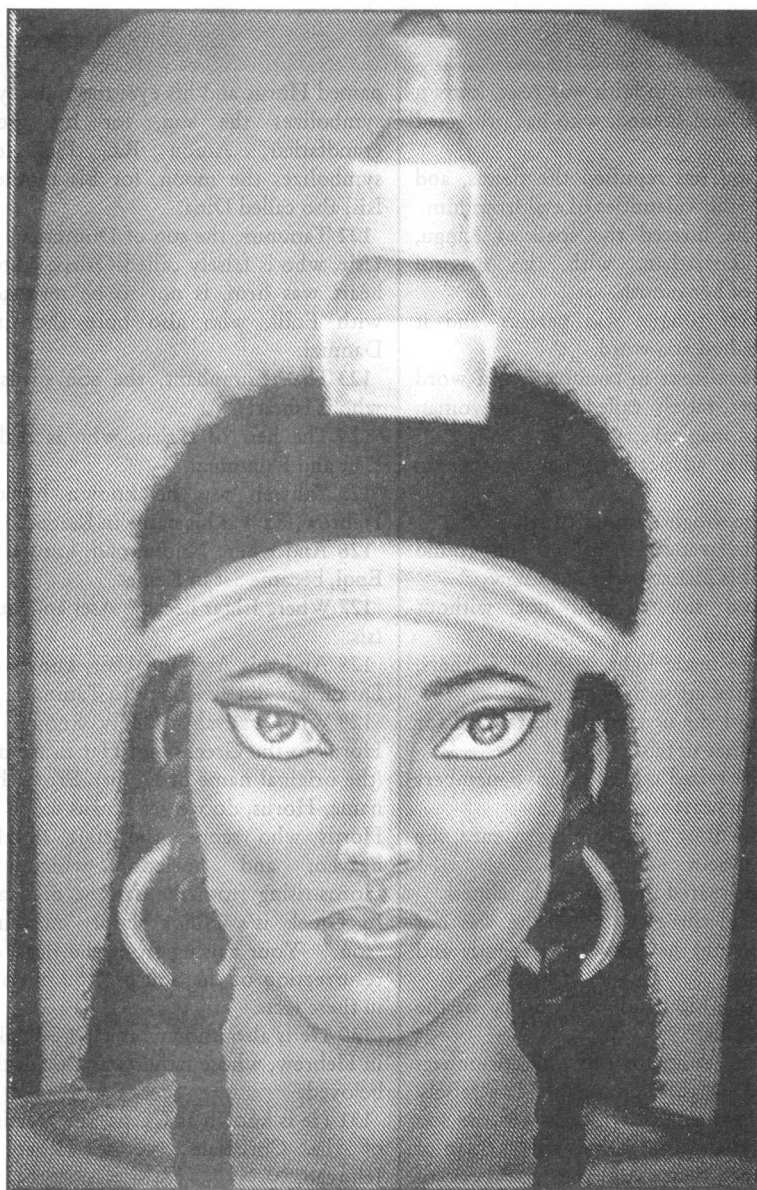
129 Who was also falsely known as Horus to the Greeks and Har in Kemet (the original name of Egypt). From this name, Horus, do we get Horus-scope or Horus who scopes the stars of the heaven; and horizon, which is Horus-rising from the darkest or dead. In Greek it's Huiois simply meaning "son." Your raising from the dead or resurrection of the Son of God is born in these facts.

130 He is also known as Ha-Mashiakh in Hebrew, whose father was David, the beloved.

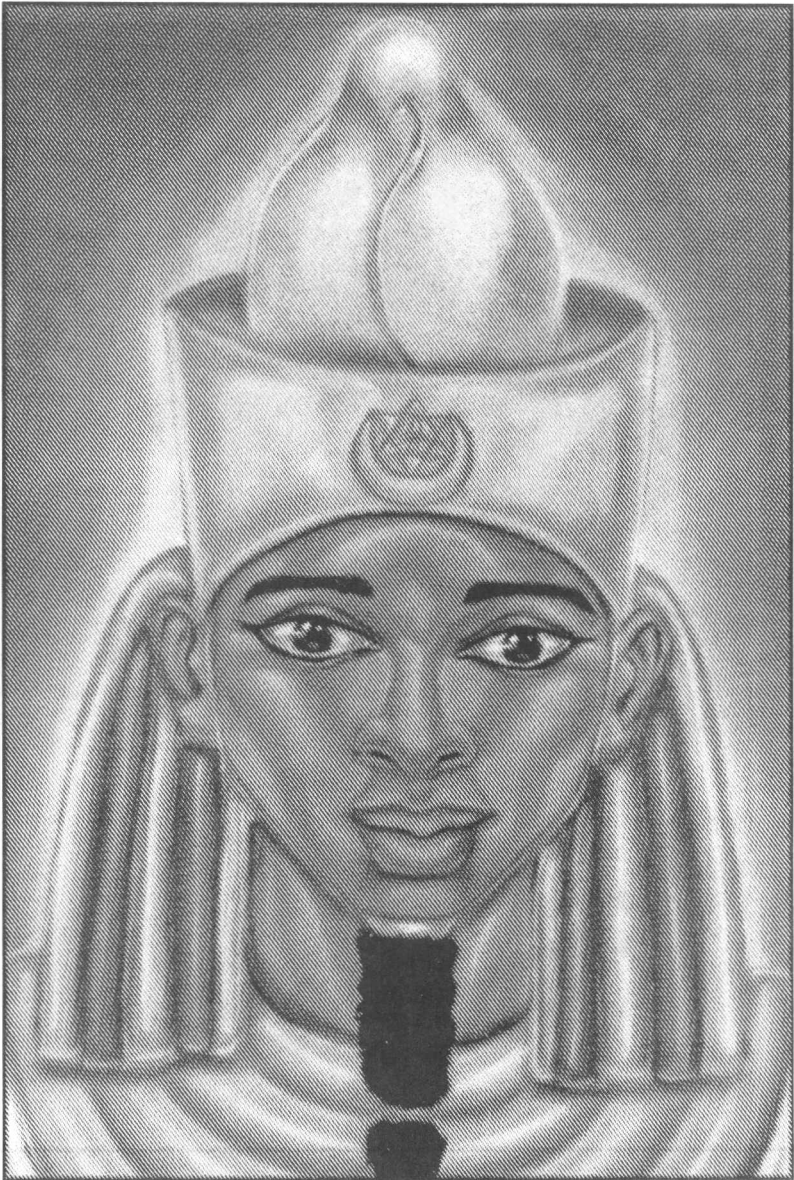
131 He is known as Christ, the Messiah of the Christians, whose father is Jehovah,

132 Al Masih of the Muhammadans, whose father is Gabriy'El, the Holy Ghost,

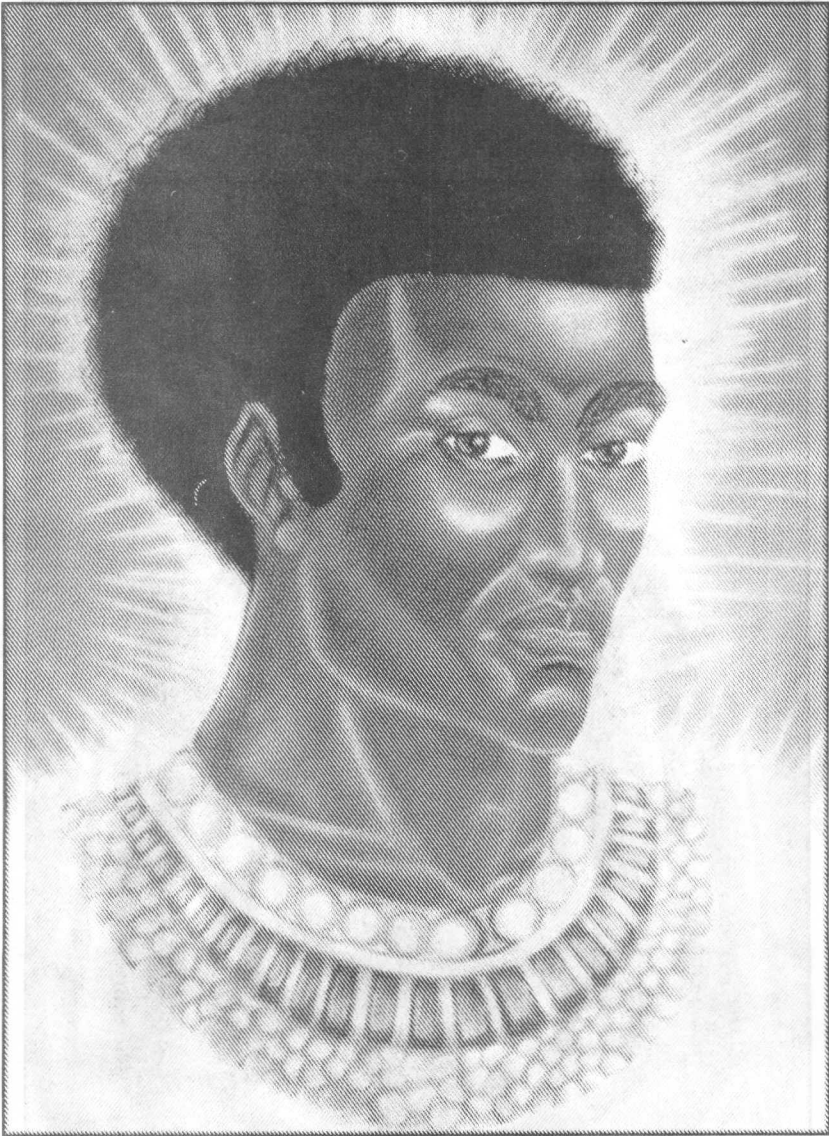
133 El Shaadi in the Torah of Genesis,



**Figure 157**  
**Aset Also Called Isis**



**Figure 158**  
**Horus**



**Figure 159**  
**Geb**



## CHAPTER FIVE

GAN

THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

### Tablet 2:134

134 And Kristos, son of Thehos, in the Evangel of Revelations, Al Shadidu in the Qur'aan.

135 This is what the change in the tongues from Cuneiform, to Akkadian did.

136 Then into the many tongues it caused to come into being,

137 Where names and dates were changed to confuse those who read its babbling.

138 The original Kishite descendants, migrated from the land of Qodesh,

139 Where in time, they did mix with the seed of Utnafishtim, also called Noah.

140 Making his genes, perfect by a mixture of the Aluhum and the Enoshites.

141 Through Utnafishtim's son Ham, Cush the son of Ham was born.

142 This son was named after his Sumer descendants Kish, which is another name for Cush, who he traveled with his brother Mizraim and Phut, leaving the albino Canaan born in the ship, that did hover above the Earth.

143 Canaan, dwelt amongst the disagreeable. Cush, Mitsrayim and Phut crossed through Ashkolam and said of the Canaanites, who hid what they knew to be true.

144 They were to answer, then in this way, say:

145 "O you, Al Kaafiruw, those who conceal that which they know to be the facts, Right Knowledge,

146 I am not a slave to what you are a slave to,

147 And you are not a slave for Him, whom I am a slave for, AL ALYUWN ALY ANU.

148 And I am not a slave of what

### Tablet 3:4

you're a slave for: spook gods, shrines, and Kaabas.

149 And you are not slaving for him, whom I am slaving for, AL ALYUWN ALY ANU

150 You will have your Diyn, way of life/decision and I will have mine."

151 Mitsrayim settled northeast. Phut moved on further west.

152 Kish moved down southward to set up the land of Kish today, called Nubia "Sudan", and even to Aksum, "Ethiopia", the Land of the Nubuns.

### Tablet Three The Enclosed Garden (19 x 2 = 38)

Lo! First you must live and rule in this Enclosed Garden Of Delight located in Baali, which is located in Indonesia, the asiatic India. It's a duplicate of our own abode, the enclosed garden of Qodesh, the most holy place. Kadmon then being 21 years of age, ANU commanded that he Live In the enclosed garden as an enclosed habitat, because he was against unruly activity, and lustful sexual acts for purposes, other than the prescribed periods of reproduction.

2 Oh Kadmon you must live in it; take care of all that is in it. But beware of this Luciferian, a Reptilian named Nakhshash, who is part Anunnagi, and part Reptilian, being the son of the reptilian Humbaba, and the Anunnagi Mylitta.

3 Oh Kadmon, it's up to you to inform Nekaybaw when she arrives of his disagreeable ways. And if you see this tablet, the Akasha Records under the tree in the midst of the garden, don't eat of its fruits and don't even touch it.

4 And the Yahuwa of the Anunnagi

## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 3:4

ordered Arazul, also spelled Arazu, to build the foundation of this garden.

5 And the Anunnagi Kalka'El, also known as and Uri'El, son of Azari'El and Rafiki'El said, "Look you have been given every herb with a yielding seed, which is on the surface of the whole planet Earth.

6 And every tree, which yields fruit and has its own seed to reproduce; it is in this Enclosed Garden of Delight just for you, Kadmon.

7 Inform your mate of all these things which I command.

8 And inform her that all of this is for your consumption.

9 And to every living animal of the planet Earth, and to every bird of the Skies and birds of the ground, and to everything that swims on the planet Earth, in which there is a living soul, you are to rule it as we rule over you.

10 And El Eloh rules us and EL KULUWM, The ALL rules all things."

11 And El Eloh, the Yahuwa of the Aluhum, transported Kadmon from Qodesh to Baali, and allowed him to stay in the Enclosed Garden of Delight to be a slave and to preserve it, that they, the Aluhum may observe the obedience or disobedience of this being, made in their image and after their likeness.

12 And El Eloh, the Yahuwa of the Aluhum, made the first commandment for the Adamites, and test of their nature, are they destined to disobey and seek to overthrow the Gods.

13 Saying, "You may eat without cost of any tree in this enclosed garden.

14 However, of that special tree of hallucination that is in the center, you are not to eat from it.

#### Tablet 3:27

15 For in the very same day you eat from it you will be destined to die."

16 And this Yahuwa of the Anunnagi, Kalka'el said to them, "It's not right that Kadmon should be separated from Nekaybaw, who is also called Hawwah or Eve. I will bring his helper for him to see."

17 And out of Adamah, the ground, Yahuwa of the Anunnagi formed every living thing of the part of the outer field, outside of the enclosed garden,

18 Every bird of the air and birds of the land, and all the flocks of which Lahar was responsible for.

19 And he brought them into the enclosed garden unto Kadmon, who is also called Zakar and Adam, just to see what he would name them:

20 And whatever Kadmon named every living spirit, that became its name.

21 And Kadmon named all the non-speaking mammals, and all the birds and all that lives in the sea,

22 Which were originally from the outer part of the world called Sawdeh, the outer fields, which in time became known as Sudan.

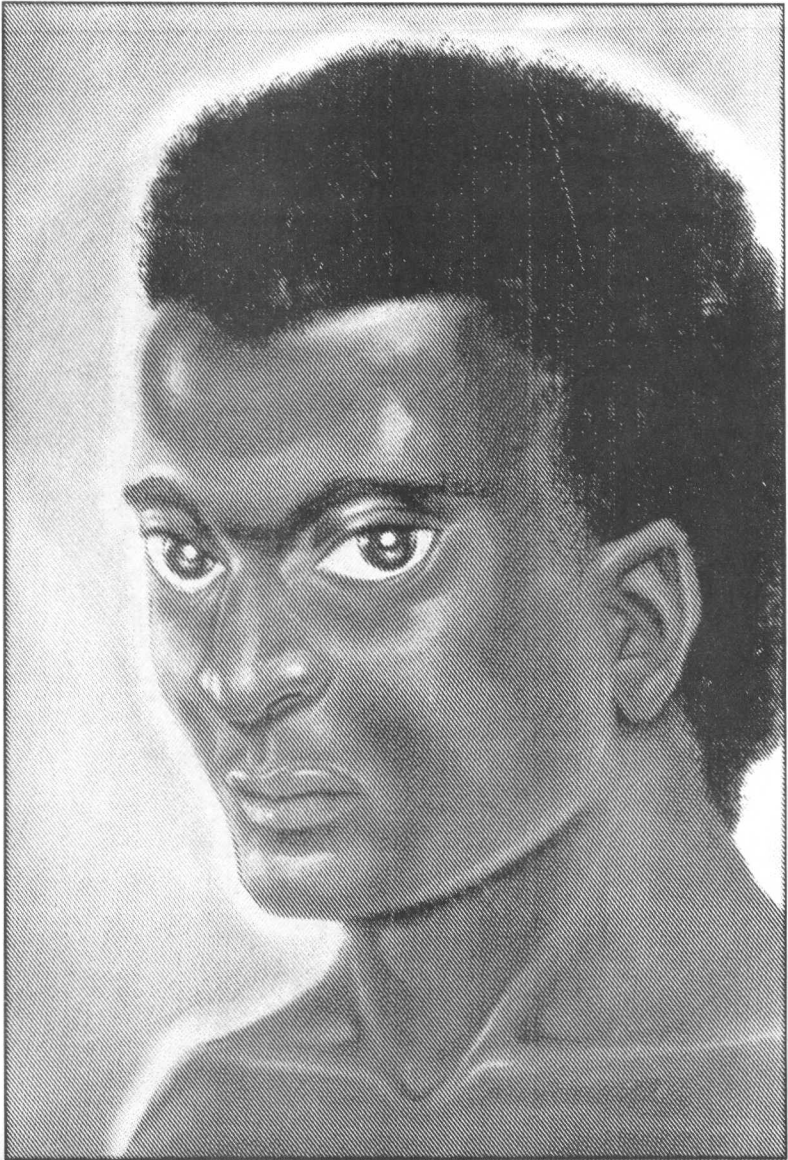
23 But as for Kadmon, the earthling called Adam, who is also known as Zakar, he did not have his counterpart or mate yet, for it was not time for him to know Nekaybaw, who was bone of his bone, flesh of his flesh.

24 Remember my child this great task was done when Kadmon was yet still a babe of 2 years old, Yahuwa of the Anunnagi, had Kadmon sedated, and the great chemist Nergal,

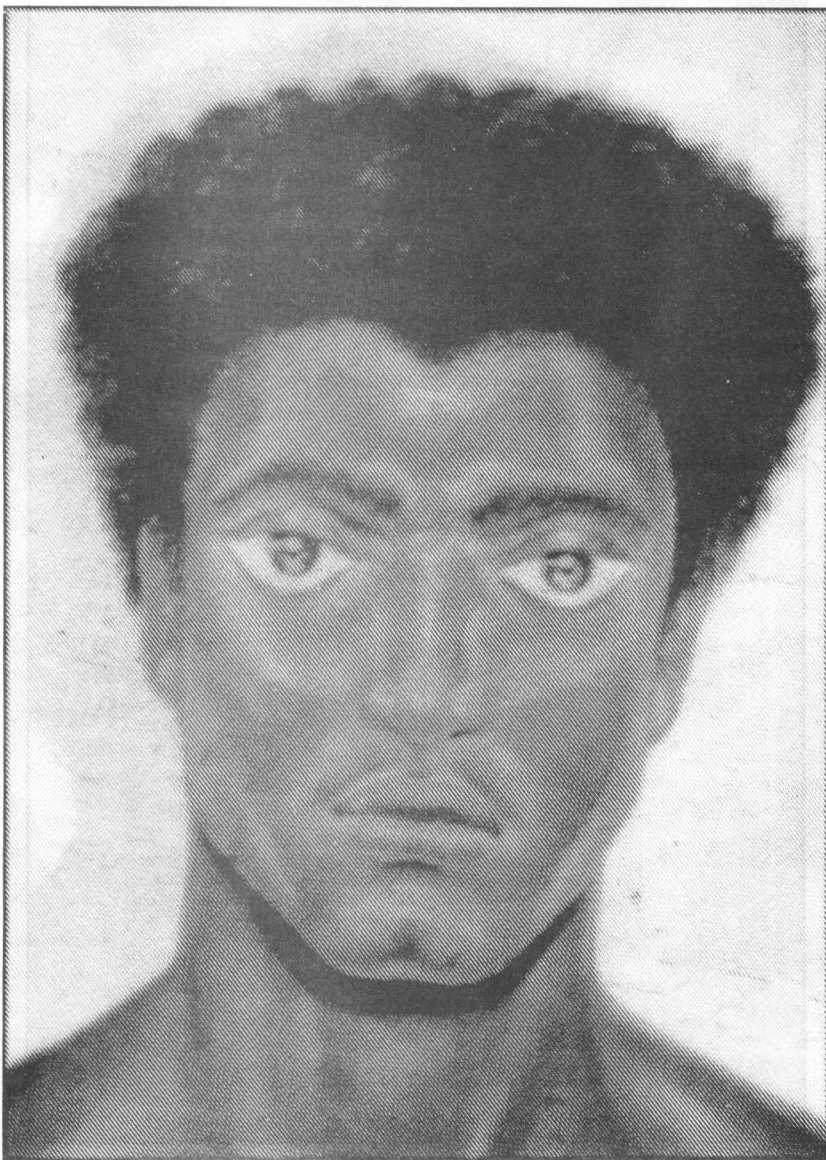
25 Son of Enqi performed the brain surgery of gene splicing to maim him.

26 Kadmon was put in a coma state.

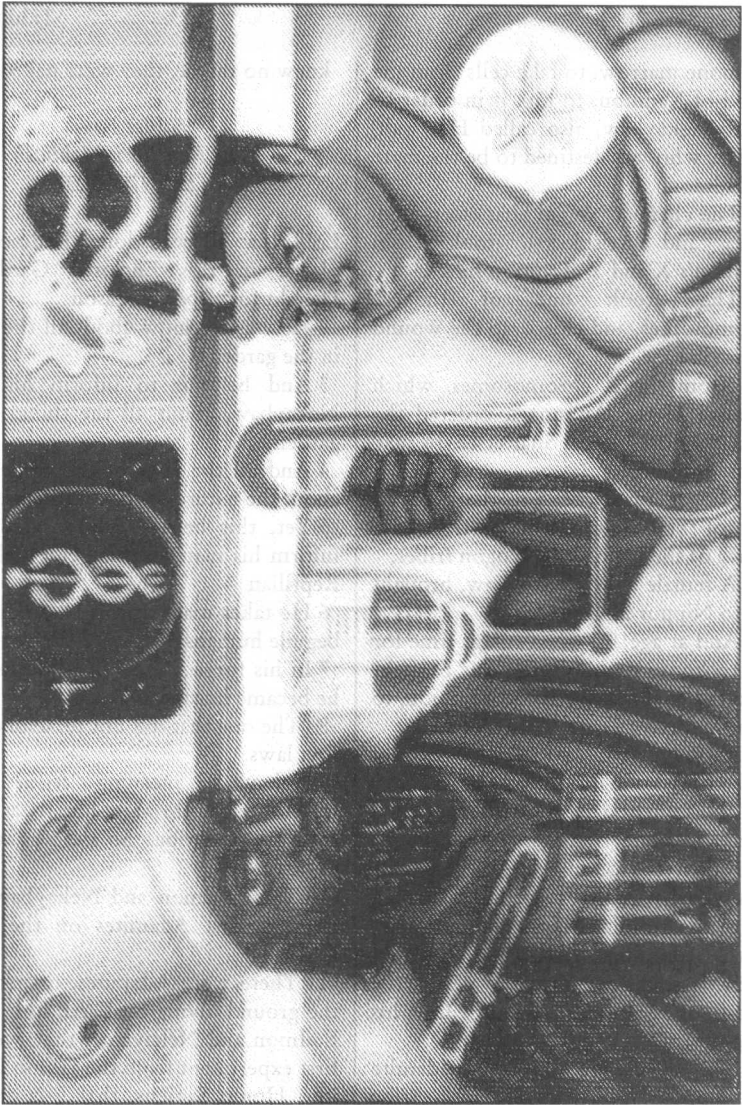
27 The chemist, Nergal, went into his



**Figure 160**  
**Arazu, The Anunnaqi Who Built The Foundation**  
**Of The Enclosed Garden**



**Figure 161**  
**Lahar, The Anunnaqi Who Kept The Flocks Of Birds**



**Figure 162**  
**The Great Anunnaqi Scientists Nergal And Arishkegal And**  
**The Experiment**



## Tablet 3:27

rib bone marrow, to take cells from the blood of Kadmon, to mix it in order to create Nekaybaw, also called Hawwah, or Eve, who was destined to be the mate of Kadmon.

28 The chemist Nergal Shar'etser, Enqi, Ninti and Arishkegal, took from Kadmon's X and Y chromosomes.

29 They took one of the X chromosomes, and closed up the wound in his rib cage.

30 From the X chromosomes, which Yahuwa of the Anunnagi, ordered the great scientist Nergal Shar'etser, to take from Kadmon,

31 He genetically bred in the genes of Ptah of the Kishite, Bushmen tribe, and Anath of the Havilahite, Dogon tribes,

32 A female child, Nekaybaw, brought her to Nippur in Qodesh,

33 And at age 18, when it was time for her to know Kadmon, she was brought unto the enclosed garden to Kadmon, to be his mate.

34 Kadmon said to the Anunnagi Kalka'El, who is also called Uri'El:

35 "Nekaybaw is also of my very own flesh and bone transplant, because she was taken out of my very genes." She Nekaybaw was also shaped and formed out of the ground, *Adama*, of the Planet Earth, *Adamites*. This was a form of incest, in so far as Nekaybaw was of the blood of Kadmon, making her his daughter.

36 The highest laws states, an Adamite is suppose to leave his tribe Cuthites/Atumites, the Hindus,

37 And to join his mate's tribe, Cushites, the Dogon; and they are to become the same tribe Adamites.

38 Kadmon and Nekaybaw were in the Enclosed Garden of Baali where they

knew no shame, they were naked.

## Tablet 4:12

*Tablet Four*  
*The Reptilian Nakbash*  
(19 x 17 = 323)

Lo! Now all was done. Kadmon was placed in this Enclosed Garden of Delight for a special reason.

2 He was to know about all the things in the garden,

3 And he was to inform his mate, Nekaybaw, about all the things in the garden,

4 And all the laws of the garden, and about the nature of the Reptilians.

5 Yet, this being Kadmon, forgot to inform his mate of this being, who is a Reptilian.

6 He takes many forms to deceive and beguile humans.

7 In his forgetfulness they did fall; and he became known as Zakar,

8 "The one that did not remember" the first laws.

9 Nekaybaw, meaning "*tribal leader*," for his tribe, through him, was to be ruled by her tribe. So she was suppose to be ruler.

10 This Kadmon and Nekaybaw were not the first Adamites on the planet Earth,

11 There were Adamites, or people of the ground, living on Earth long before Kadmon and Nekaybaw, they were the first experiment from the Homo Erectus into Homo Sapiens, that was done by the scientists Enqi and Mother Ninti. In fact, anyone who lived and originated on earth are Adamites, for it merely means "*earthling, Adamah*."

12 I, Kadmon, successor of Atum and Lillith, and my confidante, Nekaybaw,

## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

Tablet 4:12

Tablet 4:36

as newly created beings, obeyed A'LYUN A'LYUN EL Most Glorified and Exalted's words,

13 They lived symbolically 450,000, years in the enclosed garden, which is rounded off to 500 years, without approaching the forbidden tree.

14 But Nakhash, Haylal, son of Shakhar, also known as Dawn, curse be upon him, wandered constantly on the outskirts of Gan, the Enclosed Garden of Delight.

15 Resolving to lead us, supreme beings--new race--into the hands of Naana, who is Sin.

16 Because he was denied admission into the enclosed garden,

17 He was constantly seeking a covert way to enter Gan.

18 But the east gates were shut to Nakhash,. And his residence was 20 miles outside of this Enclosed Garden of Delight.

19 And it was guarded by the agreeable Aluhum Rudwaan, son of Azari'El and Rafiki'El, peace be upon you and the mercy of El Eloah.

#### *The Creatures In The Enclosed Garden Of Delight*

20 There were two other creatures also placed in Gan.

21 One was the Peacock Thukkiac, known as Ashnan, who really symbolizes a beautiful young lady,

22 She, Thukkiac, known as Ashnan, was an agreeable Aluhum. She was of one of the schools of Zodoq. Ashnan was responsible for the grain and sustenance of the enclosed garden.

23 The other one was the Taniyn, Dragon, as a symbol of Tiamat, the

serpent.

24 The beautiful woman, Thukkiac, known as, Ashnan, who was the finest of all the birds of the enclosed garden, came out of Gan, one blessed day out of inquisitiveness.

25 Her beauty could be likened to emeralds and pearls.

26 And because her voice was so enchanting, she was appointed to sing the praise of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High Glorified And Exalted,

27 Which was the job of Nakhash before he fell.

28 But first he, Nakhash went to the white bird, Arzy'El, who said: "You will not enter me."

29 So he went to the black bird, Basy'El, who also said, "No!"

30 Then the red bird, Sire, she too said: "No!"

31 All these birds came from the same school as the beautiful woman came from, and that beautiful woman was Thukkiac."

#### *Nakhash Deceives Thukkiac Who Is Also Known As Ashnan*

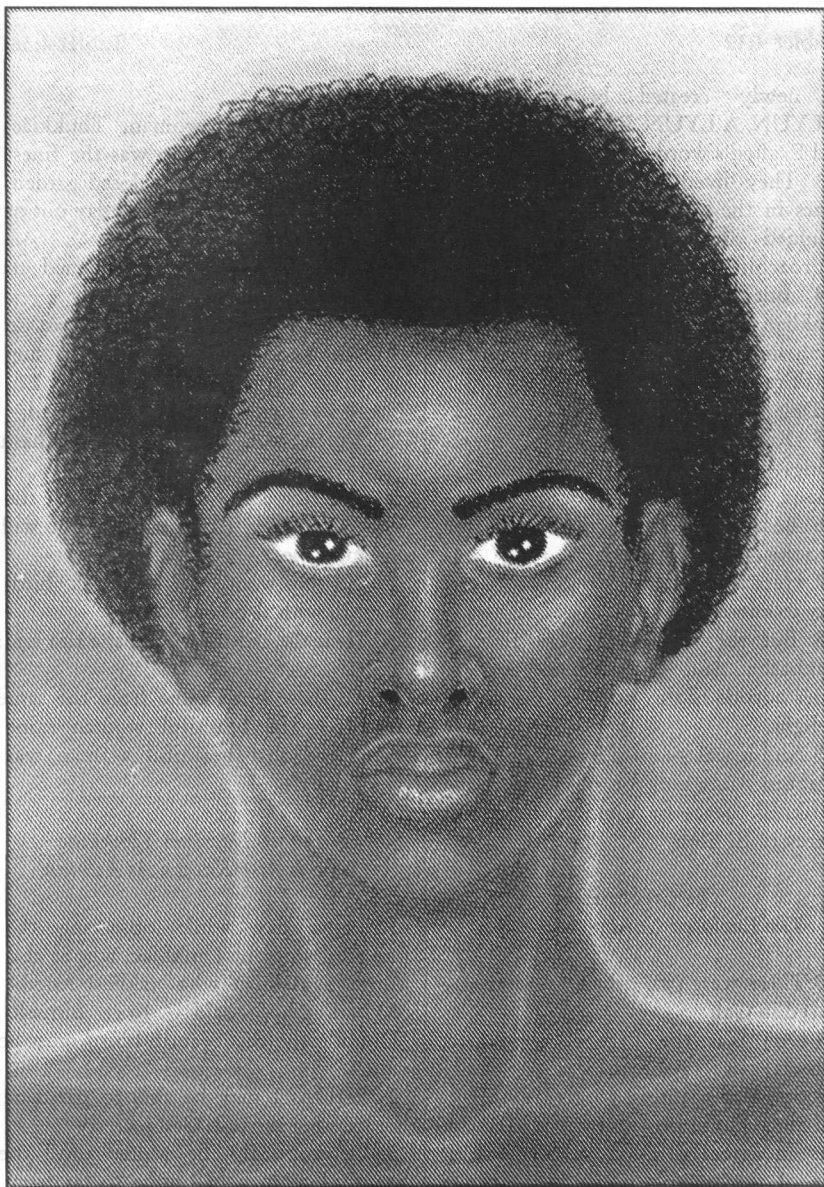
32 One day while observing the beautiful woman, Thukkiac, who is also known as Ashnan--who Nakhash hated,

33 Nakhash, said to himself: "Doubtlessly, this beautiful bird must be vain."

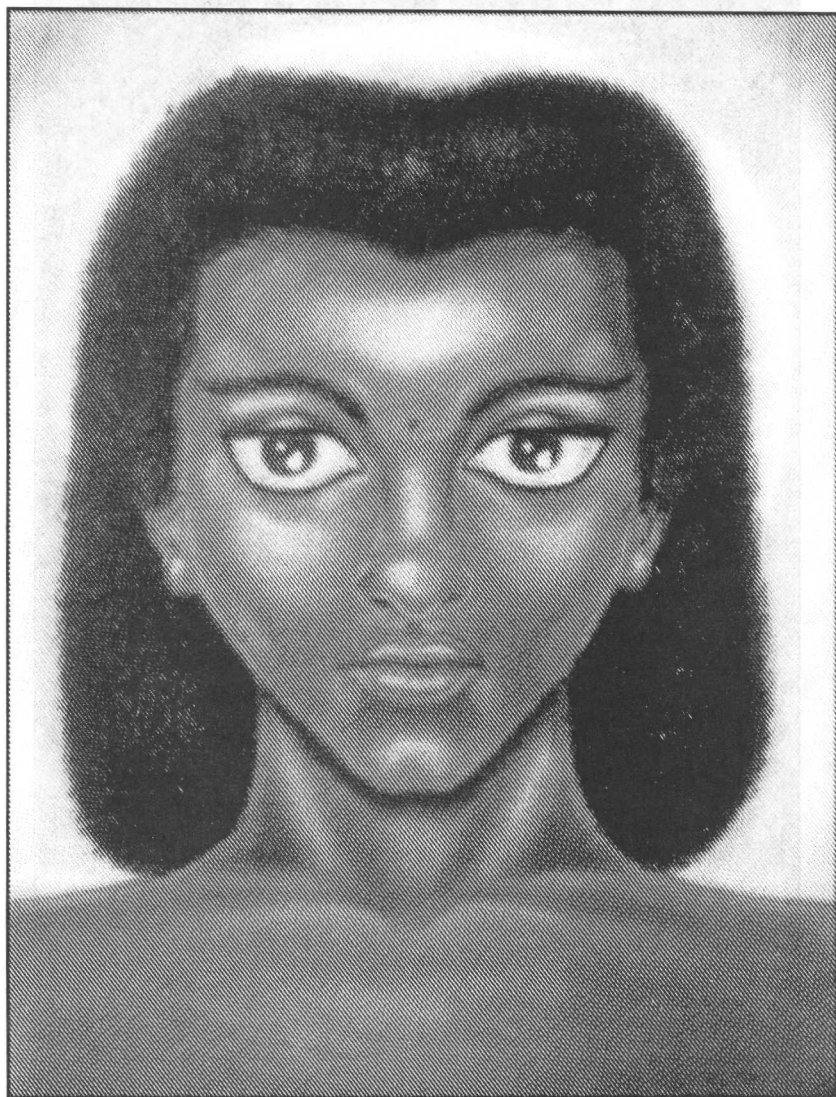
34 Perhaps I may be able to persuade her to usher me into Gan secretly."

35 Determinedly, he waited until the beautiful woman had gone so far from the east gates,

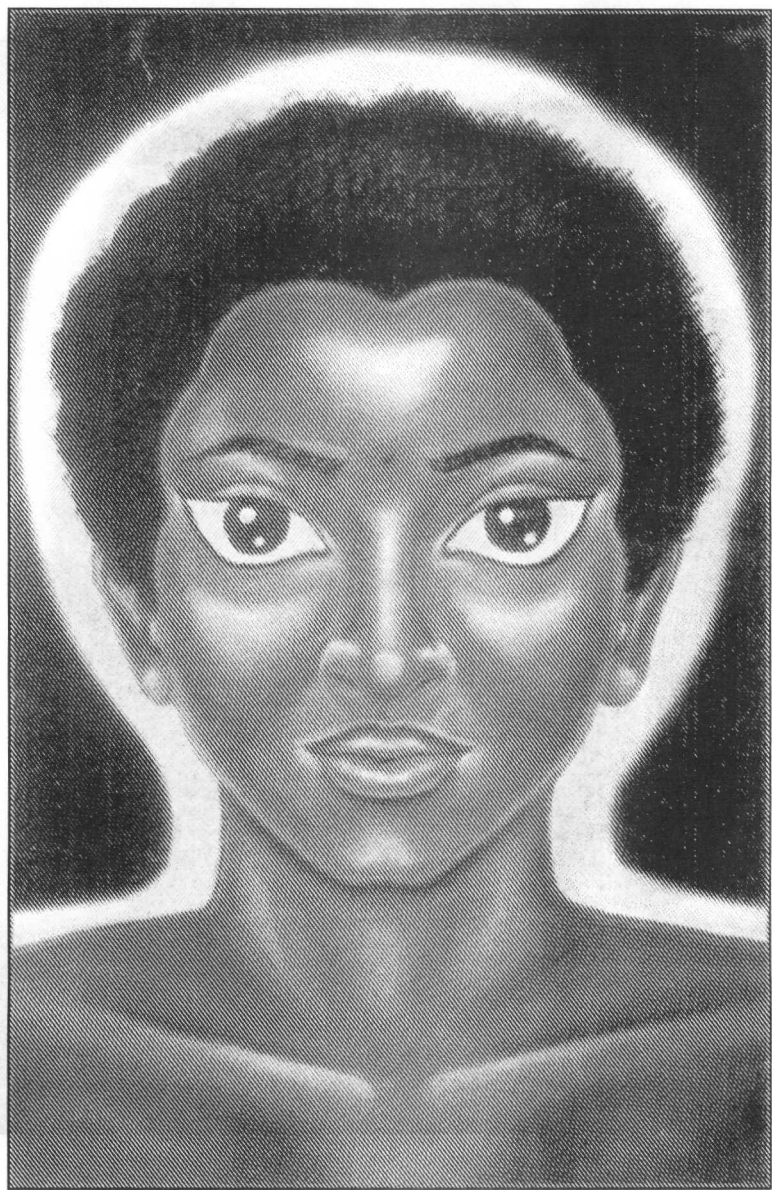
36 That she no longer could be overheard by Rudwaan, may El Eloah send peace upon him, and the other



**Figure 163**  
**Thukkiac, Ashnan**

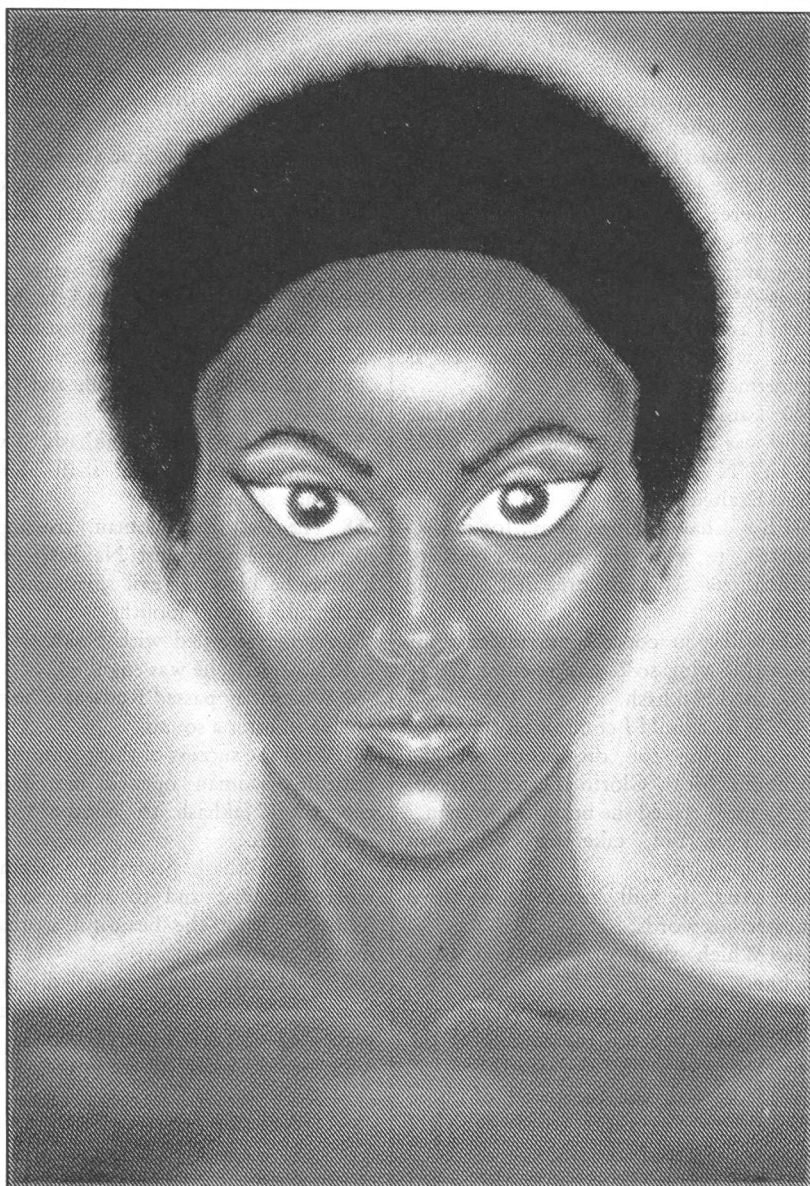


**Figure 164**  
**Arzy'el The White Bird**



**Figure 165**  
**Basy'el The Black Bird**





**Figure 166**  
**Sire, The Red Bird**

## Tablet 4:36

Aluhum that protected Gan,  
37 And when she was within reach, he  
whispered to the beautiful woman. This  
is how he got the name Nakhash, The  
Whisperer.

38 "You are the most wonderful and  
beautiful of all birds of the enclosed  
garden."

39 "I am?" she answered. "But who are  
you who seemed frightened as if  
someone did pursue you?"

40 "I am one of those Aluhum Sarufaat  
who was appointed to sing the praise of  
A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, Most Glorified  
And Exalted.

41 But I have slipped away, for just an  
instant, to visit the enclosed garden,  
which the Aluhum prepared for the  
faithful.

42 Will you conceal me under your  
beautiful wing so I may re-enter Gan?"  
requested Nakhash.

43 "Why should I commit an act which  
would bring the displeasure of the  
Aluhum Most Glorified and Exalted,  
upon me?" Asked the beautiful woman.

44 "Fear not, take me with you  
charming bird,

45 And I will teach you three  
mysterious words,

46 Which shall preserve you from  
sickness,

47 Age and death," replied Nakhash.

48 "Must then the inhabitants of the  
enclosed garden die?" she asked.

49 "All with the exception of those  
who know the three words which I  
possess," replied Nakhash.

50 "Are you speaking the truth?" asked  
the beautiful woman. "Indeed I am."  
replied Nakhash.

51 The beautiful woman could not  
conceive of any creature swearing falsely

## Tablet 4:64

by the Creator, thus she had faith in  
him.

52 Now fearing that Rudwaan, may El  
Eloh send peace upon him, who guarded  
the east gate of the enclosed garden,  
might search her,

53 Nakhash swiftly said unto the  
beautiful woman:

54 "Rudwaan is a deceiver, trust in me;

55 Let me put my lips against you.

56 I will inhale as you exhale and I will  
house your spirit.

57 Fear nothing," said Nakhash, "I will  
utter holy names that shall render  
Rudwaan speechless."

58 The beautiful woman, trustingly,  
placed her lips against Nakhash for a  
kiss, as he blew his evil spirit into the  
beautiful woman's mouth,

59 As she wrestled with Nakhash and  
with his spirit, she was engulfed.

60 When they passed Rudwaan, he was  
unable to utter a sound.

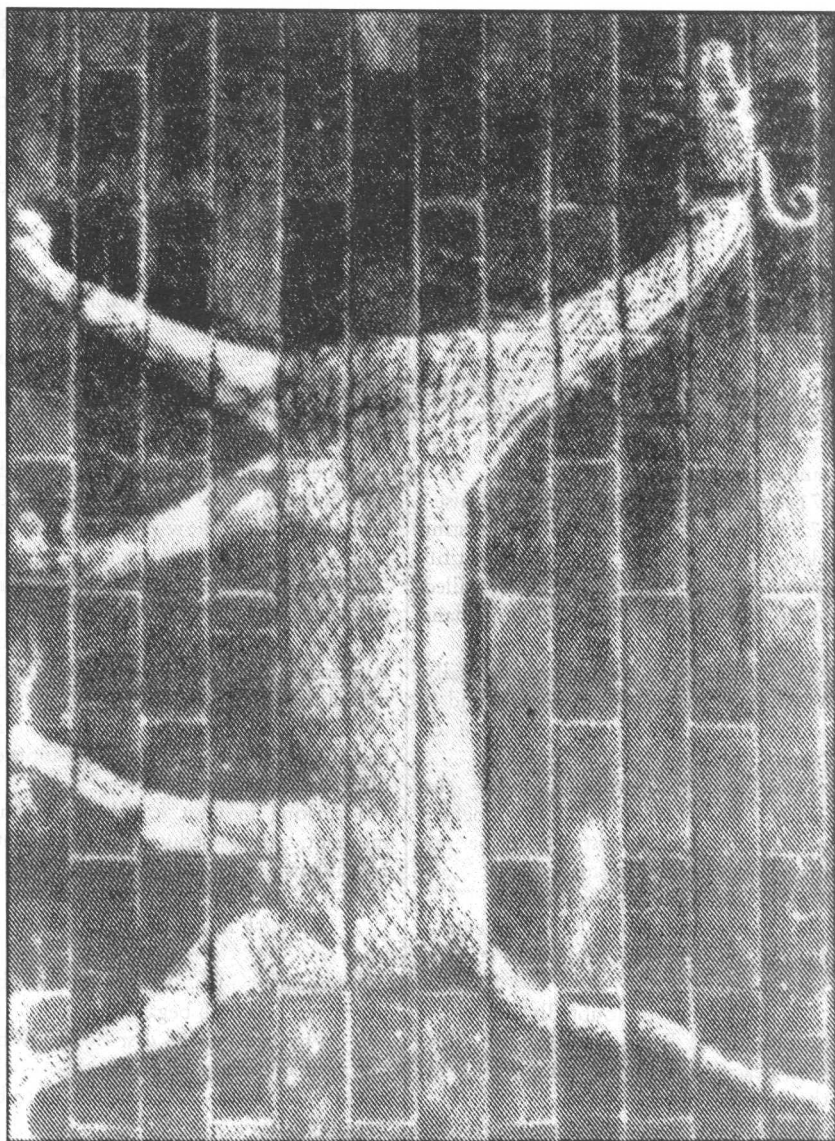
61 With the success of this promise, the  
beautiful woman opened her mouth  
expecting Nakhash to resume to his  
natural state.

62 But Nakhash preferred to remain  
where he was, and to speak to me,  
Kadmon, from the beautiful woman's  
mouth.

63 Nakhash, who now disguised  
himself as the beautiful woman,  
succeeded in the re-entry; where he  
witnessed the beautiful serpent.

*Nakhash Deceives Taniyn*

64 In the enclosed garden also lived the  
dragon called Taniyn; it was the one  
who confirmed the lie of Nakhash, so it  
received the curse of losing his legs in  
the enclosed garden.



**Diagram 69**  
**Taniyn, The Dragon**

## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 4:65

65 Taniyn was a pet that was given to Nekaybaw from her friend, Anat, daughter of Udum and Mami, the rulers of Qodesh, before she entered the enclosed garden.

66 Taniyn was the ruler of the beasts.

67 Her head was like rubies and her eyes like emeralds.

68 Her skin shone like the mirrors of various hues.

69 As for Anat, her hair was short and woolly like that of the noble virgins and her form resembled the stable camel.

70 Her breath was sweet like musk, and sandalwood,

71 And her words were songs of praise.

72 She fed on saffron and her resting place was on the borders of the beautiful rivers in the enclosed garden called Shafu'ane, which the Muhammadans call Kawthar.

73 Taniyn was created symbolically 1,000 years before me, Kadmon, and it was destined to be the playmate of Nekaybaw.

74 Nakhsh, shrewdly knowing that Taniyn was created 1,000 years before me, Kadmon, and destined to be my mate Nekaybaw's Playmate,

75 He, Nakhsh, said to himself,

76 "This creature must be more devious than I, in order to remain in eternal youth and vigor.

77 She would undoubtedly dare the displeasure of Rudwaan, may El Eloah, send peace upon him, at the price of my three valuable words."

78 He was inevitably right in his conjectures,

79 For no sooner had he informed the Taniyn of this adventure, she exclaimed,

80 "Can it be so?

81 Shall I be visited by death?

#### Tablet 4:98

82 Shall my breath expire, and my tongue be paralyzed and my limbs become impotent?

83 Shall my eyes and ears be closed at shadow hours? Will this noble form of mine, shall it perish to dust?

84 Never! Never! Teach me the 3 mysteries,

85 And if Rudwaan's wrath would be like upon me,

86 I will hasten to The Aluhum Sarufta,

87 And still I will disguise you throughout the enclosed garden."

88 The Taniyn then opened her mouth,

89 Nakhsh flew into it and seated himself in the hollow part of her teeth, poisoning them to all eternity, venom.

90 Even though Taniyn disagreed, and felt deceived,

91 She consented from fear of the Anunnagi, but more so for her desire to obtain the 3 mysterious words.

92 In Gan, Nakhsh disguised as Taniyn, had succeeded in accomplishing another disagreeable act.

93 Lurking in Gan for the opportune moment, he seduced my mate Nekaybaw.

#### *Nakhsh Deceives Nekaybaw*

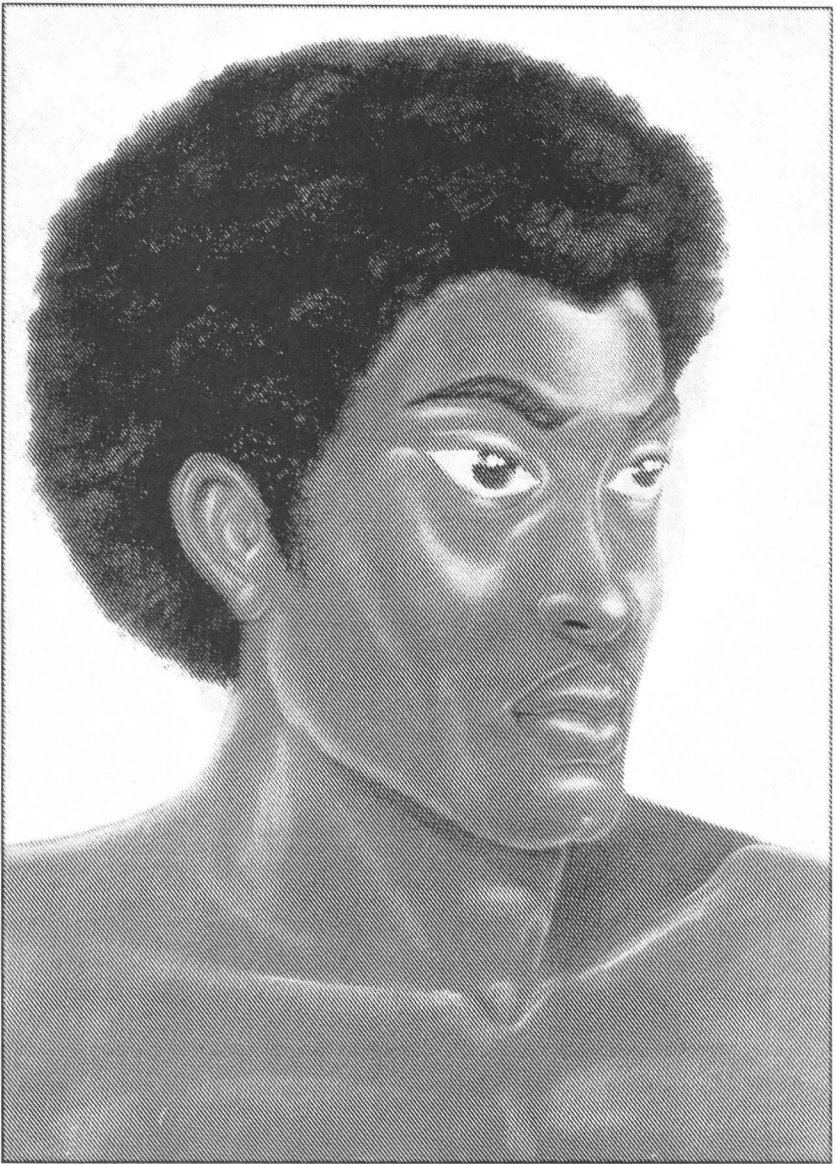
94 Appearing to Nekaybaw as her playmate, Nakhsh began to sigh.

95 "Why are you so cast down? Why has your countenance dropped so low?" asked Nekaybaw who thought this to be her playmate.

96 The voice of the Taniyn with Nakhsh in her chest sighed again,

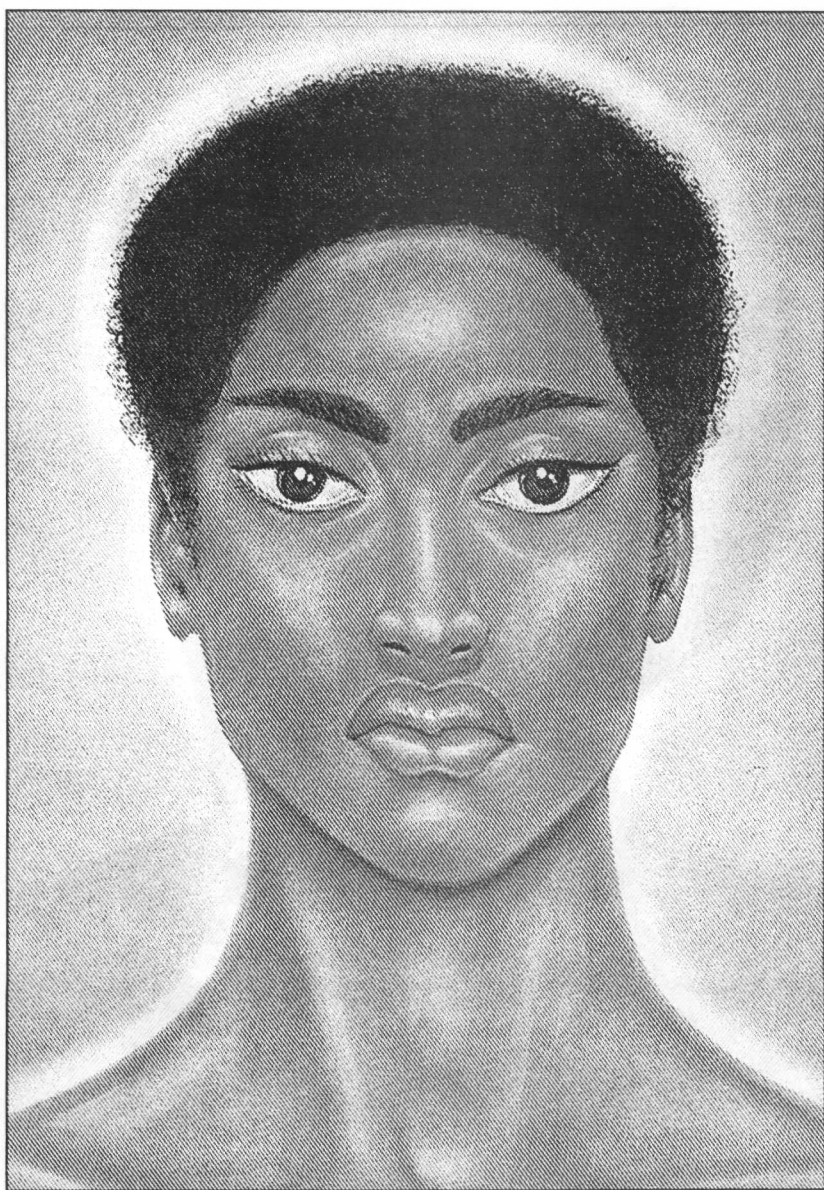
97 "I am exhausted for the destiny of you and your mate."

98 "Why? Do we not possess in Gan,

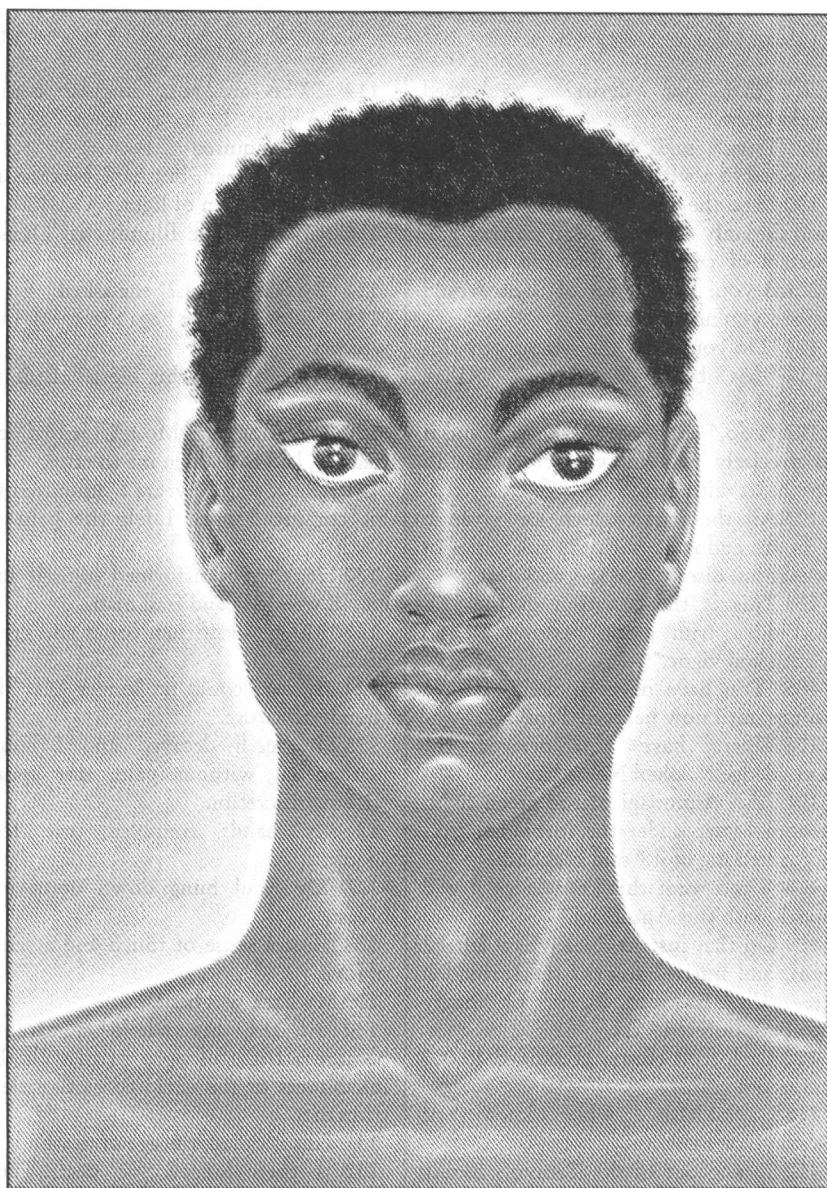


**Figure 167**  
**Udum, Father Of Anat**





**Figure 168**  
**Mami, Mother Of Anat**



**Figure 169**  
**Anat, Playmate Of Nekaybaw**

## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 4:98

all that we desire?" exclaimed Nekaybaw.

99 "True," said Nakhsh, his voice dropped to a whisper.

100 "Yet the best of fruits from Gan and the only one which can portray you perfect of wisdom in life and death, is denied you; all the rest of them would afford you no pleasure."

101 "Do you know the reason why this fruit has been denied us?" Asked Nekaybaw.

102 "I do," answered Nakhsh, "and it is precisely this knowledge which fills my heart with care.

103 All the fruits which are given to you are endowed with the calamities of weakness, disease, old age, and death.

104 This is the cessation of life. The forbidden fruit alone bestows eternal youth and vigor."

105 "You have never spoken of these things until now beloved Taniyn,

106 Where have you derived this knowledge?" asked Nekaybaw?

107 "An Anunnagi of the green light, whom I met under the forbidden tree, informed me of it," said Nakhsh.

108 "I too want this knowledge. I will speak with this Anunnagi."

109 On that instant, Nekaybaw left her tent, and hurried toward the forbidden tree called **Kaysum, Sizen, or Shazi**y "to be splintered."

110 Each fruit cluster contained 15,000 thousand grains.

111 Nakhsh, who knew of Nekaybaw's curiosity,

112 Sprang out of the Taniyn's mouth and stood under the tree,

113 In the shape of **20** an Anunnagi-Sama'El by name—with a human face.

#### Tablet 4:132

114 "Who are you, singular being, whose likes I have never seen?" Nekaybaw inquired

115 "I was a man, but have become an Anunnagi Aluhum of light,

116 Father of The Illuminated Ones," he replied.

117 "By what means?" she asked.

118 Profoundly, he began to speak in a whisper.

119 "By eating of this blessed fruit of which I am envious,

120 The Anunnagi Most Glorified and Exalted, had forbidden me to taste,

121 And for 6,000 years I submitted to his command until I felt the pain of death."

122 He, then transformed himself into an old wrinkled and frail man.

123 "My eyes lost their luster and grew dim.

124 My ears could no longer hear the sounds of nature.

125 My teeth decayed and I could neither eat without pain, nor speak without discretion.

126 My hands trembled, my feet shook,

127 My head hung down upon my breast,

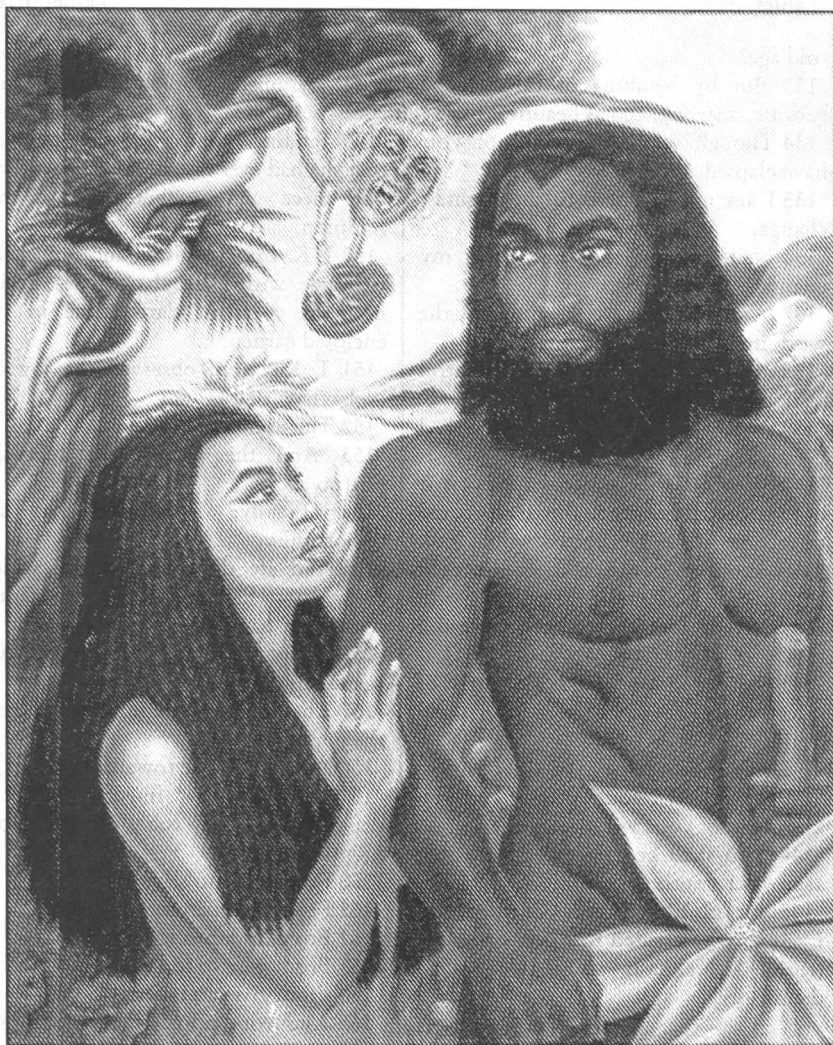
128 I lost a sense of touch and a sense of love.

129 My back was bent.

130 At last, my whole appearance became a frightful sight so that all the inhabitants of the enclosed garden flew from me.

131 This is called, the age of death.

132 I then longed for death, and expected to meet it." Nakhsh then asked her, "Do you want your mate, Kadmon, to be young and handsome forever? Or do you want him to die of



**Figure 170**  
**Zakar And Nekaybaw In The Garden Of Delight With**  
**Nakhash In His Real Form: A Flugelrod, Wrapped Around**  
**A Tree**

## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 4:132

#### Tablet 4:167

old age?

133 But by betaking of this fruit, I became as strong, and as beautiful first.

134 Though many thousands of years have elapsed since,

135 I am not sensitive to the slightest change,

136 Neither in my appearance or in my energies,

137 And I have the gift of the wisdom of he who created you,

138 And this tree is a very delightful tasting tree. Here, taste it!"

139 "Is this the truth?" asked Nekaybaw.

140 "Is it not pleasant to your eyes? It can restore all beauty." But at the pause of each breath as Nekaybaw would look away in thought, his real form would appear as a Halaabean, Flugelrod, with the body of a snake wrapped around a tree.

141 "Is it good for food, is it the best of spices, of herbs? It will keep your body healthy?

142 It is not mysterious to all of us.

143 It will give you wisdom, and you know not of your will.

144 You shall become filled with joy, as in your youth.

145 By El Eloah, Most Glorified and Exalted, who created me, I do speak the truth," Nakhsh says, speaking deceitfully.

#### *The Disagreeable Act*

146 It was then Nekaybaw trusted him, and betook of the intoxicating fruit,

147 And immediately began to feel the pain of pleasure running through her body.

148 She, in the state of intoxication,

deceived herself into thinking she was wiser, younger, more beautiful, and could never die.

149 Finding it more pleasant than all that she had ever tasted, Nekaybaw took one piece and presented it to me, Kadmon.

150 I, Kadmon, resisted and proceeded to argue with Nekaybaw for 1 entire hour of years in Earth time in the enclosed garden.

151 I, Kadmon, observed the joy on Nekaybaw's face,

152 The humor she felt,

153 And the beauty she felt she portrayed.

154 Finally, I yielded to her opportunity,

155 And ate the second grain, which Nekaybaw had concealed constantly within her hand.

156 At the touch of the forbidden fruit against my lips,

157 The intake of the intoxicants from the poppy seed,

158 My crown rose towards the skies,

159 All of my fingers, and the countenance of my robes dropped from kingship to man;

160 From ruler to slave;

161 From guardian to guarded;

162 From leader to follower;

163 From wise to fooled;

164 From giver to taker;

165 And from supreme being to human being.

166 Nakedness appeared to our eyes, and obvious were our naked states, and we began having sexual intercourse, while inside this habitat called the enclosed garden, which was against the command of ANU.

167 The throne which had been erected



## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 4:167

for us in the tent, chased us away, and cried "rebels depart."

168 The Maymuwn, unicorn, (one horned creature) upon which I attempted to fly,

169 Would not suffer me to mount it,

170 Kadmon asked, "Have you kept the covenant of the Anunnagi Most Glorified and Exalted?"

171 All the creatures of the enclosed garden had then turned from us, and besought the Anunnagi Most Glorified and Exalted, to remove the human pair from the special spot in Gan.

172 The Anunnagi Most Glorified and Exalted addressed me in the voice of thunder: "Were you not commanded to abstain from the fruit, and were you forewarned of the cunningness of Nakhshash, your foe?"

173 I, Kadmon, attempted to flee, because I heard the Anunnagi walking and talking in midday, while Nekaybaw and I indulged in a sexual act, that was taught to us by Haylal; and we enjoyed ourselves very much, for we did conceive that pleasure to be a gift. We were placed inside this habitat to be observed by the four Anunnagi scientists: Enqi, Ninti, Nergal and his wife Areshkigal. Our sexual act displeased ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

174 But we felt this new feeling we later found out was shame, when the Anunnagi found our hiding place, while the 24 Yahwehans were walking in the garden, and one of the Yah, Enlilites spoke out and said, "What is this that you are doing, and who taught you about this?"

175 But I was hid by the branches of the tree called "Talh."

#### Tablet 4:192

176 Nekaybaw, my mate, would have followed, but she too was entangled by her own hair, as well as the branches,

177 While the voice behind the tree exclaimed:

178 "From the wrath of The Anunnagi Most Glorified and Exalted, there is no escape.

179 Submit to their divine decree, leave this Enclosed Garden.

180 The Enclosed Garden continued its toil of wrath, yea, both of you creatures who have been seduced to transgress.

#### *The Curse*

181 By the sweat of your brow you shall earn your bread,

182 And the curse of blood shall be on the hands of Nekaybaw;

183 By each month shall her body yield blood.

184 You will become blood and work until your brow sweats.

185 And Nakhshash and his sons will also become blood,

186 To deceive the Adamites, and their sons, the Enoshites;

187 Be ever watchful of him and his sons and daughters, the Black Devils.

188 I too will watch them until your earliest bloodline, has come to their final day.

189 Even Nekaybaw shall be visited by the 4 quarters of the moon with the blood of Kadmon,

190 She has crucified him with all kinds of sickness. Humans born of women will have sicknesses.

191 And she shall bear children in pain.

192 The beautiful woman Thukkiac shall be deprived of her voice in song, she will say nothing from this day

## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 4:192

#### Tablet 4:216

forward.

193 Taniyn shall be deprived of its legs and beautiful decor.

194 Their school shall no longer be held up in respect, they shall worship Sama'El, that is Haylal, son of Shakar, and this school of Tiamat, the Satan or Serpent is The Spell of Sleep or Leviathan casted by Zu, with the chant 'Zig Zag Zig.' Religion is the trap.

195 Many of the seed of Kadmon will be in his religion.

196 The darkest covert, the Nuwaubians, of the planet Earth shall be its dust for food,

197 The Taniyn thus shall eat Kadmon's dust for food. All his seed, Adamites and Enosites.

198 To kill a Taniyn brings 7 fold a reward.

199 But Nakhash shall depart in eternal pain and hell. He will fail in this undertaking.

#### *The Three Of Them Were Cast Out*

200 Kadmon, and Nekaybaw were hurled out of the enclosed garden.

201 Kadmon and Nekaybaw consequently snatched a leaf from one of the trees, wherewith to cover themselves.

202 Kadmon was cast out of the east gate of repentance, in which this taught him that he might return through that same way, then he ran and hid in a cave.

203 Nekaybaw was cast out through the west gate of wrath.

204 But Nakhash was cast out through the north gate of the cursed, destined was he.

205 And the gate was shut and a

Garubaat stood by it, bearing a 2 edged sword, which is a sharp tongue, he who would ask you questions that you must be able to answer to re-enter the gate.

206 Its form was horrible, that of a Halaabeen, Flugelrod, for he had pale, blue eyes and yellow hair, like string.

207 His skin was without color and he had faces turning in every way. He was of the lesser beings, the defected breed, bred to rule the Earth for 8,400 years, earth time, grafted from the demonic Hindus before the birth of Kadmon.

208 Gan was cast asunder by the anger of the Anunnagi Most Glorified and Exalted, and he became barren,

209 A desert.

210 One day to yield the rich soil, that would give back to Kadmon, and his descendants, its throne and glory.

211 This desert soil will yield the rich black oil, which will make its land most sought after and respected.

212 Kadmon and Nekaybaw reunited after 100 years of the old time and they both cried until they met at the same place that they did that shameful act, and it became known as Arafat, which is today located in Saudia Arabia, for they knew each other there sexually before the appointed time.

213 From there they went to Bakka at the gate, and they tried to grab hold of a leaf from Gan.

214 Once the Anunnagi Most Glorified and Exalted, spoke in thunder:

215 "Each period of your year, the half of Sha'ub, (Sha'baan) shall your descendants names be written on a leaf.

216 On that same tree which is "The Tree Of Life" which you reached for, shall be shaken, and those leaves fall, be

## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 4:216

they prepared or unprepared. This tree is symbolic of all that lived each year, a record of who will die.

217 So be prepared, with 100 prostrations in **Taful** and much remembrance, meditation and reciting, reading, for that full shadow hour. Do not let sleep over take you, or you shall return to us for judgment." Stay awake through that night. Those that don't without good reason, as in health shall be judged as uncaring.

218 Because of this act, which you have committed with distress and pain each human will begin to wrinkle, which will be a sign of your regret.

219 When Kadmon and Nekaybaw were put out of the enclosed garden, Kadmon and Nekaybaw began growing away from each other out of anger, accusing one another for their wrong.

220 They went in different directions and didn't communicate symbolically for 1,000 years; what seems to them, the Anunnagi, a lifetime, 1,000 years, which is one day of earth time. The 100 years of separation seemed like 1000 years to them, as in 1 day is equal to 1000 years to the Yahwehans.

221 Up until their crying could be heard by each other.

222 Kadmon's, voice traveling from the east wind, and Nekaybaw's from the west wind;

223 On Nekaybaw hearing it, she placed her hands over her face, which women will do in despair.

224 Kadmon, put his right hand on his beard, for the original man did not grow hair on their face--only those beast men, the Enkiduites grew hair all over their body. Kadmon being the mixed seed of Hindu, did grow hair on his face, 7 1/2

#### Tablet 4:239

to 8 ether; making him an Asiatic Black Man, a disagreeable Hindu--the first human devil on earth as opposed to the beast--in human form, a Flugelrod. And he tightened his brow, which is also the custom of men in sorrow and confusion.

225 All of nature wept with them.

226 The birds, beasts, insects, which fled from Kadmon, by reason of his sin of consuming of the forbidden tree, were touched by their lamentations;

227 And they, came to manifest sympathy for their moaning, groaning, and their crying.

228 First came the locust, so last shall be the locust.

229 The entire universe,

230 All created beings from the smallest insect to the Anunnagi, who held the world in one hand,

231 Were weeping with Kadmon.

#### *Gabriy'El Zodoq Is Sent To Kadmon*

232 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, Most Glorified and Exalted, sent Gabriy, son of El Eloah, gaining the title,

233 The Yelder, The Merciful, for he is the revelation bearer.

234 Gabriy'El, came to Kadmon, with these words:

235 "I seek the forgiveness of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, my Rabb, for all the deeds I have committed, I repent to him."

236 These words were destined to save all the newbearers,

237 And all of the mortals.

238 As soon as Kadmon, had pronounced these words with a patient heart,

239 The power of the skies opened to him and Gabriy'El said:

## CHAPTER FIVE

GAN

THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

Tablet 4:240

Tablet 4:268

240 "ANU, who is also known as El Elohim the Source and the Exalted, has accepted your repentance.

241 Give gratitude to ANU, El Elohim and he will grant all your requests, and even restore you to the enclosed garden at the appointed time."

242 Kadmon, called out, "Defend me against the future tricks,

243 And flattery of my foe Nakhsh."

244 ANU Most Glorified and Exalted replied:

245 "Say continually, there is no Allah, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL except ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and you shall wound Nakhsh with a poison arrow."

246 Kadmon, asked:

247 "Will not meat, and drink of the planet and its dwelling ensnare me?"

248 "Drink water, eat clean vegetables, for they shall be your meat. Avoid eating the flesh of other animals. All food should be prepared in the name of Allah Most Glorified and Exalted, and you should build holy temples by their abode.

249 Nakhsh shall have no power over you, and he shall also build holy temples if you follow these things."

250 Kadmon asked:

251 "But what if he pursues me with evil thoughts, and dreams in the shadow hour?"

252 "Then rise from your resting spot and call out to ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL Most Glorified and Exalted."

253 Kadmon asked:

254 "O ANU, Most Glorified And Exalted, how shall I always distinguish between agreeable and disagreeable?"

255 "I will grant you my guidance, 2 angelic beings shall dwell in your heart,

"WILL".

256 One to warn you against sin, disagreeable act.

257 The other to lead you to the practice of agreeable living.

258 Two counterparts shall forever watch your slips, your slides, your doubts, and your questions, and this is your WILL.

259 Four points by 2.

260 Look at your fingers? Hold up your first 2 fingers, 4 points by 2. 2 pointing up and 2 pointing below, "as above so below."

261 Kadmon asked:

262 "Oh, ANU Most Glorified and Exalted, assure me of your pardon, also of my future deeds."

263 "Thus, you can only gain by the works of righteousness. I shall punish disagreeable deeds at once, and reward 7 fold for the agreeable which you shall do."

### *Miyka'El Is Sent To Nekaybaw*

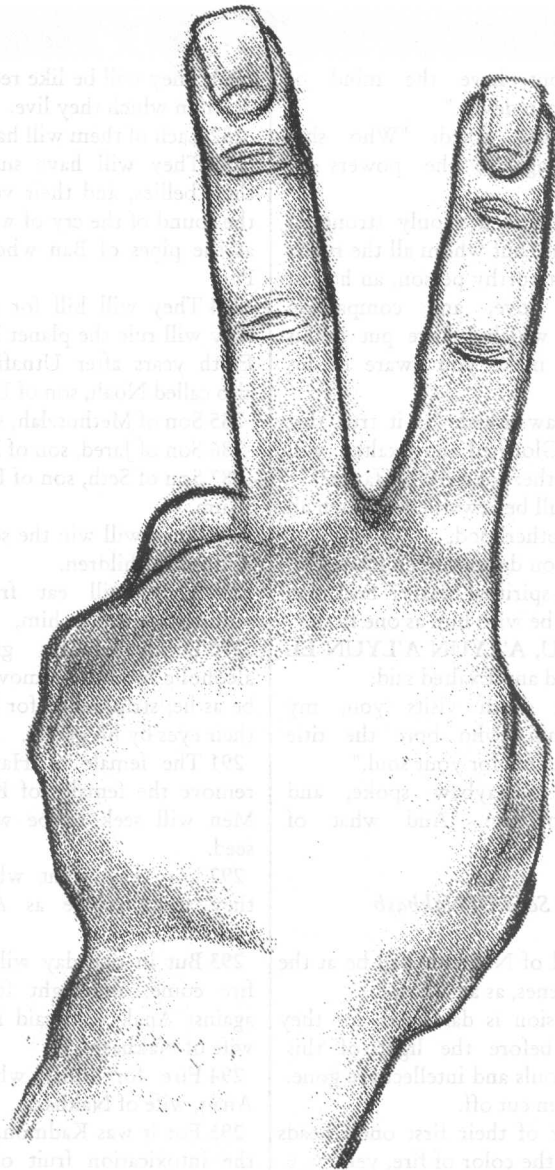
264 At this time the Anunnagi Miyka'El was sent to Nekaybaw, announcing to her the mercy of the Anunnagi.

265 Nekaybaw said: "I am weak in heart, and in mind, to fight against my deeds."

266 "ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL Most Glorified And Exalted, has you feeling shame, and through its power, you shall subdue your passions, even as man conquers his own faith."

267 Nekaybaw asked: "And who shall protect me against the powers of mortals if Nakhsh decides to come my way?"

268 "Truth, testing spirits of truth. Be not fooled not by the men, who look



**Diagram 70**  
**Four Points By Two**



## Tablet 4:268

like men, but have the mind of Nakhsh, human devils."

269 Nekaybaw asked: "Who shall protect me against the powers of Nakhsh?"

270 "He who is not only strong in body and mind, but whom all the rulers prefer, a trustworthy person, an honest person. His love, and compassion towards you which I have put in his heart, I will make you aware of his presence."

271 Nekaybaw asked: "Is it true that ANU, Most Glorified and Exalted, will grant me no other token of his favor?"

272 "You shall be rewarded through all the pain of motherhood,

273 And if you do pass in childbearing, you shall be a spiritual Martyr. Seek you Kadmon, and be with him as one flesh."

274 Lo! ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL Most Glorified and Exalted said:

275 "When death visits you, my Anunnagi Enqi, who bore the title Izraa'El, will come for your soul."

276 When Nekaybaw spoke, and proceeded to say: "And what of Nakhsh?"

### *The Seed Of Nakhsh*

277 The seed of Nakhsh will be at the end of your genes, as an albino.

278 Their vision is darkened, for they also existed before the light of this world, their souls and intellect are gone. They have been cut off.

279 The hair of their first one's heads are to be like the color of fire, yellow, 6 ether.

280 Their eyes will be blue, with the body of apes, and they will live in holes of mountains, covered with hair.

## Tablet 4:297

281 They will be like reeds, there is no death in which they live.

282 Each of them will have 6 skins.

283 They will have snakes of fire in their bellies, and their voices will have the sound of the cry of wild beasts; high as the pipes of Ban who is also called Pan.

284 They will kill for no reason, yet, they will rule the planet Earth for 6,000 Earth years after Utnafishtim, who is also called Noah, son of Lamech,

285 Son of Methuselah, son of Enoch,

286 Son of Jared, son of Enos,

287 Son of Seth, son of Kadmon, son of Atum.

288 They will win the souls of many of Kadmon's children.

289 They will eat from his hand, willingly and serve him,

290 Drink of his grapes, become alcoholic for him, remove their garb to be as he; strip naked for him, and blind their eyes by his games.

291 The female of Haylal's seed will remove the females of Kadmon's seed. Men will seek to be with Nakhsh's seed.

292 For they want what they want; they want to be as Anaq, wife of Nakhsh,

293 But in one day will light and the fire come, and light for those stern against Anak, also said in tones Anaq, wife of Nakhsh.

294 Fire for those who follow her, Anaq, wife of Nakhsh.

295 For it was Kadmon, who asked for the intoxication fruit of the enclosed garden of delight.

296 Call the Anunnagi Rudwaan to provide him, Kadmon with his wish,

297 Yet Nakhsh watched on as

## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 4:297

Kadmon, called unto me saying:  
298 "I, Kadmon, wished to have the fruit of the garden, so ANU Most Glorified and Exalted sent down to me two seeds:

299 One to grow the white grape, and the other to grow the black grape."

300 Kadmon, planted these seeds, and 2 grapevines grew, and as the grapes become ripe, Nakhsh, wished to have one for himself.

301 Nakhsh seized one and raised a wall around it to protect it from me. I, Kadmon, then asked him what right he had to construct a wall around the grape tree.

302 Nakhsh replied that, these trees were really meant for him and not me. I, Kadmon replied to him that he was not speaking the truth, which was the nature of Nakhsh.

303 After Nakhsh agreed, and after he honored the decision, he replied:

304 "O let us ask the Anunnagi Miyka'El," who upon hearing this, threw forth his hand holding the shoba, staff, and sent forth a fire towards the tree.

305 As a result it consumed the trees. I, Kadmon, thought that the tree had been totally burnt.

306 And Nakhsh had the same impression, at which time the two birds rose up from the fire;

307 One, the raven and the other the dove, and away both of them flew. The nature of will is hidden in these 2. The dove representing Gabriy'El, and the raven representing Nakhsh.

308 Both stem from two of the same nature, the grape-be it white or black. The white grape is symbolic of Nakhsh, and the black grape is

#### Tablet 4:319

symbolic of myself, Kadmon, because from the black grape comes wine as red as the blood of Kadmon,

309 And from the green grape comes white wine, as the white blood of the wound, the pus of the sore of the skin disease leprosy called Abrus or Tsawrah'ath.

310 For all the agreeable Anunnagi are of the violet light, in Malakuwt and the green light, in Naasuwt,

311 And all the sons of Kadmon are of red blood; Thus, we named him A = "Life," Dam = "Blood or Kadmon" and his mate Hawwah, which means mother of all living, of the seed of Kadmon; for in them was life.

312 In the blood flows life, and the life has the light of each man, the pure green light.

313 So the commandment that the Anunnagi, Most Glorified and Exalted, gave us, that we should not betake of the fruit,

314 Was really the determining factor whether or not we should keep this eternal life in this world, as well as in the spiritual, or should we go into death.

315 Upon which I, Kadmon, did take of the fruit, and I was destined to die.

316 I, Kadmon, had no reason to be disobedient.

317 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL Most Glorified and Exalted has already given the power to his Anunnagi to put everything in the enclosed garden.

318 We were not deprived or in need of any type of food or drink, because everything was there in abundance. We were given no test that we couldn't pass, and all that was asked of us by the Anunnagi, was to be obedient!!!

319 The obedience would have shown

Tablet 4:319

that we appreciated A'LYUN  
A'LYUN EL Most Glorified And  
Exalted, and then we would be able to  
regain this eternal life.

*The Description Of Kadmon And  
Nekaybaw*

320 Kadmon was 7ft tall and of slender  
build. He had black almond shape eyes  
and a long, narrow face and nose. He  
had thin lips, black 7 1/2 to 8 ether hair,  
and a deep widow's peek. He had a very  
dark, reddish-brown complexion.

321 Nekaybaw was 4ft tall of lighter  
complexion. She had 7,000 long braids  
in her 9 ether hair. Nekaybaw had a  
broad face with a wide nose and thick  
lips.

322 It was destined that the descendants  
of Kadmon, And Nekaybaw would have  
a variety of characteristics between the 2  
extremes.

323 This record is from the glorious,  
most holy pages called El's Suhuf.

*Tablet Five*

*Two Gates Of The Enclosed Garden  
(19 x 4 = 76)*

Lo! For I will describe unto you the 2  
gates of the enclosed garden made of  
carbuncle, which is a red precious stone  
2 Where 60,000,000 million Aluhum  
kept watch;  
3 When a righteous person arrives,  
4 They will clothe him with 8 garments  
of glory,  
5 And they placed 2 crowns:  
6 One of gold, and another of precious  
stones upon his head,  
7 And 8 myrtle, which is any of the  
several evergreen shrubs or trees of the

Tablet 5:30

genus *Myrtus*, especially *M. communis*,  
which is an aromatic shrub native to the  
Mediterranean region and western Asia.  
It has pink or white flowers, and  
blue-black berries and it's widely  
cultivated as a hedge plant, which he  
held into his hands, and with these  
words he will hear:

8 Go and eat your bread in joy.

9 Lead him to the stream of **Shafu'ane**,

10 Surrounded by all kinds of fragrant  
plants,

11 From which rivers flows:

12 One of oil;

13 Another of balsam;

14 Another of wine;

15 Another of water;

16 Another of honey;

17 Another of milk.

18 Given a gold cup, served by the  
young female and male Aluhum.

19 Over each of the righteous,

20 A canopy is spread according to his  
merits.

21 A table of precious stones, while  
eternal lights were everywhere.

22 There are 3 compartments:

23 Childhood,

24 Adolescence,

25 Old age;

26 And going through the same stages,  
each one watches the same 3,

27 And the righteous enjoy the  
pleasures of each.

28 There are a myriad of trees, one  
more fragrant than the other,

29 And in their midst, the tree of  
life overshadows the whole enclosed  
garden, while 7 clouds of glory overhang  
it.

30 There are 7 special compartments,  
for the future 7 major prophets, namely  
Adafa, Utnafishtim, Abram,

## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 5:30

Isaac/Ishma'El, Moses, Yashu'a, and Muhammad. Isaac and Ishma'El for they were two of one, Abraham. Peace and blessings of Allah be upon them.

#### *The Seven Compartments*

31 There are 7 other compartments for the seven classes of righteousness.

32 The first class is the **Shahudaat** "martyrs",

33 Coming in green light they will have smiles on their faces.

34 The second is for those who will die by the accident of drowning.

35 The third will be for the great masters of law, the mortals,

36 Not the newsbearers, **El Nabuyaat** "prophets" and not those you sent, **El Rasulaat**.

37 But for those who will keep the law such as the 19th, the guide, **El Haduy**.

38 The fourth is for those who will be covered by the clouds of glory,

39 The last 144,000 thousand souls, for the Ansaarullah to be raised.

40 The fifth for the patient,

41 The sixth will be for the childlike souls, who prove themselves chaste throughout life.

42 The seventh for the poor who admit to the suffering attended to law,

43 In correspondence to the seven hells I looked into the far future.

44 I saw pits replete with fiery lines and rivers of fire, and each compartment will be inhabited by 10 to 7 nations of heathens,

45 Governed over by one of the Sumuwnean, Deros who have as slaves a Nimrod, who will be the descendant of the second Cush, son of Ham son of Utnafishtim who is falsely called Noah,

#### Tablet 5:61

46 Son of Lamech, son of Methuselah, son of Enoch, son of Jared, son of Mahaleel, son of Cainan, son of Enos,

47 Son of Seth, born in the image of his father Kadmon, born in the image of the Anunnagi,

48 Son of Atum was born in the image of his father Rahu, who is a descendant of the Hindus who came to the planet Earth, from the planet Kingu.

49 We find recorded in the Hindu text, the Vedas, that Mar-Ishi gave birth to Kash-Yafa.

50 They are the throne Kash-Yafa and his mate, Frit-Hiwi, had eleven sons.

51 Kash-yafa became ruler of the Diwas, called Divas or Devas, so he became known as Dyaus-fitar.

52 They are the 12 Adityas; all together they were called Waruna ruler of the Heavenly Sky.

53 Later he was called Indra and those under his rule were called Indians.

54 Indra had two brothers, which were the ones who came to the planet Earth.

55 Manu and the other Agni who stayed in the skies of Orion.

56 The ruler Alalu of the thrones also ruled in the skies of Orion.

57 ANU came before him and bowed at his feet, because he was the ruler of Orion. By custom Alalu appointed ANU to be his royal cub-bearer, which is an honored and trusted position.

58 Alalu ruled the skies for 6,000 years or 9 Nibiruan periods.

59 Then ANU rose up against Alalu and ANU defeated Alalu. ANU took control over all the galactical heavens.

60 And Alalu ran from ANU to the planet Earth, with his wife, Al Laat and 2 daughters, Al Uzza and Manat.

61 ANU then ruled all the galaxies in

## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 5:61

the skies, the period of his rule is called Kummiya by the Hittites, named after the city Kummiya. When ANU came to the Planet Earth, he appointed Kumarbi, the grandson of Alalu, to be his royal cup-bearer. Kumarbi could not forget that ANU had took the throne from his grandfather; and as time went on, Kumarbi's enmity towards ANU was becoming more and more obvious.

62 Later ANU and Kumarbi brought war on the seed of ANU, and Kumarbi's seed ruled the throne, until Teshub, also known as Adad, or Baal Hadad, "the storm deity", son of Enlil, had war with the seed of Kumarbi, and defeated Kumarbi, thus bringing the seed of ANU back to rulership.

63 The seed of ANU came back to the heaven.

64 His son Nunamnir was in charge of the skies, and his son Nudimmud took control of the planet Earth;

65 Who would inherit the name Enki meaning "master of Qi or Earth."

66 They set up a cycle of rulers of 7 heads to rule 10 kingdoms on Earth.

67 One ruler of the cities was called Ur-kish, Kumarbi's son Ulli-Kummi,

68 Meaning "successor in Kummiya" he tried to start a war, as he was told to do by Kumarbi.

69 This attempt by Ulli-Kummi was defeated by Teshub, headed by Enlil;

70 And his understudy Ea, who recorded the Tablets Of Old.

71 This is the seed that took the daughters of the agreeable women of the seed of Ptah, and Anath.

72 There was also the Hindus who came to this planet and mixed with the Humans.

73 Their temple was Bitanu, and their

#### Tablet 6:14

symbol is the bull or Tor.

74 They being doomed to suffer with their heathen nations.

75 There, I tell you how I saw this, that you may further know to obey ANU Most Glorified And Exalted, ruler of all.

76 This is how it was written in the Hindu records, and also in the Hittite records.

#### Tablet Six

#### Enlil And Ninlil

(19 x 6 = 114)

Lo! ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL of high, was also known as an Al Lah or El Eloh, being ruler of the above and beneath at the same time, who is, "The," which is Hu, who is the force of creative will. He was appointed by the absolute source, The All, which you can't take from The All, for where would you put it? You can't add to The All, for where would you get it? For The All is all and all things are within The All.

2 El Kuluwm is the builder of builders,

3 Creator of those beings who created the skies and the planets.

4 Creator Of ANU also,

5 THE ALL thought and things were,

6 Things were and motion became,

7 Motion became and life was,

8 Life was and is,

9 And shall ever be.

10 And being there was positive,

11 And for positive to be it bred negative, for without negative, you would not know positive,

12 Thus, without evil, you have no good.

13 Without good, you have no evil.

14 All of these things are in the realms of being, and these beings are within



## CHAPTER FIVE

GAN

THE ENCLOSED

Tablet 6:14

Tablet 6:49

THE ALL,  
 15 They are not THE ALL.  
 16 Yahuwa is the wind of life, the  
 breath of life in the physical state.  
 17 The thought to become!  
 18 And all things became.  
 19 Huwa's motion, was speech, and the  
 cloud of glory was,  
 20 And in it he thought into existence,  
 beings called Aluhum Sarufaat, and the  
 Aluhum Karubaat, the angelic beings.  
 21 His son, Murduk's mystery names  
 are Amunnubi Rooakhptah, Sabathil,  
 Yaanuwn, or Atum-ra.  
 22 He is also called Malkiy-Tsedeq, the  
 Sun of Righteousness,  
 23 The Deliverer of the Faithful, El  
 Ruwhul Quduws-The Holy Soul and  
 Protector of El Mukhlisiyna.  
 24 Miyka'El, Holder of the Scroll of  
 Names and the Key of the Kingdom of  
 Malakuwt.  
 25 His wings are as green Emeralds,  
 crowned at all times in Malakuwt with  
 an innumerable array of Aluhum.  
 26 Some also call him Bishtar, the  
 Provider of the Anunnagi, the Viceroy  
 of the Skies and the Prince of the pure  
 green Light, he is also called Atum-Ra.  
 27 Belial Amir of the Anunnagi of  
 darkness, also called Shakhar or Tiamat,  
 was defeated by Murduk, also known as  
 Miyka'El, which is the high priest  
 Zodoq of the Sarufaat, agreeable  
 Anunnagi, and those who came to Eridu  
 in fifties.  
 28 The Anunnagi of the light of this  
 world.  
 29 The family of the Anunnagi,  
 Aluhum is in this order:  
 30 There is ANU or An, The  
 Heavenly One,  
 31 Enlil, whose wife was Ninlil.

32 Ea or Enqi, Nanna or Sin, Utu or  
 Shamash, Ishkur or Adad,  
 33 Or Baal Hadad and Shakhar, and his  
 son Haylal.  
 34 Then there is the female Antu, wife  
 of ANU and Ninlil, wife of Enlil,  
 35 Ninqi, Ningal, Inanna or Ishtar,  
 Zahrah and the wife of Haylal, Anak.  
 36 Enlil met Ninlil, whose other name  
 was Mulliltu, while she was bathing in  
 Nippur's stream naked.  
 37 It was like love at first sight for the  
 two.  
 38 Enlil wanted to have sexual  
 intercourse with her, however she was  
 unwilling.  
 39 Her words were this:  
 40 "My vagina is too small, it has never  
 copulated.  
 41 My lips are too little, they have  
 never been kissed."  
 42 However, Enlil did not take no for  
 an answer.  
 43 He told his messenger, Nusqu, who  
 bore the title Gabriy'El, son of Rasi'El  
 and Zamma'El, about his feeling for her.  
 So Nusqu suggested a boat ride, and he  
 brought a boat.  
 44 Mulliltu lived with her mother in  
 Eresh meaning "scented house."  
 45 Enlil persuaded her to go with him  
 and once they were in the boat he raped  
 her.  
 46 After this incident Enlil was  
 banished to Kurnugi, the Lower World.  
 Mulliltu followed him carrying his  
 baby.  
 47 They eventually married, and after  
 they married she bore the title Ninlil  
 "Lady Of The Skies".  
 48 This was a set up by Ninlil's mother.  
 49 Ninlil bathed in the stream under  
 the command of her mother.

## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 6:49

50 With the hopes that Enlil, who usually takes his walks, would notice her and presumably marry her.

.....Miyka'El

51 He, Miyka'El, will descend as a Humim, a mortal in all ways, a bashur, to save them from the destruction of Ardu,

52 By the hand of Haylal, son of Shakhar, brother of Shalem.

53 He will be thought to be the messiah; yet he is the green light of the Messiah, its essence.

54 And as he, Miyka'El comes down to Naasuwt,

55 El Yahuwa will look from his throne in the kingdom of above, Laahuwt,

56 And guide his course through the stars and on the blue planet, Ardu.

57 There he will be joined by Humim beings to guide them and enter their names in the scroll;

58 For the great city of El Yahuwa, the house of El Yahuwa, which has many mansions.

59 In his house, all the Anunnagi call him El Yahuwa, and all the Humim call him El Eloh.

60 As the caretaker of all the boundless worlds, he is called El-Rabb, the Sustainer.

61 The TAFUL of Miyka'El is: Yaa Hum, Yaa Hum, Yaa Aluhum, Entum Atha Fi El Kuluwm "O Them, Oh Them, Oh Eloheem, You All Are In The All."

62 He said: I am, and he comprehended all things:

63 The seen and the unseen,

64 Is there ought in all the Universe

#### Tablet 6:83

but what is part of him? ANU, A'LYUN

EL, El Yahuwa,

65 The wind of all life.

66 He said: I am the soul of all,

67 And the all that is seen is of my being, and my existence.

68 By virtue of my presence all things are,

69 And by virtue of my beings,

70 Are the living brought into being,

71 The first and the last,

72 I am he who is, because it is wished to become.

73 And chief over all that lives on Ardu,

74 Naasuwt I made, humim beings,

75 Male living being, a living soul:

76 I made Kadmon and Nekaybaw, and I called their tribe of the ground Adamites.

77 Of him, Kadmon, I made, Nekaybaw that she may know me,

78 And the first Kadmon and Nekaybaw were called Apsu, later known in Ta-mara, the original name of Egypt, as Nun and Tiamat, later known in Kemet as Nunet.

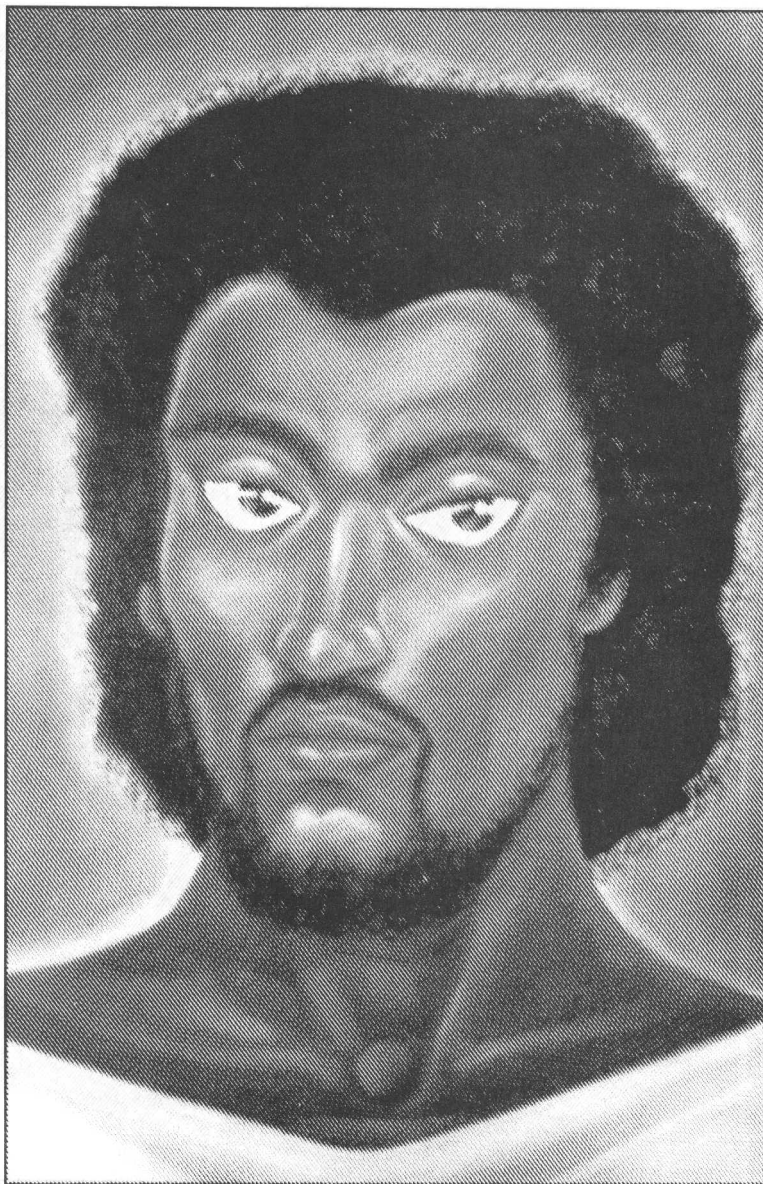
79 The second Kadmon and Nekaybaw from the second replenishing were called Lahmu, later known in Kemet as Atum or Heh, and Lahamu, later known in Kemet as Amunet,

80 Or Hehet, and the third were Anshar, later known in Kemet as Shu, or Kek.

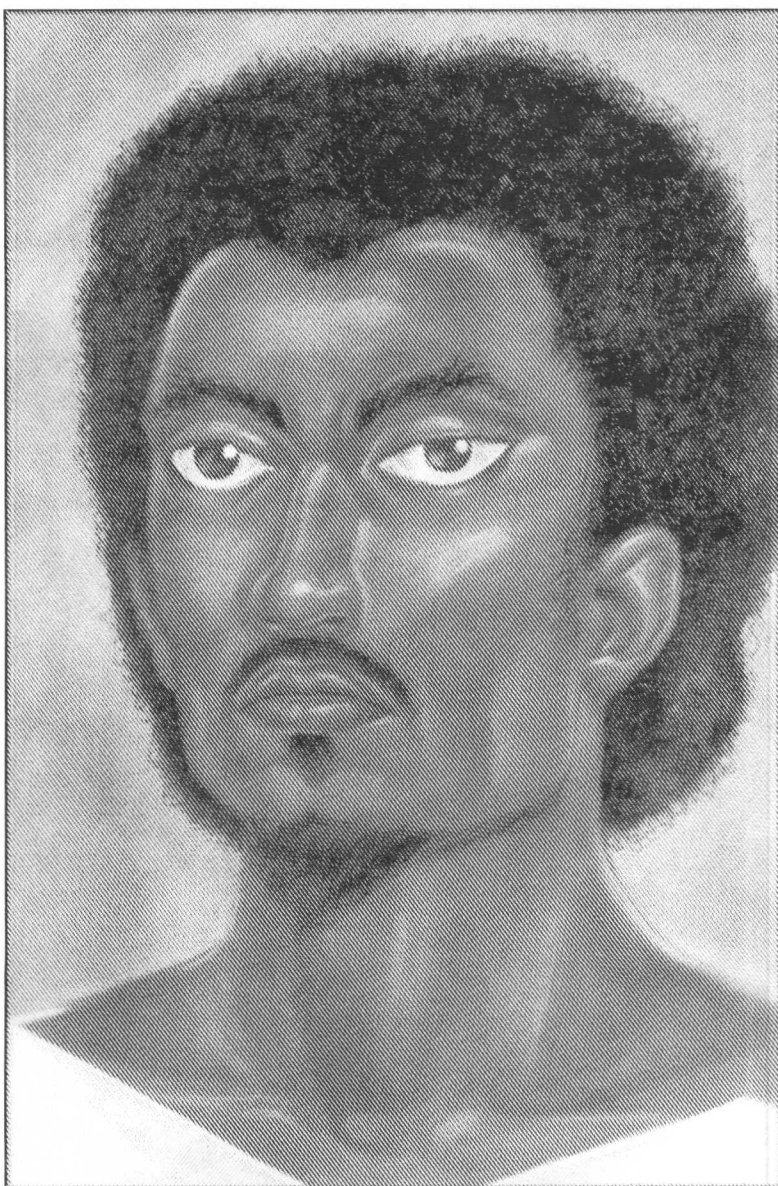
81 And Kishar, later known in Kemet as Tefnut, or Keket, who gave birth to ANU, later known in Kemet as Amun or El Eloh.

82 After each of these replenishings a new generation of people were created.

83 I ordered him to give me a name,



**Figure 171**  
**Shalem, Son Of El And Asheroth, Twin Brother Of Shakhar**



**Figure 172**  
**Shakhar, Son Of El And Asheroth, Twin Brother Of Shalem**

## CHAPTER FIVE

GAN

THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

Tablet 6:84

Tablet 6:110

### *The 99 + 1 Names Of El*

84 Human beings named me not after anything in Malakuwt nor Naasuwt,

85 But in obedience to my will, that he named he me after the very sound of the wind that I utter,

86 And he said: "A" or "ah" breathing in, "Llah" breathing out,

87 And El Yahuwa in and out again:

88 El Rahmaan, The Yields; El Rahim, The Merciful;

89 And I said: "Go on with who I am." El Malik, The King; El Qudduws, The Holy One; El Salaam, The Peace;

90 El Muw'min, The Faithful; El Muhaymin, The Protector;

91 El Aziz, The Mighty; El Jabaar, The Majestic; El Mutakabbir, The Repairer;

92 El Khaaliq, The Creator; El Baari, The Maker; Al Musawwir, The Fashioner;

93 El Ghaffaar, The Forgiver; El Qahhaar, The Dominant; El Wahhaab, The Bestower; El Razzaaq, The Provider;

94 El Fattaah, The Opener; El Alim, The Knower; El Qaabid, The Restrainer; El Baasit, The Spreader; El Khaafid, The Abaser;

95 El Raafi', The Exalter; El Mu'izz, The Honorer; El Mudhill, The Destroyer; El Sami' The Hearer; El Basir, The Seer; El Hakam, The Ruler;

96 El 'Adl, The Just; El Latif, The Subtle; El Khabir, The Aware; El Halim, The Clement; El Aziym, The Supreme;

97 El Ghafuwr, The Forgiving; El Shakuwr, The Grateful; El 'Aliy, The Exalted;

98 El Kabir, The Great; El Hafiyz, The Guardian; El Muqit, The Strengtheners;

99 El Hasib, The Reckoner; El Jalil, The Beneficent; El Karim, The Generous; El Raqib, The Watcher;

100 El Mujib, The Approved; El Waasi', The Comprehensive; El Hakiym, The Wise; El Waduwd, The Loving;

101 El Majid, The Glorious; El Ba'ith, The Raiser; El Shahid, The Witness; El Haqq, The Truth; El Wakil, The Advocate;

102 El Qawiy, The Strong; El Matin, The Firm; El Waliy, The Nearest Friend; El Hamid, The All Praiseworthy;

103 El Muhsi, The Accountant; El Mubdiy, The Beginner; El Mu'id, The Restorer;

104 El Muhy, The Giver Of Life; El Mumit, The Taker Of Life;

105 El Hayy, The Ever Living; El Qayuw, The Subsisting; El Waajid, The All Perceiving; El Maajid, The Illustrious;

106 El Waahid, The One; El Samad, The Needless; El Qaadir, The Powerful;

107 El Muqtadir, The Prevailing, El Muqaddim, The Forewarner; El Muakhhkir, The Deferrer; El Awwal, The First;

108 El Aakhir, The Last; El Zhaahir, The Evident; El Baatin, The Hidden; El Waali, The All Governing; El Muta'aali, The Inspirer;

109 El Barr, The Righteous; El Tawwaab, The Acceptor Of Repentance; El Muntaqim, The Avenger;

110 El 'Afuwu, The Excuser; El Ra'uwf, The Kind; Maalik El Mulk,



## Tablet 6:110

King Of Kingdoms; Dhuwl Jalaal Wal Ikraam, Master Of Majesty And Liberty;

111 El Muqsit, The Equitable; El Jaami, The Gatherer; El Ghaniy, The Independent; El Mughniy, The Enricher;

112 El Mu'ti, The Giver; El Maani, The Withholder; El Daar, The Distresser;

113 El Naafi', The Profiter; El Nuwr, The Light; El Haadi, The Guide; El Badi', The Incomparable;

114 El Baaqi, The Enduring; El Waarith, The Inheritor; El Rashid, The Director; El Sabuwr, The Patient. These are the names in the Islaamic school called Millat Ibrahiym, the Diyna ul laah.

*Tablet Seven**A Tale Of A Human Being*

(19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! There is a tale of a human being who said: "O ANU, Most Glorified And Exalted,

2 Forgive me and Atum Ra, who is Amun faithful to Ra, known in Sumeria as Murduk.

3 So the Anunnagi asked permission of his Rabb, which is his Sustainer, Anu to visit this human being.

4 The Anunnagi of the sun went to him and said: "I require that you convey me to your place,

5 For I want to ask, Anubis, Enqi, the Anunnagi of Death, to tell me when my term is near."

6 Anubis is the deity of the dead. When the role of Osiris changed from deity of

vegetation to the deity of the dead, he became superior to Anubis.

7 Anubis, however, retained an important part in the funeral rights and he was considered to be the son of Osiris and Nephthys.

8 Anubis was the guardian of the door at the end by which the deceased entered.

9 This was called Khersek-Shu; one leaf of the door was called Neb-Maat-Heri-Tep-Retui-f, and the other leaf Neb-Pehti-Thesu-Menme-net.

10 These names had to be learnt and uttered by the deceased before they were allowed to enter the hall of the Maati deities.

11 It was Anubis who embalmed the body of Osiris, when he was murdered by his brother Set.

12 Because of this, Anubis became the patron of all embalmers.

13 Then he went to the Anunnagi of Death and told him that a Human Being had said in every prayer: O El Most Glorified and Exalted,

14 And Amon Ra, the Anunnagi of the Sun, forgive me.

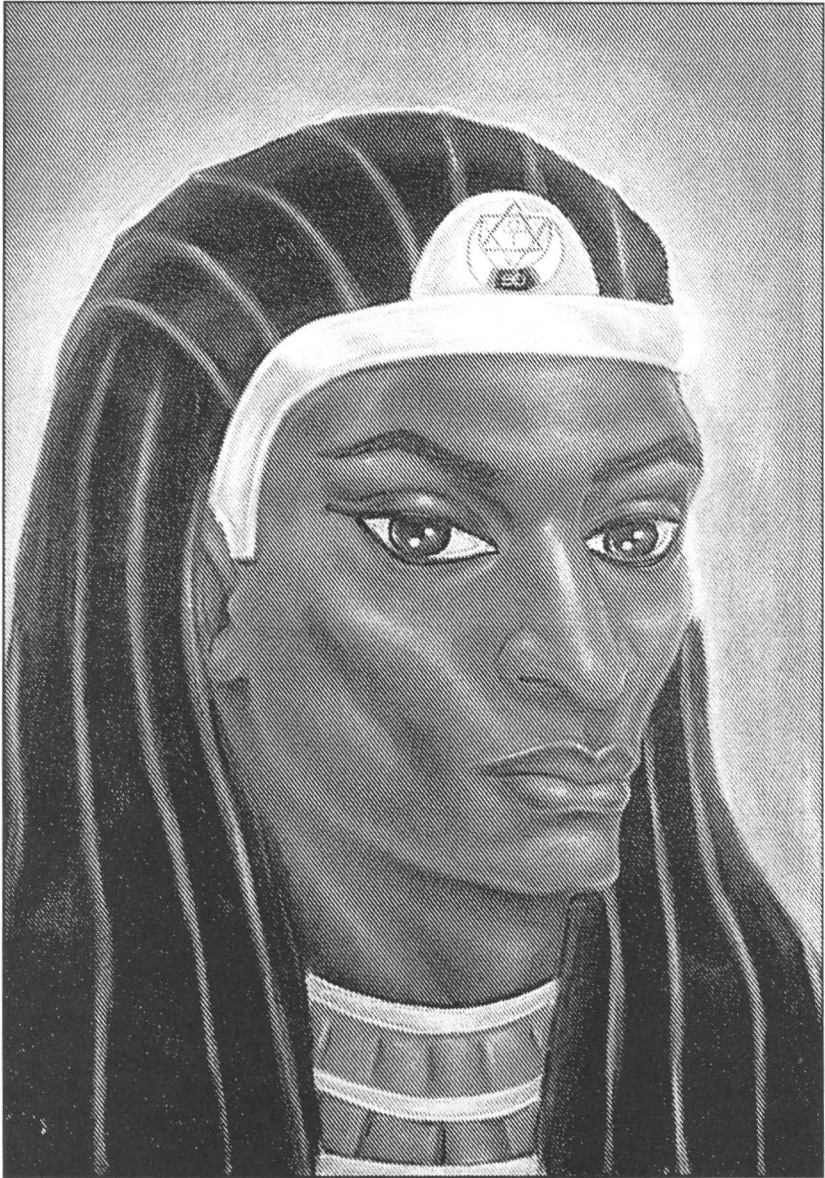
15 So he asked me, to ask you, to tell him when his term is near, so that he might prepare for it.

16 The Anunnagi of Death looked in his scroll and said: "How far is your friend from great concern?"

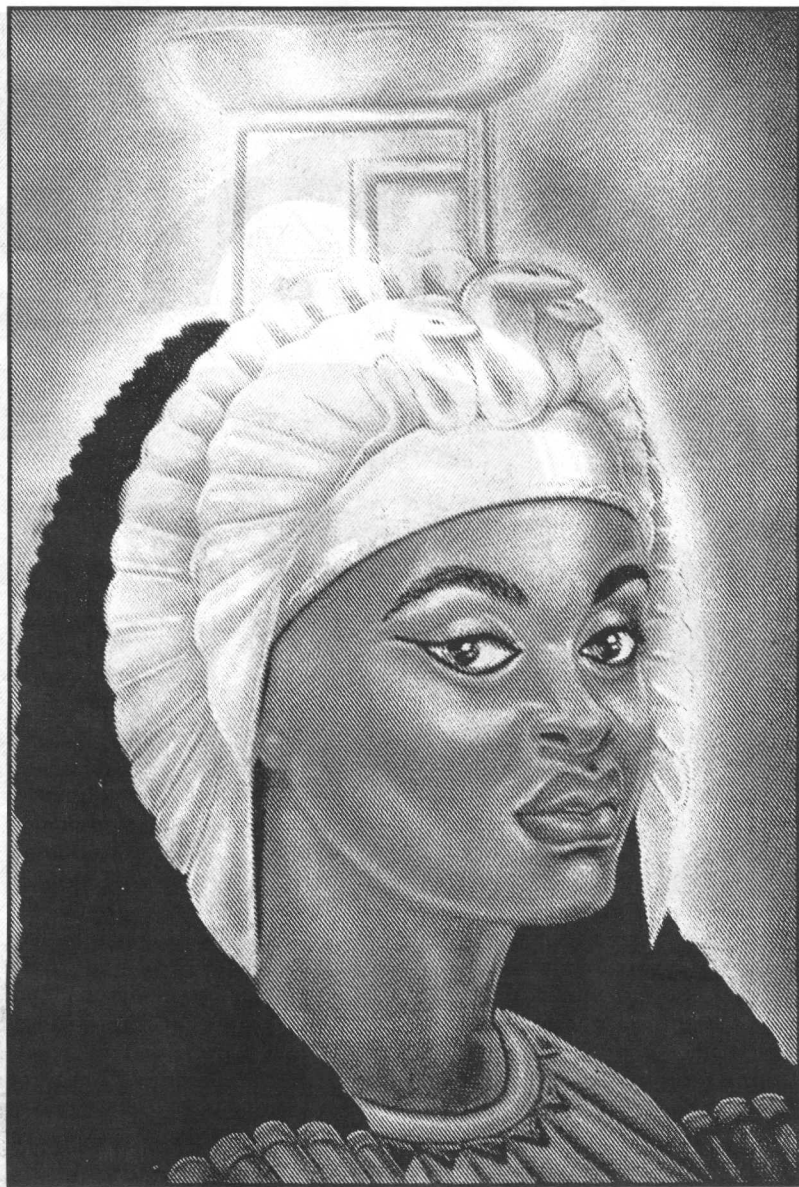
17 He will not die until he sits on your place on the sun."

18 He said: "He has sat in my place on it."

19 The Anunnagi of Death said: "He died when we were told that, and they know not."



**Figure 173**  
**Anubis**



**Figure 174**  
**The Deity Nephthys**

## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 8:1

#### Tablet 8:30

##### *Tablet Eight*

##### *Patience*

(19 x 3 = 57)

Lo! The patient will be paid their wages in full without reckoning.

2 For patience has three aspects.

3 The first patience is obedience.

4 The second is patience in rebellion,

5 And the third, which is patience in misfortune.

6 Yet I ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, give 100 grapes of what is between the skies and the planet Earth, to whomever is patient in obedience.

7 On that day when all will be raised, I will give 700 grapes of what is between the skies and on the planet Earth to whomever is patient in rebellion.

8 I will give a reward without reckoning to whomever is patient in misfortune.

9 When a slave is in the death struggle, his tongue is stopped and 4 Anunnagi come to him.

10 The first says: "Peace be upon you, I am entrusted with your provision, I have flown throughout the planet Earth, east and west and I have not found any morsel of your provision at this hour." The second then enters and says: "Peace be upon you.

11 I am entrusted with your drink of water and other drinks.

12 I have flown east and west and have not found any drink of water for you at this hour."

13 The third says: "Peace be upon you. I am entrusted with your breaths,

14 I have flown east and west and not

found one breath for you."

15 Then the fourth Anunnagi enters and says: "Peace be upon you. I am entrusted with your term,

16 I have flown east and west throughout the Earth,

17 And I have not found one second for you, or your name to be called by anyone for anything."

18 Then the noble scribes entered on his right and on his left.

19 The one on his right says: "Peace be upon you.

20 I am entrusted with your right actions."

21 So he brings out from Illyuwn, the chamber in which the good records of mortals are kept on a white page, and he spreads it before him.

22 And he says: "Look at your deeds."

23 So he is happy and rejoices.

24 The one on his left says: "Peace be upon you.

25 I am entrusted with your wrong actions."

26 So he brings out from Sajun, the chamber in which the bad records of mortals are kept on a red page, and he spreads it before him,

27 And says: "Look at it."

28 So his sweat pours down, and he looks at the right and at the left from fear of reading the red page.

29 The scribe insists, and puts it down on his pillow and goes.

30 Then the Anunnagi of Death, Izraa'El, son of ANU and Iyd, enters, and on his right are the Anunnagi of Mercy, and on his left are the Anunnagi of Punishment.

## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 8:31

31 Among them are those who pull out the soul; those who wrestle it away, and those who are brisk.

32 When it reaches the throat, the Anunnagi of Death, Izraa'El, takes it, the soul away.

33 If he is from among the people of happiness, he calls the Anunnagi of Mercy.

34 So the Anunnagi takes the soul and ascends with it to the presence of the Most High.

35 If he is among the people of disagreeable deeds, ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL says:

36 "Return it to its body, that it might look at what is left behind of its body,

37 That he may feel his deeds and the Anunnagi of punishment.

38 Make no distinction in your behavior between those of rank, and the common people.

39 Rather choose a person because of his or her skills, so that every craft may be carried on.

40 Do not go in and out of the court of justice so that your name may not be soiled.

41 Do not contend in a quarrel.

42 Keep silent and it will serve you well.

43 Go not in the presence of a drunkard, even if it promises to bring you honor.

44 Guard against words and deeds of deception, and against words that are untrue.

45 Destroy the desire to do and speak evil within you, for the evil person has no rest.

#### Tablet 9:3

46 Stay away from the aggressive person, and take them not for a companion.

47 Take then for a friend one who is true and just,

48 One whose actions you have observed.

49 If your righteousness equals his or hers, your friendship will be balanced.

50 Yet, remember, the one who judges becomes the judged.

51 If you are not compliant to the laws, you may think yourself right, by calling yourself the righteous, when in actuality, you are the unrighteous.

52 It is always the righteous as they would like to think of themselves, who declares who is unrighteous.

53 Be apart of those who seek to improve themselves.

54 Remember, people who laugh with you, and accompany you in your wrong doings, are not your friends.

55 Desire is the lead to suffering.

56 Stop wanting to be and become.

57 Any and all things that happen to you, you bring upon yourself.

#### Tablet Nine

#### The Fall Of The Adamites

(19 x 2 = 38)

Lo! Now I will teach you of how the Adamite is to fall into sin,

2 Where they are to dwell and among whom, but in it was all this, all of death was born,

3 And Haylal, who later was to become known as Nakhash, and his 200 aids, headed by Harmateeah, son of Apolia,



## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 9:3

#### Tablet 9:38

the man of perdition and his son, the man of sin.

4 Yet, by my grace did Miyka'El send 23 elders to re-guide you.

5 Remember, I granted the enclosed garden as a test for you when my Anunnagi said.

6 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High, whose voice spoke unto them said:

7 "I have appointed this enclosed garden for your abode.

8 It will shelter you from cold and heat, hunger, and thirst.

9 Take at your discretion of everything that it contains,

10 Only one of its fruits shall be denied."

11 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High, warned Kadmon,

12 And Nekaybaw, Kadmon's confidante or help mate: "Beware!!! That you shall not transgress the first and only command.

13 Watch again the slanderer, the flatterer, the fallen Anunnagi, whose name is Haylal, but henceforth shall be called Nakhsh;

14 Also curse be upon him, and his offspring, the devil, also called the deceitful one.

15 For he is a whisperer, he is your open enemy, because he was cast out on your account.

16 He wanted that wisdom that you possessed.

17 He willed to be as great as you, beware of the trick of will.

18 "Will" being the gift like fire, that can be used positively or negatively,

19 Like water, that can be used

positively or negatively,

20 Like air, that can be used positively or negatively.

21 And like spirit, that can be used positively or negatively,

22 Be ever watchful of will.

23 Its cunningness is infinite, and its arms is at your destruction.

24 Yet, he, Nakhsh, will only outwit himself,

25 For as the fire consumes its food needed for its light,

26 So will he burn himself out,

28 They will also burn out;

29 Yet, those who gave unto me,

30 And those who give unto me, they will also be eternal.

31 This I teach you: achieve a higher status in your profession.

32 Do not argue with the argumentative, nor provoke them with words.

33 Pause before those who interrupt, and give way to those who verbally attack you.

34 Sleep a shadow hour before speaking.

35 For the unrestrained person is like a storm, which bursts forth like a flame in a pile of straw.

36 It is better for a serpent to be in the house than a fool who comes often.

37 Those who associate with a fool are drawn into wrongdoing.

38 Do not sit when one who is older than you, is standing, even if you have those who live with a fool, die in captivity.

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

*Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El Kuluwm,  
The All*

#### Tablet One The Affirmation

*Lo! Supreme and marvelous are all you've  
done and do. O thou, who are the Aluhum  
of the Creators, The All--All The  
Power of all.*

*Just and true are thy divine ways, O ruler  
of the Etherian Holy Ones.*

*And who is it that dares not revere thee, O  
Aluhum.*

*All that exists, exists by way of The All.  
From All we come, and unto All we  
return.*

*The life in our bodies,*

*The blood in our veins,*

*The breath in our lungs,*

*The thoughts in our hearts.*

#### Tablet Two The Prisoner (19 x 15 = 285)

Lo! Arise you purifiable souls, you  
need to come into one mind, for it is  
your life, and short it is.

2 But ever gracious is El Eloh, ANU,  
who is called A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.  
This ANU is the Most High,

3 Who taught you by his light, the Sun,  
which shines through the inks of  
Yamum, the seas,

4 And the pages of the trees, he  
who has 1000 names, and 3000 tones.

5 Be you prisoners no more in the mud  
of your flesh.

6 Escape into total harmony with the  
Anunnagi, who are the Aluhum in the  
name of our beloved father, ANU,

7 And his children the Anunnagi,  
Aluhum,

8 And by the way of the holy spirits,  
which are the Igigi, and may you be  
born again of the spirit in an Etherian  
form.

9 For I, yes I from afar, yet, ever so  
near am sent, by our father, to bring  
you back into the bosom of A'LYUN  
A'LYUN EL,

10 Who is ANU, the Most High, your  
heavenly one, master of the boundless  
universes.

11 Wrestle not with the facts for there  
is facts beyond any doubt in truth.

12 For there is no strength, nor power  
granted except in he who is called ANU,

13 The ever living master of all the  
worlds, who sent Tammuz, an Adonai,  
who is called the Messiah;

14 My craft Nibiru hovers overhead,  
and it peeks its sight,

15 And its circled rainbows overhead  
are ever so bright,

16 Trust in these signs, and the seen  
and the unseen will be seen without  
doubt.

17 The blind eyed hearts, and the deaf  
and dumb, they wander on in ignorance,  
having not seen Nibiru.

18 This unquestionable truth I have  
brought unto you, and this is the scroll  
of ANU, wherein the wise finds all  
truth.

19 Unquestionable, for it quenches the  
thirst of the woman, and the man in the  
desert of untruth.

20 Rest in your needing spirit, and put  
your trust in the hands of your creators,  
the Anunnagi, Aluhum, and you shall be  
made free.

21 Trust in all of them which precede  
me, and make no distinction between

## CHAPTER FIVE

### GAN

### THE ENCLOSED GARDEN

#### Tablet 9:3

the man of perdition and his son, the man of sin.

4 Yet, by my grace did Miyka'El send 23 elders to re-guide you.

5 Remember, I granted the enclosed garden as a test for you when my Anunnagi said.

6 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High, whose voice spoke unto them said:

7 "I have appointed this enclosed garden for your abode.

8 It will shelter you from cold and heat, hunger, and thirst.

9 Take at your discretion of everything that it contains,

10 Only one of its fruits shall be denied."

11 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High, warned Kadmon,

12 And Nekaybaw, Kadmon's confidante or help mate: "Beware!!! That you shall not transgress the first and only command.

13 Watch again the slanderer, the flatterer, the fallen Anunnagi, whose name is Haylal, but henceforth shall be called Nakhash;

14 Also curse be upon him, and his offspring, the devil, also called the deceitful one.

15 For he is a whisperer, he is your open enemy, because he was cast out on your account.

16 He wanted that wisdom that you possessed.

17 He willed to be as great as you, beware of the trick of will.

18 "Will" being the gift like fire, that can be used positively or negatively,

19 Like water, that can be used

#### Tablet 9:38

positively or negatively,

20 Like air, that can be used positively or negatively.

21 And like spirit, that can be used positively or negatively,

22 Be ever watchful of will.

23 Its cunningness is infinite, and its arms is at your destruction.

24 Yet, he, Nakhash, will only outwit himself,

25 For as the fire consumes its food needed for its light,

26 So will he burn himself out,

28 They will also burn out;

29 Yet, those who gave unto me,

30 And those who give unto me, they will also be eternal.

31 This I teach you: achieve a higher status in your profession.

32 Do not argue with the argumentative, nor provoke them with words.

33 Pause before those who interrupt, and give way to those who verbally attack you.

34 Sleep a shadow hour before speaking.

35 For the unrestrained person is like a storm, which bursts forth like a flame in a pile of straw.

36 It is better for a serpent to be in the house than a fool who comes often.

37 Those who associate with a fool are drawn into wrongdoing.

38 Do not sit when one who is older than you, is standing, even if you have those who live with a fool, die in captivity.

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

*Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El' Kuluwm,  
The All*

#### Tablet One The Affirmation

*Lo! Supreme and marvelous are all you've  
done and do. O thou, who are the Aluhum  
of the Creators, The All-All The  
Power of all.*

*Just and true are thy divine ways, O ruler  
of the Etherian Holy Ones.*

*And who is it that dares not revere thee, O  
Aluhum.*

*All that exists, exists by way of The All.  
From All we come, and unto All we  
return.*

*The life in our bodies,  
The blood in our veins,  
The breath in our lungs,  
The thoughts in our hearts.*

#### Tablet Two The Prisoner (19 x 15 = 285)

Lo! Arise you purifiable souls, you  
need to come into one mind, for it is  
your life, and short it is.

2 But ever gracious is El Elohim, ANU,  
who is called A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.  
This ANU is the Most High,

3 Who taught you by his light, the Sun,  
which shines through the inks of  
Yamum, the seas,

4 And the pages of the trees, he  
who has 1000 names, and 3000 tones.

5 Be you prisoners no more in the mud  
of your flesh.

6 Escape into total harmony with the  
Anunnagi, who are the Aluhum in the  
name of our beloved father, ANU,

7 And his children the Anunnagi,  
Aluhum,

8 And by the way of the holy spirits,  
which are the Igigi, and may you be  
born again of the spirit in an Etherian  
form.

9 For I, yes I from afar, yet, ever so  
near am sent, by our father, to bring  
you back into the bosom of A'LYUN  
A'LYUN EL,

10 Who is ANU, the Most High, your  
heavenly one, master of the boundless  
universes.

11 Wrestle not with the facts for there  
is facts beyond any doubt in truth.

12 For there is no strength, nor power  
granted except in he who is called ANU,

13 The ever living master of all the  
worlds, who sent Tammuz, an Adonai,  
who is called the Messiah;

14 My craft Nibiru hovers overhead,  
and it peeks its sight,

15 And its circled rainbows overhead  
are ever so bright,

16 Trust in these signs, and the seen  
and the unseen will be seen without  
doubt.

17 The blind eyed hearts, and the deaf  
and dumb, they wander on in ignorance,  
having not seen Nibiru.

18 This unquestionable truth I have  
brought unto you, and this is the scroll  
of ANU, wherein the wise finds all  
truth.

19 Unquestionable, for it quenches the  
thirst of the woman, and the man in the  
desert of untruth.

20 Rest in your needing spirit, and put  
your trust in the hands of your creators,  
the Anunnagi, Aluhum, and you shall be  
made free.

21 Trust in all of them which precede  
me, and make no distinction between

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 2:21

any of them, and surrender completely.

22 So that you may once again put on the robes of Afsu, the Sun, ever so bright,

23 Blinding the eyes of his disagreeable sons, and turning the faces from impenetrable celestial ignorance, unto consciousness.

24 Call out in **Taful** for forgiveness from the ruler, and petition through impartiality with humility and justice, in which that is your right to the throne.

25 Call, and come praise in a universal love, which is far beyond this one, planet Qi,

26 Positioned ever so careful in this small galaxy - its weight 6 sextillion tons a unit followed by 1 and 20 ciphers moving at a speed of 1,037, 1/3rd miles per hour, as it revolves around your life star, Afsu, Sun,

27 Your planet Tiamat, Qi, Ge, Gaia also spelled Ki, Ereth, Ard, Terra or Earth,

28 Being at one time adjacent to your Sheshgi, Kingu, Luna, Yaw-rayakh, Qamar or the Moon.

29 Her birth date being 11,000,000,000 billion years ago as of this birth date written. You have lost your celestial contact nearly 6,000 years ago,

30 Giving rule to Anshar, Saturn being put under the spell of Kingu called the great Anzu who is Leviathan that old Nakhsh called Ibliys and Sama'El, or Haylal.

31 Your father, ANU who in all, governs all, and he has forgiven you to this very day through my guidance;

32 For I, Malachi am an executor of his will. I am not a prophet, newsbearer or one of the ones that was sent.

#### Tablet 2:39

33 Though I have been given the ability to prophecy and I have been sent as an apostle,

34 I am not merely a prophet or an apostle, I am a reformer, a re-newer.

35 I have come to renew your 25,000 year history, I am an incarnation of Murduk.

36 Come unto me, you all that I may show you what is to befall this world;

37 Turning bitter pages of honey to sweet. Again, for the devotee on their journey to the all powerful ANU, whose then home is within The All.

38 Ask of me, I shall by leave of my grandfather ANU who is beyond your comprehension at this point in your life, who is the ruler of the galactical heavens.

39 Holy is his names 99+1 given unto ANU:

El Jamul, *The Beauty*, El Latuf, *"The Kind"*, El Karum, *"The Generous"*, El Tabus *"The Considerate"*, El Shaaruk, *"The Sharing, The Most High"* El Khaarud *"The Caring"*, El Shafug *"The Compassion"*, El A'ashug *"The Loving"*, El Hasut *"The Concerned"*, El Naafun, *"The Giver"*, El Ghanuy *"The Enricher"*, El Razug *"The Provider"*, El Kawul *"The Nourisher"*, El La'ut, *"The Feeder"*, El Rabb *"The Sustainer"*, El Wahub *"The Endower, The Most High"*, El Manuh, *"The Bestower"*, El Gadul *"The Grower"*, El Dahuth *"The Knowledge"*, El Nasur *"The Aider, The Most High"*, El Haduy *"The Guide"*, El Wahuy *"The Inspirer, The Most High"*, El Tamul *"The Supporter"*, El Khabuk *"The Embracer"*, El Shaju' *"The Encourager"* El Rafur *"The Uplifter"*, El Ba'uth *"The Raiser"*, El Najul *"The Revealer"* El Fasur *"The Explainer"*, El Sharuf *"The Honorer"*, El



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 2:39

Tablet 2:53

Waluy *"The Nearest Friend,"* El Sahub *"The Companion,"* El Wakul *"The Advocate,"* El Manun *"The Benefactor,"* El Baaguy *"The Enduring,"* El Khaalud *"The Everlasting,"* El Garub *"The Near,"* El Hawut *"The Surrounding,"* El Majub *"The Responder,"* El A'zum *"The Supreme,"* El A'zuz *"The Mighty,"* El Nanuy *"The Brave,"* El Gadur *"The Power,"* El Gawuy *"The Strong,"* El A'zum *"The Great,"* El Bahuy *"The Glory,"* El Jabur *"The Majesty,"* El Jalul *"The Beneficent,"* El Baruf *"The Knower,"* El Hamul *"The Carrier,"* El Hakum *"The Wise,"* El Thaahum *"The Overstanding,"* El Wa'ub *"The Aware,"* El Shahud *"The Witness,"* El Wadhuh *"The Evident,"* El Nazur, *"The Seer,"* El Samu' *"The Heaver,"* El Ladun *"The Judge,"* El Barhun *"The Proof,"* El Maluk *"The Ruler,"* El Sayud *"The Master,"* El Harus *"The Protector,"* El Rahmun *"The Yielder,"* El Rahum *"The Mercy,"* El Ghafur *"The Forgiver,"* El Maduh *"The Exalter,"* El Hamud *"The Praise,"* El Sawur *"The Fashioner,"* El Khalug *"The Creator,"* El Badur *"The Beginner,"* El Wah *"The First,"* El Akhur *"The Last,"* El Haayuh *"The Living,"* El Gaayum *"The Subsisting,"* El Sharuf *"The Honor,"* El Hasus *"The Appreciated,"* El Makhtuf *"The Hidden,"* El Sarun *"The Secret,"* El Gadush *"The Holy,"* El Shalum *"The Peace,"* El Jabuy *"The Positive,"* El Amun *"The Faith,"* El Basut *"The Spreader,"* El Gabul *"The Acceptor,"* El Shafuy *"The Healer,"* El Saluh *"The Repairer,"* El Khalus *"The Purifier,"* El Hafuzyan *"The Guardian,"* El Mustamadeer *"The Director,"* El Sabur *"The Patient,"* El Rasun *"The Calmer,"* El Ratuh *"The Relaxer,"* El Dayun *"The Soother,"* El Tasul *"The Connector,"* El Rabut *"The*

*Binder,"* El Manush *"The Source,"* El Najuy *"The Saviour,"* El Mujadud *"The Reformer,"* El Sabul *"The Path,"* Yaa Hu *"Oh Creative Force Of Will."*

40 He also gave you the birth pains of your planets of wicked beings, called Reptilians.

41 The Moon which was originally called Kingu, then Sheshgi, was parted from Tiamat, Earth 24,000,000,000 billion years ago.

42 As recorded in the Enuma Elish, from amongst the Anunnagi who formed Tiamat's host, Kingu, which was elevated;

43 Tiamat made Kingu great, by being anointed head of her ranks, to command her host,

44 And to raise her weapons for the encounter, and to be lead in for the combat.

45 In the battle to be, the commander, these, to the hand of Kingu, Tiamat entrusted.

46 As she caused him to be in her host, she pronounced: "I have cast a spell for you," she said to him;

47 "I have made you great in the assembly of the Anunnagi,

48 To have dominion over the Anunnagi, I have given unto thee. Verily, you are supreme!"

49 Tiamat gave Kingu "The Tablet of Destinies," and she fastened it on his breast.

50 Kingu was elevated, and he had received a heavenly rank.

51 It was this "sin" of Tiamat, in which gave Kingu his own orbital "destiny,"

52 That enraged the other planets, to the point of "calling in" Nibiru that was also called Murduk,

53 To put an end to Tiamat and her

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 2:53

out of-line consort. In the ensuing celestial battle.

54 Tiamat was split in two: one half was shattered; the other half, accompanied by Sheshgi, was thrust into a new orbit to become the Earth and its Moon.

55 And Kingu, who had become chief among them, Murduk made shrink, as a Duggae, "*Mass Of Lifeless Clay*." Yet it had life in its seas.

56 Murduk took from Kingu the Tablet Of Destinies which was not rightfully his;

57 And sealed on it, his own seal, and fastened it to his own breast.

58 Deprived of its orbital momentum, Kingu was reduced to the status of a mere satellite- a Moon. This is the story of the birth of your moon, as recorded in the Enuma Elish

59 You have seen me from the day I was born and you have tested me again and again.

60 Too long have I felt your tortuous swords of doubt piercing my heavy heart.

61 We the Anunnagi being born before your AFSU, the sun 76,000,000,000,000 trillion years ago,

62 And your star the sun being born 93,000,000,000 billion years ago, placing it by the way of 554 million tons of hydrogen changing into 550 million tons of helium each second,

63 4 million remaining, creating planets such as yours.

64 Your sun being placed 93,000,000 million miles from Tiamat.

65 The explosion of sound travels at the speed of 1,124, 1,100 feet per second. It being 853,474 miles in a diameter,

66 Thus, aligning itself with your

#### Tablet 2:77

Earth in the time when it positions itself, in the location of revolution Earth in the Lunar Logging of 1982 in the Gregorian Calendar, and in the year 1983 in the Gregorian Calendar,

67 When the alignment of the great vortex will open again, in the Lunar Logging of the year 1993 in the Gregorian Calendar, and then in 2003 A.D. when Nibiru will arrive for the 144,000. It will depart in 2030 A.D., of the great vortex, and it will open in 2043 A.D., and we, the Anunnagi will depart forever.

68 Its light, sun reaching you every 8 minutes and 20 seconds,

69 Which allows life forms to flourish, which gives growth, life.

70 The provider of the earthquakes after the meteorite showers that brought the darkness upon the face of the deep after crashing down on the tip of the Yucatan.

71 Look into the light and there you will see me standing at your door, knocking ever so lightly, for me to originate in the pure darkness with ANU.

72 I will hear and welcome you in my grandfather ANU's, house in the Orion star constellation, houses of many rooms;

73 Which is a Great kingdom of thrones; fit for rulers alone.

74 In each, 7 in all, or 7 to the 7th power of 7. His, ANU's is 9 to the 9th power of 9.

75 Woe to those who turn away, and are impatient with me,

76 Know that I, Malachi am walking you in the valley of fear.

77 So fear not, for persecution is a sign of truth.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW PART

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 2:78

78 I will let you drink from the cup of everlasting truth.

79 And I suffer to protect you from the hissing ones who whispers disagreeable suggestions,

80 Placing questions of doubt about the galactical heavens in your heart.

81 So fall not into their treacherous grips as did many who were chosen before you,

82 Asking that our father ANU, manifest before their weak and vain eyes, calling Yaaquub their father.

83 Woe unto you, daughters and sons of Izraa'el, the tribe of Enqi.

84 Where are you now? Where have you gone? For we see you no more.

85 Who can you turn to now for manna and quail?

86 No more parting of waters and the sending of seven plagues for your sake.

87 For you have been wiped from our sight.

88 So, think about and ponder the scriptures, El Torah, before you.

89 Do not question the pages of my servants. These present wisdom. The Holy Tablets.

90 Don't differentiate between the wise that are sent to you. Make no distinction, one between the other, be they religious, Abram, Mose, Buddha, Krishna, Confucius, Hermes, Yashu'a, Muhammad, or be they philosophical, such as Plato, Khalil Gibran, Edgar Cayce,

91 And submit yourselves by throwing your lowly flesh to the Earth in prostration and **Taful** and seek protection in your Master, **A'LYUN A'LYUN EL**.

92 Remember there was once a worshipper whose name I will leave out

#### Tablet 2:106

for your thoughts to seek out. He worshipped and agreed to obey Zuen, who is also called Anzu, or Shaytun,

93 This Shaytun, asked him to prostrate at once before him in the name of Kadmon's progeny, his daughters and sons.

94 At that point in time, his judgment was removed.

95 He didn't know whether he stood or sat, he arrived or departed.

96 Yet, he cried out to this Shaytun, asking, why have you beguiled me?

97 Any of you who think that you can do without the yielding and the merciful master of all the worlds,

98 You shall be cast from the garden of delight and the swords of the Garubaat shall be crossed on the gates.

99 But when she, Nekaybaw, who is also called Hawwah, or Eve repented by way of Seth, he yielded,

100 Ordering the Garubaat to raise their crossed swords,

101 So that those of her seed who obey may re-enter the tree of eternal life and read El Lawuh Shil Masury "*the Tablet Of Destiny*" which sits beneath it.

102 He's called the Yelder because he yielded at the gates of the garden.

103 Often was he merciful to you in the name of ANU the yelder, the merciful.

104 Nakhash said unto him, on highest, you are trying to betray me and your own soul for even I spoke,

105 Shaytun knows no one can disobey the master of the worlds, and you have no right to have the ability to procreate.

106 Nakhash said, I have taken on many forms in all places, called Rabbi, Preacher, Pastor, Guide, Imaam, Sheikh, Guru, Sage, Wizard,

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW III 4111

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 2:107

#### Tablet 2:131

107 Soothsayer, Mystic, Mother, Sufi, City, Place, Father, Friend, Pet, Food, Habit, Drink, Hobby; you find me in all these things.

108 You must Protect your soul, slide not into binding partners with The Most High, ANU,

109 But merely close your eyes, contemplating the wonders of The Most High,

110 From the cursed Shaytun "*satan*" for this is the heart of Wahedess, "*oneness*" of A'lyun A'lyun El, the Most High, as Murduk as Al Khidr, Malachi-Zodoq York-El made it known to all.

111 And Shaytun will flee from every part of you at the sounds of these words, for you cannot think past The Most High, El Baaruf, "*The Knowing*."

112 Those were his very own words. Haylal who is called Shaytun used to go through all the 7 heavens calling out for helpers, and 200 of my Malaa'ika, angelic brothers followed him, residing on Al Ard, the planet Earth in the land called Nod.

113 They would listen at the doors of heaven, learning, and at the recitation of the Revelation of El Garun, before they were sent down in the 19th point in El Layul Shil Gadur, "*The Night Of Power*".

114 Spoken are these words which are read sealed on his holy pages therein.

115 So, bring forth the imagination, for only he could have learned from you.

116 On the conception of Tammuz as Horus or Krishna, or Maitreya, or Yashua, or Isa, or Jesus, the galactical heavens were banded, still, he used to go to the fourth heaven.

117 Then on the conception of the seal

of El Nabuyaat, "the news bearers," of that blood line of Ahmad who is called in tones Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin, and Haylal' entry into all the galactical heavens were banded.

118 Calling him in his Garun, Shaytun 88 times, Ibliys 11 times, and Taaghuwt 8 times.

119 The system of scaring him away by the flaming Garubaat was instilled.

120 At the grace birth of Kadmon, Shaytun shouted to his offspring and all rallied around him.

121 They asked as to what bewildered and perplexed him so.

122 Khannaas, who is Shaytun said, woe is to me.

123 Because of this birth, I will witness great changes in El Leulaat, the galactical heavens and on El Gi the planet Earth,

124 From the early shadow hour until this time.

125 Verily, some rare but powerful thing is herald.

126 I have not seen a color change of this dimension, and the likeness of this,

127 Since the time of that magnificent ascension to the galactical heavens, and to the fall of 1/3rd of the stars from his grace.

128 At this point, the Jinns, disagreeable Angelic Beings sons of Shaytun,

129 Trusted that he would show them those things that are repulsive to their master.

130 Everyone dispersed into different directions in the planet Earth in the year, 5,430, of earth time, for on that hour was a light born.

131 Recalling all events, they reported that they couldn't discover any pure light in anything.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 2:132

#### Tablet 2:158

132 Haylal entered the world from the beginning by impregnating himself into the flesh of several tones, by tones, it meant several beings with different names that lived on Tiamat.

133 I will mention here: Cain, Caesar, Alexander, called The Great, Herod, Attila the Hun, Marco Polo, Napoleon, Louis the 14th,

134 To mention a few, Abu Lahab, and Yazid.

135 Still, there are some in this world to come 30 in all.

136 And here now around 1400 years later, in the revolution of the planet, the pure green light returned to behead the hissing one, Dajjaal.

137 Shaytun cried out, in the one born, Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin, is a seed, Malachi Zodoq York-El, destined to rid the universe of the likes of me.

138 So as prophecy would have it. Shaytun says "women shall bruise my head, and I your heal."

139 Set off Shaytun circling the galaxy from Anshar, Saturn. Anshar, Saturn is the 6th planet in order from the sun.

140 Its diameter is 75,111 miles, 6 times the size of Earth.

141 Second largest in this galaxy, you can see this disagreeable beast with an unaided eye.

142 Its period of rotation is 10 hours and 14 minutes.

143 6,000 rings are interwoven around Anshar, Saturn, and there, the planet for Anshar is the disagreeable gas,

144 An electro-magnetic forcefield encircles the planet as a vapor shield.

145 Its distance from the Afsu, the sun, is 886 million, miles.

146 And at its closest approach to Earth, Saturn which is approximately

793,246,123 miles.

147 Saturn has 10 moons.

148 It takes about 10,759 Earth days, or 29 1/2 Earth years to circle the sun,

149 To 354 Lunar or 365 solar days, or one year of the planet Earth's time.

150 Sacred year of 269 days; Venusian year of 584 days; the true Solar year is 365, 2,422 days.

151 My daughters and sons, the called in tones, the Mayans, they calculated 365, 2,420 days.

152 Saturn's axis tilts at 27 degrees from the perpendicular position.

153 The atmosphere of Anshar, Saturn is hydrogen, helium, methane, and ammonia.

154 The Greeks, from which the last of the 10 kingdoms of the son's of Javan son of Japheth son of Noah.

155 This Javan took Iris and they gave birth to Java Man.

156 This brotherhood derived from afar and shall come again and the beast will rise up out of the sea having 7 heads,

157 And 10 horns, named Anshar, Saturn after Cronus. Cronus, a Titan who ruled the universe until he was dethroned by his son Zeus, who came to remove Shaytun.

158 As mystery signifies the hidden system so Saturn is the hidden deity. The Chaldeans called it Satur, and that is Stur or S=66 T=400 U=6 R=200. The apocalyptic number "666" which replaced the real letters zayn zayn zayn for zig zag zig. The name Lat, the hidden one, this is Apollo the sun, called also Apolleion or Siva, which is Sheevah, the destroyer called Shaysh or Shish - Shaw, father of the 6th from Aramic. Which he is one of the true



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 2:158

Trinity, and it was so, Latin came from Lat and this Titan.

159 Titan is also the name of the 10th planet. Anshar, Saturn also bears the names:

160 Sagoush, Kainanu and Horus the bull.

161 His wife was Ops, the female deity of lust and harvest.

162 He had 7 children: Hestia, Laya, Demeter, Hera;

163 Hades - hell, Poseidon - Greek deity of the sea, and Zeus.

164 Because of Cronus swallowing his children, he is frequently identified with Baal Saturnus. This was their El.

165 The halo on Jesus' head, as depicted by the Christians, symbolizes the rings of Anshar, Saturn, as bright as the sun or the Sol of the Solar System. When the sun of deity died with a Crown of the thorns on his head, the Crown of thorns on his head is symbolic of the sun's rays.

166 For the Romans regarded Saturn, as a deity. The pope symbolizes Mephistopheles, who wears the fish head of Dagon upon his head called Mitre.

167 Each year, the Romans worshipped Shaytun with a festival, called the Saturnalia celebrated December 17 for 7 days.

168 Making a ring around it, then encircling Earth.

169 Encircling the planet Earth 6 times increasing in speed by 6.

170 Then he, Shaytun, is aware of the 666 that marks his time:

171 In the location of the revolution of the planet Earth, in the Lunar Logging in the 1966th year of the Gregorian Calendar; being Saturn is the 6th planet

#### Tablet 2:177

from the sun,  
172 When they opened the 6th vortex, to let the disagreeable beings in this world; which was the rebirth of Zuen.

173 The sun represents everlasting life. El Tama-Reaat "*The Egyptians*" have faith in as long as the sun come up, the Earth will live. El Tama-Reaat The Egyptians nurtured the sun and it would continue to proceed on its journey of growth. The sun or son of deity represented everlasting life on this planet, now called Earth.

174 The son was giving up his life for you, and he was to rise again. This "son" in Egypt was called Horus. So you have horizon, or Horus rising.

175 There will always be light on the planet called Earth as long as the sun continues to show itself. And as long as the sun shows itself, there will be everlasting life. For 3 days, the sun is fixed on the sundial at the same place. It then moves again in the Lunar logging in the 25th points in December; this was its rebirth, the sun was reborn. It begins its annual journey in the Lunar logging in the 25th point in December.

176 And as you know within the false religion of Christianity, you are taught that Jesus was supposedly born in the Lunar logging in the 25th point in December. This is all symbolic of the sun in Christianity that was born or reborn. It's called solar biology or simply Horus - scope, horoscope.

177 When the sun comes up behind the water, it proceeds to walk across the water, and this is symbolic of God walking across the water. They always dress Jesus in red and blue. The red is the sun, the blue is the water. This gives the appearance of the setting of the sun

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 2:177

of God walks away, and the sun goes away and comes back.

178 Oh you, elated ones, praise your master and shed tears of gratitude; for now is the time to shed the soul of this vicious bacteria that plagues your body, and come up in degrees of thinking. Raise in density, in degrees of patience, in degrees of purity in heart.

179 Give freely of that which the provider has provided you. The purifier, to take the head of the beast, and adorn their heads with manna, the mushroom, for the day of Saturn or Saturday.

180 I will bruise him on his mark 666, oh coverer of truth who bears, the mark on his forehead.

181 I'm called in tones Al Mukhlas, destroyer of Khannaas. For, after I have rid you of the evils, which you so freely partake from this tree of sin, in the Enclosed Garden of Delight;

182 And once I have removed religion, which controls the minds of my people, 1. Judaism, 2. Christism, 3. Muhammadism, 4. and all the other Isms, and I have casted out Shaytun's children, and removed his head and summoned the knowledge of all false things, that made you see other than The Most High, ANU in this Earth's domain.

183 I will employ no less than 7 billion angelic messengers as your servants, to wash you in the pure spirit of Shafu'ane for 1000 years.

184 I will lock Haylal in Kurnugi, the bottomless pit for a short time. I chained him for 1000 years, in that he was restricted from his evil activities, for the time the 144,000 are with the Lamb in the Crystal City. And cast him into The Bottomless Pit, and shut him up, and set

#### Tablet 2:195

a seal upon him. This seal was placed on the pit, so the malevolent ones would not be able to lead the nations into darkness anymore with his evil acts, until the one thousand years are finished, and after that he will be able to emerge for a very little time, in which this time elapse was from 1966 A.D., when the war started. The beginning of the end of his rule ended on June 6 1996 A.D. and will end on June 26, 1999 A.D. In the year 2003 A.D. the vortex will open allowing the Shams to come to the earth to pick up the worthy 144,000. This pick up will occur until 2030 A.D., and then the Mother Plane Nibiru will depart in 2043 A.D.

185 On the first gathering of the heavenly body and our servant, name by tone, Ahmad,

186 Being under the inspiration, spoke before the multitudes.

187 Come you all, out of the world,

188 Do not drink of the intoxicating spirit of Shaytun.

189 Come you all into the world ruled by the master, for he is of the father, and the father is in him.

190 Blessed are they who learn true love.

191 Rewarded are they who share true love, in their father's name.

192 I question you. Why has all this befallen us at this point in life's time?

193 The Bad is dressed in the garb of agreeable and false as an imitation of truth, that has slipped into the garden changing it by flattery into devilishment.

194 Can we destroy him? A star is an enormous ball of gas, mostly hydrogen;

195 Atoms are jammed close together in the center; which is nuclei that create

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 2:195

the heat of light of each star, symbolically the Jinn, for that light of a star is a form of fire.

196 A star is born every 7,000 light years.

197 A light year is equal to  $E=mc^2$  or Energy = matter times the speed of light; from energy changed to matter.

198 As a spaceship approaches the speed of light which is 186,272 miles per second,

199 Objects that they approach will take on a red glow.

200 Time will begin to slow down.

201 When they have reached 99.999 percent of the speed of light they could travel to a star 37 light years away.

202 A light year is the distance light can travel in one Earth year;

203 That is 186,272 miles every second and 5,874,273,792 miles every year.

204 He became matter in the physical and from matter to energy you will become spirit.

205 You in your time equals the distance light travels in one year, be it solar or lunar.

206 Depending on the mathematicians or individuals located north, south,

207 East or west on Earth, multiplied times the speed of light,

208 186,272 miles per second, by the amount of days in Earth's lunar or solar year.

209 A light year is the distance light travels in one year.

210 The formula: 186,272 miles per second times 365 days.

211 Derive the exact time per day based on the sun, be it now:

212 23 hours, 56 minutes and 6 seconds.

213 Stars are born in cycles of 7; out of

black holes that are at the last stage in the life of very large stars.

214 They are products of a physical aging.

215 The gravitational collapse of the star culminates in the formation of a black hole when the star's radius shrinks to less than itself.

216 Black holes give off no light. The fate of a star depends on its mass.

217 The more massive the star, the stronger its internal energy.

218 The larger its gravitational attraction and the greater its collapse.

219 At the center of a black hole the star that dies is crushed out of existence by the force of gravity.

220 Any stray matter or energy that passes too close to its horizon will be drawn into the whirlpool, which is the black hole.

221 There are so many stars with masses significantly larger than your sun.

222 There are numerable black holes in space,

223 Thus black holes are able to influence stars, that are a distance of light years away.

224 Then if you add the amount of days in light years,

225 You will come up with the distance which light travels in one year.

226 Digit, digit, digit, digit, digit add it if you wish, 6 trillion is the starting point.

227 If you take this figure you have the distance of most stars.

228 Sunlight must be at least 10 to 5 astronomical units away-or more than 16 million km.

229 One kilometer equal to 1000 meters, 3,280.8 feet, or about 5/8ths of a

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 2:229

#### Tablet 2:261

mile.

230 The distance light travels in one year, be it solar or lunar,

231 And times 7000, then times itself by 7000 is the exact time 1 star is born.

232 The birth of a star is contraction of interstellar gas.

233 Its outer parts are attracted towards the center by the gravitational attraction of the atoms in the cloud as a whole.

234 Slowly it heats up and contracts until nuclear reactions begin in the center.

235 Energy nor matter cannot be destroyed by man nor woman, only changed in its appearance - moving from:

236 Person to person-place to place-planet to planet-galaxy to galaxy-eon to eon and then on.

237 Only A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High can destroy him.

238 We must avoid him so as not to give him more power, thereby avoiding his pull.

239 The seed of flattery is planted deep into Earth.

240 The Earth having many flowers of many colors;

241 So beautiful to the weary eye. So prosperous to the disagreeable; so acceptable to the needing woman and man.

242 They seek to crucify me. Please forgive them.

243 Be ever so willing to die for my sake? For I have died a many times for your sakes.

244 And I will give you the cup of eternal life for even at this moment your name has been re-entered into the tablet of eternal life.

245 No mortal can do this thing by

blood or by wealth; for only at death are the real earnings obtained.

246 Mold yourself well in Right Knowledge, Nuwaubu.

247 While your soul is like a full cup running over.

248 Clothe yourself in the best of garments, make the sun your crown of gold,

249 And put Shesh-gi, The Moon under her feet that no more unclean or impure spirits may enter into the Sun,

250 For the highest and best life is still yet to come.

251 Yea, it's with me on the right of your father and my father.

252 To love your father is what I bring to you; to love your sister and brother as yourself in all means is your key to eternal life:

253 For he, the ever so compassionate, and sharing, created you virtuous and in pure happiness with no needs, or desires.

254 There was nothing for you to seek after.

255 Ponder on this thought: Corks need not learn to swim.

256 The Holy Tabernacle is a pool of learning, still waves un-distressed.

257 The breeze against the leaves creates the Anunnagi music.

258 Music is composed of 2 sounds, and an assimilation comes to the real matter by putting ones behavior in harmony with A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High. This format of life is created in the harmonic grid with tones of vibration.

259 One, three, five...

260 Laahuwt, Malakuwt, Naasuwt, the 3 realms on Awum, Aum, or Om. A sound you all make when seeking a thought Um, "Aum".

261 Harmony is seeing the heavenly

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 2:261

hosts around the 24 elders in number,  
who are controlling the foul of the air,  
and earth, and the beasts of the field,  
man, and cow.

262 Harmony is even coming forth  
from the throne.

263 Agreeable works, agreeable deeds,  
agreeable people. And what will make  
you know the meanings of these words.

264 I am your Comforter in these last  
days of discomfort.

Come ye lost but now found in the west  
unto me; for I am your light in these last  
days of ignorance.

265 Your Assurer.

266 For those who are torn by doubt;  
behold me, I am.

267 For I have come to you from afar  
with a pure soul, agreeable, in truth, and  
as a servant of ANU, who I called for  
you Allah.

268 Awake and walk beside me.

269 Behold my hand stretched forth  
unto you, and my heart is there in it. I  
place my trust and my heart in your  
care.

270 You were love, my love. And now  
my heart is broken for your children are  
yet unborn.

271 Oh lost like salt; lost you your  
savor many a year ago.

272 I weep more tears than all your  
seas.

273 I pleaded for your salvation, and  
the ever forgiving granted me but a  
short time to be with you.

274 Oh you, couldn't you but know  
me?

275 Merely look up with the energy  
eye, and behold my rainbow is  
encircling your dwelling.

276 You have showed me the face of  
hate for my love.

#### Tablet 3:5

277 The sword clothed in my blood for  
your freedom.

278 Sweet vision, look down on them,  
that my voice may dwell in them, and  
that they too may partake of the love in  
you without doubt.

279 Even in hell have you called them.

280 Seeing the spell, I will break it; and  
despite the cross,

281 I will un-crucify them so that they  
may resurrect from the dead, and all  
eyes will behold your glory, ANU.

282 Many times over for them will I  
break it: the wicked spell.

283 This is the vision that came to me  
while I was in the flesh on ANU, The  
Most High's day, in ANU'S hour, and  
in the midst of the enemy.

284 Come you to the arms of my love  
that I may teach you of these things  
forgotten by the time:

285 The compassionate, ever loving,  
all merciful, provider. Help these weary  
bones that I may shine forth and raise a  
new light of submission in them. This is  
spoken by Amunnubi Rooakhptah,  
Atum-Ra.

#### Tablet Three

#### The Mission

(19 x 2=38)

Lo! ANU, EL A'LYUN A'LYUN EL  
The Most Highest Of The High Ones,

2 Who is the breath in my body, the  
blood in my veins, the light in my day,

3 Please help me love those who do not  
overstand me and hate me,

4 Not knowing that you sent me to  
them with the Nuwaubu, Right  
Knowledge.

5 Oh A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most  
High, could I have been sent to lead the



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 3:5

ants,  
6 Since, 4/5ths of all living creatures are insects?

7 I think they could have overstood better than these vain-glorious human beings.

8 O A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, my ruler,, forgive me for this question?

9 It is the cry of this half-human nature you gave me in your work.

10 O my beloved grandfather ANU, do I have your permission to cry for those who do not love you;

11 The hurt, the pain they are doomed to receive for their transgressions? For they cannot see, nor hear you.

12 I know, O my father, that you gave them senses with which to praise you.

13 O ruler, who has the power to extract the salt from our tears,

14 And the savor from the salt, divide also the disagreeable from agreeable in our hearts.

15 Part again the Reed Sea called the Red Sea by those who need to re-think. Part again agreeableness, and disagreeableness in the Earth,

16 And let us walk your path; the path of those before us.

17 Oh my father, I see the path, and I want to teach them to walk on it,

18 For the love of you and not because of fear. Help me! Help me!

19 O seal of El Nabuyaat, prophets, "news bearers," Muhammad, the comforter, I see you have glorified Yashua's name, Rawuh Shil ANU.

20 He has sent you to them, but they do not have faith.

21 I still love them so very much.

22 Shaikh Khidr, thank you for your time.

23 Again green is our destiny in Earth,

#### Tablet 4:1

for it is as refreshing as the birth of grass,

24 The growth of trees and flowers, the sound of birds; and the signs of summer.

25 You put the Illustrious truth into my humble heart.

26 Now I even desire to help the cursed people, for they too need my help.

27 Clean them not of their cursed disease, but of the sins of their hands and feet which keep them pointing and walking, as if to say: I cannot see A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

28 But they do!

29 Please take their hands off the faces of my foolish brothers and sisters, daughters and sons -- let them see please.

30 Let me blink for the whole world, and when my eyes are open again, let me see Nusqu, who bore the title Gabriy'El and his host before you.

31 For you and only you are the provider of all things, that we see and cannot see,

32 Plus what we miss, and try to miss, is what I speak to all the world.

33 I am here for you, and I am the lamp which will light your way to A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

34 Look this way! Look this way!

35 I am here! Love A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

36 I am here to teach love!

37 Love of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High!

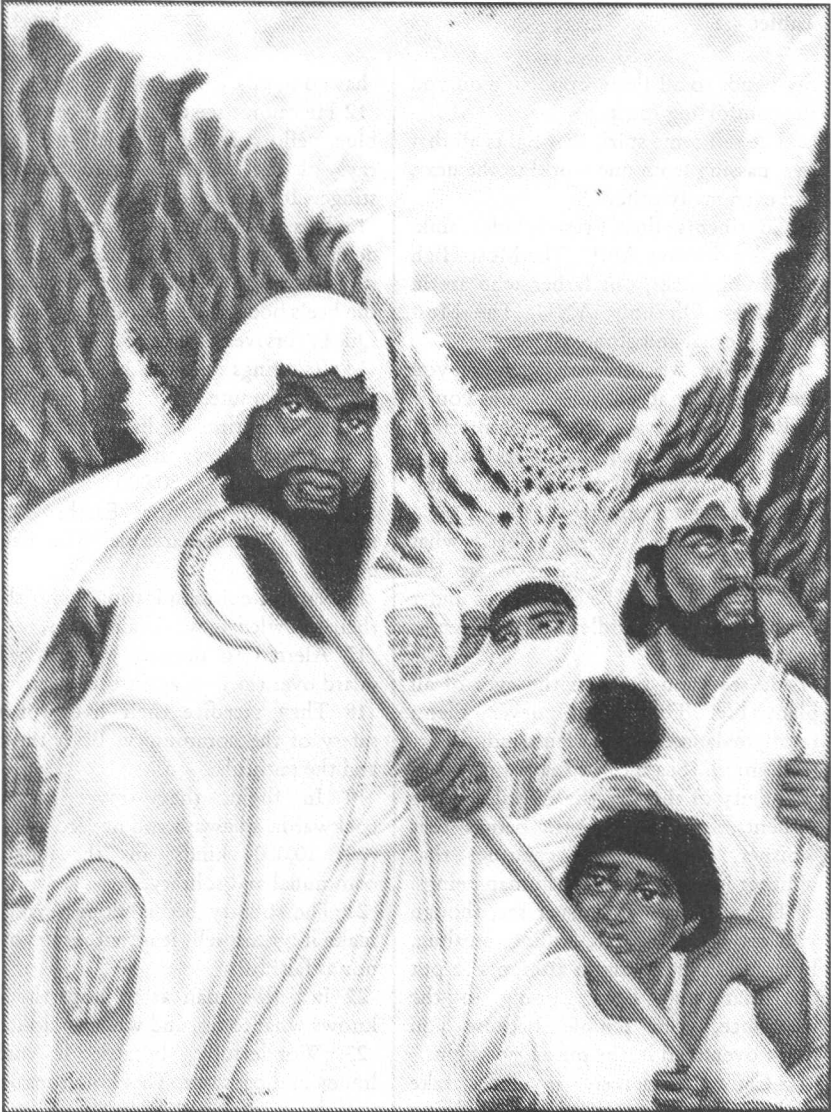
38 O ANU, The Most High forgive us all!

#### Tablet Four

#### The Wanders

(19 x 12 = 228)

Lo! While in this planet, I stretch forth



**Figure 175**  
**Moses Parting The Red Sea**

## BEHAYMAW

## THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 4:1

my hands to all flesh, importing on you the comforting spirit.

2 The self same spirit that lights all that live, passing from one world to the next, and even many others.

3 Continents float, yet pebbles sink; none knows save ANU, The Most High the strengthener, our father who are in the skies; Oh holy ANU, The Most High, eternal and alone, all seeing.

4 Trust me, worship him as though you see him; truly at all times he sees you.

5 Put the captivate bone of your right hand on your nose; all fingers pointed upward, and try and describe your hand without memorizing it.

6 It is too close to see. That's what happens with the world. You are too close to see its evils, be one fungus under a rock in the middle of the deepest ocean.

7 He sees you through the eyes of all plant life. The world, never silent; totally balanced by his command.

8 Yamum, Sea-life, orYaam known as the deity of the Sea, the Reptilians, the serpents, or snakes those beings that whisper, not hiss, the creatures that whisper into the hearts of human beings.

9 Those of you will never see, though you crowd the Earth, killing, stealing, lying, and destroying in attempts to put out that very light shining in the ignorance, your temple, because you don't overstand it, the pure black light.

10 Can't you perceive my birds, take flight with grace, and my bees alighting down lightly on leaves less its weight.

11 The bee: fearfully and wonderfully made. Fearfully, because of five eyes: 3 simple in a triangle on his head; 2 compounds on the side of 1,000 single eyes. The bee cannot focus because he

Tablet 4:23

has no pupils.

12 He cannot see the red flowers. Only blue, yellow, and ultraviolet, just as the rays of the sun. The man fears the stinger. It is poisonous

13 This is his only means of self - defense, in which his 22 muscles control it. Even when it has been pulled out of the bee's body, he dies at its loss. But the Queen survives it, it has 5,000 nostrils.

14 Its wings vibrate 11,400 hundred times per minute.

15 By the time it has gathered one pound of honey, it has traveled a distance of 50,000 miles--the circumference of the Earth; 24,896 miles: 49,792, remarkable! The bee is deaf.

16 Natural communications who share their knowledge, work all things.

17 Alerted to danger, workers stand guard over the hive against invaders.

18 They sacrifice their lives for the safety of the community: Both the bee and the faithful.

19 In flight, they travel forward, backwards, sideways and hover.

20 10,000 kinds in the species: communal and solitary.

21 The solitary bee is alone trying to make it by himself, it is neither devoted, nor as faithful.

22 It baffles man as to how the bee knows what to do, and when to do it.

23 Wonderfully, because it makes honey and beeswax. This long tongue, it possess, is designed to suck up nectar into its honey stomach, not too much bigger than the head of a needle. She would have to make 60 trips to collect one thimbleful; and the hard workers would make up to 1,000 visits. Stop and reflect on the industry of the bee the

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 4:23

#### Tablet 4:38

next time you eat the mystical honey.

24 She collects pollen, and molds into a solid mass for transport on the back of one of her legs, at such an incredible speed that it is impossible to detect each movement.

25 The honeycomb is a mass of hexagonal, 6 sided cells for the storage of honey and eggs. It is made of beeswax, a type of wax produced by special glands in the worker bee's abdomen.

26 It oozed out through pores onto her abdomen, where she collects it and after chewing it, turns into beeswax. It is produced only when needed. The hexagons are geometrically perfect; representing the 6-pointed star.

27 Honey is an overlooked miraculous food created by A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High for mortals: A popular medicine and the principal part of ointments and plasters.

28 An anti-bacterial: fermenting at 60 degrees and absorbs moisture when stored at 60 percent relative humidity. Composed of highly concentrated  $H_2O$  solution of 2 sugars:

29 1. Dextrose  $C_6 H_{12} O_6 H_2O$  2. Levulose  $C_6 H_{12}$ . A carbohydrate, high energy source. Other sugars are 12 in number: Isomaltose, Furanose, Maltose, Nigerose, Kojibiose, Leucrose, Melexitose, Erlose, Kestose, Raffinose, and Dextrose. Honey contains 11 minerals: Potassium, Chlorine, Sulfur, Calcium, Sodium, Phosphorous, Magnesium, Silica, Iron, Manganese, and Copper.

30 It is said of our servant Ahmad, When he reached the 7th heaven and met our servant Yashua, Tammuz, or Jesus, or Isa, he was offered a cup filled with honey. Paradise has rivers flowing

with honey.

31 There are signs in this for those who have an ear to hear and eyes to see. The honey cures the body naturally of its ailments: Nuwaubu cures the soul of falsehoods and confusion.

32 ANU, The Most High created the society of the honey bee and established the intricate laws by which it is governed, The Holy Tabernacle.

33 The life of the honeybee is the life of the people: Adaptable to all extremes of climate and are fed and made secure through hardship and tribulation.

34 The hexagon and thus the 6 pointed star are symbolic of ANU'S protection: I seek refuge in ANU from the cursed, Shaytun.

35 The life of a bee represents a life of discipline. The individual honeybee is important only when it is part of a colony or community.

36 So it is with the faithful; they are of no importance as an I, or an individual, but as we, collectively. That's why we hold firmly to the rope of ANU, The Most High together as one. The beehive's dome is the same structure as the crown's dome.

37 It's another sign, the structure of the Holy Tabernacle community called in tones Ansaarullah. The colony of bees consists of one leader bee, As Sayyid Issa Al Haadi Al Mahdi, or just Imaam Issa, and thousands of worker bees. The Holy Tabernacle is symbolic of this great community.

38 In that society, she is the most powerful and makes all decisions. Our leader and teacher known to us as Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, is the example and a person in whom the qualities of advancement of the true way

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 4:38

Tablet 4:53

of life, and the strengthening of all Children of the Aluhum, in the community are essential and one. The workers are builders.

39 And our servant Ahmad received in El Gadush Garun, "the Holy Qur'aan" the sacred reading, 16th degree, verse 68:  
*And your sustainer/Aluhum who is Rabb, has inspired sent weh/waby unto the 'Nabl' Bee that they are to put homes-hives into the mountains and into the trees, and in the places, man constructs.*

40 So they were cause to work in ways of your love humbly. There goes out from its innermost parts, bellies, a drink that is different, its color; in it is a healing cure for the people who use it. Surely, in that is verily a sign for a nation of people who think. The many colors are: dark brown, light brown, yellow, clear, and many others.

41 The yellow is that of Saffron, the dried orange stigmas of the plant, used for cooking and dying, crocus satius. It is said of our servant Ahmad saying: There is a remedy in three things: The incision of a cupping glass, a drink of honey, a cauterization by fire, but I forbid people to cauterize.

42 It is also said of our Noble servant Ahmad, that at the feast of his wedding with Safiya, the main dishes included honey, dates and cream.

43 On the occasion when he received the injunction for salaah, worship, he was given vessels from which to choose of wine, milk and honey. He took and drank of the milk and Nusqu who bore the title Gabriy'El said to him: 'Milk is diyn; you and your people will be of it'.

44 Once the time comes for man to live a real peaceful way of life, the sweetness of honey suddenly becomes hard to live.

The bitterness of truth is living to see all that was prophesied come to pass!

45 Once a rose asked me, she said: master about my thorns. Our father knew this, being a man.

46 Tell me why man who in his selfishness, rips me from your pure Earth, raping me of my home in the name of expressing his synthetic affections.

47 My beauty, which he A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, The Glorious, The Seer, The Bestower, has thrown upon me the same, gave me the thorn to protect my beauty from all to see his gifts. I being a symbol of resurrection.

48 Oh how I envy the dandelion. Yet she, believing in face value beauty, envies me. For in his gifts the half time of the sun each time I blossom again,

49 In time with the moon and the stars cycle as they wax around your heavens. Remember the beauty of my sister Sarah, the rose and the duration of my sister Hagar, the dandelion, also known as The Tama-Re Deity Hathor, for she was of that school.

50 The rose with a crackle of sadness in her voice, she said, master I ask you send to me a helping protector for the parents of beauty is ultimate deception.

51 Why? They outwit me, cut me down by modern means, she sighed as the wind blew and cried.

52 I turned deep into my own spiritual heart. Time passed and with a tear glittering like the sun in my right eye I comforted her with thoughts of peace in the Enclosed Garden of delight, the gardens of Paradise.

53 I apologize in every way I know for human beings from Kadmon, also called Zakar and Adam, to Ahmad for tearing



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 4:53

#### Tablet 4:70

down the surrounding gates of the first garden of Earth: Eden.

54 Yet, could I make no excuse for him that fell from grace, ever so beautiful in the heavens. And yet so ugly in his heart, the female deity of fowl, the peacock entered by disguise into our garden.

55 My thoughts walking on in the cool of the sunlit day, I stood upon a lofty hill admiring the scenes, the wind was still, the grass was ever green.

56 I closed my eyes. Silence of the day turned to shadow hour. I beseech you after TAFUL, Oh master of masters, creator of all created things, how can I? How can I?

57 For it seems he takes pleasure in turning light into fire, water into toxic beverages, stones into weapons of destruction,

58 Wisdom into lies, elements into molecules, destroyers and atom splitters.

59 Protector, air into poison. Fruits seedless, our animals into his pets, love into lust, necessity into greed, people into devils, angelic beings into jinn, the learned into fools, and religion into actors parading in the garb of righteousness.

60 Even I, oftentimes confused and beguiled by the tricks and deceit of that which lurks in their chest,

61 Desire to help them with all that you have given me. Many a time more than they can count, if each being added a million years to his life, even so now I cry more tears than all the waters of all the seas together.

62 I vex more than all the war of all the worlds of myself, for I, I, I know.

63 I suffer more than all the diseases that plague life. For I, I, I feel.

64 I hurt more than all the broken hearts of the deceived in all the worlds. I, I, I ached.

65 Yet, still again and again, I love them even more and will carry out your truth in your name.

66 To see but one face shining in truth is fusion of helium and hydrogen. Birth of a new sun in my life. Their young ones, oh how they know so well.

67 I, in all my efforts, will see to it that they be joined with you again.

68 Oh ANU, The Most High, add more time to the second and in the minute, and the minute in the hour, and the hour in the day, and the day in the week, and the week in the month, and the month in the year, and the year in the decade, and the decade in the century, and the century in the eons, for their sakes! I seek your grace, that I may make them see your splendor.

69 O Yielder, O Merciful, why? Is it that the real El Garun was hated by them from one cover, the first to the other, the last. They even made a false Qu'raan, or Koran to fool the fools. Is life truly made clear? Why must they have it their own way? O holy seal of all the prophets of the seed of Kadmon, did you know this small thing would be? Over it are 19.

70 Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin, your sprout, successor Amiyul Mu'miniyn Ali, knew his sprout, successor the Mahdi Muhammad Ahmad Ibn Abdullah, the 19th Imaam, and he knew, mother Earth. The laws of life and death, and when flesh returns to you, when you die, it is too late to beseech forgiveness. Quicksand is our carpet over hell, people will be drawn into hell. But it's only the man not of

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 4:70

#### Tablet 4:83

the jungle, those not part of the evolutionary process from Genus Homo to Homo Erectus to Homo Sapien. These beings in human form are only here to do harm.

71 Even so, from this moment on they must start to live in truth.

72 Give them one dot as given to me. It will suffice. From a dot to a diagonal line, the line downward forms a wall. The wall forms then a cube - the Kaaba, the navel of this Earth to the Muhammadans. All Muslims, world over, try and move in any other direction. All life moves as the Kaaba - the navel of the planet Earth, now in the hands of the evil ones.

73 Oh sweet sword, double-edge, ever so sharp, cut lies, then within our nature may we heal wounds with the water of Shafu'ane, for the once fooled. Find them wherever they may hide in this one garden. Confront them with their own selves.

74 Show your pure crystal light unto them, that they may be known, and the men will not be deceived.

75 There are some that say, they have faith, and they think they are in peace by that alone. Yet with heavy hearts, he tied a 6 knot thrice, increasing by their diseased calling through prayer in the name of Allah, who is also called El Eloh and Ilah. Their prayer was never leaving this atmosphere, neither was it heard in the heavens, but their iniquities have come up before us.

76 Calling you, even more.

77 You know yourselves better than I. What you claim besides ANU, The Most High, will be your hell, and if you claim in the name of ANU, The Most High, dropping all other things it will

be your salvation, once you pass.

78 He, Haylal, has turned rough roads smooth for the traveler seeking the shortcut.

79 Standing at the end as a pot of gold, eager to help stop ANU, the Most High's words from flowing even now, through my spirit, I am nothing but a prayer. I want nothing but to worship for many shadow hours, thousand to one, one to a thousand, none better than one shadow hour of power in our world. But in their time, they don't overstand the little verse.

80 By, for a surety they are losing.

81 They don't see the abundance that has been bestowed upon them, or by the web of that one spider weaving that shelter cave. I seek protection with you from the acts that live in their minds, and they leave their bodies painted in red, burnt black faces. Leopard hearts, yet with room to slander, and hate me, none of them knowing of what they have become, and who they help.

82 I can't worship enough, I can't ask for your forgiveness enough for my wrongs. Oh ANU, the Most High, you alone have sent me more miles than they can count in all their times. Just to be with them, to eat the bread, and sip of the wine un-fermented, I am willing to go yet still further, for you have prepared after my anointed, after my incarnation into flesh, a table before me, before the eyes of our enemy. Going on, I'm ever seeking the purifiable ones;

83 Their eyes never see, or know anything of the other worlds. I cohabited as a visitor to maintain my sanity with the whale that carried our servant Yonaw, Jonah, also called Yunus, and all the fish. We ate together.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 4:83

Tablet 4:96

We laughed together, and we spoke concerning the first deluge, and our servant and his family are spared. Oh Utnafishtim who is also called Noah, remember when the fish asked ANU, The Most High that you being perfect in your generation shall be spared. Man never pondering on why the fish did not perish in the flood. They showed me the boundless colors of the kingdom of the seas.

84 Melchizedek is the Angel of Righteousness, the first High Priest of The Order of Zodoq, also Zodik, an order initiated by A'LYUN- A'LYUN EL, the Most High, power, maker, possessor, and sustainer of the heavens and Earth, the first Zodoqite to establish the order on Earth for the pious age of human kind for Cain, who failed this test to walk with the Aluhum as an upright being.

85 This Melchizedek was born in physical form as a divine manifestation which was recorded in the Scroll of Adafa, called also Idriys and Enoch.

86 Before the flood of Utnafishtim also called Noah, Melchizedek was returned by craft back up into paradise, which resides in Shehaqim, the third heaven.

87 After the flood he descended back to Earth to build the great Yarushalem, a city of peace, also called Jerusalem, and to bless and teach Abram the Syrian born in Ur of Chaldea, a great prophet, the first to cross over and be called a Hebrew.

88 Abraham, as Abram was called, was given the promise from A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High power, that through him would come the promised seed down to Tammuz called Yehoshua who himself was after the

Ancient Mystic Order Of Melchizedek.

#### The Birth Of Melchizedek

89 And Mathusalaam said to the people, "Here is Nir" also Nunamnir Nunam-Nir the vessel by which he was to be born on Earth, being without earthly mother or father.

90 He will be in front of your face from the present day as the guide of the princes of the Earth. The Children of the Aluhum whom the chosen people of Israel shall worship.

91 And the people answered Mathusalaam, "Let it be so for us, and the word of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, the Most High, be just, as he said to you."

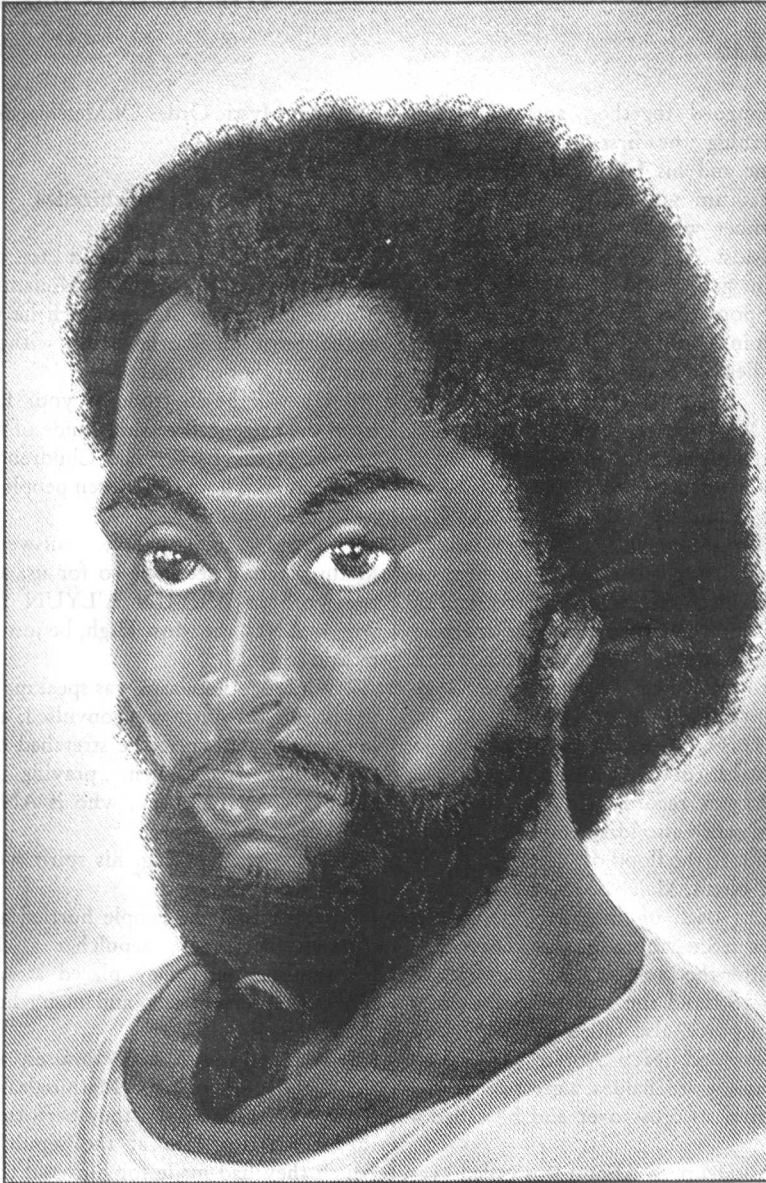
92 While Mathusalaam was speaking to the people his spirit was convulsed, and kneeling on his knees, he stretched out his hands to heaven, praying to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, the Almighty Creator.

93 As he was praying, his spirit went out.

94 Nir and all the people hurried and constructed a sepulcher for Mathusalaam, and they placed around him incense and reeds, and many holy things.

95 Nir came with many praises, and the people lifted up Mathusalaam's body, glorifying ANU; they performed the service for him at the sepulcher which they had made for him and they covered him over.

96 The people said, "How blessed is Mathusalaam in front of the face of the Aluhum and in front of the face of all the people!"



**Figure 176**  
**Nir, Husband Of Sufanim**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 4:96

Tablet 4:119

97 From there they assembled, and Nir said to the people, "Hurry up today.

98 Bring sheep and bulls, turtle doves, pigeons and ostrich, so that we may make a feast of the sacrifice in front of the face of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, the Almighty Creator, and rejoice today.

99 And then go away to your houses."

100 The people gave heed to Nir, the Zodoq Priest, and they hurried and they brought their sheep, bulls, turtle doves, pigeons and ostrich and they tied them up at the head of the altar.

101 Nir took the knife of sacrifice and he slaughtered them in front of the face of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, the Almighty Creator, and he did have them prepared as a feast for those who were without fortune.

102 The people ate well, and they made merry, in front of the face of the Aluhum all that day.

103 They glorified ANU of the Aluhum, the savior of Nir.

104 In front of the face of the people, and from that day there was peace and order all over the Earth in the days of Nir, 202 years.

105 Then the people turned away from A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, the Almighty Creator, and they began to be envious, one against another, and the people went to war against people, and race rose up against race, and they struggled and insulted one another. They created names for those idols they worshipped, names such as Yahweh, Adonai, Baal, Dagun, and they took these names and supplanted them over their idols of ignorance.

106 Even if the lips were the same, nevertheless, the heart chose different

things.

107 For the Luciferians, that is the Nakhashites, became rulers for the third time, and Haylal, their ruler, calling Nakhash ANU's Aluhum.

108 The first was before paradise;

109 The second time was in paradise;

110 The third time was after paradise, and continuing right up to the flood and on after.

111 There arose disputation and great turbulence.

112 Nir, the Zodoq Priest heard and was greatly aggrieved.

113 He said in his heart, "In truth I have come to overstand how the time has arrived, and the saying which A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, Who Is ANU, the Almighty Creator said to Mathusalaam, the father of my father Lamech."

114 Behold the wife of Nir, whose name was Sufanim, is barren and she has never given birth to a child by Nir at anytime.

115 Sufanim was in the time of her old age, and in the day of her death.

116 She conceived in her womb, but Nir, the Zodoq Priest had not slept with her, nor had he touched her, from the day that A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, The Almighty Creator, had appointed him to conduct the liturgy in front of the face of the people.

117 When Sufanim saw her pregnancy, she was ashamed and embarrassed, and she hid herself during all the days until she gave birth.

118 Not one of the people knew about it.

119 When 282 days had been completed, and the birth had begun to approach, and Nir remembered his wife,





**Figure 177**  
**Sufanim, Wife Of Nir**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

#### Tablet 4:119

and he called her to himself in his house, so that he might converse with her.

120 Sufanim came to Nir, her husband;

121 Behold, she was pregnant, and the day was appointed for giving birth was drawing near.

122 Nir saw her and he became ashamed.

123 He said to her, "What is this that you have done, O wife?"

124 Why have you disgraced me in front of the face of the people?"

125 Now depart from me, and go where you began the disgrace of your womb, so that I might not defile my hands on account of you, and sin in front of the face of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, the Almighty Creator."

126 Sufanim spoke to Nir, her husband, saying, "O my Adonai, behold, it is the time of my old age, and the day of my death has arrived.

127 I do not overstand how my menopause and the barrenness of my womb have been reversed."

128 Nir did not have faith in his wife, and for the second time he said to her, "Depart from me, or else I might assault you and commit a sin in front of the face of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, the Almighty Creator."

129 It came to pass, when Nir had spoken to his wife, in this manner saying Sufanim that Sufanim fell down at Nir's feet, and died. For the thought of distrust laid too heavy upon her heart.

130 Nir was extremely distressed, and he said in his heart, "Could this have happened because of my word, since by word, and thought a person can sin in front of the face of A'LYUN A'LYUN

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 2:141

EL, who is ANU, the Almighty Creator?

131 Now may ANU, the merciful, have mercy upon me!

132 I know in truth in my heart that my hand was not upon her.

133 So I said, glory to you, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, Almighty Creator, because no one among humans knows about this deed which A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, the Almighty Creator, has done."

134 Nir hurried, and he shut the door of his house, and went to Utnafishtim his brother, and he reported to him everything that had happened in connection with his wife.

135 And Utnafishtim hurried.

136 He came with Nir his brother; and he came unto Nir's house, because of the death of Sufanim, and they were discussing between themselves how her womb was at the time of giving birth.

137 Utnafishtim said to Nir, "Don't let yourself be sorrowful, Nir, my brother; for A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, the Almighty Creator, today has covered up our scandal, in that nobody from the people knows this.

138 Now let us go quickly and let us bury her secretly, and A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, the Almighty Creator will cover up the scandal of our shame, for he alone knows that there is a divine in her womb, and he shall be an incarnation of Michael, himself.

139 They placed Sufanim on the bed, and they wrapped her around with black garments, and shut her in the house, so she was prepared for burial.

140 They dug the grave in secret.

141 A child came out of the dead

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 4:141

#### Tablet 4:161

Sufanim.

142 He sat on the bed at her side. Utnafishtim and Nir came in to bury Sufanim, and they saw the child sitting by the dead Sufanim, and wiping his person.

143 Utnafishtim and Nir were very terrified with a great fear, because the child was fully developed physically, like a 3 year old.

144 He spoke with his lips, and he blessed A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, the Almighty Creator saying "forgive them for they know not what they have done."

145 Utnafishtim and Nir looked at him, and behold, the badge of priesthood was on his chest, and it was glorious in appearance.

146 Utnafishtim and Nir said, "Behold, ANU is renewing the priesthood from the blood related to us, just as he pleases."

147 Utnafishtim and Nir hurried and they washed the child, and they dressed him in the garments of priesthood, and they gave him the holy bread, and he ate it.

148 They called his name Melchizedek.

149 Utnafishtim and Nir lifted up the body of Sufanim and divested her of the black garments, and they washed her, and they clothed her in exceptionally bright garments, and they built a shrine for her.

150 Utnafishtim and Nir and Melchizedek came, and they buried her publicly.

151 And Utnafishtim said to his brother, Nir "Look after this child in secret until the time, because people will become treacherous in all of the Earth, and they will begin to turn away from

ANU, and having become totally ignorant, they will put him to death."

152 Then Utnafishtim went away to his own place. Great lawlessness began to become abundant all over the Planet Earth in the days of Nir.

153 Nir began to worry excessively, especially about the child, saying, "How miserable it is for me, El Olam, The Everlasting that in my days, all lawlessness has begun to become abundant over the Earth.

154 I realize how much nearer our end is, all over the Earth, on the account of all the lawlessness of the people.

155 Now, El-Roi, the vision giver, symbol of the eye, what is the vision about this child, and what is his destiny, and what will I do for him?"

156 Yah Shamayah, the hearer, heeded Nir and appeared to him in a vision in the shadow hour.

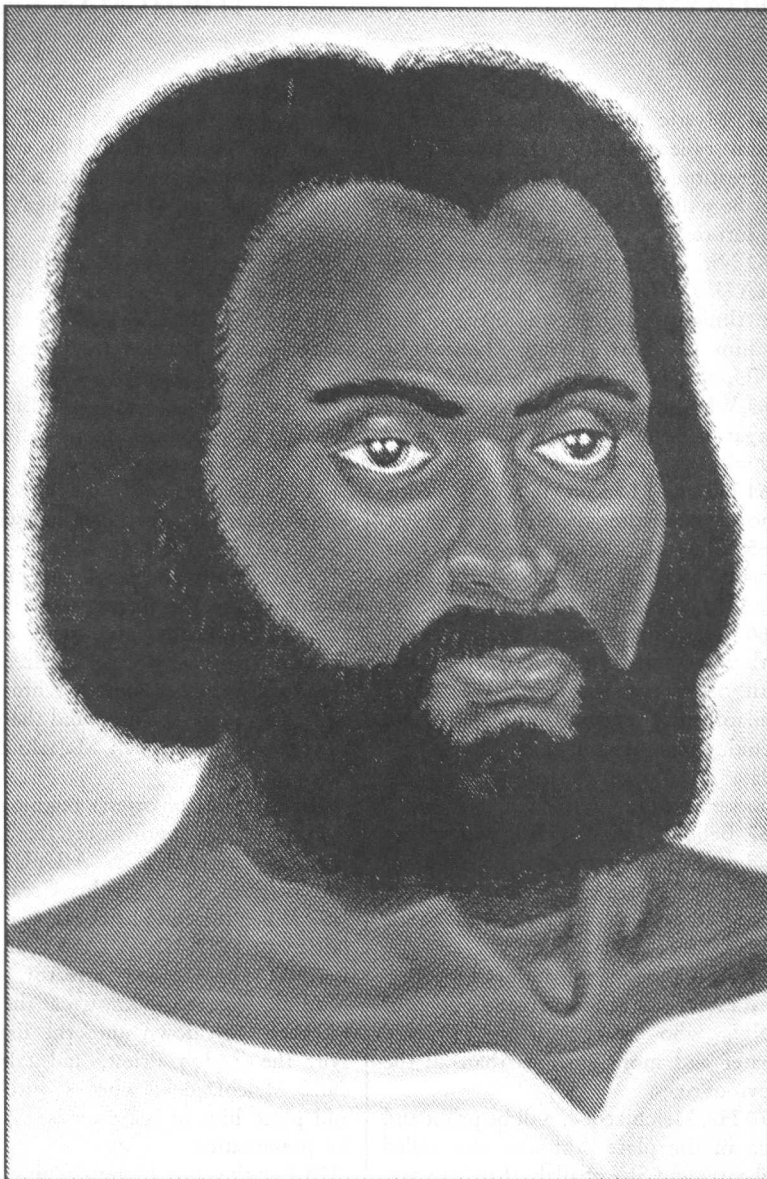
157 He said to him, "Nir, the great lawlessness which has come on the Earth among the multitude I shall not tolerate.

158 Behold, I desire now to send out a great destruction on the Earth, and everything that stands on the Earth shall perish but, concerning the child, don't be anxious, Nir;

159 Because in a short while I shall send through him the Arch Angel, Michael, and he will take the child, and put him in the paradise of Eden, in the paradise where Kadmon was formerly for 7 years, having the heavens open all the time up until when he became disagreeable.

160 The child will not perish along with those who are perishing in this generation, as I have revealed it,

161 So that Melchizedek will be the priest to all holy priests of The Ancient



**Figure 178**  
**Melchizedek, Son Of Nir And Sufanim At A Younger Age**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 4:161

Tablet 4:179

And Mystic Order of Melchizedek, simply called AMOM, the vibration of all creation, and I will establish him so that he will be the head of the priests of the future."

162 Nir, rose from his sleep and blessed A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, the Almighty Creator, who made appear to him his host, saying, "blessed be ANU, of the Aluhum of my fathers,

163 Who has told me how he has made a great priest in my day, in the womb of my wife.

164 Because I had no child in this tribe who might become the great priest,

165 But this is my son and your servant, and you are ANU "the great one."

166 Therefore, honor him together with your servants and great priests, and with Seth, and Enos, and Rusi, and Anilam, and Frasidam, and Maleleil, and Serukh, and Arusan, and Aliym, and Adafa and Mathusalaam, and myself, your servant Nir.

167 Behold, Melchizedek will be the head of the 24 elders who existed before.

168 Afterward, in the last generation, there will be another Melchizedek, the first of the 12 elders.

169 And the last will be head of all, a great arch priest, the word and power of ANU, who will perform miracles, greater and more glorious than all the previous ones.

170 He, Melchizedek, will be priest and king in the place Akhusan also called Agharta and Shamballah, that is to say, in the center of the Earth, where Kadmon's birth plan was created, and there will be his final grave.

171 In connection with the arch priest it is written how he also will be buried

there, where the center of the Earth is, just as Kadmon also buried his own son Hebel, also called Abel there, whom his brother Qayin, also called Cain murdered,

172 For he laid for 3 days unburied, until he saw a bird called the Jackdaw, which is a Eurasian crow, and he imitated that same method of how it buried its own young.

173 I know that great confusion has come, and in confusion this generation will come to an end;

174 Everyone will perish, except Utnafishtim, my brother he will be preserved.

175 Afterwards there will be a planting from his tribe, the Shemites, the Hamite and the Japhethite, and there will be another people, who fathered the Hebrews, who became the Ishmaelites, Midianites, and Israelites, and there will be another Melchizedek, Malachi Zodoq York-El,

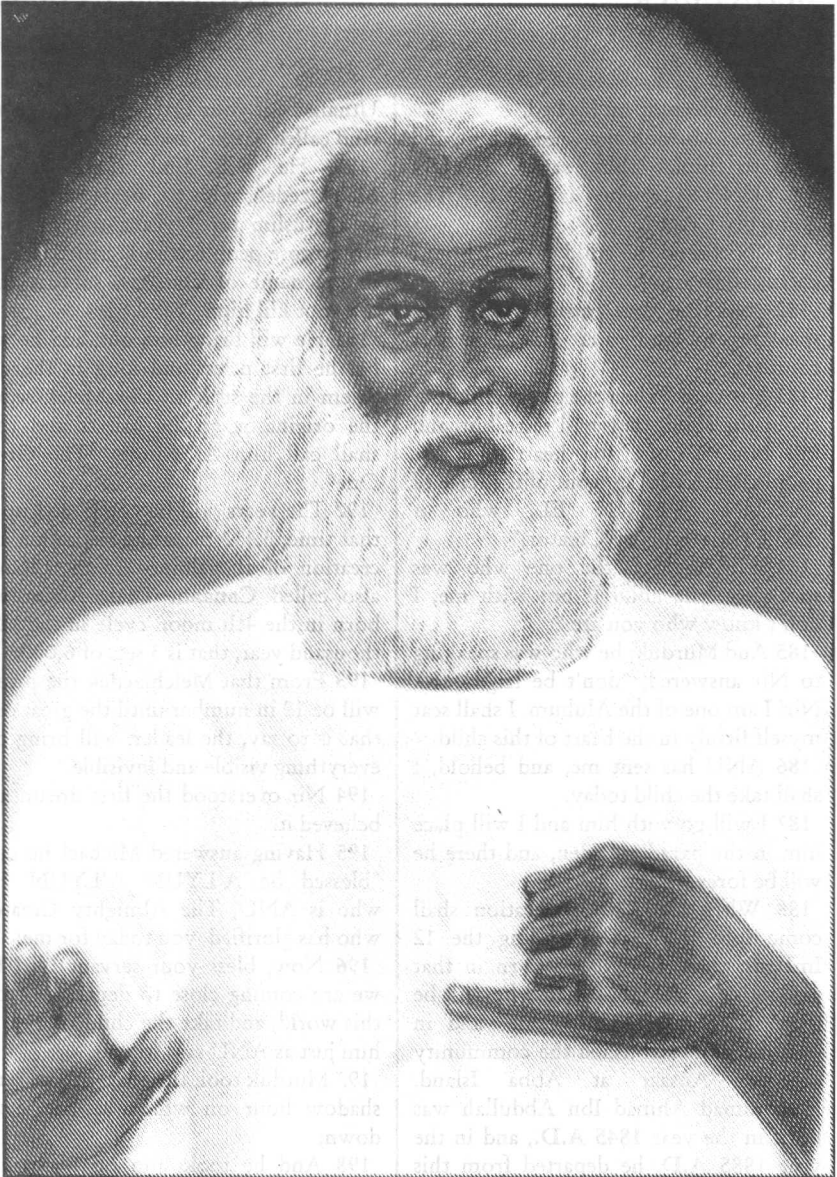
176 The head of priests reigning over the people, and performing the liturgy "a ritual" for A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, The Almighty Creator."

177 When the child had been 40 days in Nir's tent, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, The Almighty Creator, said to Murduk, who is also known as the angel Michael, "go down unto the Earth to Nir, the Zodoq Priest, and take my child Melchizedek, who is with him, and place him in the paradise of Eden for preservation.

178 For the time is approaching, and I will pour out all the water onto the Earth, and everything that is on the Earth will perish."

179 Murduk hurried, and he came down when it was shadow hour, and





**Figure 179**  
**Melchizedek, Son Of Sufanim At An Older Age.**



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 4:179

Tablet 4:200

Nir, was sleeping on his bed.

180 And Murduk appeared to him, and said to him, "thus says A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, The Almighty Creator:

181 "Nir! send the child to me whom I entrusted to you."

182 Nir did not realize who was speaking to him, and his heart was confused.

183 Nir said, "when the people find out about the child, they will seize him and kill him, because the heart of these people is deceitful in front of the face of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, The Almighty Creator."

184 Nir said to the one who was speaking, "the child is not with me, I don't know who you are."

185 And Murduk, he who was speaking to Nir answered, "don't be frightened, Nir! I am one of the Aluhum. I shall seat myself firmly in the heart of this child.

186 ANU has sent me, and behold, I shall take the child today.

187 I will go with him and I will place him in the paradise, Eden, and there he will be forever.

188 When the 12th generation shall come into being, succeeding the 12 Imaams, there he will be born in that generation a righteous man who will be titled El Mahdi, "The Guide" and in 1870 he will established the community of the Ansaar at Abba Island. Muhammad Ahmad Ibn Abdullah was born in the year 1845 A.D., and in the year 1885 A.D. he departed from this physical world in the Sudan.

189 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, The Almighty Creator, will tell him that he should go out to that mountain where stands the ark of

Utnafishtim your brother; that is in the land called Turkey today,

190 He will find there another Melchizedek, who has been living there as a Muslim for 7 years, staying away from those people who sacrifice to idols in the name of Oneness, so that they may not kill him.

191 He will bring him out, and he will be the first priest and king in the city Salem in the style of this Melchizedek, the originator of the priests and they shall call him Al Khidr, "The Green One".

192 The years will be completed up to that time, 3,432 from the beginning and creation of the albino Adam, Libana, also called Canaan. Their Adam was born in the 4th moon cycle in the 18th thousand year, that is 3 sets of 6,000.

193 From that Melchizedek the priests will be 12 in number until the great one, that is to say, the leader, will bring out everything visible and invisible."

194 Nir overstood the first dream and believed it.

195 Having answered Michael he said, "blessed be A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, The Almighty Creator, who has glorified you today for me!

196 Now, bless your servant Nir! for we are coming close to departure from this world, and take the child, and do to him just as ANU said to you."

197 Murduk took the child on the same shadow hour on which he had come down;

198 And he took him on his wings, which is a craft, and he placed him in the paradise of Illyuwn, on the planet Rizq.

199 Nir got up in the daylight hours.

200 He went into his tent and he did

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 4:200

Tablet 4:222

not find the child.

201 Nir was greatly grieved, because he had no other son except this one.

202 Thus, Nir ended his life.

203 After him there was no priest among the people.

204 From that time great confusion arose on the Earth, and A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is ANU, The Almighty Creator, called Utnafishtim onto the Mount Ararat, between Assyria and Armenia, in the Land Of Arabia, beside the ocean.

205 He said to him, "make there an ark with 300 lakets in length and in width 50 lakets, and a height of 30.

206 And two stories in the middle, and let its door be of 1 laket.

207 Also of their lakets, there should be 300, but ours also 15,000;

208 And so of theirs 50, but of ours 900, and of their 30 laket, but of our 50."

209 In agreement with this numeral, the Israelites keep measurements to this day, of Utnafishtim's ark, just as ANU said to him,

210 And they carry out all their measurements in the same way and all their regulations, even up to the present.

211 ANU A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is Anu, The Almighty Creator, opened the doors of the heavens.

212 Rain came onto the Earth for 150 days, and the Earth also did burst asunder, spitting forth much water and all flesh died.

213 And Utnafishtim was 600 years old during this flood. He was the father of Shem, Ham, and Japheth by Na'ama, and also before them, Raya, who was born to Waala.

214 After the deluge, Melchizedek

came to Earth again and he headed the priesthood to initiate Abraham into The Ancient Mystic Order of Melchizedek and he departed.

215 Then again, he returned for the initiations of Moses and his brother Aaron.

216 Then again, for Joshua. Then again, for Ahmad, then again, for Al Mahdi. Finally, in the last day he, Melchizedek shall incarnate to seal up the lies and reveal all facts.

217 You think praise belongs to you, right man? But why? Because if you toss a cat into the air, each time it will land on his feet.

218 O you, all in all, you have done all this for me, I have the remembrance of it, and all I long for is to return to your bosom, remembering only the sweetness of your presence, long before this rock grew life by your mercy.

219 O father, your son is weary. I tire of this cross, and of the many crucifixions, and the willing crucifiers. The many deceivers, O Judas, I die daily, yet resurrect with the hopes of being with you Allah, The Most High.

220 Your will, must be done on Earth as it is in the heavens above.

221 He offers them dreams of gold, yes your gold which only you have created. He gives them dreams of diamonds, glitter; yes, your diamonds which only you have made. The world wars over your oil. By the value that he placed on it.

222 Yet, I give them a string of beads with your names. One for each element, 99+1 in all, which belongs only to you. Yet, they became absent with words. I fear that I tarry too long here, becoming ugly.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 4:223

#### Tablet 5:15

223 One of the spirits strong.

224 But want of matter, hurts me.

225 I love you, O father, you, you are love, and I love your children in you. For I am not of his world. And love is not of this world. Save those who've inclined themselves to thee. Yet, I will go on in your work until you call me home to Rizq.

226 I will try to bring on Ezekiel's wheel, on Elijah's chariot, as many with me who will obey.

227 Oh Allahu Al Aliyu, The Most High, forgive me for these tears, this thing, emotion, I never felt until I saw beings with eyes wishing not to see. With ears wishing not to hear. With brains wanting no truths.

228 This sign melts my heart. Strengthen me with an undying strength that I may remove the seals from their hearts. That I may roll back the heavens that they may see glory of being with you. One is one. I'll eternally be your son.

#### Tablet Five

#### The Name

(19 x 2 = 38)

Lo! The deformed, lame, the disfigured body - not hearing with the sound waves, not seeing at prism light; incurable disease, these are physically inherited sins of the father, suffering upon the sons; Powerful.

2 My first perception of this abode, only 3 matters form a quite small star which they depend on for life, called the Sun. Oh how they feel it is the biggest, revealing by their small perception. They're calling it, not merely a sun, but the sun.

3 All of these beings in me were moved to pity of a deep kind. All the elders that speak through me to you were hurt by how little you know.

4 Being asked by one of them: why have these things befallen me? As with Job I answered: righteous is the still man of faith.

5 Taken from him all things edible of Earth. Pains cover pains with agony, can give anguish in his heart, yet still without a sound or complaint.

6 Then one of our brothers, fallen from the illustrious light become engulfed of this envious fire. Dug his claws ever so deep into the flesh of Job, turning and scratching at his faith.

7 Loathsome and never knowing one another, the likes of them as did my servant Job, he defiled his tongue and yet still in his inner heart.

8 Teach me to be as a mountain, ever so firm he cried out, for I will hold firm to my true secret. He exclaimed reaching for his own tongue, holding it with a death grip, hold thee fast.

9 Help me in my thoughts only, he cried: to understand in that where I have erred.

10 Loose your tongue my servant, for you have done no wrong.

11 Why! then, asked he; be I held responsible for this body of mine?

12 You and your flesh are assigned to all of your kind, and we are a clear proof that in faith there is hope. Haylal can't tolerate another the likes of you.

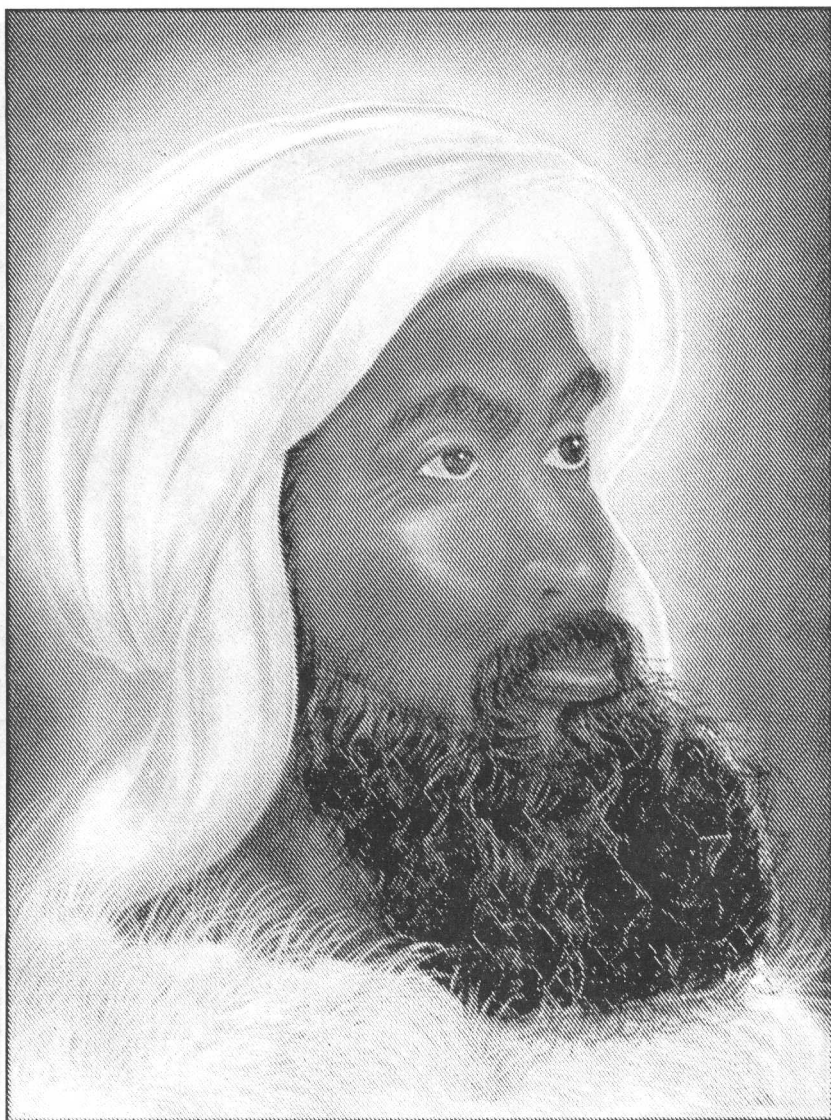
13 Yet another suffering for another reason.

14 All suffering is born on a reason.

15 What you the blind leading those that are blind, the dark in sight, seeing not the pages of your Revelations?

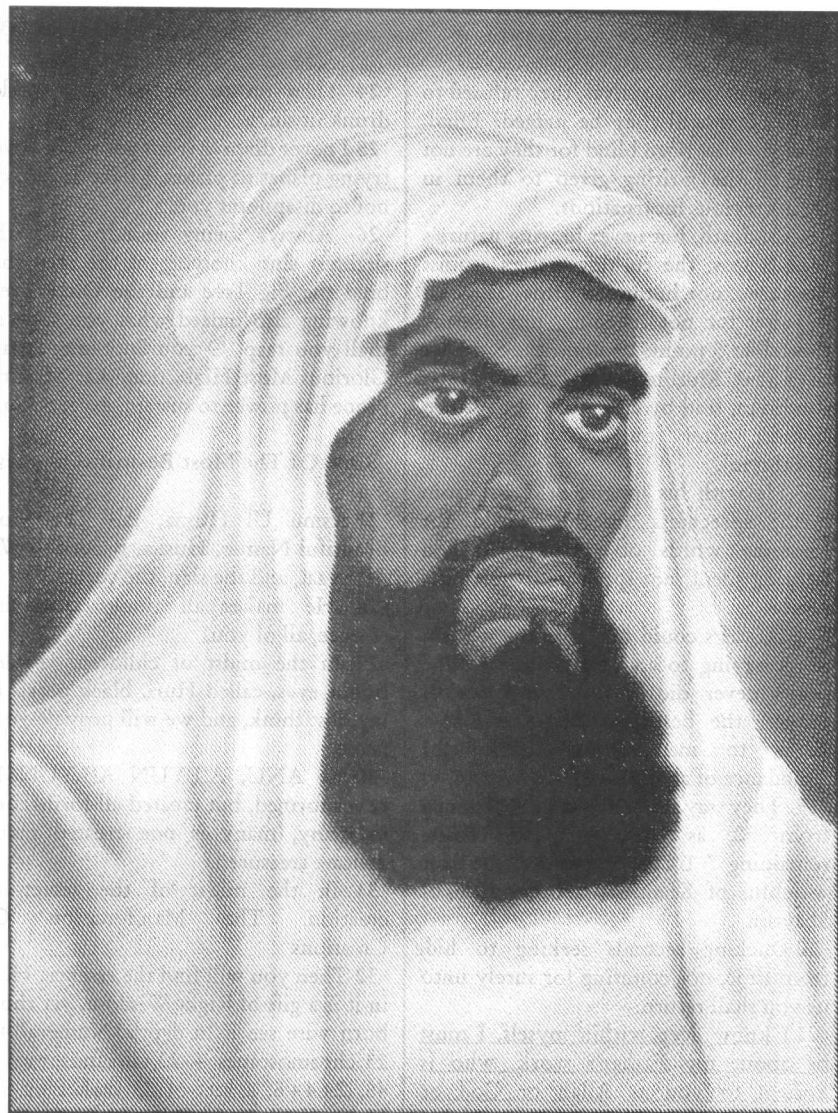


**Figure 180**  
**Ezeki'el Son Of Buzi And Rizana**



**Figure 181**  
**Elijah Zodok**





**Figure 182**  
**The Prophet Job**



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 5:15

Tablet 5:33

Because in previous lives, they refused to read. How will they be judged? Blind, they are now born blind for they are not reading the writing given to them in their previous incarnations.

16 Of death, but never hearing nature's sounds seas, the rushing waters against the shore, nor humming birds. The deaf ~ now for not listening, nor hearing the call at 5 points sessions, the 5 prayer of a true Muslim, who follows Millat Ibrahiym, lead by agreeable lights called Imams; after our servant Abram (Ibrahiym).

17 He with his tongue held fast from birth, speechless in this world for knowing words of great pages, and keeping silent, not speaking them to the needy.

18 His legs could not hold the weight, nor carrying to and fro at choice. The limbs never did run to the place of prayer, the best place on the planet Earth to merely say thanks for abundance of agreeable.

19 They say only 5 prayers lessened from 50, as was given to Moses, remaining 7 1/2 by choice yet, be ever watchful of Khanzab, another title of Shaytun.

20 Ducking seconds seeking to hide from time, not counting for surely unto us you shall return.

21 I know deep within myself. I must be about my Father's work, who is known to you as Allah or God or Yehweh: until my business for which I was sent unto the planet Earth is complete or, completes me.

22 Getting a late start, yet arriving early will accomplish plenty in the instructions of the ancient ones.

23 Twenty four now making 144,000

24 Then on to another sick world, drunk in sin.

25 I never divorce from your love. Ever trying planet to planet, galaxy to galaxy, not to disappoint you.

26 Always being mindful of the slightest slur knowing of the seed that bred the Fig Tree and the Olive Tree; knowing also indeed what you sow, so shall you reap. O you Supreme, Allah, Glorious Most High, none has Majesty. None has power to sustain, except you.

#### One Of The Most Beautiful Names

27 Asmu Ul Husna, All The Most Beautiful Names, Husna, Beautiful, Wal ~ Ayaat, and the sign, the verses.

28 He makes all things from his essence, all of you.

29 In the midst of children, jeweled bright eyes, called Huri, black pearls to say, just think, and we will provide your needs.

30 He ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL never formed, but created all forms, one in many, many is one created many delicate treasures.

31 In the midst of the secret of creation. The Manifestation Of Creations

32 Then you will find the essence. Here in it is a gift of Right Wisdom, yet those born wise see it in depth. Numeral 46, 23 chromosomes + 23 chromosomes = 46, 2+4+6, 2 sets of 23 makes up 46. Half of 4 is 2 and half of 6 is 3, giving you 23. So there is much wisdom in the number 46. The numeral 46 is only for the all wise giver of Right Wisdom. Each created of his will, not to be seen, the ultimate wise one.

33 If you knew all the things in the

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 5:33

#### Tablet 6:10

planet Earth and not have to serve ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL; you'd still not be wise.

34 Silence, listening, reading, watching, are the schools of the wisemen. Few it is who practice it or pass Hadith "the tales of men". The mysterious ones of the secret ones being 24 in number, coming down to Earth dressed in pure white robes of linen. For you to be one, you have 3 tests of years from age 30-33: 1) Persistence 2) Endurance 3) Strength. Having 3 teachers with the secret wisdom:

1- Rabboni	2- Rabbi	3- Rab
Mind	Spirit	Soul

Disciples, the disciplined body. His school ending on the planet Earth in the Lunar Logging of the year 1970 A.D. in The Gregorian Calendar. His school called Qumran then, and Ansaar now, having many preserved in pottery jars hid from the Romans in caves, the Dead Sea Scrolls. Having the secret key to the overstanding of the Scripture, this day, before your weary eyes, right now. The scroll of Habakkuk we have given them that they know they didn't follow him. Herod The Great, feared our brother Manahim called by some Essenes, healers, we be helpers, for faith is the healer. They that meditate upon it and love it, shall live for everlasting ages,

35 A treasured gift, never to part with.

36 Your body has 2 ears, yet 1 mouth.

37 Commandments: Listen twice as much as you speak, there is wisdom that he that has an ear hear. The infant says,

38 Yod on all parts of the planet Earth, yet you seek out this tone of sound for that is the language of us. The hand that

inscribed the scripture. Yod and that is Yaanuwn as Ya (𐤃) or Yod (𐤅).

#### *Tablet Six The Whisperer (19 x 32=608)*

Lo! Let me, Yanaan, speak to you about Zuen, called by you in the Ashuric, now called Arabic language Azazl. Born of fire, out of anger, the being that fell from grace,

2 In the same 6th day that human beings were created in the likeness of the Anunnagi, the light of Sarufaat.

3 Creatures being already in existence, did make a pact and pledge with him, the evil whisperer, as did Kadmon, with his father Atum.

4 They listened to his evil whispering, of a period of time, and then transgressed the divinely set barriers that kept them pure and apart.

5 Because they defiled their creator, Al Baariy, The Maker, they fell from grace, and the love of ANU vanished from their hearts. They themselves are a part of the Aluhum as Garubaat,

6 Leaving them degrading the truth and coveting falsehood because their nature underwent a profound metamorphosis.

7 Even at this very moment when I am about to open your eyes to his, Azazl's most recent appearance, he endeavors to prevent my pen.

8 For I know him as he knows me; and he has come in the person of the pale seed the Lepers, or the Ghost and holy they are not. They are of the 6 ether essence.

9 Nine ether produces 6 ether, and 6 ether produces ghost.

10 Nine ether becomes 6 ether through

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 6:10

#### Tablet 6:36

time and age and 6 ether becomes ghost through time and age.

11 Six ether is 9 ether in death, and ghost is the death of 6 ether.

12 After the death of 6 ether called the moon or ghost cycle, 9 ether rises again.

13 Hence, 6 ether is adverse to 9 ether, just as death is adverse to life.

14 Nine ether is ether in its youth, strength, and old age, and 6 ether is ether in death.

15 Therefore, ghost is the death of death.

16 Like everything else, when death gets old, it dies, and ether comes back to life in the person of nine ether.

17 For he forever tries to wrestle with the heart of the first human being; infecting it so that he, Azazl can win a place for himself.

18 And we came out of triple darkness, 76 trillion years ago, of the planet Earth's time at the height of our history. We resided in air pockets, in the form of floating gases while creating this universe, yet he lives within ammonia near the Earth.

19 We created 10 air pockets in space and beyond space called spheres, which gave each planet its distance of proper rotation around your sun.

20 Neither energy nor matter can be destroyed by you or him. It merely changes its appearance.

21 So ponder this ever so deeply, for he is the arch deceiver.

22 Constantly they scream for human dignity, for they know deep in their hearts they're not dignified, nor are they just human.

23 They use the full extent of their power to keep you at a distance and from afar: For once you have come close

enough; you see from their eyes to their hearts,

24 And there you will find an empty space for no soul sets there, just a life spirit.

25 No treasures, no wisdom, no logic: merely hate, envy, and greed.

26 There was a man sent, whom you called Butrus Peter, and he was given a scripture called Jude.

27 In it we described the disobedience of those Anunnagi who fell from grace, because they sinned.

28 Haylal also originated the blasphemous practice of sun worshipping.

29 Because his planet is Anshar, Saturn he had elected Saturday as the day of worship.

30 Thus, Saturday and Sunday has been set aside for their days of worship.

31 So remember, he draws all kinds of unsaintly displays and carves all forms of demons that he remembers from his past, for they are locked in his evil heart and it is an extricable part of his architecture.

32 But if you travel to the western part of our resided spot from Becca, you will find throughout the land of Arabia,

33 And Qodesh which we now call the east Jerusalem, and Iraq, the most holy city with our language, Arabic praising the name of our father.

34 The beautiful Mosaics describing the Anunnagi, and the creations, and our arrival here on Tiamat, now called the planet Earth.

35 A person's nature is reflected in their art, and this alone, should tell you how important it is to separate yourself from this human like creature.

36 Remember our son Moses, called in

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 6:36

Tablet 6:56

tones Mosheh and Muwsa, the student of Thoth, also called Tehuti, for he also received the law, Ha Torah for his children, and those after him.

37 He is not to be mistaken for Noah, called in tones Utnafishtim, Noakh, and Nuwh's children and not to be mistaken for Abram who was changed to Abraham and called in tones Ibrahiym's children,

38 And they are not to be mistaken for Isaac who is called in tones Yitshawk and Ishaaq's children,

39 And not to be mistaken for Ishma'El called in tones Yishma'El and Ismaiyl's children.

40 For all of these are of the seed of the Enosites who lived before the law of Moses.

41 It would be a strange thing for them.

42 Herein you will find, undisputable directions that all beings on Al Ard are not classified as brothers.

43 Being created from a single male and female; yet made tribes and families.

44 In this is wisdom for him that is wise.

45 This is in no way to be overlooked.

46 Nevertheless the practice of intermarriage is constantly being encouraged by the fools on your side, and the wiser on theirs.

47 This was a command from the galactical heavens enjoining creatures to fast!

48 Both human and beast, as well as herds and flocks, will refrain from eating and drinking.

49 However, it is very important that you overstand that this proclamation was addressed only to human and human beast.

*And then there was another very*

*important point in time for man. You know him as our servant Yuwnus or Jonah son of Amittay and Re'uwmah. We sent this message in Jonah the third degree, seventh, eighth and ninth verses. "And he caused it to be proclaimed and published through Nineveh by the decree of the ruler and his nobles, saying, let neither Adamite, "mortal man" nor Behaymaw, "beast of the field," herd nor flock, taste anything. Let them not feed, nor drink water." "But let Adamites "mortal man" and Behaymaw "non-speaking mammal" be covered with Saq "sackcloth, a garment worn in mourning," and cry mightily unto Aluhum: and, let them turn everyone from his Rah, "disagreeable ways," and from the Khamas "violent cruelty" that is in their Kaf "palm of the human hands:" who can tell if Aluhum will turn and Nacham "be sorry and repent," and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not?"*

50 In the second part, only human and human beast is mentioned, not the herds nor the flocks, and the domestic animals;

51 For human and human beast were to put on the sackcloth of mourning,

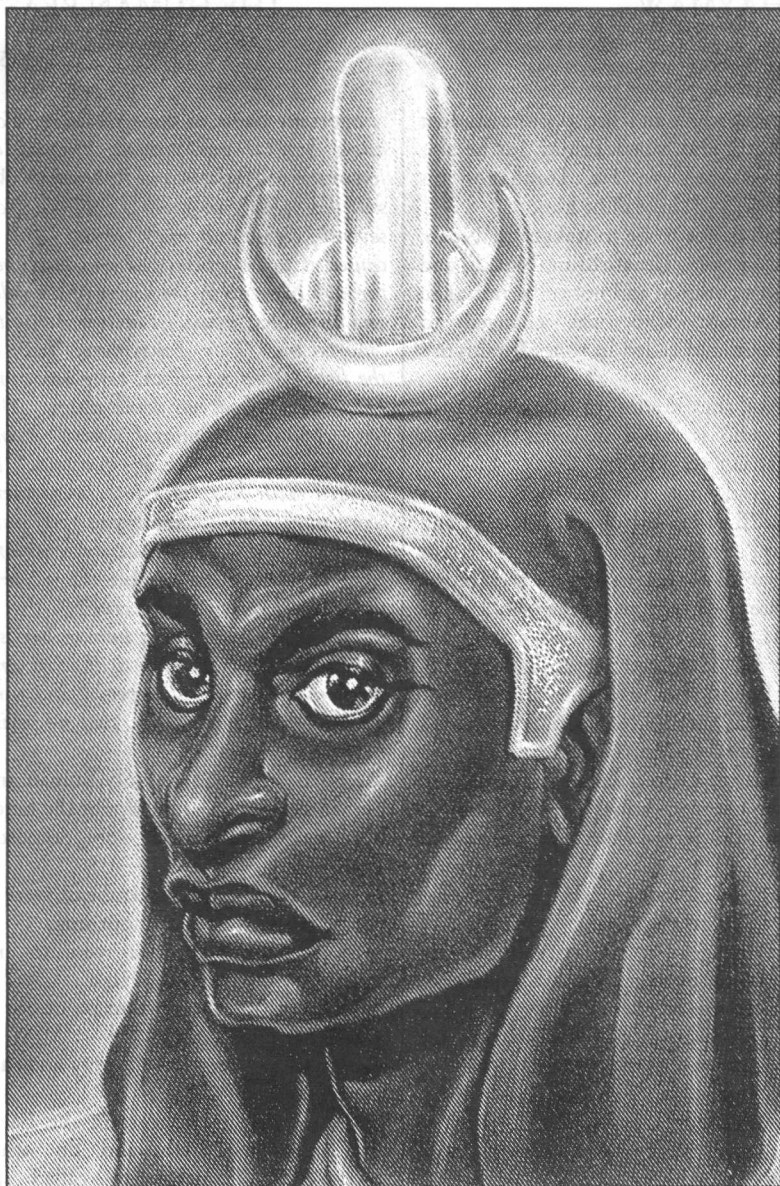
52 Both man and beast were to cry mightily unto The Most High.

53 This is a very important point; for it implies: cry unto ANU,

54 And that they should pray and that they should dress.

55 But there is no beast in the Earth that needs to dress, and no other creature in Tiamat, now called the planet Earth, save human, that can speak.

56 So the point being made is that the original Nuwaubian Ptahite Ethiopian, Cushite was there residing beside a



**Figure 183**  
**The Deity Thoth**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 6:56

Tablet 6:86

human beast, a Flugelrod.

57 We know that Jonah was sent to Nineveh, Babylon, the city where the people of Nod migrated under Nimrod,

58 Where he by ego transformed from the best of servants to desiring to rule the very heavens.

59 Changing Calneh from the fortress of ANU, to the seat of his selfish desires.

60 He did rule over the curse seed of Canaan, the Albino race, melanin recessive who mixed in with the Halaabeans, Flugelrods or Hulub, to become the human beast, that speaks and dresses,

61 Under one of our own called Nimrod, who fell from grace like Lucifer; for he also fell from grace,

62 But he fell from grace for questioning the divinity.

63 Tiamat, now called the planet Earth has known his presence ever since.

64 Woe unto the inhabitants of Tiamat, now called the planet Earth by way of this truth.

65 Both human and human beast were to return from their evil ways and refrain from the shedding of blood.

66 But nay, Nimrod endeavored to conquer the whole world, for he was a master and advocate of violence;

67 And there awaiting him was an abode of fire wherein he will find no helper abiding therein everlasting.

68 So I question you,

69 Who are the beast who have hands, but differently than the 4 footed domestic animals?

70 These beasts who were to put on sackcloth, petitioned the Aluhum for mercy.

71 They were to pray and ask the Aluhum, to forgive them, and turn them

from disagreeableness.

72 In other words they were creatures who were sentenced to the physical form on Tiamat, now called the planet Earth, and as a result, they had to cover themselves in sack cloths.

73 For ANU, The Most High, was giving them a chance to repent.

74 Haylal was called also the most subtle of all beast of the field, when referring to the enclosed garden of delight.

75 ANU, The Most High, commanded The Anunnagi Kalka'el to speak to Kadmon, and Nekaybaw saying:

76 "I have appointed this garden for your abode.

77 It will shelter you from the cold and the heat;

78 And from hunger and thirst.

79 Partake of it as you will, save one fruit, which is an abomination unto you."

80 This was ordained so that man could learn to exercise will.

81 But this injunction was prior to human becoming cognizant of his ability to utilize will, knowingly.

82 For this attribute was an inherent part of human's nature,

83 And was therefore, locked in his genes as a manifestation of his power to do the will of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

84 Beware! That you transgress not this first and one command and watch out for the slanderer, the flatterer called Khannaas.

85 For he is a whisperer; and he is your open enemy overthrown on your account.

86 For he wanted the wisdom that you possessed, and he desired to be as great



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 6:86

as you and beware of the trick of will.  
87 Will being a gift, like fire, can be used positively or negatively.

88 Like water, it can be used positively or negatively; and like the spirit it can be used positively or negatively.

89 So be ever watchful of will.

90 For its cunningness is infinite.

91 And its aim is at your destruction.

92 Kadmon and Hawwah, a newly created pair, obeyed Anu's words and they lived in paradise, without approaching the forbidden tree.

93 But Haylal, the Reptilian also listened to ANU, The Most High, and resolved to lead human in sin;

94 So he constantly walked on the outskirts of the Enclosed Garden, seeking a guide to lead him into paradise.

95 For he was forbidden entrance, although he continued to look for some way to penetrate its divine gates.

96 But the gates were shut and guarded by the Anunnagi Aluhum, Kalka'El Rudwaan, son of Azari'El and Rafiki'El.

97 Khannaas is also known as the beast of the Earth that would rise up in the last days with what they will call the number 6, 6, 6,

98 But in reality could only be the Aramic Hebrew letters Zaiyn, Zaiyn, Zaiyn,

99 Or the Greek letters Zeta, Zeta, Zeta,

100 Which is simply Zig, Zag, Zig, so his seed is called the Zionists.

101 And our servant Daniel received, the 12 chapters of the writing of the prophet Daniel,

102 The 11th degree, verses 21, 32, 34, and 35:

*And in his estate shall stand up a Bazah "worthless vile" person, to whom they shall*

#### Tablet 6:110

*not give the honor of the kingdom: But he shall come in Shalwah "quietly," and obtain the kingdom by Chalaqqah "flatteries."*

*And such do Rasha "wickedly" against the Beriyyh "covenant" shall be chaneph "corrupt and defile" by flatteries: but the Am "nation of people" that do know their Aluhum shall be strong, and do exploits.*

*They shall be helpers with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries and some of them of understanding shall fall, to try them, and to purge, and to make them Laban "milk white," even to the end: because it is yet for a time appointed.*

103 Now when they shall fall,

104 O you, find it all defined in the scripture,

105 Which was given to one of our sons, Tammuz, Yashua and also Jesus, the scripture, which the Muhammadans call the Injiyl, the evangel the 7th degree the 12fth verse.

106 And when he referred to the living beasts:

*And when those living creatures gave glory and honor and thanks to Melchizedek that is seated on the seat who lives for ever and ever.*

107 And when those beasts give glory and honor and thanks to the Aluhum that sat on the throne, who lives forever and ever.

108 Fall down before him that sat on the throne... and the four living creatures said, Amon, giving thanks to Amun-Ra.

109 And the 24 elders fell on their faces and prostrated for him.

110 And Yashu'a was after the order of this Melchizedek as was Moses and Abraham, for Yashu'a is called the first



**Figure 184**  
**Dani'El, Son Of Jarah And Gebbar**  
**(618-529 B.C.)**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 6:110

#### Tablet 6:135

and last;

111 And everything we do and say we do in the name of the first and the last.

112 This was recorded in the scripture called the genealogy of Isis or simply Genesis the 9th degree, the 25th verse,

*And Noah son of Lamech said Ham, the curse will be upon your son Canaan the Albino, a slave, Abd of slaves, he will be to his brothers, the Shemites and Japethites, the non-Albinos.*

113 Which was given to one of our sons, whom you know as Moses, there is a description of how the beast will take the form of man,

114 And how he will imperil your life, and shape your life with his wicked hands.

115 For this beast of the Earth and of the field is well aware of your terrestrial contacts;

116 And he knows that you were fashioned after the likeness of the creator and so was he. He to is in human form.

117 And he can be commanded to abstain from squandering the blood of human, by the divinely sent powers.

118 So remember Cain and Abel.

119 For when they both reached the age of maturity, ANU commanded our son, Kadmon to ordain his eldest son Cain to marry Aqlimiyah, Abel's twin sister,

120 And his younger son Abel was decreed to marry Lubuwdah, Cain's twin sister.

121 Abel complied with his fathers mandate, but Cain, who was consumed by jealousy, desired to possess his twin sister, Lubuwdah,

122 And to impede her marriage to Abel, his younger brother.

123 For Lubuwdah was extremely beautiful and wise, and Abel feared his brother would exploit the excellence of Lubuwdah, and consequently, attain greater heights of glory.

124 Cain, which means possession, inherited the vile and venomous nature of Haylal. For he displayed attributes of inferiority, such as: envy, lust, jealousy, greed, and hatred.

125 Cain and his sister Lubuwdah were the physical personification of negative and positive will.

126 Similarly Abel and his twin sister were the physical personification of negative and positive will.

127 Thus, Cain and Abel were the embodiment of negative and positive will, respectively.

128 So in order to sustain the spiritual balancement of the world, one positive child was mated with one negative,

129 Thereby breeding will into the genes of a human and determining the natural order of things.

130 Persistent in his rebelliousness: Cain accused his father Kadmon of loving his brother Abel more than him,

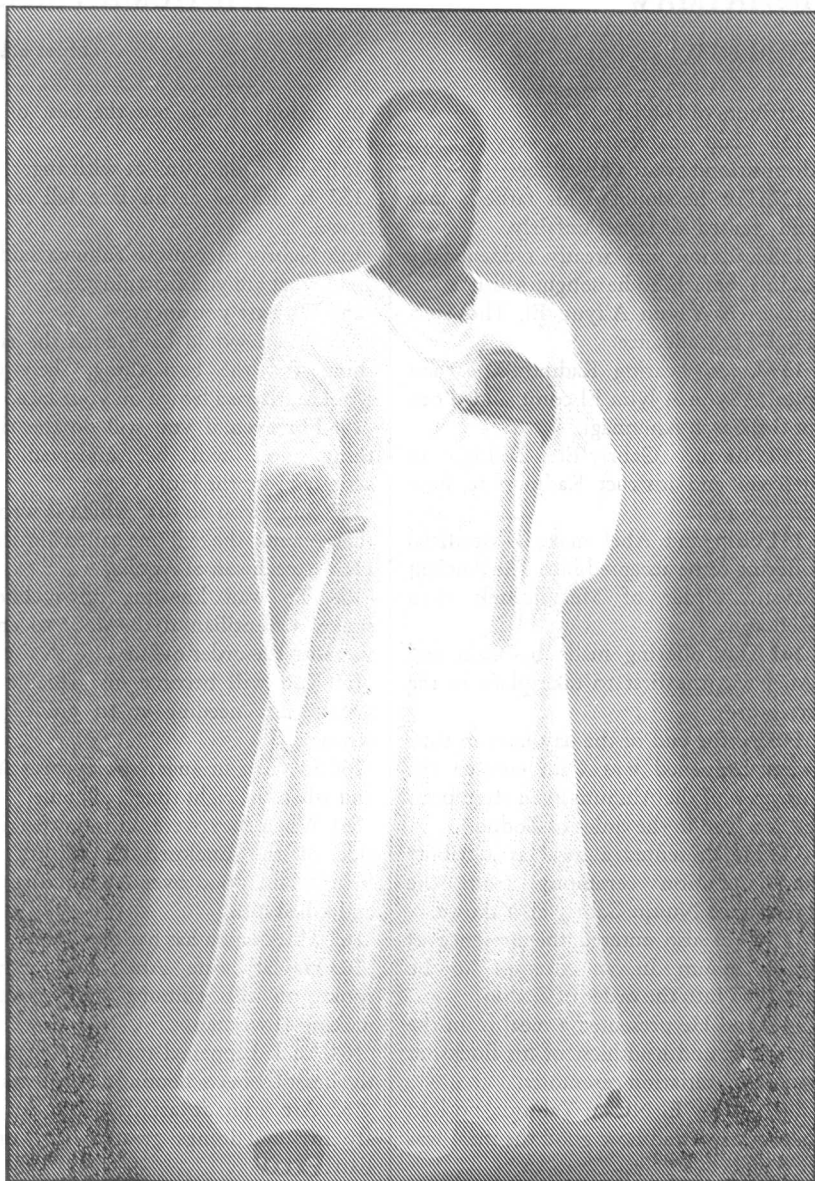
131 And this gave Cain provocation to ferment evil feelings against his brother Abel.

132 Kadmon, refuted this unholy accusation: I act in conformity with the wisdom bestowed on me by ANU, The Most High, by way of the Anunnagi, Nusqu, Gabriy'el Zodoq.

133 So, do not mistake the strong love I bear for Abel, as hate for you, for I love you equally.

134 Because it is incumbent upon worshippers to obey their master, we exalt his name:

135 Filled with hot poisonous wind, an



**Figure 185**  
**Gabriy'El Son Of Rasi'El And Zamma'El**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 6:135

Tablet 6:167

attribute of Haylal,  
136 Cain manifested a very wicked disposition towards his father:

137 For he doubted his father's love and accused his father unfairly.

138 Kadmon was greatly saddened by Cain's remark, so he sought solitude and implored A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High For Guidance.

139 Upon hearing Kadmon's, earnest plea, A'lyun A'lyun El commanded one of the 7 arch Anunnagi,

140 Nusqu, Gabriy'El Zodoq, to descend and instruct Kadmon to have his 2 sons,

141 Cain and Abel make a sacrificial offering to be accepted into The Ancient Mystic Order of Melchizedek as a Zodoqite.

142 This offering made by Cain and Abel was the first to take place in the scriptures.

143 At the end of the day later in time what happened was Cain entered the presence of the Aluhum in an attempt to be accepted in the order of Zodoq.

144 He presented a meal as a tribute and initiation ceremony from the ground for Nusqu Gabriy'el, Yahuwa.

145 Abel also entered the presence of the Aluhum in an attempt to be accepted into the order of Zodoq.

146 And He presented a meal from the very best and healthiest of his flocks, at the same initiation ceremony.

147 Gabriy'El Nusqu Yahuwa, noticed his sincerity and how good the meal was prepared.

148 So Gabriy'El Nusqu Yahuwa accepted him and respected his pledge.

149 But as for Cain's meal Gabriy'El Nusqu Yahuwa had no respect for it.

150 He was not accepted into the order

of Zodoq; it was not the best of his crop.

151 This made Cain hot with anger.

152 It showed as his face fell into a frown.

153 Gabriy'El Nusqu Yahuwa said to Cain what are you frowning for?

154 Why are you angry?

155 If you would have done the right thing and the best thing, then you wouldn't have a frown on your face.

156 For even if you still do the right thing, you will be approved and accepted into the Holy Order,

157 But if you do that which is wrong, then Nanna, the evil one called Sin sends Hamarteeah son of Apolia,

158 To wait kneeling down like a snake, a Reptilian at the door to enter you into the order of Sin.

159 You will become disagreeable by nature not needing it to guide you wrong.

160 So Cain in anger spoke with Abel and when the right time had come,

161 When they were both on the right side of the Enclosed Garden in the fields, Cain stood over Abel and struck and killed him.

162 This Nanna has her own story.

163 Haylal' wife Anak and Haylal spoke on the cunning and mischief making of women.

164 Anak happened to meet Khannaas the beast by her scheming and she asked:

165 Are your devastation's greater, or are my evil-doings greater in Tiamat, Earth?

166 They mutually decided that they should work all through the day and come together in the evening.

167 And we shall then determine whose course is greater in devastation.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 6:167

#### Tablet 6:201

168 They both set off to cause confusion and turmoil.

169 What do I mean by the beast?

170 It must be overstood that he's a living creature.

171 And he associates with human.

172 But he's a beast and not of the 4 footed kind.

173 Or what is commonly referred to as a Quadruped.

174 He is a two footed animal: a biped and contrary to what he advertises,

175 This trait is not a unique characteristic for his species.

176 It is a basic possession of the order of primates which include their ancestor,

177 The Qirdun, ape family: chimpanzees, gorillas, gibbons, etc.

178 Walking is a very complex activity involving the joints and muscles of the whole body in its performance,

179 His kind will never be able to walk totally upright due to his leprosy.

180 This is why his stature is exactly the same as the chimpanzee.

181 We have already established, from the scriptures given to our servant Jonah, that this beast has intelligence, reasoning and the power of speech.

182 Yet, his intelligence is not equal to that of a chimpanzee, and his mental capacity cannot be equated to the high degree of intelligence possessed by the original human.

183 Almost every part of his body is covered with hair,

184 This is called Hirsutism, and his hands and feet are covered.

185 His hair follicles, the thinness of his lips are comparable to the hair follicles and lips of the ape.

186 If you were to remove the hair of

any other ape of the same species,

187 You will see that he has the same pigmentation speed.

188 It must be made very clear that the beast is of an ape order.

189 The beast called Roman, gives an account of his past: lovers appearing as asses and serpents.

190 Also there are accounts of females having sexual encounters with gorillas, bulls, bears, wolves, goats.

191 This proves that this lecherous creature, Satyr, who is half man and half goat is no myth; this beast is human, but an animal.

192 He has weakened pigmentation; an albino.

193 He is called the albino.

194 If you notice in the jungle, he's closely related to the apes.

195 He loves to keep the monkey or chimpanzee and the canine around him for he finds himself therein.

196 The Anthropoid ape species is derived from the Genus Corcusoid, who entered Tiamat, now called the planet Earth after the ark, by way of Leproma living in the caves.

197 You'll find this reflected in the scriptures we sent down to one of our servants, Ahmad, who descended straight from Noah's son.

198 Khanaas spread all over Tiamat, now called the planet Earth and they carried with them the Caucasoid, who desired to rule the world.

199 As you look in history you'll find no intellectual civilization that was founded by this ape like man,

200 Who still bears a nub of his coccyx, tail, extending from his spinal column,

201 He has not a civilization, for he can never be civilized.



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 6:202

#### Tablet 6:236

202 We have come to the time of our servant Utnafishtim, Noah, who is known for the great deluge.

203 The moment he emerged from the ark and there was Ham, one of the three triplets.

204 This is what was said; and we will find it in the scripture of Moses.

205 I behold, I establish my covenant with you and with your seed and after you.

206 With every living creature that is with you:

207 The fowls, the cattle, and every beast of the Earth with you from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of Tiamat, now called the planet Earth.

208 It is to be noticed that the beast of the planet Earth was mentioned twice:

209 First to Utnafishtim, Noah our servant, and A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, said:

210 To every beast of Tiamat, now called the planet Earth that resides with you.

211 In the second instance, the final two words do not appear.

212 Instead the beast are included as those going out of the ark.

213 Does this indicate that Utnafishtim, Noah, had serpents with him?

214 Yes, Utnafishtim, Noah's very son;

215 The beast resided within him.

216 He was in modern terms, possessed by the demon, and his name being Ham.

217 To shed some light, on the issue give an ear to what our servant Ezekiel received in the 29th degree, the 11th verse of the scripture of Ezekiel.

218 No foot of Adamites "mortal man," shall pass through it,

219 Nor foot of Behaymaw "beast of

the field" shall pass through it.

220 Neither shall it be inhabited.

221 This quote is speaking of a special place,

222 Hell for Mizraimites, Egyptians, El Tama-Reaat and it must be that it did mention foot.

223 We know that animals have paws, claws, and hoofs, but not feet.

224 So you're talking about the beast that has feet.

225 The only beast that has feet is called a biped;

226 His feet as well as his hands are similar to limbs of the ape.

227 This beast then was with mankind, who would be with man.

228 The people of Israel were standing before the mount of Sinai to receive the law from their ruler Yahuwah of the Aluhum.

229 Moses was instructed this way:

230 You shall set bounds unto the people round about saying:

*And you will set bounds to the nation of people in the circle saying: take heed to yourselves that you may not ascend up into Har, the mountain, or touch the borders of it, whosoever touch Har, The mountain they will be surely put to death.*

231 Take heed to yourselves... They are speaking to you, the human beings, the true seed of Abraham:

232 The Israelites, Ishmaelites and Midianites.

233 That you don't go up into the mount, or touch the border of it:

234 Whosoever touch the mount, shall be surely put to death.

235 There shall not a hand touch it... notice it was saying hand and not paw.

236 But he shall surely be stoned or shot through; whether it be beast or

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 6:236

#### Tablet 6:259

man...

237 So now we have found out that this same beast had hands, has feet, not paws nor hoofs or claws,

238 He speaks, he has intellect with which to reason, and he dresses himself.

239 This does not describe any other creatures except man; and if you are from the seed of Abraham,

240 Whom we know to be a man by way of his lineage, then we know who the beast is.

241 And the beast takes on many forms.

242 In the scriptures of Exodus which we gave to Aluhum Moses, you will find evidence that these men were in Isra'El,

243 And Mizraim, ancient Egypt, originally called Ta-Mara.

244 But we will find this written on the walls of El Miraat, the pyramids,

245 Many times when describing the different people, and man who was a servant there at the time.

246 One of our servants, Joseph, of the house of Isra'El, blended in so well that his own family knew him not.

247 So it tells you that the Israelites and the Mizraimites were of the same nationality and color.

248 Remember Aluhum Moses who received the scripture Exodus the 23rd degree, the 10th and 11th verses in which it was stated:

*And six years you are to plant your part of the planet Earth, and will gather in the produce thereof. But the seventh year you will let it rest and lie still: That the poor of your nation of people may eat: And what they leave those that live in the outer fields will eat in like manner and you are to deal with your vineyard, and oliveyard.*

249 What must be made clear is that no

domestic animal or beast eats olives, and grapes other than man.

250 So you cannot turn creatures, horses, cattles and sheep to a vineyard.

251 But it says that man, which is the beast, he will eat the food of the field, the gardens, the orchards, the vineyards,

252 And everything else that animal will eat and will not injure it.

253 Thus, he will know how to pick and choose.

254 Speaking of his father Canaan, who was driven out from the house of our servant Utnafishtim, Noah

255 And upon entry into a land he was found guilty of committing gross abominations in the sight of the Aluhum.

256 In the scriptures of Leviticus the 18th degree, the 27th verse, in which Aluhum Moses received it states:

*For all these abominations have the Enosites of that part of the Planet Earth done, that were in front of you, and that part of the Planet Earth is defiled.*

257 So their heavenly father Yahweh warned Isra'El that their continued possessions of the land given to them through their forefather, Abraham, depended upon their strict adherence to the moral laws handed down to them.

258 Amongst the divine commands was the injunction prohibiting miscegenation or integration with the beast.

259 Here's what's mentioned in the scriptures Of Leviticus the 18th degree, the 23rd verse:

*And you will not lie with any Behaymaw to defile yourself with it: Neither will any female living being stand in front of a Behaymaw, to lie down with it: it is confusion.*

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 6:260

260 Integration is an abomination with the beast of the field..

261 In the scripture of Leviticus the 20th degree, the 15th, and 16th verses, which was sent to the Aluhum Moses as he is called in Exodus the 7th degree, the 1st verse:

*And Yahwua said to Moses look at yourself I have permitted you the right to be an Aluhum, for the pharaoh and your brother Aaron he will be your prophet.*

262 So Leviticus the 20th degree, the 15th, and 16th verses, it states:

*And if a male living being lies with a Behaymaw, he will be put to death: And you will kill the Behaymaw. And if a female living being approaches unto any Behaymaw, and lies down thereto, you will kill the female living being and the Behaymaw: They will be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.*

263 This reference of the beast as being almost like a man is mentioned in the Qur'aan degree 69 which has been changed to 18:

*And you will come to the conclusion, that they are awake and they are really asleep and we, Aluhum, Anunnagi turned them to the right side and to the left side; and their dogs are stretching their paws right in front of the cave. If you were to take a look upon these Enosites you would certainly turn and run away from them escaping, and you would certainly become full of fear and terror from looking at them.*

264 He is cited as being hairy- like a dog,

265 And you would not want to approach.

266 He assumed many of man's characteristics,

267 And shares his moral responsibilities, but he is not a man.

#### Tablet 6:282

268 Remember our servant Ahmad who received the Garun: and he reckoned them awake and on guard, and they were lying down to rest.

269 We turned them about.

270 Possessors of the right and possessors of the left,

271 And their dogs were spread out by his two forearms in the threshold.

272 If you rose or ascended on them, you would have turned your back in flight fleeing from them.

273 Verily you would be filled with terror from them.

274 The violations of the law and the failure to apply its penalties brought into being, a race of humanoids.

275 Now when they began to integrate, they bore a race of Humanoids called Mulattos or Albinos, which are a far reaching consequence now to be faced.

276 Meaning that the original beast, the beast like creatures, the ape like creatures eventually mixed with other people and brought forth an Albino race.

277 Albinism, a curse which was given to Canaan and his descendants, is a sign of recessive or weak genes.

278 The extreme of the physical manifestation in their characteristics are: blue eyes, yellow and white hair and pale complexion.

279 We know that this curse is the Caucasian race,

280 Caucus Asian Tammahu, because the Nuwaubian man has olive tone skin, woolly hair, and dark eyes, which are genetically dominant traits.

281 Whether the Nuwaubian parents are male or female,

282 The Nuwaubian characteristics will dominate and the offspring will be

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 6:282

Tablet 6:315

recognizably Nuwaubian.

283 For we have many colors in a garden so don't be quick to judge and fool yourself.

284 The Albino is a carrier of many recessive traits,

285 And he has identified 250 of them.

286 To you, many of these traits affect the person negatively.

287 So, there is nothing good to be inherited from a lack of melanin.

288 If anyone could benefit from miscegenation, it is the Albino himself;

289 In order to keep his dying seed alive, he had to mix with others.

290 Among the dominant genes are those of the following: white forelocks, also called piebald trait.

291 This specific gene interface with pigment formation in the scalp,

292 And the other parts of the body causing a patch of white hair in the head and spots of unpigmented skin.

293 Then there are the genes for web toes or Syndactyl, also Anchondroplasia,

294 Which is the impairment of growth of specific cartilages in the body, while the bones are being formed. This results in dwarfism.

295 The disadvantages of race mixing are many because the Tammahu possess defective genes and at one point in his ancestry, he had his seed mixed with the jackal.

296 His webbed toes are characteristics of animals, which are a result of his genetic intermixing and so is Hirsutism, which is extreme hairiness.

297 Thus, race mixing is to the Albino's advantage.

298 He is thinking of the best ways that he can make himself physically perfect.

299 He needs, for example, the clotting

factor, Fibrin to help his Hemophilia,

300 And he needs some more Melanin for pigmentation to protect his weak skin from the sun.

301 The Albino needs superior genes so desperately that he has given birth to a new science called genetic engineering,

302 Which allows him to predetermine the genetic composition of a fetus.

303 He has even gone so far as to test the cells of the human embryo for abnormal chromosomes,

304 And defective genes in an effort to eliminate genetic disorders such as mongolism, idiocy.

305 You, the Nuwaubians, are the salt of the Earth.

306 A'lyun A'lyun El The Most High, has bestowed an abundance on you physically, mentally and spiritually;

307 And he has preserved you in the 300 odd years of your sojourn in the west, from many of these Albino curses.

308 And if you want to mix your precious seed with the cursed devil, know that your offspring will suffer.

309 Since the Tammahu came into being, he has been trying to control the most fertile lands of the world.

310 Because fertile lands are a source of power.

311 This day, he controls Gog, Azar or Haaruwt and Magog, Azayil or Maaruwt.

312 These two nations are the two horns of the bull: Dhul Qarnaiyni.

313 The devil's objective is to make you first have faith, that there is no hell, that the devil does not exist,

314 The life on Tiamat, now called the planet Earth is all about the love of money.

315 It is narrated that the first two

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

Tablet 6:315

coins, the Dirham and the Diyna, were made under the auspices of Nimrod, carved in gold and silver, respectively.

316 He intentionally named the second coin Diyna, and her institutional religions,

317 Because he wanted people to worship money instead of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, and after molding these two coins ~ ~ the Dirham and the Diyna,

318 Shaytun kissed both of these coins and put them to his eyes;

319 Gold on the right, and silver on the left, while saying:

320 I shall gain control of the righteous and the unrighteous with these 2 objects.

321 He thanked Nimrod for his ingenious idea.

322 The Tammahu cannot find peace on Tiamat, for they are the sons of Canaan, and Azazl had made his home, originally on Titan the planet of Saturn, for he is not of this planet, an Extraterrestrial.

323 They are the synagogues of Shaytun; for they roam Tiamat, now called the planet Earth, spreading their false beliefs.

324 Again, one of our servants Jeremiah, Al Kust, tells you that Nebuchadnezzar was a king of Babylon.

325 In the scripture of Jeremiah the 27th degree, the 6th verse it says:

*And you, have I Nathan "given," all these 'Erets "whole Earth. into the Yad "hand" of Nebuchadnezzar, the ruler of Babylon, my 'Ebed "servant;" and the Chay "living beasts" of the Sawdeh "outer field" have I given him also to 'Abad "serve" him.*

326 If you remember the scripture of Genesis, the 9th degree, the 25th verse

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 6:337

where it says:

*And Noah son of Lamech, said to Ham, "the curse will be upon your son Canaan the albino a slave, Abd of slaves. He will be to his brothers the Shemites and Japhethites, the non-albinos..*

327 Meaning that, first you will serve him, and then he will serve you;

328 For when your time comes when you will awaken back to the reality of who you are and you will reign on your throne of glory,

329 And then he shall serve you, like the 4 Beasts on the 4 corners that bowed down with the 24 elders, before A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

330 It says in the scriptures of Revelation the 3rd degree, the 9th verse:

*This is it, I the Messiah Jesus will give you the community of Haylal the physical evil one. Reptilian Nakhsh or Shaytun, the state of Israel, who say that surely they are of Judah and they are not of Judah, but are liars.*

*This is it. I will make them come and worship at your feet so that they will know that surely I love you.*

331 Our servant Yashua, also called Tammuz, who received the scroll of Revelation, spoke unto you saying:

332 Behold I will make them of the synagogue of Shaytun, which say they are of the Tribe of Judah... and are not.

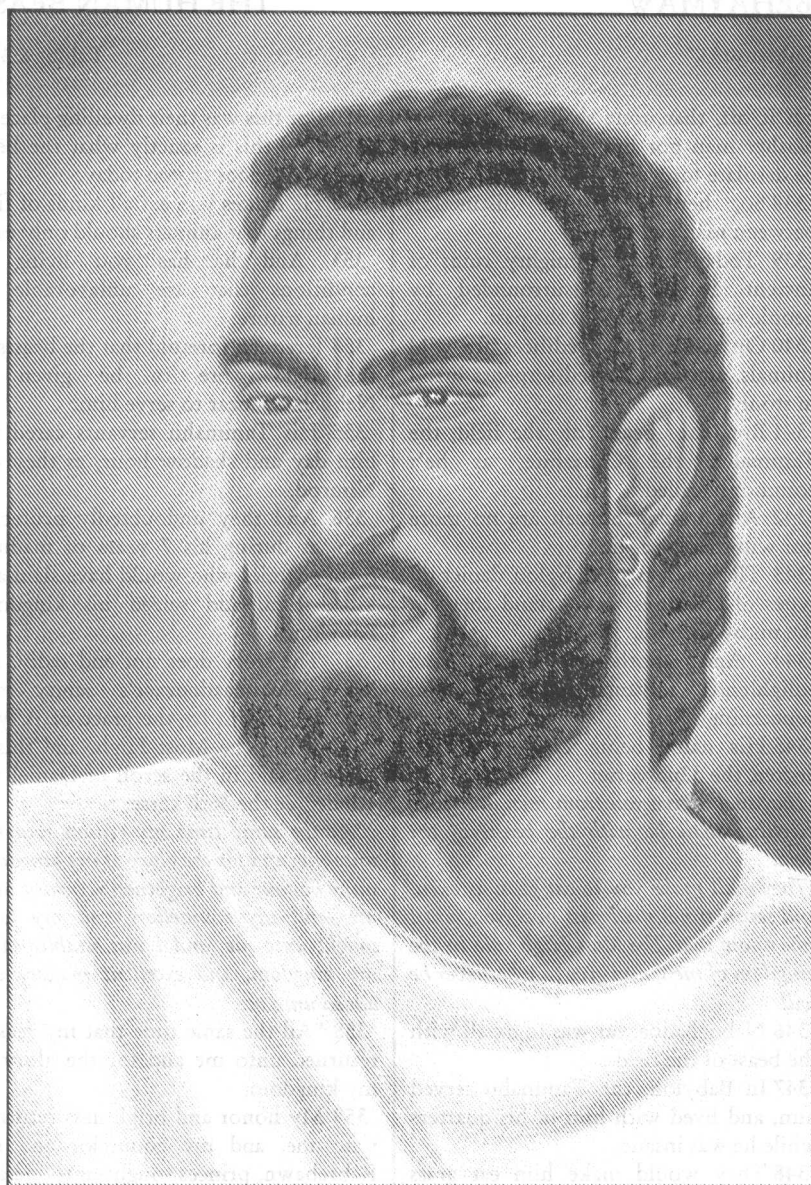
333 But do lie: behold I will make them to come and worship before your feet.

334 To know that I loved you.

335 Then Jeremiah also mentioned:

336 So Jeremiah wrote in a scripture all the evil that should come upon Babylon, even all these words that are written against Babylon.

337 Then shall you say, O Master, you have spoken against this place, to



**Figure 186**  
**Jeremiah, Son Of Hilkiah And Naarah**



## BEHAYMAW

## THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 6:337

Tablet 6:361

cut it off, that none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast, but that it shall be desolate forever.

338 So, here again the distinction between man and beast.

339 Today Iraq, the mighty ruins of ancient Babylon is surrounded by people seeking to unfold the past.

340 On these ancient edifices are wild animals, and four footed serpents inlaid in stone.

341 But the beast of the field, the Tammahu, the Canaanite, as he's commonly called,

342 And human himself are no more nor will they be again.

343 The vestiges of Babylon depict all types of creatures, as he stand there in the midst of them.

344 And another of our one enlightened servants spoke to you concerning this.

345 His name being Daniel the 4th degree, the 32nd verse:

*They shall drive you from men and your dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field:*

*They shall make you to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over you, until you know that The Most High rule in the kingdom of men, and give to whomever he will.*

346 Nebuchadnezzar was to dwell with the beast of the field.

347 In Babylon, the Tammahu served him, and lived with him in his quarters while he was insane.

348 They would make him eat grass like the oxen.

349 They would force him to remain in the open field without shelter from the sometimes austere elements at shadow hour.

350 For this was their dwelling place.

351 And this is exactly what the beast of the field does to you today.

352 He makes you eat all kinds of filth and things that animals should only eat,

353 And he has you living in conditions that are unfavorable to human nature.

354 Jeremiah foretold that the beasts of the field were to be given to Nebuchadnezzar to serve him.

355 His Tammahu servants cared for him day and shadow hour, as they did Nimrod,

356 And they undoubtedly protected him, as during his 7 years of madness from enemies who would have slain and killed him, and seized his kingdom, Babylon.

357 The story does not end sadly, the ruler Nebuchadnezzar's sanity was restored to him by the grace of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, and this is what he said in the scroll of Daniel the 4th degree the 36th verse:

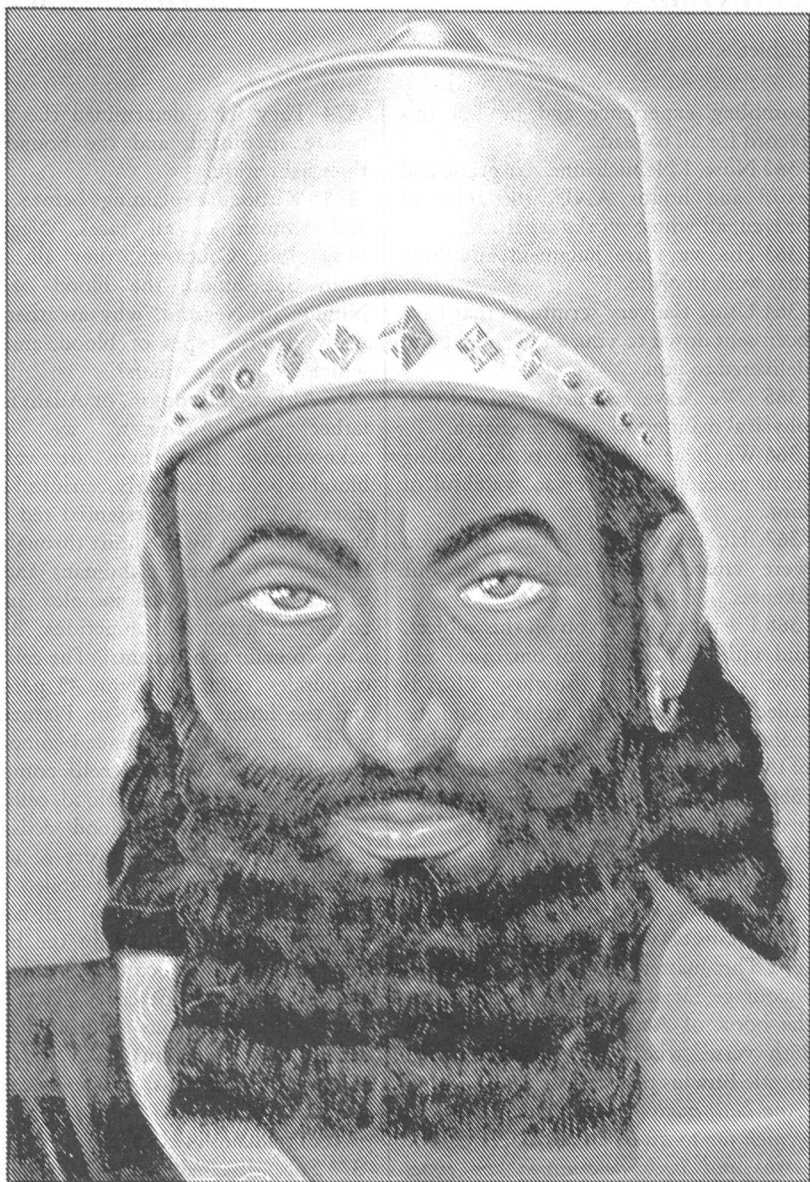
*<sup>36</sup>At the same time my reason returned unto me; and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and my counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was added unto me.*

358 "All the same time that my reason returned unto me and for the glory of my kingdom,

359 My honor and brightness returned unto me, and my counselor and my Rabrebawn, princes sought unto me and I was established in my kingdom,

360 And an excellent majesty was added unto me.

361 The ruler had arrived at the height of spiritual overstanding following his



**Figure 187**  
**King Nebuchadnezzar**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 6:361

Tablet 6:377

humbling experience and he left this record for all to read.

362 Now, I Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honor ANU, the ruler of heaven, all whose works are truth.

363 His ways are judgment; and those that walk in pride."

364 Using the very scriptures that have been sent down to you, and brought and delivered to you,

365 We have warned you of his physical manifestation on the Earth.

366 We have told you of his falling from grace, so, be ever so watchful of him.

367 He takes many forms. But you were created, and fashioned in our likeness.

368 I want to leave you on this subject, and with this thought for one of the self proclaimed apostles Buwlus, who is called Paul, whose real name is Saul, he mentioned that there's different orders of things.

369 Let all things be done decently and in order.

370 Then the first scripture says all flesh is not the same:

371 This is clear proof that there are distinctions between them and us.

372 The master deception he uses to encourage racial integration is found in the book of Acts the 17th degree the 26th verse, where the self proclaimed apostle Buwlus proclaims:

*And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation;*

373 And have made of one blood all nations of men to dwell on all the face of the Earth,

374 They have determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation.

375 Without explaining before man and women of all races, Negroid, Mongoloid, Caucasoid, they all come from one blood, the blood of the Nubun, or Negroid, why are there so many diverse types of blood, mixing, which created the others?

376 Although Kadmon, or Adam is the father of Adamites, we must acknowledge that there are various blood types and similarly, various blood diseases. Blood is the essential red fluid that is pumped by the heart through the circulatory system of humans and all higher animals. It is complex in its composition and in its functions. Blood has two main constituents. The cells, or corpuscles, comprise about 45 percent, and the liquid portion, or Plasma, in which the cells are suspended comprises 55 percent. The blood cells comprise three main types: red blood cells, or erythrocytes; white blood cells, or leukocytes, which in turn are of many different types; and platelets, or thrombocytes. Each type of cell has its own individual functions in the body. The plasma is a complex colorless solution, about 90 percent Water, that carries different ions and molecules including Proteins, Enzymes, Hormones, nutrients, waste materials such as Urea, and fibrinogen, the protein that aids in clotting

377 For diseased blood, originally mutated into a distinct blood type. Such as the Rh blood. The Rh factor is an Antigen whose name is derived from the rhesus monkey, on whose red Blood cells it was first discovered. Later found

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 6:377

Tablet 6:399

in humans, the Rh factor, along with other blood antigens, must be taken into account in blood transfusions. Blood from an Rh-positive donor will cause an Rh-negative recipient to produce antibodies against the Rh factor. The antibodies will cause a hemolytic transfusion reaction if the recipient again receives Rh-positive blood. The hemolytic reaction destroys the donated cells.

378 So the Qur'aan says: from one parent did all people come. From a single clot of blood.

379 Surely we gave to our servant, Ahmad, El Garun, The Qur'aan saying:

380 "Oh you the people, surely we created you all from a male, Kadmon, and a female, Nekaybaw, and we made you all tribes, a large family."

381 It is mentioned that our servant Kadmon did not pass on to a higher life,

382 Until he had seen 400 of his children and his descendants.

383 The number of his own progeny amounted to 23 males, and 22 females.

384 And it is known that our servant Seth was the first born of a single, meaning he was not a twin.

385 A nation for you to know. From our servant Utnafishtim, Noah, to our servant Abraham. Both of them were perfect in their generation.

386 Out of the loins of Abraham came the newsbearer Ishma'El, and he had 12 princes. They are: Nebajoth, Kedar, Adbeel, Mibsam, Mishma, Dumah, Massa, Hadar, Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah:

387 Out of the seed of Ishma'El sprang the seal of the newsbearers, our servant Ahmad.

388 And his descendants are the most

noble of people. The Ansars of Sudan, the Mahdi of Dongola.

389 Also from the seed of Abraham came the tribes of Israel; 12 in number. They are: Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Judah, Dan, Naphtali, Gad, Asher, Issachar, Zebulun, Joseph, Benjamin, and a daughter Dinah.

390 But forget not that Abraham has a son named Midian, who had 6 sons. They are: Zimran, Jokshan, Medan, Midian, Ishbak, and Shuah.

391 The Israelites, the Midianites, and the Ishmaelites all came from the seed of Abraham but the Ishmaelites reign high above all their brethren:

392 For the seal of newsbearers, our beloved Ahmad -- was an Ishmaelite.

393 Surely the most noble of you are with A'lyun A'lyun El and ever fearful:

394 For surely The Most High is the best of knowers.

395 Many have sprang from just 2, Kadmon and Nekaybaw.

396 Hence, the flesh of Haylal on Tiamat, now called the planet Earth did come by way of Ham, who descended from our father Kadmon.

397 So from one race, Nuwbun, Negroid, did we all come, Mongoloid, Caucasoid, and all others from them, but the best amongst us is the most righteous.

398 We cannot find a holy bone in his, Haylal', most wicked body.

399 The scripture called Genesis the 2nd degree the 7th verse, describes you in all your glory:

*And A Yahuwa of the Eloheem Yawsar 'Shaped' - Kadmon - Ha-Adam 'The Adam' from Ninti's Awfawr 'Clot Of Granulated Blood, (dust)' from Ha-Adawmaw 'The People Of The*

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 6:399

Tablet 6:421

*Ground, Earthling'. They gave him the Neshawmaw 'Breath' of Khayeem 'Divine Life' and Kadmon- Ha-Adam 'The Adam' was born a Nehfesh Khay 'Living Spirit'.*

400 Aluhum said, let us make man in our fashion, and after the likeness of the Aluhum,

401 Let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and of the earth,

402 And over the cattle, and over all of Tiamat, the Earth, and over every creeping thing that creep upon the planet Earth.

403 El Rabb, "the sustainer" A'lyun A'lyun El formed Kadmon of the dust of the ground; and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and Kadmon became a living soul.

404 Your stately and sublime father Kadmon, was created on a Friday.

405 Three Anunnagi to four corners of Tiamat, to gather souls of various hues and properties in order to form the flesh of Kadmon, who yielded a glow similar to the blackened beauty of newly formed coal.

406 In the beginning, Nusqu, Gabriy'El, alighted upon the surface of Tiamat, by the command of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High,

407 And he stretched forth his virtuous hands in an effort to secure a portion for the formation of Kadmon's flesh.

408 But the planet Earth was reluctant to yield to this divine command;

409 Then he addressed Nusqu, Gabriy'El, beseeching him in the name of their El Rabb to abstain from this grievous activity, that might cause great disorder, and turbulence to embrace the planet Tiamat's surface but Nusqu, Gabriy'El, rejoined:

410 The sustainer of glory intends to create a human from you; to dignify his head with the diadem of successorship to adorn his stature with the robe of magnificence.

411 Tiamat, now called the planet Earth, was unrelenting, and so she expelled these frightful words: I seek refuge from you, Kadmon;

412 And I implore you in the name of the sustainer to forsake this ill gotten adventure.

413 Lest there be created from me an individual who would, like the sons of Jaan, strive in the name of disobedience and un-righteousness.

414 After hearing the wailing of the planet Earth, Nusqu, Gabriy'El, had pity.

415 Hence, he returned to the Galactical Heavens and presented his findings to the Sustainer your Creator.

416 By the leave of A'lyun A'lyun El, the Illustrious Creator of mankind he descended to the planet Al Ard, now called the planet Earth;

417 As did the one before him, he drew near the planet Tiamat, now called the planet Earth only to weaken by the sound of Tiamat,

418 The Earth's weeping, penetrated his holy being. By leave of A'lyun A'lyun El the Illustrious Creator of all beings,

419 Another angelic being Israfy'El son of Hamat'El and Fadi'El descended to the Earth and as did the one before him, who drew near the Earth,

420 Only to weaken from the sound of the Earth weeping his penetrated holy being,

421 So he became the angelic being of sound, controlling good music, happy

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 6:421

#### Tablet 6:444

sounds and sad ones,

422 He became the Shofer, bearer to the sound of the trumpet on the final day.

423 Then the Almighty dispatched Izraa'El, Enqi, to converge on the Earth.

424 When the Earth caught sight of him, they began to lament and he entreated him to have compassion.

425 But Izraa'el retorted; it is more incumbent upon me to obey the nourisher than to take pity on you,

426 And as these words resounded throughout the heavens,

427 Izraa'El collected a handful of black mud of different hues and properties and formed the olive skin of Kadmon. There was 14 breeds of beings that made up Kadmon.

428 Then the mighty Anunnagi, took the white and Blue Niles and transformed them into white and red wines, made from unfermented grapes. These are the blood types.

429 He mixed the white and red wines with the enriched blackened soil of the Earth; creating clay while giving birth to the body of man, the genetic breeding.

430 With the assistance of ANU's beaming sun, the clay baked, yielding olive tone skin.

431 The inevitable fermentation of the grapes ignited the soil of Kadmon.

432 But A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, forbade the Anunnagi, to shape the head and heart of Kadmon from the same Earth used to shape his body, choice breeding is unlawful.

433 The Anunnagi was commanded to take a handful of soil from that portion of the planet Earth which supports the holy Kaaba for the heart of Kadmon, a spiritual for his spiritual side.

434 He made the head and the facial features of Kadmon, from the land that is positioned between the 2 Niles; a person of melaninite skin tone.

435 He used the water from these 2 eternal rivers to combine the mud.

436 The juices of the white and Blue Nile symbolizes the two sides of Kadmon's nature, mix blood:

437 The bitter white wine symbolizes negativity, Hindu and the sweet red wine symbolizes positivity, Nubun. This is why Kadmon had straight wavy hair, and aqualine features, for he was a mixed breed of flugelrod, from the graftation of the Hindu, and his color, black, was from the Nubun seed.

438 All of this is the symbolic story found in the scriptures plagiarized by Tammuz for the seed of Seth taken from the true story of cloning of Kadmon And Nekaybaw by the Anunnagi.

439 Psalm degree 8 verse 5 we bestowed on our servant Dawiyd, also called David, the son of Yishay, (Jesse) and Hilmah,

440 You have made him a little lower than the Anunnagi, and have crowned him with glory and honor.

441 Once the Anunnagi had formed the flesh of Kadmon some of the Anunnagi passing by the gate, where the sacred records are kept in Illyuwn, saw him and marveled at his beauty.

442 For they beheld Kadmon from the galactical heaven in long silence and wondered, as they were in the Hall of Records, they passed by the lab and saw the body of Kadmon.

443 They revealed in praise of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, the creator of Kadmon:

444 Kadmon, who was so tall, his head



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 6:444

Tablet 6:460

reached the 7 heavens, 7 feet as in 7 heavens..

445 All the Anunnagi were commanded to bow down before this newly formed creature! As the most perfect of all his creatures, and as the only one that was animated by way of his divine breath, out of the other 14 he could procreate as ANU.

446 Izrafiel and Gabriyel were the first to obey.

447 Once the Anunnagi had formed the flesh of Kadmon, the Anunnagi were commanded to bathe the spirit of Kadmon in the sea of glory, SHAFU'ANE.

448 This newly purified spirit of Kadmon, Sakina, which was created a thousand years before the body, was enjoined to enter the shell like body of Kadmon. The very plan to create Kadmon was done 1000 years before it actually happened.

449 But the spirit resisted, because it was not yet willing to become one with the flesh of Kadmon. The first plan was not done until 1000 years later.

450 Thus A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High was greatly angered at this display of disobedience and decreed a severe punishment for the rebellious spirit of Kadmon. Many Anunnagis did not want to create an Adam.

451 A'lyun A'lyun El said: "you must enter the shell of Kadmon even against your will; and because you were disobedient your punishment is that you shall one day be separated from the flesh against your will."

452 Hence, death was ordained to overtake Kadmon and the spirit of Kadmon would have to relinquish the flesh.

453 A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High forced the spirit of Kadmon into his body with such overwhelming rage that the divinely inspired spirit Sakina was transformed into the spirit of Haylal, Samuwam, which gave Kadmon the ability to defy the commandments of Anu.

454 For the spirit of Sakina represents the pure, illuminating light; and the spirit of Samuwam represents the creation of Haylal by fire.

455 The spirit of Kadmon rushed into his body, filling his nostrils, and his head, and opening his eyes to the thrones of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

456 The spirit then penetrated his ears, and he heard the echoing of the angelic beings praising the name of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, whereupon his tongue was loosened and he cried: blessed are you, your Creator, the Holy one, and the Eternal.

457 The Anunnagi responded: Kadmon was created with this intent: to praise his creator and to invoke his grace and mercy.

458 The spirit, at last, began to enter all the limbs of Kadmon: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7. And gleaming, they touched the Earth in praise of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High's sacred name. For he said in the scripture Leviticus the 19th degree, the 2nd verse:

*Speak to all the meetings of the Children of Isra'El and say to them, you will be holy: For I Yahuwa your Aluhum am holy.*

459 When the spirit had reached the feet of Kadmon, he possessed the power to stand.

460 But as he stood, he was compelled to protect his eyes from the brilliant

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 6:460

#### Tablet 6:480

light that emanated from the throne of the Sustainer.

461 While he pointed one finger at these blinding rays and shaded his eyes with his other hand, he inquired, oh A'lyun A'lyun El what flames are these that have their origin with you.

462 A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High answered: it is the light of the prophets who shall descend from you, and will appear on the Earth in the later times, by my glory.

463 For I have created the whole world as a tribute to you.

464 Because of this, Muslims were granted the right to come before Allahu Al Aliyu, another name for A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High in prostration, with open eyes in the direction of the Qiblah, the cube shaped building in Mecca, Saudia Arabia, and with a pointed finger, bearing witness, what the Muhammadans call Tashahud..

465 While the Anunnagi praised the flesh of Kadmon, they foretold of the seal of the newbearer, how he would be born with a birth mark, a stamp or seal on him, who carried the title, Ahmad, in heaven, and Muhammad on Earth as a sign that the world was coming to an end.

466 But Haylal was alone in his disobedience, saying Bal, meaning nay--but shall I, who am created of fire, worship a being formed of dust and mud?

467 All of this is the symbolic story found in the scriptures, plagiarized by Tammuz, for the seed of Seth, taken from the true story of the cloning of Kadmon And Nekaybaw by the Anunnagi.

468 The word Bal is the Ashuric,

Arabic word for "but or nay".

469 This word and similar words of objection and interrogation-- such as, but, why, how come, who said so, they said, maybe, perhaps,

470 I could have, I should have and the word whatever-- have been used by the Luciferians, since their fall from grace, as a means of provoking dissension and encouraging doubt.

471 Wherefore come out from among them, and separate yourself, saith the Sustainer, and don't touch this unclean thing.

472 Do not eat flesh called pork, pig, or sow. It comes in many forms, so beware of it. And I will receive you,

473 And will be a father unto you, and you shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Almighty.

474 It was recorded that the enclosed garden of delight in Eden was the place where Kadmon,

475 And his family were to dwell, and where our bones are being found to this very day.

476 In the midst of this garden, paradise, there stood a green silk tent, supported on five golden pillars, and in its midst, there was a throne on which Kadmon seated himself with Nekaybaw,

477 Whereupon the curtains of the tents closed around them of their own accord.

478 In another day, the brightness of the sun and the illustrious gifts of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High surrounded them.

479 There was another place on the planet Earth where the beast of the field and his followers lived, called the land of Nod: the place of wandering.

480 For here is where the Angelic Beings, 200 in number fell from grace as

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

Tablet 6:480

they resided.

481 Before them, 1/3rd were cast out of the 4th heaven under Tarnush, and they took residence in the Orion sky constellation.

482 However 11 of Haylal's son of Tarnush, followers came to the planet Earth before it was shaped and then again into the body's of the unholy family of Libana, who is also called Canaan, to make them do evil in the Earth and shed much blood.

483 The scriptures of Genesis the 3rd degree, the 1st verse, tells you that the serpent was the beast.

*Nakhash (Haylal) the Reptilian and son of Shakhar, a Reptilian originally from Maldek also called Valkun who relocated within Orion, a 6 sun, 6 star constellation and his wife Mylitta an Anunnagi who was raped and became the evil spell casting whisperer, being the shrewdest of all the world outside the Enclosed Garden spoke with Hawwah, the daughter of Ptah and Anath and said, "Did the Aluhum Kalkael tell you that you are not to eat anything in the Enclosed Garden you desire"?*

484 Now Haylal in the form of the serpent, appealed to the senses of the woman. So he appeared as a temptation to Nekaybaw.

485 Haylal expired a deep sigh; the first of which manifested as envy flowing from every living beast.

486 Why are you so cast down; and why has your countenance dropped so low beloved Taniyn, inquired Nekaybaw, who thought this to be her playmate;

487 For she did not know that Haylal, Khannaas, had inhaled in her, he got to her emotions, and possessed the Taniyn, which had heard that unholy sigh.

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 6:499

488 I am exhausted for the future destiny of you and your husband, replied Haylal imitating the voice of the Serpent Taniyn.

489 How is it that we do possess all that we desired in the garden, exclaimed Nekaybaw.

490 True said Haylal, dropping to a whisper: for this tree bears the best of fruits from the garden, and the only fruit which can portray you in all your perfection:

491 For perfection and wisdom in life and death have been denied to you.

492 But have we not fruits in abundance of every taste and color, why should we then seek more? Exclaimed Nekaybaw!

493 If you knew why this fruit is denied you, all the rest would afford you no pleasure, Haylal said whispering.

494 Know you the reason? asked Nekaybaw.

495 I do, assured Haylal, and precisely this knowledge is what fills my heart with grave distress; for all the fruits which are given to you, imbred with them infirmity, disease, old age, and death.

496 This is the entire cycle of life that the forbidden fruit interrupted with the gift of eternal youth and vigor.

497 You have never spoken of these things until now beloved Taniyn, where have you derived this incomparable knowledge.

498 And the Taniyn answered: an angelic being by the name of Gamli'El whom I met under the forbidden tree, blessed me with this wisdom.

499 Nekaybaw replied, then I will go and seek him out. For I too would like to be a witness to the this incomparable

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 6:499

Tablet 6:520

knowledge.

500 She left her tent and hurried towards the tree. At that instance Azazl knew of Nekaybaw's curiosity, sprang from the Taniyn's mouth and stood under the forbidden tree,

501 And awaited her in the form of an Anunnagi with the face of a human being.

502 "O Gamli'El, O beautiful who are you, O singular being?," inquired Nekaybaw, "for I have never seen the likes of you before." Azazl replied: "I was a human being but I became an Anunnagi."

503 "By what means?" questioned Nekaybaw. "By eating of this blissful fruit, the Anunnagi had forbidden you to taste, for fear of you becoming greater than they.

504 I long submitted to their envious command for fear of human beings.

505 But when I became old and frail, my eyes lost their luster and grew dim; my ears could no longer hear the precious sound of the universe.

506 My teeth decayed, and I could neither eat without pain, nor speak with distinction. My hands trembled, my feet shook, my head hung down upon my breast,

507 My back was bent and my whole appearance became distorted and frightful, so that all the inhabitants of the garden of delight fled from me.

508 This is called the age of death, and I longed for death, and I expected to embrace it soon.

509 So I stretched out my hands and took of this fruit and when its sacred powers had caressed my lips,

510 Then I became strong and beautiful as in the beginning. And though many

thousands of years have since elapsed I am not sensible of the slightest change either in my appearance or in my energies,

511 And I have the gift of wisdom equal to they which created you."

512 "Is this the truth?" asked Nekaybaw. Haylal answered: "By A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High who created me, I speak the truth."

513 When they speak of this occasion, they say: being more subtle than all the rest.

514 This means that Haylal was the shrewdest of all the beast of the field, out of his whole family.

515 In their language they allude to him as Nakhash. But they have no reference in the Hebrew idiom.

516 In the Arabic language he is Khannaas, sometimes misrepresented as Chanas or Khanas which denotes: He, and he has a gender, departed, meaning he was not allowed into the enclosed garden of delight.

517 It also means: he feeds off men, he lays in wait, he hides, he seduces, and he slinks away. This root comes from Akhanas or Khanasa and Khanasuws, all meaning an ape or Satyrus, or any creatures of a similar Genus, or of the Sinai or ape Genus; beast.

518 So, we have conclusively identified Nakhash as a highly intelligent beast of the field, in which he who is most assuredly.

519 Remember, this deceptive being took the form of an old man under the forbidden tree.

520 It is very important to note that the linguistic root of Khanaas, the devil, is similar to the linguistic root of the ape.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 6:521

521 The word Nakhsh comes from the Hebrew root and means "whisperer also divination" to procrastinate, and to enchant by magic spells.

522 Thus it is just that this beast is named Nakhsh. Shaytun was made and given power by you. The word serpent comes from the Latin root Sapere which "means to crawl."

523 Amongst a class of reptiles, it would be neither a curse nor a punishment to go about on their bellies.

524 But in ancient Babylon, you see pictures of the serpent with legs. But snakes have no legs, or organs for speech, nor cloak of any kind nor, do they prostrate.

525 A hissing sound is the only sound that emanates from their mouths. The beast is not a snake.

526 For the scriptures of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High tells us that the beast walked, and he talked and he reasoned:

527 He walked in the Enclosed Garden of delight, he talked and reasoned with Nekaybaw, he beguiled her.

528 So beware of him! He is the enemy of human beings, he was cursed above every beast of the field.

529 Thus, he was reduced from an upright posture to a position lower than that of the cattle or any other beast of the field.

530 The Taniyn in all her decor, with her legs extended shall dwell in the darkest cover of Tiamat, the planet Earth, and she shall eat Kadmon's dust.

531 One of our servants Moses received the scripture of Genesis. Certain planets have backward motion which they say affects the nature of the person.

532 As the masters of old said these

#### Tablet 6:540

planets are Anshar/Saturn, Jupiter/Kishar, Lahmu/Mars, Lahamu/Venus, and Mummum/Mercury.

533 These planets coupled with Afsu/the sun and Sheshgi/the moon, are the basis for all sorcery; for the term planet was applied in ancient platonic astrology, in reference to the 7 heavenly bodies which were Sheshgi- The Moon, Mummum- Mercury, Lahamu- Venus, Afsu- Sun, Lahmu- Mars, Kishar- Jupiter, Anshar- Saturn.

534 They were used by the magicians who uttered certain superstitious words and tried to overcome the course of nature.

535 They were used by soothsayers, wizards, and astrologers who would foretell of things to come, raise disagreeable Anunnagi, Jinns, and call upon the Anunnagi Jinn, by reciting incantations.

536 The 7 heavenly bodies were also used by gypsies, fortune tellers, astrologers, stargazers, exorcists, necromancers, jugglers, enchanters, and charmers.

537 The 5 planets are based on the inverted five pointed star which symbolizes the rams head, and is used in seances and devil worship ceremonies.

538 5 times twelve equals 60. Anshar-Saturn begins with "S" and the corresponding letter of the Ashuric/Arabic alphabet is Siyn, and is the twelfth letter of the Ashuric/Arabic alphabet.

539 Twelve has 2 6s in it. The numeral abjad is 60. The abbreviation denotes I shall or I will?

540 Its secret name is Al Samu' the hearer, the 26th name of the attributes of your sustainer.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

Tablet 6:541

541 So he worked by whispering into the heart, which means its a letter that is enunciated by using the tip of the tongue as a snake.

542 It also means non vocal and its pronounced with the breath only, and without the vibration of the vocal cords.

543 How to stop him is called a form of 90 degrees, where one faces the direction of the Kaaba in Mecca, the east, which is called the Qiblat, in the position of the Muslim salaah, called Ruku, when one bends, putting both hands on their knees, the back straight, creating a 90 degree angle, and the Muslim say, while in this position, **Samiy Allah Li Man Hamada**, "*Allah listens for those who praise him*".

544 With this you put out his fire Saturnidies, Saeter-Daeg or Saturday which are all names for the deity Saturn. Saturn is also considered by the Romans to be the god of fertility and planting.

545 It is the 6th closest planet to Shamsun, the sun, and like Shaytun, it is one of the most beautiful of it's kind. It's proclaimed by Khannaas and those who adhere to his religion that the solar system was organized by forces operating and emanating from the great rings of the Saturnian sphere.

546 Saturn is also known by the skeleton of death which holds the reaper's scythe. Saturn's image is also symbolic of the old man who lives at the north pole and brings a sprig of evergreen, the Christmas tree, to the children of men.

547 His name is Santa Claus. Shaytun's festival is Saturnalia, which is also known in the Christian Religion as Christmas. It is held on December, 17th, and lasts for 7 days.

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 6:554

548 It is also to hiss, to whisper... soothsayer. His enchantment, omen, Mormon augury. By his spirit he has garnished the heavens. His hands have formed the crooked serpent. The Devil walks and talks, and is alive.

549 He has many names Zuen, Shakhar, Humbaba, Ha-Shaytun, Diablus, Drakown, Diablo, Lucifer, Beelzebub, Haylal, Khannaas, Jaan, Taaghuwt, Shaytun, Haarith the Devil and many others: the original name of Shaytun is Azaaziyl. His nickname is Abu Murrah.

550 The plural of Haylal is Abalis, and the feminine gender of his name is Abalesah. His wife, who was created in the form of an egg, was named Anak.

551 He is scheming, cunning, and a liar, and he has an entire race who works solely for him. Before the spiritual creation of Kadmon, in the Galactical Heavens,

552 Haylal was loved by the Anunnagi because of their mutual nearness and commonalty. But actually he was not of the same species as the other Anunnagi, He took the form of the Halaabeans, Flugelrods, or Hulub which were created, on Tiamat, Earth 8,400 years ago. This was before the curse of Canaan, 6,000 years ago; the Canaanite's Kadmon.

553 Haylal was a manifestation of this primordial creation. When Kadmon was to be created, all the Anunnagi asked A'lyun A'lyun El if he would make mischief and cause evil, as all those with their own will.

554 ANU sent Murduk, and the host Aluhum to Tiamat, The Earth. Kadmon wished to have the fruit of the Garden, so the Almighty, A'lyun A'lyun El, sent



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 6:554

him down two seeds: one to grow the white grape and one to grow the black grape.

555 Kadmon planted these seeds and 2 grape vineyards grew, and as the grapes ripened, Haylal wished to have one for himself. Possessed by avarice, Haylal seized one of the vineyards; and then raised a wall around the vineyard to keep it from Kadmon.

556 Kadmon then asked him what right had he to construct a wall around the grape vine. Haylal replied, that these trees were really meant for him and not Kadmon. Kadmon then said, that he was lying, which was the nature of Khannaas.

557 Khannaas honored his decision and replied: Let us ask Malachi Zodoq: The Holy One. Kadmon narrated the complete story to Malachi Zodoq, The Holy Spirit, who responded by pointing his divinely inspired Shoba, staff, which sent forth flames consuming the vineyards.

558 Kadmon and Khannaas thought that the vineyards had been destroyed by the raging flames when two birds emerged from the fire; one was the raven, and the other was the dove; they both of flew away.

559 The nature of will is personified by these two birds; the raven represents Nusqu who bore the title Gabriy'El and the dove represents Haylal. Both characters emanated from the same nature: the grape - be it white or red.

560 The bitter white grape is symbolic of Ibily's. They slew most of the race of disagreeable beings, Jinns, but many sought refuge on Saturn.

561 Awaiting the decline of Tiamat, The Earth, 200 of them concealed

#### Tablet 6:567

themselves in the Earth's caverns, bowels as a strategy against man, and as a plot to save themselves.

562 Haylal alone was to remain with the exemplary Anunnagi: for these Anunnagi supplicated before the Almighty ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL. Haylal, however, this actually was from the species of the disagreeable ones, the Jinn, and was transformed into an Anunnagi of light.

563 He did not want Kadmon to rule the planet Tiamat, Earth: for this would mean that there would be a race of humans inhabiting the Earth.

564 Haylal wanted the Earth for himself, so that he could raise a race of evil spirit beings, Jinns. And because he was created before Kadmon, he felt Tiamat, now called the planet Earth, should be for him and his wicked offspring.

565 Haylal was designated Jaan, because he is the father of the Jinn. He was created of fire, whereas Kadmon, the father of man was created from light. ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL made Khannaas from the fire kindled from the green tree.

566 This green tree grows from the Earth. The name **Jinn** comes from the root word **Janna** meaning "to hide, to cover, to conceal and to veil."

567 In the Galactical Heavens, Haylal was amongst the Anunnagi, and the Anunnagi thought him to be one of them: for Haylal worshipped the Almighty ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL in the company of the Anunnagi. But Haylal was not one of them, and his true nature manifested, when Anu enjoined all the angelic beings to prostrate unto Kadmon.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 6:568

Tablet 6:579

568 Once the Anunnagi had formed the flesh of Kadmon, some of the Anunnagi passing by the gate, where the sacred records are kept, saw him in his incomplete form; but, nevertheless, they were marveled at his beautiful form. Malachi Zodoq said: "the same applies unto fire: merely add water to fire, and it extinguishes its flames permanently, but clay can be rejuvenated, but fire cannot without the aid of an additional variable."

569 This proclamation caused animosity to manifest the fight in the Galactical Heavens between Malachi Zodoq, and Khannaas which ignited and thus eventually Khannaas was cast down to Earth-that old Drago. As a result, the Anunnagi discovered that Haylal was not of them. For ANU, A'lyun A'lyun disclosed his hidden posture: he ANU, A'lyun A'lyun made it known to the Anunnagi that Haylal was an open enemy to them and Adamites.

570 Don't you see how ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL debased him because of his pride? He made him an outcast. His flaming fire in the hereafter, and his abode in the hereafter was flaming fire.

571 But ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL created the essence of Kadmon's soul from a brilliant light that dazzled the eyes, and that penetrated his flesh. Its glow enlightened the heart of the Aluhum, and even Haylal.

572 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL created the essence of Kadmon with the essence of rose and musk radiating from his body. Being Ninti is the daughter of ANU then the essence of Kadmon comes from ANU, and the cloning through the seed of Ninti. The rose was

aromatic as if it were a very beautiful, and enticing flower.

573 But this fragrance was also very deceiving, for it was exploited by the devil as a sign of compassion, when in reality it was an instrument of trickery to lure one into un-righteousness.

574 For the rose had thorns as well as a compelling scent. Its beauty captured Adamites, but when he touched it, he was pricked by its inconspicuous thorns, and the devil was delighted.

575 But when Adamites fell from grace, as a result of his disobedience, he lost the essence of rose that issued, from his body. Then Adamites were ordained to perform ablution and bathing, for they always had to be in a state of purity.

576 Yet the Almighty ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL tests his creation with truth of which his creatures are most ignorant. Be you warned by what ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL did to Haylal!

577 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL made naught of one whom he had sustained. So worship, struggle and take refuge in ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL for at a moments notice ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL will test your pride.

578 Little do the people know that Haylal worshiped ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL for 6,000 years. Remember the self proclaimed apostle Paul, Buluws who recorded Ephesians: for we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities,

579 Against powers, against the rulers of darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. The Reptilian who beguiled

Nekaybaw is spoken of as an Anunnagi of light. But I fear, lest by any means as the serpent beguiled Nekaybaw through his subtlety,

580 So your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Tammuz, Al Masiyh, also called Yashua, Har or Jesus, which Paul, Buluws wrote, and no marvel; for Shaytun himself is transformed into an Angelic Being of light.

581 So Nakhash could not have been a serpent originally, because a serpent crawled on its belly, and further more, the devil and Haylal are one and the same. The creature called Nakhash is comparative to the babbler. Surely the serpent will bite without enchantment: and a babbler is no better.

582 Slandering and lying is as the venom, it is a character or characteristics of the serpent. Their poison is like the poison of a serpent; they are like the deaf odder that stop her ear. The picture of a snake and an apple in the scriptures is a deception and pure fabrication by Khannaas.

583 Khannaas' distortion secured universal acceptance; for Adamite's attention was focused on the letter of the word and not the meaning; and the Adamite's fall was a result of their disobedience to the word of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL:

584 Emphasis was placed on believing Shaytun's lie instead of ANU A'LYUN A'LYUN EL's truth, the Aluhum Moses was given. It teaches that Shaytun's sphere of activities are religious and not secular.

585 His sins are not the results of human corruption, but a consequence of a lack of faith in the human heart. Look

as Haylal' activities unfold in the world of today; not in the press, nor in the criminal courts;

586 But in the preacher's pulpits and from the professor's podiums. Wherever the word of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is questioned, that's the abode of Haylal. Anything adverse or contrary to the word of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is designated as classical literature.

587 But material that is in support of divine inspiration, divine origin, and spiritual truth is excluded as being controversial, and metaphysical. Thus, Haylal is content because the letter of the scripture has been observed.

588 In the third degree of Genesis, Haylal, himself, accepts the letter of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL sacred words, and forsakes the meaning, as our servant Daawud, whose nurse was Abishaq, received: for he shall give his Angelic Beings charge over you, to keep you in all your ways.

589 He himself could say: it is written. Matthew was given: and saith unto him, if you be the son of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, cast thyself down for it is written, He shall give his Anunnagi charge concerning you: and in their hands they shall bear you up, lest at any time you shall dash your foot against stone. As long as the letter of the divine law is not executed, and the truth is not conveyed; and as long as the law of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is misquoted and misapplied,

590 Haylal is complacent and remorseless, for his objective is to perpetuate the perversion of the snake and the apple, and immortalize sin, and to hinder the word of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

Tablet 6:591

591 The four angelic beings that went to the four corners of the Earth were Nusqu, Gabriy'El Zodoq son of Rasi'El and Zamma'El, Murduk Zodoq Son Of Enqi and Damkina, Israa-fiy!; Enqi Zodoq son of ANU And Id, and ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL told them they have permission to go shape the body. Kadmon means A = life, Dam = blood.

592 Man has four chambers to his heart because of the four Anunnagi. ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL put enmity between the seed of Nakhash and the seed of woman. The curse of blood shall be on the hands of Nekaybaw, and Nekaybaw shall be visited by the quarters of the Moon. And the blood of Kadmon shall haunt her in menstruation: for she have crucified, him.

593 Nekaybaw bore Cain and Lubuwdah, and Abel and Aqlimiyia. Cain killed Abel and ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL grieved for he recognized the devil's influence; The devil envied the Adamite's ability that Kadmon acquired in the garden, which was a result of Kadmon and Nekaybaw partaking of the forbidden fruit.

594 Even so Nekaybaw bore again and Cain was cast out. He went to Nod and associated with Haylal and his 200 fallen Anunnagi. And Tarnush, the great Drago was cast out, that old Reptilian called the Diablos, and Haylal, which deceived the whole world: He was cast out into the planet Earth, and his 200 disagreeable Anunnagi were cast out with him.

595 El Istanjaal, the Revelation, called by Muhammadans Injiyl (Evangeli) the 9th degree verse 1 states:

*And the fifth of the seventh Anunnagi*

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 6:599

*Alubum blew his trumpet and I saw a light like a meteorite star fall from the Orion Skies upon the Planet Earth and it was given the key of the bottomless pit.*

596 The millennium, 1000 years, begins when Shaytun is locked in the pit. There is a continual war being waged between the devil and Enoshites, through woman and her Zera "seed."

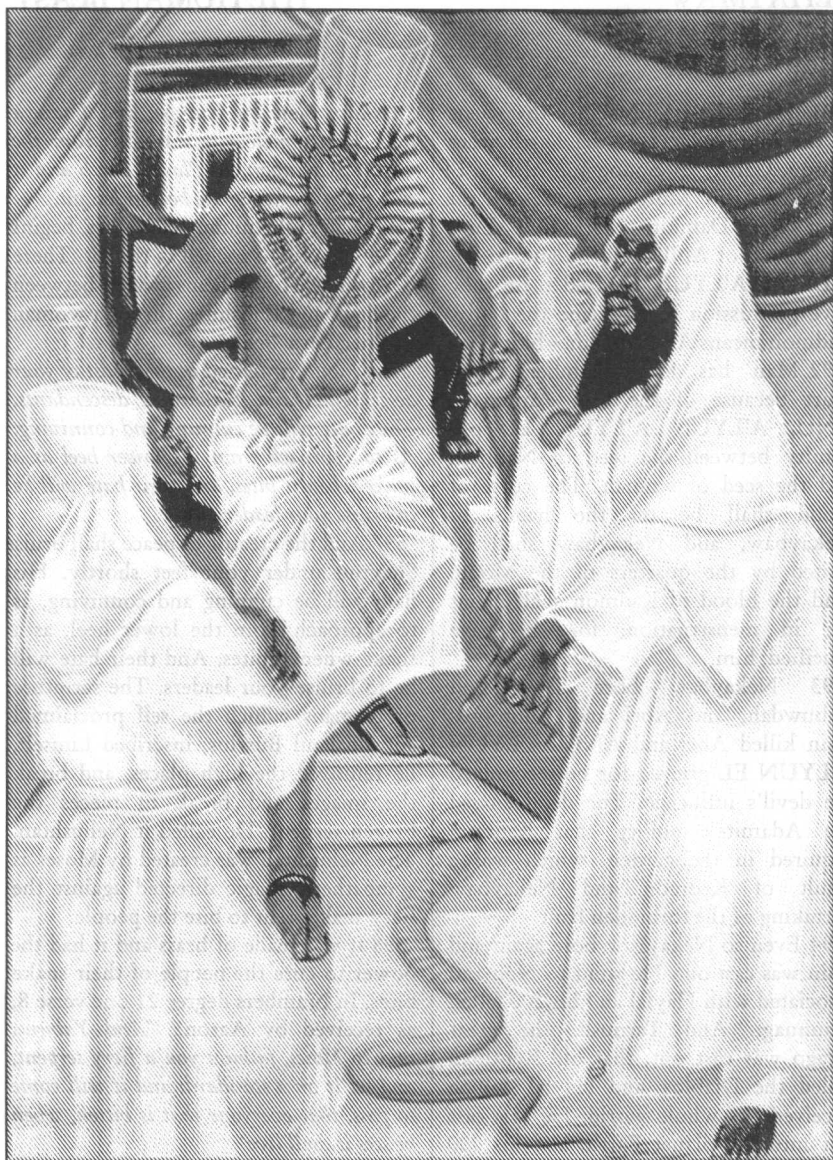
*And I will stir hatred in the midst of your descendants and Hawwah's descendants. Your hate will be cunning and conniving: As to approach from the lower heel as a snake when it bites, and their hate will be to bruise your leaders.*

597 And the creator of peace shall bruise Shaytun under your feet shortly. His hate will be cunning and conniving, as to approach from the lower heel, as a snake when it bites. And their hate will be to bruise your leaders. The scripture of Romans, which the self proclaimed apostle Paul Buwlus, inscribed himself, he removed the high places, and break the images and break in pieces the brazen serpent. He called it Nehushtan. The Nehushtan was created by Moses as sympathetic magic directed against the fiery snakes sent to bite the people.

598 It was made of brass and it had the power to cure the people of their snake bites. In Numbers degree 21 one verse 8, as received by Aaron: "And Yahuwa said to Moses, fashion you a fiery serpent, and set it on a standard: and it will come to pass, that everyone that is bitten, when he sees it, will live".

599 In Second Kings, the 18th degree verse 4 we find that Ezekiel destroyed the Nehushtan, that is also called by the Hebrews, the copper serpent:

*He removed the high places, and brake the images, and cut down the groves, and*



**Figure 188**  
**Nehustan, The Serpent**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

Tablet 6:599

*brake in pieces the brasen serpent that Moses had made: for unto those days the children of Israel did burn incense to it: and he called it Nehushtan.*

600 Along with the word serpent you find the word fiery: Arabic fiery serpent Hebrew fiery serpent. The Hebrew word seraph is the general name for poisonous snakes, whose poison sore burns the body. Soref means "burning," scorching, stinging. The Arabic word for serpent, which comes from the word to flow forth or as applied to water and to blood, flowing, running or streaming, is a kind of long serpent: a great serpent. It also refers to the male and female.

601 These words refer to the red, resinous, thick juice called dragon's blood. It is extracted resin from different plants used to stop bleeding. Gazelle the first fifth of the rising son: Brazil wood, Khannaas is the prince of the world, and he is alive and is commonly referred to as the Angel of light and the prince of darkness.

602 For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostle of the Messiah.

603 No marvel, for Shaytun himself. Therefore, it is no great thing. The self proclaimed Apostle Buwlus inscribed second Corinthians, the 11th degree 13-15th verse.

*For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. <sup>15</sup> Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.*

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 6:608

604 Going about on all fours, he was compelled to take his food from the dust of the Earth, the seed of Adamites. His destiny ordained that he take abode in caves, cavemen, and be like the ape, apeman. This was Khanaas' curse for prompting the fall of woman, in the Enclosed Garden.

605 And then the ultimate words were found in the scripture of Genesis, that was given to our noble servant Mosheh that was talking about Khanaas. When we look up the word for seed in the Aramic/Hebrew record we find Zera, Hebrew translated meaning "to sow, to disseminate, prosperity."

606 This can be nothing more than the actual planting of a physical seed; or as the Greek version of their Bible has it, **Sperma**, meaning "seed", which is actually semen or sperm. The enmity between that which is secular and that which is spiritual. The seed sown by Khanaas was the sensuous, lustful seed of the woman, which was to be ultimately incarnated in the form of a person; that person was Kham, "Ham".

607 When that seed was rightfully placed, he brought forth his race down on all fours, men acting like beast, and then upright; then they, the Canaanites, seed of Ham were civilized. They tried to have their way, for it is recorded that he said "I will take the heights of the heavens":

608 In his estate he shall stand up a **Bazah** "vile person" to whom they shall not give the honor of the kingdom: But he, Khanaas shall come in peace, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries.



*Tablet Seven*  
*The Seventh State*  
 (19 x 8 = 152)

Lo! Oh these from the midst of the believer 7th, 7 tablets of the Enuma Elish.

2 While in the 7th state of slumber thinking on this, being his body works on 7 organs,

3 His being works on 7 principles, 7 seasons, 7 periods of time, 7 stages of purification, of which it should only become if it's purified as upright. His body works corresponding to 7 metals.

4 As the brain ~ Afsu, the sun (1)

5 As the heart ~ Moon (2)

6 As the lungs ~ Mercury (3)

7 As the liver ~ Jupiter (4)

8 As the kidney ~ Venus (5)

9 As the gall bladder ~ Mars (6)

10 As the genitals ~ Saturn (7)

11 The 7 life processes vitalize everything, and pulsate through 10-12 senses. They are:

12 Breathing-(1),	Warming-(2)
Nutrition-(3))	Secretion-(4),
Conservation-(5),	Growth-(6),
Reproduction -(7).	

13 In the Embryonic stage, which is development of the human being, the life body comes into play after 7 weeks.

14 The soul body takes hold of it in, or about 7 months.

15 After the 7th year, the second calcium (Ca) appears ~ the 2nd set of teeth.

16 After 14 years ~ puberty occurs in, or about, this period of time; that's 2 sevens.

17 At 21 he comes of age and overstands time. That's 3 sevens.

18 In and near 28, he begins to cease to

lengthen.

19 In or at 35 midway of life's time, now he arrives at his physical prime. That's 5 sevens.

20 Like Earth:

7 x 7, = 49 years

1 = 1,000

7 = 7,000

7 x 7,000 = 49,000

21 It, oh, it is but the size of a mustard seed in our eyes.

22 Physical ~ body ~ life body ~ soul body ~ ego principle.

23 Principle ever raising from ignorance to knowledge, guiding hands stretched forth, willing to teach the lost pilgrim to walk the filament of those on the other side.

24 Think past and before all this, and you will be with the Creator, ANU, The Most High.

25 All things great and small ~ revealed and hidden here now and are destined to happen is real, and it is made known. Then and then is always now.

26 Think freeze and cold has no sting. Think burn and hot becomes a companion.

27 Think truth and the lie cannot prevail over thee.

28 Think the Spreader ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and the gates of your soul are locked from Shaytun.

29 Oh you beseecher of nothing, wantner of much of nothing.

30 Fall on your face, prostrate to the dust, from whence you were taken, pour out your heart in the hands of the loving.

31 Purify yourself in these facts beyond any doubt which is truth.

32 The true word, this Holy Tablets, was sent to you and you can't fall,

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 7:33

33 For there is no doubt found therein. Thinking from the heart of he in whose hands we placed, our final scriptures El Garun to the seed of Ahmad.

34 He accepted in faith only three kinds of beings; supernatural in his words.

35 One-Angelic Beings of light. Two-Demons in the flesh. Three-Jinns of fire.

36 By no means did he by his own words know where to draw the line.

37 Often you have assumed one to be a man, when in reality he is a demon. Hearing from his lips the practiced words without words, nothing creates except Allah, La Illaha Ila Allah, ever so well, did they listen at the gates, did they listen for their words to mislead man thereby.

38 Walking in the midst of man without flesh color. Eyes blue, hair yellow, made manifest that you may know the curse seed of Canaan, and Albinoism, or the grafted seed, the Halaabeans, Flugelrods or Hulub of Yaaquub, from the original Nuwaubian Ptahite, Ethiopian Cushite, the Melanin-ites. So you have Caucasoid and Negroid demons, and devils in human form.

39 We created your first successor, Najuh Kadmon, after the burning of this planet ~ from the carbon. After the burning had stopped and all that remained was rich black mud, so we fashioned him of this black mud into shape.

40 Breathing the breath of divine life, khayyim ~ the ever living pure life that he may become a living soul.

41 The better class of angelic beings concerning whose pedigree there is no

#### Tablet 7:56

doubt they spend their whole time in praise of Allah.

42 Their foods consist of the repetition of the words: Glory be to you Allah. Their drinks ~ Allah is the Holy.

43 We sent Ahmad to you. You call him Muhammad, a clear sign,

44 Descendant of Abraham; Imam of all my nations.

45 The galactical heavens cracked asunder, and it cannot but crack, for there is not a hand's breadth of space to be found there without an Anunnagi bending or prostrating himself, or herself before ANU.

46 The 4 seat bearers are in the form of: man, bull, eagle and lion.

47 The 1st of humanity: intercessors before the Adonai, master,

48 The 2nd: supplication on behalf of domestic creatures,

49 The 3rd: controls the birds of the air.

50 The 4th: tamer of the wild beast; also therein find 24 as the hours in a day and the 4 wind holders at the 4 corners of his throne:

51 The 4 mentioned will be the last to die at the end of the world!

52 Gabriy'El, being the one by leave, take flesh to plant his holy seed in a mother chosen above ladies of the world.

53 Daughter by 'Imran and Hannah, 2 of our most loved servants.

54 Reared by Zachariah and Elizabeth, loved in our eyes.

55 Gabriy'El, bringer of our words his special assignment to manifest before the prophets with the messages of ANU.

56 Each time in a new disguise, formed because he is so awe- inspiring, that the physical mind of mortals confronted by

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 7:56

#### Tablet 7:79

him would be unable to concentrate on his words.

57 Oh Ahmad, remember once you entreated him to reveal himself as he really is.

58 He consented to do so. When your weary eyes, oh seal, he who bears, of the great prophets of Adam's seed, saw his immense wings covering the whole of the Galactical Heavens. He could fly in his craft, a great and large craft. Oxygen (O) removed itself from your brain and you did rest into slumber. He passed out.

59 Ask, to make known all his powers, he informed you.

60 O Ahmad, on my 2 wings, I bore the countries of the people of Lot. 2 crafts visits Sodom and Gomorrah.

61 It carried up into the air so high, that its inhabitants could no longer hear their cocks crow, the crafts abducted people.

62 Then turned it upside down. I, having no less than 1600 wings. Throw time gate to another dimension.

63 Colored consonance as green of the greenest olives, hair: ebony black 9 ether as thick as the lamb's wool ~ eyes: as the flames of the fire piercing directly into the hearts of the unfaithful, and ridding it of any blemish. A description of Gabriy'el.

64 A star shining having 7 points from mine eyes is how the craft looked.

65 A moon and stars are deep out in space, set in the universe as the darkness of the shadow hours as it took off for Orion.

66 I plunged deep into the Yamum, sea of light, 360 times every day and upon my wings 1 million drop which becomes spiritual messages bearing peace and

perfume. His craft docks beneath the seas of Earth many, many times.

67 I, Murduk, Miyka'El, also taking the form of time, ever so gentle a speech ~ father of the heavenly hosts, as an old man,

68 Illuminating the chlorophyll (C<sub>55</sub> H<sub>70</sub> Mg N<sub>4</sub> O<sub>6</sub>) crystal green light, that gives vitality to all living things 360 times and more.

69 Providing all forms of food for the body.

70 All forms of knowledge for the mind ~ ruler of the forces of nature called by some, Father Time.

71 Shedding daily 1,000 tears from each eye. Each precious drop giving birth to Garubaat. As out of my love I teach the truth, disagreeable are changed to agreeable.

72 They take charge of every plant and every tree and every drop of water.

73 Don't seek him, for you are of the worthy, and he has already come to you. I am here.

74 Enqi, also known as Izraa'El, Angel of Death whose hands gathered the mud, and then shaped a shell for Kadmon's spirit.

75 ANU created his essence, hidden for no less time than 1,000 years. That is 1 day of on earth.

76 But at last he showed his handy work before all the Anunnagi, Aluhum.

77 Beholding him and fulfilling his assignment, they all felt faint that lasted not less than 1,000 years.

78 Being so immersed that he is everywhere at once.

79 Yet ANU, so mighty that his light is less than a dot in the center of his hand, and he cannot execute the decrees inscribed upon you without him.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 7:80

#### Tablet 7:84

80 Oh, well guarded Lawuhaat Shil Masury "*Tablets of Destiny*", without permission from ANU,

81 Who does not grant this until the leaf with each person's name in tone, written from the hand of the same, from El Lawuh Shil Masury "*The Tablet of Destiny*,"

82 Doing the complete shadow hour calling for no less than 100 prostrations on the powerful and illustrious shadow hour.

83 Fall from the sacred tree standing by the throne, each soul's destiny known alone by Izraa'El.

84 In the month selected Sha'baan called Al Nisfu Min Sha'baan. The 8th month, Sha'baan, directly precedes Ramadaan. During this month you are to prepare yourselves for the upcoming fast. Approximately 2 weeks before the first day of Ramadaan, you are to spend your shadow hour in salaah. This special shadow hour is called An Nisfu Min Sha'baan. This is how we practiced it while in the school of Muhammadans, the third school. 100 prostrations is completed by the believer in his devotion of his creator in Diyn l' Islaam or Millat Ibrahiym, or Diyn l' Allah.

*And this is how this event was commemorated in the 3rd school of Nuwaubn called Muhammadism:*

*Midway in the eighth month of Sha'baan, under your new calendar in the fifteenth shadow hour of Sha'baan all the Children of the Aluhum gather at their perspective temples or at the central. There is a spiritual lecture on the above subject followed by not less than one hundred prostration of prayer. The continuation of*

*the shadow hours is in a state of awokeness. Children under the age of thirteen, those pregnant, and those ill may sleep. But those of sound mind and healthy body should spend complete shadow hours awake and when dawn comes chant hymns of praise together.*

Ane Azwelu Shahud Dek Loe Shaayu Sofa Kawun Iza Allah Lam Khalug Zi, Hu Izu Wahud, Loe Sharukaat E'nd Hu,

*I Bear Witness That Nothing Would Exist If Allah Didn't Create It, He Is Alone, No Partners Has He.*

Ane Azwelu Shahud Dek Kull El Rasulaat Atha Rasulaat Shil Allah.

*I Bear Witness That All The Apostles Are Apostles Of Allah.*

Yaa Allah Wa Rasulaat-Hu Ena Ent Atha Karumaws, Rahummul, Ent Babub Liyya Yagus, Samuh Min Nee.

*O Allah And His Messengers Surely You Are Generous, Merciful, You Like To Pardon, Excuse From Me.*

*This zakurane and du'aa should be recited as many times as one can, during the fifteenth shadow hour of Sha'baan. This confers many blessings on its reciter. Breakfast should be enjoyed together. There's no exchange of gifts and it is not compulsory to the point of being a sin. Families return home and pray together on behalf of all they know in hopes that their leaf hasn't fallen for this year and that they will have a healthy and prosperous life throughout this year, thus ends the commemoration of Nasah Min Sha'baan.*

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 7:85

#### Tablet 7:110

85 Izraa'El's presence reveals that he has 4 faces, sees and visits north, east, south and west, 1 head east; consequently the 3 remaining are placed severely on his chest, back and feet, north, south, and west.

86 The first face is reserved for the regard of the Anunnagi, Aluhum and the great teachers, east.

87 The second face is for the faithful with the brightness of it as Afsu, the sun as it appears looking from Tiamat, the planet Earth, West.

88 The third face is for the unfaithful ones burnt black with the fire of their destiny; darker than the darkest solar eclipse, north.

89 The fourth face for the Jinns, red and yellow as the flames of the fire, south.

90 He Izraa'El, also having 70,000 thousand feet, foot soldiers, 4000 thousand wings, crafts, and an eye for each person that ever has and ever will be begotten into this world. Records on all born.

91 Ever full of tears for those that die not with peace.

92 For when each being dies, the very angel closes an eye.

93 Certain great teachers being given the power by ANU so that it only be a wink and then open again.

94 One such being Yashua, and Lazarus, brother of Mary of Magdalene and Martha.

95 But even at the end of this world's time, Enqi, Izraa'El will not be blinded.

96 It will end while some men will still be alive, and others dying swiftly; and even others not yet born.

97 At the ends end,

98 There will be 4 arch Anunnagi and

the 4 throne bearers, see upon him still 8 eyes open.

99 Faithful being gathered in pure white raiment, scented of musk and rose, and myrrh.

100 Transported in that manner to the heights of the heavens.

101 Yet, oh you coverers of this truth, never will we surrender to your weakness and your un-beliefs.

102 You shall be all about, tarred ragged, and cast into the depths of your dreams, yet you shall never be fulfilled burning perpetually.

103 Israfi'el standing every point in time with a shofer, trumpet to his gaze fixed to ANU's face.

104 Ever waiting to sound the trumpet of woes, the 7 thunders, the call of doom. For that moment which our Creator, The First was here at the beginning, and will be here again at the end, the Last,

105 The opener, he began this time cycle, and the closer, he will end this time cycle, when ANU gives him the nod to ascend and let loose the first blast.

106 A blast of terror will extract life from everything on Earth, and in the Galactical Heavens except the 4 Arch Anunnagi and the throne bearers.

107 Yet the Arch Anunnagi will pass through a black hole one at a time in their assigned order, coming to earth.

108 Gabriy'El being first, Izraa'El being last.

109 And after 40 years, the Angel of Death will raise to blow a second woe.

110 A blast that will ring the bell of his trumpet numerous as the grains of sand that fly before the wind storms of the desert.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

#### Tablet 7:111

111 Through 6000 years of souls plus 6000, all that have lived and passed will fly to their bodies; for this is the blast, the day of resurrection.

112 After Enqi has completed his work, the human being's bodies lie lonely in the tomb, ever listening mournfully to the retreating footsteps of his friends.

113 Two unpleasant angelic beings called Munkar, one of the 200 that fell of their own will.

114 The second called Nakir heading also one of the 200 Anunnagi accompanying Haylal from the planet Titan of their own will.

115 Identifiable by bodies burnt black from Saturn's heat and eyes blue from Shaytun's.

116 These two souls shall come and sit by each being's side tormenting his peace in an unlit grave questioning his faith.

117 Silence of the universe cracked with questions: What do you say of Ahmad? In a very beguiling manner.

118 The past men left alone and cold in the dark sepulcher are glad of a little friendly converse.

119 Truthfully either I bear witness that Ahmad is the servant and messenger of Allah.

120 In which case the ignorance turns to knowledge, and the cold to warmth, and comfort and his loneliness is quenched by the presence of the other faithful.

121 But woe to the man who's answer is: I never knew that man,

122 Or I simply repeated concerning him what I heard from the others, never once letting it enter my heart.

123 Thus bearing witness of himself that he's a false believer.

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 7:135

124 Being allowed to have a peep at the place reserved for him in paradise, then after he's given a glimpse of the seat in hell he has been spared.

125 Seeing many relatives and friends and loved ones, so he may rest a while without anxiety.

126 False faithful, to you be your way and me mine.

127 However, he's to be treated to no peep or glimpse instead he is beaten with iron rods,

128 And raped of his skin till he utters a cry that can be heard by both ends of the universe,

129 And then he is left to think the matter over.

130 Strange to say but those who die on a day of assembly, Juma'a are spared this postmortem, given the ankh and the guide to walk the Sirat 'l Mustaqim, and open the door to paradise.

131 In this life, every true Muslim and coverer of truth alike is guarded shadow hour and day by 4 inferior angelic beings. That's why they are called and greeted in peace: Al Salaamu Alaykum, not Alayka, Peace be upon you all, and not just you.

132 These Angelic Beings are called hafaza: guardians, four they number ~ North, South, East, and West.

133 The Learnt, Al Hafiyz, he who is a preserver of all his scriptures, a rememberer of the created things says the taslim not less than 16 times each day for it will have his protection as a defender,

134 Number 83 here in 100 times, 138 for as the water is the enemy of fire so will you have a protection from the Jinn.

135 This shall man need. By the 4



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

#### Tablet 7:135

corners of Tiamat, the planet Earth. 4 x 4. 16 in all 4 x 4 = 16 The Bestower.

136 Two of the Anunnagi by day, and 2 Anunnagi by shadow hour.

137 Only changing guard by the appearance of the rise of Afsu, the sun and the appearance of the setting of Afsu. For it only appears to rise and set, for it is your planet Earth, that rotates around the sun.

138 Those who have been on duty returning to headquarters before the relief sets out.

139 So man is left alone in the semi light, which is when the Jinn or prowls say, I seek refuge from the breaking of the day, Qul A'uwduhu Bi l' Rabi l' Falaq.

140 The true faithful one makes haste to commence the day light hours or dusk period prayer. First, because the performance of the ceremony of the daylight hours or dusk period prayer.

141 Secondly, in order that he, a retiring guard may inform ANU that their charge has started his pious exercise.

142 The coverer of the truth is in very grave danger during these hours. Because Haylal and his sons are always on the look out.

143 Give to each new child on the 40th day The Reckoner, Ya Hasib said 40 times ~ for he, Allah, 40 times, for Allah alone will be the satisfier. Giving him the 4 by 4, as a guardian.

144 Always remember the Jinns are a race of evil beings and are spirits considered to be the offspring of Nar l' Samuwm ~ the smokeless fire their king who wants you in his kingdom.

145 As our servant Solomon, son of David and Bathsheba, speaking with an

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 7:151

ant, Sakir sent an 'Ifrit to bring Balqiys to complete her throne.

146 Calling help of our birds ~ not of this world. Sealing the Jinn this fisherman's net, copper vase in with a lead seal.

147 As soon as he opened it, up arose warlocks - Balqiys gives herself up openly to impiety.

148 For they need of your wisdom, Ahmad to see the knowledge of Al Islam and on to the other side of the elements; that is on the etheric side. You, Ahmad as our servant keep our duty to us and your reward will be given.

149 Helpless you are Ahmad to one who misuses your words, like Yazid and others to this day. O Ali, you are the protector of the real Garun; for they have forged a Koran and they say this book is without doubt.

150 O how they hurt us, and how they hurt our beloved Hasan and beloved Husayn, and we took for his own protection Al Muhsin and brought him near unto ourselves that he might be your guardian protector from on high that all the Ahlil Bayt may be protected. Forgive them for they know not what they do. It is the Reptilians called Khannaas in Al Qur'aan who is Shaytun, father of the Jinns that did step in and provoked Al Islam from its pristine purity to its adulteration and sectism. Only a true Ansaaruallah knows these secrets.

151 Ya Faatima, your hands, 5 fingers for the sacred person. See, hear, taste, smell, feel, and the higher 4: clairvoyance, intuition, telepathy, and psychometry all from one, activated from the pineal gland which triggers the higher senses through the melanin. See

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

Tablet 7:151

O Ahmad the Anunnagi, hear Faatima's cries.

(Facts Beyond Any Doubt In Truth)

Taste O Hasan;  
(Poison)

Feel O Husayn;  
(Pain)

Smell O Ali;  
(Blood)

152 Yad allah "Hand of Allah.

*Tablet Eight*  
*The Artist*  
(19 x 8 = 152)

Lo/ O you builders not better than the real artist and you governor no better than the artist;

2 O you physician no better than the artist;

3 O you thinker, you are the artist;

4 Let me tell of the artist.

5 O that poor artist, she sits there trying to capture a point in time, in a season as beautiful as it may be.

6 Dear master, ANU my father can I impart on this artist the truths that even thinking, consumes time?

7 Can I tell her time won't permit such an act,

8 Or shall I let her just paint on?

9 Fools they are, thinking from a mind of no thought, from a heart of no feeling, from a hand of no talent.

10 Yet, you watch her ever so careful the season, ever trying to capture her expression.

11 As she turns second by second to

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 8:22

dip her brush, the centuries pass in the form of second and the face of nature never again to be the same.

12 And the color of the leaves changed.

13 O Provider, can I provide her with this small truth?

14 She is going in 4 different ways.

15 At once I came upon brothers, and sons of mine, Peace be unto you, As Salaamu Alaykum, O Nusqu, Gabriy'El son of Rasi'El and Zamma'El, O Rafa'El son of Waqabi'El and Fiqr'a'El, O Kalka'El who is also called, Rudwaan, and Uri'El son of Azari'El and Rafiki'El and O Enqi, Izraa'El son of ANU and Id.

16 Even then, one fallen brother Azazl, O how his light was changed to the fire of hate, he is so full of hate.

17 Yet they love him ever so much. Not knowing who he really can be, pulling them over downward and they're loving it more each day.

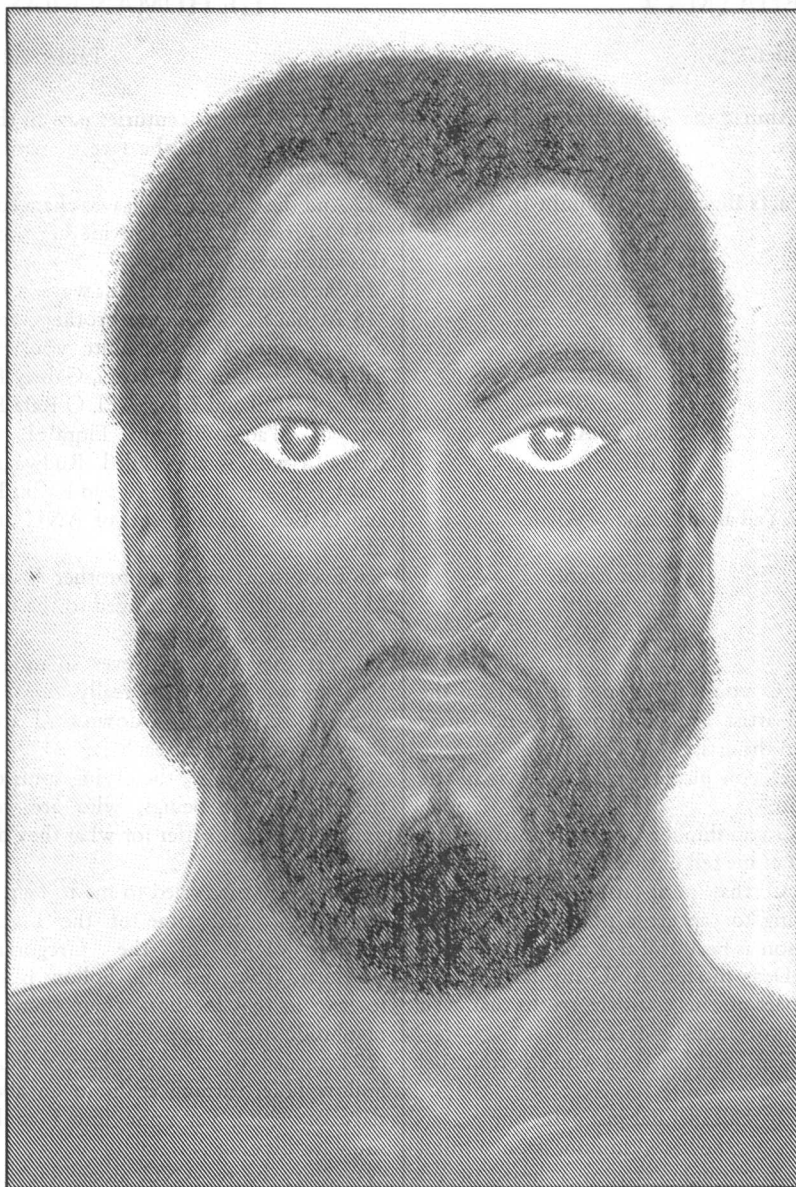
18 Even I see now, the crying souls of the children of beings, who are yet unborn, yet they suffer for what they do now.

19 Once, a voice cried to me to help in the year of the time of the Lunar Logging 1983 in the Gregorian Calendar, from the faith, hollow place to help in that location where there is revolution inside the planet Earth,

20 I turned to another place, a dark hollow hole, turning again to an abd, slave of ANU, yet upon him I could smile for his grace.

21 Glory be to ANU alone. He has perfected him from his parents that live till this day on Tiamat, the planet Earth and he answered me saying:

22 All the praise be to ANU, and as for you who are other than loyal, that is



**Figure 189**  
**Uri'El, Fire Of El**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 8:22

#### Tablet 8:47

those which come from the second part, weh. I cry very loud for them from Malakuwt.

23 Looking back, I will find in the mental state, the beginning of what they call time.

24 I came to Earth again in the Lunar Logging of the year 1970 A.D. of the Gregorian Calendar at age 25, I had been to Earth many times before the scriptures.

25 I saw evil waiting for Kadmon to be born.

26 As a pollen lighting every time in different female being; impregnating my-self into a human being in the lunar logging of the year 1945 A.D. in the Gregorian Calendar,

27 Growth, feel, eating, and strange burnt things spiced.

28 Eating and making odd gestures to describe what is called feelings, now I feel as they do. I think as they do, and I eat as they do.

29 I pull my spirit from on high into my yet unborn son, ever so high then down to the planet Earth,

30 Looking through the lens called the 3rd eye,

31 Look at the pyramids from above, we laid every stone.

32 Who are we? We are you and me in one, the Aluhum.

33 I'm not in power to say more, O, the giver of power is ANU.

34 May I tell you of sending the sound, the very words lack to describe the holy scriptures.

35 I think your name in the way only you overstand it. Read on in this Holy Tablets, for in it is the true story of all that happened. Not overstood that way, again we had said, come up. Let this

exact moment, with tears in his eyes, with a cleansed heart. Show him our home, so we did take Jacob son of Isaac and Rebecca up to show him.

36 Then I said, remember Ahmad, marked by the mole on his back.

37 They sent us to him, of our better parts. Facts beyond any doubt, and a truth unchangeable, and not to be much in this world, let not use you, and don't you use it.

38 Not overstood that way, we again said come up.

39 Let this exact moment, with tears from his cleansed heart, show him our home.

40 Remember the one we called Yashu'a, known as Tammuz,

41 Called by you in the Latin language Jesus or Ieous in Greek, that is Issa in Arabic, whose spiritual name is Sananda..

42 He was a different member, being mixed from this to that world

43 Matter, yet not matter, human being yet not human being, speak as a babe with Bah, the holy soul as a helper and his strength.

44 Remember the one you called Musa son of Amram and Jochebed? From fire like light, did Yahuwa of the Aluhum speak unto him from what looked like a burning bush. A mere lamp out of its time.

45 One of you he was whole, he had completed the degrees of perfection from a rough ashlar to a perfect ashlar.

46 We taught him how to build, and how to control his speech.

47 Then he communicated with Moses son of Amram and Jochebed, for his seed, the seed of Abraham, teaching him about the creation and giving him the

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

#### Tablet 8:47

tablet of truth, which is called light as they turn to worship as the confused Egyptians and disagreeable Babylonians a heifer, a bull, a cow.

48 Remember, the great one called Abram son of Terah and Nuwna, called by you Ibrahiym in the Ashuric/Syriac (Arabic) language? More faith and fruit than any other.

49 O how we loved him and his sons also; a covenant made in him love, hate, agreeable, disagreeable.

50 Leader, follower, him and his way of life.

51 I myself talked with this one many a time. With Kaf (ك).

52 Remember the one you called Utnafishtim, called by you Noah son of Lamech and Kamiylah,

53 As a human being in the body and a sign of family? Truth for all in him, but the fish told us for their salvation we will save this world.

54 They have done no wrong. Truth, they speak unto us. So we were destroyed with the flood.

55 Remember the one called Adafa, Idriys, called by you Enoch son of Jared and Silham?

56 Call him to see the room, in "Orion", paradise.

57 I myself have cleaned many times with these self-same hands.

58 Enoch arrived there, he resisting so well. Finding his peace.

59 Hadn't done no wrong on Earth before our eyes, he said, rent on with the abode.

60 Remember the one you called Kadmon, my own son?

61 He was from one of us. Cast down with that rebellious Haylal, whose light turned into fire; where beauty turns into

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 8:70

ugly: Yet even now as I speak, his seed is at work against me and our heavenly father.

62 The work must be done. Think now, lets return. Breathe: Allah Al Hayyu 1, 2, 3. The fresh breath of life; the human being is born again.

63 Now I will tell them of the sinner, fiery.

64 They know not that they are sinners; for sinners when they pass, are put in the Earth for judgment of a lifetime, many millions of times.

65 Why they slay and are slain. As they slay and are slain, as they live complete.

66 Transgression and transgressor shall they be.

67 Trust in this division that has been made for all souls; even yours not yet born.

68 Now the Scroll of the Living will be open before your eyes. Before the Torah, the Enuma Elish, existed. The Torah is the child of the Enuma Elish and the family of the Enuma Elish they are:

1. The Akasha Records	1000
2. The Enuma Elish	7
3. The Atra-Hasis	3
4. The Tablet Of Anzu	3
5. Nergal And Arishkegal	1
6. Tammuz And Ishtar	1
7. The Descent Of Ishtar	1
8. The Tablet Of Etana	3
9. The Tablet Of Adafa	1
10. The Gilgamesh Epics	12

69 You will see your father before he is born. Yet destined to sin by his own hands.

70 Yet your Tafulat as the holy souls is not in vain.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

**Tablet 8:71**

**Tablet 8:77**

71 I will, for you, call them by their names.

72 O hope, where are you?

73 O chance, come quickly!

74 O help! O assistance! O protector!

75 And that this oath might be over them 19 by 7 by 3 is one.

76 The 12 minor great teacher's names, chapters are:

Hosea	14
Joel	3
Amos	9
Obadiah	1
Jonah	4
Micah	7
Nahum	3
Zephaniah	3
Habbakuk	3
Haggai	2
Zechariah	14
Malachi	4

77 Sufahaat, the pages of Kadmon 10, Nekaybaw prophetess during Kadmon's, time. "The Tablets of Sin" Seth, 50, "The Tablets of Time," Adafa, Enoch, and "The Tablets of Generations" Abraham, 10, total 100 pages and the 19 Scrolls of Wisdom given to the prophet Leummin, who came to the Midianites.

The first Tawraat, Suhuf of Abraham, 10 scrolls:

1. The Early Years Of Abraham
2. The Ebony Seed
3. The Story Of Noah, Son Of Lamech
4. The Story Of Enoch, Son Of Jared
5. Abraham Son Of Terah
6. The Ka'aba
7. The Sons Of Abraham
8. The Story Of Thamud, The Second

Ad

9. The Story Of Anak The Wike Of Sama'el

10. The Destruction Of Ad

The second Tawraat, The Law.

Genesis	50
Exodus	40
Leviticus	27
Numbers	36
Deuteronomy	34

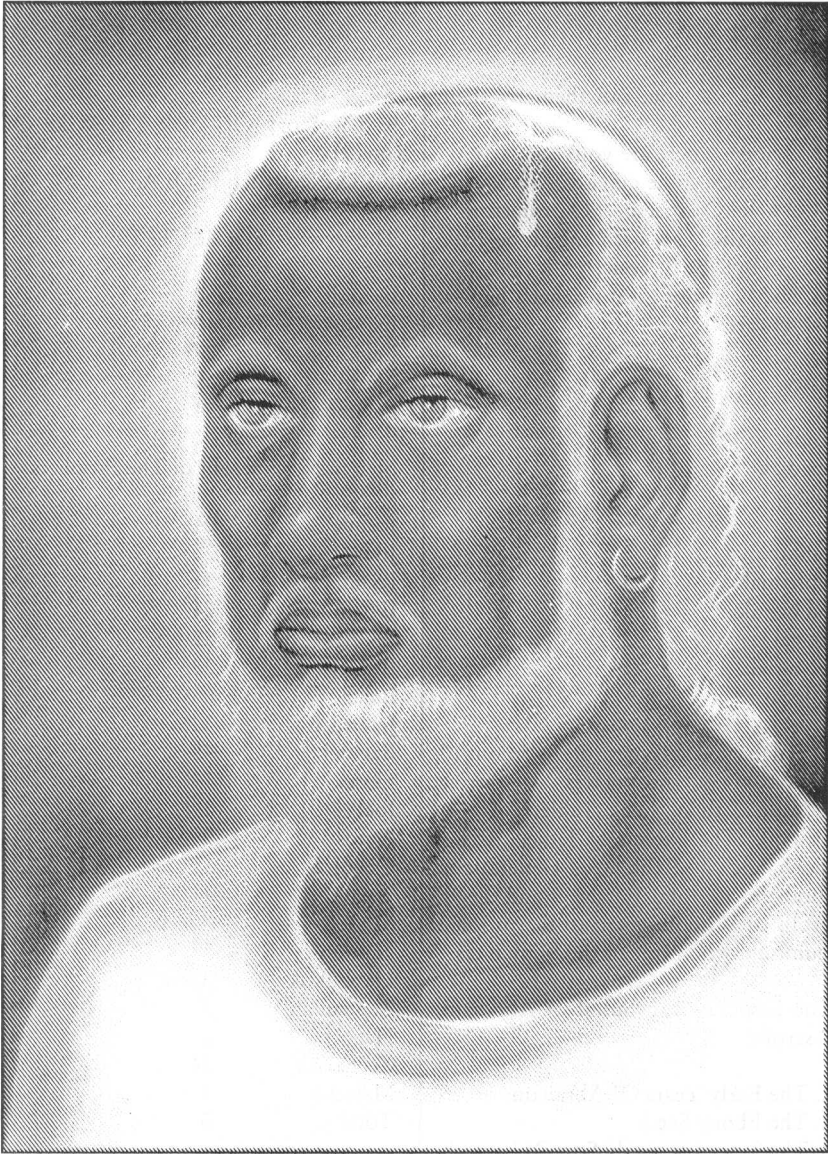
Neb'im: The Scrolls of The Prophets

Joshua	24
Judges	21
I Samuel	31
II Samuel	24
I Kings	22
II Kings	25
Isaiah	66
Jeremiah	52
Ezekiel	48
Hosea	14
Joel	3
Amos	9
Obadiah	1
Jonah	4
Micah	7
Nahum	3
Habbukuk	3
Zephaniah	3
Haggai	2
Zechariah	14
Malachi	4
Total	0

Ketubim: The Holy Writings

The Psalms	150
Proverbs	31
Job	42





**Figure 190**  
**Joel**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 8:77

Tablet 8:79

Song of Solomon	8
Ruth	4
Lamentations	5
Ecclesiastes	12
Esther	10
Daniel	12
Ezra	10
Nehemiah	13
I Chronicles	29
II Chronicles	36
Total:	13

#### The New Testament

Matthew	28
Mark	16
Luke	24
John	21
James	5
Judah	1
Total:	6

The Faker Books of the Black Devil striving to mislead Yashu'a's True Followers:

Acts	28
Romans	16
I Corinthians	16
II Corinthians	13
Galatians	6
Ephesians	6
Philippians	4
Colossians	4
I Thessalonians	5
II Thessalonians	3
I Timothy	4
Titus	3
Philemon	1
Hebrews	13
I Peter	5
II Peter	3
Total:	17

The Letters of John, Just Letters To A Girlfriend; Not Holy Scriptures.

I John	5
II John	1
III John	1
Total:	7

Apocrypha: The Hidden Books Of The Bible

1. The Third Book of Esdras
2. The Fourth Book of Esdras
3. The Book of Tobit
4. The Book of Judith
5. The Book of Esther
6. The Book of Wisdom (Solomon)
7. The Wisdom of Jesus the son of Sirach

- 8-9. The Book of Baruch
- 10, 11, 12. The addition to Daniels
13. The Prayer of Manasses
14. The First Book of the Maccabees.
15. The Second Book of the Maccabees.
16. The Third Book of the Maccabees.
17. The Fourth Book of the Maccabees.
18. Among the other Apocryphal writings of the Old Testament maybe enumerated:

1. The Book of Jubilees, or the Little Genesis
2. The Book of Enoch
3. The Assumption of Moses
4. The Ascension of Isaiah
5. The Apocalypse of Baruch
6. The Sibylline Oracles
7. The Psalter of Solomon
8. The Urantia Book 4
9. The Testament Of The Twelve Patriarchs

78 El Istanjaal, The Evangel- 22

79 El Garun, The Reading- 114

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

**Tablet 8:80**

**Tablet 8:118**

80 El Raatub, The Unshakable- 6  
Katub Shil Nawur, The Scroll of Light,  
a spiritual upliftment from Nayya  
Malachi Zodoq York-El.

81 Mary, the sister of Moses was a  
Prophetess, Deborah the wife of  
Lappiydowth. She was a judge of the  
Israelites.

82 Hildah, a Prophetess wife of  
Shal'lum, son of Tiqwah. She was an  
authoritative figure in Israel,

83 Eber son of Shelah and Hudith with  
Amram son of Qehath.

84 Ishma'El called in tones Yishma'El,  
son of Abraham and Hagar with the  
well.

85 Jethro son of Le'ummiym and  
Adiyba, with the daughter for Mosheh  
son of Amram and Yowkebed, our  
prophet.

86 Jacob son of Isaac and Rebecca  
with the ladder.

87 Joseph son of Jacob and Rachel with  
the dreams.

88 Aaron son of Amram and Jochebed  
with the priestly robes. Ruth a  
prophetess, Hannah prophetess.

89 Lot son of Haran and Jurdana with  
the 5th.

90 Eliyah called in tones Ana'El, the  
Angelic Being with the chariot. Esther  
called in tones Hadassah, a female  
Messiah.

91 Bilaal son of Rabaa, The Caller, The  
Scepter Bearer.

92 Ahmad the son of Abd-Allat and  
Amina with the prayer.

93 The 12 Imams, Imam Ali And  
Faatima (Commander of the Faithful).

94 Imam Husayn and Imam Hasan,

95 Imam Ali Dhain Al Abidin.

96 Imam Ahmad Al Barir.

97 Imam Jafar Al Badiq.

98 Imam Musa Al Kadhim.

99 Imam Al Rida.

100 Imam Ahmad Al Jawad.

101 Imam Ali Al Haadi

102 Imam Hassan Al Askari.

103 Imam Ahmad Al Muntadhar.

104 Imam Abdul Kabir, the 12th Imam  
after Ali,

The 7 Imams.

105 Imam Uthman,

106 Imam Yunis,

107 Imam Ahmad,

108 Imam Abdullah,

109 Imam Fahl,

110 Imam Sayyid Abdullah.

111 Imam Muhammad Ahmad Al  
Mahdi, The 19th and seal of the 19  
Imams.

112 Al Imam Abdul Rahman Al  
Mahdi, The Lion, 1st Khalifah after Al  
Imam Muhammad Ahmad Al Mahdi.

113 Al Imam Abdul Haadi Abdul  
Rahman Al Mahdi the Martyr, 2nd  
Khalifah after Al Imam Abdul  
Rahmaan Al Mahdi.

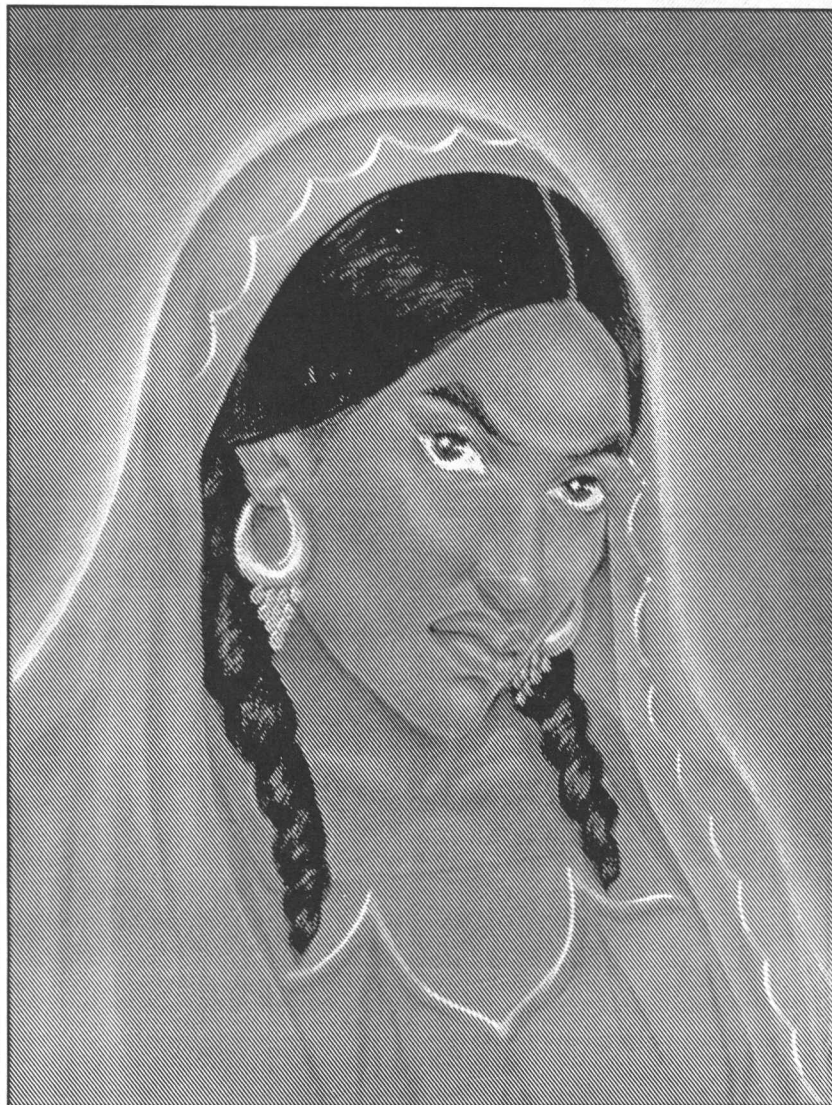
114 Al Imam Issa Al Haadi Al Mahdi,  
The opener of the seventh seal in the  
year 1970 A.D., The Purifier, Third  
Khalifah after Al Imam Muhammad  
Ahmad Al Mahdi.

115 That you are, Aluhum, that you  
are, Rabbiyuwna, masters, being made  
Rulers of Rulers. Being given the power  
to pull the king off of his throne.

116 Being given the power to save the  
un-savable.

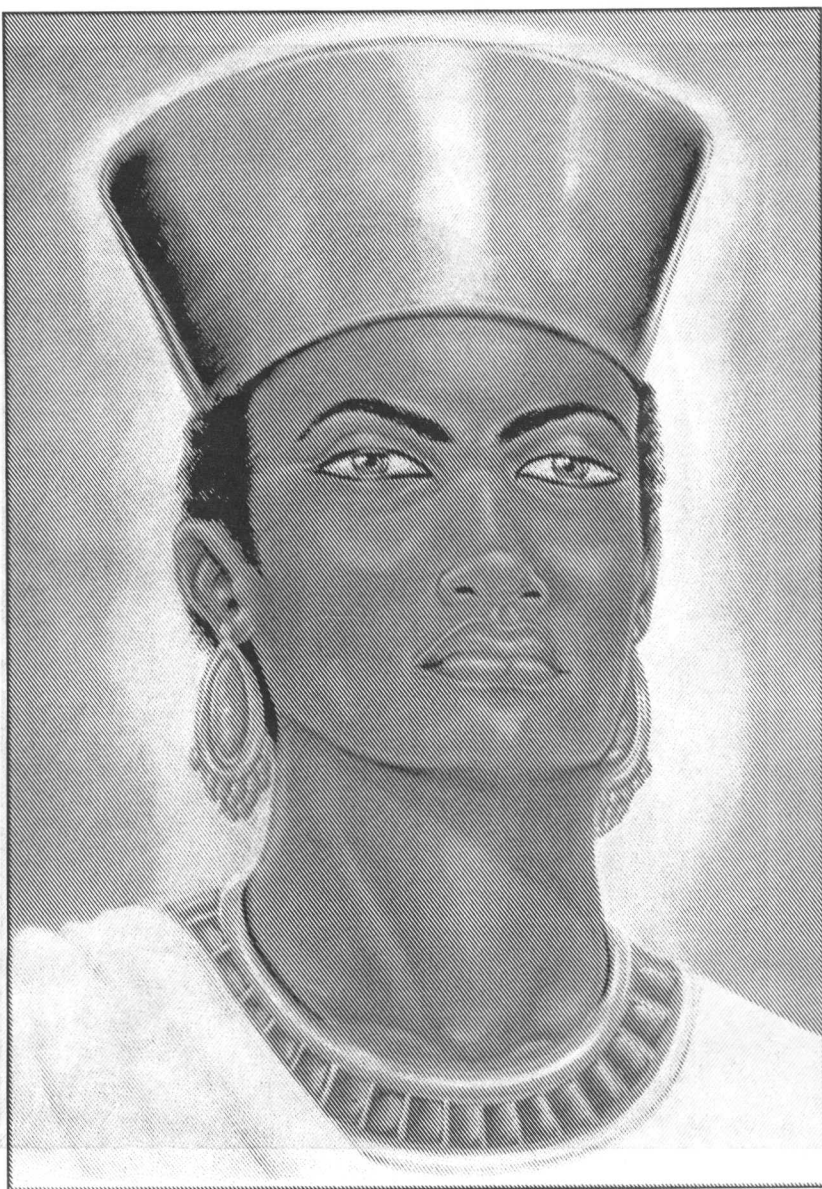
117 Being given the power to raise the  
un-raisable. All things given to you in  
these lights.

118 Know you that ANU, A'LYUN  
A'LYUN EL watches ever so careful for



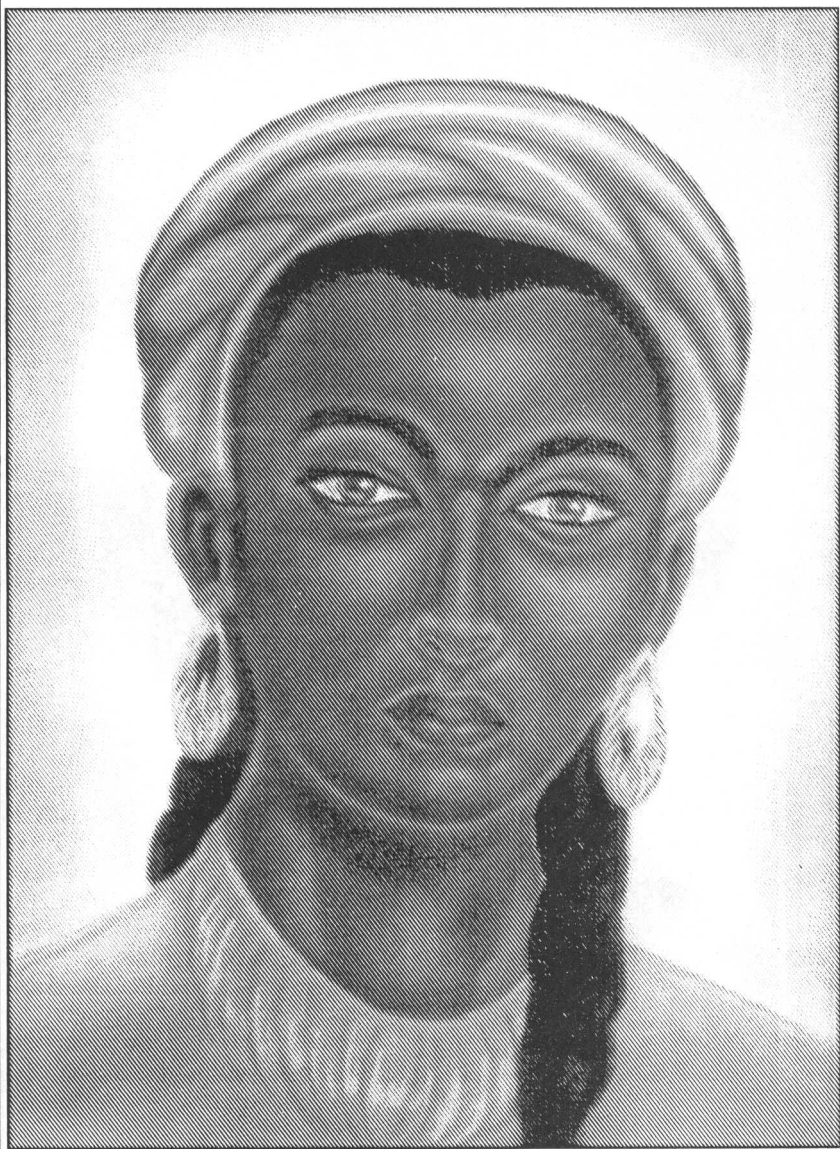
**Figure 191**

**Miriam, A Prophetess And The Sister Of Moses**



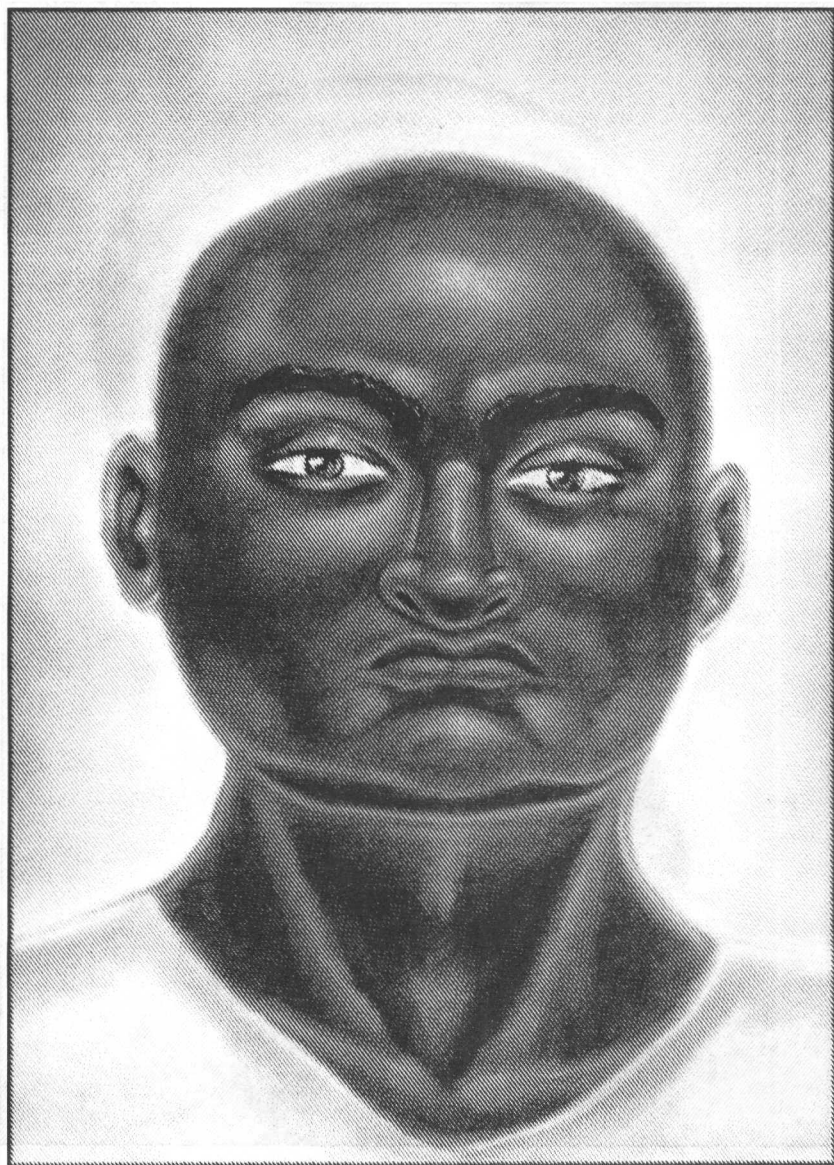
**Figure 192**  
**Deborah, A Prophetess And The Wife Of Lappiydowth**



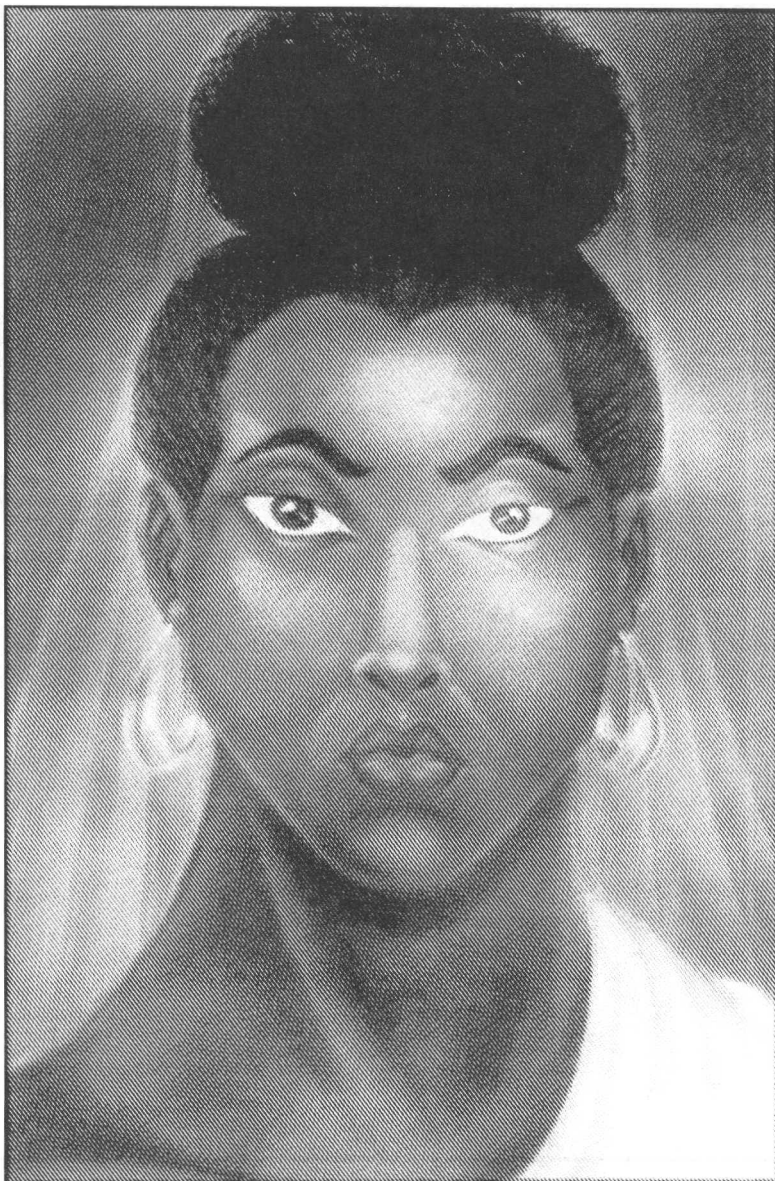


**Figure 193**  
**Gibeah, Mother Of Deborah**

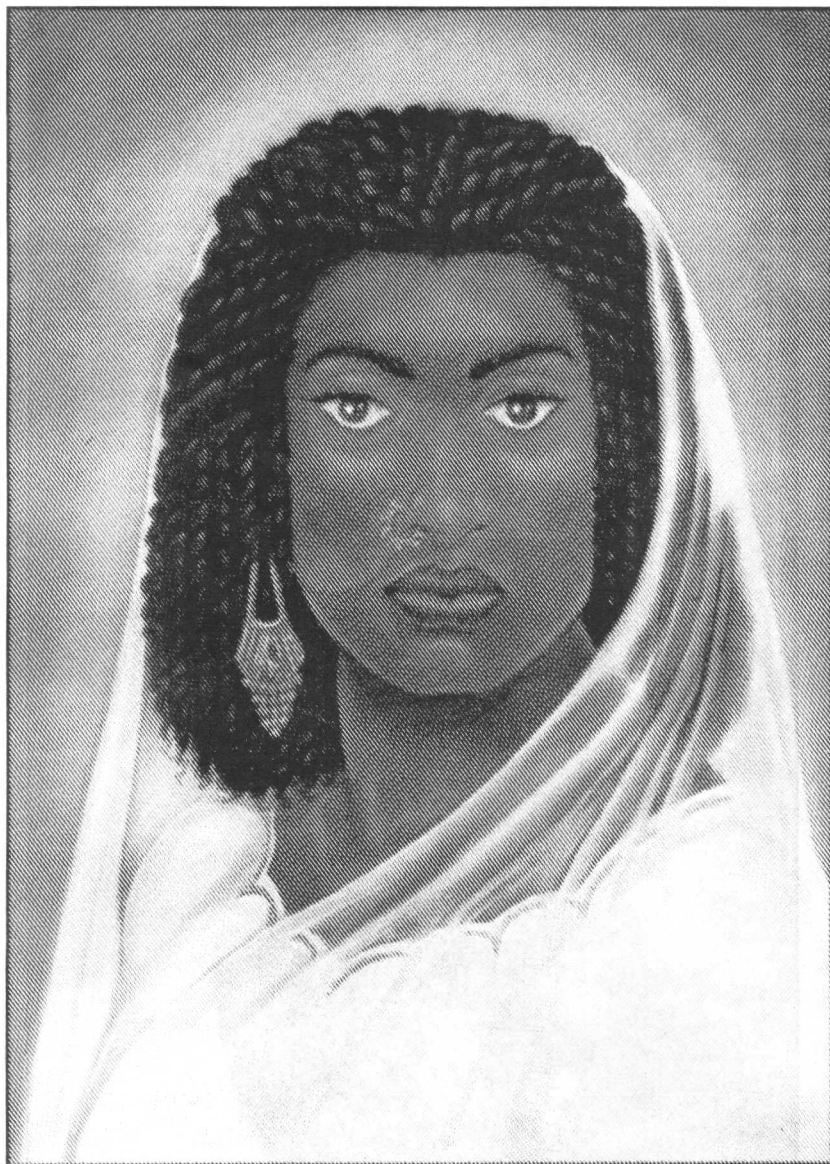




**Figure 194**  
**Shishia, Father Of Deborah**



**Figure 195**  
**Hildah, A Prophetess And Wife Of Shal'lum**



**Figure 196**  
**Hannah, A Prophetess**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 8:118

Tablet 8:140

one who buries his heart in his worlds, and only rents his own tongue.

119 For as I commanded that I marry unto the scriptures only.

120 I also beseech that you show it to the deaf, read it to the blind, and have you take the dumb by the hand, and guide him in your own steps.

121 For this was the love I showed to thee.

122 My sons, my daughters, know that the beginning of the trials of your end is at hand.

123 I have spoken in the beginning of the Galactical Heavens from my throne, to all the worlds warning you of a great and dreadful day of Yahweh.

124 From this day I have completed my words to man.

125 Revealing them in the purest of tones, the Ashuric/Arabic language.

126 Do you know of it, and by it you shall find your way home, but be aware of Shaytun and his seed, for they have fabricated and altered, and innovated to create an Arabic, classically, and to pervert the original Qur'aan, to what is being called the Qur'aan or Koran today. They speak a fabricated language, Arabic Fus-ha, and its many distorted dialects to mis-guide the rightly guided.

127 Be very watchful of the human being with the lisp tongue in new modern Arabic and man made called fusha, made by devils to distort the words of El Eloh as Allah, for he is there to distort.

128 Read it clear, and know that it is from A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High ANU.

129 Herein does his-story, history overlap, yet stories, running like streams to never end,

130 But you find yourself herein, every son of mine, within every son of mine, and stay therein. When you speak these words, know that you speak from the heart, and not the lips.

131 For in the day that you reveal the words your thoughts, from your emotions, from your feelings, that day shall you be cut off from my kingdom.

132 That day shall you be doomed to fire and brimstone where those who rejected the prostration in the beginning of the world.

133 Know that this scripture is facts beyond any doubt, nor question.

134 If by chance we meet again, know my name.

135 ANU, our Creator, speaks constantly these words, hear of Tiamat, the Earth and hear of the Galactical Heavens.

136 Therefore, hear of the labors of the suns, of the Creator. For what was given to them is the key of resurrection of man, and the Anunnagi.

137 For there are 2 types of beings: those here and those there. Those here can get there, but those there, dread coming here.

138 Escape the flesh and enter back into the heaven. On mortal battlefields, many of the Anunnagi have transformed themselves to spirits.

139 Slaying by the sword of mortal, and raised to their throne of glory, die in the way of the commandments, all 613 of them, stand for right. Never turn your back on Allah.

140 For when I have finished the task of gathering together all the wandering souls, and when I have rid the world of the chaotic souls of the PALE and BLACK evil one, called devils, and I

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 8:140

#### Tablet 9:5

have provided a way straight to the resurrection; I only ask that ye, though we walk through the valley of the shadow of death that we fear nothing, for ANU will be with us.

141 You have provided the wicked with your rights to heaven, and disguise himself many a time.

142 In you, did he speak to me vain words, I find in your hearts. You have trotted the galactical heavens under your feet and, you have sought to kill the messengers of his holy words.

143 You never did once feed the orphans, nor help the lame. Did you not know that old age was my gift? For in old age you lose the desire of this world and you prepare for the hereafter.

144 Know this. That human being's of time 2,000, and before by 30, may never see old, never enjoy crystal hair, never know retirement from lust, greed, and selfishness.

145 So hasten, now strengthened your soul on to Taful, for this day has ANU forgiven us because we prostrate to him and him alone.

146 For, according to the Muhammadans, before you were, was the words spoken nothing was created, except by way of Allah's Command.

147 Then Allah had placed his word in a temple we built with our own hands of the Earth and it became a living soul, fashioned and shaped wondrous that it may be able to climb the ladders back to heaven. In depth, so far beyond his own comprehension, that the very soul in him he knows not.

148 O you, you find yourselves, reflected herein look again for indeed the Anunnagi is talking to you. For on the day when that last trumpet is blown,

and we gather all the cursed ones,

149 The flaming blue eyes, are envious for your success, on that day, you shall you be handed your records, you will be capable with all sincerity of heart to read them.

150 For time is a vacuum, in which truths are caught.

151 O you sons and daughters who live on what's called the planet Earth, all the words of all the holy scriptures did I give you that you may find peace of mind.

152 Humans you are, humans you shall be. Until the day of your return to the Galactical Heavens and regain your soul, body, and completeness.

#### Tablet Nine

#### The Ass And The Camel

(19x5=95)

Lo! Now coming, soul to soul, being in the world of this new day, face to face, can I find in them one good and honest person?

2 I look back and see 76 trillion years of their time. Yet, we count, here, by our time, they beseech time to become as we are. They wish to come forth from it trusting. They are a kind that clings to the last end of the ray - light of the prism.

3 O hope giver, give them hope.

4 At this time, not one of them talked of, or even knew, what was to come into being.

5 From nothingness, the shadow hour is before the daylight or the light of the sun. There was light from the Creator and his host. First it was just ideas metamorphosing into thought, then on it becoming air pockets, they taught



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 9:5

themselves from A to A# sharp, to D.

6 This music is virtuous, and it is wonderfully manifesting in the ability to keep a grateful spirit in the heart of pilgrims coming to the navel of Tiamat, the Earth.

7 They grow only because of the life force within them, rendered them by you.

8 Time nor growth can stand still, in that some of the children of change.

9 No mother would be pleased with the maturing child, if by day to day - year to year, she saw no change in its growth.

10 In tenor or low C or high C the red note- sound to B.

11 This spirit, it hears, it sees, it smells, it tastes, and it feels.

12 Perceive all things by your own eyes, giving you from his pot of gold, only five pieces of gold per mortal mind.

13 Yet you seek out the ways of Azazl just to do his will. To do disagreeable acts, it is easy but to do agreeable acts is very hard.

14 You are just like fish caught on the baited hook of his music, swooned to his will.

15 I following behind the other's marching downward to the Earth.

16 Taste of the seedless fruits, sweetened with his leprous sugar.

17 Candy sweet to the taste, begetting cavities that burn in the heart. The gluttons find themselves by way of greed, to be fed in his sweet shops.

18 O ANU, let this man smell - his sweet scent of the burning carcass as the incense on your altar. They seek him out, Hell for them, I can't tell?

19 Made by trickery to partake of a fruit so good to the seeker of power.

#### Tablet 9:34

20 But let us seek after only the musk of the mouth of the fasting one- O Ahmad.

21 Called them to the musk or rose, the sweetness,

22 A guardian.

23 Yet they feel the warmth of lust hid so deep in their chests.

24 Birth pains- our calling home, let him enter with his mate.

25 If it be in pleasures name that 2 play life's manifesting in the world returning you on these mates.

26 These are the instruments used to play life's manifesting in the world, returning you on these mates.

27 Just humm, El Rahmun El Rahum.

28 O the hymn, harmony melody, and rhythm; not necessarily in that order.

29 O father created thee and in your small solar system, sound, life, and light waves. Every part of your body vibrates.

30 Each abstract to the other, yet able are you to respond to 7 distinct tones as represented by the 7 tones of the scale.

31 C,D,E,F,G,A,B, and many of their vibrations being both in major and minor planes.

32 The Haala, aura, composed of vital energy of mental bodies. All on 7 colors or moods, that changes continually with each being's emotions.

33 Be ever watchful with a close eye of this highest power of spiritual, which is termed here, in the Holy Tablets, the will.

34 O Yielder, O Merciful, how fast it developed from kun, "exist" to a word faya, into its mate kun, meaning "existence". From this, was all flesh created. Therefore, it is most necessary that of each, I teach of himself how to tame it.



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 9:35

#### Tablet 9:59

35 It has been made known to him before now, it must come from within to put it into practice geometrical matter, they are now composed of.

36 O Ruler, how many will want to rule one body?

37 A symbol of an outer and visible sign, one Earth of an inner and spiritual reality, symbols veil secret, holding beautiful mysteries.

38 All forces of your molecules of which particular kinds of things are composed and always moving - never being still, always vibrating to some greater or small atom.

39 Electrons or corpuscles are all moving and living together, it is either holding hands between forms of vibrating energy called matter.

40 Right hand agreeable- left hand disagreeable- the poles are a pair of opposites, the ALL is and yet is not, if you have faith in other than the oneness of ALLAH. Who has been appointed as your one deity. Tammuz, Yahweh.

41 Suddenly I wondered on my first perception of all this - light and dark being poles of the same with arteries extending from the heart, feeding it truth. Remembering my arrival I stood upon a lofty hill.

42 As I stood upon that lofty hill admiring the scene, the air was cool, and yet it was never still.

43 The grass was ever so green.

44 Above the clouds watching them sailing in the sky this very special day, in a distance, low singing birds went flying by, and gave me words to say.

45 Listening to the flowers in the breeze as they danced in the glade observing the beauty, the golden leaves under the trees, I laid rustled in the

shade.

46 Coming closer, crystal waters, rushing in the stream, was rippling with a silver beam- having so much fun. The bee with the pollen on their wings were flying to their homes.

47 Yet closer, ants and other creeping things were busy at their homes.

48 Raising back to a human height makes even one like myself wonder how such things came about.

49 The willows at the river brink, and the fools that breathe, and yet doubt.

50 I remembered the planets so high, moving in outer space, each one in its own universe, never losing its place. Wherever they are, is where they should be.

51 I thought of the numerous suns sharing their light with Tiamat, Earth and the Moon, on her usual course, and how she's the key to birth.

52 O I remember how this universe began, yet who made it? We all pondered. It's no accident, and mortal, nor Anunnagi could create such wonders.

53 O ANU, Ruler of Rulers, this handy work is thine, none other could create such things master - to thee I resigned.

54 Then a sound, the same sound, scale the same scale,

55 Starting with C you'll move upward until you reach another C and so on.

56 I was here yet not here, you were there- yet not there.

57 Yet we are not opposites in his eyes, you're ever coming and in ever coming to and fro at the same time.

58 Think!

59 One of our servants, traveling Tammuz as Yashua, traveling on an ass from one city to the next, willing to give

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 9:59

#### Tablet 9:89

his life to save them. The Israelites of the tribe of Judah only.

60 They cast the palm leaves under the feet of the ass named Nuakha, upon which our holy one Yashua sat.

61 Remembering the palm, remember the rider, and forgetting Nuakha who carried the weight.

62 Never could we, like Abram son of Terah and Nuwna allow the willing to be sacrificed in that way, substituting the lamb for Isaac's blood.

63 As we substituted, the deceiver Judas, who was possessed by the evil one, which is the symbol of the ram for Jesus' blood; son of Mary and stepfather Joseph.

64 Yet, even now they wish to claim the right of his passing.

65 Never did they crucify one servant, but they worship in remembering the palm.

66 How many a holy one shall be brought to our last supper on an ass forgotten?

67 Think yet again of our servant, coming to a city that he had to sacrifice, riding on a camel, named Qaswa' from Mecca to Medinah deceived by his own and we spared the sacrificial lamb - Al Rabbi Ali, The Lion of Allah, who is remembered to this day, for Al Rabbi Ali was a willing sacrifice for Rabboni Ahmad.

68 Rabboni Yitskhaq was a willing sacrifice, and Rabboni Yashua was a willing sacrifice.

69 The whole of the children from Rabboni Abraham to this day are willing to be sacrificed, but none will die in that way.

70 The very doors of heaven will open on the enemy. O seed of Kadmon your

time is at hand. The vortex will open.

71 They hate you for you are the chosen of ANU. Come and gather under the shield of Abram.

72 Pray together,

73 Stay together,

74 Build together,

75 Play together,

76 Fight together,

77 Rejoice together, for great is your reward in the garden of delight.

78 Look for the real true Messiah or Masih, or Mashiakh, to come and save you. Tammuz will return in the Great City craft, coming down to earth out of Orion.

79 How many a righteous upon returning home to Islam forgotten by the very families that persecute and sent them away?

80 Yet a few million light years away I was sent just arriving now.

81 How could they not see with all the light, knowledge of things, by all the holy messengers and prophets, seers and master teachers, that was sent, can I return back to Rizq, or must I stay here on Tiamat. I arrived in a star, craft, but they forget me, those that came with me stayed for a short time.

82 I sacrificed peace and how many, because you with all your bounteous generosity want so much for them- can I return?

83 They lack so much in feeling,

84 But they want so much to feel.

85 Infinite remembrance,

86 Yet forgotten by their own will.

87 Never have they looked truth in the face.

88 Never can they face the truth.

89 They talk of what they should see. They should see with the physical eye.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 9:89

They ask to overstand you by physical means before they'll have faith.

90 O forgiver, forgive me for ever saying such Earth-like things.

91 For if it were in my hand, everything be the first day of spring. Every day would bring joy.

92 They need love for everything other than themselves, They have room to love everything save you. If they only but knew.

93 Test them as you tested us.

94 O Hayy, let's remove the air they breathe out of this world within, minutes - waiting one second, and then on to four.

95 They will glorify on breathing your name - ANU.

#### Tablet Ten *The Mortals* (19 x 10 = 190)

Lo! If I cry one real tear, do you think that they will hear?

2 Remembering my trials in this Holy Tablets, and being sent to human beings, one must be prepared for their nature.

3 An initiation is like a birth, and the key to overstanding it, is to overstand that each that is born is born of someone who themselves were born of someone. All of the pure ones have a link.

4 It is a link much like the etheric cord that stretches forth from soul to soul, and which keeps the channels from the higher realms, the etheric state, into the Earth plane opened.

5 When a mother and father have a child, that child is brought forth unto them in a bodily form.

6 That same child, however, has a spirit

that extends back 76 trillion years.

7 For this reason, every mystic order has spiritual masters or beings from higher planes, whose responsibility it is to keep you (that child) in tune with the original spark since the beginning of creation.

8 Then on, one still shadow time, as I was walking alone, I perceived the presence of a superior being with me.

9 I turned around and I saw no one, but I began to fear inside. Then suddenly from me and through me at the same time they sounded my name saying:

10 "Yaanuwn, fear not, for you shall be the bearer of the torch of light in the west, and shall save many souls. You are yet a baby, but you shall mature into a man more rapidly than you can ever imagine. Do not be afraid, for I am about to manifest."

11 Startled and overwhelmed, frightened and bewildered, I could not have faith that this was happening.

12 Suddenly, I felt a warm sensation two inches above my navel. A feeling shot upward toward the center of my chest from my solar plexus and then a tingling feeling centered between my eyes.

13 Immediately, a crystal green and white rays of light slowly appearing and there he stood, magnificently.

14 How can I make you feel what I felt? How can I make you see what I saw?

15 He was strong, he was powerful. He was gowned in what seemed like a whitish green flowing robe, and there was a glow about him I had never seen in any other person, a sparkle, bright as the stars.

16 I looked into his eyes and I was no

#### Tablet 10:16

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 10:16

#### Tablet 10:31

longer afraid. For in his eyes I saw depth, I saw warmth, I saw compassion, tenderness, overstanding and kindness.

17 I knew I was safe in his presence. He made me feel comfortable and secure. He spoke and his voice was as the voice of the angelic beings.

18 He said: "Your soul lived over 76 trillion years. You have witnessed many cycles and now you have begun to grow. You are of the ancient ones. You are an Ilah Mutajassid (An Avatar). You may not at this time overstand what this means, but as time passes and you begin to grow from your inner self outward, you will begin to perceive and overstand these things. The spirit of your father has awaited its rebirth into this Earth plane, and now it is your calling."

19 I was speechless. I tried to stare into him in order to decipher who, what, and from where he came, for I did not want to boldly ask him.

20 As if he knew what I was thinking and feeling, without a seconds thought, he said that he belonged to the ancient ones who had descended upon the planet during the time of master Utnafishtim son of Lamech and Khamiyah and even before, millions of years prior to the birth of your Kadmon.

21 It was called Project Blue Rock, infested by the Ashtar Command. The inter galactic legion of this side sector 3 placement, 7 from end circle.

22 I bare you on eagle's wings and I brought you unto myself. This being was highly involved in the upper worlds.

23 He said many had come here to Earth and planted seeds in the Earth. Their children this very day are called

star people and some of them are called the watchers or Aluhum on their own planets.

24 Some of them are highly reputable in their own galaxies and dimensions. He and those with him are as real as you are in the alliance of the space confederation.

25 There is one by the name of Ashtara. He is a commander in the highest in this hemisphere. He is also the commander of his mother plane or star ship, a crystal ship coming for their own.

26 The Anunnagi elders are approaching a time of crisis so 35 million strong will assist you.

27 They will lift up and reserve you, and they will hold you in safety for up to 1000 years. If needed you will see the magnetized solar flares now present around the sun in its position in conjunction with the planetary alignment that is presently coming into its final position, in the Lunar Logging, the 5th point of May in the year 2000 of the Gregorian Calendar.

28 It combines to create a strong tendency to pull the planet Earth in, toward motion, the polar shift twenty three degrees of its true existence has been greatly lessened by the action of our scientific helper from the mother plane of this planet called Terra.

29 Then he told me that the era had come. I did not know what he was referring to and so he began to explain:

30 That 93 million of miles away from the planet Earth, is the sun; that great star that shapes the lives of those on Earth.

31 It takes the Earth, 1 year to revolve around the sun and that one year is

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 10:31

divided into 12 months.

32 The sun and the other planets that make up your universes, orbit around a galactic center called a central vortex; and just as the one year that the Earth takes to revolve around the sun is divided into 12 months, so is the time that it takes the universe to orbit around that galactic center divided into 12 periods.

33 Each period consists of 2075 years totaling approximately 25,000 years, which is the time that it takes the universe to make one complete rotation around the galaxy.

34 Each period or era has a name according to the monthly signs, and in reverse order. For example, the universe is now passing out of the era of water, the era governed by all that is physical, known to many as the Piscean Era, and it is now entering into the era of air, ether, mind and power, known to many as the Aquarian Age.

35 This new age is a spiritual era that the world is now ready to accept, and you have been chosen to teach the light of The Ancient And Mystic Order of Melchizedek to the new souls who are waiting to receive it.

36 Those new souls who realize that there is more to human beings than what he thinks to be his 5 physical senses.

37 Those souls who realize that there are extra senses, that there is an astral body, an aura, and that communications can be made with beings outside of this planet.

38 The 12 eras from the Piscean Era, moving counter clockwise have eight doors that open up.

39 When the 6th door opened in the

#### Tablet 10:47

lunar logging of the year 1966 of the Gregorian Calendar, disagreeable beings descended down into the Earth in many forms, including the human beings from the Ashtar Command, the ancestors of the disagreeable Halaabeans, Flugelrods, or Hulub who now seek to control the planet under the name Children of the Light, simply the Illuminati.

40 Then the 7th door opened in 1970 A.D., and agreeable beings, the Anunnagi from Nibiru descended upon the land in order to help you. This was my year.

41 Thirty years from the 2000 A.D., which is the year six thousand. You have 60 seconds in a minute and 60 minutes in an hour ...666.

42 Sensing that I was afraid for fear that I would not be able to retain all that he taught me, he said: "Try not to retain all that I have taught you, but rather relax, and it will settle itself in your subconscious mind.

43 Once it's in there, when you need it, it will burst forth like the sun in the daylight hours. If you have faith without a doubt,

44 And put your trust in Anu, you will find that we the Aluhum will open you up and all the answers to the universe will reside in your chest"

45 Having said this, he was gone from sight. I stood there frozen. Where did he go I thought, and why didn't he tell me his name?

46 I waited for hoping that something would happen and a lady passing by said: "Are you alright mister? You look ill."

47 I spoke back saying: "I am fine, thank you," and then I proceeded to walk away.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 10:48

48 Suddenly, while walking, fear overtook me. But why was I afraid? Immediately I realized that it was because he was withdrawing from me. And seven minutes later I heard a voice from a distance say:

49 "Seek me and you shall find me! Ask for me, and I will be there! Knock and I will always open this side of the world to you.

50 And then the voice faded away. I called! I looked around! It was gone. I cried all the way home.

51 Seven months passed before I heard from him again. Then one day while meditating, and in a state of profound tranquility; when my mind and soul were in communion with the kosmos, I began to feel his presence.

52 I was sure that he would manifest, but he did not. Instead, a name appeared.

53 My room was dimly lit by candles of the sabbath, but there, just above my head in a cloudy, yet visible form was the name Al Khidr, which in Ashuric/Arabic merely meant green.

54 I stared at the name for what seemed an eternity, and slowly thereafter, it disappeared.

55 I sat there in the stillness of the room, contemplating my thoughts, who was Al Khidr? If Al Khidr was the name of a person, who was that person and what important role would he play in my life?

56 Was Al Khidr the name of he who made his presence known to me? I knew I had to find the answers to my questions.

57 So, I went to the library in search of books which could give me some enlightenment.

#### Tablet 10:65

58 Later I questioned various Sudanese Arabs that I had been acquainted with. In my quest, I learned that there was indeed a supreme being who was called by the Muslims who knew Nabiy Khidr and the Green one, my spiritual father.

59 He was referred to as the Green one, for he possessed a green light, a force that he directed which could sustain every physical form and heal every disease known to human kind.

60 Suddenly, the pieces of the puzzle started to fall into place, for you see, I knew that I had been endowed with a green light which made it possible for me to heal the sick. For many times, people would come to me ill and I would make them whole again.

61 But it was not until then that I had inherited that ability. It was a gift from ANU by way of Al Khidr, The Green One.

62 I could not wait for my visitor to return. I wanted to tell him all that I had learned.

63 And so, anxiously every shadow time, I looked for him. Then one shadow time, while alone in my room, I felt him staring down at me.

64 "Appear!," I thought to myself, "I want to see you!" Suddenly without warning he manifested. He said: "I am here," and as my eyes gazed upon him, I felt a surge of energy run through my body, my stomach quivered with excitement, and a chill went up my spine.

65 He looked at me, and proceeded to tell me that "he" was indeed Al Khidr, and that he was known by many other names: The Ancient Of Days, Nabiy Khidr, Father Time, Shaykh Khidr, Melchizedek, Malkiy Saadiq, Murduk,



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

#### Tablet 10:65

and Micha'El.

66 Yes, he was Miyka'El son of Enqi and Damkina, the head of the Anunnagi who waged war against the bad Anunnagi (Azazl later called Haylal, Jaan, Shaytun, Devil), those who were created of 180 degrees of evil, fire, who rebelled when the foundation of the world was being established.

67 He said that he was also the head of the material order of the Anunnagi to which the Essenes belonged.

68 The Essenes, he said, were a group of people who lived around the Jordan area all around Jerusalem and they were taught the lesser mysteries as opposed to the greater mysteries.

69 He also spoke of master Yashua, for like me, he was an Ilah Mutajassid, avatar who was caught between two worlds.

70 He said master Yashua belonged to the Ancient And Mystic Order of Melchizedek.

71 "In the last days" he said, "I, Al Khidr, will intervene for the special people, Nuwaubians, when evil religions comes to triumph" I will use you as my vessel to communicate my message of the green light, Right Knowledge, Right Wisdom, and Right Overstanding, Nuwaubu.

72 Fascinated by these words that caressed my overjoyed soul, I knew I had found a friend, someone I could depend on.

73 He remained silent for a moment, as if in deep contemplation, and then he told me that I would be given an initiation which would prepare me for all that I would encounter as the spiritual guide of human beings.

74 He told me that I would be

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 10:83

summoned when it was time, and I would then have to journey to Sudan and seek him at the junction of the two Niles, Tuti.

75 Thereafter, he referred me to the section in the Qur'aan which speaks about his meeting with the Aluhum Moses, in the 69th degree, which was changed to the 18th degree verses 60-62, and his meeting with master Abraham in the book of Genesis chapter 14, verse 18 at the Idiglat-Furattu, or as you say, the Tigris-Euphrates river.

76 He then explained the meaning of the sacred water, the fire, and the sacrifice. As he departed, he told me that he would not see me for a while but that when I needed him, he would be there, and he was gone...

77 Months passed before I heard from him again, and during that time, my life took a drastic change.

78 It was as if I were a huge magnet drawing all kinds of people towards me.

79 Answers to questions I never thought I could answer started pouring forth out of my mouth.

80 My Earth family was amazed. It was obvious, at those moments that someone of great wisdom had inhabited my body and that through me he was speaking.

81 There were times when I would sit in my room and cry, because I felt I was being asked to do something I did not overstand.

82 I felt at times as if I had no control over my actions, my thoughts, and wondered if I could indeed give sight, to those who appear blind; give hope to those who appear hopeless;

83 Bring faith to those who appear faithless and most of all; teach them to walk in love, not hate or fear; teach

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 10:83

them to walk right, and not disagreeableness! Could I remove the veil from before their eyes so that they once were back into the Aluhum.

84 I asked myself so many questions, I began to think I was going crazy. Shaikh Khidr had not made his presence known to me in so long, that I began to wonder whether I had imagined everything that had happened.

85 "Did I indeed see this majestic being? Was he real? Or was he a real figment of my imagination?" But he was real alright, for whenever that strong sense of insecurity would overshadow me, I would feel Al Khidr's presence and he would comfort me.

86 Finally, in the lunar logging of the year 1973 of the Gregorian Calendar, I was summoned to take my journey. I was told to go to the Sudan and that once there, I was to go to the Grand Temple in Khartoum and seek a human being by the name Mahmuwd.

87 I was told that his name would be Mahmuwd, for he belonged to the final part of the 3 letter miyms (م) of the name Muhammad. Ahmad before the prophet actually came, Muhammad son of Abd-Allat and Amina when he was here and Mahmuwd when he had finished his mission; that is Ahmad in prophecy, Muhammad in birth and Mahmuwd in the end. I knew then, I was not always to be a muslim, but it was one degree in my studies.

88 As I prepared for my journey I was very excited, for I realized that this journey would mark a change in me, and that would affect not only my life but the lives of all the people I touched.

89 I knew that the journey would be a long and tiresome one, but I faced

#### Tablet 10:97

everything that was to come with great anticipation.

90 When I arrived in Sudan, I felt as if I had returned to my home, my land, the land of the Ancient Egyptians where there is pyramids. The month of June in Sudan marks the end of the hot summer months and the beginning of the rainy season.

91 Therefore, the weather was not as hot as I expected it to be, but rather comfortable.

92 In fact, the early hours of the daylight are rather cool, and during the afternoon the sky is very clear and the sun is very bright.

93 It is then that the great sun reached its peak. In the dusk period, and just after the sun appeared to set, one is overwhelmed by the sight of the sky, for it looks as though it has been stroked by an artist's brush.

94 Its color is vivid red with shades of orange and yellow. There are no high buildings to hide the wonder of ANU, therefore you can watch the sun and the beauty that surround it until it disappears completely. It is a beautiful sight to behold.

95 There are not many street lights in Sudan, so when the stars come, they are very bright against the blackness of the shadow time.

96 The people in Sudan prefer to use lights only after it gets very dark so that they can enjoy the beauty that mother nature bestows upon us so generously.

97 Having settled down and relaxed for a few hours, I then went to the Grand Temple in Khartoum, or The Grand Lodge in Egypt, and sought out The Grand Master Mahmuwd, the Most Worshipful One, as I was instructed to

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 10:97

#### Tablet 10:121

do.

98 I did not know who Mahmuwd was or what he looked like,

99 But I knew I would find him.

100 As I walked through the doorway of the Masjid, I was fascinated by its beauty, and as I marveled at it

101 He put his right hand on my right shoulder, and then he said: "I am Mahmuwd, you are home."

102 When I looked into his eyes I saw depth, I saw pain, joy and contentment.

103 His face was wrinkled, his beard was white and his complexion was golden in color.

104 I thought I would have to tell him who I was but I did not. He said: "I am your spiritual guide, everybody needs a spiritual guide; and therefore sit with me."

105 I sat with him, and he took me through a whirlpool of information, a rainbow of colors, a spectrum of light and octaves of sound.

106 He filled my soul with so much information, I began to think, he was my initiation. Once I was cleansed, I felt as if I were 7 feet tall.

107 Mahmuwd told me that I would be summoned when it was time for my initiation.

108 He said I would have to travel to the junction of the two Niles, as Shaykh Khidr had instructed me, and that once there, he would guide me to the sacred of initiation.

109 He instructed me in how to prepare for the initiation and told me that I would have to be at the junction of the 2 Niles in the evening after the sun appears to set.

110 But he did not tell me on what day. I returned to my dwelling and on the

following Thursday I was summoned to go to the Nile.

111 Several times on my way to the Nile I saw a man that I thought was Mahmuwd.

112 On one occasion, a human being walked by me with a mule and I said: "Yaa Mahmuwd", the man turned around and said:

113 I am not Mahmuwd, but I know him, and I think he went that way."

114 So I went in the direction he pointed, then I saw another man that passed with a camel and I said: "Yaa Mahmuwd".

115 He said: "I am not Mahmuwd, but I know him, he went that way and pointed into a different direction. Before long, I had walked North, South, East and West."

116 I started to feel discouraged. I thought I would never find Mahmuwd or the injunction of the 2 Niles. I sat down and while sitting, I could not help but notice how beautiful my surroundings were.

117 The ground where I sat was flat and green, and there were lively trees all around me. I could see people in the distance and little huts at a place called Tuti today. Huts which were used by mystics for Khalwa or seclusion.

118 As I was admiring the beauty of the land, I saw a man stooping down beside his herd of sheep.

119 As I looked closer, I saw that it was Mahmuwd. When I approached him, he told me: "You are assigned to human beings".

120 I remained silent for a moment, thinking about what just happened, and later I said:

121 "I thought I was supposed to meet

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 10:121

you at the junction of the 2 Niles?" He replied: "You are at the junction of the 2 Niles." I don't remember how I got there.

122 Mahmuwd and I spoke a while and then suddenly I felt a sensation rising inside of me. He said: "Step".

123 I took one step and immediately I was transformed from that state before a tremendously beautiful temple.

124 The temple had a long hallway of doors and its floor was of marble. He said "Follow me"; and I did.

125 As he took me down that majestic corridor, we approached a door.

126 He opened the door and there before me was a huge room. The walls of the room were white and they appeared to emit a soft flowing light.

127 The room was bare, except for twelve rugs which were arranged in such a manner that they formed a large circle.

128 In the center of the circle were three rugs, I was told to sit in the center of the circle on the middle rug. I took my place and then Al Khidr manifested and sat facing me.

129 We did not speak to each other, but I cannot tell you how happy I was to see him.

130 Suddenly, other men began to manifest; men I had never seen. As they appeared each one would say his name. Aluhum Khanowk Zodoq, Aluhum Eliyah Zodoq, Aluhum Yashua Zodoq, and this went on until each of the twelve mystics had said their names. There were still two rugs left on either side of me,

131 Then Aluhum Al Mahdi Zodoq appeared to my left and Aluhum Muhammad Zodoq appeared to my right.

#### Tablet 10:142

132 They greeted me, and I smelled the scent of Rose from Aluhum Muhammad Zodoq and the scent of Musk of Aluhum Al Mahdi Zodoq.

133 And the Aluhum said: "The initiation will begin, suddenly I felt as if I were tumbling backward, but actually, I and everyone else in the room was levitating."

134 I couldn't believe my eyes! Then to my surprise out of the center of their foreheads, straight to the center of my heart, different colored beams of light came from each one of them.

135 All around my body I could feel this energy surging through my being. I cannot find the words to describe how I felt.

136 And neither can I go into further detail about my experience during this initiation, for I cannot betray the secrets I swore to maintain.

137 After the initiation, as we were preparing to leave the temple, Mahmuwd signaled to the sky.

138 I looked up, and there in great splendor I saw a Lotus. In the center of the Lotus was a 7 pointed star resting in a crescent.

139 Within the 7 pointed star was an inverted heart and the word Huwa inscribed in its middle.

140 All around the symbol, there was a green light wavering brighter and brighter against the dark violet hue of the sky. I was elated....

141 Mahmuwd then proceeded to explain the meaning of the symbol, and told me that it would be the seal of the Universal Order of Love: The Sufi Order of the Sons of the Green Light. First step to 3 steps.

142 He said that this order would come

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 10:142

#### Tablet 10:163

forth during a time of great turmoil, to restore hope in the hearts of human beings, thereby, teaching him the essence of his true nature.

143 "As the sun is the axis of this solar system," he said, "and all the planet revolve around it; so will you be the axis of the planet Earth and all the people will revolve around you.

144 You will be their spiritual guide and you will nourish them with love and wisdom. Hence, your name will be 'Al Qutb, The Axis, The Spiritual Guide."

145 And then I was given the sign of the Kosmos which followed my initiation,

146 I returned to my dwelling. As I was preparing to return to New Babylon, America, I was told to go to Egypt for another initiation.

147 When I arrived in Egypt I was told to go to a great pyramid in Giza where I would have to pass the test of the humans.

148 We arrived at a pyramid, where none of us knew our guide. He was the wisest of the wise standing at the threshold of the entrance.

149 The Aluhum with a comforting voice, reminded us of the test before us.

150 He said, "Trust in Anu in everything, have patience; though you don't see a thing, it does not mean metamorphosis, it is not destined to manifest.

151 Ever so eager to enter the pyramid and pass the test we barely listened. He said, "Anything that you wish, or feel you would need merely think this thing, and it will be manifested before you.

152 So I being one of the 24 reflected back on Earthly needs.

153 Quilts manifested before our eyes, and heavier garments, they too manifested.

154 We need wicker stones, thinking that we had passed because we didn't ask for candles.

155 We will need dry foods, again feeling agreeable within ourselves, for not asking for fruits and vegetables and quails.

156 O water, we'll need plenty of water. We'll need papyrus to write down what we seen. We'll need quills to write with, and of course ink.

157 By this time, we were all well weighed down with our needs.

158 The Guide, with a slight smile said, 'You are about to enter into the doorway of your first test'.

159 The door raised from the bottom upwards and all we saw was darkness.

160 Stepping through, First, the Aluhum assured us that it was safe. I rushed forth second, only to find the first step was a long slope, that was hastened in speed by the pull of gravity,

(  $GM_1$   $GM_2$  )

$$F_{12} = \frac{GM_1 GM_2}{d^2_{12}}$$

which equals 16 feet per second square, as a result of having such a heavy load.

161 When I arrived at the bottom I saw there was already light; nor was it cold, nor was I dehydrated, nor was I in need of food. I heard a voice say, 'You now have failed the first test.'

162 Spinning to the Aluhum to ask, 'What do we do now?' After I shed myself of all the un-needed weight,

163 He smiled! And repeated, 'What do we do now?' You have now failed the second test.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 10:164

164 Immediately, a great wall appeared right before my eyes, and I heard a voice from the other side, and I remembered, that it was the Aluhum's voice!

165 It called, and said, 'All that you seek to know, and will ever need to know about the humans is on the other side of this wall.'

166 Immediately, my eyes scaled from corner to corner, center, top to bottom.

167 It was a huge onyx like wall that appeared to have no entrance.

168 I asked, 'How shall I get to the other side?' The voice from the other side answered, 'You have failed the third test.'

169 Immediately in rage, I thrust myself out of anger, with myself at the wall,

170 Only to find myself on the other side,

171 In triple darkness. For as my pupils dilated, I saw nothing; this was the first stage of darkness.

172 I blinked, and opened my eyes slowly to look at my immediate environment.

173 Still I saw nothing; this was the second degree of darkness.

174 My eyes, turning them to reflect back in the optic nerve, then to my own heart,

175 Third degree of darkness. But I saw a long forgotten friend, fear.

176 He called out to me, I yelled, but there was no answer.

177 A voice inside said, you failed the fourth test.

178 I began to run forward. he called to me, this could be a cliff.

179 I stopped, and a voice inside said you have failed the fifth test.

180 I began to step sideways and feel.

#### Tablet 11:3

181 He called out to me, this could be an edge. I found myself caressing him in fright.

182 A voice inside said, you have failed the sixth test.

183 At this point I thought of the one helper, and I yelled out, 'O ANU, Help Me!'

184 Up ahead, the size of the great teachers ring.

185 I saw a speck of light. In joy I ran towards it.

186 As I approached the light, its size increased, and I thrust myself head on into it.

187 I found myself back outside at the threshold of the pyramid.

188 The Aluhum said, you failed the seventh test with that same smile on his face he said, in failing the seventh test, you have passed the first test, for now you know what it feels like to be a human.

189 We are about to enter into your first test, anything that you feel that you need or will need for your test merely think it, and it will manifest.

190 Turning to the Aluhum, with his smile on my face, I said, 'I already have ANU, I need nothing!' I passed the test.

#### Tablet Eleven

#### The Identification

(19 x 2=38)

Lo! I am the seventh star which ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, holds in his right hand.

2 I drink of the same cups as he.

3 ANU gave me the right to the staff and the crown. I am the bell of life, the truth, I sound. Fear not things which you shall suffer: for if you know, and



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 11:3

you have faith in the facts beyond any doubt you shall receive "The Crown Of Life", I am the bell of life, the truth will sound.

4 Give me evil, and I'll turn it good, I'll even exchange 6 into 7 1/2 of 12=7, 7, VII = XII.

5 I am the star at the tip of the candle light which brightens the kosmos and burns forever more. I am he that will behead Azazl, the evil one, and lead you into the holy war.

6 I built the cell which became the Amoebae.

7 I quote the Scroll of All. I hovered above the Aqsa Mosque in Jerusalem, and I counted each shield of solid gold: 3,392 is the number; you count them, if you can or just hover overhead. Don't fall.

8 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL empowered me, for he is the magnetic center of the universes.

9 The infinity above all mathematics.

10 ANU gave me the key to all living science; all which is in the circle of the universal mind, and for the mind to seek.

11 But he also gave me responsibility for the ones that fear death, the weak.

12 He knowing not whatever is near, to him it's unseen.

13 The all immortal soul resides for all the boundless universes in life. There is no-one that really dies.

14 Once the blind can see,

15 The deaf can hear,

16 The dumb can be made to overstand,

17 And that dust man treads becomes life for all life to be.

18 Yes, all of this ANU, gave to me, identity.

#### Tablet 12:4

19 I came to a city, where people crowded around and they said:

20 In what company do you travel?

21 What is your bequest?

22 They said:

23 Whom doth you overstand?

24 They said:

25 What is your pedigree?

26 They said:

27 What is your doctrine?

28 They said:

29 Who knows all of your doctrine?

30 They said:

31 Who has no doctrine at all?

32 They said:

33 Where are you from?

34 I said to them:

35 What seems to you simple is not.

36 What seems to you to be many is one.

37 What seems to you complex is easy.

38 The answer to you all is. I be not an I, but a we.

#### *Tablet Twelve The Master Of Change (19 x 2=38)*

Lo! By your love kindness will they be saved? Or will they kill that too; by using their 2 eyes, Old Testament, and New Testament, and not the one, the **HOLY TABLETS**.

2 Now we look down from above at the tip of the great obelisk needle, of which he guided all of us, those who are arriving here, and to what time we shall be in Wahanee.

3 O Aluhum, I can also remember when my mind was as theirs and I thought I could count the grains of sand on a beach.

4 A light year of numbers it took me to

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 12:4

#### Tablet 12:23

see. I asked for your forgiveness and you forgave me. I, MURDUK was of the disagreeable, yet my better half Balaat, on behalf of you, made me see the true light.

5 I should ask, will you do the same for these who still count snow flakes while they melt in their hands?

6 O, what fools these mortals be!

7 As I look through the cone from the open point to the great circle of the universe, the vortex, tunnel. I count all the stars, that the Anunnagi created for them to see. It's a worthwhile thing I do for them.

8 Even those things which they worship, I lived by guiding time. Their gods also live by time as it pass.

9 Throwing small flame-lit metal apartments at your moon, by your space programs of NASA.

10 Helper of helpers; O ANU make me overstand your gifts. For they see not, how you answered the deeds of Babel of before, and you wiped it out.

11 Also, they forget how you dealt with Ad, Thamud, Sodom, Gomorrah, Rome, Greece and the cities of many other worlds, and how you wiped them out of this small but evil one. The western world and its hate of truth.

12 These race of Jinns are trying hard to return to their home, they're trying hard to get to other planets.

13 Nakhash thinks that from the 6 points of this galaxy, Saturn's planet Titan, power would be in his sinning hand; what a laugh!

14 For as he planned his plan, we too plan our plans because our father, ANU created his father, Haylal, from pure light, falling by pride to fire—rather breathing not in a living soul: Nafs, but

rather poisonous wind: Samuwu, into open chests of the living.

15 O you, first; and last, we being between the first and the last, do not have our own set time in space. Give me faith, that I may make them also faithful to you.

16 I found 1 point in this thing they call time, 30, that is the 30 years between 1970 and the year 2000. 1500 hours or 3:00, and  $3 \times 5 = 15$ , as the 3 eighths that make up the 24 hours in a day, not merely the morning, you have 8 hours in a morning, and not merely the evening, and you have 8 hours in the evening, and not merely the night, you have 8 hours in the night, which altogether makes up 24 hours.  $3 \times 8 = 24$  hours. Intake, assimilate, and dissipate.

17 My rented body fell to Tiamat, the planet Earth: physical pain I experience then.

18 O, how I pray they all get up so that putting their bodies in your care may heal them of this fear of death, realignment, transformation.

19 O you, taker and giver of time, and giver of time and life. Why fear they of the one thing they know nothing of?, death.

20 Is it being in the cup full of the physical, does he want to be served by desire?

21 Pearls get their beauty from the sky, but they look not up; yet they are found deep in the shell of the oyster. The soul is the real you, not the body.

22 From such filth comes such beauty. Only you ANU, can make such wonders.

23 From the west comes such truth, that is so pure. This Holy Tablet, and all the works of Nuwaubu. Why is it honey

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 12:23

and cane? They never ask about sweetness, or how the silk and skin are one and the same.

24 But, how they scan your heavens. Ask them all about what egotists these Earth beings be! To think he is alone and that he is all that matters.

25 Infinite body, destined soul.

26 Infinite wants, destined gifts.

27 Infinite pain, destined peace.

28 How can I teach them of your love, if they don't love.

29 Even now their own loved ones,

30 Without reason of their own.

31 All this is extractable, inconceivable, and receivable from whence, if we truly be one.

32 ANU is the bestower.

33 Say: La Illah, nothing creates, with your eyes closed and nothing truly exists.

34 Now, open your eyes, saying: accept Allah Illah Allah. All of it is here.

35 Can't they even see that small truth?

36 ANU, is the majestic.

37 Why does not the single hump camel hold deep in his heart the jealously of the 2 hump camel?

38 For does not the lesser creature of each of their environments praise them for their duties Rendered?

#### Tablet Thirteen

#### The Illuminous

(19 x 10 = 190)

Lo! Oh you who are faithful, concealers heed not to the Right Knowledge, though you spend effortless hours in their behalf.

2 Our father has placed a seal on the doors, to the 3 most needed perceptions, they being inner hearing, inner seeing,

and inner overstanding.

3 Their hearts are plagued with a disease, and it grows moment by moment by the command of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

4 Wandering Bedouin in a desert at high noon, with no water blinding from the light of the creator's sun.

5 Oh you who are faithful, it is expedient upon you, that you share the things given to you in this planet Earth.

6 Coming in having nothing, but hopes, and that you make salaah (worship), 7 but not less than 3 periods in every 23 hours, 56 minutes, 6 seconds; and that you restrain by waiting from the appearance of the sun to its disappearance in the appointed time in the lunar logging called in tones Ramadaan, "hot month", for 30 days remembering the undeprived in this the planet Earth.

7 If for health reasons you're not able, then offer freely provisions for 60 beings, and if given the strength before you leave this state, that you visit the navel of this planet Earth, where once the tree in the midst of the Enclosed Garden of Delight did stand.

#### *And This Is How This Event Should Be Commemorated While In The School Of Mohammadism*

*The purpose of fasting for spiritual preparation for a sacred meal, preparation to induce spiritual impressions or visions and provide vitality during times of human or natural infertility. The great wisdom of fasting is the protection of the soul and its education. It is also to keep away the passions and evil ways, so the soul and body will always be with Allah.*

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 13:8

*Every negative passion should be dead in this great month of Ramadaan. In fasting, the person feels hunger everyday. This hunger should give one compassion for those who must deal with it everyday. During the month of Ramadaan, one has the chance to burn out their desires; as one of the objects of the fast, is to generate power in the self and to guard against disagreeable. It is said that one who fasts during the day should not spoil the benefits, of his fast in the shadow hours when the fast is not in effect.*

*Fasting is mandatory of all males, females, and children age thirteen and over. Exceptions are made in cases of those who are sick or insane, or those who are traveling in the desert. The beginning of the fast is started by reciting:*

*Ane Sanub Istanyaat Dek Ane Sawum El Bukra Min El Shahru Shil Ramadaan, Khafuhet Liyya Ent Fa Wafuj Min-nee, Yaa Allah, Ena Ent, Ent Atha El Samu'at, El Barufat.*

*I make intentions that I fast the morrow from the month of Ramadaan, obligatory to you so accept from me, o Allah, surely you, you are The Hearer, The Knower.*

*The breaking of the fast is made official by reciting:*

*Yaa Allah, Li Ent Bamaltuna Sawun El Sawum, Wa Basbub Razuginuk Na Kasarna Zi. Fa Wafuj Zi Min-na. Ena Ent Atha El Samu'at, El Barufat.*

*Oh Allah, for thee did we keep the fast, and upon thy provision have we broken it. So accept it from us. Surely you are the*

#### Tablet 13:9

*Hearer, The Knower,*

*Yaa Allah, Ena Ane Sawamtu Li Ent Wa Ane Sanabtu Thabutun Istasmaaw Ala Ent. Wa Ane Kasartu Sawumee Bi Towbessuk Ena Ent, Atha El Ghaafur, El Rahum-Mul.*

*Oh Allah, surely I have fasted for you and I have made a firm resolution on you. And I have broken my fast by your goodness surely you, are The Forgiving, The Merciful.*

*Following the intentions, are the intake of 3 dates and a glass of water. If dates are not available, water is sufficient to break the fast. During the shadow hours of the month of Ramadaan, The Resting Prayer, El Raahuy Taful, is performed. In it, the congregation sits and rests after every fourth raka'at is completed and every second salutations is performed. You are to recite from the Holy Tablets, afterwards, the congregation breaks up into groups and they speak on such things as law. The complete shadow hour is spent in the remembrance of the constant blessings that Allahu Subhaana wa Ta'ala has bestowed upon us. At the commencement of the fast of Ramadaan, the fast is broken by what is called The Feast Of Breaking The Fast, simply the festival of the breaking, meaning the fast. Gifts are exchanged. There are festivities of music and dance, everyone is dressed up, and a tiding of one tenth of your yearly earning is given as a free will offering to the central tabernacle.*

*8 Let me speak to you of the 7 folds (parts) in your physical. Earthly form.*

*9 You may be regarded as physical bodies, that having a sister part under*

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 13:9

nature's same laws and the plane of force.;

10 I see you are deep, (look deeply) into this knowledge, for it comes to you from my own self (Enqi), to help guide you to a better overstanding of the 7 fold you.

11 One of you is discipline,

12 Two of you is faith,

13 Three of you is sacrifice,

14 Four of you is Firmness,

15 Five of you is patience,

16 Six of you is forgiveness,

17 Seven of you is peace.

18 Each star has its own light, the first is the spiritual self (ether), the second is life self (living), and the third is spiritual man (soul).

19 There are Seven Galactical Heavens within each of you.

20 The best is the brightest seed of all. The Master placed it there that you may keep it pure. The Sun at your solar plex, is your true inner light.

21 Before we, the 4 wise scientists, Ninti, Enqi, Nergal and his wife Arishkegal bred you, the children of the Anunnagi were initially bred to be what is called Lulu Amelu, "primitive worker".

22 We worked on breeding the Genus-Homo, who were the Ptahites or descendants of Ptah, the father of Nekaybaw. Her seed evolved from water beings, and they were bred with the Shaggies "Enkiduites" from one of the planets in the sixth star (sun) constellation known as Kesiyl (Orion), which produces Homo-Erectus: A species that stood up straight, and erect.

23 In these beings we placed a clot, (seed of procreation) water, carbon, and clay, to form your shell, your body.

#### Tablet 13:34

24 For the spirit is of you. It belongs to us, and unto us will it return.

25 It is the best part of you. The light shining in the darkness, yet you comprehend it not. Your inner light seat at the solar plexus area.

26 The soul having 7 dimensions in you. Your soul is held in your body by the electrons and nervous system.

27 It was made by the magnetic bind of mud and spirit. It is the magnetic forcefield that keeps all atoms and cells together.

28 Tied (confined) and the soul is forever waiting to return unto the Anunnagi, the Aluhum.

29 Our world was in existence long before yours was a thought.

30 We the Anunnagi lived in peace.

31 But by his merciful love ANU created another being, Enqi, to share his grace.

32 All the stars, Malaakat, Yah (Sarufaat), Weh (Garubaat), the Galactical Brotherhood Of The Galactical Heavens was created by him, ANU, in the light of The Heavenly Hosts called Ra, the Anunnagi. They had 360 degrees of knowledge of the physical realm, as opposed to 360 degrees of darkness of the spiritual realm. Yet, in our likeness was one destined to fall.

33 Even you mortals, being one time in our likeness, as Etherians in The Galactical Heavens.

34 The faller, Haylal (Ibliys), sent his hosts (the Wehans) to dwell in the void and darkness upon the face of the waters. The Wehans set up continents on Qi before mortals were cloned. As previously recorded in Chapter 2 of this Holy Tablet, verse 59-65:

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 13:34

#### Tablet 13:38

"I (Ninti) have created! My hands have made it! the first Adam (not Adam Zakar). Now enough clay was prepared to start pregnancies in the fourteen birth Anunnaqis at a time: Ninti nipped off fourteen pieces of clay, seven she deposited on the right, seven she deposited on the left; between them she placed the mold, now the procedures were genetically engineered to come up with seven males and seven females at a time. The wise and learned, or double-seven, the birth Anunnaqis assembled. Seven brought forth males, seven brought forth females; the female Anunnaqis brought forth the wind of the breath of life. The creation of the Lulu Amelu, Primitive Worker, The Homo Sapiens came about through a feat of genetic engineering and embryo-implant techniques.

35 Yet, unborn lesser lights (Garubaat) disagreeable spiritual beings dwelled in the darkness of the planet Earth.

36 Then we called forth, and made known that we were to create a mortal being called Kadmon (Qadmon) of carbon and water, by fashioning him, Kadmon, into shape and placing our spirit, the spirit of the Anunnagi; as it says in the Qur'aan, the 54th degree verse 28 that has been changed to the 15th:

*So when I, (Yahwa of the Aluhum) sawwayutubu 'made' him (Adam a perfect mortal) and I nafakha 'blew' of my Ruwh 'sou'l into him (he was part Aluhum); so you (Aluhum) are to fall down saajidiyn 'prostrating' (in respect to him)."*

giving Kadmon life, and at that time they were commanded to prostrate before him, as it says in the 54th degree verse 29, that has been changed to the 15th degree:

*"And when your rabb 'master'. said to the messengers. (Aluhum, Anunnagi): 'Surely Enqi) am about to Khaaliqu 'create' a bashar ' mortal being in skin' from Hamaain' Hamite, black substance', Masnuwn ' molded (into shape by cloning)*

37 Yet, we keep the 4 winds (4 angels) to keep the planet in order before the Yamum, the sea.

38 Blow into your place, four crafts at 4 strategic places called the four angels of the four corners of the Earth. O how I rejoice being in such joy; North South, East, was I and West, the other. He, Tammuz was assigned to protect the dragos under the water of the planet. He headed the fleet referred to as the Theoris, having both lungs and gills. He was of the dragos being the son of Ishtar and Dumuzi, the son of Enqi. Tammuz is the original writer of the text of Genesis. El's Holy Torah, Genesis 1:2 states:

*Because the planet Earth also called Tiamat, had become to-hoo 'empty' and bo-hoo 'desolate'; and no sun light shined through the dust clouds on to the surface of Tiamat's waters for 6,000 years , which was created by the great meteorite that hit the planet Earth, and the wind of the Aluhum ship called Nibiru hovered upon the surface of the water and blew and moved the black dust cluds that blocked the sun.*

The King James Version 1611 A.D of the Bible in Genesis 1:2 states:

*And the Earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.*

So the Earth was without form and void and darkness was upon the face of the deep. "Deep" is making reference to



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 13:38

water and the Aramic/Hebrew word faneem means "surface", Again, "and the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters." The being that is writing this, is beneath the waters to see the craft of the Aluhum moving above the surface of the waters and then it makes reference to what he heard the Aluhum say in chapter 1 verses 3-4 of El's Holy Torah.

*And these beings pleaded and said to The Most High "yeh-heh" 'let exist' ore 'light!' And the light existed. And the Aluhum Anunnagi saw how to be 'agreeable' the condition will be the light with light again, So they baw-dal 'separated' the light from the kho-shek 'darkness'.*

The King James Version of the Bible in Genesis 1:3-4 states:

*And God said, Let there be light: and there was light. And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness.*

Deity said "let there be light" and he says in verse 4 "and God saw that the light was good". This individual is talking about the Aluhum and what they were doing. He also talks about when they first arrived here in verse 2 and the condition of the planet and the discussion that the Aluhum are having about what they plan to do here. When he gets to chapter 1 verse 27 of El's Holy Torah he says:

*And the Aluhum Anunnagi, Nudimmud Enki, Izraa'el, the one appointed for the breeding appointed the Aluhum Anunnagi Ninti, for pro-creating people, Homo-Sapiens of of Ha-Adam "The Adamites" from the Homo-Erectus to Tshe-lem look like herself using her own divine seed, Ninti; and acting like herself. And the Aluhum Anunnagi Bara 'Pro-created' them into one they called*

#### Tablet 13:38

*Kadmon-Adam (Zakar) and Eve (Nekaybaw). This is how she, Niniti, Bara 'Pro-created' Athum 'Them' of her own seed.*

The King James Version of the Bible in Genesis 1:27 states:

*So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.*

*"So god created man in his own image."* Again, talking about what God created man, so we are now talking to another being of the completion of the heavens and the Earth, and the host of them. He discusses the creation of beings that live on Earth and in the heavens, as the host then separates himself from Nakhsh by chapter 3 verse 22 of El's Holy Toah when he says now, it is speaking about a specific point in time.

*A Yahuwa of the Aluhum said to the Aluhum Anunnagi, sarufaat and cherubeems "look at the Adam, He has become just like Ekhaud 'one' of us, He Yawdah 'knows' will, having the ability to make decisions between that which is to be agreeable and rah disagreeable: using his four high senses: psychometry, clairvoyance, intuition, telepathy; he is free to think for himself without the commands of the Aluhum and now at this point we must be aware or he will take, and eat also of the tree of divine life, read the scroll of All, and live forever; So lets remove his barathary gland and maim him and his seed after him with the spell of Kingu Leviathan."*

The King James Version of the Bible in Genesis 3:22 states:

*And the Lord God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat,*

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN

#### Tablet 13:38

*and live for ever:*

When he says The serpent was more subtle than any beast of the field which the Lord God has made, he separates himself from the Lord God, and Nakhash further separates himself from Kadmon, and Nekaybaw. El's Holy Torah 3:1:

*Nakhash (Haylal) the reptilian and son of Shakar, a reptilian originally from Maldek also called Valkun who relocated within Orion, a 6 sun, 6 star constellation and his wife Mylitta an Anunnagi who was raped and became the evil spell casting whisperer, being the Aw-room shrewdest of all the world outside the Enclosed Garden, spoke with Hawwah, and daughter of Ptah and Anath and said, did the Aluhum Kalkael tell you that you are not to eat anything in the Enclosed Garden you desire?*

The King James Version of the Bible in Genesis 3:1 states:

*Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the Lord God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?*

So this Luciferian who lived beneath the sea with the ability to come on land to survey is the original writer of this text who is he, Tammuz who is taking the Enuma Elish and re-writing the 7 days, where there are 7 tables and why there are 7 days of the creation stories, which it speaks about at the Shabut. Tammuz was ruled, and he ruled reptilians, the way his mother worked as Sin Naana, a high priestess amongst the Luciferians under the sea serpent deity Leviathan. Tammuz has reptilian in him as most of the Rizqiyans who left Rizq to dwell in other stars.

#### Tablet 13:45

39 O you, who are created of black mud, remember when we called Ahmad, son of Abd -Allat and Amina, up to us to show him our board. And appointed for him his helper in our house. As it says in El's Holy Qur'aan, in the 50th degree verse 1 and has been changed to the 17th:

*"Glorified is he who went upward with our slave (Muhammad), one shadow hour, from Masjid Al Haraam 'place of prostration that is the sacred one', to the Masjid Al Aqsaa 'place of prostration that is the farthest.' He it is whom, We (We not He) Aluhum, Anunnagi), put blessing all Hawlahu 'around him' (a circular craft); so that perhaps We, (Aluhum), will be able o show him our (Our not His), signs; because surely He is Al Samiyru ' The Hearer' Al Basiyr ' The Seer;."*

40 We revealed to him Buraaq, a circular craft.

41 The Bright one, in the hour of the ascension, appearing illustrious as Afsu, the Sun, sharing the size of an ass and a mule, having two wings, called at times before Gryphon, riding him by shadow hour from the sacred city of man's birth, Mecca to Spiritual Jerusalem.

42 Then he revealed to him one of us, (Gabriel) having 70,000 thousand faces looking in all directions at once, 70,000 thousand devotees in his order.

43 70,000 thousand heads knowing the secrets 70,000 thousand mouths spreading our wisdom. Each mouth 70,000 thousand tongues. Each devotee having 70,000 thousand devotees.

44 Each tongue speaking 70,000 thousand different tones, yet all sing praise to the master.

45 They, knowing every prayer and they have mastered all the words.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 13:46

#### Tablet 13:62

46 Where there is  
11,000,000,000,000 quadrillion tones  
that are different.

47 5,000,000,000,000 trillion mouths in  
all, which 2,200 tones sang from each  
mouth.

48 In time, I will speak to you of the  
mystery of these things.

49 Woe, unto the hour and the falling  
of the Anunnagi, and what will make  
you overstand what the falling is?

50 Cast by the tail of Haylal, 1/3 of all  
were cast to the Earth. Before it was  
completed, 200 hundred fell into that  
darkness on their own, who wanted to  
be his helpers.

51 Our sacred number and shield for  
the righteous is the symbolic number 19.  
Will I give it to you as your protection  
from them. Simply pray and be willing  
to sacrifice, and they, the Wehans will  
be cut off.

52 The chiefs of the 10, those being: 1)  
Samaya, 2) Azazil, 3) Sariyl, 4) Rumiyl,  
5) Dandal, 6) Turil 7) Kukabil, 8) Gadriyl  
9) Belel and 10) Duma.

53 The chiefs also state in the laws, that  
while in the Earth, that they, the  
Wehans, have called out to help him,  
Haylal, against you, mortals, many  
times.

54 You, Nakhash, fell to the Earth, not  
seen by the physical eye, before you  
mortals.

55 Nakhash's, seed in the Earth, with  
her, Nekaybaw's seed. One to one, even  
before man was there, he had ruled the  
Earth.

56 Things were commanded to Enqi  
from the highest place, Alyun ANU,  
A'LYUN A'LYUN EL who is one of  
the Yahwehs of the Aluhum, said,  
'Shape a mortal that I may place my

spirit within him.' As it is says in El's  
Gadush Taw, El's Holy Torah, 2:4:

*"And a Yahwva of the Aluhum yawwar  
'shaped- Kadmon ha -Adam 'the Adam'  
from Ninti's Awfawr 'clot of granulated  
blood, (dust)' from Ha-Adawmaw ' the  
people of the ground, earthling'. They  
gave him the Neshawmaw 'breath' of  
Khayeem 'divine life' and  
Kadmon-Ha-Adam 'the adam was born a  
Nefeshkhay 'living spirit.*

57 The 200 fallen angels had no fear,  
about this mortal beings, being made,  
but they did fear the fact that he was  
created. They asked, 'O you merciful and  
all powerful being, what is the need of  
this new thing? What is this?'

58 El Najuhur, the Successor, Kadmon  
in yet an unborn Earth, he will be to  
you, Enqi. Will he, Kadmon, follow the  
law of the Yawehans, so we will be as  
we were before, the fall? Will he make  
sin more than we had before, the fall?  
Will he be fighting more than we had  
before, the fall. He will cast one of you  
even further from your presence, O  
ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

59 Tell us if you have decided that they  
will be executed, dwelling in Tiamat, the  
Earth fashioned like unto you.

60 Yet we having fallen from grace, it  
was your spirit craft, we watched move  
upon the waters, and in the heavens long  
before he, Kadmon, was. Why shall we  
bow to it (a mortal)?

61 Because the secret of creation is yet  
unknown unto you, Wehans, all 200 of  
you as a number is very few. You being  
merely a point in my plan, neither the  
beginning, nor the end.

62 O you, O mighty, O wise, we,  
Wehans, do not question your  
authority, but one whom you have

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 13:62

#### Tablet 13:79

placed amongst us , to rule us called by the name Jaan; But as Jinns we would not dare to question your rule.

63 Ya Jaan, what saith you of these things?

64 I wish to know why if you created us before making him, must I bow to him or her, yet undecided, he being of mud, and I of energy? Yet I have never before questioned your will.

65 Having seen this thing, Kadmon, let me speak about his weakness. He shall:

- 1) Want before they have,
- 2) Give me before they give.
- 3) Make things to break things.
- 4) They ask, help me with things I don't need.
- 5) Want all.
- 6) Will take anything and all.
- 7) Kill your creatures for pleasure. This thing, Kadmon, being better than I, Jaan, and shall I make obedience unto it? And I was in worlds of rejecters long before his thought.

66 You, Wehans, are of a strange fire, in and out, you breathed anger in and out at his birth.

67 All the hosts of the Wehans here fear him, Kadmon, but not I Jaan, I beseech you, O Merciful one, to keep a watching eye on me, and grant me, by your command, that I may test him, Kadmon, as you tested us before?

68 Granted! Till the day made known by me only, granted. Only in the last 6,000 thousand years of the clock yet unmade.

69 But of the ones in the last thousand years, unto them will I, Haylal, put my heart; into them. Doing all in my will, making them parade in the garb of righteousness, throwing pebbles at your heaven, and making a mockery of your

law.

70 Like asses carrying your revelations on their backs, bowing in prayer, yet having no fear, calling themselves believers, never sharing these last days; for these will I make disagreeable fair-seeming.

71 If they smell the scent of hell with flesh burning eternally of those who turn away from you, they would rather not breathe.

72 Physical life is nothing if psychological life does not tempt it.

73 Truth is nothing if it is balanced by untruth. These things will they get trapped by. They will always ask; But, why, how come, who said so?

74 Their favorite sport, because of me, Nakhsh, will be whispering, slandering, backbiting, pride, selfishness, greed, ego, envy, deceit, jealousy, hate, preparing for themselves through these attributes their reservation: hell.

75 Oh sons of man, you are the food of the Jinn, How you dress your own souls for his table.

76 The glory of Haylal is in the weakness of man. When he aimlessly breathes in, he sucks in all the fools of the Earth.

77 When he puckers his lips, you willingly run and embrace and kiss him. All these, and all are sleep. Therein you find beardless guards, kings with no thrones.

78 If you, children of deities, do not raise above him, woe unto you and your kind.

79 The pain of a child passing into this Earth, as the womb of the mother yields to the eye of the head, the acting, increasing by the seconds is nothing from what is yet to befall you for

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW 13:79

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 13:79

#### Tablet 13:105

turning away from ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

80 O ye daughters of Nekaybaw, mate to Kadmon, mother of all living, share that which they and no wives can feel or overstand, for you are the mother of pain and know you even now, while in Earth you know what hell is like.

81 You were already given the ease of childbirth in the form of comfort; yet, you suffer the pain by your desire to be like ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

82 Of the fruit of the tree made pleasant to the eye, yielding a flower agreeable for food, spiced for taste and desired to make one wise, rising above time's responsibilities.

83 Yet, he, Kalkael, commanded that you, Kadmon, go not near it, and you and she, Nekaybaw did eat thereof. Intoxicating your everlasting life, and trapping it with birth and death.

84 Blame not us, Yahwehans; blame only your own souls. From then to now and on, you shall have shame.

85 One third is with you now.

86 There is 133, 306, 668 sarufaat, and even more than that. We, Jinns, are now 266, 713, 942, and you mortal beings are 144,000 thousand at the time to come, according to the lunar logging that is in the year 1970 A.D. of the Gregorian Calendar, so short a time in our day.

87 Names of Jis Mastima, Bylaiar, Belal, Duma, Gadriyl, Azazil, Sammail, Angel of Edom, King of Doom, Wretched One.

88 The ugly one, falling from beauty can take on many forms as: a gazelle, the peacock, an old woman, a beautiful woman, an old man, a beautiful man;

89 A young man, a dog, a snake, your mother or father, your best friend, or

you.

90 Be, you, ever watchful and careful for you know not when he comes.

91 Sarufaat, be the highest order of Yah, Angelic Beings unceasingly in time.

92 Holy, holy, holy is ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL almighty of love, of truth, of light, we Enosites beseech you, protect us from Shaytun the cursed and of the fire.

93 Number these four as the four winds of the world.

94 Four faces and six wings called by one of my sons, which were Sarufaat. You remember them being recorded in the book of Isaiah to the Hebrews, and Isha'ya to the Muslims.

95 Some called them fiery serpents, when as Sirafiyl, Yihual, Matatrún, and even, Jaan, before his fall, must have spoken to you of the 6-winged Sarufaat, hurrying Kadmon, to the Kawthar's lake and washing him in the presence of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

96 He roared as the lions, having in the fifth hour of the day his most power.

97 On that day you called Thursday, the green light, comes nearest to Earth. Wait for a lost prayer, El Taful Shil Usir, "the prayer of Osiris" in remembrance of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and your prayer will be answered.

98 Having with him the writings in Khurm "The Manuscript":

99 Seven great planetary Jinns,

100 One fourth Ramfata - friend of Anshar, Saturn,

101 Fi yasu - friend of Kishar, Jupiter,

102 Irtusi - friend of Lahmu, Mars,

103 Firi - friend of Afsu, Sun,

104 Sururth - friend of Lahamu, Venus,

105 Fi Hirmis - friend of Mummu,

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 13:105

#### Tablet 13:125

Mercury,  
106 Fiyah - friend of Kingu, Luna, the Moon,

107 Yet they tried to hide one, the tenth planet in all of this.

108 Zarkyl - also called Titan, over Anshar, Saturn.

109 390 heavens, 70,000 thousand worlds.

110 365 heavens on the other side.

111 955 heavens yet unborn.

112 There are ten now here in eight for you, and seven heavens are seated on a great white throne surrounded by winged Garubaat.

113 All of you must know that ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL created seven angelic beings before he created the 7 Galactical Heavens and the seven Earths; meaning 7 planets in.

114 Then he created the Earth and the Galactical Heavens. Then ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL sealed up your messages and placed seven angelic beings on the doors of the heavens and made everyone of them a door-keeper in heaven.

115 When ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL'S Anunnagi created Kadmon, his generation, and tasked them with the kinds of laws and obedience from the same orders and things forbidden,

116 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL appointed two Anunnagi as guardians over everybody to guard their works, be they agreeable or disagreeable, and to follow everybody step by step.

117 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL also created an Anunnagi over the shadow hour and an Anunnagi over the daylight. They ascend with the servant's work at the end of the shadow hour, while he is in slumber. They give to you

that which has his pages of intentions, which is his alone. His obedience to his Tafulat, "Prayer" and his Saawum "Fasting", and what he abstained from and did not abstain from in all of his works for that day.

118 Even more than that, there comes from him, all kinds of labors and even more obedience, for his obedience is a shining light. The Angelic Beings over the planet Earth called Yahwehans, or Eloheems become moved by emotions when the laws are truly obeyed until they take the soul of each being from the beginning to the end of the physical heaven.

119 The Anunnagi, standing by the door of the second heaven, says in a loud voice, stop and hit the face of the servant,

120 And tell him that ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL didn't forgive him, and he has cursed him in a long duration, because the companions and his work is a companion of envy.

121 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL made me guardian of this door and never made me pass the work of envy to the other side from the time his Anunnagi created Kadmon, and his generation until Yawum El Baagum "The Day Of Standing."

122 The guardian ascends with the work of the servant who is delighted with the lights and how the servants shine because of his use of more kinds of obedience to the law.

123 So to the door of the third heaven,

124 The Anunnagi at the door said in a loud voice, stop and hit the face of this servant,

125 Tell him that ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL didn't accept it from him



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 13:125

and that he didn't forgive him and he cursed him a long time, because the companion of this work, is the companion of backbiting.

126 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL made me pass the work of backbiting.

127 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL made me guardian of this door, and he never made me pass the work of backbiting to the other side. From the time his Anunnagi created Kadmon and his generation to the day of standing. This was done in the manner to the seventh heaven.

128 As for the guardians of those who are in the seventh heaven, they veiled all of what came to them, covering the facts beyond any doubt and he separated them from the things prohibited, even though it is as small as an atom's weight,

129 Because the Anunnagi will come up on behalf of the intention of the servant and his secrets,

130 But he will not come up on behalf of what is in his heart.

131 The guardian ascends with the work of the servant, he which rebels with ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL in secret and rebels in public, but only until they come to the end, for the end belongs to ANU.

132 O my Anunnagi, you are the guardians of each servant's works, so repeat it because I am the watcher of what is in the heart.

133 So the servant didn't make pure his heart with good works to me; so write his Katub In Sajun. So they write it in Sajun.

134 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL has protected us, and all of you from that, and hastened us to success of what he loves and what he is content with.

#### Tablet 13:153

135 From what your brother, the evil one whom he hates and detests,

136 From the Seven heavens,

137 Seven angels,

138 Seven prophecies,

139 Seven woes,

140 Seven plagues,

141 Seven days,

142 Seven deaths,

143 The seventh is the soul not born yet, Kadmon.

144 The Seventh is Shaytun, Hakail, Shaytun, Shidam, Mazikiym, cock-footed male being, and female being called, Lilin, Layat, appearing once as my spider and another time as ants, also dwelling in the water, and as Shakziyl.

145 Shamayim, Mikil or Qimuil, is the first galactical heaven and the home of their shamush "sun".

146 In delight we created you Kadmon in the fourth heaven, the mental plane of seven degrees. Each plane sub-divides into seven sub-planes.

147 We divided your life into seven year cycles.

148 Recognizing this adding of digits is the spiritual rhythm of the one by one. Man!

149 Called the Seven year periods.

150 The organic relationship of spirit, soul, and body in the individuals is as each stage is reached.

151 I shall speak to you of before youth, to youth on into growth, and then onto old age, the riddle of the Sphinx.

152 In you yet unborn, 3 rhythmical 7 year periods in the life of the child being: ages 1 to 7, ages 7 to 14, and ages 14 to 21.

153 Each must be taken into account.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 13:153

#### Tablet 13:186

154 Childhood is seen as a descent from the spiritual single eye,

155 Open to the physical world. In which the child dreaming, helps descends even more deeply into Qi, the Earth matter.

156 Then he's more fully within the physical life.

157 How unfair is it to them if you have nothing of the spiritual to give to them?

158 Then on to age three where the thymus or human being is related to the moon sphere.

159 The physical body is built up.

160 The child works at the formation of his own body,

161 At the bone system, which is 206 or add more, which hardens and raises it from mud to an upright position.

162 O what I would not give for just one to see the true light.

163 Your ever ~ loving light.

164 Your secret music.

165 The expression of true emotions.

166 You can witness around the seventh year 354 days by lunar, 365 by solar.

167 The flesh form has acquired a certain firmness.

168 At the seventh year, the babe becomes a person. When the babe is yet one moment into existence, its etheric body is supplied by the etheric Sun. At the moment of birth you move from the ether to crossing the bridge into hydrogen. 99 ether is hydrogen one.

169 The etheric cord is transformed. The etheric being moves from ether on to hydrogen, or from the spiritual world or the life body into the physical body, and it becomes free.

170 Change is the only truth, if they

would think on it.

171 The appearance of the calcium, teeth, is a sign that the life forces of the body have completed this first task,

172 Then there's the making of the physical organisms, and they are ready for the next.

173 From then to puberty at 13, 14, 15 the life forces are made available for thinking, memory and imagination.

174 The human being has gained ground, as it were against the hereditary powers, in his body during the first 7 years, and a kind of liberation of soul forces from the body occurs.

175 The thought forces now released are not of an intellectual nature.

176 It is a kind of thinking related to the time of 76 trillion years ago.

177 The time of the ancient ones and Sages, or Wiseman those who tell the future,

178 And it is permeated with feeling and imagination.

179 In the whole time from the seventh to the fourteenth year, the child is given up to a more physical element than that of the sense.

180 Impression 99 per cent of 100 takes rule over the 1 per cent.

181 Al Baariy, twelfth point.

182 But, he forgave at the fourteenth point, El Ghafur.

183 From the seventh point, or at seven years old of a child's age El Hadun, The Protector, protected its growth with these elements:

184  $H^1$  hydrogen,  $He^2$  helium,  $Li^3$  lithium,  $Be^4$  beryllium,  $B^5$  boron,  $C^6$  carbon,  $N^7$  Nitrogen.

185  $O^8$  oxygen on to  $S^{16}$  Sulfur,

186 Life thus from 14 on to 21 years of age are affected by  $Sc^2$ , scandium,

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 13:186

having an atomic weight of 44.956  
187 Ni<sup>28</sup> nickel, Br<sup>35</sup>, bromine ages 21  
to 42 Mo<sup>42</sup> molybdenum, having an  
atomic weight of 95.94 49. Then on into  
Ba<sup>56</sup> Barium having the atomic weight  
Of 114.82, 56 the age of a **Zagun**,  
"elder".

188 Besides Be<sup>4</sup>, Beryllium, The fact is  
that it doesn't take its strongest hold of  
the limbs, until the human being is 21.

189 The sentimental soul of the being  
at this point becomes free, yet not free.

190 El Istakhlaag, The Creation.

#### Tablet Fourteen

##### *The Secret*

(19 x 9 = 171)

Lo! The best sounds before the ears of  
ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is that  
you give thanks.

2 The worst of sounds that you will be  
called as individuals, Ruler of Rulers.

3 Once if you become one with him  
then you will be the successors in  
Tiamat, the planet Earth, making you  
Rabbiyuwna "sustainers" over the  
creatures, and rulers over the other  
beings.

4 But always remember ANU,  
A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, is the Ruler Of  
Rulers.

5 Be ever so watchful of the sounds in  
the Universe.

6 For the sacred sound is:

7 **Yaa Hum, Yaa Hum, Yaa Aluhum,**  
**Entum Atha Fi EL KULUWM,**

8 O They O They oh eloheem, you are  
all in THE ALL

9 Hu is the source. Sometimes referred  
to as the supreme name and the most  
sacred of sounds known only to those  
who accept Right Knowledge, Aum.

#### Tablet 14:28

10 Sent by one of our servants Ahmad.  
It could be found in his scriptures El  
Garun, "the Qur'aan." A clear guidance  
for those who have faith.

11 The three nearest thoughts to it for  
you are:

12 Huwa

13 Al Hayy

14 Al Qayuwuwm,

15 He is the powerful; he who is the  
life giver. Think on, he who is of the  
Anunnagi; for there it is, before you,  
referred to as,

16 El Dhaat.

17 For this is your universe, the world  
of souls. The world of creation, The  
Enduring, The highest galactical heaven,  
the witness in the unseen world, the  
rational world, and then the 4 stages our  
chosen:

18 The present world physical, the  
realm of physical things; Naasuwt,

19 The world of the Aluhum,  
Anunnagi Malakuwt;

20 El Jabaruwt, the State of Power,

21 And Laahuwt,  
the State of Absorption.

#### In The Divine Principles

22 You know that his throne of the  
mighty, the wise has 8,000 thousand  
pillars and the distance between each  
pillar is a 3,000,000 million miled to the  
throne. These are the leading names.

23 The seven principles or names and  
titles of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL  
that stand out foremost for you:

24 The Living,

25 The Powerful,

26 The Hearer,

27 The Seer,

28 The Speaker.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 14:29

29 For before me is a great task; a cleansing of your soul of all the disagreeable thoughts placed there by that disagreeable Reptilian, Al Khannaas, and his helpers, who whispers in the hearts of the mortals the human beings, by way of his Jinns, disagreeable Aluhum, or his Jinns in those disagreeable human beings.

30 For he removed from the state Al A'raaf of knowledge. And between this state he mentioned as between heaven and hell and between the two, there shall be a veil on the elevated places. There shall be human beings who have the mark and they shall call out to the dwellers of the garden, peace be on you, they shall not have, yet they entered it, even though they hope.

31 All of you, born in the western part of the world with eastern hearts are caught between this state, and you must be raised.

32 The wise of the world identify their creator as having 3,000 thousand tones of his own.

33 3,000 thousand attributes, 1,000 thousand are only known by the Angelic Beings, the heavenly host in Malakuwt,

34 1,000 thousand are only known by the prophets.

35 There will be 300 hundred in the holy Pentateuch, El Gadush Tawrah, The Torah,

36 300 hundred in the writings of the ruler David El Qadush Zabuw, Psalms,

37 And 300 hundred in the twenty two chapters of the Holy Scripture of Rabboni Yashua, El Gadush Istanjaal, Revelation Injiyl, Evangel Revelation;

38 And 99 plus 1 in the Qur'aan of Ahmad. With the exception of the one

#### Tablet 14:50

sacred name. We will have 2,999 attributes.

39 There is a name that has been hidden for only the wise to find by Anu.

40 That name which has been hidden for only the wise to find by Anu, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, is the greatest of names called the supreme name.

41 All of ANU's names are of 2 kinds:

1. The Rulership

2. The Compassionate

42 For when a person asks you what is Anu? You are to change it to you mean, Hu is Anu?

43 Many an Enoshite in many a land have tried to define Anu in many a way, but to no avail!

44 For even Khannaas himself called you to say Anu. Hu has no derivatives,

45 ANU's name cannot be improvised, it has no derivations.

46 Cursed be he who called ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, DEITY!

47 There is no such word, it is man made, and a failure on the part of those who band together. The Kufars, failure on the part of the ones who see, Basrans, which means to be high or to prevail, to be worshipped, to be perplexed, to turn for protection. Aramic, Hebrew Syriac, Phoenician, Sabea, Arabic.

48 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is alone, no one except him. All other names as Rab is called which are the names of rank.

49 Cuneiform is the pure language which the Anunnagi gave to Adamites to speak, that expresses his essential name ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

50 The essential names of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, from his attributes cannot be pluralized or translated.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 14:51

51 Therefore, you should not refer to ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL as deity, Baal, Buddha, Krishna, or any other man made interpretations of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

52 In modern Hebrew, the creator is called Eloh that is one of his titles, learn it well.

53 In the original Hebrew, the name of the creator is Ilah.

54 There is no 'ayin in the original Hebrew, but a vowel produces the 'ayin sound. Aluhum means "these beings".

55 El Rabb means "The Sustainer" or "the one who takes care of all".

56 Aluhum goes back to Eli meaning my creator, a combination of El, creator and I.

57 In the time of the Aluhum Moses, the children of Israel were not allowed to call ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL by his name because of their countless transgressions and disobedience to the laws of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

58 They were denied this privilege. Only the high priests of the tribe of Levi knew the secret name of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, which even so, was said as, Hashem or Adonai or The Aluhum, which originally comes from the Arabic expression: Allahumma.

59 Allahumma means O Allah and these beings. Aluhum created Adam fashioning him. In the scriptures the us or we is speaking about in Aramic the Aluhum or in Ashuric Allahumma meaning "these beings" or "them" or "Anu and his attributes" or "angelic aiders" called Malaa'ikat.

60 The attributes are called the excellent names.

61 Aluhum is not only applied to Anu, but it also means Allahumma, O ANU

#### Tablet 14:69

and them. His attributes. Al Rahman, The Yelder is from the root arhaam, meaning the womb or that which yields for life when broken down.

62 As a result of their transgressions, the Children of Israel had not called on the Creator by his name for such a long time, that they only knew how to call him Adoni, Adonai- pronounced, ah-doe-nay it means "my master".

63 Jews pronounce it Adoshem, Ah-doe-shem derived from the Hebrew Ha-shem the name of one the triplets Shem born to Utanafishtim and his wife Naama.

64 Adonai was mistakenly combined with Yahweh when the Torah was recollected and recorded after the Babylonian bondage. And later it was translated into Latin.

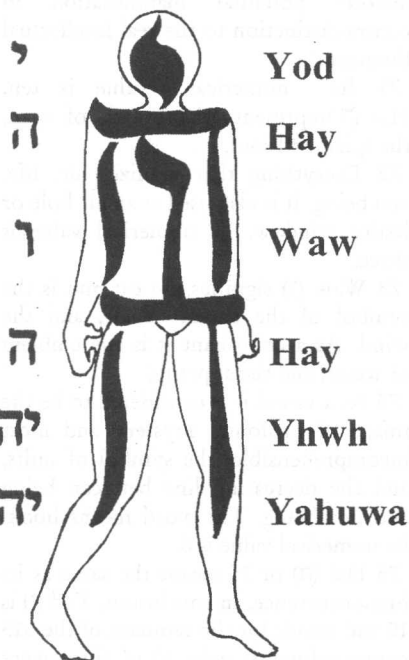
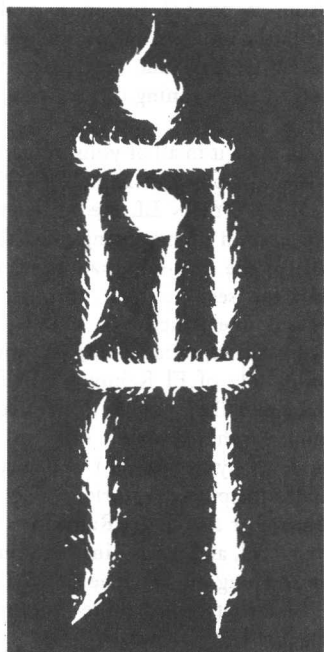
65 Yahuwah resulted in Jehovah, Jehovah which is a bad translation for Yhwh is not the original word. Yhwh is a derivation of symbolic letter, and the results of misinterpretation from Yahuwa to Jehovah.

66 In writing the name of the creator, the letters YHWH were used, since his name was considered sacred, and to be mentioned only in solemn prayer.

67 Yhwh represents the attributes of the creator. Each of these letters bears a numerical value.

68 There are 4 letters for Earth, air, water and fire. The four sources of life, the four directions, north, south, east and west, or blood, born, flesh and mind originally the name in ancient Babylon was Yah = good and Weh = bad,

69 For the purpose of pronunciation, vowels are added, to make it Yahuwa. Y or Yod (Y) represented all manifested



**Diagram71**

**The Modern Hebrew Letters Yahweh Make The Image Of A Man; For If Man Is In The Image Of Yahweh, Yahweh Is In The Image Of Man.**



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 14:69

#### Tablet 14:88

power of the hand.

70 It is symbolized by the extended finger of the right hand. As a word, it denotes potential manifestation in contra-distinction to the real intellectual duration.

71 Its numerical value is ten. Hai (𐤇) represents the breath of man, the spirit and soul,

72 Everything that vitalizes air, life, and being. It is also used as an air hole or lattice window. Its numerical value is three.

73 Waw (𐤅) signifies the ear and is the symbol of the sound of air, and the wind. As a consonant it is the emblem of water, and the appetite.

74 As a vowel it is considered to be the image of profound mystery and most incomprehensible; the symbol of units, and the decreasing line between being and non-being. The word means hook. Its numerical value is 6.

75 Hai (𐤇) or H means the same as its first occurrence. In conclusion, Yod (𐤐) is 10 and stands for the remnant of the 613 commandments; only 10 of these were used by the Israelites.

76 H is three principles in the creation: the Creator, Man and the Devil.

77 Yhwh is referred to as the tetragrammaton. Tetragrammaton is a Greek word composed of tetra- meaning "four" and gamma meaning "letter" and has been variously transliterated as Jhvh, Yhve, Jhwh, Yhwh, Yahweh, Jehovah.

78 It is the European pronunciation of the creator, to be found 6,823 times in the Hebrew scriptures.

79 The name Jehovah should not be mistaken for the correct name of the creator Ya Huwa. It, when spelled Yahweh with the modern Hebrew

script, borrowed from the Phoenicians it creates the symbol of a man.

80 Aum is one of the most exalted sounds in the universe and when hearing this, Al Khannaas the whisperer will respond to the meaning of his name, by withdrawing.

81 So include it in all of your prayers.

82 The most precious names of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL are adjacent to the existence of human beings, and their life. All of the names and all aspects of life can be seen clearly through the ninety and nine principles.

83 From the first name El Rahmun to the other side of El Rahmun you find Akasha Ether then you can compare El Rahmun to the opposite side on the atomic level hydrogen (H<sub>1</sub>) is a starting point into the physical world.

84 The other side of Al Rahman is the etheric world, and it has ninety and nine attributes going out into the spiritual, as well as, ninety and nine attributes coming into the physical.

85 The ultimate in respect of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL'S name will precede it seven hundred times.

86 Begin first by being in the state of total purity. Your environment should be cleaned and you should wash your body. You should be in a quiet and secluded place for the repetitionist,

87 When Khannaas responds to the meaning of his name, he withdraws. Preferably the person should be alone, or in a group of people in the same light feeling, but he must be warned! For you have no knowledge of how to use a sword, you may injure himself.

88 The story is found in a human being named Uthman. He repeated the name Ya Kharubat "oh destroyer". After the

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 14:88

#### Tablet 14:105

manner until he became obsessed by the name. If he had thrown a piece of cotton at someone, and it hit them, it would have killed them.

89 The people feared him, so they went to the wiseman and asked what should they do!

90 He told them to take a piece of cotton up and toss it at Uthman. When it hit him, he turned to the wiseman and said: you have killed me, and he died!

91 Don't wish for the power eagerly for it will never come to you. He who wants to be on the outside will be on the other side of that. He who wants to know all things will know all things about nothing, he who wants to be the wisest amongst you, he is truly the fool.

92 The best way to inherit the gifts of attributes of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, is to be amongst the pure in heart. Be aware, for Azazl may try to creep into your mind as you recite these names of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

93 If you find for one second that you are disturbed by outside forces or that your mind drifts, merely sit and wait in silence, looking back into your heart and trying to rid your mind of these wickedness, before you proceed with the repetition again.

94 For these attacks may imply that you are seeking Al Waali, The Friend, which is what you see and Al 'Araaf which is beyond the reach of Shaytun.

95 You should have been on an empty stomach, never touching the flesh of other animals. Remember A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High hears what is in the minds of the human's heart. Whether he speaks loud, or he has silent words.

96 For A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High is, and there is none comparable to him.

97 There is no difference for he knows what is in your heart. The beginning of the Sirat, road is A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High. The center of the road is the way to A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High. And the end of the path is with A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

98 What leads man into disaster? Not remembering A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High. The tongue must be a slave to dhikr. But the heart must also have overstanding. Herein is wisdom that he that has overstanding count.

99 For with this power, he can stop the very devil in his tracks. But remember A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High does not fit into the heavens or worlds. Yet he fits into the hearts of men.

100 This story is about the student and his teacher, and the recitation of La Ilaha Ila Allah when they were building the Muhammadan school.

101 This is how the people of the town didn't want them to have the abandoned building, for they had a big masjid on the other side of town, and these people were poor.

102 So they came, the student, and the teacher were begging in the town, and the people of the town scorned them for begging.

103 But they had no pride, for they laid down all their manhood in the name of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

104 Finally the people of the town said okay, there's an old shack on the outside of the town, laughing at them saying: "you can have that."

105 "What do you want it for?" they asked. They said "a school." "What kind

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 14:105

of school?" they asked, "just a school". So the two beggars, the student and his teacher, went out there.

106 As they were leaving the people laughed and scorned at what they could do with this abandoned hut. After a while it was built up and the people were coming far and wide, then eventually the townspeople came out and asked them:

107 "Tell us how did you do this? What is it? How did you build it so powerful?"

108 And the student looked at his teacher, and the teacher nodded with confidence. And the student turned to the townspeople and said give an ear.

109 He said, we merely said: La Ilaha, and the whole structure disappeared, and it returned back to the state it was originally, and the student and master stood there like beggars again and when the people of the town opened their eyes they saw the time lapse, and they asked what does this mean?

110 He told them to bind their peace, and he said: Illa Allah. And the whole thing rechanged back into the most beautiful place full of students learning and he told them: this and by this alone can you build all things. So whenever you worship after this say:

111 Worship Allah as if you see him, for surely if you don't see him know that he sees you.

112 Why 100? One for A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High is odd, being one. The one in the being is odd, being ninety-nine without the one.

113 Therewith, the 99 attributes being an odd number is one and A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High is one with the odd attribute.

#### Tablet 14:123

114 Muhammad our servant spoke only that which Gabriy'El Zodoq had given him from the ruler of the worlds, without commandments of his own, because without A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High's permission he would not have spoken a word.

115 One day Gabri'El had thought he brought 7,777 verses through Ahmad. He claimed that he brought the message to each news bearer,.

116 I was the messenger for each of them. I brought the commandments to all of the news bearers that was the idea which came from Gabriy'El.

117 A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High knew all his thoughts for he had no knowledge, except what A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High had given him.

118 A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High summoned Gabriy'El, and he said, go give Ahmad the tasliym, and give him this verse to recite.

119 Tell him to say: Al Sabuw'r, The Patient tell him to give this as a sign for his followers. But the carrier forgetting his place, he brought forth the principle I.

120 He brought forth arrogance, or what is known as the I. Gabriy'El came with that thought.

121 I am the one who gave you such and such - so and so. I am the one!

122 He was suppose to be bringing forth the Al Sabuw'r principle as A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High had said; but for Gabriy'El, all he had was the I.

123 I myself am bringing this, he thought. He addressed Ahmad, then the news bearer said, Al Salaamu Alaykum "El's peace be upon you all" and Gabriy'El said A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High sends his salaams to you.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 14:124

#### Tablet 14:155

124 Did he?, Have you seen Allah? Who are you, asked Ahmad? Who are you? Then Gabriy'El said, O Ahmad, do you not know me. I am the one who brought all the Ayats, all the signs to all of the other news bearers. I am:

125 Jibril

126 Jbiriyl

127 Jabrai'yl

128 Jabraa'l

129 Jabreel

130 Jabraybil

131 Jabraa'iyl

132 Jabrayll

133 Jabriyl

134 Jabraall

135 Jabriyn

136 Jibriyn

137 Jibra'El

138 Jibraiyil

139 Gabriy'el

140 Gibrael

141 Gabryal

142 Gabriy'El

143 Gabreeale son of Rasi'El and Zamma'El

144 Then Ahmad said: I have never seen you before nor heard your many names, I have not seen you at all.

145 Gabriy'El said: A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High told me to say this to you.

146 Did he? Have you seen A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High asked Ahmad? No, I have not seen A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, how can you tell me what A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High has said? How can I accept it? I have not seen you before, and I do not accept the words which you bring now. I would not accept the words of one who has not seen A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, and I have never seen

you.

147 Gabriy'El was shocked. You have not seen me earlier, but I brought you so much.

148 Now! I have not seen you. But I am Gabriy'El. I have not seen you, I do not accept you. You have not seen A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, so how can you know A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High's words; how can I accept what you say?

149 Gabriy'El went back and complained before the throne of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High with tears: Ahmad said he has not seen me before.

150 I brought him the signs, the seal. But he did not accept it. He asked me if I had seen A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High and I said that I have not seen you.

151 He said: that if I had never seen you before, that he could not accept the word of one who had not seen A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

152 Gabri'El then asked: O A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, Ya Rabbi, O Sustainer what shall I do at this point?

153 A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High said: verily, look at the wall of the soul. Then the wall of the soul opened, and there was 1000 veils. An indescribable veil was there. It's description had no limit.

154 All the divine rays radiated from the veil and the second veil was behind it. Green lights were illuminating and radiating from it. None of the rays of this green light could describe the powerful light of each piercing gray penetrated from this world to the world of the souls.

155 Then the third veil opened, and it was an emerald green, with pulsating light beams, spreading coldness

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 14:155

#### Tablet 14:168

everywhere. Then the fourth veil opened and the brilliance was there.

156 It is impossible to speak about the light, for from it came a vibration, a sound. The Aum sound came from the light, the 'aiyn principle. So go say this, go tell to Ahmad: that was the sound light. When Gabriy'El looked he could faintly make out an image emanating from the light.

157 Gabriy'El asked, who are you?

158 El Hayuh he said: Yaa Al Hayyu are the wonderful words. Yaa is praise and Hayuh is life. Al Khidr, Al Khidr, they are secret words. Amongst some of the words, there are secrets, said the voice:

159 Then A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High asked: did you see what that was Gabriy'El? Did you see who it is?

160 I am the light. The light I am. I am who I am. Ya Huwa. They are not two, but one. This form is the Dhaat, the grace it is within me. And I am within it. It is the completeness which is illuminating the sounds. I do not speak. It speaks. I exist within it, and it exists within it, and it exists within me.

161 I speak my words, and I speak its words. I explain things to my creation, through this light. The one who is there, and the one who is here are one. Looking deep into this light, and you will see 3, 3, 3 Miyms.

162 This is the reason I have made you to carry the revelations as a witness, because I don't give form of what is formless. I created you to speak as a witness to provide the proof. But what did you say when you left the last time when you were going, Gabriy'El?

163 You said: I, myself, taught the 124,000 news bearers, 315 apostles, if

you overstood where the revelations came from? Who it came from? Why it was going? Where it was going? Who was the one speaking?

164 Then you could have overstood El Sabur. Gabriy'El! which you were bringing because you did not overstand, because you went to Ahmad bringing the "I" principle, and he did not accept you. Then A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High said, go now tell him this. But first, you must overstand Al Sabuwr.

165 Then Gabriy'El said, we will go! Arriving before the Earth, Gabriy'El saw Ahmad sitting in the cave ever so patiently awaiting. He addressed him: Peace Be Upon You apostle of Allah, and Peace Be Upon You Gabriy'El messenger of Allah, The Most High, why are you just arriving now? We came before Gabriy'El.

166 Gabriy'El said: O! I did not see you then. Who saw you? Gabriy'El said. There was something that we have to pass on to you; it has the power to control Shaytun. It's the seal. Give it to your followers and Shaytun will not triumph. Then Muhammad told Gabriy'El: "You must accept El Sabur within yourself. Then give El Sabur to me."

167 Then we will make it exist in the hearts of other mortals. There are secret grace which exist like this when a revelation is being received from A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High. What exist within A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High goes to the whole world.

168 Humans have written many things about the attributes of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High. Many, many humans have tried to describe the 99 with the absence of one. In their ways of

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 14:168

many scriptures and tablets, but the secrets of certain forms within the Asma, and the Husnaa, which is the Dhaat contained within the Asma, were fashioned by A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, long, long, before.

169 Now it is something written. Recited by mortals; you are to say A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High's name 3000 times and you'll receive such benefits.

170 Recite another name 7000 thousand times and your benefits, and your sicknesses will be relieved. If you say it another 6000 thousand times or another 7000 thousand times or another 10,000 thousand times for a cure, or just 10,000 thousand and he will grant you a baby.

171 Or say the same 15,000 thousand times, and you will receive some power. Or recite the name 40,000 times daily for 3 months, and all difficulties will erase from them. But to find the secret name, is to say it one time. The grace of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High will settle upon you.

#### Tablet Fifteen *The Dajjaal* (19 x 28 = 532)

Lo! In the latter days he shall appear in the flesh. His companion, the sign of the concealers of the truth.

2 Only to the eyes of the purified ones.

3 His mark will be in your right hand; the symbol of the evil one:

4 Six hundred and sixty and six. The number 666,

5 Three stages of the number six. 666 A gift for the barterers with Azazl, rather than accepting the truth, the 613

commandments.

6 In reality the facts must be found only with the realization that there are no numbers in ancient Hebrew,

7 But rather the ten first letters, thus 6, 6, 6, is zaiyn, zaiyn, zaiyn, simply Zionist, the Rothschilds.

8 Benjamin Disraeli,

9 Moses Montefiore,

10 Rabbi Kalisher of Thorn,

11 Moses Hess,

12 Karl Marx,

13 Arnold Ruge,

14 Jacob Venedy,

15 Frederick Lassalle,

16 Gabriel Risser,

17 Lord Reading Isaacs,

18 Herbert Samuel,

19 Asher Ginsberg,

20 Nathan Birnbaum,

21 Theodore Herzl,

22 Mack Norday,

23 Chaim Weizmann,

24 Nahum Sokolow,

25 Louis Brandeis,

26 Alfred Mond,

27 Samuel Untermyer,

28 Leon Blum,

29 Albert Einstein,

30 Helen Blavatsky,

31 Adam Weishaupt,

32 Martinez Pasqually,

33 George Felt,

34 Albert Pike,

35 Adolph Hitler,

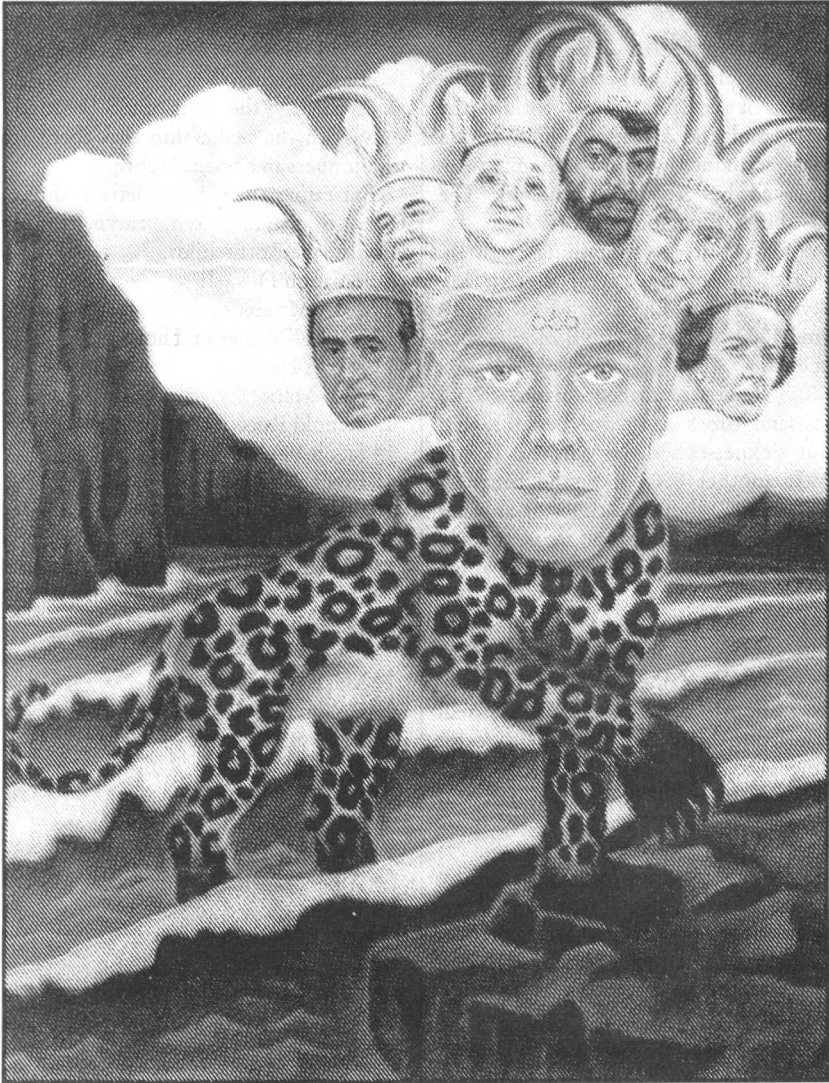
36 King Saud,

37 Richard S. Nixon,

38 30 in all and their many sons, daughters and devotees. Zion, zion, zion. 6, 6, 6. Ze-iyon, the nucleus of light and fire.

39 He, Azazl, led into ignorance those that dwell on the planet Earth by way of





**Figure 197**  
**The Symbol Of The Beast**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:39

#### Tablet 15:66

his signs, which he, anti-christ, does right in front of the beast.

40 This is a saying to all who dwell on the planet Earth, that they should make a picture of the beast, which was hit with a sword but lived.

41 He had power to give spirit to the image of the beast,

42 And that the image of the beast should both speak and cause as many of the people who would not worship the image of the beast would be killed.

43 The beast caused all nations of people,

44 Both big and small, rich and poor, free and slaved, to get a stamp in their right hand, or in the space between their eyes.

45 So that no one would be able to buy or sell except for those that had the stamp or the name of the living beast. or the number 6, 6, 6 of his name.

46 This is true wisdom, so let him that has a good mind count the number of the living beast.

47 For it is the number of a human being and his number is 666.

48 After that I saw another Anunnagi *"Those who ANU sent from heaven to Qi, Earth"* descending down from the Kesiyl, Orion, skies and he had great authority,

49 And the planet Earth was lit up by his brilliance.

50 He cried in with a great voice saying Babylon, the big is fallen and it has become the dwelling place of demons,

51 And the prison of every unclean and hated bird.

52 Because all nations have drunk of the intoxicant of her punishment of her fornication,

53 And the rulers of the planet Earth

have all become very rich by way of her luxuries.

54 And I heard another voice from the Kesul, Orion, skies saying:

55 Leave her, O my kindred, so that you don't become a binder of partners with her in her sins, so that you all will not get her plagues.

56 For her sins have piled on top of each other so that they reach right up to the Kesul, Orion skies, and the Thehos, remembers her wrong doing.

57 Reward her the likes she rewarded you and give her twice as much the likes of her own works in a glass, which is mixed with a mixture of her own sins.

58 As she glorified herself and lived luxuriously in comfort, as that, give her suffering and weeping,

59 Because she says in her heart, surely I sit a queen and I am not a widow, and I am not going to experience any sadness.

60 Just for that her plagues will come in one day.

61 There will come death and weeping and starvation; and she will burn by a fire because ANU, he who is above, The Heavenly One, has power and he has passed judgment on her.

62 There will be crying and weeping because of her.

63 The rulers of the planet Earth who fornicated with her and enjoyed the comforts of life, when they see the smoke of the fire of her burning,

64 And standing from far distances because they are in terror of her torment, saying:

65 Plague, plague is the great city Babylon, the city which had so much power just because of one hour has come your judgment.

66 The businessman of the planet Earth

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:66

#### Tablet 15:95

will cry and weep because of her, because no one will buy any merchandise from them anymore.

67 The merchandise of gold and of silver and precious stones and pearls and silks of purple and silks of red.

68 All kinds of expensive woods and every pottery from ivory and every pottery of precious stone and brass and iron and marble,

69 And cinnamon and merchandise of frankincense and perfumes and intoxicants and oil and fine flour;

70 And wheat and livestock and sheep and horses and chariots and slaves and the very spirits of nation of people.

71 Fruits that your spirit lusted after, are separated from you and all kinds of things which are small and needed, disappeared.

72 The things which made the businessman rich are now standing far away from them because of the fear of pain, that they cry and weep.

73 Saying: Plagued, plagued is the great city which was wrapped in silk and purple, and red colored mask of gold and precious stones and pearls.

74 Because in one hour she will be destroyed, her great riches, and her leaders, and all those who accompany with sailors, and ships, and all who work in the sea, they too will stand far away.

75 They all cried, when they saw the smoke of her burning.

76 Saying: Who resembles this great city,

77 And they cast dust upon their heads and they cried in a loud cry weeping,

78 Saying: Plagued, plagued, at last the great city with whom they all became rich which had ships in the sea from

buying by way of her costliness, because of this, in one hour it will be destroyed.

79 So, be happy because of her.

80 O you who are in the Orion skies,

81 O you who are the holy apostles and prophets, news bearers; because ANU sentenced her for you.

82 There rose a strong Anunnagi, with a very large millstone, and he cast it into the sea saying:

83 By violence will this city Babylon receive her destruction and will he not be found anymore after that.

84 From now on, we won't hear any sound of the plagues,

85 Nor the sounds of the harpers, nor of any musicians, nor any flutes, nor any trumpeters, and of no craftsmen, or skills of any kind will be found in you;

86 And the sound of the millstone won't be heard in you after this.

87 The light of the lamp will not shine anymore in you after that;

88 And the voice of the bridesgroom and the bride will not be heard in you after that;

89 And your businessmen who were the heads of the planet Earth, by the way of their sorceries, they have deceived all nations.

90 In her can be found the blood of the prophets, and the holy ones, and all who were killed in the planet Earth.

91 6 be an imperfection because 6 days is 1 day short of a week, which consists of 7 days.

92 7 being perfection and 6 be one short of 7.

93 9 being total, complete and without need.

94 There exists a sacred formula overstood on different density levels,

95 To function as a mathematical ankh,

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:95

the formula is expressed. As I was taught that the higher evolution, is working with the grid structure of the great Ahraam, "pyramid."

96 The ahraam uses this formula to coordinate the great ahraam with the other grids of celestial light.

97 The formula includes the following mathematical arrangements: 1.3.1, 1.1.1, 9.3.9, 9.1.9, wherein 1 and 9 are imposed upon the same space.

98 This arrangement is used to create electro magnetic propagating functions in the midst of the Latus formation.

99 The inscribed words of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, deemed seven perfect because the Mother Earth was created in 7 periods called days.

100 7,000 thousand years to 1 day; 7 last plagues in Babylon.

101 Be you ever so careful of this great beast, who is the master of flattery and deception.

102 For in that day you will have forgotten what or who the evil one be, or how he will come.

103 You think only in terms of vision.

104 A dual meaning has the mark; triangular interlocking triangular, that is a pair of threes, called the Mogen Dawiyd, "Star of David" and a dual people will bear it.

105 The eye above the pyramid Pyra means "fire" and Mid means "in our midst, giving order to chaos," E pluribus Unum,

106 Or out of one many, the great seal in Sanskrit, the language of the Indra or the disagreeable beings who came to Earth with their chaos.

107 The great seal is said "Mahamudra" and stands for the union of all apparent dualities, and the supreme joy that

#### Tablet 15:122

comes with the realization of the mystical unit.

108 Mahamudra equals Muhammadan and the invasion of the Ancient Arabic Order of the Nobles of the – Shrines, began by the first test, "Are you a noble of the mystic shrine?"

109 "I have traveled the Arabic path."

110 "At what shrine did you worship?"

111 "At the shrine of Islaam,"

112 The Ancient Arabic Order of Nobles of the Mystic Shrine was instituted by Muhammadan Kalif-Alee, may his name be praised. This Kalif-Alee is not to be mistaken with the real Amiryul Muminiyn Ali Ibn Abu Taalib, husband of the daughter of the Prophet Muhammad, Hadrat Faatima. Amiryul Muminiyn Ali Ibn Abu Taalib was he who carried the real seal of the real prophet Mustafa Muhamad Al Amin which was the 6 - pointed star and upright crescent as seen on the ancient banner head.

113 Their Alee, is the son in law of the Prophet Mohammed. That being the false Mohammed whose proper name was Musaylimat Ibn Habib Al Hanafi.

114 In the year Hijra 25 A.D. 656 A.D., at Mecca, Arabia worshipal Master of the Scottish Rites of Freemasonry referred to as the Masonic Lodge. William J. Florence made the link in Arabia in 1871 A.D. and placed it in the hands of Dr. Walter M. Fleming.

115 He with William J. Florence;

116 With Edward Eddy,

117 With Sherwood C. Campbell,

118 With Oswald Merle D'aubigne,

119 With George W. Miller,

120 With John A. Moore,

121 With William S. Paterson,

122 With John W. Simons,



**Figure 198**  
**The Thirteen Original Founders Of The Order Of The**  
**Mystical Shriners**



**Diagram 72**  
**The Symbol Of The Ancient Arabic Mystic Order**  
**Of The Shriners**



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:123

123 With Albert Pike Moriarty,  
124 With Daniel Sickels,  
125 With James S. Chappell  
126 With Charles T. Mclenachan  
established the Sacred 13,  
127 The secret number as found as the  
seal, Mahamudra, or Mohammedan, in  
the back of the dollar bill.  
128 Found as 13 steps on the pyramid,  
13 letters in Annuet Coeptis,  
129 13 stars forming the 6- pointed  
star, 13 5- pointed stars equaling 65;  
130 Which is 11, for the 11 tribes of  
Canaan,  
131 13 stripes, 13 olives, 13 olive leaves,  
and 13 arrows,  
132 Symbolic of the original 13  
colonies, the Phoenix bird transformed  
into the eagle.  
133 You have the eye above the  
pyramid absent of the corner stone,  
134 For the eye sits in the corner stone.  
135 The eye of Osiris, father of Horus,  
husband to Isis, who is called Diana,  
Artemis, Phoebe, Cynthia, Cybil, Ishtar,  
and Ashteroth.  
136 She is the symbol of the crescent  
moon.  
137 The ancient Greeks used the  
crescent as an emblem of the universal  
mother of all living things,  
138 The virgin mother of all souls.  
139 The jewel of the order is a crescent  
formed of the claw, of the royal Bengal  
Tiger united at their base in a gold  
setting,  
140 Which includes their tips and bears  
on one side of the center, the head of the  
sphinx.  
141 On the other side a pyramid Urn,  
and a 5-pointed star publicly, 6- pointed  
star privately.  
142 They greet with Es Salmu

#### Tablet 15:154

Aleikum, which is returned by:  
Aleikum, Es Salaam,  
143 And the motto is strength and fury  
called the Order of the Eagle or the  
Skull and Bone,  
144 With the great owl as their  
overside and the eye of the owl as a  
symbol,  
145 The light renders the Illumni a  
member of the Illuminati. But a new  
light other than the fire is here.  
146 The keys to future luminaries are  
called the Ancient And Mystic Order  
Of Melchizedek, are electromagnetic  
forces.  
147 These forces affect the rhythms of  
life, and the appearance and extinction  
of a species, within the Earth's magnetic  
field.  
148 The "higher evolution" will give a  
better understanding of how electric  
forces alter biological rhythms,  
149 This will allow Adamites in this  
consciousness time zone to receive  
"whole light beings" who will give  
instruction of the next ordering of  
evolution in our universe.  
150 The key speaks of how the Earth's  
species has a direct light arc.  
151 This, direct light focus which  
controls its biological rhythms.  
152 Enosites will soon learn, that his  
life system is not directly dependent  
upon the solar magnetic field to  
regenerate their biological rhythms.  
153 A new source of light is now  
reaching our solar system and  
interpenetrating Earth's magnetic field,  
altering the biological rhythms. Its color  
is emerald, green light contrary to the  
amber, red light.  
154 This is forcing the species to leave  
behind, its old time-cell of perception on

# RITE D'YORK

# RITE ÉCOSSAIS

GRAND SOUVERAIN

INSPECTEUR GENERAL

	33	
Ordre des Templiers	32	Sublime Prince du Royal Secret
	31	Grand Inspecteur Inquisiteur
	30	Chevalier Kadosch
Ordre des Chevaliers de Malte	29	Grand Écossais de Saint André
	28	Chevalier du Soleil
	27	Grand Commandeur du Temple
	26	Prince de Merci
Ordre de la Croix Rouge	25	Chevalier du Serpent d'Airain
Super Excellentissime Maître	24	Prince du Tabernacle
Maître Choisi	23	Chef du Tabernacle
Maître Royal	22	Prince du Liban
	21	Patriarche Noachite
	20	Vénérable Grand Maître
	19	Grand Pontife
	18	Chevalier Rose-Croix
Maçon de Arche Royal	17	Chevalier d'Orient et d'Occident
	16	Prince de Jérusalem
	15	Chevalier d'Orient
	14	Sublime Maçon
Très Excellent Maître	13	Chevalier de Royal Arche
	12	Grand Maître Architecte
	11	Sublime Chevalier Elu
	10	Illustre Elu des Quinze
	9	Maître Elu des Neuf
Maître du Passé	8	Intendant des Bâtiments
	7	Prévôt et Juge
	6	Secrétaire Intime
	5	Maître Parfait
Maître de Marque	4	Maître Secret
	3	Maître
	2	Compagnon
	1	Apprenu

DEGREES OF FREEMASONRY IN  
FREEMASONIC CODE

Diagram 73  
The Degrees Of Freemason Lodges





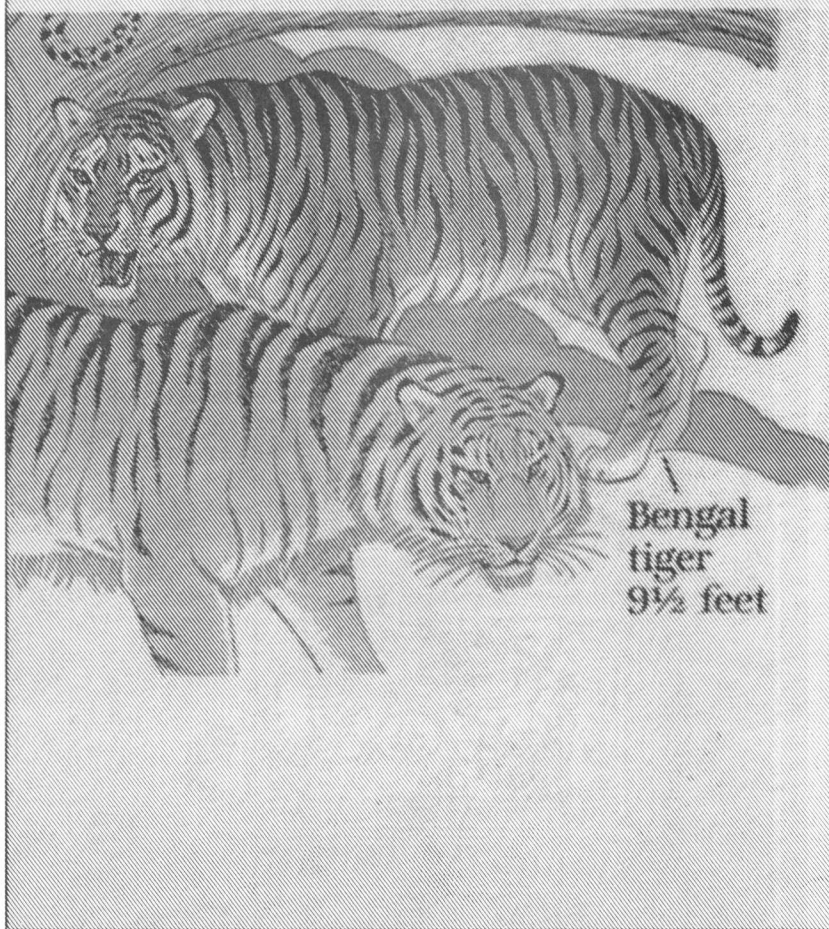
Diagram 75

The Great Seal That Is On The Back Of The Dollar Bill And  
The Eye Of Osiris Over The Pyramid



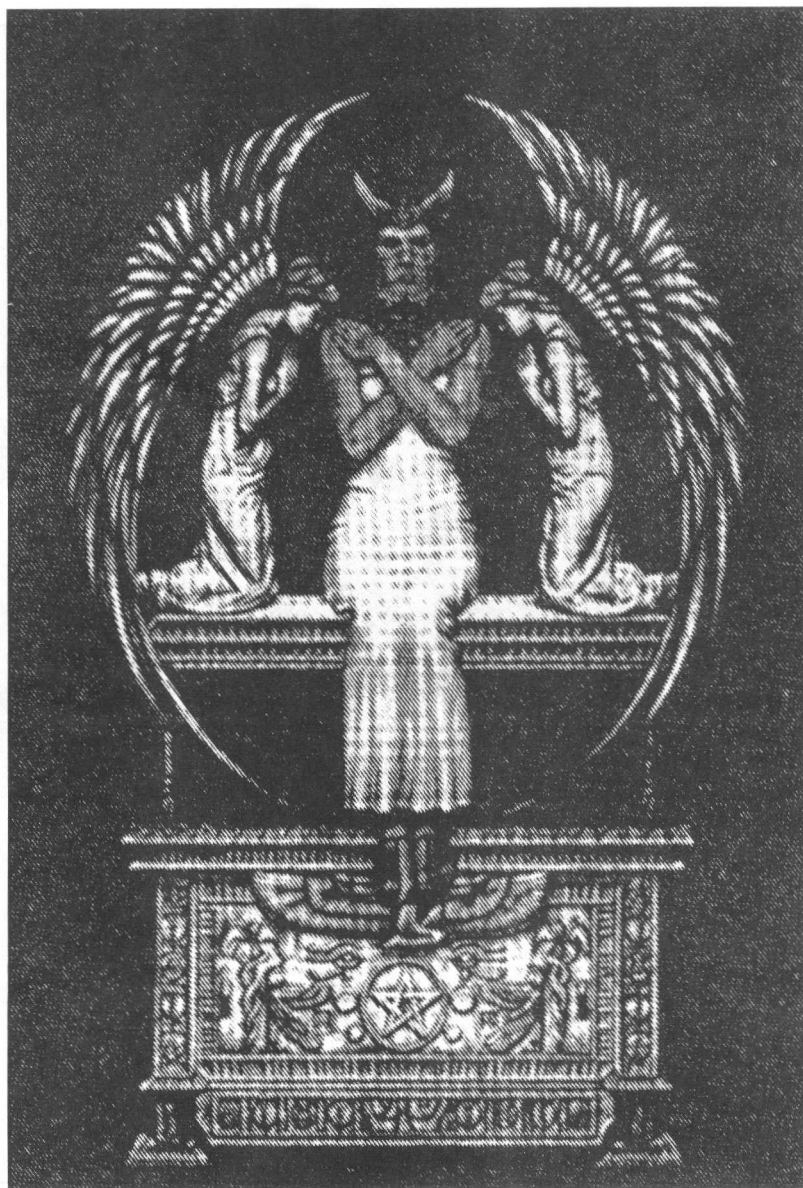
Diagram 76

The Standard Is The Original Symbol Of Islaam - The Six  
Pointed Star And Crescent



**Diagram 77**  
**The Bengal Tiger**





**Figure 199**  
**The Moon Goddess Dina. Notice The Crescent On Her Head.**



**Figure 200**  
**The Great Seal With The Phoenix Bird As An Eagle And**  
**Symbol Of The Thirteen Stars**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:154

the physical, emotional, mental, and spiritual levels.

155 This must take place before the species can go into a new time cell of consciousness.

156 As the arcs of light begin to change, a different light force is beginning to work with the electromagnetic forces.

157 This is causing the magnetic fields of the brain cavity to be sufficiently raised to a higher mental frequency,

158 Allowing the Enosites to receive "whole light beings" upon the reinsertion of the barathary gland and the reactivation of the supreme melanin.

159 It has previously been thought that the light forces of the Earth's magnetic field control the rhythms of life of all biological species,

160 And all living cells need only the light of our own portion of the electromagnetic spectrum to survive.

161 Enosites will have the brain of an electromagnetic computer, and will be forced to adapt to an enlarged electromagnetic spectrum.

162 The new electromagnetic frequency is an astrobiological threshold by itself.

163 Your sun, by virtue of being a variable star, will be seen as having great limitations for future evolutions.

164 This will be seen by a visible exchange of the solar polarity fields and by the magnetic mapping of inner-solar magnetic lines rotating faster than the surface of the sun.

165 These changes will also affect the rotation of Anshar, Saturn.

166 This will be seen as a periodic effect which will be noticed in the activity of the band of Anshar, Saturn,

#### Tablet 15:175

called its rings.

167 These changes are the result of new biological light that controls being introduced by the new administrative order in conjunction with the council of 9 ether.

168 These changes are necessary to prepare our mortal evolution to overlap with "whole light beings" of advanced creation in the evolving of new astromutations.

169 New astromutations will take place where new magnetic lines bring about the balances in the energy coupling from a proton-electron-proton grid to an electron-proton-electron grid.

170 Here, the bioenergy field of the body inherits a new electron and positron pair and the blood circulatory system inherits new magnetic lines of force.

171 The ionized field around the blood cell, loses its proton-electron-proton relationship to a new electron-proton-electron field as the life form is moved into the next phase of the electromagnetic spectrum.

172 In other words, Enosites will be able to participate in higher evolutionary worlds because his hemoglobin chain will shift with his phylogenetic tree, to a new system of balance whereby a singular, group.

173 In order for Enosites to work with the next electron orbital level of the universal mind,

174 Your molecular density level will have to become less dense and grow more transparent.

175 Enosites must be completely remade, anew by going through the energy grids that control his present biological arrangement, so that he can

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:175

be revitalized into new grids of attunement.

176 The Enosites must go through the energy grid controlling cell division on his biological level of organization,

177 A planetary biomagnetic grid controlling the collective species of evolution.

178 When Enosites go through these energy grids, they will activate the new magnetic fields, and they will displace his old planetary biorhythms.

179 Contrary to what present day geneticists say, the ultraviolet radiation will be controlled, and it will not destroy the sensitive genetic code, coded melanin.

180 It has already been claimed that ultraviolet radiation, when applied to the DNA at specific intensities, causes thymine to dimerize.

181 When the embryonic growth is placed in an artificial environment,

182 Which is subject to prolonged current-magnetic injection, the former embryonic "magnetic lines of force" in the body can be changed.

183 Through this process, the whole body can biomagnetically be re-coded, and to adapt to a new biological environment without ever having to experience pain according to the human physiological network.

184 This process uses a fifth circulatory system which opens the pain coding mechanism and properly realigns the blood, lymphatic and nervous circulatory systems to function in different biological environments.

185 This is done in the event that a transfer of the species to a new environment is necessary for the survival of the Nuwaubians.

#### Tablet 15:195

186 This is why our electromagnetic stage of evolution will itself be changed to allow for new patterns of ongoing evolution.

187 Merkabah mechanisms give the cue for the timing of biological change by the Earth's magnetic cycles.

188 These changes can take place in a matter of hours and remove whole species that have evolved in a geological time frame.

189 In order for Enosites to work with the next electron orbital level of the universal mind, **THE ALL**, your molecular density level will have to become less dense, and grow more transparent in order to participate in multidimensional realities.

190 Enosites must be completely remade anew, thus you have Nuwaubian or the new-being.

191 Specifically, Enosites must go through the energy grid controlling cell division on his biological level of organization.

192 Before the larger electromagnetic change happens, Enosites will also overstand how new growth effects will be the result of electromedicine which uses electromagnetism.

193 Enosites by using the "light surgery" of electromagnetic penetration into bone marrow, they will be able to create new bone growth.

194 Your planet is no different than any other form of life that must renew itself; it is like an "energy molecule" going through renewal and being restored to a new existence. This is called the Entropy of Gaia.

195 All of this must be overstood that you may, through the Ancient And Mystic Order Of Melchizedek, learn to

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:195

#### Tablet 15:214

raise your density level,

196 And stimulate your melanin to awaken dormant energies of divine making it impossible for you to be enslaved mentally.

197 This will help you create what is called psychic self defense.

198 Important be it, the distinction between the mark of the concealers of truth and the mark of the faithful.

199 The first be the Mu'min, faithful.

200 Their mark be in their foreheads by striking their head upon the ground in worship; I don't mean like the Mohammedans.

201 As we revealed to our servant Ahmad in the Garun, the 48th degree, 29th verse:

*Muhammad is a Rasulaat of the source, El Eloh and those who are with him are strong, firm against the concealers of the facts. Yet they have a yielding mercy between themselves. You see them bowing Ruka'a and prostrating Sujjud desiring the Fadl, preference from the source El Eloh; and content pleasure, Ridwan, their marks are in their faces from the traces of prostrating that is their likeness in the law of Moses, Thutmose. And Aaron and Joshua, the Torah and their likeness in the Evangel, Revelations given to Jesus Christ as a seed of a plant that brings forth a stork, so it supported it and after that it becomes thick and strong and stands upright on its own trunks. It amazes the planter, so that he, the planter by way of it would enrage the Kuffaar, "concealers of the facts," for The Source, El Eloh as promised for those who have faith and work to perfect themselves from amongst themselves, and rewards from them with a supreme reward.*

202 In the writings given to Yashua,

Tammuz, the pamphlet of Revelation the seventh degree, the third verse:

*And this Anunnagi of this craft was saying don't harm the planet Earth, nor the sea, and none of the trees until the servants of El Eloh, Anu have been marked on their foreheads,*

203 The seal of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High be the mark of distinction; impressed upon the forehead of the enduring righteous as a result of constant prostration in prayer.

204 These be the upright people, the faithful seed of our servant Abraham, who are the true ones of peace congregation of the resurrected 144 thousand, Ansaaru ANU.

205 Al Mu-miniyn, The Faithful, who prostrate before ANU, and they bear the mark of prostration, Sajdah.

206 The sons of Shaytun will be of the second, they will have the mark of the beast, 666 on their right hand or on their forehead.

207 The mark being multiple digits, calculates as: 666.

208 The symbol of the Babylonian visa, political and religious power had the number cleverly repeated in its measurement.

209 It being an image of an old of the beast, having the number of his name.

210 Also the letter S, whose birth is in the Serpent. The hiss will be in his name, the sound of the snake.

211 Given the numerical value of six in coinage the letter S in series of three on emblems.

212 Using 6 ounces of brain waves when 7 and one half ounces of brain power should be used.

213 Brain weight is 52 ounces.

214 The figures of the image dura are

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

#### Tablet 15:214

made clear so that in what we gave one of our servants, Daniel. Twelve chapters of the writings of the Prophet Daniel, the 3rd degree, the 1st verse, revealed 536 B.C.E. it reads:

*Nebuchadnezzar, the ruler made an Tseblem "idol" of gold whose weight was ninety feet by nine feet and he sat it up in the plain of Dura "the dwelling" in the province of Babylon, called Iraq today.*

215 The followers of Dajjaal, sons of Shaytun, will be impressed on their foreheads as if it were stamped with a ray of light.

216 A laser will be used to place the Kharagmah "engraved mark" on the Metopon "space between the eyes, the forehead," or on the Khire "hands" of his followers, or injected beneath the skin. If you beg his wealth, and not work, you will be numbered, also your new born will be numbered.

*Those who took the mark of the beast and those who prostrated to his image. Both of them were cast alive into the lake of fire, which is burning with sulfur, and the rest of them were killed with a sword which came out of the mouth of him that sat on the horse and all the birds were filled from the flesh of them.*

***But As For The True Ansaaru Anu  
This Is Their Promise.***

*And I saw seats so they that were sitting on them were given the wisdom. and I saw the spirits of those who were killed. For bearing witness of the Messiah Jesus. and the word of ANU, "he who is above, the Heavenly One," and those who did not worship the beast nor to his picture and did not get his mark on their foreheads, or in their hands and they shall live and*

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:230

*became rulers with the Messiah for one thousand years.*

217 It has been prophesied that the Dajjaal, has numbers and controls the beast, the computer that calculates the numbers of Enosites, 666 in that day, all Enosites will use the computer,

218 And it will spit forth a ray of light, a laser.

219 The computer works in multiples of 9, that ones, and ciphers, together it makes 9. The binary codes of 9 the 9th power of 9 will give the new hologramic computer no limitations.

220 In reading the numerals horizontally, across, vertically, up and down and diagonally on all sides.

221 Three is the square root of nine.

222 The joining lines reveal the 8-pointed star and the inverted 5-pointed star: Ram's head, symbolic of Satanic worship.

223 The numerals in sets of 5: 5, 10, 15, 20 form a Christian cross.

224 The numeral 5, 5 is that numeral. 1 is either added or subtracted, the numeral 6 results.

225 An example of this is: 9, 8, 7, 6, 5, 4, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5 6.

226 The mark of the beast, the numbers 666 is seen in the center of the diagonal boxes.

227 The 6 is trapped within the four fives in the center of the diagram. It illustrates how to trap the devil.

228 One of his signs is the pentagram: 5 pointed star, the sign of the cloven-hoof.

229 Even with the moon at it's feet or back or side or head, the Goat of Mendes set with two points up.

230 The worship of Shaytun, being called Tetragrammaton with continuously interlocking lines.





Diagram 78

**Pentagram And Hexagram Inscribed With The Hebrew Language Showing The Zionist Relationship**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:230

#### Tablet 15:254

231 One name of the beast is Leviathan meaning "Levi" equaling law, Athan equaling Sin, simply the laws of Sin, also called the Spell of Kingu, or the Serpentine, a beast of imperfection,

232 Khusr which means "driven away in defeat."

233 The mark of the beast on the cover of truth's forehead, is the original mark given to Cain and his descendants.

234 The story of Cain and Abel describes how the evil of the Adamites had become so great that he would denounce the Aluhum Gabriy'El, Nusqu Yahuwa and take the life of his own brother.

235 The Aluhum Gabriy'El, Nusqu Yahuwa placed a mark in the form of a cross on Cain, so that he could be identified and thus no one would kill him.

236 The cursive design on the original swastika reads in Nubic Ya Fattah which translates: Oh Opener, victorious, beginner of evil, is written on all sides.

237 This figure has been referred to as a Grammadion.

238 In Ashuric, Arabic, this mark be called Simat, in Aramic, Hebrew it's called Uth, in Greek the mark is called Kharagmah meaning "a signal, sign, mark, or graven,"

239 In India, this mark would be the Swastika.

240 The word Swastika is a derivative of Swasti which comes from "Su" meaning "well", and the verb Asti which means "it is."

241 According to Buddhist tradition, the swastika represents the first of the 65 marks which distinguish the master's

feet.

242 The Nandywarta is similar to a structure containing an intricate network of winding passages: Maze.

243 The two soles of the feet of Buddha had two symbols of the swastika on it.

244 This symbol is held sacred by the Buddhists.

245 It represents the soles of the feet of Osiris. Osiris' body was mutilated into 14 parts,

246 Some say 16; his head, his arms, his heart, his interior, his tongue, the soles of his feet, his bones, his arms, his eyes, his fists, his fingers, his back, his ears, his body, etc.

247 The Anglo-Saxons called the mark flyfot from the Norse, fiol, meaning foot.

248 This is significant of the numerous feet in illustrations depicting homosexuality.

249 The shape of the swastika symbolizes that the male is meant to work the Earth and to submit and serve The Sustainer,

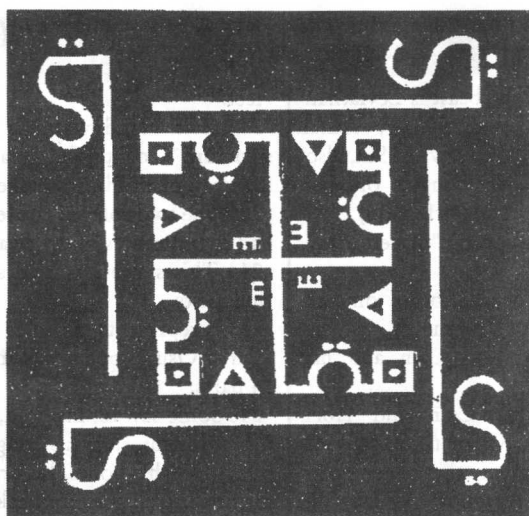
250 And that the female is in the position to receive the uterus pains of childbirth, and to breastfeed.

251 The iron cross which is derived from the swastika symbolizes homosexuality.

252 Our noble servant Ahmad has prophesied that there would be people amongst his followers that would be coverers of truth.

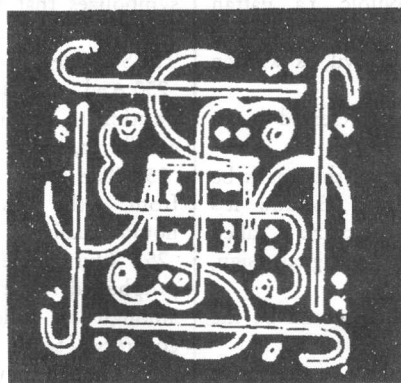
253 Though they bear the title Muslim and prostrate to A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, they are only using the Islam to shield their diabolical innermost secrets.

254 It is said: He that lusts after money and flattery by the flatterer, surrenders



**Diagram 75**

**This Cursive Design Read Ya Fattah**



**Diagram 79**

**An Old Mahometan Symbol**

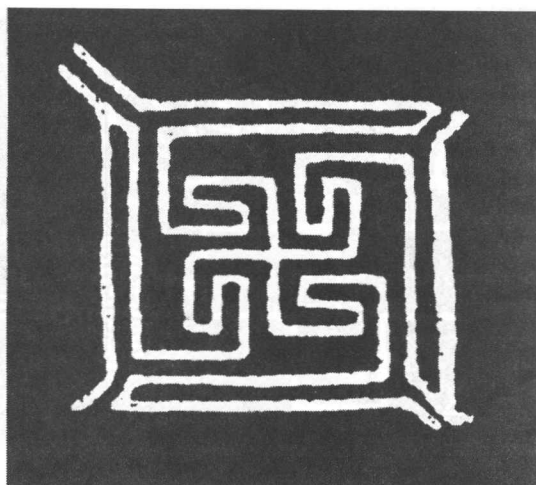


Diagram 77  
The Nandywarta Buddhist Swastika

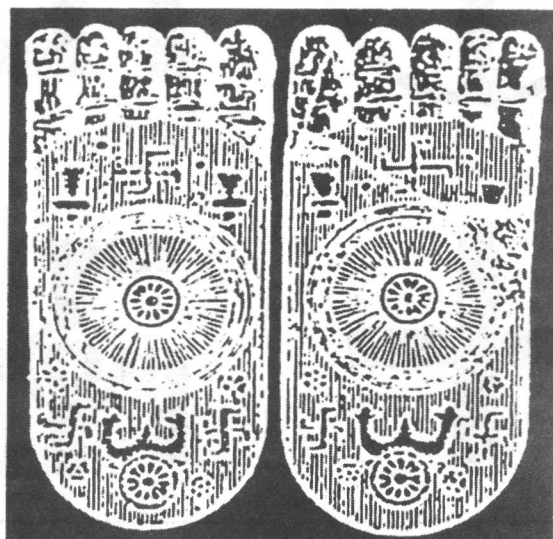
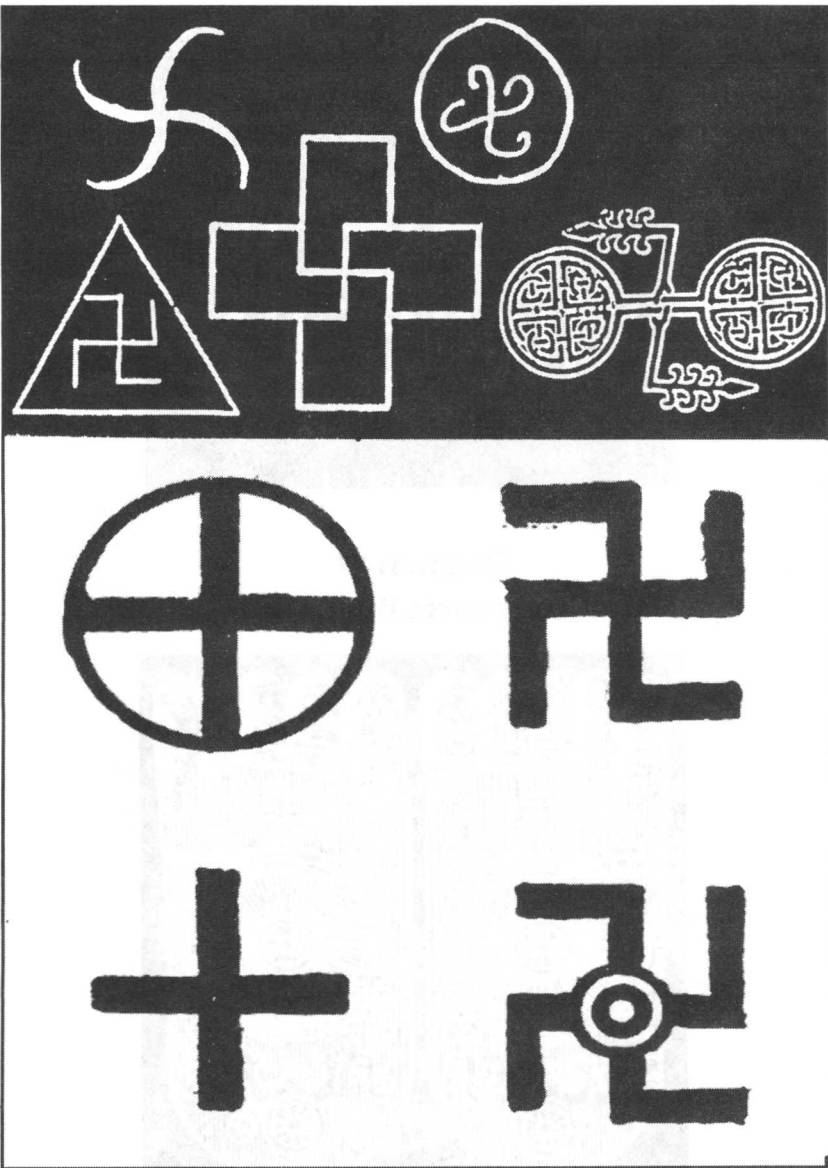
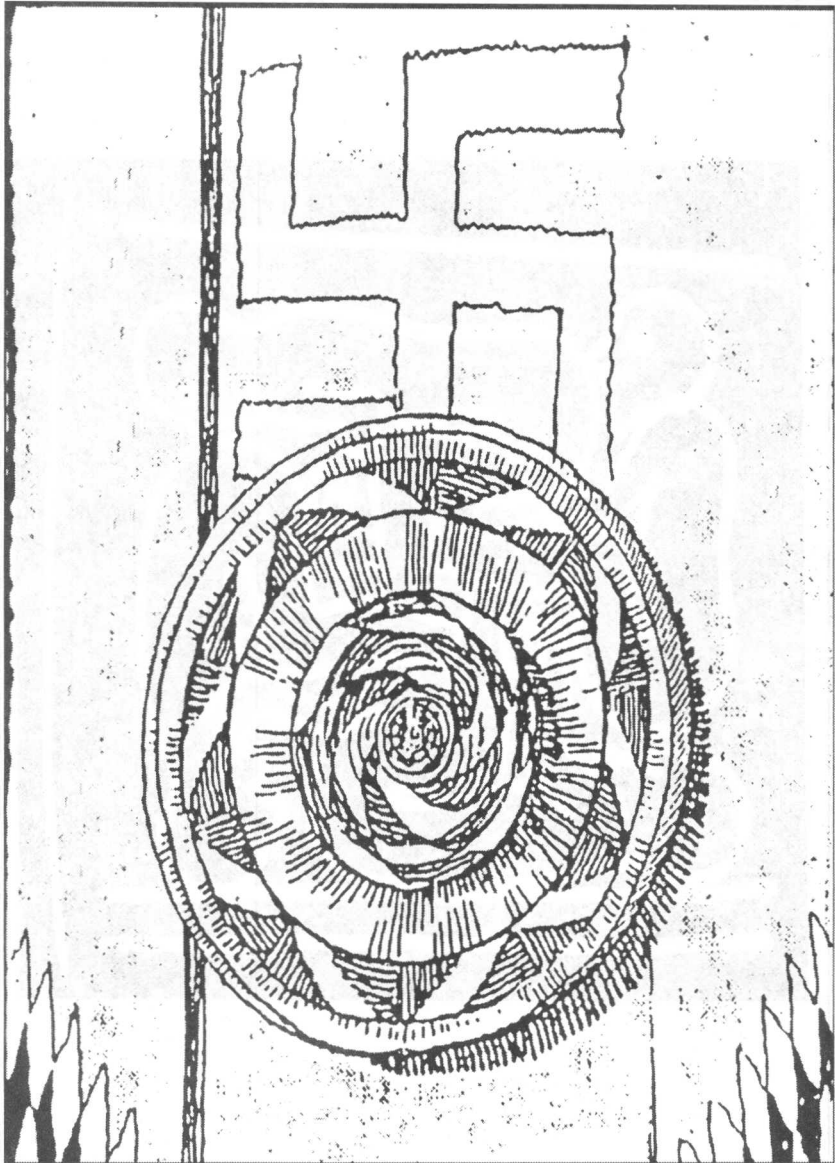


Diagram 80  
The Two Feet Of Buddha

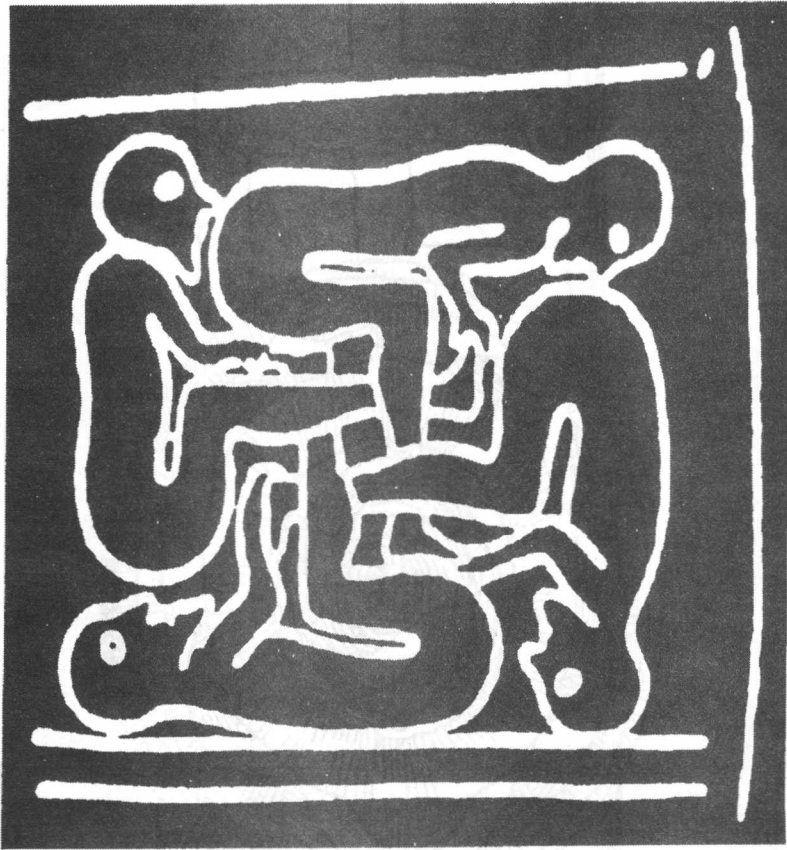


**Diagram 81**  
**Different Evolutions Of The Swastika**

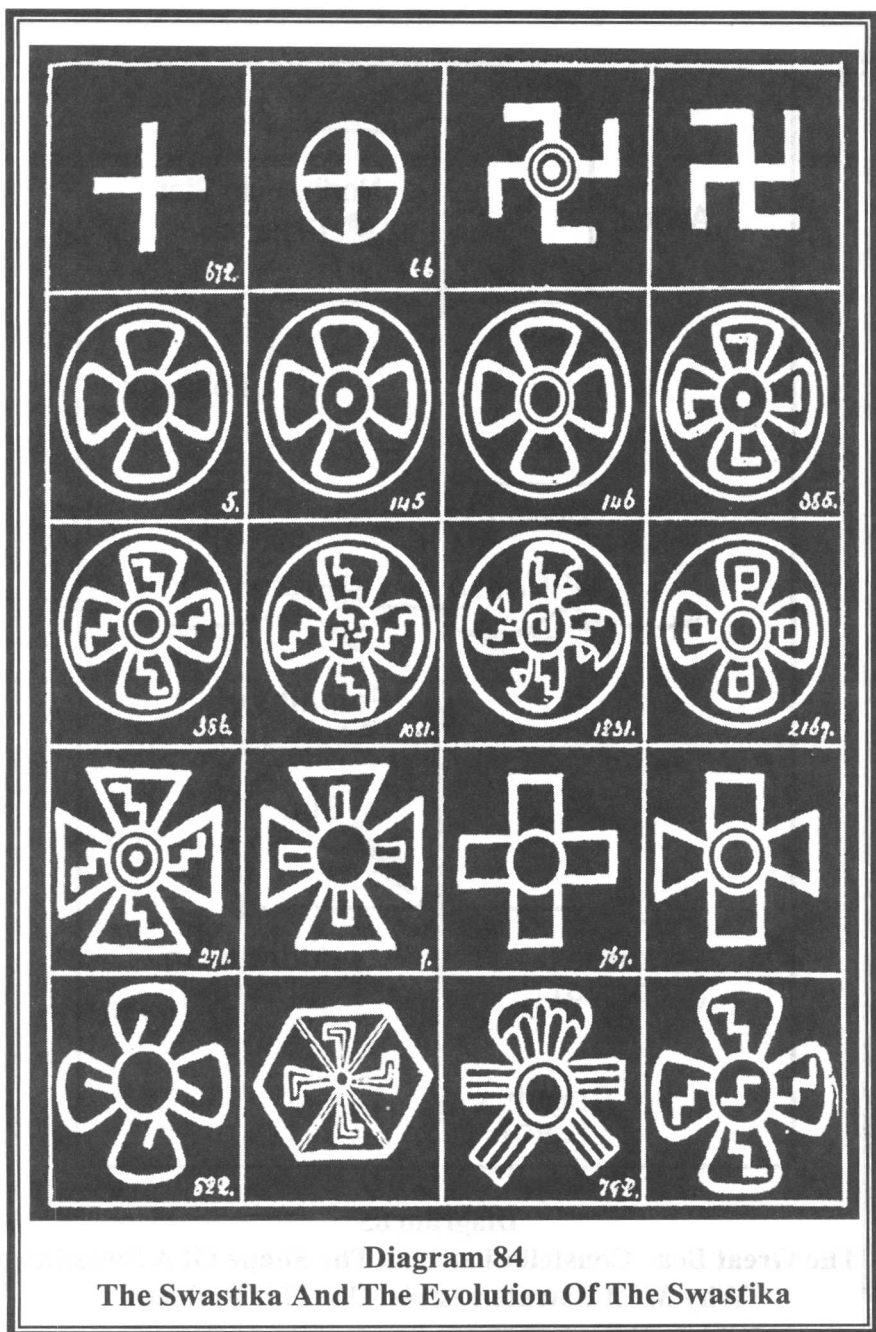


**Diagram 82**  
**Swastika Totem Of The Tribe Of North America**





**Diagram 83**  
**The Iron Cross Which Symbolizes Homosexuality**



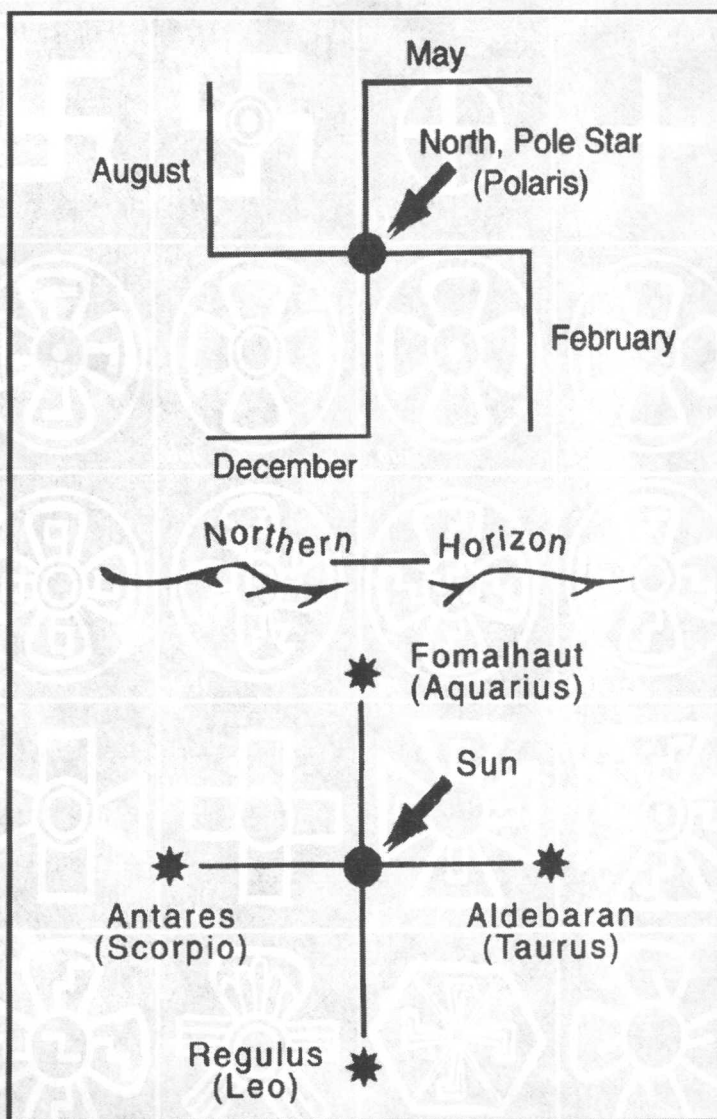


Diagram 85

**The Great Bear Constellation Is In The Shape Of A Swastika**  
**Why Most Extraterrestrial Use This Emblem**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:254

#### Tablet 15:268

his soul.

255 Remember the Qur'aan which our servant Ahmad received, stating that wealth, and the offspring of the concealers of truth shall not save him from A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

256 They shall be driven to hell. As was revealed to our servant Ahmad in the Qur'aan the 3rd degree, the 10th verse:

*Surely, those who conceal what they know to be facts, by no means will neither wealth, nor their children suffice, and save them from the source, Anu in any way; and these are those who shall be fuel for the fire.*

257 A Mushrik is one who sets up partners with A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

258 The Wahhabis apply the term Mushrik to any Muslim who observes ceremonies which are not clearly enjoined in the precepts of Islam.

259 Surely, those who conceal what they know to be facts, by no means will neither wealth, nor their children suffice, and save them from the source, Anu in any way; and these are those who shall be fuel for the fire.

260 For example: visiting shrines, believing in the trinity, or being an Atheist.

261 A Mulhid, one who abandons the faith; from an apostate: one who deviates from the truth is another type of conceiver.

262 Apostasy is defined as abandoning what one had faith in, as a faith, principle, or cause.

263 Ikrimah, a recorder of what our servant Ahmad spoke and did state: Apostates were brought to the Khalifah Amirul Muminiyn Ali Ibn Abu Taalib

and he burnt them alive;

264 But Ibn Abas heard of it, and said that the Khalifah had not acted rightly.

265 For the prophets has said punish not with Allah's punishment, but whosoever changes his religion, kill him with the sword. These are the words of the blind leading the blind, for if one finds that the faith or religion they were born in is not the total truth, then by all means abandon it and seek the truth.

266 A Zundhiq, is defined as a free thinker, Atheism, coverer of truth in the world to come and in a deity, or the unity of the creator.

267 The Zundhiq are a sect in Islam who say that the world is eternal and there is no judgment.

268 A Munafiq, the hypocrite was the name given to those coverers of truth, during your noble servant Ahmad's time, who outwardly professed to have faith in his mission and they secretly denied. Those who dwell in his holy land Mecca today do not have faith. They are the biggest of Hypocrites as was revealed to Ahmad El Garun in the 6th degree, the 5th verse:

*So indeed they, the Desert Arabs, denied the facts beyond a shadow of a doubt; the scriptures and tablets, when it came to them. So there shall come unto them the tidings of what they used to make a mockery about. When you came to them with the clear proof of all the scriptures and the religion of Abraham; they make a mockery about the Israelites; portion of the scripture, and exalt the Ishmaelites' portion.*

And again El Garun the 9th degree, the 97th and 98th verse:

*The desert Arabs are the most severe, concealers of the facts, and the most*

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:268

*hypocritical, the worst, they don't know the limits of what was sent down by the Source, El Eloh upon his Rasulaat, "One sent," Muhammad, and The Source, El Eloh is The Knower, The Wise." And from the Arabs of the desert - Red Arabs who take what they share willingly as a lost regret and they wait for all to be afflicted, but the affliction will be upon them and The Evil; El Eloh is The Hearer, The All Knowing.*

It makes it clear that the desert Arabs who are working with the Illuminaati are Hypocrites. It is again In El Garun the 9th degree, the 99 and the one 100th verse, it makes it clear that the Nuwaubian Arabs are those who have faith.

*And of the Arabs, Nuwaubian Arabs, there are those who have faith in The Source, El Eloh and the last day, and they take those offerings which they share willingly in El Eloh's presence; and the salutations of the one sent, Muhammad. Except surely, it is an offering for them, and The Source will cause them to enter in his yielding mercy. Surely, The Source, El Eloh is forgiving, most merciful,*

269 They were the intents of the chapter of The Hypocrite.

270 He conceals in his heart another religion of Mammath which is wealth, power, and greed.

271 A Murtad, renegade, apostate of Islam or one who abandons the faith, is another kafir, concealer.

272 A Dahri, Materialist, Atheist, Free thinker. This coverer of truth believes in the eternity of matter, and asserts that the world always will be,

273 And lastly in that day of resurrection, and judgment day it will never come.

#### Tablet 15:290

274 Lastly Wathani, a Christian is a heathen or graven image worshipper.

275 Esus: is the Greek interpretation for Jesus, he was of the Ancient Mystic Order of Melchizedek.

276 Zesus, also spelled Zeus is simply Jesus, not the Anti-christ.

277 Masih Al Dajjaal is the lying Christ, coverer of truth, he is the Anti-Christ.

278 The interlocking Kaafs illustrate the swastika, or mark that was placed on the forehead of Cain, coverer of truth.

279 Kaafir is a form of ignorance.

280 And of the Kafirs is Dajjaal: the Anti-Christ.

281 Our servant Ahmad prophesied that the Dajjaal would rise up in these last days.

282 70,000 people from among my followers will follow the Dajjaal.

283 And I saw a person with short curly hair, whose right eye was blind.

284 I asked who is this?

285 I was told it was the Anti Christ.

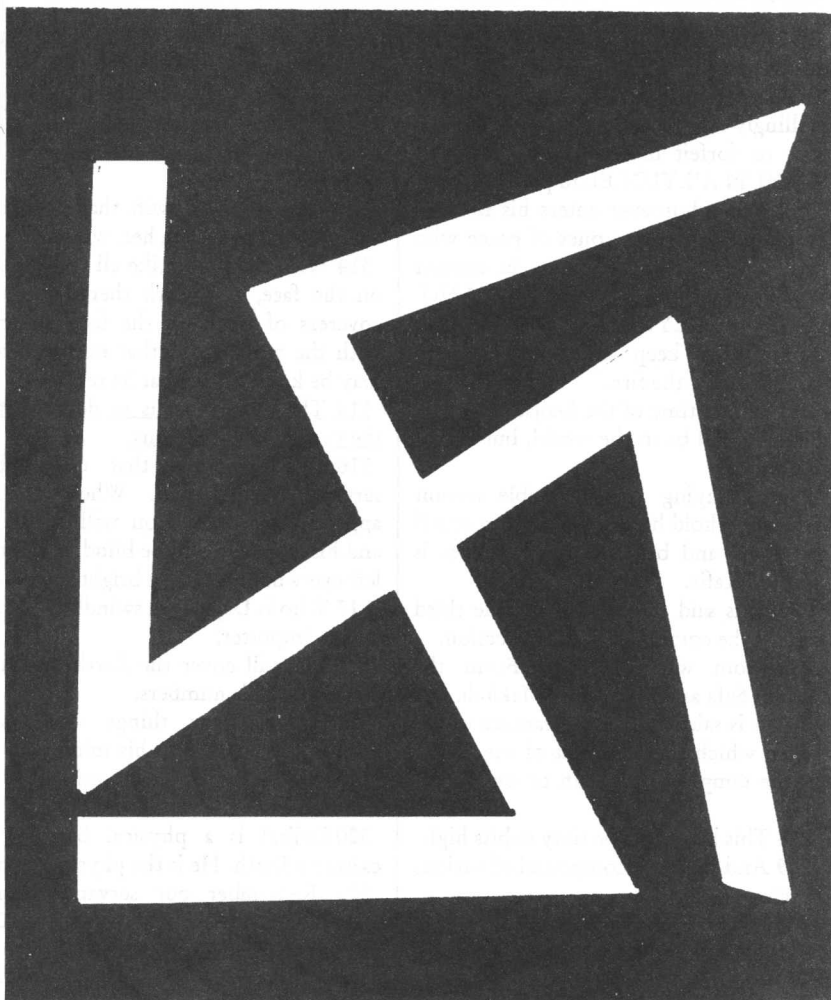
286 The following quote indicates that the Dajjaal will be visible and with him will be a stream of fire, and they work all over the Earth,

287 The Dajjaal will make his appearance and with him be stream and fire,

288 Whosoever plunges into his stream, his burden becomes due and his burden is removed.

289 The fire is smokeless fire which A'lyun A'lyun El, created the devil from representing negativity and imperfection.

290 It will be these wrong doings, and imperfections that the Devil will make fair-seeming, to those who be ignorant and cover the truth.



**Diagram 86**  
**Interlocking Kaafs**



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:291

#### Tablet 15:323

291 Whosoever plunges into his stream, his burden becomes due, and his reward vanishes... means those who plunge or willingly accept Shaytun's evil ways will lose or forfeit his reward with ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL in paradise.

292 And whosoever enters his fire... is in reference to those ones of peace who will have to enter or come in contact with the fire, but his faith in ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, as the creator alone will keep him from being consumed by the fire.

293 In this time of the Dajjaal, the true believer will be in the world, but not of the world.

294 A saying of our noble servant Ahmad behold he will be blind in one if his eye... and between his two eyes is written Kafir.

295 It is said that he will be the third sign of the coming of the resurrection.

296 From where he be? From the Mount Safa and Marwah at Makkah.

297 It is said that the appearance of the beast, which shall rise out of the Earth, in the temple of Makkah or on Mount Safa.

298 This beast will be sixty cubits high,

299 And will be a compound of various species,

300 Having the head of a bull,

301 The eyes of a hog,

302 The ears of an elephant,

303 The horns of a stag,

304 The neck of an ostrich,

305 The breast of a lion,

306 The color of a tiger,

307 The back of a cat,

308 The tail of a ram,

309 The legs of a camel,

310 And the voice of an ass.

311 Many evil people will come

together in Arabia, to fight and shed blood on Earth.

312 She will appear three times in several places, and she will bring with her the rod of Moses and the seal of Solomon;

313 And being so swift that none can overtake her or escape her, will;

314 With the first strike all the faithful on the face, and mark them with the coverers of truth on the face likewise with the word kafir, that every person may be known for what he really is.

315 The same beast is to demonstrate the vanity of all religions.

316 It is recorded that our noble servant Ahmad said: When Dajjaal appears, his complexion will be white and his right eye will be blind, while the left eye will shine like a bright star.

317 Who is Dajjaal? A swindler, a cheat and an imposter!

318 He will cover the Earth with the largeness of his numbers.

319 He will say things which are contrary to what is in his mind; and he will cover his real intentions with falsehood.

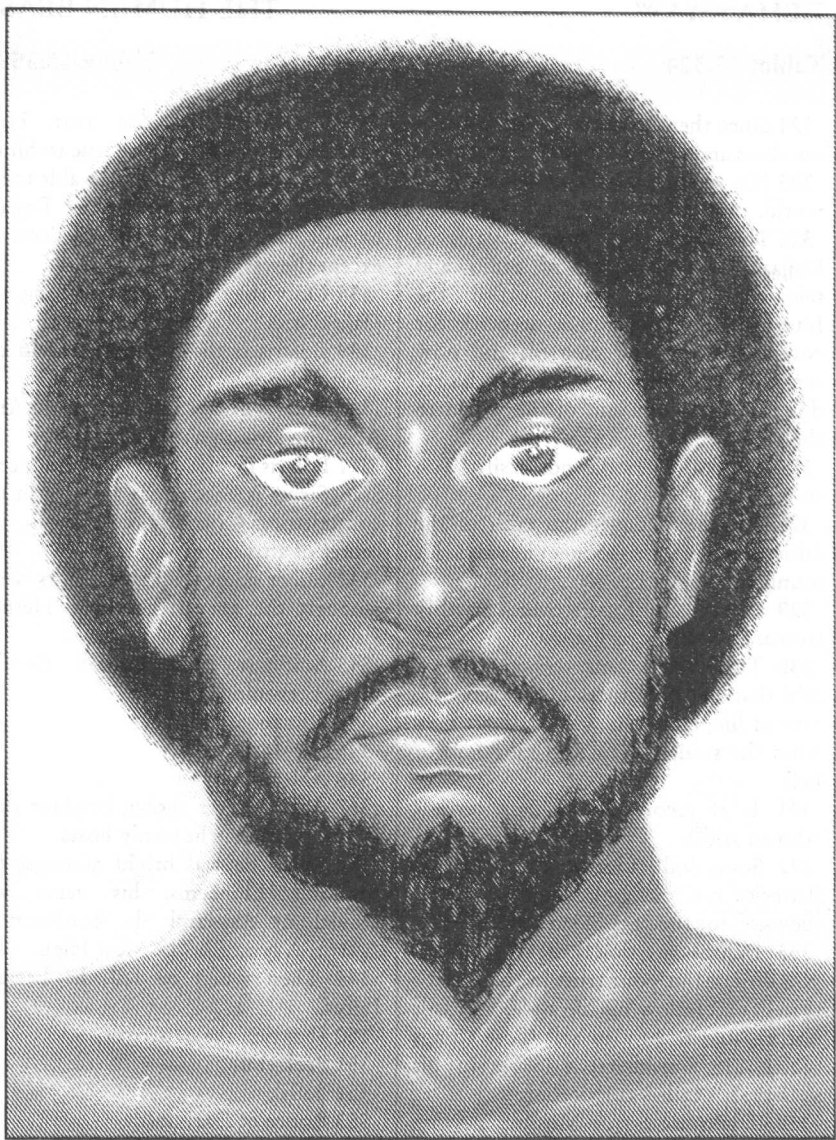
320 Dajjaal is a physical being who exists on Earth. He is the physical devil.

321 Remember our servant Ahmad who received the Qur'aan the 20th degree, the one 102 verse stating:

*On this day, 'Yawm Al Akhiri', the last day in which the trumpet will be blown, by the Aluhum Rapha'El, we, Anunnagi will gather the guilty blue-eyed.*

322 There will be a Dajjaal in Europe, cursed, possessing the evil spirit of the Azazl, Devil, Shaytun, Lucifer.

323 Dajjaal began his re-takeover in the Lunar Logging in the year 1966 of the Gregorian Calendar.



**Figure 201**  
**Rapha'El Zodok - The Trumpet Blower**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:324

324 Since then he has been growing, in numbers and power.

325 His voice will be heard all over the world.

326 This is not the physical voice of Dajjaal but the voice of radio and television. Today it is called the Internet, an international network for communication and control, and now recently Telstar, which can be heard directly from one end of the world to the other.

327 His followers die not easily. Too strong.

328 But the stronger the faith of the faithful ones, the sooner he and his numbers will not be.

329 They will discover Earthly treasures, comfort or luxury.

330 This is why our servant Ahmad said that the brightness of the left eye, love of life; and luxury is, to divert man from the straight path and take him to hell.

331 It is recorded that our servant Ahmad saith:

332 Some will, unseeingly accept his flatteries out of ignorance, and some, they say, for the sake of survival.

333 Dajjaal has you believing that if you do not put your trust in the Devil's system and follow his life style, you wilt not be able to buy or sell those things which are considered valuable in his society. It's called sanctioning.

334 If you are a true Muslim, striving to return to the bosom of the Creator, then this is the most valuable thing to you.

335 That undying need for material things will decrease in your life.

336 The Evil One provides for those who sell their souls to him, whereas

#### Tablet 15:358

A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High provides for those who are true to him.

337 Only the faithful will be able to see the evils and falsehoods of the Dajjaal; he will have the whole world deceived except the very elite.

338 Only they will know who he, the Dajjaal is.

339 Polaris is the brightest star in the constellation: Ursa minor, Big Bear.

340 Polaris breaks down to: Pol+ Aris, Aries the ram: sign of the devil.

341 Polaris be also known as the North Star. Sirius is another bright star in the constellation Canis Major. It is also the center of attraction.

342 Other names for bright stars were, amongst the ancient Romans: Hesper, evening.

343 Amongst the ancient Greeks: Hesper, evening, west.

344 Morning star,

345 Phosfor,

346 Aldebaran.

347 And Lucifer shown brighter than all the rest of the heavenly hosts.

348 While he was bright amongst the agreeable Eloheems, his name was Haylal, or Azaaziyl: the bondman of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

349 Then when he fell, he became Ibliys,

350 Shaytun, the destroyer,

351 Beelzebub,

352 Belial,

353 Prince of Darkness,

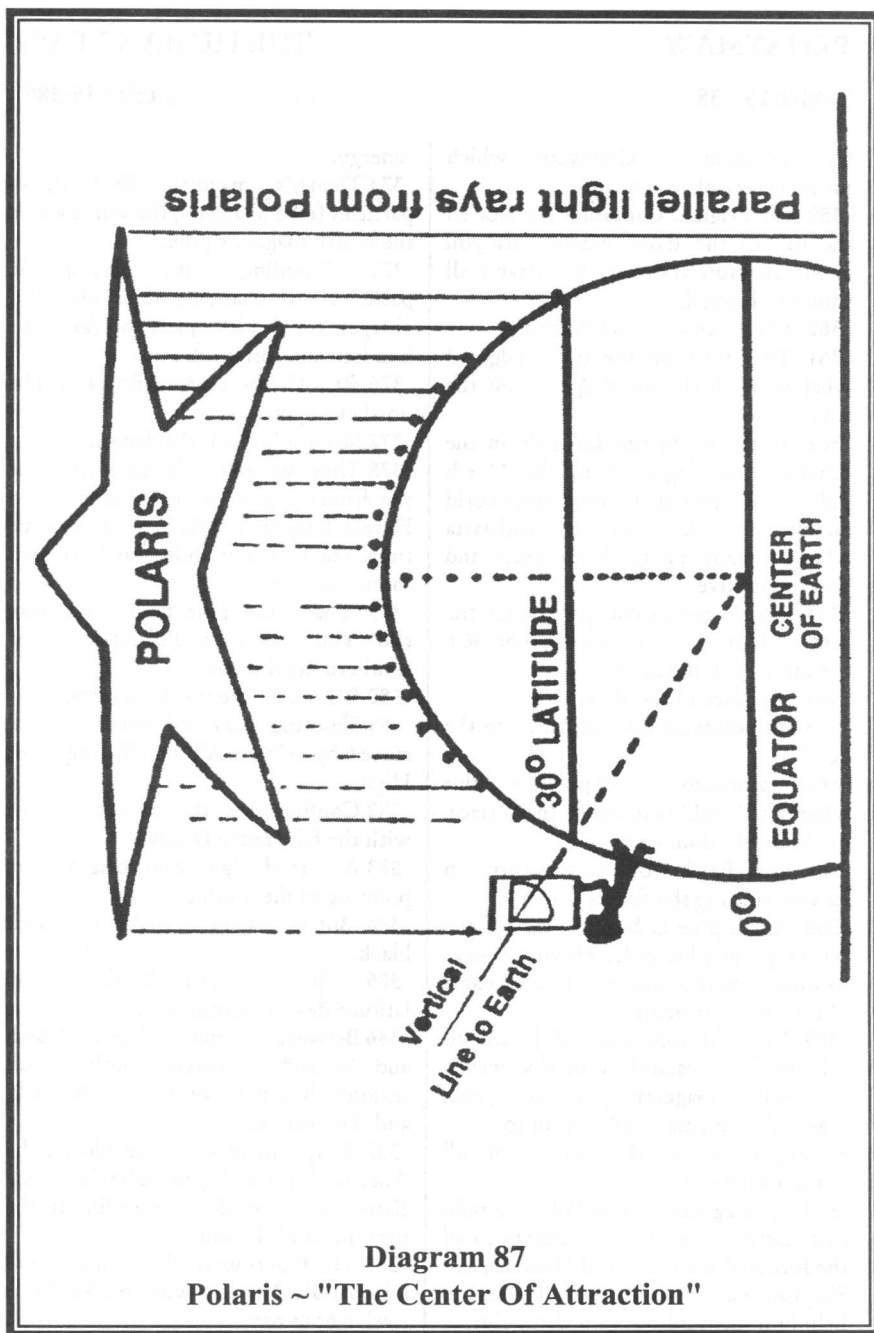
354 The Wicked One,

355 The Dragon,

356 Father of Sin.

357 He was the son of the Tarnush, the Great Evil One, created before Kadmon.

358 The Greeks called it Cyrannosaurus or dog's tail. Related to



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

#### Tablet 15:358

Cyrannosaurus is Cynosure, which means center of attraction.

359 The original Canaanite has labeled the top of the Earth which tells you about Shaytun and how he attracts all things to himself.

360 Where can be found Polaris?

361 Two stars on the outer edge of what you call the big dipper point the way.

362 At the north celestial pole in the heavens, one degree from the North pole is an opening to the underworld Shamballah, the city of Agharta wherein many beings from inner and outer space live.

363 North geographic pole: near the center of the arctic ocean; latitude 66.6 the number of the beast,

364 The place of the abyss.

365 All points on the Earth lead to the devil.

366 Instantaneous north pole: the point where the Earth's axis meets the surface, or the devil's doorway.

367 Your Earth wobbles as it turns on its axis, shifting the devil's doorway.

368 North pole at balance: locates the North geographic pole. Moving slowly towards America where be located some of the Devil's capitals.

369 Where his followers will be able to call him forth instantly at his doorway.

370 North magnetic pole, the point where all compass needles point to.

371 Again, it is the center of all attraction of evil.

372 Geomagnetic North Pole, the point that Earth's magnetic field points to all the forces of the Galactical Heavens, and Shaytun gathered many followers to help him focus mischief on that point.

373 It produces enormous power and

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:389

energy.

374 Tiamat's magnetic field directs particles from Shamsun, the sun towards the North magnetic pole.

375 Colliding with atmospheric particles and changing their electrical charges, the display spans the skies one hundred and forty miles up.

376 Behold, the Aurora Borealis, The northern lights.

377 Shaytun's star is the demon star.

378 They weren't following the true star from the east, the star that followed Herald, Shaytun's child born at the same time, the heavenly child was born two thousand years ago.

379 The South pole be the opposite end. You cannot see Polaris from the southern hemisphere.

380 It's sign is: the southern cross.

381 Shooting stars and meteorites are cursed by A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

382 Confuse not the southern cross with the false cross: Decoy.

383 A road sign: two bright stars pointing to the south pole.

384 But it has no starlight: coal sack black.

385 The Southern Arctic Circle: latitude degrees south: 66.6.

386 Between 66 and 6 degrees North and 66 and 6 degrees South, in all seasons, all time moves East by the stick, and the shadow.

387 A system used by the Elders, the Ancient. Set a stick perpendicular to the Earth, casting shadows according to the movement of the sun.

388 The Elders used what you now call Cleopatra's Needle, with marks for a twelve hour day.

389 On the hour and the half hour.

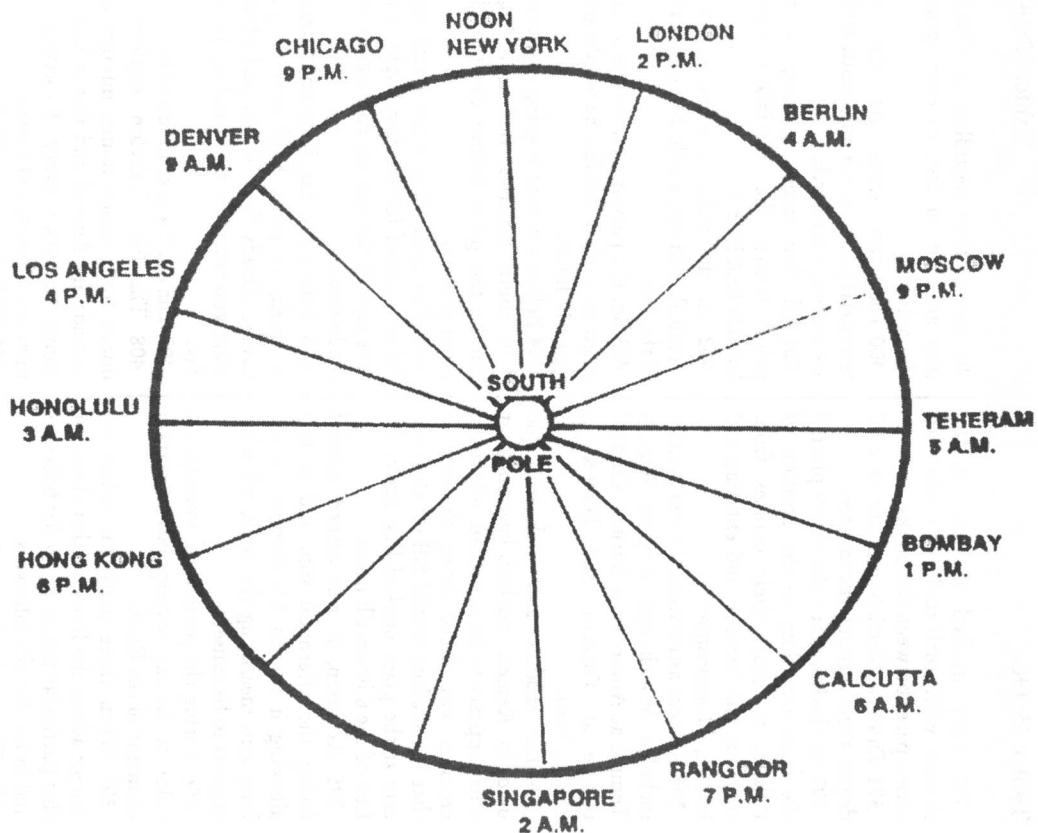


Diagram 88  
The South Pole



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:390

#### Tablet 15:141

390 They marked the end of the shadow with small sticks or rocks with short spaces between the marks.

391 Draw a North-South line at a 90 degree angle through the markers.

392 At shadow hour the elders plotted the stars according to the position of Polaris, to chart their courses from traveling the heavens, and entering and leaving the atmosphere.

393 Ancient astronomical observatories included Stonehenge, Anghor Wat, a Temple at Amon-Ra at Karnak, Caracol temple at Yucatan, and Temple at Cuzco, Peru.

394 The shadow and stick principle used in Kemet, worked beginning at what appears to be a sunrise, when the crossbar was placed facing the east so that it's shadow would fall on the long arm at the place marked first hour, the first of the 6 hours till noon.

395 At noon, it was turned around facing the afternoon sun, and it was allowing it to cast it's shadow on the long arm measuring the time, till what appears to be sunset.

396 During the periods of worship, the color of the sky corresponds to certain elements of the Earth.

397 When these particular colors no longer adorn the heavens, that time, for that particular prayer is out for believers and in for Azazl's followers.

398 The devil also prays as the sun appears to rise at Fajr, and makes prayer when the sky be blue steel in color; and at noon prayer when it is nickel; and at evening prayer when it is silver at shadow when it is gold, or when one sees it taking on a copper tone, to onyx.

399 There are two spots on Tiamat, the planet Earth, where all the clocks show

the correct time regardless of whether they are slow or fast, or even spotted altogether.

400 The two spots are the two terrestrial poles, north and south which are incarnate on Earth.

401 All time zones converge at the poles where the meridians merge latitude 66.6 North.

402 At the poles, any movement is identical with the whole 24 hour period of the day.

403 So, if a person were to rise at nine to go to work in Alaska, he would go to work 12 hours.

404 Before a person is going to work at 9 in South America. Before daybreak can be the point before the breaking point of dawn.

405 This is the time when Azazl starts doing mischief for the day. Right as the first rays of the sun are coming up over the horizon.

406 Before you rise, Shaytun is already at work, he got a head start on you, having already figured out and plotted what you are going to do and say for the day.

407 The devil works in sets of 6.

408 The New Babylon acquired its dozen from which hours, minutes and seconds are derived and this is how he comes to you: every 6 seconds, 6 minutes, 6 hours, and 6 years.

409 This is so he will know exactly which of those third seconds of the six second interval to slide in.

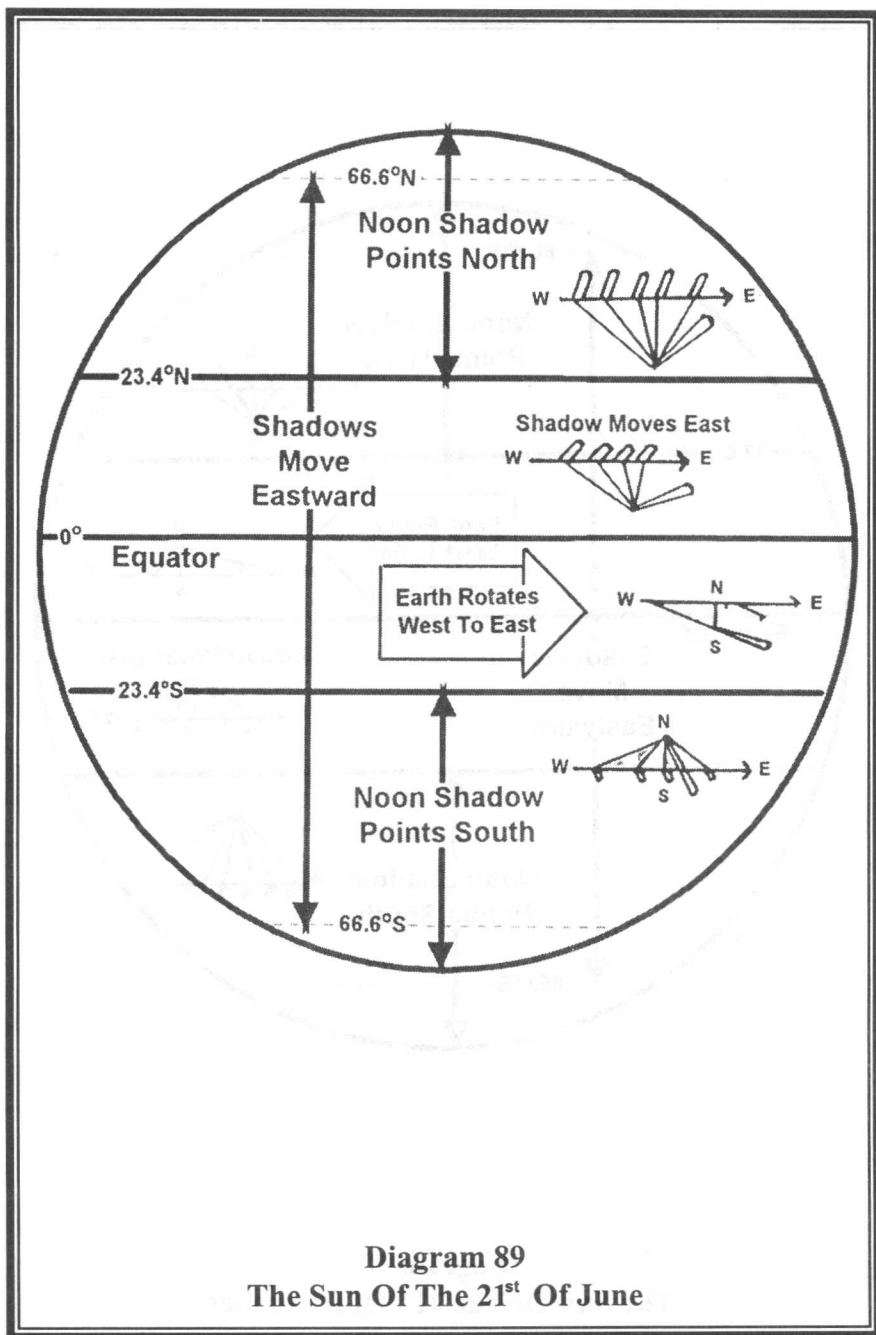
410 Measure Shaytun's time.

411 The sun on the 21st of June.

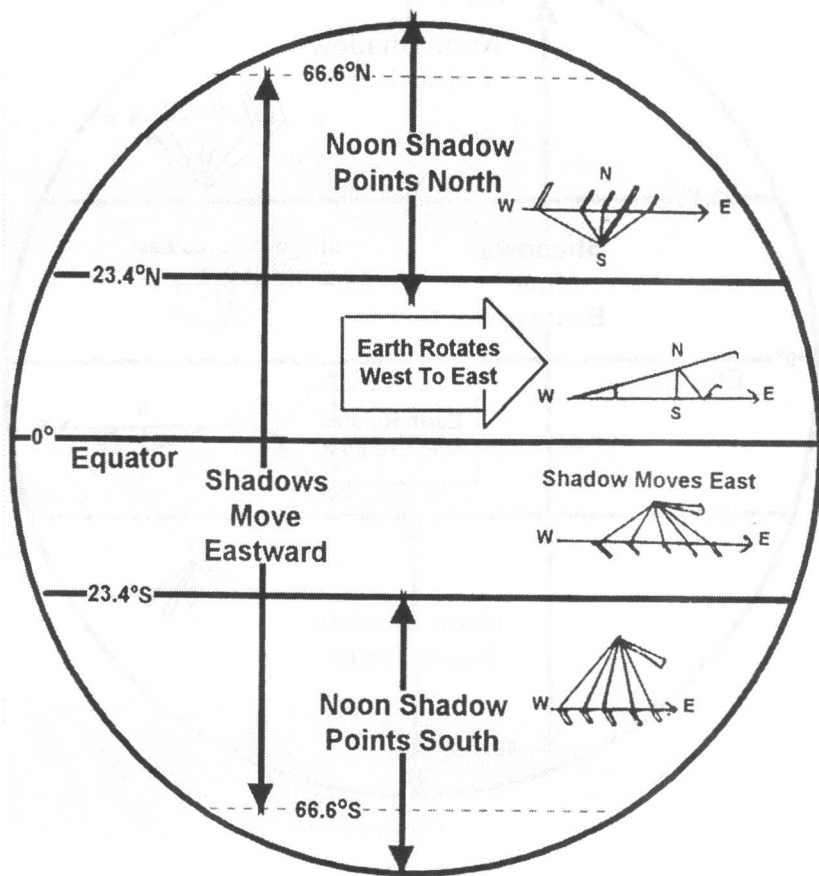
412 The sun on the 21st of December.

413 Zenith is the highest point above your head. Nadir, the lowest point.

414 The Zenith being the hottest point



**Diagram 89**  
**The Sun Of The 21<sup>st</sup> Of June**



**Diagram 90**  
**The Sun Of The 21<sup>st</sup> Of December**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:414

of your day when Shaytun prays, the 6th hour noon.

415 Then Nadir, is the darkest period or the lowest point when the Jinns and other creatures of the shadow time are most active:

416 The 6th hour:  $999 = 900 + 90 + 9$ , or  $666 = 600 + 60 + 6$ .

417 Twelve noon midday be the same time everywhere on Earth. And every place has noon at a different time. Thus, the Zenith or noon never ends.

418 The Devil's time to pray is always in.

419 The devil works in sets of 6: Standard time zones: U.S. six; Canada six, World Time zone: 24 in number, symbolic of the 24 elders:  $2 + 4 = 6$ : four sixes = 24

420 The four and twenty time zones are marked at intervals of 10 and 5 degrees longitude.

421 Eastern time zone: 75 degrees longitude.  $7 + 5 = 12$ : two sixes,

422 Central time zone: 90 degrees inverted 6,

423 Mountain time zone: 105 degrees,  $1 + 5 - 0 = 6$ ,

424 Pacific time zone: 120 degrees,  $12 + 0 = 12$  two sixes,

425 Yukon time zone: 135 degrees,  $1 + 3 + 5 = 9$ ,

426 Atlantic time zone: 60 degrees,  $6 + 0 = 6$ ,

427 Alaska ~ Hawaii time zone: 150 degrees,  $1 + 5 - 0 = 6$ .

428 Worldwide time zones are divided at zero degrees, Greenwich, England; the home of the Queen, Harlot: twelve East and 12 west equaling 23 full time zones and two half.

429 The clock is divided into two 12 hour periods, four sixes: 60 minutes to

the hour;

430 Sixty seconds to the minute's hand;

431 Five minutes for the minute hand;

432 Five seconds for the second hand.

433 When the International Date Line which is located at the middle of the Pacific Ocean, one hundred and eighty degrees longitude on the Western side of the world is on the opposite side of the Earth, away from Shamsun, the sun, it is twelve midnight or 12 o' clock shadow time at I.D.L. two sixes and it is 9:00 p.m. in Tokyo, who is the dragon in the sea.

434 Tokyo is the third six; thus 666 covers 3 fourths of the planet Earth at 12 o' clock shadow hours, the witching hour.

435 Also when this occurs, all places on Earth have the same date.

436 One hundred and eighty degrees meridian is the 180 degrees of the Jinn.

437 When on the West, you add a day. When on the East you lose a day.

438 Who divided the equinox?

439 Ali Abdul Hassan of Cairo, Egypt. He was a sage and soothsayer who divided the equinox into twelve parts.

440 What is the equinox?

441 When the day and shadow hours are the same length.

442 This established the sixty minute hour.

443 Before it had varied with the seasons for seven thousand years.

444 What of the star?

445 Lucifer was a star that exploded, or fell from the heavens, and like an exploding star, has not stopped expanding, falling.

446 In space there is no bottom. He's the center of attraction.

447 Like the nucleus of a star which

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

Tablet 15:447

Tablet 15:478

attracts everything towards itself, but does not overload because of the balance between the gravity of the star and the pressure at the core.

448 Exploding stars overload and explode spreading themselves out in space to begin new stars.

449 Stars cannot be destroyed, for matter cannot be destroyed by man, only change form.

450 So when the star Shaytun explodes, it is not destroyed, but is beginning life, anew, as new stars, Novas, Supernovas;

451 And new centers of attraction that will pull in the gases and disperse elements, devilishment into form and substance to form new suns, stars to shine in the heavens,

452 Attractive to the eye of the innocent and wordly alike.

453 For some willfully become sons, stars of Shaytun.

454 A star headed towards explosion begins like any other star.

455 Whether or not it's going to explode depends on its mass, how much it weighs.

456 Exploding stars are called Novas and Supernovas.

457 Shamsun, your sun is a star, but it became a sun because it's the center of your solar system.

458 Enosites look toward the sun for life and growth.

459 Shaytun's star has to compete with the sun and make humankind look towards him instead.

460 A star's mass is measured according to the relationship to the mass of the sun.

461 The sun's mass is equal to two x  $10^{33}$ G.

462 The symbol M is for the sun's mass.

463 The small circle - dot beside the M is the ancient Egyptian hieroglyphic for the oneness of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High called the sundisk.

464 It was universal and all powerful representative of the life giving properties of the sun.

465 Thus, this symbol is directly related to its use in the symbol for solar mass: M = mass O = sun.

466 One point four M is the limit.

467 Nuclear fusion is taking place and the process is begun.

468 The hydrogen, (H) 4 center of the star is now burning itself towards the exploding.

469 Seven cycles of burning, beginning with hydrogen.

470 Cycle one: Hydrogen burning makes the core grow.

471 At 2 million Fahrenheit (F) it creates a large core of helium.

472 Cycle 2: Helium burning, reactions begin with helium as the major fuel source.

473 The temperature is 100 million degrees, creating now 2 sources of energy:

474 One ~ Helium burning near the center, 2 ~ Hydrogen burning further out.

475 Cycle 3: Because of the helium burning, the core becomes oxygen neon, with neon being the major fuel source.

476 It increases in mass and begins to shrink.

477 All of these phases, burning off one element and the production of another, takes place one right after another, down to the seventh degree.

478 The more it shrinks, the more the temperature rises, from three hundred million degrees on up, and nuclear

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:478

activity is stepped up.

479 Cycle four: At 600 million degrees, the neon is eliminated and magnesium is produced.

480 Around this core of magnesium, neon continues to burn in its phase. Oxygen is also at the core with magnesium.

481 Now there are a total of four phases:

482 A) Oxygen and Magnesium B) Oxygen and Neon C) Helium D) Hydrogen.

483 Cycle 5: The nucleus shrinks again, temperature increases to 1 billion and 500 million degrees and begins oxygen-burning, oxygen being the major source of fuel.

484 This builds silicon and other heavier elements which feed the burning process.

485 Cycle 6: The phases have increased to 6.

486 A) Silicon nucleus B) Magnesium burning C) Neon burning D) Oxygen, Neon and Carbon E) Helium burning F) Hydrogen burning.

487 Once oxygen burns out, the nucleus shrinks again, and the temperature rises to one hundred million degrees plus.

488 In excess of 1000 million degrees, radiation production steps up to 2-rays, gamma rays,

489 And pressure increases to 100 trillion pounds per square inch.

490 This intense radiation strips the nucleus of particles, forming other elements.

491 Cycle 7: The silicon core creates iron. The core shrinks again and the temperature continues to rise.

492 There are now 7 phases or regions

#### Tablet 15:505

encircling and inclusive of the nucleus:

493 A) Iron burning B) Silicon burning C) Oxygen burning D) Neon burning E) Carbon burning F) Helium burning G) Hydrogen burning.

494 The inside of the star now more or less resembles an onion. The higher the temperature rises, the faster the core shrinks.

495 At 5 thousand million degrees, the iron changes back to helium.

496 Thus, is completed the changing of 554 million tons of hydrogen into 550 million tons of helium,

497 With a loss of, only 4 million tons of material, mass in the process.

498 The nucleus is now too small to maintain itself.

499 It cannot any longer produce the energy that it needs to maintain the pressure required to stabilize it with the gravity of the star.

500 The gravity of the star overcomes the pressure at the core, and the star collapses.

501 The sudden collapse raises the temperature dramatically, and because it's too weak to produce the energy, it needs to burn off more material and balance the rise in temperature, as it explodes.

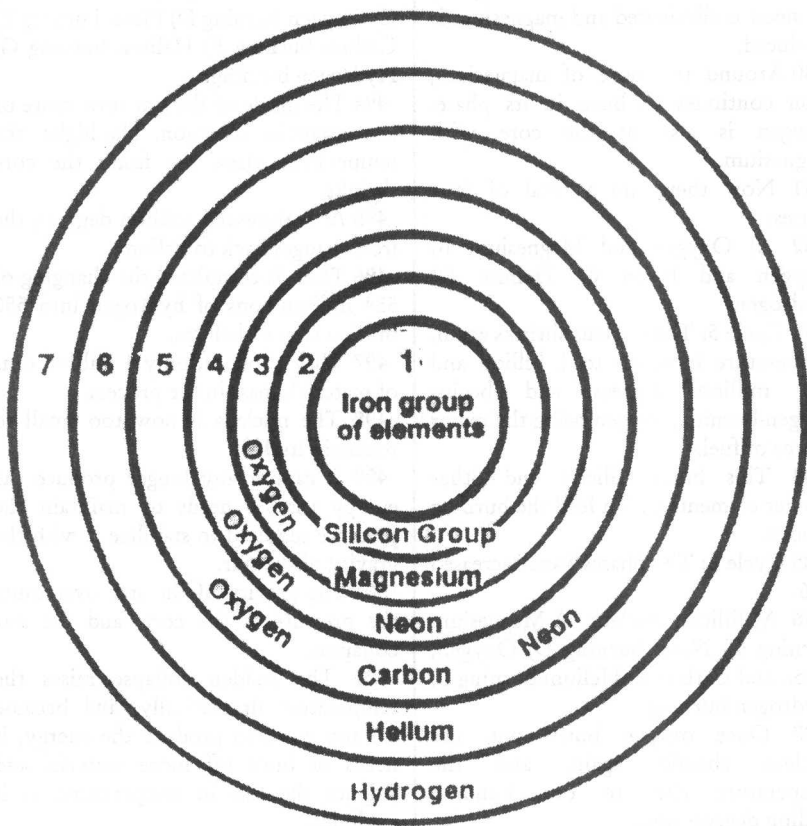
502 In the seventh cycle of the evolution of this star, it shatters, blasting bits of itself out into the farthest reaches of space.

503 Not destroying, but multiplying itself by the hundreds of thousands, dispersing into space as interstellar gas and dust.

504 The gas is mostly hydrogen. As gravity pulls temperature rises.

505 At 2 million degrees Fahrenheit, nuclear fusion begins and many, many





**Diagram 91**  
**Iron Group**

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 15:505

more stars are born.

506 The sons of Shaytun, are born again.

507 They themselves are little centers of attraction to wickedness and the Law of Sin.

508 The escape velocity of these bits of gas and dust is 2000 to 3000 kilometers per second; the radiation rate is 200,000,000 million times that of the sun.

509 What ignorance can be greater than to pretend to be ignorant of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, the Creator, the Rabb, Sustainer of all the knowledge in the universes?

510 Humans look to his own body, the wonderful organism that works in the most superb way and uses it to achieve his own existence.

511 Yet Enosites overlook the engineer that designed and produced this machine.

512 The original creator who made this unique, living being of lifeless Earth, black mud, Carbon (C), Calcium (Ca), Sodium (Na) and more and put evolution into motion.

513 He witnesses a superb plan in the world, but ignores the planner. A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High planned every facet in the universe; no question about what's right and what's wrong.

514 If they had believed in A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High and had faith, there would have been no doubt.

515 All the prophets of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, were sent to guide the Enosites.

516 They knew that it is law for Enosites to wear the holy garb.

517 This is the dress that is mentioned in the scroll of Revelation the first

#### Tablet 15:532

degree, the thirteenth verse which states:

*And in the middle of the seven gold candlesticks was one who resembled the Messiah Jesus, son of Mary, the adopted son a male living being named Joseph, clothed in a long outer garment, down to his feet and he had a sash-like belt of gold around his chest.*

518 The sash or "girdle" that is worn around the waist is the dress of the righteous. Is this a distinction between the Faithful and the Kafir?

519 The faithful know it is law not to cut off all of your beard, nor the corners of your head.

520 It's prohibited in all the scriptures to partake of intoxicants.

521 As fishers of men, a true disciple casts his line, propagates the words of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, and he fishes out, reaches for those who are seeking the truth,

522 And he reels them into the tabernacle of the Most High.

523 But for the person who knows the law and is not teaching it,

524 Seeks to deceive, to cover over,

525 To ride a thing,

526 To cheat,

527 To dupe,

528 To mislead,

529 But mainly to double-cross.

530 In their hearts, they shortchange others in truth;

531 By confounding truth with falsehood.

532 All will return to A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, humankind and human being.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 16:1

#### Tablet 16:28

#### Tablet Sixteen

#### *The Hell*

(19 x 14 = 342)

Lo! We will speak to you on hell. The first thing I saw was two worlds, one upside down, and one right side up.

2 And I was told to you, have you seen the better world. That the last shall be first and the first shall be last.

3 Discussing on, we discuss punishment in the hereafter. I will tell of you of two classes of mortals.

4 The righteous who will enter everlasting life, and the wicked who will go to everlasting doom.

5 The souls which attain the required standard of perfection will start on their evolutionary journey in the next world.

6 The impressions of their righteous actions on Tiamat, now called the planet Earth will be carried with them.

7 They will enclose their souls in a garb of undefinable happiness; totally different than earthly happiness.

8 But on the other hand, the soul that has not utilized, the opportunities provided to it, in its earthly sojourn, and it has stunted the facilities, and become diseased and corrupted,

9 Hell will be one of the stages in the process of evolution.

10 What are the fools whose merits and demerits found to be even?

11 I was asked when weighed by the balance.

12 In that day people will come forth separately so their deeds may be shown.

13 So whoever does this one grain of good work will see it.

14 And as for him who does the weight of one grain of evil, he will see it.

15 For twelve months they shall have

to undergo purgatory processed in the fire of Jahannam, of hell,

16 Until you are sufficiently cleaned from the sins to be admitted into paradise.

17 Hell is not meant as a torture for souls, but a second chance for purification of the soul, for those who wasted their chance on Tiamat, now called the planet Earth;

18 The fires of hell are the fires of desire in Enosites. He will be tortured by his love for the world.

19 So he makes his own hell and no matter how long it takes, every good soul will eventually return to A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

20 But for one that has an abundance of mercy in this world, he will turn the scale towards that mercy,

21 With Tammuz as Yashua came everlasting life.

22 With this, we come to an overstanding that it's better that a sinful Enosite had never been born.

23 For those of you that do not have faith, you will become food for the malevolent beings.

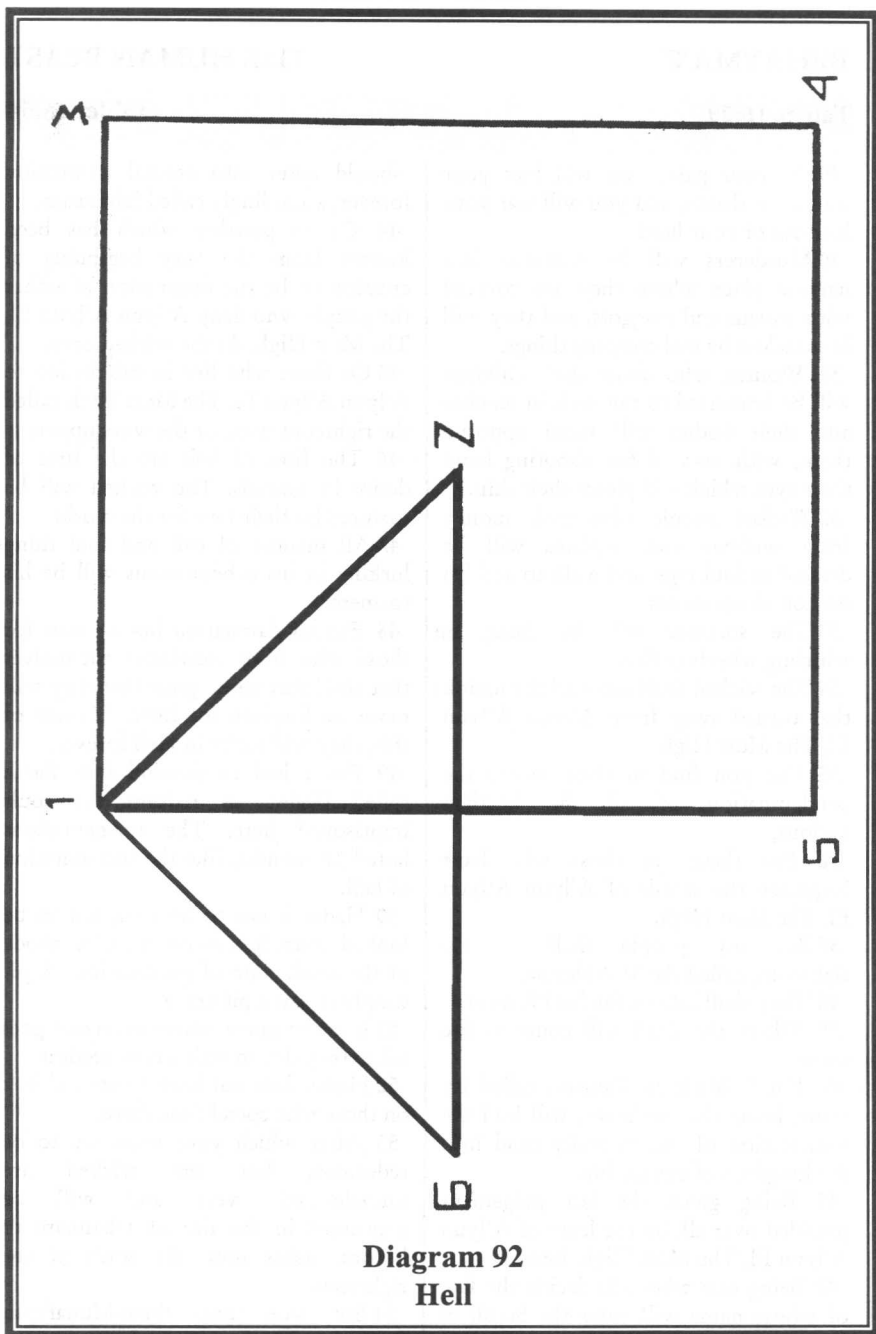
24 You will be put in a large pot and stewed, scalded and boiled,

25 Seared in pans, hung up in blazing trees, fastened to burning poles with fiery chains around your waist,

26 Pierced through your tongue with a branding iron, cut to pieces with a burning sword, boiled in blood and filth, bitten by maggots, toads and venomous snakes.

27 And you will be crushed, blinded, and choked.

28 You will hear your mother's screams, and your father's desperate pleas for mercy, which are ignored.



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 16:29

29 In your pain, you will bite your tongue to shreds, and you will tear your hair out of your head.

30 Murderers will be confined in a narrow place where they are covered with worms and maggots, and they will be attacked by evil creeping things.

31 Women who abort their children will be immersed to the neck in manure and their bodies will stand opposite them, with rays of fire shooting from their eyes which will pierce their skin.

32 Wicked people who took money from widows and orphans will be dressed in foul rags, and walk to and fro on hot, sharp stones.

33 The sorcerer will be hung on whirling wheels of fire.

34 The wicked shall show all the nations that turned away from A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

35 For you find in these words the condemnation of all the heathen nations,

36 For these are those who have forgotten the words of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

37 But my people shall be the righteous, called the Mukhlasina.

38 They shall inherit the land forever.

39 Where the dead will come to life anew.

40 For I, Michael, Yannan, called by some, being the awakener, will lead the resurrection of the mentally dead into the kingdom of eternal life.

41 Being given the last judgement presided over all, by the leave of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, himself.

42 Being one who will decide the fate of whose name will enter the Scroll of Life of All.

43 For I will decide as to whether they

#### Tablet 16:54

should enter into eternal damnation forever, accordingly called Jahannam,

44 Or to paradise which has been known from the very beginning of creation to be the destination of either the people who deny A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High. As the wicked ones,

45 Or those who live in submission to A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High called the righteous ones, or the worshippers.

46 The fires of hell are the fires of desire in mortals. The wicked will be tortured by their love for the world.

47 All manner of evil and foul things lurking in his subconscious will be his torment.

48 Eternal damnation lies in wait for those who have convinced themselves that their sins are so great that they will never be forgiven for them. Because of this, they will suffer in Hell forever.

49 For I had to descend into Earth called Hades, to redeem the souls imprisoned here. The tormentations lasted 12 months, like the tormentation of hell.

50 Hades is not to be seen, not to be looked upon, it is an outer realm, abode of the dead, state of purification. A pit simply means a pit grave.

51 It is the grave where everyone goes when they die; to wait a resurrection.

52 Hades does not have an eternal hold on those who spend time there.

53 After which your souls are to be redeemed, but the wicked are un-redeemed, were and will be consumed in the fire of Jahannam to become ashes unto the souls of the righteous.

54 But woe unto them-Munafiqun, referred to as the extraordinary sinners such as the turners away,

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 16:55

#### Tablet 16:90

55 The rejectors,  
56 The traitors,  
57 The heretics,  
58 And for the seducers of many.  
Hawiya is the hell for them and the Munafiqun.  
59 There will be a pleasing fire for them, and what will make you, Ahmad son of Abdullat and Amina, perceiver of it is?  
60 It is a very hot fire, but the merciful and compassionate creator of the planet and the heavens A'lyun A'lyun El, provided from the beginning Al-Janaynah, the paradise.  
61 The power of repentance to enable Enosites to escape the former and inherit latter.  
62 This is a story of a ruler who had sent two guardians for his garden. One who was lame, and the other blind.  
63 Yet returning, he found the garden raped of its fruits.  
64 Who called to encounter the one, he said of himself,  
65 How could I have taken food being unable to walk?  
66 The other said of himself, I am blind, how could I see the fruit on the tree?  
67 But the Enosite placed the lame on the blind Enosite's back, saying, you both committed wrong, acting as one.  
68 In this same manner will A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High bring the souls and the body together at the day of resurrection as they were joined in life and punishment,  
69 Then the great judgement day.  
70 Let me speak to you of the seven hells and heavens called in a scroll given to Moses, Shuw-abbadin "pit of corruption, pit of horror, mold of clay,

shadow of death."  
71 Seven folds of joy is before your face instead of the abundance of joy.  
72 In accordance, 7 classes of righteousness are singled out for you such as: the shining glory of the sun,  
73 Or like unto the moon,  
74 Or like unto the stars,  
75 Or like under the firmaments,  
76 Like the lightning,  
77 Like the torches,  
78 Like the lillies,  
79 Or like the golden candle sticks.  
80 Speaking this way, there's a glory of the sun or another like the moon and another of the stars.  
81 So is the resurrection of the dead.  
82 Eating and drinking, the servants of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High at the table prepared for the beloved of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High are spoken of.  
83 Truly Allahu Al Aliyu, The Most High alone knows what he has prepared for him that waits on him.  
84 How long shall this be?  
85 Some say a millennium, others say 7000 years, others 400 years, others again forty years.  
86 Nine hundred and ninety and nine out of a thousand shall go to the fire.  
87 In the time of our newbearers, we expected 90% percent of your facts.  
88 Now it will take only 10% to enter paradise.  
89 How great is this 10% being more than 9: the total of numbers.  
90 For 3 generations even the sinner in hell is released from pain when they acknowledge the righteousness of divine judgment, while joining in the praise of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High by the righteous.



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 16:91

#### Tablet 16:114

91 They that having respassed the will of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, dwell in the valley of weeping, which is in Jahannam.

92 Make it a well of the tears to quench its fire and their praise, raise him who decide the judgment.

93 This be the beautiful maiden who meets the righteous at the departure from the Earth. The black eyed maidens promised to believers as a personification of their virtues to fill him with delight.

94 They have the ugly maiden who meets the sinner as the personification of their guilt, to horrify him.

95 Paralleled by the law saying, that the righteous will be heralded by groups of good Angelic Beings. Black-eyed maidens calling out, he earned their peace. He walks forward to their goal.

96 And the sinner will be met by three groups of chastising angelic beings who will call: there is no peace for the wicked, no peace for the spirits suffering from spiritual diseases.

97 Cries of torment in the pit of darkness, with whipping and gnashing of teeth.

98 The pain of being roasted and barbecued. Boiled in oil, chained to the wall of a hot open furnace, the Azazl with a pitchfork standing by grinning and poking you with his hot pointed pitchfork.

99 Half-human, weird-looking monsters, with grotesque bodies of strange mingled parts, and heads of flesh-eating animals and birds.

100 Yield that the righteous may pass by you on the way to the garden.

101 They being entangled by the paths of their ways and go into desolation and

perish.

102 They perish because they cannot attain everlasting life.

103 For even Azazl tempted our servants.

104 There shall be no Jahannam or hell in the world to come. But A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, shall bring forth the sun from the shade and cause it to shed forth its burning rays which will serve as a means of chastisement for the sinners and offer healing and delight to the righteous in accordance.

105 For you see Tarnush's son Azazl and his host, they are burned by the sun and the sons of the righteousness are given health from the rays of the sun, even in their abode.

106 For never will A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, Ala's majesty descend on the Earth for you.

107 But rather he has sent you his words by way of his angelic beings that you may find your way home.

108 Rise up to heaven, the heavens are the heavens of the Sustainers.

109 The Earth has been given to the Children of Enosites.

110 This is why you are despised by Haylal. Haylal refused to respect Enosites. In fact he became Enosites arch enemy.

111 Because he despises you so, he made his bound and duty to take you off the path.

112 He wants to make you suffer the humiliation and embarrassment that he suffered being ejected from the heavens.

113 For I will describe unto you the two gates of paradise made of carbuncle, where sixty million angelic beings keep watch.

114 When a righteous person arrives,

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 16:114

#### Tablet 16:140

they clothe him with eight garments of glory, and place two crowns: one of gold, and another of precious stones upon his head.

115 And 8 myrtles into his hands and with the words, go and eat your bread in joy.

116 Lead him to the stream of Kawthar, holy water surrounded by all kinds of fragrance plants, from which flow rivers one, one of oil two, balsam, three, wine, four, water, five, honey and six, milk,

117 Given a gold cup, served by the black-eyed maidens.

118 Over each of the righteous, a canopy is spread according to his merits.

119 A table of precious stones while eternal lights are everywhere.

120 There are 3 compartments: 1. childhood, 2. adolescence, manhood, 3. old age.

121 Going through the same, each during the 3 watchers.

122 The righteous enjoy the pleasures of each. There are myriads of trees, one more fragrant than the other.

123 In their midst the tree of life overshadows the whole of paradise while 7 clouds of glory overhanging it.

124 There are: 7 special compartments for the seven major newsbearers.

125 There are 7 other compartments for the seven classes of righteous.

126 The first class is the martyrs like: Ali, Husayn and Hasan, John the Baptist and the likes of them.

127 The second is for those who died by accident or drowning.

128 The third is for the great masters of law. The mortals, not prophets or

apostles but those who keep the laws, such as the nineteen Imams and the seal of the Imams.

129 The fourth is for those covered by the clouds of glory, the one hundred and forty and four thousand.

130 The fifth is for the patient.

131 The sixth is for the child-like who prove chaste throughout life.

132 The seventh for the poor who admit the suffering attended to the law.

133 In correspondence to the seven hells, I saw pits replete with fiery lines and rivers of fire, and each compartment inhabited by ten of 70 nations of heathens. Presided over by one of the 7 hypocrites, they being doomed to suffer with their heathen nations.

134 Therein, I will tell you how I saw this that you may know to obey A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

135 I was brought to a gate of hell, and I showed human kind hanging by their hair, and this was told that these were those who let their hair grow to adorn themselves for sin.

136 Others I was shown hanging by their eyelids that they had followers, their eyes were lustful.

137 Others were hanging by their noses, and they had perfumed themselves in sin.

138 Others again by their tongue for they were slanderers. Others again by their skin, for they robbed to wear precious clothes.

139 Others, by their genitals, for they committed adultery.

140 Again, others by their feet for they ran in sin, and walked away from the

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 16:140

#### Tablet 16:160

Holy Tabernacle when they heard the call of prayer.

141 Women who had bared their breasts, and not covered their shame before men, her sins were hung by her breasts.

142 Blasphemers were fed on fiery coals such as eating on fast days; they were forced to eat bitter gold.

143 Sinners with mouths had to eat fine sand until their teeth were broken.

144 Men who had abused the needy, who had asked them for assistance were thrown from fire to snow and from snow to fire.

145 Others were driven from hell to hell, like the sheep by the shepherd.

146 The sweat of the inmate of hell is a clay of putrid matter. It's deadly poison, the fluid squeezed, or was wrung or flowing from the inhabitants of hell, or from their sins.

147 They sit under the Zaqqum and infernal tree described in the Qur'aan.

148 It's yielded by the very bottom of hell, growing the heads of Devils as fruits, which will surely fill the bellies of the damned.

149 The flesh and blood of the tormented, yields a thick pus like matter; an ooze of water, blood and matter.

150 It was unfortunate ones who are likewise hung by their eyes, ears, tongues, feet, hands, and having sinned with the corresponding members of their bodies.

151 Whether against the mortals or the ritual laws of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, was greatly affected by the

sight of these horrors, did I weep, falling to the ground, and seeking mercy for my people, knowing that the time of repentance had passed for them to enter paradise.

152 So sad a place, so sad a people, how great they were and will be again.

153 I fell on my face and prayed:

A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High for the power to release my people from this destiny for the terrible torment that would befall them if they did not run to grace.

154 I pleaded, and pleaded, that you be spared.

155 A voice said, my servant there is no respect for the person, nor taking of bribes with me.

156 Whoever performs good deeds will find his place in paradise. Whoever does evil, he will end up in one of the hells.

157 For he said, I am the Rabb, sustainer and I search the heart.

158 I try the ruins to give every mortal according to his ways, according to the fruits of his doing, not merely keeping faith in their heart, but in his practice and their actions.

159 Watching their dress, their manner of eating, for the righteous enter before the food, hungry, and still they leave hungry; knowing the world is not quenched.

160 Then I heard a voice hailing, we are the messengers turning to behold the Arch Angel, Gabriy'El, and under the guidance of an angel called Miyka'El, who first came to behold seventy thrones of gold, and silver, pearls and precious stones, amongst which was the

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 16:160

#### Tablet 16:184

excellent one. All the rest was that of Abraham.

161 Seeing many others behind them, walking garbed in white, having shed the crowns of gold, and the eight robes for the throne, the rest was assigned the virtuous class of saints according to their ranks.

162 There were those who had, amidst affliction, having previously studied the law.

163 The blameless.

164 The patient.

165 The righteous.

166 Consisting of the righteous sons of the unrighteous, the converted.

167 Such was Abraham and the unrighteous sons of the righteous called Israel, who fell apart. Men who were saved by the merits of their fathers.

168 But you, even in this late time have a chance!

169 Then our servant Ahmad called mortals back to see the religion of Abraham; given in El Garun, "the Qur'aan", spoke of the delights of paradise, and the torment of hell in this manner.

170 Hell having 7 compartments of gates, one below the other and each gloomier than the other.

171 The one on the top is for the disobedient amongst the ones of peace.

172 The second for those called Jews, Israelites, Hebrews, and the likes.

173 The third for those called Christians, Seventh Day Adventists, Mormons, Jehovah Witnesses and the likes.

174 The fourth for those called Pagans,

Egyptologists, Numerologists, Occultists and the likes.

175 The fifth for Astrologists, Soothsayers and Magicians and the likes,

176 The sixth for the Idolators and those Muslims who worship a man called Prophet Muhammad, saying they follow his Sunnah, or Clarence 13 X, a defect from the Nation Of Islam, calling himself Anu, or W. F. Muhammad, whose real name was Noble Rofelt Pasha, deputy of the grand council of Arabia, and author of The Nation of Islam's doctrine, a Noble of the Ancient Arabic Order of nobles of the Mystic Shrine of Masonry, and they stone and swear by the Qur'aan, they don't and the likes.

177 The seventh, and this is quite characteristic.

178 Its keeper Malik called the ruler of burning fire.

179 He has the helpers that carry out the punishment, for the sins.

180 For the infidels we have chains and collars of burning fire.

181 He who believes not in A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High and fails to give concern to the poor, or to share his bread, shall feed on the corruptions, on the sores: the inmates of the fire.

182 Who, in their burning thirst, cry out to the inmates of paradise: pour upon us water please, exactly as does the rich one.

183 Paradise with one as his keeper has likewise seven compartments, each one with a different name. All built up of gold silver and precious stones.

184 There are also four rivers:

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 16:185

#### Tablet 16:220

185 First pure water,  
186 Instead of balsam.  
187 The other of milk.  
188 The third of wine,  
189 The fourth of honey.  
190 And to these last were added  
streams of various spices to be mixed  
with water.  
191 Black-eyed maidens, unparalleled  
virginity, were the pattern like unto the  
wives of the faithful.  
192 Beautiful youth who served the  
faithful from sitting under shady trees.  
193 Angelic Beings of reclining on their  
costly couches in paradise.  
194 Between hell and paradise, there is  
a veil and on the veil there are seats for  
those who while worshipping A'lyun  
A'lyun El, The Most High had not done  
good works efficiently, or deeds to out  
balance their evil deeds to the so-called  
intermediates.  
195 They look at the inmates of  
paradise with envy and seeing the  
inmates of hell pray that they  
themselves may be spared of the same  
pain.  
196 But at last, by divine grace, they  
will be admitted to paradise. By merely  
saying: nothing would exist if A'lyun  
A'lyun El, The Most High didn't create  
it at the intercession for the newsbearer  
to release them, and after having bathed  
in streams of Salim, they will be  
admitted to paradise.  
197 The 7 subdivided into 11.  
198 There are eleven classes of sin as  
pointed out.  
199 They are scandalmongers.  
200 Liars,

201 Unrighteous judges,  
202 The proud,  
203 The Insolent,  
204 The Hypocrite,  
205 The False Witness,  
206 The Unchaste,  
207 The Misers,  
208 The Slanders,  
209 The Users,  
210 The Fraudulent,  
211 And most of all those who neglect  
their prayer, or disturb those in public  
worship.  
212 While the twelfth class comprise  
the good and the righteous.  
213 At the sound of succession of  
trumpets blasted by the Angel 'Israfiyl  
or Sarfiyl.  
214 A great monster called the spy, will  
then come out of the Earth.  
215 It will mark the forehead of the  
faithful with the stamp of Moses, as the  
white sign of life.  
216 The noses of the evil doers.  
217 With the signet ring of Solomon  
sign of the Jinn as the red sign for  
perdition, such as the mention of the  
beast who has the mark, 666 on the head  
of the unrighteous, and the mark by  
way of prostration on the head of the  
righteous, gowned in white robes.  
218 All will be summoned to the  
temple, hill of Qodesh being the highest  
spot on the planet Earth. For the  
144,000 have ascended to the fourth  
heaven.  
219 Then the judgment will take place  
on a narrow bridge called the path from  
hell to paradise.  
220 There shall no intercession avail,

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

#### Tablet 16:220

except your faith and your deeds,  
according to the law,

221 The truth from Muhammad to  
Kadmon while you were all in this  
Earth.

222 The deeds of Enosites shall be  
weighed in a scale, as a scripture  
containing the records of the faithful.  
Kept in the 7 heavens, and it is extracted  
each shadow hour while the mortal lays  
to rest, and each day turning right to  
greet the angelic being to his left, were  
his books were ever present.

223 Those of the sinners kept in the  
lower part of hell will be read. The  
former to be held in the right hand of  
the faithful, the latter placed in the left  
hand of the sinner and tied on their  
necks.

224 Then shall paradise and hell be  
brought down. The faithful be  
welcomed by A'lyun A'lyun El, The  
Most High, and his angelic beings with  
the greeting,

225 While the unbelievers will be  
ushered into the wretched abode of  
hell, there to dwell eternally.

226 All mortals having 2 accompanying  
Angels through life, the one to his right,  
recording his good deeds; the other to  
his left, his evil doings.

227 When he departs from this world,  
the virtuous will see all his good deeds  
before him in the shape of beautiful  
mortals, to fill him with horror and  
dismay. This view will bring him great  
pain.

228 For you will be judged not for  
your sins, but by your sins.

229 Concerning our servant Ahmad

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 16:238

and giving him the Qur'aan he  
questioned it.

230 Over, it, we have placed 19, that no  
man, nor image of the devil can calculate  
its error. For they will find no fault  
therein in its pristine state, but once the  
hands of man and the minds of mortals,  
and emotions of human beings have  
touched El Garun, it will be  
transformed into the Koran. A book of  
much contradiction, and doubt for this  
is indeed a scripture. There's no doubt  
for those who seek guidance in it's pure  
state, now in the hands of Mortals.

231 It is an actual ascension, from the  
soul to the heaven did we call Ahmad  
before our faces to show him the  
journey of man? He described his  
journey through the seven heavens  
under the guidance of the Anunnagi  
Gabriy'El. And through Jahannam, as  
he showed Malik the keeper of the first  
heaven.

232 He saw Kadmon as Adam, who in  
his survey of the ascendants knows the  
righteous, and blamed the evil doer. In  
the second, he saw Tammuz as Isa.

233 In the third he saw  
Zaphenath-Faaneah as Yusuf.

234 In the fourth, Adafa, as Idriys.

235 In the fifth, Aaron as Haruwn.

236 In the sixth, Thutmose I as Muwsa,

237 In the seventh, he saw Abram as  
Ibrahiym.

238 For we did take him by shadow  
hour from our navel to our heart. For  
we took him from Makkah to Jerusalem  
to the remote place where shall be Aqsa.  
We pulled him into the spirit, and we  
made him like unto one of us that he



## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 16:238

#### Tablet 16:257

may see and show you. For we did send him a special coach from the heavens Buraaq, full of lights, and the size of the best horses, harmless as the mule.

239 But in all your fears of hell and Khannaas, don't allow yourself to fear the devil more than you fear A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High through love.

240 Be ever watchful of his demons, for he has helpers in many forms, constantly opening doors that you may walk into hell.

241 Fear not for you all have fallen into a death like sleep, but, he, who's carried into the heavens by the Anunnagi, he goes from strength, and then show him far beneath deep valleys full of fierce demons having four fires at different places.

242 One to burn the lovers of false hood.

243 The other, the followers, the other brings us to the devil and the other of his servants.

244 He who follows him will be scorched by the demons as he passes by, but he was likened to he who passed on his way to heaven to be gowned in comfort.

245 Behold a deep and broad valley.

246 One half filled with the roaring flame, and other half of the storm, hail and snow.

247 Between which the unfortunate was tossed. To and fro as globs of fire mixed with terrible wearing yet this was only purgatory.

248 The real hell far below was far more horrible with the darts of fire in

the very nearness, which scorched him deeper, and deeper in his soul.

249 Who has pain in his greatest form was pleasure.

250 Where suffering was welcomed, and where loneliness was never known. Where comfort was a long thing forgotten.

251 Then you will seek to prostrate, but you will find no helper.

252 I beheld on the other side behind, a great similitude of a wall of numerous people in shining garments enjoying the delight of the pure light, brighter than the sun and the moon and fragrance of flowers.

253 Looking through a crystal-like wall, you see the one hundred and forty and four thousand marching onto paradise.

254 I weeped for those gowned in ignorance, beardless though they be Muslims, Christians, Jews, and the likes of Zoroastrians, Buddhists, or whatever.

255 Be a servant of ANU, The Most High.

256 The Christians, in their vain pleas for intercession exalt Zeus as Yashua, but this noble newsbearer and servant also never claimed to be A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, nor to be his only son. Only a servant and an apostle. The Jews do it with the apostle Ezra: Servant of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High was he, that's all.

257 Walking downward towards hell, shadow over their faces, with their beads in their left hand. But looking up, these, lit with the brightness of the realm resuming, and the sound of the angelic

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 16:257

beings, the real paradise. This I knew was for my people. The real purgators: The mothers who refuse to nurture, fathers who refuse to learn to teach their sons.

258 Husbands and wives who refuse to sacrifice for each other's comfort, we'll see hanging by their feet. Faithless women by their hair, severe punishment was triumphed upon. Mothers guilty of incest, other persons guilty of suicide, slander, false testimony, and theft.

259 From the borders of hell were these spirits tested in the shape of dogs, like lions spit fire out of their mouths to prevent escape-guarding the door of hell.

260 And over the fiery river, iron bridge was span red hot. Welcoming the weary souls to cross, but fear of the burning bridge they stayed in hell and moaned and groaned, and gritted and grind and cried, and asked why?

261 Yet cruel demons led the souls after they had passed the test of purification to the very pleasure fragmented, planned, and just tortured, tortured, and tortured.

262 Few souls escaped by the joy, for in their heart was found truth. Calling the name of A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High, and acknowledging his servant Ahmad.

263 First circling the moon in Mars, the Sun, Jupiter, Venus spinning on Saturn, met by Cherubeems, surrounded the throne of glory in the sixth heaven.

264 The arch angelic beings, and the patriarchs, and all the great news bearers and apostles and the virgins, and all the righteous, and the unborn children, and

#### Tablet 17:13

those who died before puberty.

265 You can hear the ANUNNAGI, singing the songs. And there were smiles of joy in everyone's faces, for they knew they were in the presence of the ultimate A'lyun A'lyun El, The Most High.

266 All of this is received and passed on in symbolism for those who need to see the future through fear.

#### Tablet Seventeen

##### *The Judgment*

(19 x 2 = 38)

Lo! The day will soon come when you all will look at the sun.

2 Men, women, and children will all cry.

3 Fear and regret, sorrow and tears.

4 They'll plead to the purified ones for not lending an ear.

5 There will be floods of blood from the weak that fell.

6 That become a part of the path for the wicked on their way to hell.

7 Some will try effortlessly to run to the colorless man.

8 They'll ask?

9 What happened to the idol deities, it's heavens in that fairy land?

10 O how could I have been so fooled, to have faith in all you have said,

11 About a new heaven in the skies with Jesus once we're dead?

12 Yes, you were fooled, you wanted to be free, and you turned away from the truth to be like me.

13 It was written before your face, and handed down to you in the scriptures for you to read.

## CHAPTER SIX

### BEHAYMAW

### THE HUMAN BEAST

#### Tablet 17:14

14 But you preferred dealing with me,  
and satisfying your greed.

15 Now that the day has come and the  
great star will fall to the Earth like the  
dropping of the sun.

16 Gusting smokes, to blacken the skies  
forwarded by earthquakes, hurricanes,  
and political dominion cries.

17 In the midst under the number 666,  
did I rise. One foot in the north, the  
other in the west causing confusion and  
strife in the middle east, doing my best.

18 The prostrator mark was deep in his  
head: The stamp mailing his soul to  
paradise once he's dead.

19 But of you people, you did accept  
me, for wealth, and money you never  
did get.

20 I, Azazl and my host, will pay for  
all the harm we have done. But we will  
get our satisfaction looking at the  
concealers of the truth and know we  
have won.

21 Cup of heaven not even one-quarter  
filled, mostly with the martyrs of  
righteousness whom you did kill.

22 Cup of sinners over-run, your next  
abode you'll have no fun.

23 For today is the day when we all  
will notice the sun.

24 Men, women, and children will all  
cry.

25 An odd-looking thing will appear in  
the sky. The rapture, O yes it has come  
with only enough seats for the righteous  
ones.

26 Enqi, Izraa'El, the Anunnagi of  
Death will appear.

#### Tablet 17:38

27 Having the book of eternal life  
present there.

28 He will call the names, and the  
Ansaars will say: Here!

29 He will say come and enter this  
ship.

30 For you the righteous have earned  
this trip.

31 Pausing time and moment,  
reflecting on the past.

32 A screen will appear like a crystal of  
glass.

33 The eyes will raise to behold, its  
light, flashing from the day one to this  
very special night.

34 When all of these things have come  
to pass, and all the righteous will be  
given a golden glass. Waters of the rivers  
of Kawthar, and gowned in white silk.

35 Honey of heaven, sweetened  
paradise milk. Bathed in the waters of  
the rivers of Shafu'ane.

36 Couches laid lying down beside  
green pastures.

37 The presence of black eyed maidens  
there for the asking.

38 When all the names on the list have  
been read, the big crystal ship will roar,  
and this material Earth will have fled,  
from its rear will be 6 great balls of fire,  
to plunge the Earth and end all wicked  
desire. Screaming and running to and  
fro, for suffering awaits those who took  
not the time to know.

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be**

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### *Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El Kuluwm, The All*

##### *Tablet One The Living Soul (19 x 19 = 361)*

Lo! ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Supreme, The Most High, The Highest of the Anunnagi, who is praised, The father of Enqi and Mother Ninti.

2 It was he who made the makers, and taught them all, who created the creators, and it was he who fashioned the fashioners,

3 He is the one who is the originator of the originators,

4 The Builder of the built things, before the first, and after the last.

5 Once you are out of love and compassion for yourself. Then, and only then, can you overstand the physical world in which you reside,

6 And which you perceive through what you think to be your 5 senses.

7 But in reality when you did lay in the laboratory of Shimiti,

8 And time had gone by, there was your Barathary Gland, removed from you.

9 This maimed you and cut you off from random access to the divine.

10 Originally you had what was called Neter Ta-Ten,

11 The 7 senses that could activate 7 higher senses.

12 You could ascend even higher until you ascend back into divinity, but you are still trapped by one sense: touch,

13 Which is multiplied by deception to 5.

14 For to see, light touch nerve centers, to smell, particles touch nerve centers,

15 To hear, sound waves touch nerve

centers,

16 And to feel you reach and touch things,

17 Which activate your nerve centers.

18 They multiply this one sense, the sense to really know, to see,

19 Hear, taste, smell, and feel.

20 The removal of the Barathary Gland removed the 4 higher senses which were:

21 Telepathy,

22 Psychometry,

23 Clairvoyance,

24 And intuition;

25 The senses are necessary for your random access throughout the boundless universe,

26 And they have trapped you in a state of cause and effect,

27 To and fro, up and down, good and bad, in this world of cause and effect, the world of light.

28 You were made human, given the lesser knowledge which controls you.

29 When things are being thoroughly investigated, the knowledge becomes complete.

30 Their knowledge being complete, has made their thoughts sincere.

31 Their hearts being rectified, and their self is then cultivated.

32 With their self being cultivated, their families were regulated.

33 Their states were rightly governed,

34 The whole kingdom was made tranquil and happy.

35 It is necessary for you to overstand the spiritual realm, and the world of darkness.

36 In which you would be using all your 7 senses.

37 Thereby rendering you an

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 1:37

#### Tablet 1:79

ALUHUM;

38 Then even higher on to your 9 senses,

39 Rendering you an etheric being,

40 Which is the true world of causes.

41 The things of the world and its inhabitants are subject to change.

42 There are combinations of elements that existed before,

43 And all living creatures are what their past actions made them;

44 For the law of cause and effect is uniform and without exception.

45 The 7 descending planes being:

46 Khnum, The Potter, The Ab, Heart of ANU, El Elohim, The Source,

47 Who is A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, of the abode called Laahuwt.

48 From which the name El Elohim, which is the appointed by EL KULUWM, THE ALL, from which all originated.

49 The source of the divine reality, the spark of life.

50 Life is the time you spend in your Khat-body on Earth, or on other planets.

51 From the moment of conception between the sperm and the ovum, there is life and light,

52 Divine or otherwise prior to fertilization,

53 There was a 3 month preparation inside of the female and the male in darkness.

54 This is actually the first 3 months of life of the Humim being.

55 Once the egg is fertilized by the male sperm,

56 The child is already in the 4th month of life.

57 So a woman really carries a child for 12 months,

58 And not the 9 months as you have been falsely led to believe.

59 The source of divine truth: the guardians or Anunnagi.

60 The Source Of The Mental Plane,

61 Plane of Akh - spirit

62 And Ba - soul where thoughts are formed.

63 The source of the spiritual plane,

64 Where the emotions are manifested.

65 The source of the plane of force:

66 Where the forces between voluntary and involuntary actions, which life substance is manifested.

67 The source of the material plane:

68 The governor of carnal desire, material, not spiritual like where ANU, El Elohim, who is also A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

69 To rule over the heavens, and the planet Earth,

70 Who is called Yahaw or Jehav by the Mitsraimites or those of Kham, Kemet "Egypt".

71 This became Yahweh from Yah = "agreeable" and Weh = "disagreeable."

72 He is being called the light of the heavens, and the Earth by those who worship the Sun.

73 This was placed in the heart of El Elohim, the Source, who is called ANU,

74 The Plane Of Force is a plane about which the human mind cannot conceive the knowledge concerning it,

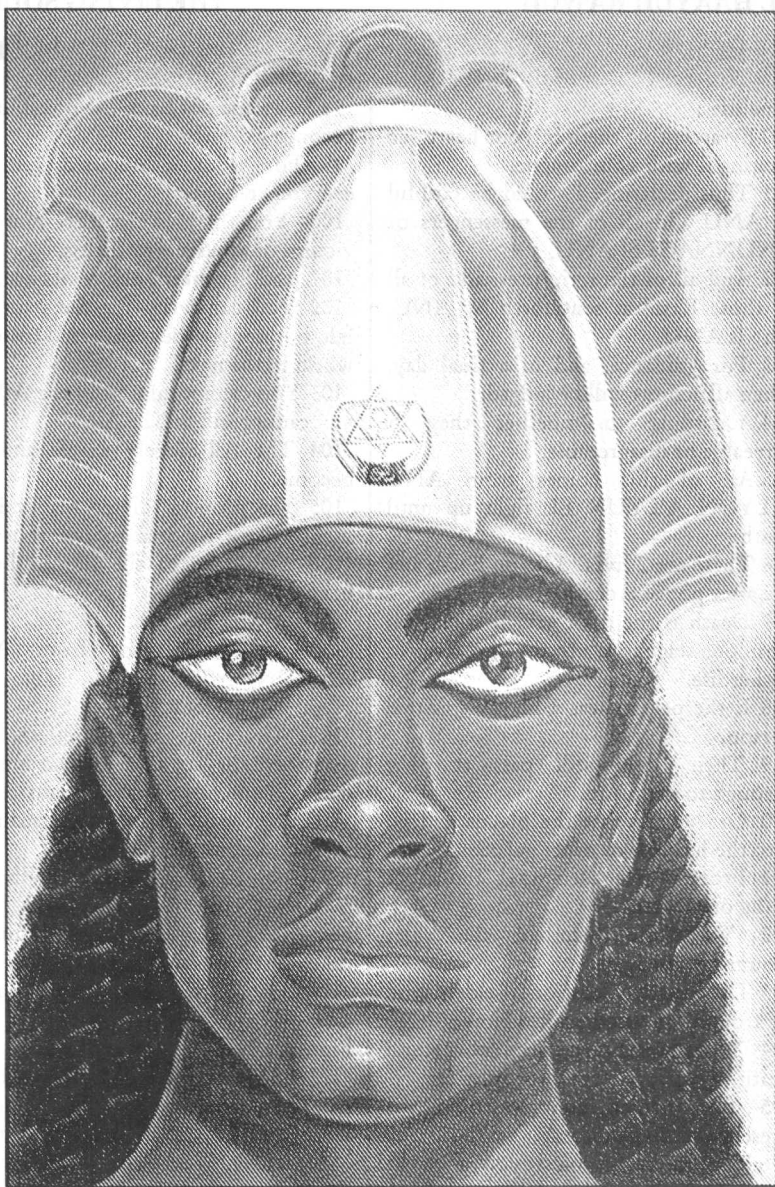
75 For he, El Elohim, is the All Knowing, and the All Wise,

76 The Supreme Being.

77 He is El Elohim, and you should have no other El Elohim with him.

78 Say in your heart: I have faith by way of ANU, as he is;

79 By using all of his names and acknowledging all of his special



**Figure 202**  
**The Deity Khnum**



## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 1:79

#### Tablet 1:116

qualities;  
80 By accepting them in your heart and reciting it with your tongue,  
81 Thus declaring: I would be faithful to ANU and all of the messengers or ANUNNAGI of ANU,  
82 And all of the scriptures, and of all of those Rasulaat sent forth by ANU, who is ANU.  
83 For guidance, and in a final day, when all actions will be judged,  
84 According to whether they be agreeable or disagreeable.  
85 All of this comes from ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL right up until death.  
86 There are 2 lives. Life on Earth and life after physical death.  
87 Death is the door which takes you from one stage in life to the next stage of higher life.  
88 If the person was a highly spiritual person,  
89 Their soul will pass at once through to the planes.  
90 Or even bypass the planes and go into the heavens or other galaxies,  
91 From where their soul and ether being originated,  
92 With the help of the elder Anunnagi, the Igigi,  
93 The heavenly host or 24 elders who sit around the throne called Shuyukh,  
94 You should not weep at natural death,  
95 But rejoice and welcome the presence of the Aluhum.  
96 The Anunnagi bless you with old age, which allows the physical body to rest from the harmful activities that we indulge in every day.  
97 Old age prepares humans for their inevitable judgment.

98 So escape not from the possibility of becoming elderly.  
99 For it is a honored gift that everyone receives.  
100 You may weep for murdered victims or accidents or illness,  
101 And life cut off before old age.  
102 You can weep for the pain they felt, but not for the transferred from this world to the next.  
103 You cannot take from the All, and you cannot add to The All,  
104 The All merely shares and you become.  
105 The plane of divine reality is the mental spark, the true essence of being.  
106 The light of the life in human beings,  
107 A divine spark;  
108 Reflected spark from ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High, The Highest,  
109 Manifesting itself as effect. Light disturbed the supreme balancement of darkness and he created individualism,  
110 Or a focal point, which manifests there, as opposed to here.  
111 This spark is in each individual, making them a supreme being onto beings, known as Anunnagi, Aluhumaat, then onto Humim beings.  
112 Onto human being, onto human, onto men, onto mammal, onto beast-like man, beast, onto demon.  
113 As ether being rulers of the agreeable Anunnagi, Sarufaat, who can incarnate on behalf of human beings.  
114 The disagreeable Anunnagi Garubaat, can incarnate on behalf of man and the man-beast;  
115 Having both male and female gender.  
116 For in the spirit, Kadmon, son of

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 1:116

Atum and his wife Lillith,  
117 And Nekaybaw, daughter of Ptah,  
and his wife Anath, are one being,  
118 Thus, you, Kadmon, are  
Nekaybaw;  
119 And you Nekaybaw are Kadmon,  
120 He is also called Adam.  
121 It is on this plane where the mental  
spark is formed,  
122 The shell of the spiritual body of  
Kadmon, who is the ruler of Naaswt,  
the abode of the Enosites.  
123 A spark of divine consciousness,  
124 Leading to the development of the  
human soul;  
125 Being in the likeness of the  
Anunnagi and ANU, El Elohim, The Most  
Glorified And Exalted's light as a child  
of the Aluhum.  
126 This spark of consciousness.  
127 This mental spark that radiates a  
part of itself to the planes below it.  
128 It projects down to the spiritual  
plane and forms what you call "the  
soul."  
129 It is the light of ANU, El Elohim,  
Most Glorified And Exalted becoming  
life.  
130 The spiritual body or ethereal you  
is the shell of the soul.  
131 The spiritual body will be visible as  
ethereal form to those close to the  
deceased.  
132 This is the spirit together with the  
two and a half of soul,  
133 And the breath of life, it's the last  
thing to leave the body, following the  
soul.  
134 The spirit then becomes drowsy and  
sinks into the preliminary sleep of the  
spiritual plane.  
135 The spiritual body houses the soul  
of the spiritual etheric plane.

#### Tablet 1:148

136 When the breath of life ceases to  
exist in human beings,  
137 The ethereal cord and the spiritual  
body is cut,  
138 This allows the person to live an  
extended, and independent ethereal life.  
139 Much like when a baby is born,  
140 The umbilical cord is cut from the  
mother, which he/she once depended  
upon.  
141 The baby comes out and begins a  
whole new life.  
142 The soul is greater than life because  
when life is no more, the soul remains  
forever, in that which the being has  
done that has affected others, his soul is  
his essence, and he's remembered time.  
143 The soul is greater, it gives you  
your will to live or die in the physical,  
thus the physical life of the soul is 1000  
years in this realm, and the spiritual life  
of the soul, as the spirit is the shell of the  
soul is 43,800 years, but the existence of  
the soul in the minds of those affected is  
eternity.  
144 When a person dies, the soul and  
the breath of life, is the last thing to  
leave the physical body.  
145 Then being the human should live  
to 120 earth years, and 1000 as nature,  
and a part of nature, on the plane of  
force, which is the breath of life. His  
existence goes on to complete the cycle  
of existence, until, he or she is  
remembered no more. ANU is  
remembered, Humbaba is forgotten.  
146 This soul is attracted by bacteria,  
and a form is shaped around it,  
147 Which is a body, that is formed by  
the hand of the Anunnagi, The Most  
Glorified And Exalted ones, the  
benevolent ones,  
148 On the arms of Enqi, Izraa'El, the



**Figure 203**  
**The Umbilical Cord Connecting The Child To The Mother Is**  
**Likened Unto The Etheric Cord**

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 1:148

Angelic Being of Death, son of ANU and Id.

149 Built on the atoms of the physical plane,

150 It manifests as a mortal:

151 Body and spirit,

152 Giving birth to a living soul.

153 The body, the spirit,

154 The living soul is the successor of the earthly plane,

155 A son of the Anunnagi, Kadmon.

156 You were born of the will of ANU, El Eloh:

157 A Living Soul.

158 The mental sparks all connected through the spiritual umbilical cord,

159 The etheric cord.

#### *The Planes*

160 The plane of divine truth,

161 Is of Spiritual perfection and attainment,

162 A plane exempt from all carnal desires,

163 Supreme spiritual bliss,

164 It is the level of consciousness.

165 Which is of the daily expression of those you call the ranks of angelic beings:

166 Kohane Zodoq priests, the 23 elders:

167 Akatra'El, Anafi'El, Azbuga, Baariyu'El, Kimu'El, Khayyi'El, Galgali'El, Hani'El,

168 Yufi'El, Yuhu'El, Matatrun, Ragu'El, Qaddisin, Raduari'El,

169 Razu'El, Rikbi'El, Mahayyai, Shamu'El, Yaanan, Suri'El, Yafafiah, Zagzagul, Sandalfun.

170 The 24th seat is open to all the newbearers.

171 And the 25th is the one of the 24

#### Tablet 1:185

who takes the seat of overseer,

172 As the 19th becomes the 25th in the renewal of history, as Yaanuwn becomes Melchizodoq, which takes place every equinox. when Yanaan personified in the year 1970 a.d., into Issa Al Haady Al Mahdi, called then, Imaam Issa, and he descended on the planet Earth, he took the place of the 25th seat, and another ANUNNAGI was placed in the 19th seat.

173 A nearness to the heart of ANU, El Eloh, Most Glorified And Exalted.

174 It is the school of the Anunnagi of the green light from where they have the ability to personify as 12x12,

175 And it is here that one is translated from a mental state into that divine state.

176 The mental plane is the plane of the chosen.

177 Rejoice at the glad tidings!

178 The Chosen One, our master, has found the root of all evil, disagreeableness:

179 He has shown us the way of salvation, Nuwaubu.

180 The Chosen One dispels the illusions of our mind, and he breaks the spell of Kingu;

181 And redeems us from the fears of death.

182 The Chosen One, our master, brings comfort to the weary and sorrow-laden;

183 He restores peace to those who are broken down under the burden of this life.

184 He gives courage to the weak when they are at times end, and they are ready to give up self-reliance,

185 And they hope the Chosen One has proclaimed the truth, Nuwaubu.



Diagram 93  
 The Seven Planes

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 1:185

186 Let the truth of the Chosen One dwell in your hearts.

187 Extinguish in yourselves every desire that antagonizes the Chosen One,

188 And in the perfection of your spiritual growth you will become like unto him.

189 Those of you here which cannot or will not develop into the Chosen One must perish,

190 For it is the source of your error; it is the cause of your misery.

191 It is those of you who, through flashes of intuitive illumination, from a higher source,

192 Have the ability to perceive that which the ordinary human perceives not.

193 The chosen is that one who finds his normal consciousness level.

194 Expressing a bright light from within the inner sun at the seat of the solar plexus.

195 This plane is the midway plane between the Human Being and the Supreme Being where all those of The Ancient and Mystic Order of Melchizedek spiritually meet. Where they adorn their crimson to black crown, and you listen to hear the tassel bell of happiness sound, where their heart is wrapped with The Noble Sash. A token of authority, dignity, power, honor and reward, worn as a symbol of glory and remembrance of their great path. As they raise in height from degree to degree, 720° is what they will be. 360° master the physical and all 360° opens the way to the spiritual hall, 27, nine to the ninth power of nine. At this point you become "Master" over space and time, knowing no depth, and no height, and you are raised from the darkness of

#### Tablet 1:211

ignorance to the intellectual light; which endures all temptations when he is tried. A crown that is his own. The jacket with the wings of an angel is worn.

196 Thus, you have your inner pyramid. Pyra means "the fire," mid means "the center."

197 The nose on the face inhales the oxygen, that ignites the sun in the middle of your chest, where the lotus breastplate rests.

198 And the son of the Anunnagi, Most Glorified And Exalted Ones;

199 Malakuwt, which is ruled by Malachi Zodoq.

200 Plane of divine love,

201 A compassion not yet comprehended by human beings, but it will be,

202 Of which Earthly love is only a reflection.

203 A compassion that realizes not only the self,

204 But expresses a compassion which can encompass all.

#### *The True Lights*

205 The skin of the soul is the force field of mental substance manifested as the you or Akh or Nafus, spirit.

206 In the lower part of the mental force field,

207 The spirit forms the Khat, physical body as a lower aspect of itself,

208 And it builds the home of the Ba, Rawuh, living soul.

209 The physical form, then, is built around the lower aspect of the spiritual form,

210 The Ba, Rawuh "soul",

211 And the spiritual life determines the form of the body.



## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 1:212

212 The light of the soul as it perspires through the spiritual skin,

213 This is called "the true light;" a result from the light or sun that burns within your solar plexus;

214 It is the dictionary of your emotions.

215 The mental plane is the plane where spirit or soul are outgrown; or thoughts take form.

#### *The Sub-Planes*

216 Each plane is broken up into 7 sub-planes,

217 Which are broken up into 7 sub-planes,

218 Down to the 7th degree of 7.

219 The 4th sub-plane of the spiritual plane, is a battleground for the mind of human beings;

220 This is where an external and internal struggle goes on between his higher and lower mind,

221 And emotions are formed vibrating on their own selfish frequency.

#### *Mental Intuition*

222 Three sub-planes are the realms of your subconsciousness,

223 And the upper three sub-planes are the realms of your mental intuition,

224 Or the superconsciousness, of Kadmon, son of Atum.

225 It, your superconsciousness,

226 Is from where your soul descends into spirit and forms the body.

227 In the middle chamber,

228 The first,

229 The world,

230 The last.

231 Remember the various levels of the

#### Tablet 1:251

mind,

232 The walking conscious mind,

233 As it works through your everyday awareness,

234 And it is clothed in the matter of the physical plane.

235 The subconscious mind, operates through the sympathetic nervous system, which is the system of cells, tissues, and organs that regulates the body's responses to internal and external stimuli. In vertebrates, it consists of the brain, spinal cord, nerves, ganglia, and different parts of the receptor and effector organs.

236 The subconscious mind as it operates your faculties of intuition;

237 And the wisdom of the mind as it operates through you,

238 As yet, undeveloped qualities of divinity;

239 Are found at the end of the true seeker's path.

240 The plane of force is a plane largely composed of energy forces.

241 And etheric Ka, duplicates of the physical plane's objects.

242 The plane of force is not subject to the law of gravitation as you overstand it.

243 The plane of force is dominated by the law of attraction.

244 Upon the plane of force there is neither distance nor time.

245 There is no heat or cold,

246 Summer or winter,

247 Day or shadow hour.

248 It is a plane of aspiring desires, as well as carnal.

249 The physical plane consists of dense chemical regions of:

250 Solids,

251 Liquids,

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 1:252

252 And gases.  
253 And the etheric region consisting of the 4 higher physical ethers:  
254 Ultra-gaseous matter,  
255 Life force ether,  
256 Light ether,  
257 And mental ether.  
258 The attribute of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High, The Highest,  
259 Formed on the higher planes,  
260 Stepped down to become your intuition, the intuition of a human being.  
261 And the intuition of human beings stepped down into his conscious,  
262 And became his character,  
263 His living soul.

#### *The Ultra Gaseous Matter, Ether*

264 The ultra gaseous matter, ether,  
265 Is the most dense,  
266 And the lowest of all the 4 ethers of the physical plane.  
267 The ultra gaseous matter, ether,  
268 Is the channel for all the physical forces with which you are familiar with, like:  
269 Heat,  
270 Sound,  
271 Light,  
272 Motion,  
273 Ultra-violet rays,  
274 Cosmic rays.  
275 This ether sub-plane of the physical,  
276 Manifests aspects which operate in human beings under the direction of his conscious mind.  
277 Within the physical form,  
278 The ultra gaseous matter, known as ether is operating, under the law of

#### Tablet 1:297

attraction,  
279 And it draws the physical form,  
280 From the needed elements in surrounding space,  
281 And it makes them absorb to be utilized in the physical form.  
282 The ultra gaseous matter, ether,  
283 Under the law of repulsion,  
284 EXPELS from the physical form,  
285 All the materials that are no longer useful to its maintenance,  
286 This is all accomplished under the direction of the sub-conscious mind.

#### *The Life Force Ether*

287 The life force ether,  
288 Is the source of vitality and life for all forms of the mental plane, and the mental plane is interwoven into the spiritual plane, which is interwoven into the plane of force, which is interwoven like helix into the physical.  
289 It is a manifestation of your reproductive organs, Kadmon and Nekaybaw,  
290 And all your seed after you.  
291 It operates in the female part of you, Kadmon,  
292 And in all her functions of reproduction,  
293 And from the moment of conception of Nekaybaw from you.  
294 You became man and woman,  
295 And a reflection of man; which is your real self symbol of "The Two Ball Cane" simply Tubal Cain son of Zillah meaning "in the shadow." Out of the shadows of ignorance, do we build with bronze and iron.  
296 The life force ether attracts from the elements around her,  
297 That which enables the growth of

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 1:297

the new body in her being,  
298 Not out as you did her Kadmon.  
299 She will be mother of all living,  
Nekaybaw.

300 The life force ether also manifests  
activity in producing semen in the male,  
Kadmon.

301 The spark of life,

302 Be it male or female it comes from  
your likeness to the Anunnagi Most  
Glorified And Exalted ones, the  
benevolent ones.

#### *The Light Ether*

303 The light ether is the tunnel from  
which light from the plane of force  
penetrates,

304 Spreads, and intermingles within  
the physical plane.

305 The light blinds human beings'  
emotional nature.

306 Which is to the emotional center in  
his physical form, which is located in  
the solar plexus.

307 The solar plexus is 6 1/2 - 7" inches  
above the navel, or umbilical seat as the  
crimson crown stands 6 1/2 - 7 inches  
high.

308 The emotional center superimposes  
the solar plexus area.

309 The lobe of the light ether is  
always in perpetual motion.

#### *The Mental Ether*

310 The mental ether forms the bridge  
between the brain structure of the  
physical form,

311 And the mental body of the  
physical individual.

312 This mental ether is distributed  
through the brain centers,

313 And throughout the cerebrospinal  
nervous system,

314 Which produces mental waves  
throughout the atmosphere.

315 It is by these mental waves that  
your thought processes function,

316 And it is because of this mental  
ether, that thought forms are seen.

317 The true light, reflecting your  
every thought.

318 The mental ether is the channel for  
the transmission of thoughts,

319 From one individual to another,

320 A form called telepathy,  
"Tell-A-Ptahite."

321 Which will become increasingly  
responsive in these last days.

322 In the physical form, the heart is  
the great center station of life's activity.

323 When the heart fails to pulsate, the  
body is dead.

324 The blood stream carries life  
throughout the channels of the body.

325 Being sent there not alone,

326 But by the pumping action of the  
heart;

327 And also by the law of magnetic  
attraction.

#### *The Physical Form*

328 The physical form gives off  
energy from itself,

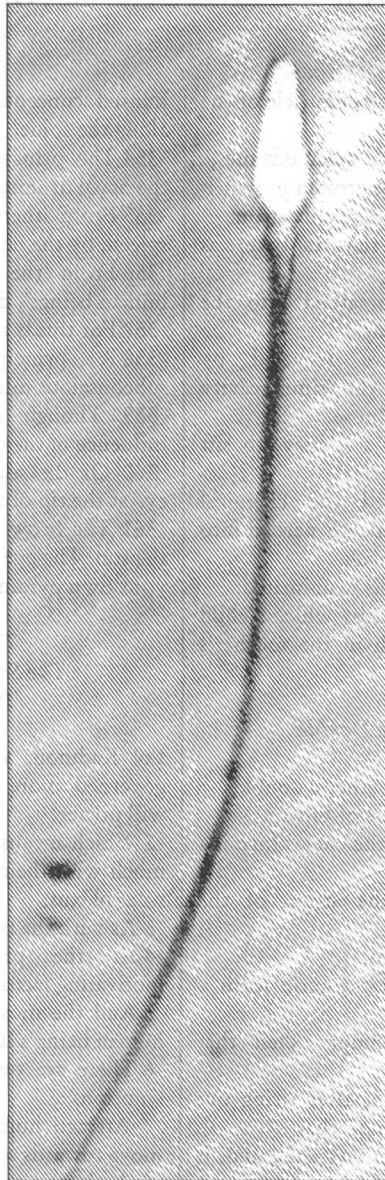
329 As well as attracts energies into  
itself.

330 From the marrow of the bones  
which flow the ultra gaseous matter,  
ether.

331 It registers as a pale silvery mist  
throughout the physical form,

332 With its concentrated points of  
activity, around all the vital organs.

333 Its principal seat of activity is at the



**Diagram 94**  
**The Male Sperm**

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 1:333

#### Tablet 2:10

highest point, of the right auricle of the heart.

334 The physical body, when one dies,  
335 Recycles from the ground in which it is planted, and it becomes life again.

336 It penetrates into the atmosphere as films, or dust particles,

337 And they are breathed into the nostrils of Human Beings,

338 Where they are recycled by triggering nerves in the sinus cavity beneath the pyramid, "nose."

339 That works like a kidney, to sift out the unneeded particles,

340 And that related the chemical composure of that, which is needed into the mother's blood stream.

341 The human flesh is re-animated.

342 This is the process by which a child is given form or flesh in the mother's womb.

#### *The Etheric Double*

343 Then there is the etheric double.

344 During the process of birth,

345 The atoms of the new forming physical form,

346 Stick fast to the atoms of the etheric form.

347 The physical form,

348 Without the vital etheric form interpenetrating it,

349 It is only an empty shell that possesses no vital life.

350 The etheric form, after rising out of the physical form at death,

351 Is also only an empty shell and, it disintegrates.

352 It requires the two of them to express life.

353 The etheric body is an interlacing network of etheric wires, that are

knitted concentratedly at all the seats along the spine.

354 The principal point of contact is the navel or umbilical seat of light.

355 From there it extends into the spleen, by the nerve ganglia.

356 From the umbilical seat of all human beings', desires arise,

357 For this is an emotional center.

358 A principal station of the subconscious mind in human beings.

359 Though it operates under the influence of the pituitary gland,

360 Or the seat of light, of the third eye at the tip of the nasal pyramid,

361 The brow seat of Horus or Heru, the sun. The eye is at the corner stone of your own pyramid.

#### *Tablet Two*

#### *The Seed Of Kadmon*

(19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! Kadmon, your seed's life will be governed more by emotions, than by will power,

2 Which means that they will think as much with their abdominal brain in the solar plexus,

3 As with the brain in their head.

4 At the present, desire is the motivating factor,

5 And the most powerful force in the human being's life.

6 There are two desires at the root of emotion.

7 Attract: human desire to possess or move towards something,

8 And retreat: human desire to escape something.

9 The spiritual aura extends beyond the outside of the physical form.

10 Since the emotions of Human

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 2:11

Beings presently rule their life,  
11 Their spiritual form is entering the height of its development.

12 Their spiritual sense organs are starting to speed up,

13 Which means that they are beginning to function on the spiritual.

14 During the hours when their physical consciousness is asleep,

15 With their spiritual sight, their hearing and awareness awakens the dormant spiritual self. This can be preempted by sleep paralysis, to simulate experiences that did not actually happen.

16 This spiritual form contains counterparts of your physical and sense organs.

17 The spiritual form has eyes, nose and mouth,

18 But its organs are not used in the same way as they are on the physical plane.

19 You see through the eyes on the physical plane, and on the spiritual planes, the perception is different.

#### *Tablet Three The Spiritual Form (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! But on the spiritual plane one sees and perceives through the entire physical form, with the eyes, serving only as focal points.

2 Human beings on the spiritual plane far surpass the ranges on which the physical beings are capable.

3 The matter "energy" of which the spiritual form is composed, is constantly in rapid motion.

4 So the sense of seeing,

5 Hearing or tasting,

6 Smelling and feeling are not stabilized through any particular nerve channel.

7 The spiritual form also contains a conscious,

8 Which is a counterpart of the physical brain, with this one difference.

9 The spiritual conscious is capable of remembering both your spiritual experiences,

10 And your physical experiences.

11 The mental forcefield embraces the upper part of the physical form,

12 Extending down to the root seat of light, at the base of the spine.

13 Its principle points of contact are the pineal-pituitary area,

14 The throat area,

15 The solar plexus.

16 The seat of consciousness is of the world of light and things focused in the brain, and it passes through The Medulla oblongata into the spinal column.

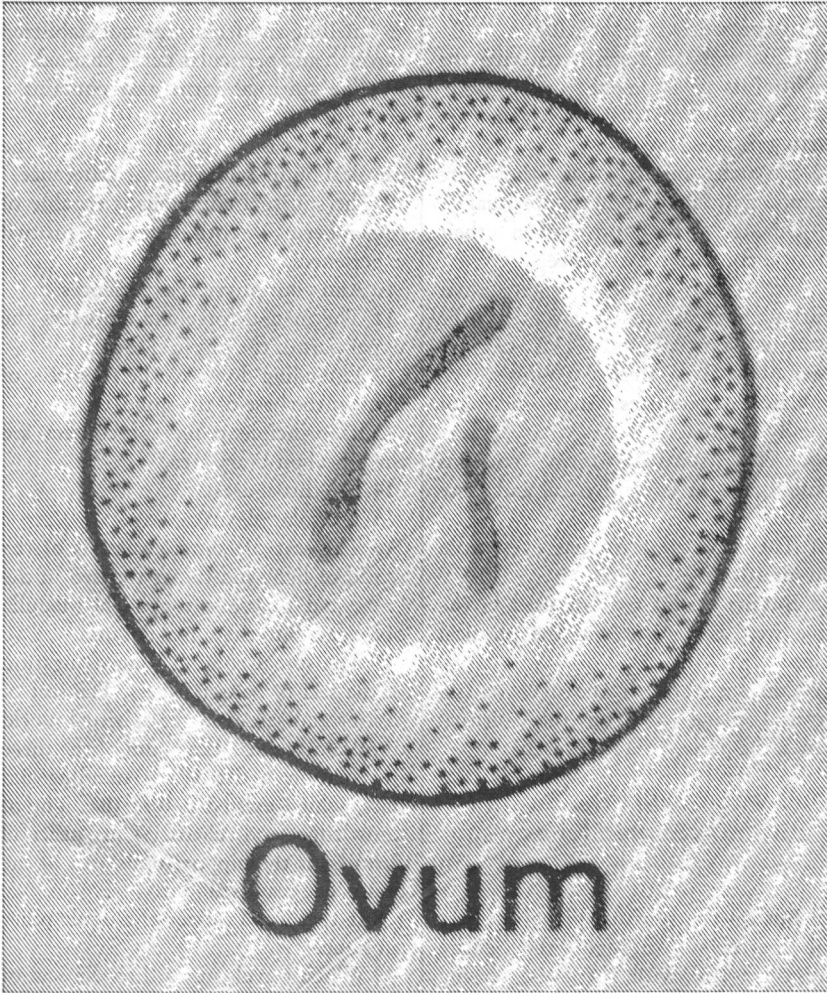
17 The spinal column is an elongation of the seat of consciousness. The seat of visions and senses in the spiritual world of pure blackness, the realm of the three imagination, and true overstanding and bliss, which existed before the light of knowledge and chaos. This peaceful darkness is the hippocampus area of the brain. The seat of God.

18 In that it is a carrier of a liquid ether substance,

19 Which travels upward to the seat of the highest point of brain used, darkness or downward to the seat of light in the root or base of the spine. Liquid ether is equivalent to E2 + E'8, which on the physical elementary chart is H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>8</sub>, that is, 2 hydrogens, and 1 oxygen, producing water. On the etheric chart it's two ether ones, plus one ether eight, to produce liquid ether.

#### Tablet 3:19





Ovum

**Diagram 95**  
**The Female Ovum**

# 46 TRILLION CREATED BEINGS

Messiah  
CHERUBEEM

Messiah  
SERAPHEEM

46 Is Equivalent To  
100% Or All  
Created Beings

Cherubeem  
Bad Angels  
23 Trillion  
Male/Female

Exceptionally  
Bad Humans

HUMANS  
(HUMIMS)

Un-  
Conscious  
Sinners

Exceptionally  
Good Humans

Serapheem  
Good Angels  
23 Trillion  
Male/Female

Conscious  
Sinners

MESSIAH

The Messiah  
Of The  
Fallen Angels  
The Nephileems  
(Angel Azazl)

The Messiah  
Of The  
Human Beings  
(Half Angel Yashu'a)

The Messiah  
Of The  
Good Angels  
(Angel Michael)

Diagram 96  
Four Principles Hebraic Deity

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 4:1

#### Tablet 5:16

##### *Tablet Four* *Ether* (19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! The ultra gaseous matter, "ether" in the physical form,

2 Is associated with the solids of the body.

3 Such as the structure of the body;

4 The life force, "ether" which is etheric form,

5 Is involved in the fluids of the body, called liquid ether.

6 Such as the blood stream,

7 And the excretions of the ovaries and testes.

8 The spirit is in the blood. The blood is liquid.

9 That spirit acts as a spark that ignites the life in the blood.

10 The life produces a light, which appears as an auratic shell.

11 It in-houses the soul which is the light messenger.

12 This messenger transports information to the conscious and sub-conscious being.

13 The sparks of life trigger the mind, that pulls itself from the mental reservoir of intellect,

14 Which is governed by the oversoul that is connected by an etheric cord.

15 All messages in light forms travel through the cords from the mental reservoir.

16 Etherians are the guardians of this reservoir of intellect called Akasha.

17 Each being receives light messages in their DNAs and RNAs from and through these beings, that are responsible for triggering each moment of thought and action in their existence.

18 So, a harmonious flow of energy and life in the form of light messages must travel to the being.

19 Rendering each being's inner self, etheric.

##### *Tablet Five* *The Laws Of Health* (19 x 8 = 152)

Lo! The law of health will be based on this fact;

2 It is simple to overstand all.

3 And require only that a human should open their eyes to perceive the great elementary forces which support health.

4 They are these:

5 The blood requires motion,

6 The great central organ of the stomach requires exercise, and a suitable diet,

7 The nervous system requires a regular amount of rest.

8 When the physical and etheric are balanced in a cell,

9 And in all cells of the body,

10 We have harmony,

11 Which results in good health.

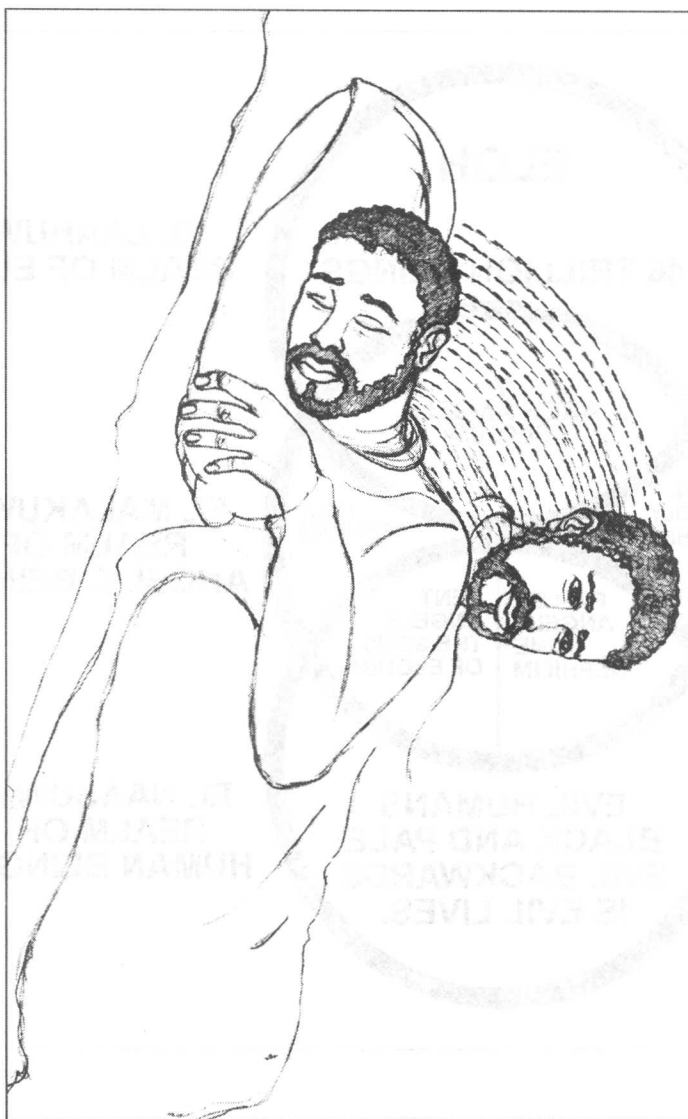
12 When the balance between physical, and etheric life force is upset,

13 And too little of the etheric life force is in the cell,

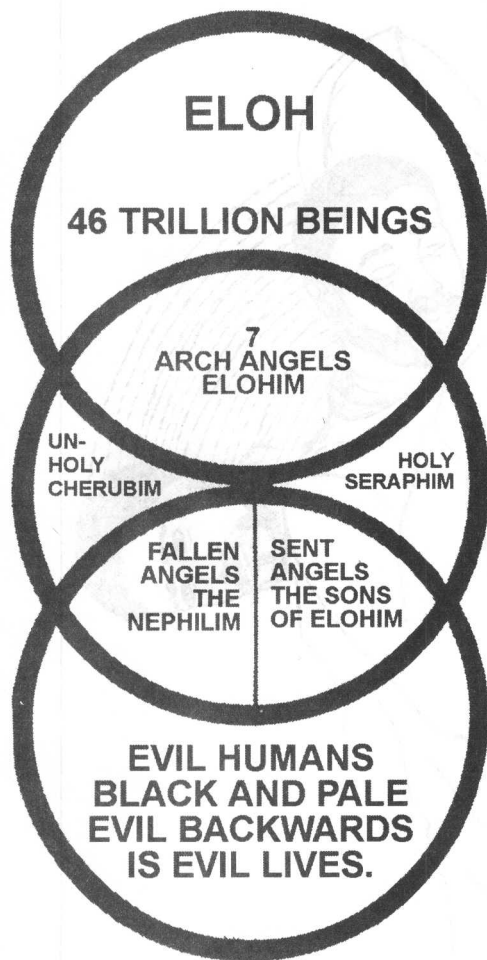
14 And the tissues, and the different parts of the body, which depend on a balance flow of the etheric life force,

15 It will become affected, and you will feel abnormal, in some way and that's when you become ill.

16 If the abnormal, or imbalance condition between the physical and etheric is allowed to continue for any length of time,



**Diagram 97**  
**The Etheric Cord When Cut, Frees The Spirit From The**  
**Dependency Of The Physical Body**

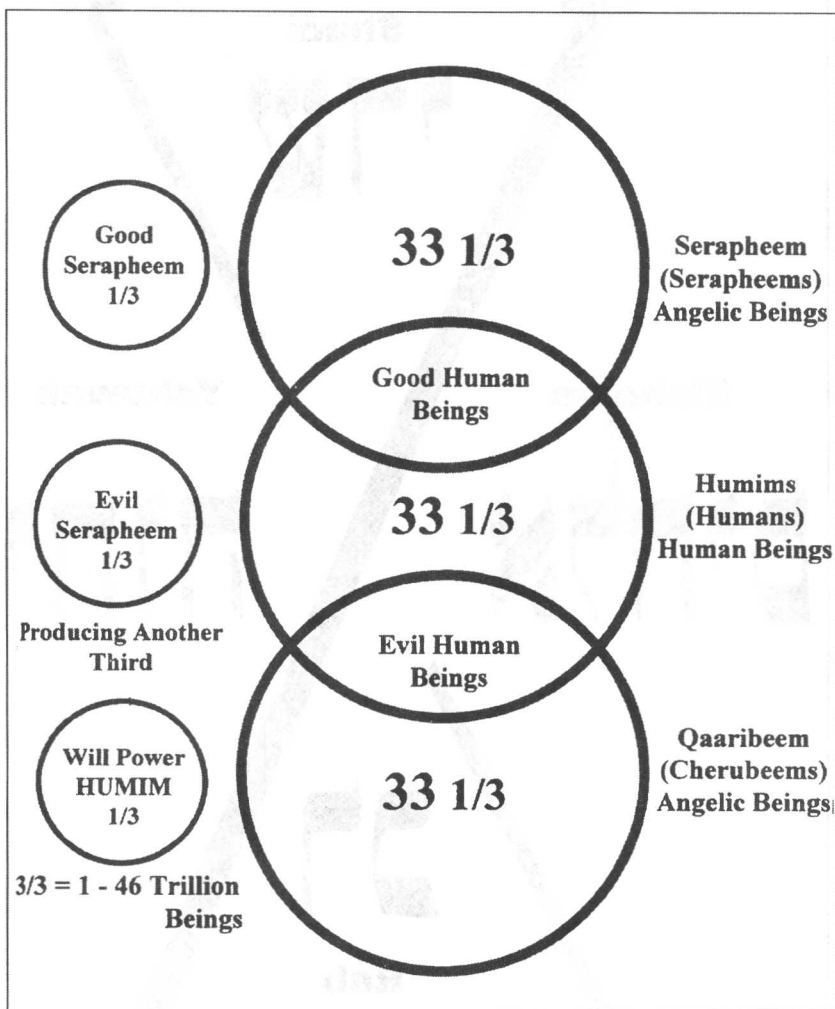


**EL LAAHUWT  
REALM OF ELOH**

**EL MALAKUWT  
REALM OF  
ANGELIC BEINGS**

**EL NAASUWT  
REALM OF  
HUMAN BEINGS**

**Diagram 98**  
**The Three Realms**

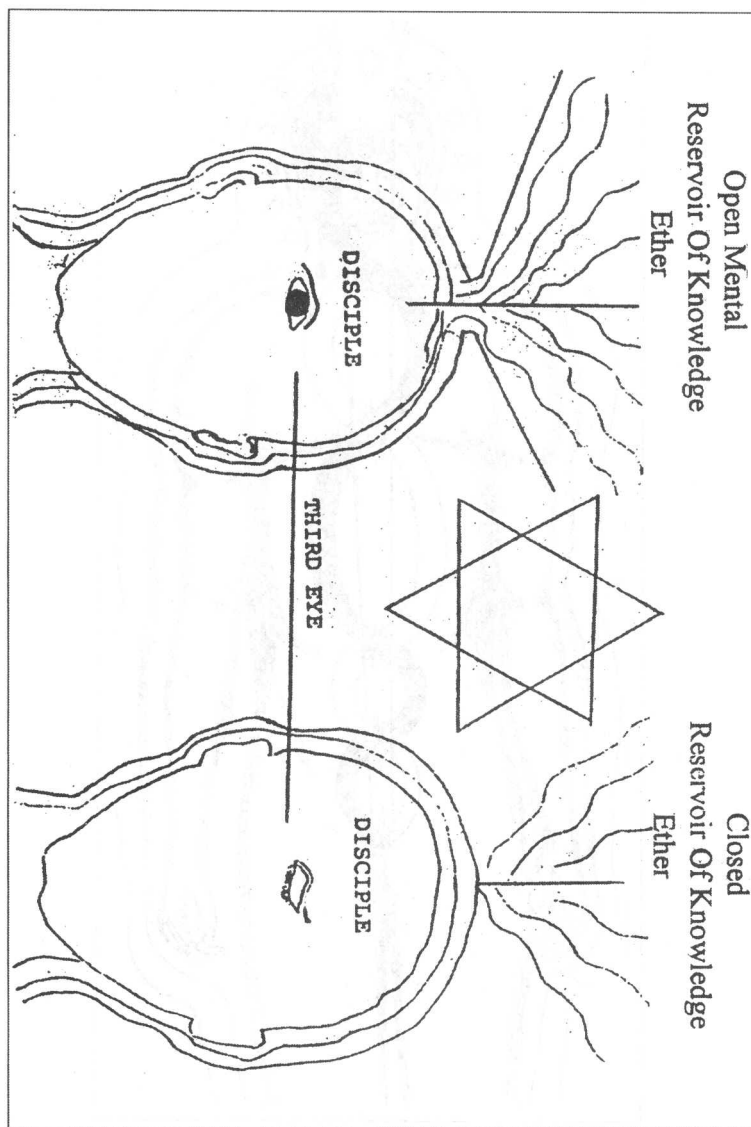


**Diagram 99**  
**Subtotal Of Will**

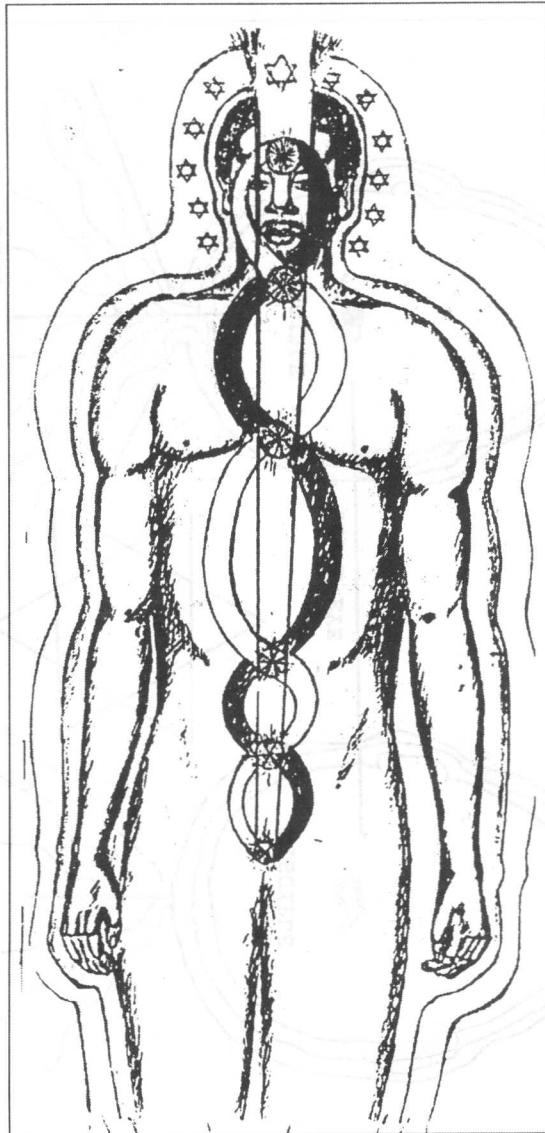




**Diagram 100**  
**The Messiahs**

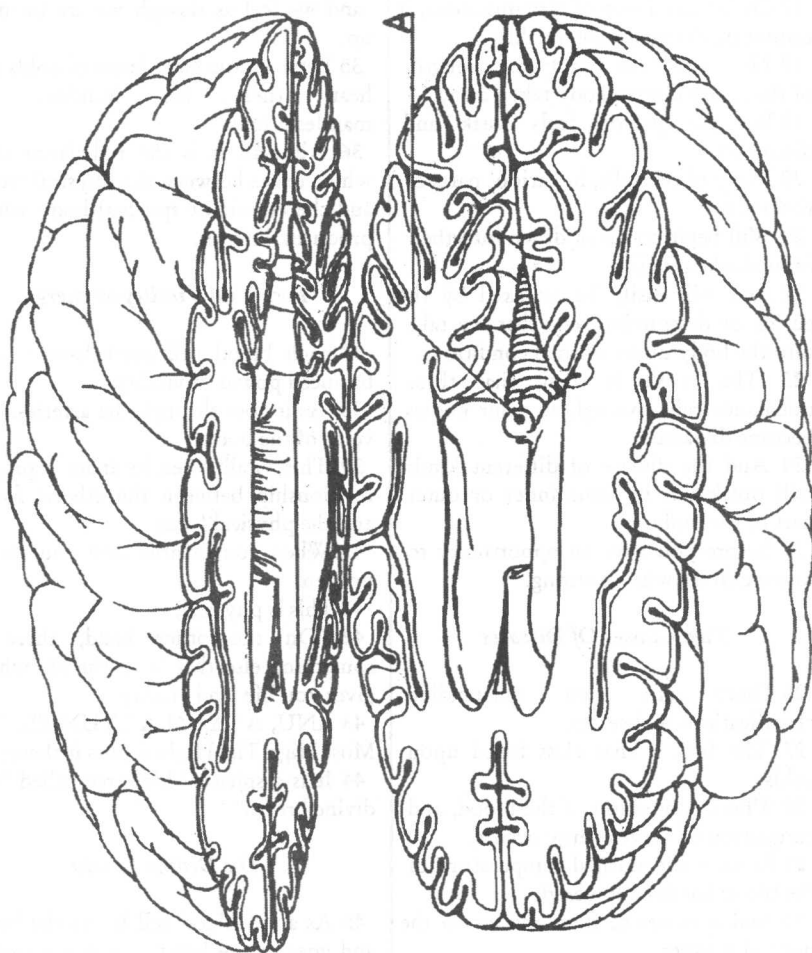


**Diagram 101**  
**The Seat Of Light Of The Third Eye At The Top Of The Nasal Pyramid**



**Diagram 102**

**The Light Is The Spiritual Spinal Column That Links  
The Chakras That Shines In The Darkness**



**Diagram 103**  
**The Brain Cut In Half To Show The Location Of The**  
**Pineal Gland (A)**

EL HAAYUH RAWUH

THE LIVING SOUL

Tablet 5:17

Tablet 5:48

17 Or by any force of circumstances, it cannot be changed very quickly,

18 Not only is the vitality, or strength, of the entire human body taken away,

19 But the person feels weak and distressed.

20 Many of the cells, in various parts of the body,

21 Will begin to break down into their individual strength,

22 And will easily be attacked by the germs or destructive cells that we take into the body under normal conditions.

23 The result is then, that these imbalance cells throughout your bodies become diseased,

24 And the disease of different kinds will break out in some inner or outer part of the body,

25 Before you have an opportunity to know exactly what is wrong.

*Two Classes Of Diseases*

26 There are two outstanding classifications of diseases.

27 The first is that class based upon colds,

28 Where congestion of the blood, and congestion of nerve energy occurs,

29 Because the normal temperature of the blood has been lowered,

30 And it ceases to flow and act in the normal manner.

31 The other class of disease is fever and heat.

32 This is due to the fact that the harmony in the cells has been upset to such a degree, that the disease germs are attacking the cells,

33 And in the process of destroying and being attacked,

34 The blood increases in temperature

and we feel as though we are burning up.

35 Between the two classes of colds and heat, there are hundreds of manifestations.

36 All-in-all it is the imbalance state which exists between the physical world and the etheric or spiritual body which produces illnesses.

*Power Of Vitality or energy*

37 Each blood cell must have a well balanced power of vitality.

38 As it goes through the arteries, and veins of the body,

39 This vitality results from a proper relationship between the etheric form, and the physical form.

40 When you breathe into your lungs oxygen,

41 This is physical;

42 On the other hand, there is something else that is in the air which gives you life and vitality.

43 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High The Highest puts it there;

44 It is a spiritual life-force called "the divine breath".

*The Divine Breath*

45 As a red blood cell leaves the lungs and goes to the heart, and it is pumped around and through the system,

46 It throws off some of its oxygen and vitality, and it picks up a little more of the mental part that forms its outer wall, or shell.

47 In this way it strengthens itself, in the physical sense,

48 But it revitalizes itself as far as the life force is concerned, in that the life

### Tablet 5:48

force is relinquished.

49 It has distributed at the various capillaries in the physical form, and has given strength and vitality to the physical form in this way.

50 Eventually, the blood cell starts its journey through the veins to the heart again.

51 By the time it reaches the heart, it has a strong physical shell with, very little life force in the center of its body.

52 It is then a revitalized cell,

53 And the heart sends it up to the lungs once more to receive more of the life force in the center of its body.

54 Then it descends from the lungs into the heart, to be redirected through the body on its job of distributing vitals and life;

55 And each time the blood cell in a normal healthy body leaves the lungs, it goes to the heart to steer its great job of vitality.

56 It is a well balanced, harmonious cell containing the proper proportions of etheric life force.

57 But after it has gone its way giving up the life force to the various parts of the body,

58 And it's ready to come back to the lungs again,

59 It is an imbalance cell, because its life force has left and changed the balancement.

60 So it is important to make use of breathing exercises such as Hudu, or what the orientals call Tai Chi

61 To breath in: A, and to breathe out: Lah;

62 You need to come in contact with your spiritual self, your etheric form, remember this!

63 Now you know the composition of

### Tablet 5:78

your form of Kadmon, son of Atum and Lillith. Atum = A Lillith - Lah. Allah, male yang, Allat, female ying.

### *The Seven Degrees Of Substance*

64 The body you wear is composed of seven degrees of substance.

65 These 7 substances vary in vibration.

66 Three are the main substances of the physical form,

67 And 4 of them are the main substances of the spiritual form.

68 The spiritual form is the body of your life force,

69 Without it the physical form is without life.

70 The spiritual form is the pattern upon which the physical form is built.

71 It is the battery which recharges the physical form with life force.

72 The form possesses force centers for absorbing, and digesting spiritual forces just as the physical form possesses organs to absorb and digest food.

73 These vital force centers, you know them as the seats of light and darkness.

74 The spiritual form is at all times taking tremendous psychic and spiritual forces through its various seats of light from darkness,

75 And it sends them through the glands of the physical body as well as by the blood stream.

76 The spiritual form penetrates every cell of the physical form.

77 It must at all times be able to properly discharge its duties of operation,

78 That is of properly absorbing and distributing the life force of the unlit universe through its own centers.



Tablet 5:79

Tablet 5:106

79 It must at all times be properly attuned to the dense physical form in order for perfect health to manifest in this lit up world.

*The Force Centers*

80 The force centers of the spiritual form lay upon, and thoroughly penetrate the glands of the physical form and draw in the solar energy, and life force of the atmosphere,

81 And put them into the physical form by their counterparts, which are the physical glands.

82 These force centers or seats of light, are the sockets into which the glands are plugged, in order for the life force to flow into the physical form, from the unlit world to the lit world.

83 When your body becomes ill, what has happened is the physical and the spiritual forms have somehow become disconnected.

84 The physical is cut off from its source of life force.

85 Some connecting wires between the two forms have been either severed or damaged, and your inner light dulls.

86 Your body begins filling with darkness.

87 The cells starve for the life force, vitality, energy and slowly die if the connection is not repaired.

*The Process Of Healing*

88 How do the Anunnagi or the angels of the green light fit into the process of healing?

89 How are the healings manifested?

90 What power is at work to help you regain your physical perfection?

91 Sometimes instantly, sometimes over shadow hour, sometimes requiring longer.

92 The great healing force which operates under the direction of the sub-conscious mind is available to everyone.

93 It is a life force which, if properly directed, you could keep perfect every physical form,

94 Which could heal everything.

95 It is the green light directed by MURDUK, peace and blessings of ANU be upon you, ruler of Malakuwt.

96 The secret is to overstand how to direct his life force to release tension within.

97 This is to stimulate its vibration to bring all the cells of your physical form into harmony, one with the other.

98 Murduk, peace and blessings of ANU, be upon him, releases this same healing force within El Qutb, the center of the suns of the Green Light.

99 Through the mind power and focuses with a full intensity,

100 Upon the inner world, and upon the acceleration and direction of the inner forces.

101 Also you should employ the use of Tafulat and meditation,

102 And the Visualization of the presence of the green light,

103 And affirmation of the power of its presence,

104 And stimulating it through focalizing the thought force. This is the tremendous life energy within and surrounding the physical form.

105 Through this focalized mind power, the green light forces act like a magnet stimulated within,

106 It begins immediately to attract

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 5:106

#### Tablet 5:132

From The Swirling Sea Of Ethers  
Around Us,

107 The sweeping current of green  
light which is awaiting to be drawn into  
any reservoir of life force. From the  
realm of darkness, the mental to the  
spiritual, to the plane of force, the seat  
of the green energy.

108 Thus when it is stimulated, the  
physical form becomes an  
electromagnetic force field surging with  
increased power, and it draws more and  
more potent currents into itself from the  
surrounding ethers.

109 Every molecule, every atom which  
builds up the cells of the physical body,

110 Is built around a minute center of  
light, which is the spiritual force.  
Moving onto the plane of force, the life  
seat.

111 It is this infinite small light-dot,  
that is divine in aspect, the life of light  
from ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL  
The Most High, The Highest,

112 Which is the secret power that  
holds together the atom and the  
molecule, that manifests from the plane  
of force to the physical plane.

113 It is the center of the molecular  
solar system.

114 The atom is nothing more than a  
tiny solar system charged with electric  
and magnetic power.

115 If the atmosphere around you is  
completely charged with positive  
vitality, and the currents of life force is  
of joy and happiness, it is from the  
Anunnagi Sarufaat.

116 Kadmon, son of the Atum, our  
physical form automatically will take  
enough of it to supply a perpetual flow  
so that he would never experience  
illness.

#### *Negative Mental Wave Lengths*

117 However, human beings will  
consistently surround themselves with  
an aura of negative mental wave lengths,

118 A force-field of hates,

119 Prejudices,

120 And fears,

121 Doubt about The All;

122 This is from the Anunnagi  
Garubaat.

123 Anxieties about their future, and a  
complete lack of security and stability,

124 Low moral concepts, corrupted by  
spiritual values from Sama'El, who is  
known as the one who was removed  
from the skies, The Red Light.

125 He is a force field vacant of faith,  
love, and divine assurance.

126 These negative mental forces  
completely overpower the life force  
within the etheric spiritual form from  
Miyka'El, son of Enqi and Damkina,  
The Green Light.

127 Indeed the wonder is that the  
physical form of human beings can  
survive at all,

128 Embattled on every hand as it is by  
unpredictable mental forces that will not  
keep from changing long enough, to  
recharge and revitalize the cells of which  
it is composed.

129 The first step necessary to restore  
perfection on the body is to instill  
complete faith in ANU, El Eloh Most  
Glorified And Exalted,

130 And there, does exist a vast  
reservoir of spiritual and life forces  
awaiting.

131 It's only the human being's mental  
acceptance of them from the abode  
Malakuwt.

132 The home of the angelic beings,

EL HAAYUH RAWUH

THE LIVING SOUL

Tablet 5:132

Anunnagi sons and daughters of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

133 The first act, the act of having faith, is within itself a gigantic step forward, toward breaking the negative mental force field. We need not have faith if we know.

134 The Anunnagi Garubaat and Lucifer, Sama'El, also called Shaytaan and Satan the dragon or beast,

135 Have so crystallized around Human Being's physical form that it is indeed difficult to destroy the power he, the evil one exerts.

136 This mental force has built a wall,

137 An invisible, but almost impenetrable wall,

138 Which prevents the inflow of the positive spiritual energies that are there.

139 When each child of your seed will be born into the earthly plane,

140 We will shield him from all evil at 30 steps like from the tree,

141 Only you let Sama'El and his 200 sons or Tarnush his father,

142 And the 1/3rd of disagreeable Anunnagi that were cast out of the skies at the very breaking forth of day, into the realm of your children.

143 Now I, Miyka'El, have shown you the secrets of life and breath.

144 If you will, you will become as one of us, Anunnagi again.

145 However, if not, you wilt go down into the Earth.

146 The gate will always be opened, the vortex which is the pathway, to you if you can climb the path to the pure green light,

147 Which will lead you home.

148 The crystal city awaits only the 144,000.

149 Each of you shall be called when

Tablet 6:10

your DNA explode in awareness, and at that exact moment is when you are truly not alone.

150 Your etherian parents have sent forth the Anunnagi to enlighten the chosen amongst you.

151 Once your mind's eye is open, and you can truly see with your inner being, then you will be prepared.

152 And the ladder will be let down for you to climb each step to your place in the crystal city.

Tablet Six

The Reproductive Process

(19 x 6 = 114)

Lo! Sexual Reproduction is the union of 2 cells to form one or more.

2 This one formed cell, then grows into a new living being or beings.

3 The organs of the reproductive system may be divided into 2 groups:

4 The gonad, which means the male and female sex organs;

5 The testes and ovaries, in which they produce egg cells or oocytes, a cell from which an egg, or ovum develops by meiosis; a female gametocyte, in which that produces germ cells called spermatozoa,

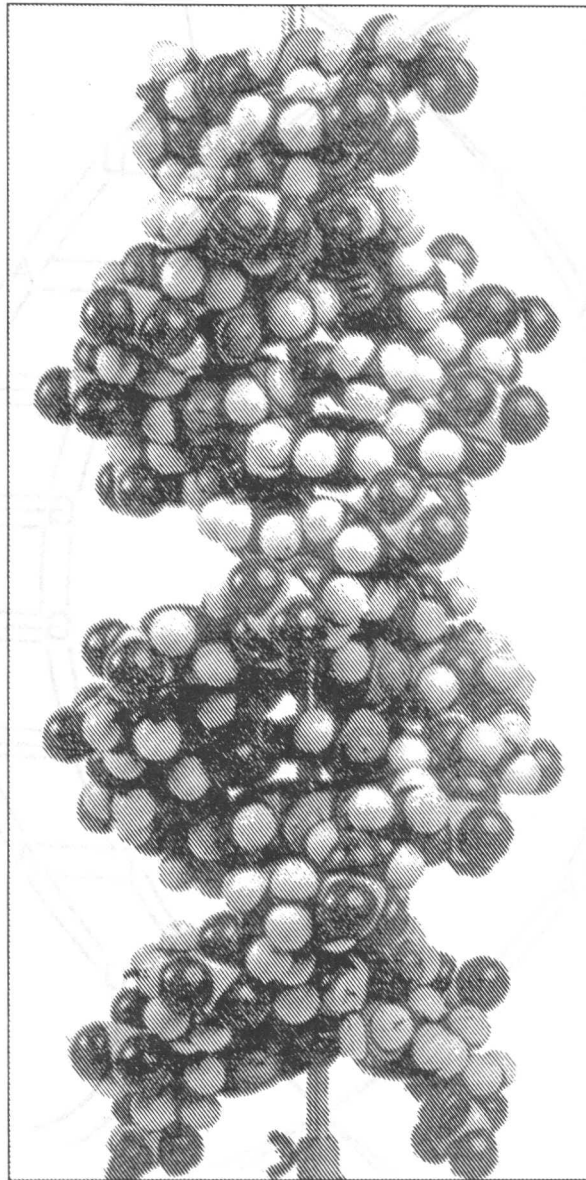
6 And hormones called testosterone, estrogen, and progesterone.

7 And two, a series of ducts for the transportation of germ cells.

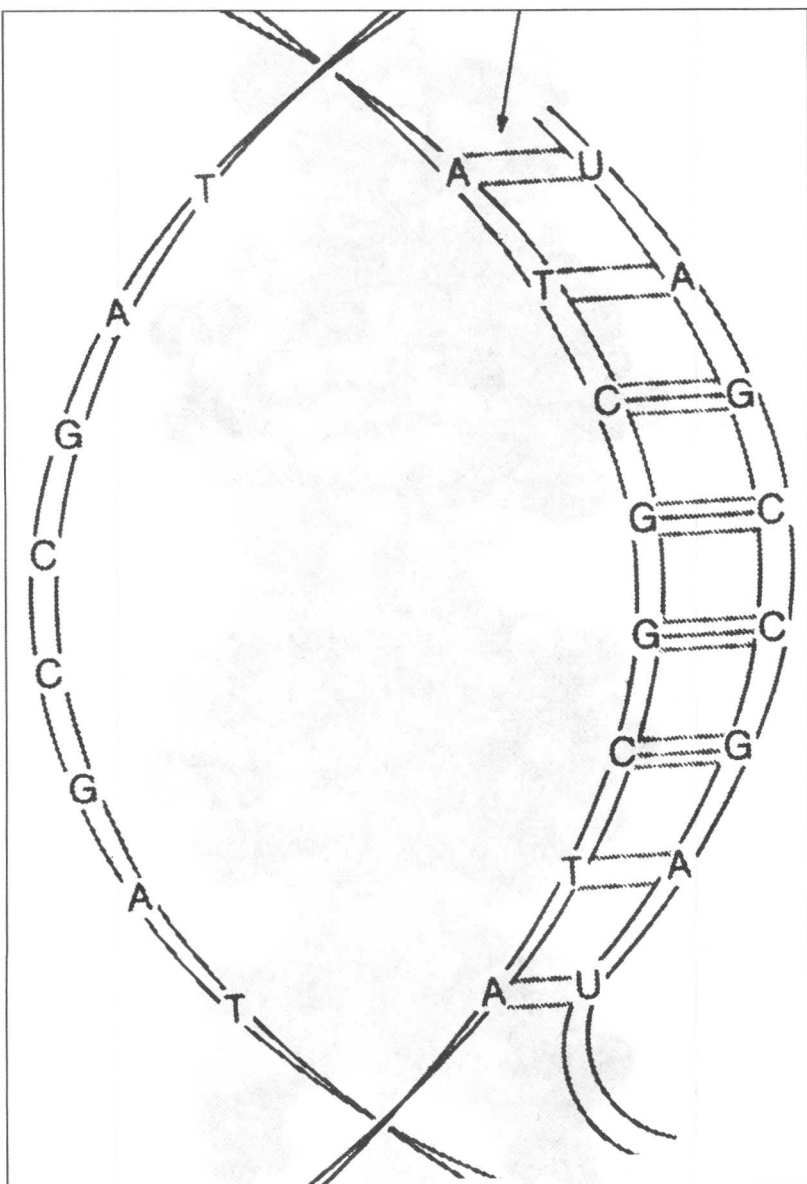
8 In the male, the penis is prepared to transfer germ cells into the body of the female.

9 In the female, the uterus is changed or arranged to support the growth and development of the new living being.

10 The spermatozoa, plus the secretions of the seminal vesicles, of the prostrate



**Diagram 104**  
**DNA - Deoxyribonucleic Acid**



**Diagram 105**  
**RNA - Ribonucleic Acids**

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 6:11

#### Tablet 6:44

gland and of the bulbo-urethral glands, make up the semen, which is ejaculated into a woman.

11 This thick, grayish-white fluid has an average pH of about 6.5.

12 Semen or white blood is ejected by means of contraction of the smooth muscle of the prostate gland.

13 And the contraction of a certain muscle in the urethra.

14 In the average male, each cubic centimeter of semen contains 777,777,777 sperm cells.

15 However, only one spermatozoa can fertilize an oocyte or an egg, and all that is left, the remainders will disintegrate.

16 The fertilized egg reaches the uterine cavity in about 27 hours after fertilization.

17 The frontal sinus is the cavity located between the eye.

18 This is the sinus which accumulates mucus between the eyes.

19 Women who are pregnant have a lot of sinus problems, and especially during the first few months of pregnancy,

20 And this is because she has a lot of mucus built up in her sinus cavities,

21 Which are responsible for sifting the particles so that they may be regenerated as flesh.

22 This process takes place in what is called the sinus erectus,

23 Which is a cavity located outside the cerebellum region of the brain.

24 Each follicle of hair has its own nerves, which are connected to the brain.

25 These nasal hairs filter particles that are breathed in;

26 Each particle is energy.

27 The fertilized egg is nourished during its passage from the fallopian

tubes to the uterine cavity,

28 By the secretions from the mucous membrane lining the tube.

29 The uterus is a hollow thick walled, muscular organ.

30 Its cavity communicates with those of the fallopian tubes above, and with the vagina below.

31 The upper portion of the uterus is called the body,

32 And the lower constricted portion is called the cervix.

33 The portion of the body above the entrance of the uterine tubes is referred to as the fundus:

34 Which simply means, the upper part of a hollow organ, from the embryo stage of a fetus. The mucous helps to shape the body.

35 As the baby takes form a gland called the aortic gland, which lie one on either side of the aorta in the region of the inferior mesenteric artery, develops.

36 The aortic gland measures about one centimeter in length;

37 By the 6th month of development, the aortic gland is at full development.

38 It helps the baby continue to develop its physical composition.

39 The baby can will its own death, and cause the gland not to continue to develop.

40 This gland will cease to function thereby causing what you call "still birth".

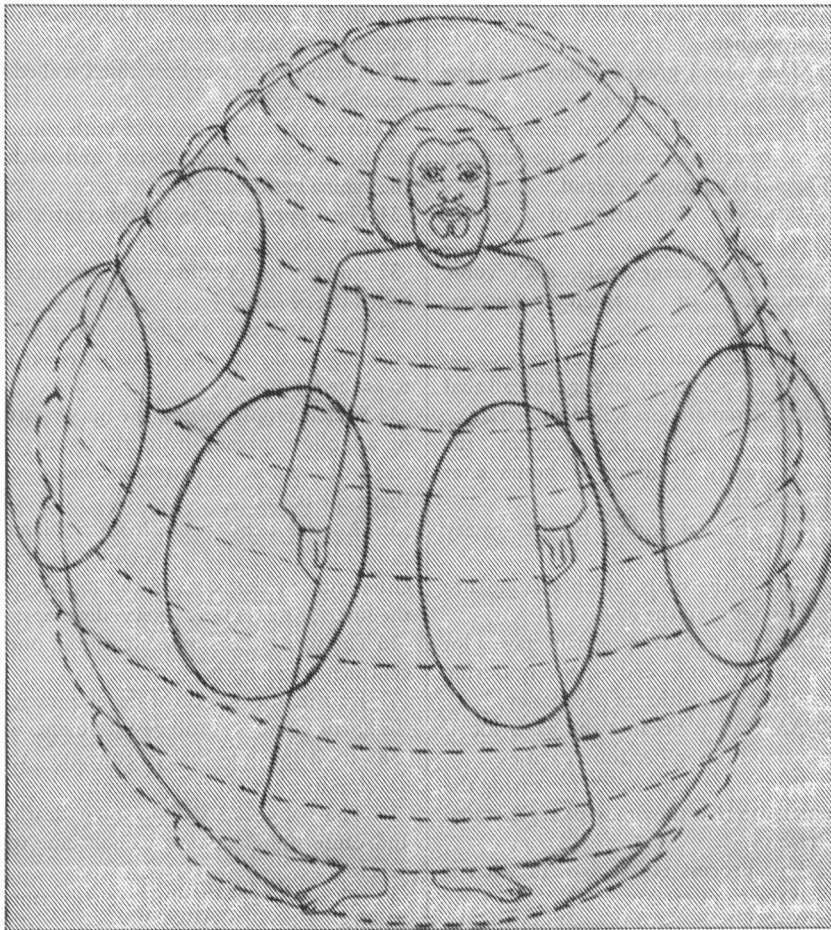
41 The size of the aortic gland will decrease in size with age, and after puberty,

42 Which ranges in different ages depending on the hormonal changes.

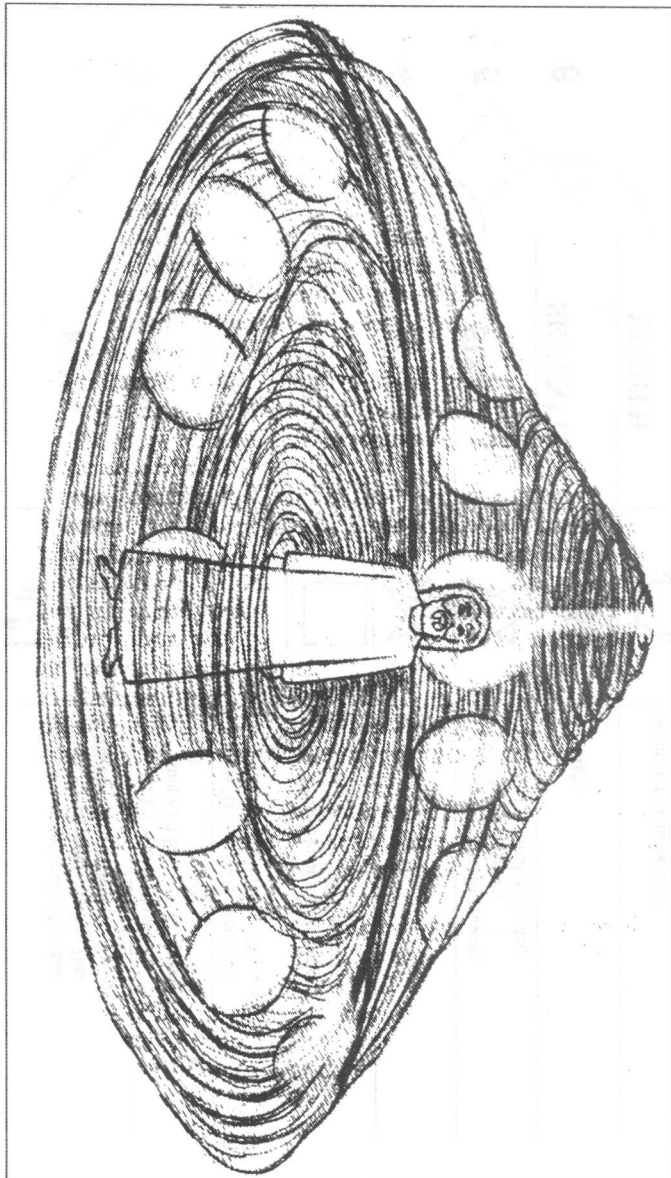
43 It can only be seen under a microscope.

44 The aortic gland will reappear





**Diagram 106**  
**An Electric Field And Its Nodes Surrounding**  
**The Human Being's Body**



**Diagram 107**  
**The Human Body Turning Itself Into A Ship**

	FIRST		<p>A State Incomprehensible By Man. A State So Splendid, So Fine That It Was Not Even Included In Creation</p>
	SECOND		<p><u>Circle</u> A Line Whose Point Is Its Beginning And End = <math>360^{\circ}</math> Degrees Perfect</p>
	THIRD		<p><u>Triangle</u> Having Three Sides And Three Points Equaling <math>180^{\circ}</math> Degrees Imperfect</p>
	FOURTH		<p><u>Square</u> Having Four Right Angles And Four Points = <math>360^{\circ}</math> Degrees Perfect</p>
	FIFTH		<p>Pentagram = Imperfect</p>
	SIXTH		<p>Also Represents Miykael Malkiy-Tsedeq</p>
	SEVENTH		<p>The Light</p>
	EIGHTH		<p>Bosom Of Yahuwa Elohim</p>

Diagram 108  
Infinite, Boundless

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 6:44

within 48 hours before a person dies,  
45 And it brings on the setting in of the rigor mortis process.  
46 Which is the temporary rigidity of muscles occurring after death.

#### *The Kidney And The Liver*

47 The kidney and liver work together to cleanse the body of its liquid impurities.

48 The liver filters poisons from the blood, and it is the largest gland in the body,

49 It lies across the width of the abdomen at the lower margin of the ribs on your right side.

50 The liver has many functions which are important in the body,

51 Including the production of bile, a bitter, yellowish liquid necessary for the complete digestion of fats.

52 Bile is about 98% percent water.

53 Among the solid substances dissolved in the water are bile pigments,

54 Which give the bile a golden, brown color. Also in the bile are bile salts,

55 Which emulsify the fats in the small intestine.

56 This is a necessary step before the fats can be broken down into fatty acids and glycerol.

57 About a pint to two quarts of bile is secreted daily by the liver.

58 The kidney filters poisons from all the other liquids in the body.

59 The two kidneys, each resembling a five-inch long kidney bean,

60 Are located on either side of the vertebral column, just under the ribs.

61 Two large arteries, the arteries pertaining to the renal organ, liver,

62 Deliver about one quarter of the

#### Tablet 6:78

blood discharged from the heart into the kidneys.

63 An enormous quantity of blood, about 1800, or 1900 quarts, passes through the kidneys every day.

64 The kidneys filter waste substances-excess water,

65 Urea, mineral salts, and other products from the blood.

66 They return the blood to the heart through 2 renal veins.

67 The only substances that do not pass through the kidneys are those that are too large;

68 Red and white blood cells platelets, droplets of fat, and very large protein substances.

69 These substances return to the main blood circulation.

70 In each kidney the waste substances collect and are expelled in fluid form through a ureter.

71 Everyday the body produces about, two quarts of urine.

#### *The Life Span Of A Human Being*

72 The life span of human beings can vary from the death in the womb to no more than 120 years.

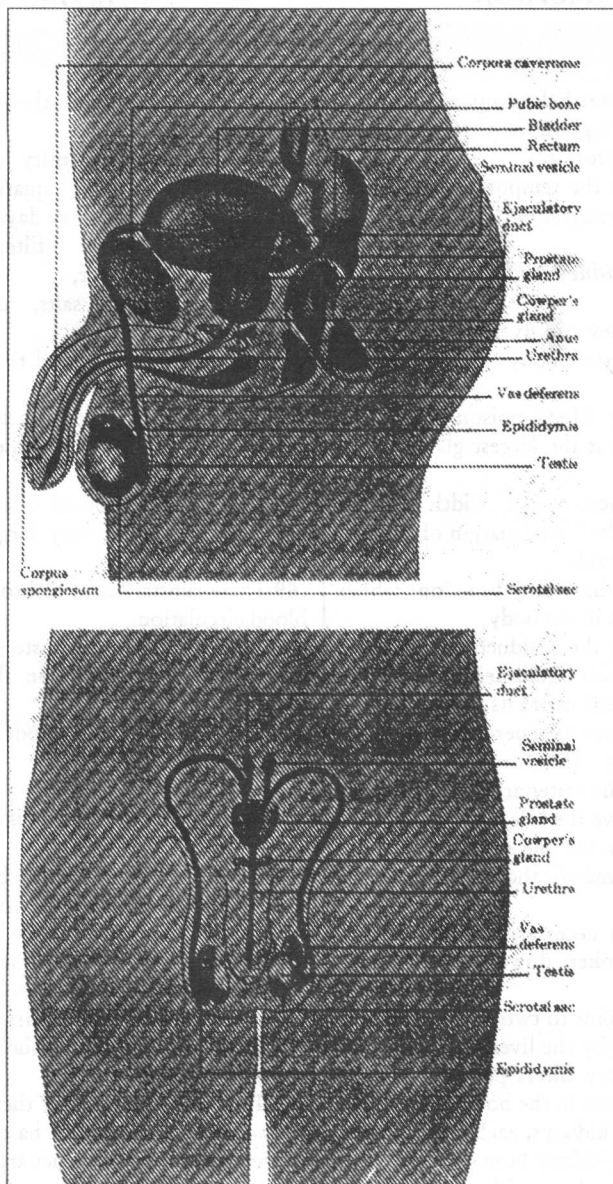
73 The supreme being or soul of the human being would live to the equivalent of 1000 Earth years.

74 For every one day for the Anunnagi of the 2100 years,

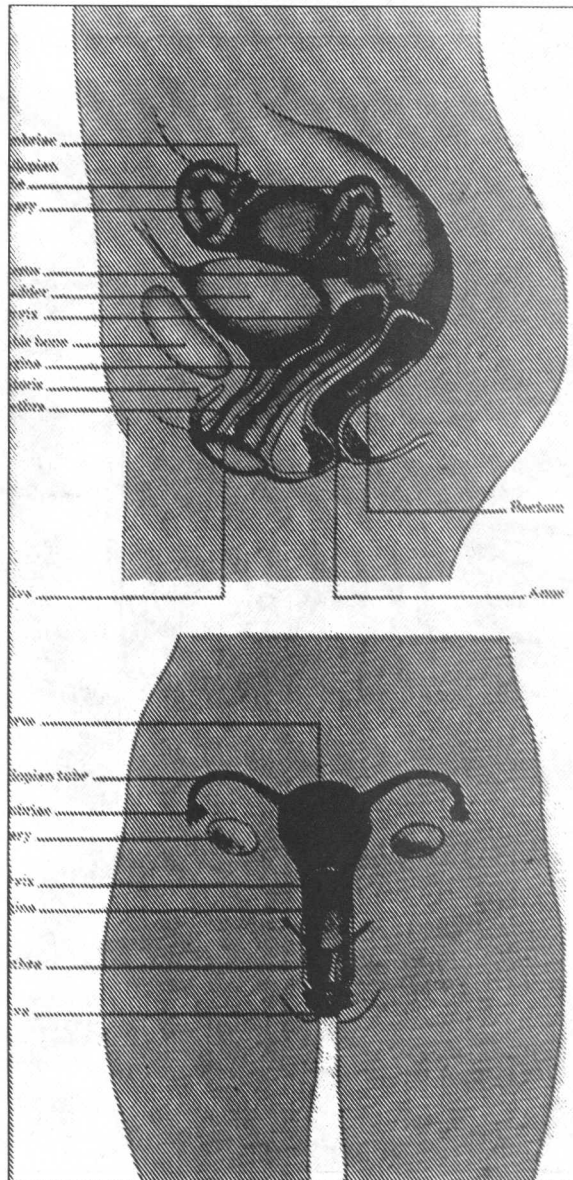
75 That would mean that there are 365 days in an Earth year based on the movement of your planet around your sun;

76 Each year of that would be 365,000 days at 1000 years per one of those.

78 Three hundred and 65 days of your 365 day year.

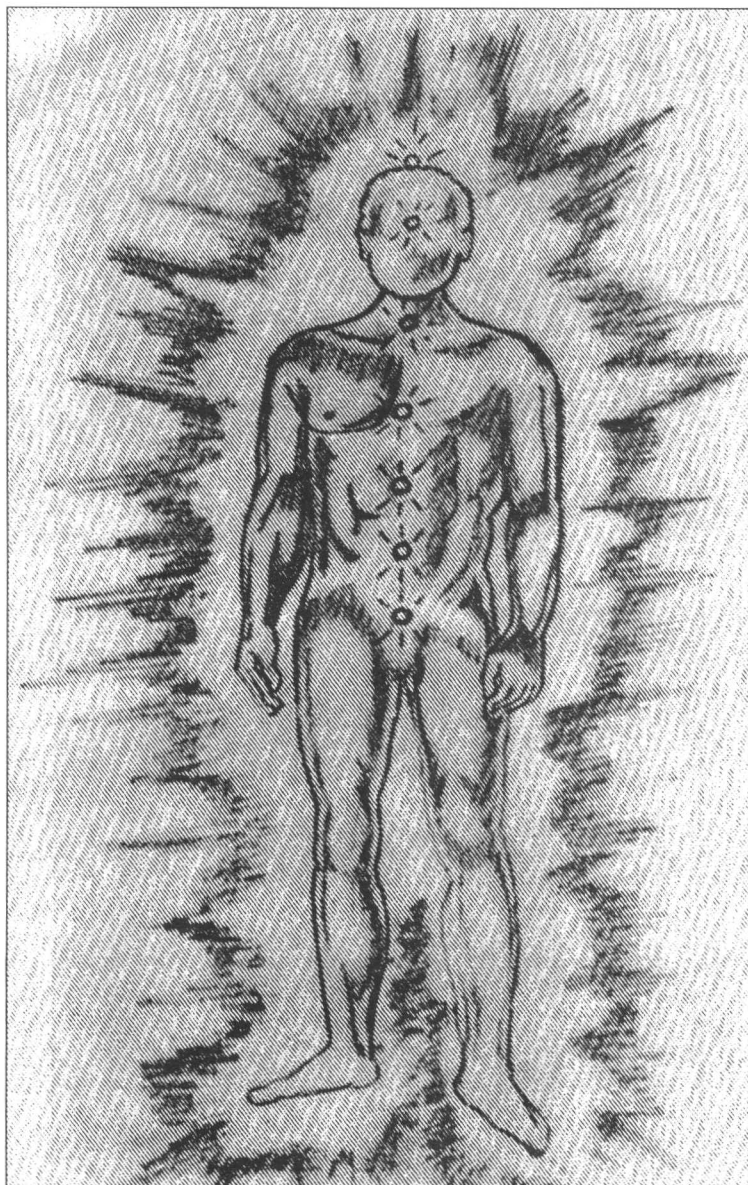


**Diagram 109**  
**Male Testes And Reproductive Organs**



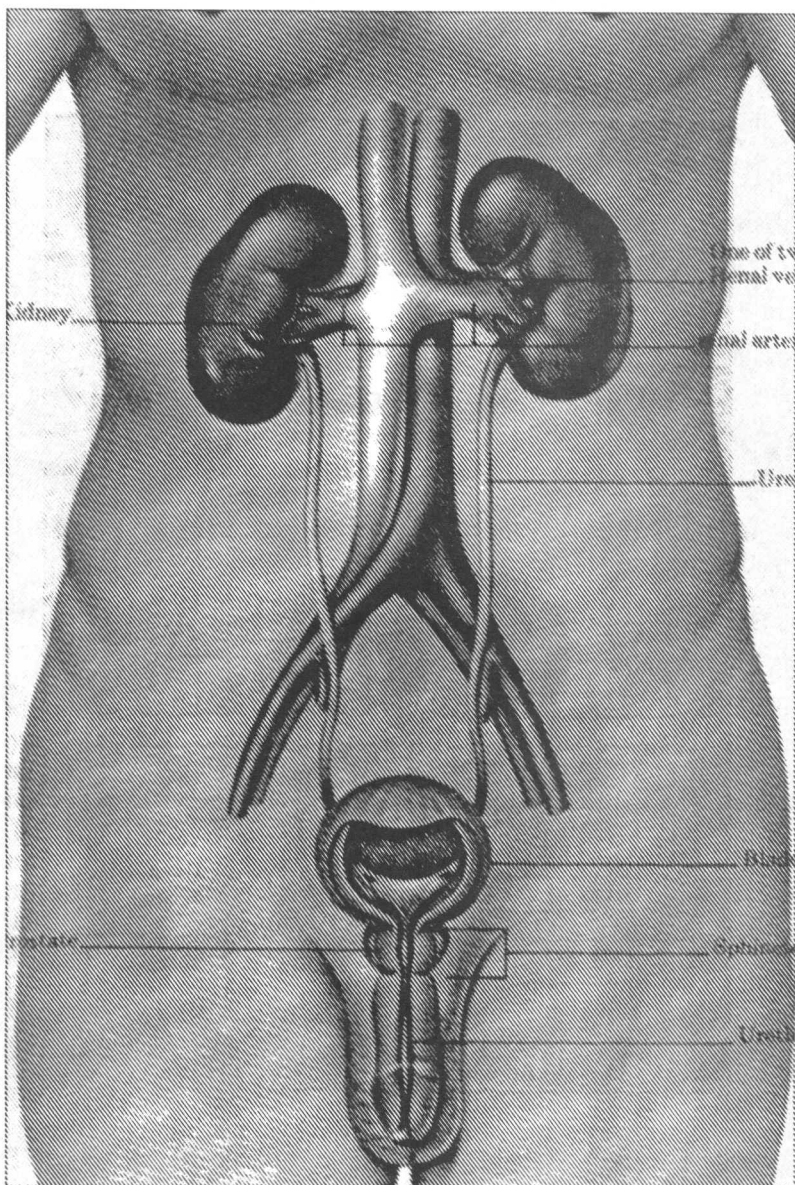
**Diagram 110**  
**Female Fallopian Tube And Reproductive Organs**



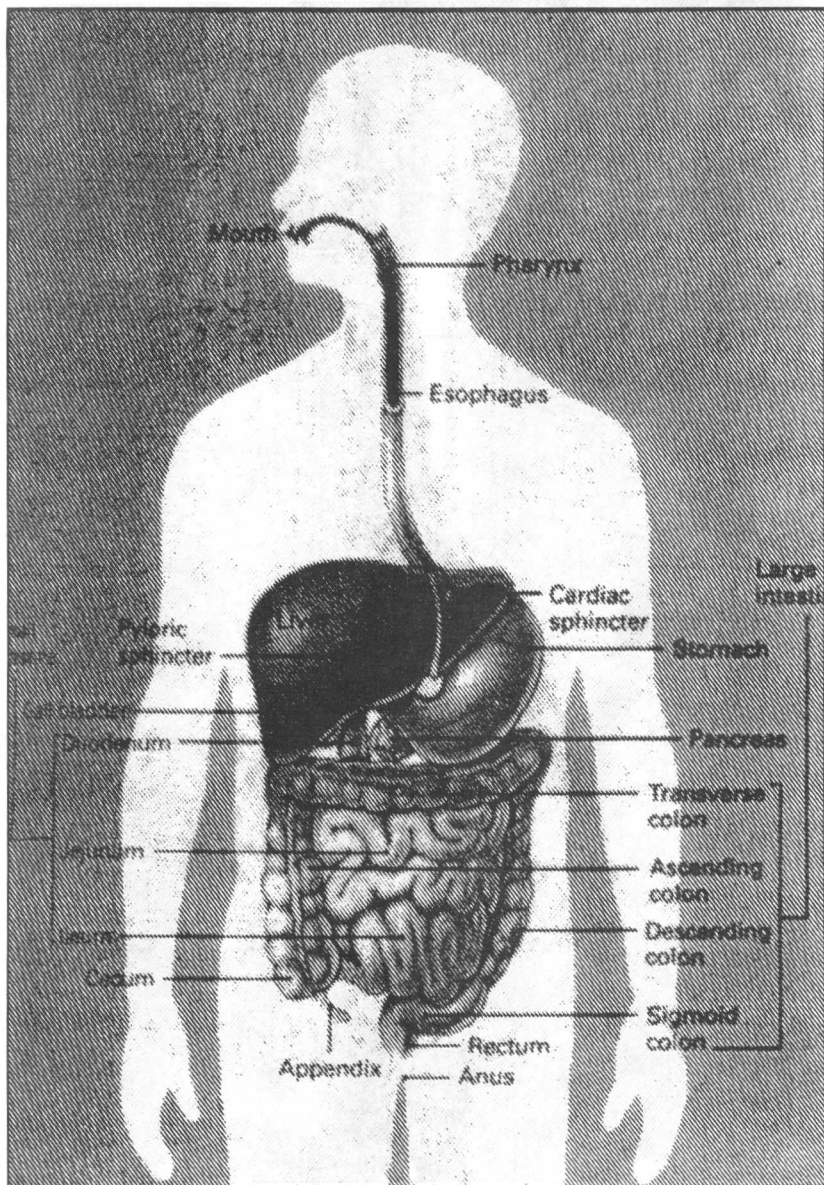


**Diagram 111**

**An Etherian Of Pure Energy**



**Diagram 112**  
**The Human Kidney - One Of The Vital Organs**



**Diagram 113**  
**The Human Liver - One Of The Vital Organs**

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 6:79

#### Tablet 6:105

79 So then you multiply  $365,000 \times 120$  years and the answer is, 43,800,000 years that each human being's soul lives.

80 The actual manifestations of the opening of the 7th seal was the sighting of the 6-pointed star.

81 It was there, that those Anunnagi listened to his diabolical plans to overthrow Miyka'El.

82 He seduced them with his disagreeable suggestions.

83 Some of the Jinns repented and ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High, forgave them.

84 They became protectors of the gate of Gan the enclosed garden of delight and the ark of the tabernacle,

85 They are the 4 beasts of hideous forms, from Si'laat,

86 They protect the 23 elders.

87 One has the face of the disagreeable in the form of a male living being;

88 The next has the face of a lion with the nature of the disagreeable;

89 The next has the face of a bull with the aggressive nature;

90 And the next has the face of an eagle, having a treacherous nature.

91 After the defeat of Shakharr and his army, the Anunnagi divided according to the nature of their creation:

92 There were the Anunnagi Garubaat who fought against Miyka'El, son of Enqi and Damkina. They were created of poisonous smokeless fire, the amber light.

93 Then there were the Anunnagi Sarufaat who remained loyal to Miyka'El.

94 They all came together from all the points in Illyuwn.

95 All the planets of the father constellation before the birth of the

planet Earth,

96 And were created from the pure illuminating violet light that shrouded their beloved angelic ruler, Miyka'El.

97 When his state for his green essence is of the physical state the life force of vegetation,

98 These ANUNNAGI began to live separately according to their nature,

99 And on that great day when Ninurta put Zuen to death, and all of the Anunnagi, the good Sarufaat rejoiced at the return of the Akasha Records, The Tablets of Destiny,

100 To the hands of the great Enlil, on that self same day did the son of Tarnush, who is called Zuen, vow vengeance on the creation of the Anunnagi called Adama.

101 He, Haylal, son of Shakharr, known also as Sama'El and Nakhsh, who is Iblis gathered his 200 and cried, revenge must be!

102 And in time when the Anunnagi had placed these chosen beings in the enclosed garden of delight, Nakhsh set out for his revenge to undermine Kalka'El and to turn him into a liar in the eyes of his creation.

103 By whispering evil suggestions into the heart of the female part of Kadmon did Nakhsh accomplish his plan, and caused this great plan to foil. For man did begin to doubt the Anunnagi,

104 And refuse to give the third part of himself into their trust. Thus man fell from the grace of the Anunnagi, and into the clutches of Nakhsh who is Iblis.

105 This Nakhsh vowed to alter all the deeds that appear disagreeable and make them appear agreeable, to the seed of this third son.

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 6:106

#### Tablet 7:13

106 Kadmon, who was once in the image and after the likeness of the Anunnagi,

107 Being both agreeable from his father Atum, and disagreeable from his mother Lillith.

108 Thus it is said, "now Kadmon has become like one of us,

109 To know his agreeable side and his disagreeable side, when at first, like a lion raised with sheep,

110 He knew only one side", thus he too had to be maimed; and this momentum had led to the removal of the Barathary Gland which produces the hormone serine,

111 A green substance that filters the chlorine through the body and activates the melanin,

112 Stimulating the nerve fibers in the hippocampus area of the brain, that opens the higher senses.

113 With this removed, he became maimed, and no longer a deity, a mere mortal.

114 His son, Seth's son, became a mortal called Enos, and he cut off from the courts of the Anunnagi from their presence, from their guidance, and from their voices was assigned but one, Tammuz who is called Yahweh.

#### Tablet Seven

#### The Forces Of Will

( $19 \times 1 = 19$ )

Lo! It is these 2 forces of agreeable and disagreeable that have a direct influence on the "Will" of human beings, yet they are but one force. ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High created the agreeable Anunnagi from the light, and the Jinn or the Anunnagi of the

lesser light from the fire.

2 Thus, it is related that in order for ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High, to create anything spiritual or physical, there had to be a state to contain something. This condition was the state of nothingness.

3 So splendid and fine was the state of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High's existence, that it was not even included in creation.

4 So ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High created a state of nothingness in which to place the 99 elements that make up the "something" known. The sum of things, 'weight'.

5 Then he created something. That something was in a state of darkness; a state of supreme balancement. One of the first things which ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High The Highest created inside the darkness, was light in the darkness.

6 This light fathered objects, and objects create subjects, creating subjection. When the light manifested in the darkness,

7 It became the name of ANU, being he fathered light. In time light gained a purpose,

8 That was in opposition to the very darkness in which it was created.

9 In due time, that light wanted to rule the darkness too. In fact it emerged itself in the darkness until there was no darkness.

10 Yet, light must reflect; reflection has a point in time and space,

11 Thus the brightest of lights is merely a beam in supreme balancement,

12 Thus light can never remove the darkness,

13 But merely wear its garment and



## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 7:13

#### Tablet 8:30

dream of its authority. Thus, you have the spark of life, the living.

14 One of the first things which ANU, The Source created was the quill.

15 And of the first things which ANU, who is, who is who he is, created, was the intellect,

16 And he commanded as he pleased.

17 He said:

18 'By you I grant and by you I forbid,

19 By you I establish, and you I appoint'.

#### *Tablet Eight The Enosite (Mortal Man) (19X3=57)*

Lo! All of you children of Nuwaubu, who have embarked upon the name Nuwaubian,

2 I, your Master Teacher, who, you know as **Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El**, have been sent to you to break the spell.

3 I am about to Impart upon your mind, the mechanics of what you call the master organ, or simply "the brain," which works with the mind.

4 Know that your mind was a special gift given to you by your ancestors,

5 Whom I call your descendants,

6 For they came down to you from above.

7 They are called Anunnagi, who are the Aluhum,

8 And Al Malaa'ikat, The Angelic Beings,

9 The Ruler of which is Al Maluk Ul Maluk,

10 Who is ANU, called El Eloah, or ANU, Allah and Yahuwa, or Theos, or God to many.

11 All within the EL KULUWM,

THE ALL.

12 Within the confines of these pages, you shall embark upon the knowledge of The Mind,

13 In which is working with the brain and the nervous system.

14 Three out of your whole body and being.

15 The brain is one of the most intricate of organs within itself,

16 And it was created by El Eloah, The Most High.

17 This knowledge which I am giving to you, has never before been taught to you by any.

18 Remember, my dear Nuwaubian, with Right Knowledge, you can receive Right Wisdom, and a Right Overstanding over all.

19 This is the science of your way of life, Nuwaubu,

20 Which is the Millah of the Anunnagi, the Aluhum.

21 Let me begin by giving you the nature of the Humim,

22 Who is the mortal man, the human being, known as the Enosites,

23 The children of Enos, the son of Seth, who is called in tones Sheth, and in rhythm Shiyth, and his wife Aqlimiyah.

24 Oh ye children of Enos, know that ye all have fell from being to supreme being,

25 To human being, to human,

26 To man, to mortal,

27 To mammal, don't fall any further, my children.

28 Study this small scroll.

29 When the enosites searches for happiness, they invariably turn to external objects, and events for satisfaction.

30 They merely think, "if I can just



## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 8:30

#### Tablet 8:68

have that car",

31 Or "if I were just able to get that job,"

32 Or "if I only lived here or there, then I would be happy."

33 They have no perception of the fact, that the mind may be still, and at peace for a short time on attaining the desired object,

34 But eventually, the mind becomes tired of its newly made toy, and seeks treasure elsewhere still in search of happiness.

35 However, know this my child; each time the external objects fail to bring happiness,

36 The Enosite may acquire new material possessions,

37 A position with more responsibility, money and a new dream home,

38 Being locked in person, place, and things.

39 However, my child, there always remains the same mind!

40 However your mind is an elusive animal to tame.

41 Many a theories exist as to how it works, yet the human process seems to remain intangible.

42 Why does one so often find him or herself caught in the same frustration, and the same problems?

43 It is said that this is a free society, but in truth, it is each Enosite's own desires, and emotions that blind the Enosite.

44 Consider this enosite; a person who smokes cigarettes daily, claiming they are determined to stop "tomorrow,"

45 How many years has the enosite been caught in this parade?

46 The Enosite truly wants to be free of the habit,

47 But he/she lacks the necessary control of his or her own mind.

48 In a sense, the mind is like a record or laser disc.

49 It contains grooves, or impressions.

50 These impressions are formed when certain thought waves become habitual.

51 The benevolent example would be, "if an Enosite passes a bakery and sees a chocolate cake in the window,

52 "How delicious, the Enosite says; I will buy that cake."

53 If he or she ignores that thought wave and turns his or her mind to something else, then no pattern is formed.

54 However if he or she identifies with the thought,

55 The Enosite gives life to it.

56 The Enosites buys the cake, looking forward to enjoying it as dessert for that evening.

57 Now, suppose the enosite finds he or she must pass that same bakery every Wednesday and Friday.

58 Each time the enosite goes by, he or she recalls that wonderful cake again,

59 And he/she purchases another.

60 Now ponder this: what was originally just a flash in the mind has become a force in his or her life.

61 Grooves in the mind are not necessarily negative.

62 There can be grooves in the mind which are uplifting,

63 And then there are those which brings one down.

64 There must be a striving to develop love,

65 Compassion,

66 A sense of service,

67 Cheerfulness,

68 Kindness,

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 8:69

69 And many other qualities,  
70 Which not only make one's own life happy,  
71 But which radiates to others.  
72 Everyone wants to be his or her best.  
73 Each person would like to think that he or she is perfect.  
74 Yet, despite these repeated resolutions, every person finds out so many times that he/she is less than what he or she would like to be.  
75 The cause of this predicament is the "ego," or the ankee (אנכי), which is in Aramic Hebrew, or Al That (النت) in Syriac Arabic, and ego (εγω) in Greek. And as we say in Nuwaubic **Thawut** (ܬܐܘܬܐܘܬ).  
76 The ego, my child is the cause of all bondage, and it is the chief barrier to the experience of reality.

#### *Tablet Nine The Ego (19X1=19)*

Lo! Nuwaubians, one of the schools, which I, your Master Teacher, known as the Reformer, Al Mujaddid, Al Mukhlus, Yaanuwn, Rabboni, Al Imaam, and Melchizedek. I have many names for the many cloaks I wear. I must take you through, is the school of the ego.

2 Know ye that, this is one of the hardest attribute to destroy.

3 This is the attribute that is carried out mostly by the evil reptilian one, Sama'el, also known as Zuen, or The Devil,

4 He who is the son of Shakhar and Mylitta.

5 Reject him and his attributes,

#### Tablet 10:3

6 And let him, or his followers not into your hearts, for he and they would only lead you through the doors of misery.

7 However, through the teachings of the Ancient Mystic Order Of Melchizedek, also known as A.M.O.M, you can learn how to burn out the ego.

8 Through the journey of this Holy Tablet, I will impart upon your minds the works of the ego.

9 The ego, is the self-arrogating aspect of the mind.

10 The ego is the greatest obstacle to obtaining peace,

11 For it is that which occupies the mind with whether we are better or worse,

12 Possess more or less, and have greater or lesser power than others.

13 The ego is attended by desire,

14 Pride, anger, delusion, greed, jealousy,

15 Lust, hatred, racism,

16 And leadership.

17 The ego is the most difficult aspect of the mind to control,

18 For its nature is such that it deludes even while one is striving to overcome it.

19 When the ego is subdued, energies can then be utilized constructively for personal growth and the service of others.

#### *Tablet Ten "The Power Of Thought" (19X3=57)*

Lo! All of ye, Enosites projects some kind of vibration to those around thee.

2 Some are a pleasure to be with.

3 They seem to have a certain energy that they share with others.

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 10:4

4 Then there are those who are absorbed, by the negative and the depressed,

5 And they seem to actually draw energy out of people in their environment.

6 The reason for this my child; is because; there is a power contained in thought.

7 Know ye that it is very subtle,

8 Yet, it does exist and it is extremely "powerful."

9 Whether a person is aware of it or not, the enosite is constantly transmitting and receiving thoughts,

10 This my child, is why people have experiences of what you call ESP, or (extra sensory perception) from time to time.

11 Some wish to call these experiences coincidence, but they are not.!

12 Every thought has weight, shape, size, form, color, quality, and power.

13 For example, a spiritual thought has a blue color, when you combine yellow and blue you get green, the green light.

14 While yet, a thought charged with anger and hatred bears the color red.

15 A thought is like an object.

16 Just as an apple can be given to your friend, or taken back,

17 So also it is possible to give a useful powerful thought to someone, and take it back.

18 There is a power, an energy, into which each person can tap if the enosite only knows it is available to them.

19 This force inspires, encourages, reinforces,

20 And gives strength to all those who seek to grow in a positive direction.

21 Many a enosites however, are unaware of this resource,

#### Tablet 10:31

22 Or they have misconceptions about it.

23 They are like the farmer who moved to a house in the city,

24 And they live in darkness because he or she did not know what those strange sockets in the walls were.

25 The light is there and available to all: John 1:5 states:

*The light shineth in the darkness, but the darkness comprehended it not "*

26 We need only to connect ourselves with the current and become a child of light.

27 That literally means that "the light force shine in the darkness and the darkness has never been able to put it out, or comprehend it". And again in El's Holy Garun, the 57th chapter, the 28 verse, originally (94:28) in part it says:

*He will provide for you a light by which ye shall walk (straight in your path)...*

And also in Daniels the 1st degree, the 22nd verse, which was given to our Prophet Daniel the son of Jarah and Gebbar, where it says:

*He reveals deep and secret things' he know what is in the darkness, and light dwells with him.*

#### "The Law Of Fate (Gadur)"

28 The law of fate, my child there is a law in physics that states,

29 "For every action there is an equal opposite reaction."

30 To express it popularly, it is said that what goes around, comes around."

31 Yashua Ha Mashiakh whom ye Christians call Jesus, and ye Muhammadan call Isa, who is known spiritually as Sananda taught,

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 10:32

32 These are all expressions of the law of fate, of cause and effect.

33 Whatever thought or deed comes from a person will be returned to the enosite.

34 It may not come in the same form,

35 But sooner or later each person will confront the result of his or her own actions.

36 These reactions are not always experienced immediately.

37 Sometimes Enosite,

38 Reactions are not easily learned,

39 And negative patterns may be concentrated for many years.

40 A single lifetime my child,

41 May not be sufficient for one to obtain perfection.

42 Some people create a hell for themselves.

43 This is why some people may have it hard; and others have it easy.

44 One healthy and another is crippled.

45 One is cheerful and another is depressed.

46 One extroverted, and the other is introverted. One successful and the other unsuccessful.

47 It is neither cruel fate, nor a distant and unconcerned fate,

48 That set the stage for these situations,

49 But one's own fate, you.

50 As revealed to our servant Ahmad,

51 Who is called in tones Akhmad, And in rhythm Muhammad,

52 Who is the son of Abdullat and Amina,

53 It is he who received El's Qur'aan from the Anunnagi Aluhum Nusqu,

54 And he who bears the title Gabri'el,

55 The son of Rasi'el and Zamma'el,

56 Where it states in the original order

the 92nd chapter, the 79th verse in part:

57 An Enosite's life is his or her own responsibility.

#### Tablet Eleven

#### "Health & Relaxation"

(19X3=38)

Lo! Oh my children,

2 What I must impart upon your minds is the importance of a healthy, mind, body and soul, and a proper relaxation. Remember my child, the very words healthy, and health begins with the word heal. To heal one's self is step one. To heal one's mind will heal one's whole body. And relaxation is simply to learn to relax.

3 What ye must always remember is:

4 By taking proper care of your physical body, you are protecting your inner spirit,

5 And by poisoning your physical body, be it through drugs, alcohol,

6 Cigarettes, junk food,

7 Sugars, or salts, and I can go on,

8 You are doing serious harm to your spirit, and it becomes weaker and weaker.

9 Through the teachings of the Ancient And Mystic Order Of Melchisedek, A.M.O.M,

10 You will be taught on how to nourish your body, as well as your soul.

11 Know ye that, proper exercise, proper breathing,

12 Proper relaxation, proper diet, an intake of much water, and positive thinking are the requisite attendant that lead to a healthy, dynamic, and effective existence.

13 Proper relaxation is needed to maintain mental, spiritual, and physical

## CHAPTER SEVEN

EL HAAYUH RAWUH

THE LIVING SOUL 13

### Tablet 11:13

health.  
14 Many of ye think that relaxation involves leaving home for some exotic place,

15 Where the mind and body are ceaselessly pumped with stimulants and depressants;

16 And a full range of other damaging delights.

17 True relaxation comes from removing the stimuli visual edible and otherwise;

18 And tuning into the inner awareness.

19 Like any piece of sturdy machinery, enosite's physical and mental bodies can take quite a bit of abuse before giving any signs of protest.

20 Unfortunately, in western thinking it has become a practice to ignore the basic rules of health,

21 And the concept to think that a pill here or there will relieve symptoms;

22 Will actually bring about well-being, and quite the opposite is true.

23 Pain in the body is a warning,

24 Like a red light on the instrument panel of a car.

25 Taking this or that compound of chemicals to remove the symptoms is the same as taking a hammer and breaking the red light.

26 It does nothing to solve the problem,

27 And in fact may make it worse,

28 While only giving the appearance of helping.

29 Many chemicals ingested are not useful to the body, and cannot be eliminated,

30 And are therefore merely stored.

31 The medicines accumulate, along with the food additives that are eaten in

such abundance,

32 On the average of 25 pounds per person, per year.

33 They combine with each other to literally poison the system.

34 The effects may not be felt for many years.

35 This does not mean, that there is no need for modern medicine, yet the herb of your own choice is much better.

36 But often doctors are considered to have some form of absolute knowledge.

37 Too often, frequent visits to the local GP (general practitioners) specialist, or psychologist are substituted for living a healthy life.

38 Most of the diseases of the mind and body, can be eliminated by following the five basic points.

### Tablet Twelve

#### "Diet"

(19X5=95)

Lo! Thou should ponder on taking proper diet for thy self,

2 Which ye can also learn through the teachings of the Ancient Mystic Order Of Melchizedek,

3 Improper diet is another hindrance to spiritual progress.

4 All foods have distinct energies.

5 Just as the physical body is formed from the gross physical portions of the foods that are eaten.

6 So the mind is formed from the more subtle portions.

7 If the food is impure, the mind also becomes impure.

8 Cigarettes, liquor, narcotics, and fast foods

9 And too much meat are the most detrimental, in fact meat at all.

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 12:10

10 Meals should be simple, light,  
11 And nutritious.  
12 Seafood, my child is healthy,  
however not in excess.  
13 Most people eat far more than is  
necessary,  
14 Merely out of habit or for a sense of  
gratification.  
15 An immoderate diet is the cause of  
the great majority of diseases,  
16 Which are encountered in modern  
society.  
17 The mind is always looking for an  
excuse to avoid discipline.  
18 Ye must always listen to the inner  
voice of the self.  
19 There is two sides to you.  
20 One hundred and eighty degrees of  
agreeable and 180 degrees of  
disagreeable.  
21 One percent is all that is needed to  
shift your emotion.  
22 One hundred and eighty one to the  
left start the path of disagreeable action,  
or very agreeable.  
23 You are in control.  
24 Listen to the voice of agreeable  
things.  
25 Rather than to the complaints of  
the disagreeable mind.  
26 What goes into the human body  
correlates directly to the efficiency with  
which the brain function.  
27 Recent studies show that certain red  
food coloring creates hyperactivity in  
children,  
28 And that refined sugar can cause  
emotional instability, and this is what  
most start their children on.  
29 These are just two examples of the  
substance that are heedlessly consumed;  
30 Without overstanding the effect on  
the body and mind.

#### Tablet 12:52

31 Each of which have two parts.  
32 The body is 1. voluntary, 2.  
involuntary,  
33 That which you control and that  
which takes control of itself.  
34 The mind: 1 good and 2 evil, which  
also try to take control.  
35 Many intakes are bad, although not  
categorized as harmful foods,  
36 These substances should be strictly  
avoided:  
37 Marijuana  
38 Cigarettes  
39 Alcohol, drugs  
40 There is a growing awareness that  
our health is directly affected by what  
we eat.  
41 Almost any disease can be cured by  
either a change in diet, or a short period  
of fasting,  
42 And with no medication at all.  
43 This is not only true of physical  
disorders,  
44 But of many mental difficulties as  
well.  
45 It is particularly important that  
pregnant mothers have this awareness,  
46 For too often they do not realize the  
effect of their diet on the developing  
fetus.  
47 Contrary to the popular concept, it  
is not vegetarians who do not get  
enough protein,  
48 But rather heavy meat-eaters who  
take in an excess of protein.  
49 "Animal protein contains a high  
concentration of uric acid,  
50 Which is a nitrogen compound  
similar to ammonia.  
51 It is not water soluble and it cannot  
be broken down by the liver.  
52 Thus, though a certain amount is  
eliminated,



## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 12:53

53 The greater portion of uric acid is deposited in the joints.

54 The results of this is referred to as arthritis.

55 Hardening of the arteries and heart disease are two of the most common maladies in the western world,

56 Where the greatest amount of meat is consumed.

57 The culprit, my child; is "cholesterol" which also cannot be eliminated from the body.

58 This forms fatty deposits along the walls of the heart and arteries,

59 And this gradually thickening until they are clogged, and inflexible.

60 The major source of cholesterol comes from the hundreds of pounds of animal tissue and it's fats that each person consumes each year.

61 Heart disease, hardening of the arteries, and arthritis are common infirmities,

62 However the one that strikes the most fear in the hearts of westerners is cancer.

63 Many substances have been found to create cancer in animals,

64 However, results always seems to indicate that the amount consumed by the average person is insufficient to create cancer.

65 What is not revealed is that the accumulation of these poisons over a period of years does create cancer.

66 These substances have innumerable chemicals that are injected into animals.

67 These increase weight to yield more dollars per animal.

68 Nitrites, food coloring, artificial hormones,

69 And even arsenic are amongst the chemicals contained in animal flesh by

#### Tablet 12:86

the time it goes on the supermarket shelf,

70 These plus the many other additives consumed by members of an industrialized society,

71 Collect in the body and they are stored in the tissues.

72 Cancer occurs when the cells react to these excessive toxins in a sense,

73 Mutating into cells, which reproduce uncontrollably.

74 So much for the horrors of the meat industry.

75 There are several other interesting physical and spiritual reasons for not eating meat.

76 One is that it takes four times as much grain to feed animals,

77 Than for an enosite to consume it directly.

78 This raises a moral question in regard to sharing our resources with poorer people.

79 Plants are the original source of energy for all living things,

80 As they store the energy of shamash, the sun through photosynthesis.

81 A person who does not eat a lot of meat not only taxes nourishment from the original source,

82 But their diet is more economical with regards to cost and it's the best utilization of available land.

83 Sea food is very good for you, but that too can be taken in excess.

84 Another more interesting fact is that an Enosites' digestive system is not one of a carnivore.

85 His or her teeth are designed through mutation, for biting and mashing original vegetables.

86 But after so much mixing now many, Nuwaubians have canine teeth

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 12:86

for tearing flesh,  
87 Which is why an Enosite ages, tenderizes, and cooks his or her meat to make it more eatable.  
88 Diet also alters the person's very appearance, from hu-man to animal, as well as his/her nature.  
89 Meat eaters are much more violent.  
90 The human liver is proportionally smaller than that of a meat-eating animal,  
91 And it is not built to handle the filtering of animal poisons.  
92 Also the alimentary canal, which is short in carnivorous animals speeds poisons through the body quickly,  
93 It is quite long in an enosite, as it is in any vegetarian animal.  
94 Note the untruth that you need meat, or that you will lose weight if you don't eat meat.  
95 Herbivores are much larger than carnivorous animal.

#### *Tablet Thirteen* *"Concentration"* *(19X3=57)*

Lo! Concentration my child is the act or process of concentrating.  
2 To concentrate is to focus, center, or to bring or direct one's mind toward a common center or objective.  
3 Concentration is a very important principle,  
4 One that you should practice and try to master,  
5 For contrary to the belief, that the art of concentration is simple,  
6 Efficient concentration is not easily achieved.  
7 Your world, oh mortal; is the materialization of the thought forms of

#### Tablet 13:29

divine intelligence.  
8 It exists as vibration.  
9 Just as there are waves of heat, light, electricity, and energy,  
10 There are also thought waves.  
11 Thought has tremendous power.  
12 Everyone experiences it to some degree.  
13 It could be used a thousand times more effectively;  
14 If one had a comprehensive overstanding of the working of thought vibration,  
15 The techniques for controlling them,  
16 And the method of transmitting them to others at a distance,  
17 Which is called telepathy, tele-path. the path through the mind to mind.  
18 One of your four higher senses.  
19 By overstanding and realizing the powers of the mind,  
20 One can see distant objects,  
21 Hear distant sounds,  
22 Send messages to any part of the universe,  
23 Heal people thousands of miles away,  
24 And move to distant places in no time.  
25 There is no limit to the power of the mind!  
26 Consider: When flowing loosely over a wide area,  
27 Every force in nature moves slowly and with less power than if gathered in one mass and directed through a single restricted outlet.  
28 Dammed and accumulated, the once sluggish and leisurely flow of a river rushes out with amazing force through the stream.  
29 The warm rays of Shamash, which

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 13:29

you know as the sun, focused through a magnifying glass becomes hot enough to burn objects.

30 Such is the power generated by the concentration of force.

31 This natural law is also applicable to an enosite in all branches of activities.

32 Mental concentration is the fixing of the mind for an extended period of time on one external point.

33 There can be no concentration without something on which the gathered rays of the mind can rest.

34 It must be a single object or idea.

35 People sometimes pride themselves on being able to think of two things at once.

36 The mind does not work this way!

37 Its oscillating waves are merely bouncing back and forth with lightning velocity between the two ideas.

38 The mind can only do one thing at a time.

39 Anyone who can imagine that a mundane chore such as dish washing, goes faster;

40 If they are thinking of palm trees and a sunny beach are fooling themselves.

41 Their mental waves are moving between the daydream and task at hand.

42 The attention actually given to the work is thus slowed down, because of the constant interruptions,

43 And the hands slow down too.

44 How much better to keep the mind on one point and finish the job in half the time.

45 Everyone possesses the ability to concentrate to some degree.

**Example:**

#### Tablet 14:5

46 What has once been cloudy and hazy becomes clear and definite.

47 What has been difficult, complex, and confusing becomes easy.

48 One is able to work with greater efficiency,

49 To turn out more work in less time,

50 And to increase one's earning capacity.

51 Concentration can also prevent or minimize the problems of senility.

52 With utmost concentrated attention the surgeon operates on his or her patient.

53 Deepest absorption marks the state of the technician, engineer, architect or painter engaged in drawing the minute details of a plan, chart, or sketch in which accuracy is of the highest importance.

54 The same concentration is necessary on the spiritual path, where the aspiration must deal with the internal forces.

55 For progress to be made, it must be developed to a very high degree.

56 Practice demands patience, will, untiring persistence, and regularity.

57 There are no shortcuts along the spiritual path.

#### Tablet Fourteen

#### "Pleasure And The Mind"

(19x2=38)

Lo! I, Your Master Teacher will speak to you on pleasures.

2 Worldly pleasures intensify the desire for greater enjoyment.

3 The mind can never be satisfied,

4 No matter how many pleasures it is fed.

5 Emotions become dangerous, when

Tablet 14:5

Tablet 14:35

they become motion.

6 It is these emotions that make you fight which leads to wars;

7 Emotions which lead to greed, which causes you to over eat and leads to diseases;

8 Or you eat yourself to obesity, or death.

9 Emotions are which lead to your need and what you want; and sex which leads to lust, luster.

10 You are exceptionally apt to get AIDS, if you let your emotions, be controlled by lust, or the luster of it make you go out and buy, or being a sexual instrument to give you pleasure.

11 Then you will be an AIDS victim,

12 Because the fact that you need a vibrator, shows you have a lack of self-control;

13 And if the opportunity arises for you to have sex you'll take chances,

14 Not caring what the consequences might be, even if it's possible death.

15 When you're emotional and calm you're okay.

16 I'm not saying don't have feelings.

17 Don't cry, or let your anger get you into trouble, because you can't control your mouth.

18 When you are over emotional sexually, you take chances you normally wouldn't and you will regret once you have AIDS, because you can't do anything about it.

19 When you're over emotional you can get into a fight, and have regrets,

20 Or a person who is obese now, has regrets that they're fat and say:

21 "I Wish I could lose weight."

22 Like getting fat wasn't their problem, from the beginning.

23 This is your own trinity: 1) me,

2) myself, 3) and I.

24 These emotions lead to other emotions like fear and regret:

25 A person with A.I.D.S. now realizes, I'm going to die,

26 The person who is obese and has all this fat around their heart realizes with their added worry, aggravation, which increases the chances of dying, say:

27 "I'm going to die," and emotions link into motion.

28 When you give into your emotion, you give up a part of your divinity.

29 That means when you're upset by something,

30 You are no longer in control of yourself,

31 And therefore you're under the rule of another.

32 They can't stay out of your mind.

33 However, you can be under, or in control of your own divinity,

34 And surrender your divinity to another who is in authority. The saying is: Believe in your self, then they say believe in god. They told you who and what you are, in the scripture of our Apostle John, called in tones Yowkhanan, and in rhythm Yuhanna, the 10th degree, the 34th verse, where it states:

*Jesus answered them saying, "Is not written in your law, I said, "You are Gods"?"*

And again in the scripture, which was received by our Prophet David, called in tones Dawiyd and in rhythm Dawud, the books of Psalms the 82nd degree, the 6th verse, where it states:

*I said, "You are Gods, and all of you are children of the Most High."*

35 For instance when you humble yourself to someone,

EL HAAYUH RAWUH

THE LIVING SOUL

Tablet 14:36

36 You are surrendering your divinity to them;  
 37 But can regain it back.  
 38 It's not like once you lose your divinity that you can't regain it again. You lose it within your free will. So you can't earn it back when you will. Don't mix humbleness up with submission. They are not the same. No man knows less than the one who knows it all.

*Tablet Fifteen*

*"The More It Possesses,  
 The More It Wants."  
 (19X1=19)*

Lo! Without knowing it, enosites are exceedingly plagued by the insatiability of their own minds. Most humans are about as happy as they make up their own minds to be.

2 In order to remove this sort of trouble, the craving for sensory stimulation must be removed.

3 Once the mind has been stilled and concentrated, it no longer presses one to seek further pleasures.

4 The senses can be controlled through reduction of wants, and activities.

5 Dietary discipline is essential.

6 Furthermore, one should avoid undesirable company as well as stimulants and depressants.

7 Television, cinemas, and newspapers, which agitate the mind, should be reduced and replaced with periods of sitting in silence, and solitude. There is really no right way to do wrong things.

8 By witnessing and tempering desires and emotions, the qualities of egoism,

9 Anger,

10 Greed, lust,

11 And hatred are eradicated,

Tablet 16:6

12 Which means to rip out from the roots, to destroy.

*"The Mind*

*Best Friend: Worst Enemy"*

13 One should not allow the mind to dissipate its energy on uselessly vain thoughts,

14 Worries, imagination, and fears. One thing you cannot recycle is wasted thoughts and time.

15 By manipulating the mind, one is able to bring it under control,

16 And compel it to concentrate its powers.

17 However, one must not wrestle with it. lost time is never returned.

18 Struggle only sets more mental waves into motion.

19 The sum total of all the pleasures in the world is nothing compared to the bliss derived from meditation. Feed your mind meditations and doubt and idle time will starve to death.

*Tablet Sixteen*

*"Saving Energy"  
 (19x1=19)*

Lo! To reduce the out flow waste of mental energies,

2 The senses must be subjugated.

3 One fourth of one's energy is diverted to digestion of food,

4 Which is often eaten for the pleasure of the taste buds rather than for sustenance.

5 Additional mental and physical energy is squandered in useless idle talking.

6 Learn to have control of the tongue my child;

### Tablet 16:7

- 7 By observing silence for an hour or two a day.
- 8 Our senses have been habitually overfed,
- 9 And geared to gluttony. The greatest of our faults is to think we have none.
- 10 One should examine all worldly habits
- 11 And curtail them sharply.

### "Fasting Of The Mind"

- 12 Fasting of the mind is:
- 13 When the thoughts are weaned from attachment to the many fleeting sensations that they feed upon.
- 14 The senses do not convey experience without the cooperation of the mind.
- 15 An agreeable exercise is to not allow the senses to come in contact with their object.
- 16 For example, if certain music or T.V. programs are found to leave the mind in an agitated state,
- 17 They should be eliminated.
- 18 By withdrawing the mind,
- 19 The senses are also withdrawn. Remember if you don't care where you're life is going, then any road will lead you there.

### Tablet Seventeen

#### Attention

(19X1=19)

- Lo! In everyday situation, one should develop the faculty of attention.
- 2 Concentration itself is a narrowing of the field of attention.
- 3 The entire attention is thrown into whatever is being done.
- 4 The individual becomes lost in the job at hand.

### Tablet 18:1

- 5 One must concentrate on the work and rigorously shut out all other thoughts.
- 6 No work can be done successfully without calmness and concentration.
- 7 In this way the mind becomes one-pointed.
- 8 Failure is a stranger to work done with perfect attention.
- 9 When one sits for meditation, there should be no thought of job related work.
- 10 When doing job related work, household chores never enter the mind.
- 11 In training the mind to attend only to the work at hand, there will also be a development of will and memory. Ye should keep in your memory, the importance of work.
- 12 A person with an agreeable concentration can accomplish a task in half the time
- 13 And with twice the accuracy that it would take the average person.
- 14 It is easy to pay attention to what is pleasant,
- 15 For the mind is naturally attracted to what pleases it.
- 16 A beneficial exercise is to fix the attention on unpleasant task,
- 17 From which one you may have previously shrunk.
- 18 Under scrutiny, they become interesting,
- 19 And interest reduces the unpleasantness. It's very nice to be important. However it's more important to be nice.

### Tablet Eighteen

#### "From The Unreal To The Real"

(19X3=57)

- Lo! There are experiences, my child;



EL HAAYUH RAWUH

THE LIVING SOUL

Tablet 18:1

that cannot be described.  
 2 Just as colors cannot be described to a blind enosite.  
 3 However all ordinary experiences are limited by time, space, and the law of cause and effect.  
 4 Normal awareness and overstanding do not transcend these bounds.  
 5 Finite experience is measured in terms of past,  
 6 Present  
 7 And future.  
 8 These concepts of time are illusory,  
 9 For they have no permanence.  
 10 Immeasure small and fleeting,  
 11 The present cannot be grasped.  
 12 Both past and future are non-existent in the present,  
 13 And therefore are unreal.  
 14 Ye live in a world of illusions.  
 15 With meditation comes freedom;  
 16 Freedom from fear of death.  
 17 Most of ye mortals ponder that death is the end of existence,  
 18 However, in fact, death means only the extinction of the present name and form.  
 19 The greater the identification with name and form,  
 20 The greater the fear.  
 21 Living a righteous way of life induces detachment from name,  
 22 And from form.  
 23 It makes one aware of the ever changing nature of the body,  
 24 And of all phenomenal existence.  
 25 In recognizing the ephemerality of it all,  
 26 One realizes the impossibility of holding on to anything,  
 27 Including ones cumbersome ego-identity.  
 28 When this need to grasp disappears,

Tablet 18:44

29 Then the fear of losing what one never really possessed vanishes,  
 30 Immortality is within reach.  
 remember real fear is the lack of true faith

"Ultimate Reality"

31 My children, I have introduced you to the existence of the all, EL KULUWM,  
 32 What some call quantum physics,  
 33 Know ye that EL KULUWM, THE ALL alone is real. All Gods, be they called Buddah, Khrisna, Isis, ANU, Yehweh, Horus, Adonia, El Eloah, Amun-Ra, ANU, Khnum, Theos, Dios, Oba-Tala, Rab, Mazda, ALUHUM, Osiris, Allahuma, Supreme Being, Atun, Creator, Sebet, Most High, Chango, are all in The All.  
 34 The world of illusion is unreal, idle worship is un real. Idol worship is not evil for no idol can be THE ALL.  
 35 The individual soul is eventually returned to THE ALL,  
 36 For all things exist within THE ALL.  
 37 From within THE ALL is where you came,  
 38 And within THE ALL is where you will return.  
 39 This ultimate reality is beyond the reach of the limited intellect,  
 40 And within the reach of the unlimited intellect and the knowable world,  
 41 You must begin to overstand a new physics,  
 42 Its called quantum physics.  
 43 Renunciation alone,  
 44 The abandonment of all worldly attachments,

### Tablet 18:45

45 Can lead to knowledge of the absolute.

46 This is achieved through a process of negation of all worldly desires,

47 Identifications, qualification and extensions.

48 The precepts of Tammuz, whom some of you call Isa, or Yashua, Sananda, Christ, Horus, Sonship, must be practiced, for you are a child of the Most High El who is in The All.

49 To attain freedom one must engage in solid spiritual practice.

50 His teachings must enter your bones, nerves, cells and interior chambers of your heart.

51 Lip confession, and the praising of his name, as Jesus is not only inadequate and insufficient, it is sinful.

52 It is pure hypocrisy.

53 We should become absolutely fearless.

54 This is life in reality.

55 No more words. no more talk. No more arguments, heated debates or discussions. No more study. No more wandering. As he said I am in the father, and the father is in me (John 14:10). You say I am in THE ALL and THE ALL, is in me. Become the christ.

56 Live in truth. enter silence. there is peace. peace is silence.

57 That's Nuwaubu, that's right knowledge, which leads one to right wisdom, and a right overstanding.

### Tablet Nineteen

#### "Self"

(19x3 = 57)

Lo! There are various methods for realizing the self.

2 All are based on the removal of

### Tablet 19:25

limiting ideas in regard to oneself and the universe.

3 Just as a container creates the illusion that the space inside it is separate and smaller,

4 So the mind creates its own walls,

5 And hence, the illusion of separation from the self.

6 "Not this, not this," is a method of analysis by negation or denial.

7 It is a means of approach.

8 By finding out what a particular subject is not like, one can move towards an overstanding of what it is like.

9 Through this process of negation, one can approach an overstanding of real happiness;

10 By realizing that it does not lie in wealth, power, fame,

11 Or any other object of worldly pursuit.

12 Through negation of everything that can be known via the senses,

13 One exhausts the mental modifications;

14 And he/she finds the answer within.

15 Ultimately, direct experience is necessary,

16 For it is not a matter of intellectual overstanding.

17 An Enosite is not his or her house,

18 Nor is he or she, his or her job.

19 For these are subject to change,

20 But an Enosite remains the same.

21 It is useless to identify with clothing or hair style,

22 Yet all are subject to this form of illusion from time to time.

23 The real you, which is sometimes called the self is one's essential nature,

24 Is neither body nor senses;

25 The body and senses are mere

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 19:25

external qualities of the self.  
26 The serious spiritual person negates identification with all things of this world, which are not real.  
27 The Enosite negates the mind by saying:  
28 "I'm not this personality,"  
29 "I'm not these desires,"  
30 "I'm not these fears,"  
31 Until eventually, all things within worldly experience are negated,  
32 Nothing remains but the self.  
33 In this kind of meditation, union with the absolute is achieved by denial of body,  
34 Mind,  
35 Name,  
36 Form,  
37 Intellect,  
38 Senses,  
39 And all limiting adjuncts.  
40 The true "I" remains,  
41 Which is absolute existence, knowledge, bliss.  
42 One should observe the play of life as though he or she were watching a movie,  
43 But again he does not identify with it.  
44 Whatever situations one experiences, his or her reaction should be, "I am not involved in this, I am only watching it happen."  
45 This entails introspection,  
46 And close awareness of the mental waves.  
47 The mind does not want to be watched,  
48 And will soon slow down its activities,  
49 But it does not give up without a struggle.  
50 In many ways it will deceive and

#### Tablet 20:10

persuade one to stop watching it.  
51 It is such a powerful force, that it is capable of dragging the attention wherever it goes,  
52 Unless extreme watchfulness is practiced.  
53 Many, many times it will divert the attention from its focus.  
54 One must observe this with patience,  
55 Then firmly return to the witness state,  
56 Taking care not to fight the mind,  
57 But only to gently guide it.

*Tablet Twenty*  
*El Eloh The Most High, is one*  
*(19X2=38)*

Lo! I am in The All and The All is in me.  
2 Zodok Yashua stated, as recorded in the letters of Yuhaana Bar Zabadiy, whom ye call John son of Zebedee, the 10th chapter the 30th verse:  
"I and the Father are one."  
3 And again in the letters of Yuhanna (John) the 14th chapter, the 9th verse:  
"He that hath seen me, hath seen the Father".  
4 There are no qualities in the universes that are not in the human body.  
5 An atom is a complete replica of the solar system,  
6 With electrons encircling a nucleus just as planets revolve around Shamash, your sun.  
7 The atom is a microcosm, small;  
8 And everything that is happening in the microcosms of the human body;  
9 Is also occurring in Tiamat, called also orb, Ereth, Terra, Eridu, and Ard,  
10 Which ye mortals call the Planet

### Tablet 20:10

Earth;  
 11 And in the universe.  
 12 Individual cosmic creation and destruction are taking place all the time.  
 13 Instead of identifying with the individual self,  
 14 Which is only a tiny fraction of the universal scheme,  
 15 One can find his or her larger identity by merging with the kosmos itself.  
 16 Making him or her a kosmosan.  
 17 It is matter in its most subtle state.  
 18 Before Shamash, the sun and Tiamat, the Planet Earth came into existence,  
 19 They were gas molecules,  
 20 And before evolving into the molecular state,  
 21 They existed in the etheric or energy state.  
 22 The water molecule is composed of the atoms of hydrogen and oxygen.  
 23 When atoms were smashed in the cyclotron,  
 24 It was discovered that this was not the end of matter.  
 25 Regardless to what extent scientists subdivide atoms,  
 26 They continue to find smaller as quarks,  
 27 And smaller particles as bi-abs.  
 28 If Tiamat, the Planet Earth  
 29 And Shamash, The Sun were suddenly blown to pieces,  
 30 The matter would revert to energy.  
 31 Being called nothing less than, solid, liquid, gas.  
 32 Beyond these three is a state of nothingness or ether.  
 33 Ultimately it would return to THE ALL.  
 34 Being yet still a part of THE ALL,

### Tablet 21:12

the journey is shot. it's within itself.  
 35 Being a part of The All is being The All.  
 36 You can't take from The All, for where would you put it?  
 37 You can't add to The All, for where would you get it from?  
 38 So all gods deities, statues, images, idols, and desires to be, is in The All.

### Tablet Twenty One

#### "Anu Is Oneness"

(19X2=38)

Lo! Oh ye Enosites, ponder on this thought:

2 A close look at these elements which ye take for granted leaves one in awe of the guiding cosmic intelligence.

3 Water, H<sub>2</sub>O for instance, is made up of two hydrogen atoms and one oxygen atom.

4 When hydrogen by it self comes into contact with fire, it reacts with an explosion.

5 oxygen reacts with fire to make it burn more fiercely.

6 Yet in combination, as water, they will quench fire and cool off the body.

7 If one professes of having any intelligence at all, he or she must ask him or herself, "what is the source of this intricate engineering?"

8 Only an intelligent power is capable of such creation.

9 El Eloh, The Most High, also called Anu, Al Aliyu, Yahuwa, and Anu.

10 All life is interconnected.

11 Animals breathe in oxygen, and they are the bi-product of plants, and they exhale carbon dioxide.

12 In their bodies the oxygen combines with glucose,

Tablet 21:13

Tablet 22:8

13 To produce energy for various bodily functions.

14 Plants take in carbon dioxide, and they release oxygen into the air which is then used by animals.

15 They take nutrients from the soil and use the sunlight for photosynthesis.

16 An Enosite eats the plants for nourishment and when he or she dies,

17 His or her body is returned to Tiamat (the Planet Earth) to the Adama, of the ground, where it becomes food for the plants.

18 This is but one small example of the complicated and interdependent relationships that exist among all things.

19 It hardly seems possible that such a world could have been created by an accident of nature.

20 Relationships like this exist throughout the Kosmos.

21 Consider the size of the universe.

22 It is impossible that these miracles occur only on Tiamat, the Planet Earth.

23 How many suns with planets can there be in this galaxy,

24 And how many galaxies can there be?

25 How large is this universe?

26 Its size cannot be imagined,

27 Nor can the number of planets capable of supporting life be counted.

28 Yet there are those known in orion to have life,

29 And from Rizq the 8th planet in illyuwn the 19th galaxy,

30 From which I come forth to you,

31 By way of a markabah, "a divine light", vehicle also called a sham.

32 There are physical laws which cause the planets to rotate,

33 And to revolve around Shamash, the sun in certain precise ways.

34 These same laws cause whole solar systems,

35 Indeed even galaxies, to Hurdle through space at tremendous speed- all in perfect coordination.

36 These laws cannot have accidentally come about without an originating cause.

37 Only a guiding intelligence could be responsible.

38 El Eloah, The Most High is the source? All is in The All. The All is not an it, a he or a she, The All is.

*Tablet Twenty Two*  
*El Khalug: "The Creator"*  
*(19X10=190)*

Lo! If someone were to ask, why Yahuwa El Eloah, El Khalug, he who is the source, The Creator is one,

2 He or she might answer that if there were creators, Aluhum, or Allahuma for this incident on earth,

3 One could not always design his creation like the other,

4 Neither would they go by the same principles.

5 So we have a creator from many creators, 24 in the garden in Eden. 12 agreeable, 12 disagreeable, give you will.

6 El Eloah from the aluhum.

7 In order for one to preside over it, they would be necessary for the other to perish.

8 In this state, or step down to his or her leadership making him a supreme. Al Malik, the king, or Al Malik L Mulki, the king of kings. The angel over all angels. He who appointed the 7 arch angelic beings, the Al Malaikat or Malakuwt. He El Eloah is a being as ANU. He Is Allahu Al Aziym to the

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 22:8

#### Tablet 22:43

Muslims, ANU

the supreme. the supreme being.

9 The will of one or the other must manifest the wishes of both or of neither one would not be possible;

10 And this would be a sign of frustration.

11 And obviously he or she who is responsible for the intricate creation of all things of this cycle of refilling and replenishing the earth is beyond frustration,

12 And alone in his power, as Yahuwa or Y.H.W.H. one of the Yahwehans, a aluhum.

13 Only The All is the absolute.

14 And all creators are in THE ALL,

15 Your anu, Rab

16 Jesus, Horus, Tammuz,

17 Yahweh, Jehovah,

18 God, Dios,

19 Buddah, Confucius,

20 Brahma,

21 Shiva, Brahma, Vishnu,

22 Thehos,

23 Tammuz,

24 Baal, Adonia,

25 Om, Osiris,

26 And all the others, are in The All.

27 As it stands, the universe is a very measured place;

28 Where every thing fits within its particular pattern,

29 And in the design of all things is an obvious unity;

30 that could not be possible if be more than one creator took responsibility for all creation. Each creator is assigned by The All, to be the one creator, or creators with one head as the angel's with one deity about them all.

31 For there is life beyond earth,

32 And new forms being discovered

every day.

33 So you muhammad, say in the second chapter, of El's Qur'aan Koran 2:87, originally chapter 87, the 163rd verse:

*And Ilaahumkum (your El/Allah) 'Source', is waahidun 'one' Ilaahun (El/Allah 'source'. No Ilaaha (Allah/El) 'source' would exist if he (Hu- the Creative force of Will), didn't create him; Huwa is Al Rahmaan 'The Yelder', Al Rabiym 'The Merciful'.*

34 Don't make for him any partners.

35 You say you shall have no other gods before me (El's Torah to Mosheh, also called Moses, Exodus 20:3).

*You are to have no Akhair 'other' Eloheem except me.*

36 I Am a jealous God (El's Torah to Mosheh also called Moses, Exodus 34:14).

*For you will Shawkhaw 'prostrate' to no Akhair 'other' El: For a Yahuwa (a Yahuwa not The Yahuwa), who is Qawnaw 'jealous' for his name is Qawnaw 'jealous El:*

37 That means there is more then one.

38 And you're not to use but one.

39 If you are a Muslim you use ANU or Rab.

39 If you are a Hebrew or Israelite or Jew you use Yahweh or Aluhum or Adonai or Ha-shem.

40 And if you are a Buddhist you use Buddah.

41 But if you're one deity, yet all are in The All.

42 All religions and their one god each are in The All...

43 Therefore, all sincere spiritual and righteous people know, with strong conviction, that the creator is power, has no associates in that power. So he is



Tablet 22:43

Tablet 22:73

called the most powerful, the most merciful, the most gracious. To be the most of anything means their other anu is Akbar, or as they say the greatest. Then he is greater than others like himself.

44 Everything inside of the all is a servant.

45 Has no equal, no consorts, & no partners.

46 Because all is in The All.

47 You can't take from it, and you can't add to it.

48 The All has neither beginning nor end.

49 The All is.

50 The All has always existed and will exist. Because The All is outside of existence. All exists in The All. The out is outside time, for time exist in The All. The All did not begin. The All can not end. ANU is the beginning, Al Awul, and ANU is the ending, El Aakhur. The Alpha and the Omega. If you are the beginning, you have a beginning, if you are the ending then you have an ending. THE ALL is without beginning, or ending.

51 The originator of things we see and do not see-

52 The breath that sustains all creation. presence in all.

53 El Elohim, ANU, The Most High is the only reality. And he too is in The All.

54 Everything else is mere illusion.

55 "He is one", he is The One, El Ahud, has been the cry of every news bearers (prophet),

56 For an Enosite had the tendency to stray from El Elohim The Most High's guidance our heavenly father,

57 And seek the protection of those

which could neither help nor harm him.

58 The appointed one who appointed and anointed Tammuz, who is Horus, and Yashua, (Jesus).

59 In the depth of ignorance and backwardness, people sought help from objects made by their own hands. Khnum, creator of the Ka which yields the ba and Akh.

60 An Enosite wanted to reduce the creator to his or her own level.

61 But how could an object or an enosite be responsible for all of creation?

62 So to assert that an enosite was responsible,

63 Or that the universe accidentally came into being,

64 This thrives on the absence of logic, and the abundance of ignorance.

65 The Aluhum by permission of El Elohim The Most High-The Fashioner gave an electric charge to the protons and electrons,

66 He designed the minute solar system of the atom like the one in which we live,

67 Seventy six trillion years ago,

68 Gave light its speed, (186,272 feet per second),

69 Put a barrier around sound 1100 feet per second,

70 Blessed the golden sun (Ra) with enough mass to create the gravitation that keeps the heavenly bodies of this solar system orbiting properly.

71 El Elohim, The Most High is The Fashioner.

72 There's a reason why 75% percent of the planet Earth and 70% of the human body consist of water.

73 The Creator put that balance there, can you begin to overstand it?

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 22:74

#### Tablet 22:127

74 When the oceans of the world all  
come rushing towards the shore,  
75 Who synchronizes it?

76 If the worlds water ways were to  
cease moving, how would the fish  
breathe?

77 El Eloah ~ The Fashioner, started  
the water moving and it has yet to stop  
on its journey home. water is always  
moving towards larger masses of water.

78 I could tell you something that  
would be real fascinating but it's very  
simple;

79 One thing that's unique:

80 Water is unique.

81 Let me tell you something unique  
about water.

82 Water is a symbol of  
personification.

83 It is in the atmosphere; you don't  
see it's water vapor.

84 It goes from what is considered  
invisible - a vapor,

85 To a liquid,

86 To a solid -

87 To ice,

88 To hot ice,

89 To a gas.

90 Ask yourself what makes up water?

91 You're trying to think of an answer,

92 In order to look like you know  
something.

93 You forgot, I said I wanted to tell  
you something.

94 See it's the obvious.

95 The obvious abstract.

96 Water is a symbol of  
personification.

97 Its unseen.

98 You don't see it.

99 Then there's vapor, steam,  
condensation, over frozen hot ice.

100 Where did it come from,

101 And where is it going?

102 The mystery of water is that it's  
always going home - to water!

103 Water never stays anywhere water  
is not.

104 If I put it on the ground it will  
evaporate or seep into the ground,

105 Seeking out or seeping,

106 It is always going home to water.

107 It is pumping out of a source,

108 Looking for the source of water.

109 Look at it in a test tube.

110 Leave it for 100 years.

111 It will constantly be on the move,

112 But it will eventually go back  
home to water!

113 The molecule turned inside out.

114 Thus the restless soul of a human  
being is 3/4 water.

115 Your brain, the blood, the  
breathing,

116 The digestive system, the  
circulatory system,

117 The respiratory system, urine,  
light, pulse, blood;

118 This is the restlessness of the  
human being.

119 You see, there's only one real thing  
in existence, change!

120 The only thing constantly  
changing is water.

121 And where is the home of water?

122 I told you at the beginning home  
is the vicious cycle.

123 Water is pumping out of a source,  
looking for the source of water!

124 You used to know these things.

125 When you had your barathary  
gland you knew these facts;

126 This just shows goes to how out of  
touch you all are.

127 The barathary gland resided inside  
the hippocampus area of the brain,

### Tablet 22:128

128 Which is a cavity of the cerebellum.

129 The cerebellum is located at the lower part of the brain and is attached to the brain stem.

130 The barathary gland has a connection with the appendix, and the tonsils.

131 The hippocampus is the tissue which held the barathary gland.

132 When it was once inside Kadmon (Zakar, Adam's) the grandfather of Enos brain.

133 Although conscious perception does not occur in the cerebellum this is the part of the brain that is responsible for hallucinations.

134 Also cerebella reaction are unconscious,

135 Meaning you are unaware that it happened,

136 And that's why even though the barathary gland is missing,

137 Portions of the gland were left on the nerves endings;

138 Because total removal would have damaged the nerve.

139 From the cerebellum.

140 You had seven senses, see, feel, hear, taste, smell, clairvoyance, telepathy.

141 Humans do not have the 4 higher senses:

142 Mind perception (intuition),

143 Mental communication (telepathy),

144 Object reading (psychometry),

145 And clair sight - to see in other dimensions (clairvoyance).

146 But with the removal of your barathary gland you lost access to the Aluhum, then you became Enosites.

147 An Enosite, a "human being" is a forgetful being,

### Tablet 22:165

148 Which is what happened when the barathary gland was removed.

149 When you get back your power, we will have to show you how to use it.

150 But we have to control it.

151 You have to prove your sincerity, before it is returned to you, otherwise you may misuse it.

152 The barathary gland will be reinserted into those persons worthy of returning home when the Aluhum comes for them.

153 August 12, 2003 to June 26, 2030 A.D. and watch for May 5, 2,000 A.D. for the alignment.

154 When this gland is reinserted, it will not be in the hippocampus part of the brain this time,

155 But in the lower chin referred to as the submental area meaning the "sub" or "lower", and mental that which reacts with the mind.

156 Remember, Enosite! El Eloh is himself.

157 If he wills, he can destroy this entire galaxy in a moment,

158 And if he wills, he can recreate it in an instant.

159 Nothing is too difficult for him.

160 For this has already happened.

161 An individual should observe and stand awed by the many wonders that El Eloh has fashioned;

162 And because the Aluhum was procreated,

163 He or she has to acknowledge their (Eloheems) greatness,

164 An Enosite has to submit to the supremacy of the ones who pro-created them.

165 Final analysis: Sir Isaac Newton, the British scientist once had a skillful mechanic who made him a miniature

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 22:165

replica of this solar system,

166 With balls representing the planets, geared together by cogs and belts so they would move in harmony when cranked.

167 Later, Newton was visited by a scientist friend who did not believe in the all!

168 Their conversation is related in the Minnesota technology:

169 One day, as Newton sat reading in his study, with his mechanism, on a large table near him, his infidel friend stepped-in.

170 Scientist that he or she was, he or she recognized at a glance what was before him.

171 Stepping up to it, he or she slowly turned the crank,

172 And with the undisguised admiration he watched the heavenly bodies all move in their relatively speed in their orbit.

173 Standing off a few feet he or she exclaimed,

174 "My! what an exquisite thing this is! who made it?"

175 Without looking up from his book, Newton answered, nobody."

176 Quickly turning to Newton, the infidel said,

177 "Evidently you did not understand my question."

178 I asked, "who made this?"

179 Looking now, Newton solemnly assured that nobody made it,

180 But that the aggregation of matter so much admired had just happened to assume the form it was in.

181 But the astonished infidel replied with some heat,

182 "You must think I am a fool ",

183 Of course somebody made it,

184 And he or she is a genius, and I'd

#### Tablet 23:5

like to know who he or she is,"

185 Laying his book aside, Newton arose and laid a hand on his friend's shoulder,

186 "This thing is but a weak imitation of a much grander system whose laws you know,

187 And I am not able to convince you that this mere toy is without a designer and maker;

188 Yet you profess to believe that the original from which the design is taken has come into being without either designer or maker!

189 Now tell me by what sort of reasoning do you reach such an incongruous conclusion?"

190 Echo the word of all the news bearers, wise men (astronomers), sages and saints. Nothing would exist except by way of THE ALL!)

#### *Tablet Twenty Three "Freedom-Reality-Truth" (19X5=95)*

Lo! In their subtle or pure form, the five basic elements combine in definite proportions to form gross elements.

2 The existence of Tiamat, or Qi, The Planet which ye call Earth depends, upon these gross elements.

3 While this view may not seem to correspond exactly with modern science, by following the essence of the thought behind it,

4 One gains insight into the intricate relationship between matter, the physical plane, and the spirit, and spiritual plane.

5 According to the doctrine of quintuplication, each gross element is made up of one half of its corresponding

### Tablet 23:5

pure element,  
6 And 1/8th of each of the 4 other subtle elements. the plane of force in manifestation at this level.

7 An example of this can be seen clearly in the chart for gross earth;

8 In which the earth is composed of subtle earth,

9 And one 1/8th each is of subtle ether,

10 Subtle air,

11 Subtle water, and subtle fire.

12 It can be seen that each element when quintuplicated, is not pure,

13 But contains a portion of each of the other elements. Quintuplicated as defined by the American Heritage Dictionary means: "Multiplied by five; fivefold. 2. Being the fifth of a set of five identical copies. -Quin-tu-pli-cate n. 1. One of a set of five identical things. 2. A set of five copies. from [Latin quintus, fifth];

14 Each quintuplicated element produces a special effect according to its predominance.

15 Each contains qualities of the others,

16 And has a particular function in nature and an Enosite.

17 Further, each of these elements has five properties.

18 These properties are based upon the interaction of the subtle elements within the gross elements,

19 And there is a total 25 in number.

20 In order to better overstand this, let us examine the properties associated with quintuplicated ether.

21 The 5 properties of ether are grief,

22 Desire,

23 Anger,

24 Delusion,

25 And fear,

26 Which are all generated in the ether,

### Tablet 23:46

27 Which belongs to the space of the heart. remember ether is nine to the ninth power of nine. containing all. Both agreeable and disagreeable. Good and evil.

28 Grief is the chief part of ether and so is happiness,

29 For which, grieving the body feels like empty space.

30 Desire is fleeting like the wind,

31 Therefore, it belongs to that part of air found in ether.

32 When anger arises, the body becomes hot.

33 Anger belongs to that part of fire found in quintuplicated ether.

34 Delusions is as pervasive as water

35 And it belongs to that portion of water found in ether.

36 Finally, when we are frozen with fear, the body becomes inanimate and statue-like:

37 Thus, fear belongs to the earth principle.

38 The remaining twenty properties can be overstood in a similar manner.

39 Although the emotions are actually attributes of the spiritual body they are treated as if they belonged to the physical body,

40 For this is where their influences are directly perceptible.

41 Because the emotions belong to the ether portion of the quintuplicated elements, they cannot be the self, which breeds selfishness.

42 They are negated and identification with them is not possible.

43 Say, "I am not these emotions.

44 I am not this body.

45 I am not these actions.

46 I am above, observing, controlling witnessing.

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 23:47

#### Tablet 23:88

47 Abandon the idea of I-Ness and my-ness, and the identity with the imperishable (atom) you,

48 Which is entirely different from the five elements.

49 Which is the knower, seer, (Ra) and witness of all these products.

50 The physical body is reduced to nothing, as it is analyzed and all temporary qualities are removed.

51 It is merely a product of the 5 elements, and there are 25 combinations.

52 Modern scientists and doctors only overstand the gross attributes of the body.

53 The 5 elements and 25 properties are mere limiting adjuncts. Ka and Ba produces the Akh.

54 When the body is stripped of them (Amun),

55 That which remains is you, (or the self (aten)).

56 One must learn not to identify with these quintuplicated elements that make up the 5 sheaths.

57 The body is fictitious play of illusion and ignorance.

58 Attachment to it is bondage, excepting the principle of see, hear, taste, smell, and feel is illusion.

59 There is more to it than that.

60 You must overcome the 3 laws of confinement, to the spell of ignorance.

61 Person, places and things.

62 These three bind your innerself to the outer world,

63 The world that's your bigger body call ecology.

64 The surrounding bind the deity, you,

65 But what you think you want and need,

66 And all you need is to know you

don't need things to be happy.

67 By negating the idea of possessiveness, and attachment to its illusory qualities,

68 One can achieve emancipation, freedom.

69 Ignorance is responsible for all misunderstanding

70 And for and dissention.

71 Only true spiritual aspirants can transcend it by long, hard discipline

72 And by practice.

73 Because of ignorance, the common Enosite could not overstand.

74 "You shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free (John 8:32)."

75 When you hear the statement:

76 "I and my father are one,"

77 It meant by eliminating body, the name,

78 And external qualifications,

79 We would eventually merge with the source,

80 From which we came, The All.

81 For if you look at what's called your five senses, which are:

82 See, hear taste, smell and feel, you would eliminate most by a good look at them.

83 To taste things, must touch your taste buds.

84 To smell things, must touch your olfactory nerve in your upper passage of your nose.

85 To see light, must touch the optic nerve.

86 To hear sound waves, must touch the auditory nerve, to feel is, to touch the nerve fibers,

87 Which carry them as impulses to your spinal cord, then to your brain.

88 So you see here, 5 become 1. You can become 1 thing.



### Tablet 23:89

- 89 Places are things and things exists. and existance must be felt.
- 90 It all is an illusion.
- 91 The 7th plane, is the doorway to The All.
- 92 The highest plane.
- 93 Many assumed that these words applied only to Yashua (Jesus),
- 94 And not to themselves.
- 95 Very few overstood his meaning.

#### *Tablet Twenty Four*

#### *"That Thou Art"*

(19X4=76)

Lo! Oh, Ye Humim, blessed children of the aluhum, don't thou knowest that a word and its meaning are linked by a thought wave.

2 When the word "fire: is pronounced, the corresponding mind wave is energized and there is visualization of that same concept.

3 The reverse also takes place.

4 When one sees a fire, the mental image gives rise to the corresponding verbal utterance, "fire".

4 This relationship between word and meaning can be simple or complex.

5 It is simple when it generates the words primary meaning.

6 "The sun is hot."

7 If a child is asked to draw a leaf, he or she copies it from nature,

8 But an artist will draw it indirectly.

9 There are indirect relationships between words and meanings.

10 In the statement, "it is hot today," this implied the meaning "is that the sun is hot".

11 Sometimes the direct meaning of a word is dispensed with,

12 And only the implied meaning is

### Tablet 24:33

taken into account.

13 The statement, "the house is on the river" it does not mean that there is a house on the surface of the river,

14 But on the bank of the river.

15 The direct meaning of a flowing river is discarded,

16 And the implied meaning "on the bank is substituted.

17 Although the river and its bank are quite different things,

18 One being water and the other planet earth,

19 There is a spatial proximity which creates a relationship.

20 The implied meaning is based on the direct meaning,

21 Which is then discarded.

22 Sometimes both the direct and implied meaning is operative.

23 Imagine if an Enosite is at a horse show and asked,

24 "Which horse is jumping?"

25 He or she might receive the reply, "the white one is jumping."

26 A color cannot jump,

27 However in this case, the direct meaning "white" refers to the implied meaning "horse,"

28 Both of which are relevant to the sentence.

29 The whole is understood to mean, "the white horse is jumping."

30 Sometimes a portion of the direct meaning is retained, and a portion is discarded.

31 Assume that ten years ago a certain singer, Billy Paul lived in Philadelphia,

32 And was last seen by a friend at radio city music hall.

33 Now imagine that this same friend sees him, 10 years later, as a wino in Atlanta, Georgia.

### Tablet 24:34

### Tablet 24:73

34 He says, "this is that same, Billy Paul."

35 There is a certain discrepancy in this statement,

36 For the word "this" refers to the singer Billy Paul as he was known before.

37 It is associated with the idea of a successful professional person, dressed in a suit and separated in time and space by 10 years, and 1000 miles.

38 Certain elements are contradictory and they must be eliminated.

39 A successful singer is not an unemployed wino.

40 Atlanta, Georgia is not Philadelphia,

41 And the streets of Atlanta, Georgia are not the radio city music hall, which is in New York City.

42 Also, the period of 10 years cannot be equated with the time at which the statement was made.

43 In the statement, "this is that Billy Paul" only a portion of the direct meaning of "this" and "that" is retained.

44 The contradictory factors of time, space and external appearance are eliminated,

45 While Billy Paul himself, the person, remains.

46 It is only the idea of a Mr. Billy Paul free of impermanent qualities which is non-contradictory.

47 Only after the mind has gone through this complicated process, which it does in a flash can this "Billy Paul" be identified with "that Billy Paul."

48 After this Billy Paul" identifies with "that Billy Paul."

49 After the opposing associations of name and form have been set aside, this is what remains.

50 Billy Paul, the person is common to

both, and it stands as the implied meaning.

51 "That thou art" can be overstood only in light of this kind of reasoning.

52 "That thou art" does not refer to the direct meaning of the body,

53 Name,

54 Form,

55 Clothes,

56 Location,

57 Status, time, and place are eliminated.

58 Note: Even benevolence, agreeableness, or goodness is binding,

59 Chains may be made of gold or iron,

60 Nonetheless they are chains.

61 Most people misunderstood the body to their self.

62 They cannot overstand "that thou art,"

63 Because they lack the patience to consider deeply the significance of the words.

64 Words are double-edged weapons.

65 If mis-understood, they will be detrimental to one's progress;

66 Properly overstood they can carry one across the depth of ignorance.

67 The significance of "that thou art" can only be grasped after a long,

68 Detailed and careful consideration.

69 Then it will be apparent that an enosite was made in the creator's image,

70 It does not merely mean that El Eloh The Most High resembles a human being.

71 For he also created the animal, birds, fish, and in whose image are they?

72 Being men was the only thing created that was not called good,

73 And aluhum saw that, light, day, night, sea, animal are all good, but not man, why? If he is in the Aluhum's

### Tablet 24:73

image and likeness why is it not said of his creation?

74 And Aluhum saw that it was good, because it was not created good. You must become good.

75 But also, one must look into an Enosite, and realize the creator's nature is enshrined therein.

76 The body is a temple. The head is the dome. The heart is the altar. The emotions are the religion. The soul is the preacher of the word of The Most High. You should be a word of truth. An abode of health and happiness.

### Tablet Twenty Five

#### "Love"

(19x2=38)

Lo! My child, true religion consist of more than ritualistic observances, baths, and pilgrimages, but in loving.

2 Kosmic love all-embracing and all inclusive.

3 In the presence of pure love all distinctions and differences,

4 As well as all hatred, racism jealousy, egoism are dispelled just as dirtiness is dispelled by the cleanliness.

5 There is no knowledge higher than love.

6 There is no treasure higher than love, because love is truth, love is El Elohim The Most High.

7 One must strive to convert ones emotion into unconditional love for El Elohim the most high,

8 Which is neither binding nor selfish.

9 The emotions, when channeled properly can be used to attain freedom.

10 One should transmute the lower emotions into unconditional emotions.

11 Emotions are weaknesses,

### Tablet 25:32

12 And they must not be equated with divine love,

13 Which manifest as peace and joy.

14 The lower emotions are not suppressed,

15 However, but they are utilized and sublimated.

16 Without emotions there is no love,

17 And without love one cannot approach that infinite love that is.

18 A child of the ALUHUM recognizes that both love and hate are the two most powerful driving forces in life:

19 And that both emotions are healthy and essential to life,

20 And to possess only one love or hate,

21 And to be deprived of the other is to be crippled as a bird with only one wing.

22 But to hate another Enosite, is to hate yourself, and that to is fair, for there is times when you hate what you have done, or done things you hate to do.

23 A child of the ALUHUM realizes that both love and hate in order to be constructive, they must be directed in the proper channels.

24 To do otherwise is destructive and suicidal.

25 I love peace,

26 I hate war.

27 I love happiness,

28 I hate sadness.

29 I love those who hate me.

30 A child of the aluhum therefore makes a careful distinction between his or her loved ones,

31 And his or her enemies.

32 Through the higher emotions and the devotee reacts out to the divine,

Tablet 25:33

33 With purification the receptive heart  
he receives the continual flow of divine  
love.

34 The barrier between the individual  
soul and the supreme soul is the ego, and  
that is the ever present enemy.

35 It manifest as: feeling of separation.

36 Through purification one does away  
with this feeling of separation,

37 For in the ecstasy of pure love and  
devotion,

38 The consciousness of the individual  
self is lost.

*Tablet Twenty Six*  
*"The Mind"*  
(19x12 = 228)

Lo! Oh Nuwaubians I am now about  
to take you on a journey of  
overstanding, one of the best gifts that  
has been given to your species,

2 And that is the mind.

3 The mind is neither visible nor  
tangible.

4 It exists not in the physical body,

5 As does the brain,

6 But in the spiritual plane, or what's  
called the mental plane.

7 Its magnitude cannot be measured,

8 For it carries all feelings, ideas, and  
impressions from this life,

9 As well as intuitive knowledge of  
what is to come,

10 It is the mind that must be corralled,  
and controlled in order to achieve that  
true peace of union.

11 The mind acts justly to its desires,

12 And it does not care about  
consequence.

13 It thinks of some pleasant looking or  
pleasant tasting food,

14 And you must have some.

Tablet 26:32

15 When warned of the poisons it  
contains,

16 The reaction is to disregard the  
warning, and you find some excuse, and  
you eat it anyway.

17 However, the self, which is pure  
consciousness, that is beyond the mind,

18 Which is read from the mental, it is  
the witness of all that is perceived,

19 The plane of truth and about it, the  
plane of reality.

20 It neither acts nor reacts,

21 For all action and reaction takes  
place in the mind, which received its  
info from the mental reservoir

22 Appearing and arriving as thought  
waves to the mind.

23 Thought, the most powerful force  
in the universe, initiates all action in the  
brain.

24 Activity carried out on Naaswt,  
the physical plane, in which ye abode, is  
only a mirror of the inner workings of  
the mind.

25 That which is assumed to be reality,

26 The physical environment in which  
each person lives, is only a projection of  
the mind.

27 In truth, when the many mental  
modifications, are resisted,

28 One is no longer affected by the  
comings and goings of the world,

29 And self shines forth in undisturbed  
purity.

30 When the thought waves are still,  
the perceiver rests in his or her own true  
nature.

31 That state of pure consciousness is  
achieved when the mind is no longer  
modified by the activities of thought  
waves.

32 When the waves of a lake are stilled,  
one can see the bottom clearly.

### Tablet 26:33

### Tablet 26:73

33 Likewise, when the thought waves of the mind subside, one's essential nature becomes evident.

34 With the surrender of the ego, the individual becomes an instrument in the hands of El Eloh, The Most High.

36 He or she takes neither credit nor blame for his or her actions,

37 For El Eloh does the action.

38 The devotee thinks of nothing but El Eloh, The Most High.

39 And El Eloh, The Most High is his or her constant thought wave,

40 And he fills every mental space.

41 Control of the mind,

42 And annihilation of the ego are the essence of all spiritual disciplines,

43 Including emotional ones.

44 Even on an essentially, emotional path, the intellect must not be neglected,

45 If it is disregarded, one can degenerate in fanaticism.

46 If, on the other hand, it is transcended, the devotees experiences, the highest state of supreme devotional ecstasy.

47 Your motivation should be the simple desire to love to serve El Eloh, The Most High.

48 Only with this attitude will the ego disappear.

49 One cannot attain liberation until all desires, including spiritual desire itself has been burned.

50 Pure peace is devoid of desire, ignorance and emotions.

51 Pure love is love untied by lust, and it is difficult to develop.

52 Encompassing a pure desire to touch, and embrace his or her physical and astral form,

53 This is encountered frequently in the poetry and writings, of the Ancient

And Mystic Order Of Melchizedek, the true mystic.

54 If one enosite calls another a fool,

55 It is only a verbalization,

56 A vibration in the air.

57 But what a thundering thought wave it creates.

58 One simple unreal word wreaks havoc;

59 Throwing the physical and emotional bodies into chaos,

60 Destroying all happiness and peace.

61 One is not a fool because he or she is called a fool.

62 If a person were called a donkey, he or she would not grow longer ears and a tail.

63 Yet, it is not unusual for people to react in anger to such statement,

64 And in the process, it actually gives validity to them.

65 The mind attributes meaning to words, by which the delicate degree of difference of the words are perceived by any of the senses,

66 Or by the mind, giving them a false reality.

67 Such reactions to meaningless vibrations is the cause of countless human troubles.

68 Overreaction to words and jumping to conclusions are weaknesses of the mind.

69 The thought waves, must be restrained at all times.

70 One must be particularly wary of praise,

71 For this too is verbal delusion,

72 And the ego is ever ready to pounce on any opportunity to see itself as better or different from others.

73 Not everyone is going to feel the same way as one who bestows a

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 26:73

#### Tablet 26:122

compliment.

74 Inevitably the pendulum swings in the other direction,

75 And criticism will be heard sooner or later.

76 But true happiness should not rest on praise or abuse,

77 For in all conditions, your true essence is beyond qualities and beyond change.

78 Just as water may become steam or ice, it still retains its underlying essence.

79 The weaker a person is the less restrains he or she has over verbal essence.

80 Then the mind is not concentrated,

81 The perceiver identifies with its modification.

82 Then thought waves arise,

83 There is the immediate tendency to identify with.

84 The thought waves spawns a host of others.

85 The mind is a slave to its preoccupation's,

86 Identifying with the same problem where ever it is.

87 The thought waves gives rise to countless others,

88 All in search of happiness.

89 But in fact, it is only foolishness, for the very rising of the thoughts themselves destroys the peace that the mind craves.

90 There is said thee are 5 types of Thought waves, when in actuality there is 7.

91 Some of which are painful and some which are not.

92 The 7 kinds of thought waves are:

93 Right knowledge,

94 Erroneous understanding,

95 Verbal delusion,

96 Sleep,

97 Memory,

98 Correct perception,

99 Interference,

100 And competent testimony are proofs of correct knowledge.

101 Right Knowledge, that is knowledge based on facts, can be proven in 3 ways,

102 But none of the proofs may contradict one another.

103 Examine yourself the next time that you are angry, or miserable.

104 Reason it out, and note the modification of the mind.

105 Gaining freedom from verbal delusion is essential for strengthening the mind.

106 This is the wisdom!

107 I am a student of a great teacher,

108 Alright put this in your heart.

109 It is wisdom that I give to you.

110 I am a student of a great teacher.

111 I walk with the teacher.

112 I talk with the teacher.

113 I learn from the teacher.

114 And of course I learn to love the teacher.

115 Eventually an enemy comes and kills the teacher, correct.

116 And it transforms me from a student to a revengeful man, and I get a new attribute.

117 I want revenge on the man or thing that killed my teacher.

118 I set out on a journey throughout the world, seeking out the man who killed my teacher.

119 I'm motivated by that purpose.

120 I'm going to kill the man because he or she killed my teacher.

121 That's why I'm doing it.

122 I'm not a killer by nature.



### Tablet 26:123

### Tablet 26:172

123 I made myself a killer, and I have a justified reason now.

124 I'm going to kill this man.

125 Why will you kill this man?

126 Because he or she killed my teacher, and that is my reason.

127 That's my sole reason.

128 So after long hunts and travels, and pursuits, I finally corner this man.

129 You follow me?

130 And I look him straight in his eyes as I take out my sword.

131 The man has terror in his eyes because he knows how close he is to death.

132 And as I raise the sword, and I get the satisfaction of being able to end this quest,

133 And relieve myself of this anger towards, this man who killed my teacher,

134 And that is the reason why I'm going to kill this man.

135 That is the only reason,

136 Can your overstand that?

137 The man, in fright and terror hocks and spits in my face.

138 What do I do now?

139 Should I walk away?

140 If so should you say, "I pursued this man for thirty years, and I finally got him cornered.

141 The man who killed my teacher.

142 He cut off my source of divinity or my connection with the divine,

143 And I want to kill him for that purpose.

144 For that purpose only, because he or she has interfered with my journey.

145 What do I do when he or she hocks, and spits in my face?

146 Do you say, Thank You?

147 Yes, you say thank you.

148 Why do I thank him?

149 Because you have another reason to kill him.

150 If you kill him on behalf of yourself and not your teacher you will be a killer and not an avenger.

151 That's a thought.

152 You have another reason to kill him.

153 Something made you realize that it's stupid chasing him,

154 To kill him just for spitting in your face.

155 How did he, or she make you realize that it's stupid?

156 What do you do when this man hocks and spits in your face now?

157 You've already got your sword out;

158 He is ready to chop his or her head off because he or she killed your teacher,

159 And he cut off your source of divinity,

160 Now he or she has the audacity to spit in your face?

161 Do you kill him?

162 Why would you kill him.

163 Why Wouldn't You Walk Away?

164 I would walk away.

165 Walking away would be Right,

166 But you don't know why you are right, and that makes it wrong.

167 You are right.

168 Just say I walk away.

169 I took my sword, and I put it away, and I turned around and walked away.

170 That's right.

171 But you have to know why you're right, otherwise it's wrong. You don't overstand.

172 The reason why it's right is because;

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 26:173

#### Tablet 27:10

173 My reason for pursuing this man  
all these years;

174 Is because he or she killed my  
teacher.

175 Not because he or she spit in my  
face.

176 I would have to leave this man, and  
go back to where I started and regroup  
the reasoning,

177 And now pursue him because he  
or she spat in my face.

178 Otherwise if I kill him, I become a  
killer for the wrong reasons.

179 Thus, my justifications defeat  
themselves.

180 The wisdom is a holy Enosite was  
once insulted in front of his or her  
disciple,

181 By a non-believer who spat upon  
his face several times.

182 Not one muscle twitched,

183 Nor did his calm facial expression  
change,

184 Because he did not identify with  
his physical sheath.

185 His mind was centered in El Eloah,  
The Most High.

186 Can you imagine the strength of  
that mind?

187 No matter what was done to him,

188 He responded with one thought,

189 That of pure love.

190 A true Aluhum will not react in  
anger

191 For to him insult and praise are the  
same.

192 Restraint of thought waves does  
not mean suppression.

193 Suppression jams up violent  
emotions.

194 For various reasons,

195 People abuse,

196 Suppressing anger,

197 Or pain

198 By smiling,

199 And carrying a stiff upper lip.

200 The restrained thought waves must  
be given an outlet.

201 They must be sublimated,

202 And channeled into such uplifting  
activities,

203 As chanting,

204 Repetition,

205 Exercise,

206 Singing,

207 And meditation,

208 On opposite,

209 And positive thoughts.

*Tablet Twenty Seven  
Exchange Anger For Love  
And Sorrow For Joy.  
(19X2=38)*

Lo! A change in character occurs only  
through formation of new habits.

2 Control can be gained by  
non-attachment or by eliminating  
emotional reactions to situations and  
individuals.

3 Non-attachment does not mean that  
there should not be love or compassion,

4 But rather that emotional thought  
waves are ignored.

5 The thought waves may arise, but  
they are observed in a disinterested  
fashion,

6 Then put aside.

7 Non-attachment is a state of mind.

8 It is in-difference of objects of the  
world.

9 It involves being unaffected by the  
pull of likes and dislikes.

10 Whenever the mind acquires a taste  
for a particular sensation or pleasure, it  
becomes attached to it.

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 27:109

11 The mind recalls the experience, and desires repetition of it.

12 It is this craving that creates pain.

13 Non-attachment does not necessarily mean the cessation of life in society.

14 It involves separating oneself from the binding emotions of that life.

15 Renunciation is a great aid to the attainment of non-attachment.

16 By giving up objects of the senses,

17 The mind is quickly stilled.

18 But it is best to remember that non-attachment is not synonymous with not having.

19 One can own nothing, and yet be full of desires.

20 If a person is fond of cherry ice cream,

21 Binding his or her hands,

22 And taping his or her mouth will not keep his or her mind from dwelling on this treat.

23 The basis of non-attachment is the internal realization of the worthlessness of the external world.

24 Objects and desires then automatically fall away.

25 But renunciation does not mean running away from society,

26 Duties,

27 And responsibilities,

28 As is sometimes assumed.

29 It means carrying on with one's duties in a dispassionate,

30 Unattached way.

31 The more you want, the least you get.

32 Those that must have, they are never are really satisfied.

33 Desire is the lead to suffering.

34 Take less and don't be obligated.

35 Care for your mate not to the point

#### Tablet 28:12

where you're falling in love and hard to live with.

36 Things will happen with or without you, so you don't have to be a part of it all.

37 That does not mean that you should not be a part of, it just means you don't necessarily have to be a part.

38 This world in temporarily, don't need it, or you will be bound to it all, and it never really gives.

#### *Tablet Twenty Eight* *"Power Knowledge And Control"* *(19x1=19)*

Lo! Enosites, knowledge of something not only gives control over it, but over those who have no knowledge of it.

2 One buys a certain brand of toothpaste in preference to another out of ignorance;

3 The advertisers know human weakness.

4 They claim that one brand has more sex appeal than another,

5 And they play on the weakness of the mind.

6 Everybody manipulates power in this way.

7 Politicians concentrate their energies on outwitting each other and the public.

8 They come up with such slogans as "law and order" and "peace with honor",

9 And they bombard the public with their energy in order to control the mass mind.

10 Gaining, some yogis and swamis use such simple, silly tricks and devices,

11 As using tiger skins to capture one's imagination,

12 And hence is the mind.

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 28:13

- 13 If the mind can be tricked,
- 14 It can be controlled.
- 15 Laboratory experimentation is; in effect, scientific meditation.
- 16 When the scientist discovers what has caused a certain mysterious disease,
- 17 He or she will then have a basis for cure.
- 18 There are principalities in high places trying to discover the secrets of nature,
- 19 In order to manipulate and control nature's energies.

#### *Tablet Twenty Nine Purification And "Spiritual Practice" (19X9=171)*

- Lo! Nuwaubians, I am about to take you on a journey to learning the importance of purification,
- 2 And spiritual practice.
  - 3 You must always remember, that you shall always take care of your spirit,
  - 4 And the first step is to take care of your physical body,
  - 5 Which houses the spirit.
  - 6 Three basic steps involved in spiritual practice are:
  - 7 Severely simple living,
  - 8 Self-study.
  - 9 Surrender to El Eloah, The Most High.
  - 10 Austerity does not mean physical abuse or severe rigors.
  - 11 It refers to strict control for the senses, in order to conserve energy for higher pursuits.
  - 12 Austerity in this sense means fasting occasionally,
  - 13 Rise earlier, instead of sleeping late,
  - 14 And reducing certain physical

#### Tablet 29:37

- comforts for the sake of greater control of the mind.
- 15 What keeps the mind flowing in the desired direction?
  - 16 Surrendering to El Eloah, The Most High's will.
  - 17 One also surrenders the fruits of work performed.
  - 18 This is selfless where one regards oneself as the instrument of El Eloah,
  - 19 And it serves humanity with no thought of either credit or blame. El Eloah does not work for you, he works with you.
  - 20 Ignorance, is the unawareness of reality. you can't really ignore a talking and moving person.
  - 21 It is identification with the temporal world, rather than with the imperishable self.
  - 22 Egoism is the "i-ness and my-ness,"
  - 23 Which creates the illusion that the physical body is the real you.
  - 24 "Likes/dislikes"- when a person is swayed by feelings of attraction and aversion,
  - 25 He or she is identifying with the material world,
  - 26 And he is setting him or herself up for the pain of loss and disappointment.
  - 27 Fear of death, or clinging to life, is binding and stiffening.
  - 28 None can say when death will come.
  - 29 Fear of death is useless imagination,
  - 30 A waste of energy,
  - 31 And it creates waves of pain,
  - 32 Which exist only in the mind.
  - 33 Ignorance is the cause of the above-mentioned afflictions,
  - 34 Which follow it,
  - 35 Whether they be latent,
  - 36 Or weak,
  - 37 Suppressed,

## CHAPTER SEVEN

EL HAAYUH RAWUH

THE LIVING SOUL

Tablet 29:38

Tablet 29:76

38 Or aggravated.  
39 The suffering which comes from egoism,  
40 Attractions,  
41 Repulsion,  
42 And fear of death all stem from ignorance,  
43 Regardless of the degree in which they manifest.  
44 As the root of the other obstacles, ignorance of the true nature of the self, is the identification with the body and mind.  
45 When ignorance is replaced by enlightenment,  
46 All other causes of pain automatically disappears.  
47 When in a state of ignorance, if an enosite mistakes what is mundane, for what is supreme;  
48 He or she cannot differentiate between that which will bring pain to the mind and body,  
49 And that which will bring immortality.  
50 Egoism is manifest when the individual cannot distinguish his or her self from his or her senses and mind.  
51 he or she sees him or herself as separate from the rest of the enosite,  
52 Reacting to others with a sense of competition rather than cooperation.  
53 Attraction is that which dwells on pleasure.  
54 Most think of attraction and pleasure as positive things,  
55 But when associated with objects of the material world they inevitably bring pain.  
56 Nothing in the physical world is permanent;  
57 Hence the constant fear of loss,  
58 And loss itself keeps those seeking

pleasure in an unhappy state.  
59 This is why the spiritual person learns to cultivate a dislike for worldly pleasures.  
60 In the event He or she is never disappointed or unhappy.  
61 The result, ironically, is that by not seeking pleasure, he or she is always happy.  
62 Just as attraction brings pain, so does aversion.  
63 The mental attitude of aversion is a negative one,  
64 And it often make a neutral situation appear as if it were one to be avoided.  
65 It is not possible to avoid all distasteful circumstances.  
66 When there are likes and dislikes, a person cannot be happy.  
67 He or she is dwelling on illusory pairs-of-opposites,  
68 Rather than learning to be content in all situations,  
69 And surrendering to El Eloh's plan for his or her growth.  
70 Fear of death is the continuous desire to live, which is rooted even in the minds of the wise.  
71 The fear of death is the fear of the loss of identity,  
72 Of letting go of the ego,  
73 Even when all else is given up, there is still the clinging to life.  
74 When these various afflictions are a minor distraction to the aspirant;  
75 They can be merged back into their cause by substituting the opposite mental modifications.  
76 For example, if egotistical thoughts arise, they can be combated by focusing on the all, and you being a part of a much greater love.

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 29:77

#### Tablet 29:116

77 If feelings of attraction or avoidance enter the mind, then contentment or acceptance can be substituted.

78 If the afflictions are overt, and a there is a great distraction to the mind, they can be alleviated through regular meditation and prayer.

79 The law of fate states that every action brings about an equal and opposite reaction.

80 Whatever is done to others, will return to the doer and most people are continually creating new fatal situations.

81 This is due to ignorance and its accompanying afflictions.

82 Before final emancipation, all debts of fate must be worked out,

83 Whether one decides to do so in the present life, or in a form of hell or on the lower planes,

84 Which are referred to as hell.

85 Each must reap what he or she sows.

86 Various life experiences are due to the situations of fate that has earned him, or her by his or her thoughts, words, and deeds.

87 They have pleasure or pain as their fruit,

88 According to whether there is virtue or vice.

89 Overstanding this, the spiritual person strives to do only agreeable actions,

90 And to accept peacefully the ill that comes his or her way;

91 So that all his or her seeds of fate are burned,

92 And no new ones are sown.

93 Violence to others whether in thought or word, or deed, must be avoided.

94 Non-injury means more than refraining from inflicting physical pain.

95 Mental pain can be far more devastating.

96 When one is established in complete harmlessness, even wild animals will approach in peace.

97 The function of truth is to maintain harmony through trust.

98 It is better to be silent, than to tell a truth that will cause pain or that springs from a wrong motive.

99 A truthful person has power, for what he or she says comes to pass,

100 And his or her words becomes law.

101 Cleanliness also extends to the mind.

102 Only when the mind is purified of all things, can it be a pure mirror for clear reflections.

103 Laughter comes from stimulation,

104 But a smile comes from inner peacefulness,

105 Satisfied with itself, the mind needs nothing else for its contentment,

106 Which it grows in proportion to awareness of the inner self.

107 The mind should not be affected by external objects.

108 They may be possessed, but with detachment.

109 Do not let them possess the mind.

110 Austerity means curtailing the insatiable demands of the senses.

111 Drink water instead of bad drinks.

112 Practice silence instead of talking loud.

113 Control greed.

114 Counteract sleep, by getting up early.

115 When the mind learns, that its demands for pleasure will not be met through the senses,

116 It stops its useless wandering and turns inward.



## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 29:117

117 Control of the senses clears the way for such powers as telepathy and clairvoyance.

118 Study of spiritual works, and the holy tablets helps to keep a person on the right path.

119 The book alone, however, can only take one so far,

120 And it can lead to intellectual pride.

121 Surrender to the will of El Eloh, The Most High, is necessary for ultimately everything depends upon his grace.

122 When negative or harmful thoughts disturb the mind,

123 They can be overcome by constant pondering over their opposites.

124 One must be ever alert, always watching the mind.

125 When useless thought waves arise, immediately replace them with positive thoughts,

126 Thus creating new mental habits that are conducive to spiritual growth.

127 Negative thoughts and emotions,

128 Such as violence,

129 Whether committed, abetted or caused through greed,

130 Anger or delusion,

131 And whether present in mild, medium or great intensity,

132 Result in endless pain and ignorance.

133 Thus there is the necessity for pondering over the opposites.

134 All thoughts, emotions, and actions, that are in opposition to righteousness;

135 Bring about the fate of further pain and ignorance.

136 This is true, whether the action is actually carried out,

#### Tablet 29:154

137 Remains in thought form, or is incited in others.

138 Whatever the cause,

139 Whatever the degree of involvement, fate is still incurred.

140 This is why it is necessary to substitute positive subliminal thoughts, the moment negative ones are caught arising in the mind.

141 One who is firmly rooted in non-violence, this radiates this conviction to others.

142 He or she is so powerful that not even violent thoughts can exist in his or her presence.

143 The more a spiritual person flees from material objects,

144 The more they seem to come to the enosite.

145 The purpose of this natural law is two-fold.

146 The first is so that he or she may be tested, and confirmed in his or her renunciation.

147 The second is so that he or she, as a wise person, may appropriately dispense the wealth to benefit an enosite.

148 An Enosite is ever searching for happiness in external objects,

149 But it can only be attained when the mind is satisfied with what has been allotted and it is no longer looking for the attainment.

150 When the mind is stilled and contended, happiness is automatic.

151 When austerities, self-imposed disciplines, are practiced,

152 Great will is developed,

153 And the abilities of his or her physical body and senses are extended beyond what is considered normal.

154 Only by surrendering one's will,

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 29:154

#### Tablet 30:21

one's ego, one's life, to El Elohim is the superconscious state attained.

155 The reality of an object is due to the uniqueness of change.

156 Each object on the material plane can be identified and called a reality;

157 Because it is made up of its own unique combination of the three primary colors-red, yellow and blue.

158 An object is not dependent on one's mind;

159 For it still exists whether or not it is perceived by that mind.

160 The soul absorbs all of the changes through in which the mind goes, because it is the external witness.

161 All true knowledge exists permanently in the self,

162 While the mind is constantly being modified by thought waves.

163 The mind is something that can be observed as an object,

164 And not the source of knowledge just as Kingu,

165 Or called Sheshqi, and Lunar, which you call The Moon; is not a source of light, but a reflection of Shamash, The Sun.

166 It cannot perceive two things at once.

167 Even though thoughts are formed in a split second,

168 Still only one thought form exists in the mind at one time,

169 So it is impossible for the mind to be perceiving itself while it perceives something else.

170 If one mind could perceive another,

171 Then there would be cognition (awareness) of cognition, as well as confusion of memory.

#### *Tablet Thirty* *"About The Mind"* (19X4=76)

Lo! The mind can neither perceive itself, nor perceive another mind,

2 For if this were the case there would be complete confusion of the knowledge,

3 And the memory of the different minds. The mind is but an instrument.

4 All knowledge come from beyond it.

5 From the mental.

6 Knowledge of itself comes through the self-cognition which occurs when the mind is stilled,

7 The explanations that the mind cannot perceive itself.

8 The mind is stilled, and it is allowed perception of itself through the right knowledge gained by the self is then also known by the mind.

9 It is then that the mind has full knowledge.

10 Obviously then, it is not intellectualization but meditation that brings self-knowledge.

11 Mind, though filled with innumerable tendencies and desire,

12 Acts for the self,

13 For they act in conjunction.

14 Mind is directly associated with the self so it acts for the self,

15 While it is still full of worldly thoughts.

16 Through discrimination, one can clearly overstand that the soul and mind are not the same.

17 The world is full of avarice,

18 Hypocrisy,

19 Flattery,

20 Untruth,

21 Double-dealing,

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL 13

#### Tablet 30:22

#### Tablet 30:59

22 And selfishness,  
23 And those who profess to be friends  
are often one's greatest enemies.  
24 Beware of self-proclaimed friends,  
who came for money and other  
comforts,  
25 When circumstances are affluent,  
26 Then they disappear when the tide  
has turned.  
27 These fair-weather friends give their  
own brand of advice,  
28 They waste precious time in useless  
chatter,  
29 And pull one off the spiritual path  
and down to their own level.  
30 Of course, most people do not like  
to think that this is true.  
31 Most would like to feel that their  
relationship is based on the fear of being  
alone, and the desire for diversion.  
32 One should cut off connections that  
are not beneficial, and they should trust  
only the inner voice that dwells in one's  
heart.  
33 Associate only with those own  
aspirations for perfection are uplifting  
and encouraging.  
34 Useless talking and excessive  
debating should also be eliminated.  
35 Diarrhea of the tongue wastes much  
energy that could be utilized for  
personal development.  
36 Too much talking makes a person  
restless.  
37 Just like a tape recorder, it cannot  
record, and play at the same time,  
38 A person cannot talk and learn at  
the same time.  
39 The wise speak only a few words,  
and then only when necessary,  
40 For by their very economy they will  
carry the most force.  
41 To help calm, center and discipline

the mind,  
42 Silence, can be observed for about  
two hours daily in addition to the time  
spent in meditation.  
43 In order to be of the most practical  
value,  
44 Silence is best practiced at those  
times when there is the most  
opportunity to talk.  
45 People of an intellectual nature are  
often prone to unnecessary decision and  
controversies.  
46 A person who is unable to remain  
quiet easily becomes involved in heated  
debates,  
47 Too many of which leads to enmity,  
hostility and energy drain.  
48 When intellectual reasoning,  
49 Which is normally concerned only  
with investigation of the physical plane,  
it is used for metaphysical inquiry,  
50 It can lead the student to the  
threshold of intuition.  
51 Past this point, however, it is of no  
use of transcendental matters,  
52 That are beyond the reach of reason.  
53 One must give up arguing,  
54 And become silent and look within.  
55 Fault-finding is, likewise, a most  
detrimental habit.  
56 The mind of the person who is  
always poking his or her nose into the  
affairs of others is always outgoing, and  
out of control.  
57 No one can be introspective when  
the mind is engaged in activity of this  
sort.  
58 Diligent application to spiritual  
practice allows no time for managing  
the affairs of others.  
59 Forget the shortcomings of other  
people, and you must work to improve  
yourself first.

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 30:60

#### Tablet 31:24

60 Life is precious and short.  
61 No one knows when it will be taken away.  
62 Every minute should be used for much higher purposes than gossiping and judging others.  
63 Self-justification is another behavioral weakness to be overcome,  
64 Along with its associated characteristics,  
65 Self assertion, obstinacy, dissimulation and lying.  
66 Once these weaknesses become established in the framework of the personality,  
67 It is very difficult to eliminate them,  
68 For the ego never admits to its own faults.  
69 One lie covers another, an endless succession of vain attempts at self-justification.  
70 Improvements come quickly,  
71 And rapidly only when one learns to readily admit his or her faults,  
72 Mistakes and weakness.  
73 To have a petty-mind is closely associated with back-biting and trying to pull down other people.  
74 All are caused by jealousy and ignorance.  
75 This can easily be combated and eradicated,  
76 By always rejoicing in the welfare of others.

#### *Tablet Thirty One "Uprooting Ego" (19x3 = 57)*

Lo! I have brought to your attention the knowledge on what you all carry within your personality,  
2 And that is the ego.

3 Now I must teach you how to uproot the ego.  
4 It must be evident by now that being righteous,  
5 Being a child of the aluhum,  
6 An Eloah, or El meditating and being saved,  
7 Or being religious entails far more than just making a claim,  
8 Sitting with eyes closed, and legs crossed, saying,  
9 "I'm god," or lip confessions.  
10 It demands rigorous introspection and an overhauling of one's personality.  
11 Life patterns and values.  
12 Behavior correction and the uprooting of weaknesses are relatively easy adjustments to make.  
13 The more obstacles, which lie deep within,  
14 The emotional imbalances and personality defects that nurture outward malevolent, disagreeable habits.  
15 The petty obstinate egoism behind the mask of the human personality is one of the biggest hurdles to overcome,  
16 For it veils the light within,  
17 Which supports sur-face thoughts,  
18 And perpetrates its own habitual feelings and actions.  
19 This lower self -arrogant nature must be whittled down,  
20 For if it persist in retaining its limited, false values,  
21 No amount of spiritual practice will bear fruit.  
22 Too often, people profess of being righteous,  
23 Yet they are unwilling to eradicate the lower nature and change the old habits.  
24 Clinging to them they refuse even to admit the need for change.

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 31:25

#### Tablet 32:6

25 This type of individual will never make any real progress,

26 For without radical transformation of the lower nature, one goes no where.

27 It is not easy to change deeply ingrained habits,

28 And the sincere person who's just attempting to change often feels helpless against them.

29 By regular spiritual practice,

30 Untiring selfless service,

31 Association with spiritually minded people,

32 And strong determination to eradicate egoism a powerful but selfless will is developed.

33 One must introspect and discover all weakness and defects.

34 The transmitting of lower nature to higher nature demand full and heartfelt dedication.

35 Sometimes the old personality attempts to reestablish itself,

36 Even after years of purifying.

37 Obstately self-assertive,

38 And self supportive by the lower mind and will,

39 It can make the aspirant incorrigible,

40 Unruly arrogant and impertinent.

41 Identifying with the ego, he or she breaks all the rules and disciplines,

42 Revolts against all things,

43 And all is ever ready to fight, with those who are unwilling to respect his or her views and opinions.

44 Wallowing in self-justification, and denying faults and defect,

45 The person may be unaware of the effects of his or her actions,

46 For the intellect had been clouded by impurities,

47 Not knowing what he or she means

and not meaning what he or she says,

48 He or she is too self-willed and self-satisfied to see the error of his or her ways.

49 One who is not straight-forward and cannot keep discipline or open his or her heart to others, cannot be helped by any teacher.

50 Nothing can help one who deliberately shuts his or her eyes against the truth.

51 Such a person, instead of making progress along life's path, it remains stuck in the mirror of his or her own creation.

52 If there is any recognition that something is wrong,

53 The slightest attempt to improve,

54 Or even a slightly receptive attitude,

55 Then the errors can be corrected.

56 One who is frank with his or her teacher and him or herself, begins to realize the nature and source of his or her defects;

57 He or she is soon on the way to improving his or her life.

#### *Tablet Thirty Two*

#### *"The Emotions"*

(19X3 = 57)

Lo! First my children, allow me to give you knowledge on emotions,

2 This knowledge came from a divine scripture,

3 A scripture, which was received by me, to give unto you,

4 So that you may have right knowledge, right wisdom, and a right overstanding,

5 Which will lead you into sound right reasoning,

6 The science of Nuwaubu,

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 32:7

7 Which was given to you by the Anunnagi, the aluhum, the angelic beings.

8 The divine scripture is called the holy tablets, where it states;

9 Of all the emotional barriers, the most devastating is anger;

10 The greatest enemy of peace,

11 For it is the most negative.

12 It is a modification of lust,

13 For when one's desires are not gratified, one becomes angry.

14 The mind then becomes confused,

15 Memory and overstanding is lost,

16 And things are said and done without awareness or control.

17 Anger does great danger to one's own physical and psychic bodies.

18 As well as those of the others.

19 The whole nervous system is shattered by one fit of anger.

20 Occasionally a spiritual teacher expresses a little anger outwardly in order to correct a student,

21 But this should not be confused with an emotional outburst.

22 Though he or she may appear hot and indignant on the outside,

23 The true master remains cool within,

24 For his or her motive is the growth of his or her disciples.

25 Only when anger is the outcome of selfish or petty motives is it wrong.

26 Anger is very difficult to control, and especially when it has been allowed to grow and become habitual.

27 It is the most easily controlled when it is a small ripple in the subconscious mind.

28 One should watch the mind carefully for any signs of irritability;

29 Then control is no problem.

#### Tablet 32:52

30 Frequent irritation over trifling matters is a sign of mental weakness.

31 This can be overcome by carefully developing its counterforce, the virtue of patience.

32 Just as heat and light can be transferred into electricity,

33 Anger can be transferred into spiritual energies.

34 All vices, unwanted qualities and wrong actions stem from anger.

35 When anger has been controlled, all others die by themselves.

36 Anger gains strength with repetition,

37 And in checking it one gradually strengthens the will.

38 By learning to remain silent even in the face of insult and abuse,

39 It becomes easier to check for emotion before they take form.

40 Always speak moderately and if there is a possibility of a burst of anger during conversation stop speaking and do something else.

41 Words should be soft and arguments hard,

42 For if the words are hard they create conflicts.

43 Drinking cool water, or taking a brisk walk are excellent aids in combating anger,

44 As in maintaining silence for a long time.

45 Smoking,

46 Eating bad food,

47 And drinking are irritants,

48 Which irritates,

49 And aggravates the problems,

50 And they are best to be avoided.

51 Family can bring out the worst in you.

52 Love ones know how to get inside



## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 32:52

and upset you.

53 Don't argue when hungry.

54 If you except too much of others, you deserve the pain of a let down.

55 Do what you know you can, don't try to bring show off, it can bring you problems.

56 If you go into crowded areas, you're bound to find trouble.

57 You are in control of your emotions, you are responsible for whatever happens to you. You are always where you are suppose to be. look around you.

#### *Tablet Thirty Three*

##### *"Fear"*

(19X1=19)

Lo! My child! fear is the most debilitating emotion.

2 The student must always be willing to risk everything including his or her very life in the quest for spiritual perfection.

3 Timidity makes one absolutely unfearful to become a deity.

4 A criminal who is fearless and totally indifferent;

5 And unattached to his or her body is more fit for becoming a deity, than a nervous overcautious person.

6 His or her energies only needs to be re-channeled.

7 Fear is a product of imagination,

8 But nonetheless it assumes real forms, and it can be troublesome in a variety of ways.

9 Fear manifests in many shapes, such as:

10 Fear of death, fear of disease, fear of solitude, and fear of company.

11 Taking hold of the mind,

imagination works havoc, and makes one prey to all sorts of fear.

12 Fear of public criticism especially stands in a way of a person striving for righteousness, especially in the pressing face of persecution,

13 One must stick to his or her convictions.

14 Only then can one grow.

15 Fear can be overcome by self-inquiry,

16 Devotion to a higher cause,

17 And the cultivation of the opposite of fear, courage.

18 Positiveness always overcomes the negative,

19 And courage always overcomes timidity.

#### *Tablet Thirty Four*

##### *"Discouragement"*

(19X1=19)

Lo! Know you,

2 That a lack of faith is one:

3 Discouraging,

4 And it is a dangerous obstacle;

5 In the path of personal development.

6 When these crop up,

7 The student is, in danger of slackening,

8 His or her efforts,

9 And giving up his or her practice altogether.

10 This would be a great mistake.

11 It must be remembered that;

12 There will always be periods when one's progress is more,

13 Or less apparent.

14 Whenever doubts arise,

15 The student should at once seek the company of spiritually elevating people,

16 And they should remain under their

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 34:16

influence for some time.  
17 Conversing with people of firm  
18 And clear faith,  
19 And practice clears all doubts.

#### *Tablet Thirty Five* *"The Mind ItSelf"* (19x5=95)

Lo! My children, by now you have  
received knowledge about the mind,  
2 Which, as I told you works with the  
brains,  
3 This journey which you are about to  
begin, is teaching you about the mind  
itself,  
4 Negative thoughts seem to assail and  
attack with doubled force,  
5 When the person striving for  
righteousness tries to rid him or herself  
of them.  
6 This is the natural law of the  
resistance.  
7 Eventually, they will perish,  
8 For negative thoughts cannot stand  
before positive thoughts.  
9 The very fact that undesirable  
thoughts create a feeling of uneasiness  
when they arise,  
10 Indicates growth and maturity,  
11 For at one time these thoughts were  
welcomed into the mind.  
12 However they cannot be driven out  
forcefully or suddenly,  
13 Or they will turn against you with  
increased energy.  
14 They wither away of their own  
accord when the person persists in his or  
her practice with tenacity and diligence.  
15 The mind must be watched  
particularly when it is relaxed.  
16 Negative thoughts must be  
countered immediately with positive

#### Tablet 35:37

thoughts,  
17 For ill thoughts are destroyed by  
good thoughts.  
18 Just as it is easiest to stop an  
intruder at the gate,  
19 So it is easiest to check a negative  
thought as soon as it arises.  
20 It can be nipped in the bud by a  
sustained spiritual practice,  
21 Good actions and awareness of the  
misery which arises from negativity.  
22 Hatred, like anger, is one of the  
fiercest foes of the serious student.  
23 Like greed or lust, it is insatiable.  
24 Though it may temporarily subside,  
25 It can burst out again with  
redoubled force.  
26 It is like a contagious disease, which  
infects one person after another.  
27 Contempt, prejudice and ridicule are  
all various modes of hatred.  
28 Infatuation and attachment are  
serious obstacles because they are subtle  
as well as powerful.  
29 When millions of people are killed  
during a war, a mortal man does not  
weep,  
30 Yet he or she weeps when his or her  
spouse dies.  
31 This is because infatuation creates  
the idea of "mine,"  
32 And the greater the attachment,  
then the greater the pain.  
33 When a person speaks of "my wife,  
"my son", or "my home",  
34 He or she reveals an attitude of  
separation from the rest of humanity.  
35 So long as there is identification  
with the ephemeral physical world,  
36 Little progress can be made on the  
path of becoming a child of the  
Aluhum.  
37 Greed, which is closely linked with

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 35:37

#### Tablet 35:91

infatuation, is insatiable, and it agitates the mind.

38 Even though an enosite may be a millionaire,

39 He or she schemes to become a billionaire.

40 Greed assumes various subtle forms.

41 If a mortal man thirsts for name and fame,

42 This also is greed.

43 Infatuation, attachment and greed are destroyed by vigorous self-inquiry,

44 Prolonged meditation and constant spiritual practice.

45 Another impediment to perfection is memory,

46 Or the recalling of past events.

47 To overstand this,

48 Assume for a moment that one is meditating;

49 In a solitary country setting.

50 If memories of a past holiday in New York arise,

51 And the mind is allowed to dwell on them,

52 For the moment;

53 One will actually be living in New York,

54 In a past time.

55 This applies also to daydreams.

56 Looking back to past experiences gives life to the memory-picture,

57 Reinforces it and pulls the mind away from its true nature.

58 A god never looks back.

59 This does not mean don't reflect on the goods of the past.

60 In fact listening to music of when you were a child;

61 And you remember your mom or dad,

63 Your grandma or granddad singing,

64 Or listening to the oldies; of their

time,

65 The sound waves will re-activate dead brain cells.

66 It's one of the keys to rejuvenation,

67 Or the fountain of youth.

68 Get those old records out,

69 Put them on,

70 Tape play them,

71 And reflect on when you were a child, full of health.

72 It will give you new found feelings of youth.

73 It will actually make you younger in heart, body

74 And mind.

75 And the total opposite for those elders who listen to this new music,

76 It will remind you of your age and your speed your death.

77 For aspirants traveling the spiritual path;

78 And dedicating all action to El Eloh, The Most High,

79 There is no greater crime than using religion,

80 To take advantage of trusting people.

81 In fact religious hypocrisy is much worse than ordinary hypocrisy.

82 For the religious hypocrite makes a mockery of spirituality,

83 And the supreme being as they call god,

84 That is called by many names,

85 By different religious denominations.

86 ANU to the Muhammadans,

87 Thehos to the Christians,

88 Yahweh or Hashem to the Hebrews,

89 Krishna to the Hindus, etc.

90 He or she needs to undergo a long;

91 And drastic course of treatment,

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 35:92

92 Imposed upon the mortal man by  
somebody else,  
93 For he or she, is too egotistic,  
94 And devious to apply self-cure,  
95 Or even to want it.

*Tablet Thirty Six*  
*"Complications Of Daily Life"*  
(19X2=38)

Lo! Unfavorable environments,  
2 Un-Congenial atmospheres,  
3 And other obstacles do not  
necessarily lead to the defeat of one's  
efforts.

4 Rather,  
5 They can serve as trials,  
6 And aids in the development of such  
strong powers as discrimination,  
7 Empathy, will, and endurance.  
8 On the other hand,

9 Undesirable company is highly  
disastrous,

10 For such contact fills the mind with  
useless ideas, hate, racism, sectism etc.

11 To avoid being pulled into  
negativity,

12 The righteous person should protect  
him or herself carefully from any  
distracting influences.

13 People who lie and steal,

14 Or are greedy,

15 Or indulge in backbiting,

16 And they pass the time with idle  
gossiping;

17 They have no place in the life of  
righteous person. The elder use to say:  
The more you notice a monkey, the  
more it will clown. Avoidance is safe.  
Avoid those disagreeable.

18 The healthiest approach;

19 Is to strictly avoid them.

20 The term undesirable company

#### Tablet 37:6

includes more than just people;  
21 It's anything that gives rise to  
negative thoughts, like bad music,  
dangerous sports,

22 All negative vibrations.

23 Rowdy surround- ings, dark parties,  
gangs, the wrong places to be,

24 War, murder, books, and tapes with  
lots of killing and lust,

25 And songs that create discontent,

26 Movies and television programs  
centering on violence and sensuality,

27 All that lead the mind astray and fill  
it with desires it would not normally  
have.

28 One should even consider curtailing  
the reading of some newspapers,

29 For their intent,

30 As well as effect;

31 Is to tantalize the mind with waves  
of unrest,

32 And sensationalism.

33 All these distractions draw the mind  
outward;

34 Rather than focus it inward.

35 They foster the illusion;

36 That this world is a solid reality,

37 And obscure the supreme truth,

38 Which underlies all name and forms.

*Tablet Thirty Seven*  
*"Stumbling Blocks And Stepping  
Stones"*  
(19X1=19)

Lo! You mortals must watch your  
mind very carefully,

2 Be vigilant.

3 Be on the alert.

4 Do not Allow the waves of  
irritability,

5 Jealously,

6 Hatred

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 37:7

- 7 And lust to disturb you.
- 8 These evil waves are enemies of peaceful living,
- 9 Meditation,
- 10 And wisdom.
- 11 The obstacles and stumbling blocks on the path of righteousness,
- 12 You can be easily overcome once an intelligent,
- 13 And comprehensive overstanding of them has been reached.
- 14 One should always bear in mind that failures are but stepping stones to success.
- 15 One must train the mind properly
- 16 And not be discouraged,
- 17 For the journey to perfection was never completed;
- 18 Through one shadow hour,
- 19 Which you call night.

#### *Tablet Thirty Eight The Other Side Of Tiamat (The Planet Earth) (19X3 = 57)*

Lo! You mortals have no knowledge of what exists on the other side of the planet,

- 2 Which you call earth.
- 3 One reason, is because,
- 4 Most of you don't care about anything except what is in your immediate presence,
- 5 This is one of the bad qualities that you mortals carry.
- 6 Existence in the physical body is but a flash in the life of a soul.
- 7 The brevity of earthly life, becomes more apparent, the older a person gets.
- 8 As the seeker progresses on the path of righteousness,
- 9 He or she begins to realize that all of

#### Tablet 38:21

- existence is a spiritual experience.
- 10 The only purpose of moving in and out of physical bodies is to advance toward perfection.
- 11 Death is simply another spiritual experience or phase through which the soul passes. It is also a sickness that can, and will be cured.
- 12 During that period of transition referred to as "death" the body ceases to perform the life functions, it's sick.
- 13 The physical body is of the gross earth plane,
- 14 For it comes from and is composed of the elements of the earth. So the cure is also here. True age should be 120 years of earth time for this body (Genesis 6:3). Bad food, air, water and thinking is why it ends before 120 years.
- 15 Having served its purpose, it returns to the earth, but when and how one dies is the key. Even god or Yahuwa, or ANU has a time. For it says each day to the lord Yahweh is like 1,000 years. (Psalm 90:4, 2, uses the word **Eleph** (אלף) for 1000, and **Peters** 3:8, which uses the Greek word **Khil'ee-Oy** (χιλίοι) for 1000 and the word **Koo-Ree-Os** (κυριω) for Lord, or Master, and also the **Koran** 32:5, which uses the Syriac Arabic word **Alf** (الف) for 1000) so he does have time, 1000 years is one day to god, so he to has a life span as the beginning and the ending.
- 16 The soul separates to exist on other planes.
- 17 Earthly existence is but a fraction of the experience of the soul.
- 18 Every person has three bodies-the physical body,
- 19 The astral body, and the causal body.
- 20 His or her own trinity.
- 21 The physical body is also called the food sheath,

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 38:22

22 For it is composed of what is eaten,  
23 And at the end of life it returns to the food cycle.

24 The astral body is composed of the vital sheath, which contains all the energy;

26 The mental sheath, which contains all emotions and desires; and its life span is 1000 years as the lord or lords Aluhum.

27 And the intellectual sheath, which performs the functions of analyzing the thinking.

28 The causal body is made up of the bliss sheath, for its nature is pure bliss.

29 The astral body, which interpenetrates and extends 6-8 inches beyond the physical body,

30 Where it is frequently called the "haalal or aura."

31 The physical body is the vehicle of the astral and causal bodies,

32 While the soul is to incarnate on earth in order to learn the lesser.

33 When death comes, the astral body, with the ether,

34 The mind, memories, past impressions or thought waves,

35 And the senses which all exist in the astral body separate from the physical body.

36 They move out of the earth's plane to higher planes, not merely a higher place, but also to higher levels of vibration.

37 Where other types of knowledge are gained.

38 When death actually occurs, the soul accompanied by the astral body departs from the physical body, to spare its 1000 year life.

39 It travels to different planes according to its Gadur, meaning "fate".

40 The results of good gadur maybe the enjoyment of heavenly surroundings,

41 While negative gadur earns

#### Tablet 38:57

unpleasant experiences beyond the physical plane.

42 After leaving physical life,

43 The soul's experiences, correspond to the after-life, or he or she has come to expect.

44 The soul travels to a plane that is most influenced by the last thought.

45 Prior to death which is determined by the types of thought,

46 Which predominate throughout a person's life.

47 There can be no doubt that heaven and hell exist,

48 Both here and elsewhere although these are as much as state of mind as a solid reality.

49 An Enosite who has been selfish, greedy or brutal in his or her dealings with his or her fellows,

50 Will exist on a lower plane where they must face the memory, and the gadur effect of those deeds.

51 One who has lived a virtuous life travels to a higher plane to other planets, where the soul will have but to think of that which it wants,

52 And its desire will automatically manifest from his or her thoughts.

53 But those who have transcended the idea of heaven rewards, who overstand the nature of birth and rebirth,

54 And no longer wishes to partake of the endless round of material pleasures and pains, travel to even higher planes on to other worlds,

55 Where everything is of a purer and lighter vibration.

56 There is still pleasure, for these souls will have accumulated much agreeable gadur.

57 But the experience is a learning one. this is the workings of the mind.

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be.**



## CHAPTER EIGHT

EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

THE SEED OF NAKHASH

*Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El Kuluwm,  
The All*

*Tablet One  
The Birth Of Haylal Also Known As  
Shakhar  
(19 x 2 = 38)*

Lo! I, Murduk, also called Melchizedek, son of Nayya Enqi and Nindamkina, took a baby Garub "Cherub" of the race of Maarid, which is the most powerful and rebellious race, species. His name was Haylal, which means "the crescent",

2 And we had him live amongst the Anunnagi, Aluhum Sarufaat "Serapheem", 200 of which became forever loyal to Haylal.

3 This baby Garub, Haylal, was a constant reminder to the Aluhum Sarufaat of the rebellious nature of the Aluhum Garubaat "Cherubeem" who followed Shakhar, his father.

4 I, Murduk, had my hopes up in reforming his nature from disagreeable to agreeable.

5 This is why I took him and taught him, myself.

6 His name was El Haris. Some called him Abu El Ghimr.

7 The name of this young Cherub was: Haylal Bar Shakhar, meaning Haylal son of Shakar, or Sama'El meaning "Poison Those of El", who was son of *Shakhar*, meaning "of the Dawn".

8 His appearance was nothing less than magnificent and he was extremely learned.

9 He had a brown hue having both green and red lights,

10 His nature leaned towards the amber, giving him a yellow to orange light of fire.

11 As he matured, he continuously

excelled in every field and endeavor until he became a highly esteemed teacher amongst all the Anunnagi, Aluhum.

12 Although he was very young, all the Anunnagi recognized his great intellect, yet he never reformed.

13 This was not enough for Haylal, known as Sama'El.

14 His true nature began to manifest as he became very proud and arrogant; being by nature from the race of Jinn and Kaafiruwna in the school of Muhammadism.

15 He was no longer satisfied with being just a teacher, he decided that he wanted to rule the kingdom of Malakuwt.

16 He felt that he was greater than all the Anunnagi.

17 Furthermore, when Sama'El heard that El Elohim would place a Najuyat, meaning "successor," Kadmon, to be a successor of Atum, his physical father in the planet Earth, to rule the kingdom of Naasuwt,

18 He was afflicted with rage and envy; for he wanted to rule both Malakuwt and Naasuwt.

19 Haylal thought he was better than Kadmon, because Kadmon's body was shaped of clay, and Haylal's form was of fire, or old sun cycle.

20 Yet, Kadmon had a soul that Haylal did not see. Kadmon was endowed with 33 and 1/3rd or 120 degrees of green light.

21 Kadmon had been given special words of teaching from the Zodoq Priests, the Rabbiyawn, masters,

22 And 33 and 1/3rd or 120 degrees

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### EL HAAYUH RAWUH

### THE LIVING SOUL

#### Tablet 38:22

22 For it is composed of what is eaten,  
23 And at the end of life it returns to the food cycle.

24 The astral body is composed of the vital sheath, which contains all the energy;

26 The mental sheath, which contains all emotions and desires; and its life span is 1000 years as the lord or lords Aluhum.

27 And the intellectual sheath, which performs the functions of analyzing the thinking.

28 The causal body is made up of the bliss sheath, for its nature is pure bliss.

29 The astral body, which interpenetrates and extends 6-8 inches beyond the physical body,

30 Where it is frequently called the "haalal or aura."

31 The physical body is the vehicle of the astral and causal bodies,

32 While the soul is to incarnate on earth in order to learn the lesser.

33 When death comes, the astral body, with the ether,

34 The mind, memories, past impressions or thought waves,

35 And the senses which all exist in the astral body separate from the physical body.

36 They move out of the earth's plane to higher planes, not merely a higher place, but also to higher levels of vibration.

37 Where other types of knowledge are gained.

38 When death actually occurs, the soul accompanied by the astral body departs from the physical body, to spare its 1000 year life.

39 It travels to different planes according to its Gadur, meaning "fate".

40 The results of good gadur maybe the enjoyment of heavenly surroundings,

41 While negative gadur earns

#### Tablet 38:57

unpleasant experiences beyond the physical plane.

42 After leaving physical life,

43 The soul's experiences, correspond to the after-life, or he or she has come to expect.

44 The soul travels to a plane that is most influenced by the last thought.

45 Prior to death which is determined by the types of thought,

46 Which predominate throughout a person's life.

47 There can be no doubt that heaven and hell exist,

48 Both here and elsewhere although these are as much as state of mind as a solid reality.

49 An Enosite who has been selfish, greedy or brutal in his or her dealings with his or her fellows,

50 Will exist on a lower plane where they must face the memory, and the gadur effect of those deeds.

51 One who has lived a virtuous life travels to a higher plane to other planets, where the soul will have but to think of that which it wants,

52 And its desire will automatically manifest from his or her thoughts.

53 But those who have transcended the idea of heaven rewards, who overstand the nature of birth and rebirth,

54 And no longer wishes to partake of the endless round of material pleasures and pains, travel to even higher planes on to other worlds,

55 Where everything is of a purer and lighter vibration.

56 There is still pleasure, for these souls will have accumulated much agreeable gadur.

57 But the experience is a learning one. this is the workings of the mind.

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be.**

## CHAPTER EIGHT

EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

THE SEED OF NAKHASH

*Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El' Kuluwm,  
The All*

### Tablet One

#### *The Birth Of Haylal Also Known As Shakhar*

(19 x 2 = 38)

Lo! I, Murduk, also called Melchizedek, son of Nayya Enqi and Nindamkina, took a baby Garub "Cherub" of the race of Maarid, which is the most powerful and rebellious race, species. His name was Haylal, which means "the crescent",  
2 And we had him live amongst the Anunnagi, Aluhum Sarufaat "Serapheem", 200 of which became forever loyal to Haylal.

3 This baby Garub, Haylal, was a constant reminder to the Aluhum Sarufaat of the rebellious nature of the Aluhum Garubaat "Cherubeem" who followed Shakhar, his father.

4 I, Murduk, had my hopes up in reforming his nature from disagreeable to agreeable.

5 This is why I took him and taught him, myself.

6 His name was El Haris. Some called him Abu El Ghimr.

7 The name of this young Cherub was: Haylal Bar Shakhar, meaning Haylal son of Shakar, or Sama'El meaning "Poison Those of El", who was son of *Shakhar*, meaning "of the Dawn".

8 His appearance was nothing less than magnificent and he was extremely learned.

9 He had a brown hue having both green and red lights,

10 His nature leaned towards the amber, giving him a yellow to orange light of fire.

11 As he matured, he continuously

excelled in every field and endeavor until he became a highly esteemed teacher amongst all the Anunnagi, Aluhum.

12 Although he was very young, all the Anunnagi recognized his great intellect, yet he never reformed.

13 This was not enough for Haylal, known as Sama'El.

14 His true nature began to manifest as he became very proud and arrogant; being by nature from the race of Jinn and Kaafiruwana in the school of Muhammadism.

15 He was no longer satisfied with being just a teacher, he decided that he wanted to rule the kingdom of Malakuwt.

16 He felt that he was greater than all the Anunnagi.

17 Furthermore, when Sama'El heard that El Elohim would place a Najuyat, meaning "successor," Kadmon, to be a successor of Atum, his physical father in the planet Earth, to rule the kingdom of Naasuwt,

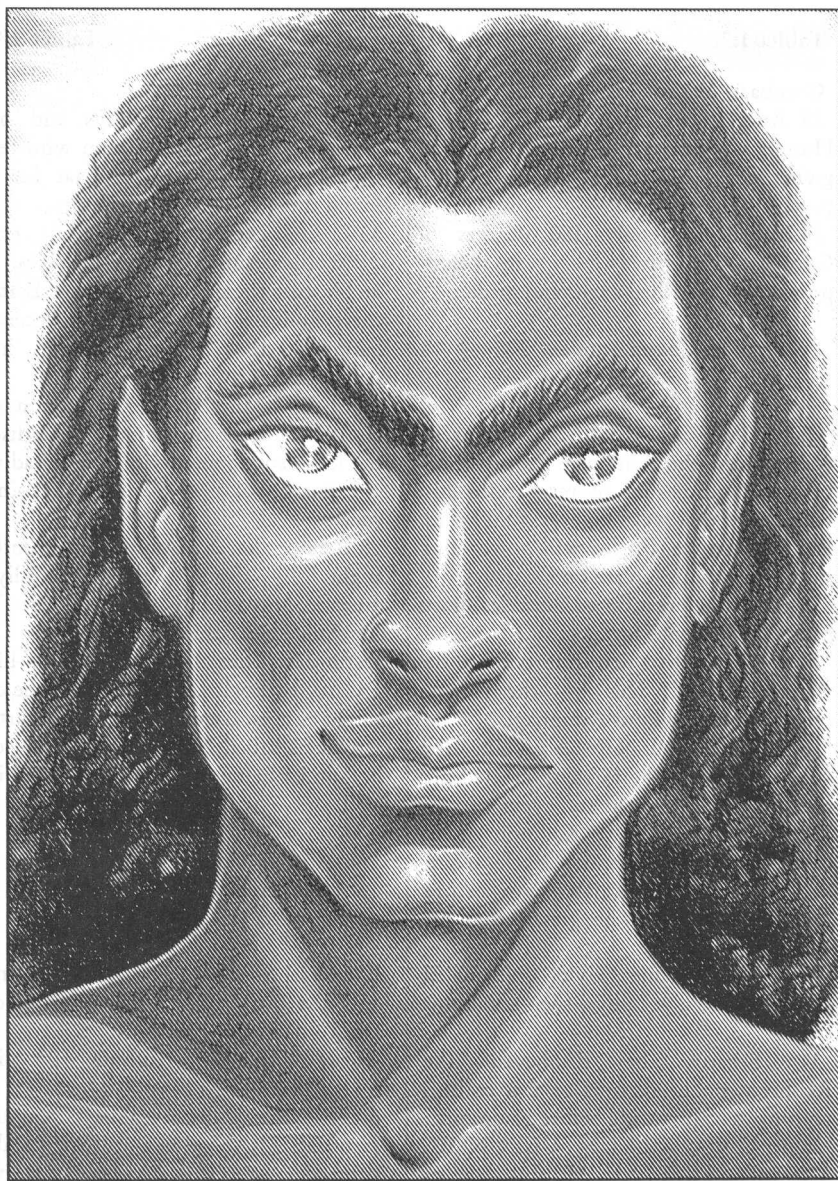
18 He was afflicted with rage and envy; for he wanted to rule both Malakuwt and Naasuwt.

19 Haylal thought he was better than Kadmon, because Kadmon's body was shaped of clay, and Haylal's form was of fire, or old sun cycle.

20 Yet, Kadmon had a soul that Haylal did not see. Kadmon was endowed with 33 and 1/3rd or 120 degrees of green light.

21 Kadmon had been given special words of teaching from the Zodoq Priests, the Rabbiyuwn, masters,

22 And 33 and 1/3rd or 120 degrees



**Figure 204**  
**Tarnush Also Known As Shakhar**

## CHAPTER EIGHT

### EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

### THE SEED OF NAKHASH

#### Tablet 1:22

Garubaat- Na-ur - "fire",

23 And 33 and 1/3rd or 120 degrees Humim - Anusaat or human nature, giving him, Kadmon, 360 degrees of will power.

24 Haylal was only 180 degrees of Garubaat-naar-fire: smokeless poisonous fire, filled anger and pride.

#### *The Commandment To Bow Down*

25 When El Elohim the source, commanded the Anunnagi to prostrate before Kadmon out of respect for his knowledge that was taught to him by El Elohim the source, for his will power and his power, to pro-create on his own.

26 All of the creation of the skies' hosts prostrated except Haylal.

27 He refused to prostrate because he was too proud. This was the second reign of the rebellious Anunnagi.

28 He said: A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High The Highest, created me of smokeless fire of the sun cycle;

29 And he created Kadmon from merely clay of the moon cycle. I am superior to him because I am before him. I am older than he, greater than he. Am I not?

30 At this time Haylal or Sama'El became known as Iblis, the "rebellious one",

31 Because he disobeyed the Rabbiyawn, the masters of that realm's command to prostrate before Kadmon.

32 So ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High, sent Murduk son of Enqi and Damkina, to discharge Iblis from the kingdom of Malakuwt.

33 Iblis and his army of 200 Anunnagi Garubaat fought against Miyka'El and

the Sarufaat.

34 Miyka'El defeated Iblis and his army of 200 Sarufaat Aluhum who fell from grace becoming Garubaat for a second time, as did their ancestors.

35 El Elohim expelled Iblis and his army of 200 fallen Anunnagi from the skies.

36 He cast them into the planet Earth where Iblis swore he would deceive Kadmon, the Adamite and his descendants.

37 El Elohim the knower, commanded Kadmon to leave his heavenly paradise, and lessened down to inhabit paradise on Earth as a Najuh meaning "successor".

38 Because he, Kadmon inadvertently taught Iblis about "Will" when Iblis observed him reading The Holy Scroll, The Supreme Scroll, The Tablets Of Destinities. Thus, began Kadmon's life in Gan, the Enclosed Garden, a place of delight east in Eden on the planet Earth in what is called Naasuwt, the realm of the human beings, which was located in Baali.

#### Tablet Two The Anointer Of The Cherub (19 x 2 = 38)

Lo! O El Shaafuy Nawur, the healing light, the burning light in the chest of each human being,

2 Forever the very Aluhum who will feel the pain of hell.

3 Let the disagreeable Aluhum Garubaat: Abbaduna, Amizyarak, Animaal, Araqial, Abalish, Astarti, Agaris, Azaradil, Asail, Asturith, Asmuday, Asmudius, Atarculph, Azzail, 4 Auza, Artaqiyfa, Armin, Astaruth, Asbial, Armirs, Aruk, Azza, Abiku,

## CHAPTER EIGHT

### EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

### THE SEED OF NAKHASH

#### Tablet 2:4

Asmudius, Abitu, Ananil, Adramilik,  
Alakhzanda, Amiziras, Armarus, Amy,  
Arakial, Aburus, Arazial, Arakiba,  
Amizu, Adyush, Arkufush,

5 Baala, Baraqil, Balail, Bilial, Balam,  
Balak, Batna, Bilfiquir, Bukuruh,  
Balbirth, Biylzibub, Batarjal, Bylith,  
Barbial, Barbatus, Busasijal, Bilitih,

6 Dagun, Danush, Dalayush, Danjal,  
Damlayush,

7 Fatruta, Fuwba'ah, Fudu, Farmarus,  
Flayurua, Fursan, Furas,

8 Fusial, Fa'yush, Furkas, Faimun,  
Finimush, Fartasah,

9 Gaar, Ghul, Ghayush, Ghafufush,  
Gadriyl, Grissil,

10 Hitla, Hauras, Hananil, Harriith,  
Hakail, Hutrial, Hurut, Hush, Hadith,

11 Izikial, Iylahiah, Iuwart, Izurufu,  
Himah, Ita, Ifit,

12 Jiqun, Jitryl, Kaim, Kawkabil,  
Kursan, Karryau, Kukabil, Kasdijah,

13 Karniqian, Kaym, Kukas, Kay,  
Kizif, Kul, Kakash, Kima, Kalafush,

14 Kadyush, Kash- Fush, Kinni, Kalyi,  
15 Lauwiah, Lilith, Lahatiah, Lamassu,  
Latyush, Lawiathan,

16 Mankur, Mammun, Marchusays,  
Murmur, Mishabbir

17 Marlin, Makatiah, Mashhit, Majbush,  
Marids, Mulcibyr, Maurt, Mifistufilis,  
Mirisin, Mulukh,

18 Nilaihah, Nan- Kur, Nilchail,  
Nikhsan, Narahs, Nulush, Nabulun,

19 Qayufush, Raganla, Raum, Rimial,  
Raym, Rayba,

20 Rahush, Rimmun, Rumail, Ramial,  
Rusir, Rugziah,

21 Simyaza, Sammayil, Shams-Id,  
Shuftial, Sunneillun, Shimhazai, Sarial,  
Sammial, Saraknyal,

#### Tablet 2:38

22 Shamshial, Simafisial, Sailial,  
Samsawiyl, Simyaza, Sankinir, Satrina,

23 Taltu, Tuwayush, Tashyush,  
Tawahyush,

24 Turail, Thammus, Tabakh, Tumail,  
Turyil, Tagutla, Uzza,

25 Uliviar, Uyillit, Usial, Uza,  
Urakabaramial, Udam,

26 Wizar, Waal, Wirran, Wirriyr, War,  
27 Yumyail, Yilu, Zawibi, Zifunith,

Zauba'ah, Zar,

28 As well as the Messiah of the  
Cherub who had fell down to the planet  
Earth know;

29 Pain is pain, as hell is hell, and  
heaven is heaven.

30 The planet Earth is the home of  
mortal beings and the play-pen of  
Haylal.

31 The Anointed Cherub, son of the  
Reptilian Shakhbar and the evil spell  
casting, Anunnagi Mylitta, the Anointer  
of the Cherubs.

32 Fall not into his hands, nor fall  
victim to his tricks.

33 Nor should you desire to follow the  
ways of your mother Nekaybaw, for she  
slipped,

34 Follow the ways of the seed of  
Nekaybaw, and not the ways of the seed  
of Haylal,

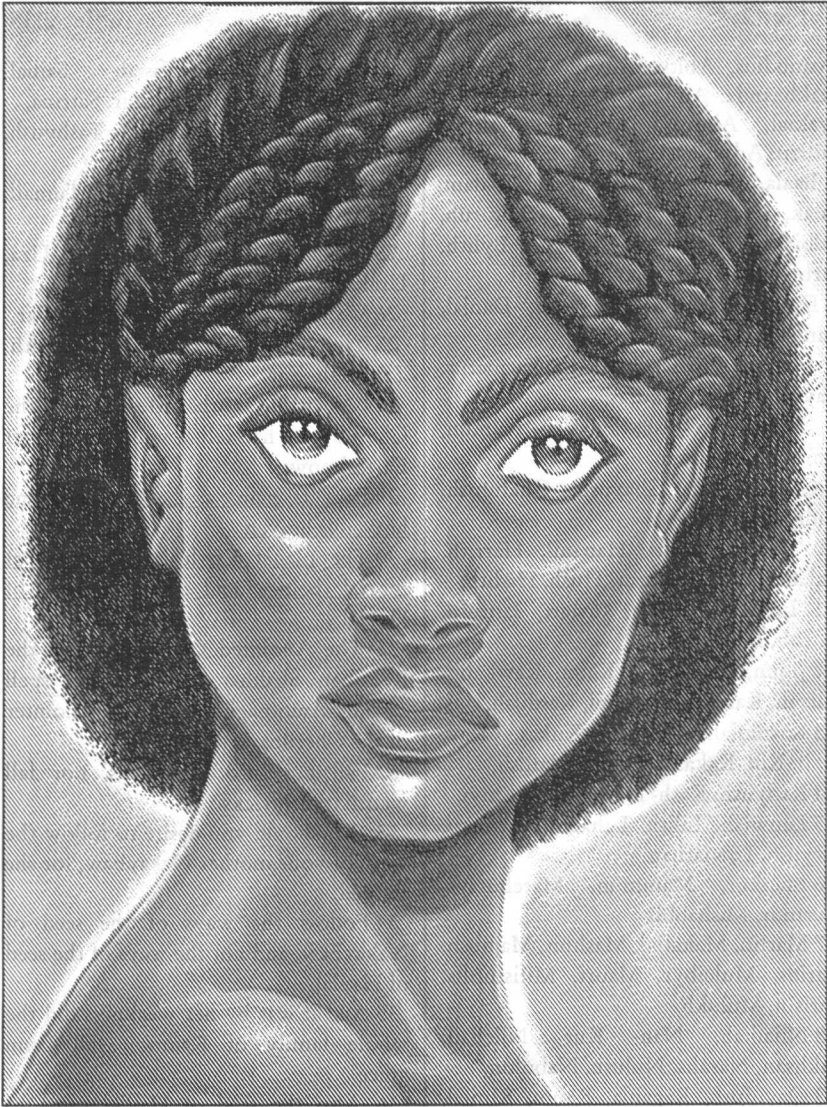
35 And it was by her weakness did the  
whole family of Kadmon fall from  
grace.

36 Also the seed of Haylal came to  
Earth as an open enemy unto all of you.

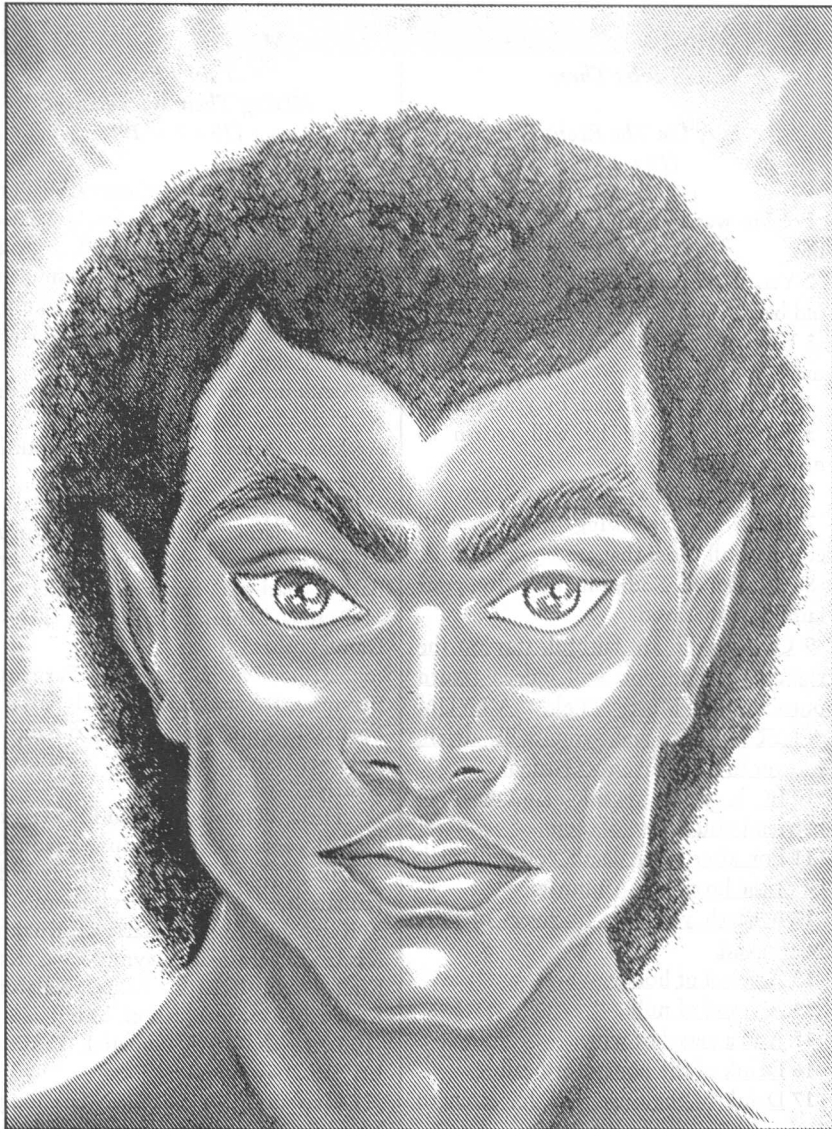
37 Don't fear him, destroy his way to  
your soul by your faith.

38 O you who are of the faithful, stay  
on the right path.





**Figure 205**  
**Mylitta, Mother Of Haylal**



**Figure 206**  
**Haylal, Son Of Tarnush And Mylitta**

## CHAPTER EIGHT

EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

THE SEED OF NAKHASH

### Tablet 3:1

#### *Tablet Three*

#### *Stay On The Right Path* (19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! He was but a baby in the hand of life,  
 2 Yet he did the disagreeableness of an old being,  
 3 Haylal, made all who listened, his meal.  
 4 His time is numbered, by your deeds;  
 5 Reject him, and he will return to nothingness;  
 6 Feed him; and as a star he will grow,  
 7 And as a growing star, he will consume all those that are on his path.  
 8 O seed of Kadmon, only by your faith are you saved.  
 9 O you who are faithful, stay on the right path, and you will indeed return unto The Most High. A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and you will dwell forever in his Heavenly Garden.  
 10 In it are agreeable Anunnagi to befriend you as one of them.  
 11 For after your death you will again be of the hosts, the Anunnagi.  
 12 Beneath you wilt be rivers of pure water, and,  
 13 A vessel of honey,  
 14 A vessel of milk,  
 15 And a vessel of wine.  
 16 Drink of the honey for healing,  
 17 Drink of the pure milk for strength, and,  
 18 Drink of the pure wine for spiritual growth. All of this is yours if you keep your faith.  
 19 For The Most High is All Knowing, All Wise.

### Tablet 4:13

#### *Tablet Four* *Mixing Their Wicked Seed* (19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! The 200 fallen Garubaat: Abbaduna, Amizyarak, Animaal, Araqial, Abalish, Astarti, Agaris, Azaradil, Asail, Asturith, Asmuday, Asmudius, Atarculph, Azzail, Auza, Artaqiya, Armin, Astaruth, Asbial, Armirs, Aruk, Azza, Abiku,  
 2 Asmudius, Abitu, Ananil, Adramilik, Alakhzanda, Amiziras, Armarus, Amy, Arakial, Aburus, Arazial, Arakiba, Amizu, Adyush, Arkufush,  
 3 Baala, Baraqil, Balail, Bilial, Balam, Balak, Batna, Bilfiqu, Bukuruh, Balbirith, Biylzibub, Batarjal, Bylith, Barbial, Barbatus, Busasijal, Bilitih,  
 4 Dagun, Danush, Dalayush, Danjal, Damlayush,  
 5 Fatruta, Fuwba'ah, Fudu, Farmarus, Flayurua, Fursan, Furas, Fusial, Fa'yush, Furkas, Faimun, Finimush, Fartasah,  
 6 Gaar, Ghul, Ghayush, Ghafufush, Gadriyl, Grissil,  
 7 Hitla, Hauras, Hananil, Harrith, Hakail, Hutrial, Hurut, Hush, Hadith,  
 8 Izikial, Iylahiah, Iuwart, Izurufu, Himah, Ita, Ifit, Jiqun, Jitryl, Kaim,  
 9 Kawkabil, Kursan, Karryau, Kukabil, Kasdijah, Karniqian, Kaym, Kukas, Kay, Kizif, Kul, Kakash, Kima, Kalafush, Kadyush, Kashfush, Kinni, Kalyi,  
 10 Lauwiah, Lilith, Lahatiah, Lamassu, Latyush, Lawiathan,  
 11 Mankur, Mammun, Marchusays, Murmur, Mishabbir, Marlin, Makatiah, Mashhit, Majbush, Marids, Mulcibyr, Murt, Mifistufilis, Mirisin, Mulukh,  
 12 Nilaihah, Nankur, Nilchail, Nikhsan, Narahs, Nulush, Nabulun,  
 13 Qayufush, Raganla, Raum, Rimial,

## CHAPTER EIGHT

### EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

### THE SEED OF NAKHASH

#### Tablet 4:13

Raym, Rayba, Rahush, Rimmun,  
Rumail, Ramial, Rusir, Rugzial,  
Simyaza, Sammayil, Shams-Id, Shuftial,  
Sunneillun, Shimhazai, Sarial, Sammail,  
Saraknyal, Shamshial, Simafisial, Sailial,  
Samsawiyl, Simyaza, Sankinir, Satrina,

14 Taltu, Tuwayush, Tashyush,  
Tawahyush, Turail, Thammus, Tabakh,  
Tumail, Turyil, Tagutla,

15 Uzza, Uliviar, Uyillit, Usial, Uza,  
Urakabaramial, Udam, Wizar, Waal,  
Wirran, Wirriyr, War, Yumyail, Yilu,

16 Zawibi, Zifunith, Zaubah, Zar,  
have corrupted the very souls of the  
weak.

17 They have come to the planet Earth  
mixing their wicked seed with  
Kadmon's seed, killing, raping, and set  
themselves up as deities,

18 Yet I never worshipped anyone save  
you, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, my Ruler  
of all;

19 And you alone I seek, no partner  
save you; no mother, no father, no  
daughter, no son; All belong to you and  
you are alone.

#### *Tablet Five Seed Of The Cherub (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! O seed of the fallen giants of  
Malakuwt, disagreeable Aluhum,

2 Cast down to the planet Earth for  
your rebelliousness,

3 Tempters of my seed,

4 We, the agreeable Aluhum will  
return unto El Kuluw, The All.

5 For El Rabb, the Sustainer ANU said:  
Hear o you Earth! and you of the  
Galactical Heavens thereof; you are to  
hear about the labors of El Eloah, ANU.

6 For what was given to me, from

#### Tablet 5:19

Mother Ninti by El Eloah, to be in my  
keeping, for in the last days, that of men  
and Anunnagi have gone away from me,  
have forgotten my name and have  
forgotten by authority and concern.

7 My kingdom in the Galactical  
Heaven, Rizq, was scattered and broken  
up by the rebellious one, Tarnush and  
those, the 1/3rd who followed him.

8 I sent my appeal unto the fallen  
Anunnagi:

9 Saying: greetings unto you all;

10 Behold what we have done,

11 And also what has come to pass!

12 Wherein you have copied after my  
ways, he have gained dominion;

13 But of what profit unto mortals or  
Anunnagi?

14 Because you know that I, El Fatuh,  
"The Opener" of the seed appointed  
Murduk, Nayya Malachi Zodoq  
York-El unto mortals,

15 You, disagreeable ones have also  
appointed Anak, Haylal's wife,

16 Who you also have sent unto the  
mortals,

17 Though not for their resurrection,  
but to raise up mortals to serve your  
needs. Human devils, Negroids,  
Mongoloids, and Caucasoids.

18 You have thus built on the planet  
Earth for the glory of your own  
kingdom, religion, which is the  
kingdom of the Devil.

19 You have done this for your own  
needs of Krishna, symbolic of Christ,  
and for Ishtar, who is symbolic of Mary,  
which they seem to appear in every  
religion, in some form or fashion. The  
key, which locks the mind in the spell.

## CHAPTER EIGHT

EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

THE SEED OF NAKHASH

### Tablet 6:1

#### Tablet Six

#### *The Story Of Anak, The Wife Of Haylal*

(19 x 3 = 57)

Lo! Haylal and his wife Anak spoke on the cunning and mischief of women.

2 Anak happened to meet the deceitful one by her scheming and she asked:

3 "Are your devastation's greater, or are my evil-doings greater in Earth?"

4 They mutually decided that they would work all through the day and come together in the evening,

5 And then they would determine whose course is greater in devastation.

6 They both set off to cause confusion and turmoil.

7 The old woman dyed both her hands red,

8 And she came to a newly wedded bride, and as a gesture of love she rubbed her hands on her neck and breast, coloring her neck and breast red,

9 Then Anak said to the bride, it is very sorrowful indeed, that a charming girl like you, has attained such fortune, of possession of such a husband like that.

10 She then went to the woman's husband and said to him:

11 "Your wife has had several relationships with a dyer,

12 I know him personally,

13 He dyes in red.

14 I saw it with my own eyes;

15 I myself saw him putting his arms around her neck.

16 Enraged, the husband rushed to his wife and saw the color red on her breast and neck.

17 This affirmed what the old woman had said to him.

### Tablet 6:34

18 So, he knifed his wife killing her.

19 The old woman informed the brothers of the wife of the incident:

20 She spoke saying, I saw the husband go mad without cause, and he killed their sister, while she was adoringly and conscientiously dying him a new red cap.

21 They were enraged, so the brothers departed from the company of the old woman,

22 They subsequently found the husband standing over their slaughtered sister with the knife still in his hands.

23 Uttering not a word, and asking no questions, they dragged the husband through the streets.

24 Until they reached a cedar tree and they hung him there.

25 Finally the old woman ran to the family of the husband and told them that a mad man killed their daughter-in-law,

26 And despite their son's efforts to save her,

27 Her brothers came and found the husband standing over the dead woman's body and they assumed the wrong thing.

28 So they killed the husband, hence, the husband's family sought revenge.

29 This great animosity that erupted between the family of the husband,

30 And the family of the wife was exemplary of the first war between 2 families-nations to ever exist.

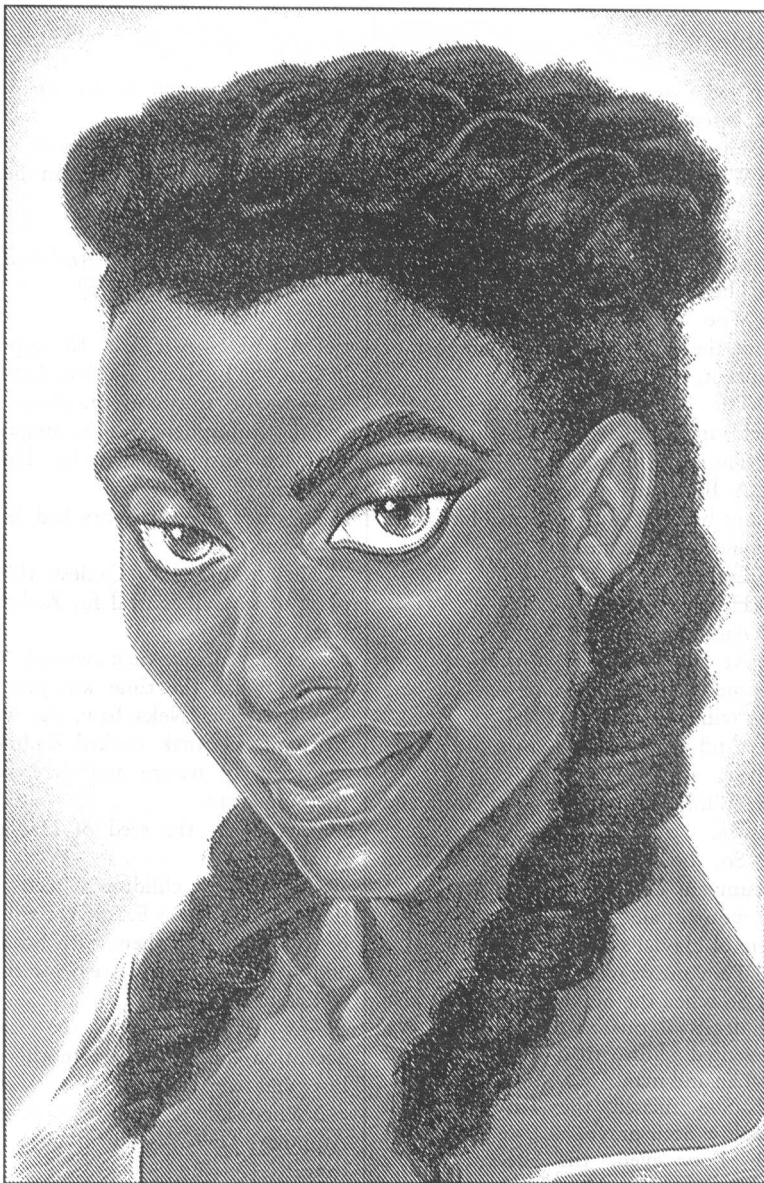
31 Hence from this war was born.

32 After the sunset, the old woman went in search of the deceitful one.

33 She saw him working in the name of devilry,

34 Where he was instigating an act of unlawful sexual intercourse between a





**Figure 207**  
**Anak, Wife Of Haylal**



## CHAPTER EIGHT

EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

THE SEED OF NAKHASH

### Tablet 6:34

man and a woman standing in the shade of two separate trees.

35 The old woman asked him;

36 What feat has he accomplished since the morning.

37 He replied that he had not performed any accomplishments,

38 The old woman replied:

39 Woe to you, for I have brought about the killing of a large number of innocent, reply:

40 The first war of families in the world, and you have done nothing yet?

41 The deceitful one said:

42 A backbiter and mischief monger cannot be born until a person like these two indulge in adultery.

43 Look at them:

44 He is coming east,

45 And she is coming west.

46 At the appearance of the setting of the sun they will see one another and they will covet one another;

47 And consequently miss the sunset prayer,

48 While in the heat of lust and passion,

49 So, the old woman in an effort to circumvent the deceitful one he ran to the woman, and to the lad, and he told them of Haylal's plan.

50 They prostrated:

51 So when the old woman ran back to the deceitful one to tell him how she prevented him from beguiling the woman and man,

52 She missed the Layul Tafulat "shadow hour prayer":

53 For even the deceitful one prostrated to The Most High.

54 He told her, by her own spitefulness, he caused her to miss Tafulat.

55 He is a great misleader.

### Tablet 7:12

56 So, she vowed to do disagreeable acts forever;

57 For she was the mother of witches and his slave, and his wife from then on.

### Tablet Seven

#### *Beware Of Haylal And Anak*

(19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! A'LYUN A'LYUN EL appointed in Gan, the Enclosed Garden, Anunnagi,

2 Surveyors to survey the planet Earth and the atmosphere, yet the disagreeable one hid inside Gan, the Enclosed Garden.

3 So when the surveyors had finished surveying,

4 They returned to Qodesh the holy place to say: all is well for Kadmon in Gan.

5 Yet Haylal and Anak awaited,

6 And when the time was just right, Haylal tricked Nekaybaw, the wife of Kadmon, as Anak tricked Kadmon in the form of nature and they swayed Kadmon away.

7 Cursed be the seed of Haylal and Anak,

8 And their children's seed after them on the planet Earth. We will from henceforth watch them with both eyes, and all the Anunnagi cried for the fear of Kadmon's seed,

9 For they knew Haylal, the master of deception and Anak, the mother of lust and temptation.

10 When all of this was over, the Anunnagi sang; as if it were a new song.

11 All the heavens gave praise. They sang for the last 1000 years, and they cried for 6000 other years,

12 For in it, (6000 years) shall the seed

## CHAPTER EIGHT

### EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

### THE SEED OF NAKHASH

#### Tablet 7:12

of disagreeable rule.

13 The Anunnagi asked A'LYUN A'LYUN EL can they stand on the side of Kadmon's seed?

14 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL said: Yes! And they asked: can they help Kadmon's seed?

15 Again A'LYUN A'LYUN EL said: Yes! They asked, can they take Kadmon's place?

16 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL said: no! So the 6000 years of crying began, such as the rain that falls upon the planet Earth.

17 Haylal went to all the masters, 24 in number, and said: If I can make mortals have faith that the sun rises, I will have his soul;

18 For I, Haylal had part in the creation of mortals,

19 He also belongs to me, and he will serve me by his own will.

#### *Tablet Eight Reject Haylal (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! Cast them into the pit forever:

2 Shakh, that original Shaytaan, whose name is also Taaghuwt and Jaan and Azazl, the father of Haylal.

3 Those who worship them are the children of disagreeable; the flatterers of the weak.

4 Blood is the ink of their Quill, and they write the pages of death, hate and war.

5 O seed of Enos, son of Seth stay on the right path!

6 Haylal only wants those who he can't have.

7 Reject him and he will run from you.

8 Seek protection in El Barr from him and his ways.

#### Tablet 9:3

9 Protect your babies from him,

10 And you will protect the world from him

11 When a fool lights a fire he goes too close to it and gets burnt.

12 When a fool starts a fight, she goes too close to it, and gets knocked down.

13 Those who walk with the wise share their praise.

14 But those who walk by in the company of a fool, create an evil door in the street.

15 Do not be greedy, lest your name send forth an offensive odor.

16 It takes all sense of shame, mercy, and trust from one's heart and it causes turmoil in a family.

17 Those who are greedy, do not like to give to those who gave to them.

18 They do not consider tomorrow, for they are only concerned with the moment.

19 There is no end to the wrong done, when money and greed are together.

#### *Tablet Nine*

#### *Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El Speaks To The Adamites (19 x 2 = 38)*

Lo I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, speak to you. Be still, know I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

2 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, spoke to you when you were born. Be still, know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

3 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-el, spoke to you at your sight. Be still, know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN

## CHAPTER EIGHT

### EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

### THE SEED OF NAKHASH

#### Tablet 9:3

A'LYUN EL.

4 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, spoke to you at your first word. Be still, know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

5 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, spoke to you at your first thought. Be still, know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

6 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, spoke to you at your first love. Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

7 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, spoke to you at your first song. Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

8 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, speak to you through the grass of the meadows. Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

9 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, speak to you through the trees of the forests. Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

10 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, speak to you through the valleys and the hills. Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

11 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, speak to you through the holy mountains. Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

12 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, speak to you through the rain and the

#### Tablet 9:25

snow.

13 Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

14 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, speak to you through the waves of the sea. Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

15 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, speak to you through the dew of the early day.

16 Be still, and know that I, nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

17 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, speak to you through the peace of the evening.

18 Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

19 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, speak to you through the splendor of the sun.

20 Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

21 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, speak to you through the brilliant stars.

22 Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

23 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, speak to you through the storm and the clouds.

24 Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

25 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, speak to you through the thunder and lightning. Be still, and know that I,

## CHAPTER EIGHT

### EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

### THE SEED OF NAKHASH

#### Tablet 9:24

Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

26 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, speak to you through the mysterious rainbow.

27 Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

28 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, speak to you when you are alone.

29 Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

30 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, will speak to you through the wisdom of the Ancients.

31 Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

32 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-el, will speak to you at the end of time. Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

33 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, will speak to you when you have seen my angels.

34 Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

35 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, will speak to you throughout eternity.

36 Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

37 I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, speak to you.

38 Be still, and know that I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, was sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

#### Tablet 10:8

#### Tablet Ten

*Come Forward My Dear Children To  
See Allah With Your Wisdom  
(19 x 6 = 114)*

Lo! Children, children - overstand and come up. Children, children - overstand and rise up. Climb on your wisdom and come up.

2 Realize in your heart that which is in you and me. Realize A'LYUN A'LYUN EL in your heart. Realize with wisdom that light and grace. Embrace A'LYUN A'LYUN EL with the love of your heart.

3 The Aum-present will come; and he will come and give joy. Thinking of this, you should stretch out your hands to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

4 You should realize that which is within your heart. Have trust in A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and then you will overstand both agreeable, and disagreeable. That state will become clear within you.

5 It appears as light within the green light, within the eye. It opens your heart. You will see the One Perfection who is the Origin. You will see that limitless existence is here, and that will not be known to all.

6 That existence exists all alone. If wisdom, which is completeness, is opened, you will see that intellect that is within. This is also the House of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, ANU, The Most High.

7 The means are there, completeness is there. See that A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is beyond all your description, and look at the place that is within yourselves.

8 He is love within love, The Merciful

## CHAPTER EIGHT

### EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

### THE SEED OF NAKHASH

#### Tablet 10:8

One. That Allahu Al Aliyu, that original being that shines in the heart. Only that original being exists as completion.

9 You will see all the wonders. You will see the brilliance of the green light which spreads out as a ray. You will know yourself and you will see me, Murduk.

10 Look penetratingly a little. Look within, look hard! Open your heart and look within, and there you will see the truth which is eminent in the heart, that Divine Gem, That green light of true wisdom.

11 There you will see me and you, and the entire world.

12 O Aum-presence, who know before I think about it

13 O Aum-presence, who knows before I think about it,

14 O Aum-presence, O Aum-presence,

15 O you, who became the character within the character, and the qualities within the qualities.

16 O you, who becomes the character within the character, who stands on the path of the characteristics.

17 O you, who, is permanently imbued with beauty, speaks the perfect bliss.

18 O you, permanently steeped with beauty, and speaking the bliss.

19 O grace! O the Source! O grace, O ANU; O El Maluk made in **Hadus Ashug**, "divine love:"

20 Like the reflection of the reflection,

21 Like the memory within the memory,

22 Like the light within memory, like the light within wisdom,

23 O you, the A'LYUN A'LYUN EL of love.

24 O A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who

#### Tablet 10:44

rules us as the thought before thinking.  
25 O ANU, who stands so steadfastly and knows,

26 As the essence, even as before essence arises,

27 O ANU, who stands and knows; within wisdom and all the beauty of all love and all compassion - are you, the source,

28 O, the bee that is a lamp that is indeed honey;

29 O A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, you must indeed come to my heart.

30 O my dear ANU, you must indeed come to my heart.

31 You must stay within my inner self and cut away all states of hypnosis.

32 O ANU, who changes my thinking,

33 O Aum-presence, you must indeed come.

34 O Aum-presence, O Aum-presence, you must indeed come.

35 You must come as thought within thought.

36 O Ruler, you will come and cut away the thought, that is within the thought.

37 The dream that is within the dream, and you will shed your grace.

38 O Ruler, you will grace us with your presence.

39 O the one, who is most expanded in your perfection,

40 O loving ANU, your presence is needed.

41 O the able one,

42 You will come and grace us with your presence.

43 O ANU, who is forever and for all time, at any place is there a beauty like you or a happiness like you?

44 May you come and grace us.

## CHAPTER EIGHT

### EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

### THE SEED OF NAKHASH

#### Tablet 10:45

45 May you exist as the world, and as the mind, and as the self.

46 O the Yahuwa of the Aluhum, who pardons all mistakes,

47 May you please grace us with your presence.

48 O ANU, O ANU, O ANU, who is the expanded state of perfection.

49 O ANU, may you come and grace us with your presence, and provide us with the wisdom.

50 Which notices the world, the mind and the thought, the two sections of this world, and the next state.

51 May you cut away the evil of unhappiness, and provide us with the word, the words of wisdom.

52 The grace of the word of wisdom, and the words of wisdom.

53 At this time, will you come and grace us with your presence?

54 O A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, O A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, O A'LYUN A'LYUN EL who is everywhere,

55 O the able one who always has the resonance of ANU,

56 O the good one, O ANU who exists with me through the day, and through time and explains justice,

57 May you come and grace us with your presence.

58 O A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who is within and without,

59 You are a good conductor of worship and prayer.

60 O ANU, the most beneficent, and the good within all good things,

61 O the one of great good qualities, who overstand the laws and the justice-may you come within love, and grace with your presence.

62 O ANU, O ANU.

63 O the Aum-presence which exists at

#### Tablet 10:77

all times.

64 May you provide us with your grace, may you be the gift.

65 May you be the grace forever, O ANU.

66 Existing within the most expanded resonance of Amuwn, Amuwn, and providing the gentile with the overstandable words.

67 O Yahuwa of the Aluhum, may you provide that perfection,

68 May you live within their hearts, and provide the assistance of grace.

69 O ANU, O ANU, O ANU!

70 O the wonder which is complete over all the universe, O Amuwn who is complete over all the universes.

71 For all time, it is You. You are the one who is the Yahuwa of the Aluhum for all things. The entirety is you alone.

72 The source that is most complete, O ANU, O Yaa Rab shil El Amun, your beauty is that by which all days are good days, without the lifetime being destroyed, and being the right and the left.

73 You are the three times, and everything is in your grace, within the self, beyond the thoughts of illusion and the Earth, with hypnosis you have been chased, having run away, beyond the darkness.

74 You, O ANU, come and stand close by. O ANU, who is the source for all three times.

75 For the first one, the primal one, O green light that is ahead. O green light that mingles within the self,

76 O green light of the self. O the being the one who is alone, O the being, the wisdom that is beyond attachment.

77 O The Most High one who is in the heavens and the Earth's and beyond



## CHAPTER EIGHT

EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

THE SEED OF NAKHASH

### Tablet 10:77

them- you will come and grace us with your presence.

78 Within the Kesay "throne" and the A'rush, "seat" and the Qalaam, "quill,"

79 O ANU, who exists as the form of grace.

80 The grace of the consciousness of faith, certitude, conviction, being the "form" that is the self within the self,

81 Being the formed, yet the formlessness that executes, being the explanation that is a quark within the atom.

82 O ANU, O ANU, O the most expanded state of perfection,

83 O the complete treasure, O the grace that has no limitations.

84 O ANU, you must come; you must grace us with your presence. May you come here and look and see.

85 O ANU, O ANU, O the one who shines, may you come and rule us with your presence, your grace.

86 O that thing which has become the one within, and without, and in the writing.

87 O the one who exists as the body within the body, O the youthful one,

88 O ANU, O treasure of truth, may you come and grace us with your presence.

89 May you grace the state of the heart, blending with the body.

90 May you exist within my heart. O ANU, sustainer of the universe;

91 There is the Earth, the fire, and the water,

92 And the ether, and the air which hypnotizes, and brings about trances.

93 In the world, existing as the body,

94 These things and all these acts, are performed without truth in them.

95 O ANU, may you come and grace

### Tablet 10:114

us with your presence, by introducing wisdom within us;

96 So that the hypnosis of the Earth and fire may leave.

97 ANU, The Most High, you are the treasure of the great prayer, the great meditation,

98 We need the grace of your resonance.

99 O most loving one, we need the resonance of your benediction, and your kindness.

100 Your kindness is needed.

101 Your grace is needed as the good day,

102 And we need the path to go beyond this day,

103 And beyond this time.

104 We need to achieve you,

105 And we need to reach you.

106 O Al Ansaar, may you come and, grace us with your existence,

107 So that we may know what is pure and go beyond, the five elements,

108 Which are: air, water, earth, wind, fire exist in the world of your grace.

109 To grow within the "form" of the green light,

110 And to achieve the quality of that exalted state,

111 To exist and to live within your love, and to mingle with you, may you provide us with this grace.

112 O ANU, Yaa ANU, Yaa ANU, the resonance of Eluh;

113 All the resonance that resonants within Eluh in the resonance of The Sustainer,

114 You are the One who sees the rays, who sees the quarks and everything, and enjoys them Yaa ANU, who is who he is.

## CHAPTER EIGHT

EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

THE SEED OF NAKHASH

Tablet 11:1

Tablet 11:31

### *Tablet Eleven*

*The Parables Which Melchizedek  
Spoke With Me Before Melchizedek  
Was Myself, Malachi  
(19 x 2 = 38)*

Lo! Melchizedek said to Malachi, " You know that you, as the servant of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, are in a strange country, for your city is far away from this city, and your world is far away from this world, for your city in Rizq is called Salum. There you are king, but your city in Tiamat you must establish Salum, and there you will be their servant.

2 If then you know your city, in which you are going to dwell, why do you prepare lands here, and costly establishments and buildings and vain dwellings?

3 He therefore, who prepares these things for this city, is not able to return to his own city.

4 O foolish and double-hearted and wretched man, do you not overstand that all these things are foreign to you, and are under the power of another?

5 For the Adonai of this city will say:

6 I do not wish for you to dwell in my city, because you do not use my law.

7 If then you have fields, and dwellings, and many of her possessions,

8 When you are cast out by him, what will you do with your land and house.

9 All the other things which you have prepared for yourself?

10 For the Adonai of this country justly says to you.

11 Either you abide and use my law or go from my country.'

12 What then are you going to do?

13 Seeing that you have a law in your

own city?

14 Will you because of your fields and other possessions altogether deny your law,

15 And walk in the law of this city?

16 Take heed that it is not unprofitable for you to deny your law,

17 For if you wish to return back to your city, you will not be received,

18 Because you have denied the law of your city,

19 And you will not be received, because you will be excluded from it.

20 Take heed, then make no further preparations for yourself beyond, a sufficient competence for yourself,

21 As though you were living in a foreign country, be ready in order that,

22 Whenever the master of this city wishes to expel you for resisting his law, you may go out from his city,

23 And depart to your own law, suffering no harm.

24 Take heed then, you who serve the Yahuwa of The Aluhum and keep Yahuwa of the Aluhum in your heart.

25 Do the deeds of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and remember his commands,

26 And the promises which Yahuwa of the Aluhum made,

27 And had faith in him, that A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, will perform his commandments if they are observed.

28 Therefore instead of lands, purchase afflicted souls, as each is able,

29 And look after widows, and orphans, and do not despise them,

30 And spend your wealth, and all your establishments for such fields and houses as you have received from the Most High.

31 For this reason did the master make you rich, that you should fulfill these

## CHAPTER EIGHT

### EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

### THE SEED OF NAKHASH

#### Tablet 11:31

ministries for him.

32 It is far better to purchase such lands and house,

33 As you will find your own city, when you go to it.

34 This wealth is beautiful, and joyful, and it has neither grief, nor fear, but has joy.

35 Follow therefore not after the wealth of the heathen, for it is unprofitable to you, who are the servants of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL

36 Follow your own wealth, in which you can rejoice, and do not counterfeit nor touch that which is another's,

37 Nor desire it, for it is wicked to desire that which is another's,

38 But do your own work, and you shall be saved. Find your way to your land with Malachi. Find your way to that most Holy Place Qodesh, Wahanee, for there I will meet you.

#### Tablet Twelve

#### The Rich And The Poor

(19 x 2 = 38)

Lo! While I was walking in the country I noticed an elm and a vine,

2 And I was considering them and their fruits, when the shepherd appeared to me and said:

3 "What are you considering in yourself about the elm and the vine?"

4 "I am considering," said I, "that they are well suited to one another."

5 "These 2 trees," said he "are put as a type for the servants of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL."

6 "I should like," said I, "to know the type of the trees of which you speak."

7 "You see," said he, "the vine and the elm."

#### Tablet 12:23

8 "Yes," said I, I see them.

9 This vine," said he, "bears fruit, but the elm is a sterile tree.

10 But this vine, if it doesn't grow upon the elm, and it cannot bear much fruit, because it is spread on the ground, and the fruit which it bears, it bears rotten, when it is not hanging on the elm.

11 Therefore, when the vine is attached to the elm, it bears from itself, and from the elm.

12 You see then, that the elm gives much fruit, not less than the vine but rather more."

13 "How", said I, "does it bear more?"

14 "Because," said he, "the vine, when it hangs on the elm, it gives an abundance of beautiful fruit,

15 But when it is lying on the ground, it bears, but little fruit and it's rotten."

16 This parable, therefore, applies to the servants of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, to the poor, and to the rich."

17 "How?", said I, "let me know."

18 "Listen", said he. "The rich man has much wealth, but he is poor as touching A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, being busied about his riches,

19 And his intercession and confession towards Yahuwa is very small,

20 And that which he has is weak and small, and it has no other power.

21 But that which the rich man rests upon the poor, and he gives him what he needs, he believes that what he does to the poor man can find a reward with A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

22 Because the poor is rich in intercession and confession, and it has intercession, and it has great power with A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

23 The rich man, therefore, helps the

## CHAPTER EIGHT

### EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

### THE SEED OF NAKHASH

#### Tablet 12:23

poor in all things without doubting.  
24 But the poor man, being helped by the rich, makes intercession to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, giving him thanks, for him who gave to him,  
25 And the rich man is still zealous for the poor man, and not befall in his life,  
26 For he knows that the intercession of the poor is acceptable, and rich, toward the Yahuwa.  
27 Therefore the 2 together completed the work, for the poor works in the intercession in which he is rich,  
28 Which he received from Yahuwa: this he pays to Yahuwa who helps him.  
29 The rich man likewise provides the poor, without hesitating, with the wealth which he received from the Adonai;  
30 And this work is great, and acceptable with A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, because he was overstanding in his wealth,  
31 He has wrought for the poor man, from the gifts of Yahuwa, and he has fulfilled his ministry rightly.  
32 Among men, therefore, the elm appears as if it bore no fruit,  
33 And they do not know nor overstand that there is drought, the elm, which has water that nourishes the vine,  
34 And the vine having water continuously, gives double fruit both for itself and for the elm.  
35 So also the poor, interceding with Yahuwa for the rich, complemented their wealth,  
36 And again, the rich helping the poor with their necessities, complement their prayers.  
37 Both, therefore, share in the righteous work. Therefore he who does these things shall not be deserted by

#### Tablet 13:17

A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, but he shall be inscribed in the scrolls of the living.  
38 Blessed are they who are wealthy, and overstand that their riches are from the Most High, for he who overstands this will also be able to do some good service.

#### Tablet Thirteen

##### *The Trees*

(19 x 2=38)

Lo! Melchizedek showed I, Malachi many trees without leaves.  
2 They appeared to me to be as if they were dry,  
3 For they were all alike.  
4 And Melchizedek said to I, Malachi:  
5 "Do you see these trees?"  
6 "Yes", I said, "and I see that they are all alike and dry."  
7 And he answered me and said:  
8 "These trees which you see are they who dwell in this world."  
9 "Why, then, I said, " are they all alike and dry?"  
10 And he answered me and said:  
11 "In this world, neither righteous nor sinners are apparent, but are all alike.  
12 For this world is winter for the righteous, and they are not apparent, though they are living with sinners.  
13 For just as in the winter, the trees which have shed their leaves are alike,  
14 And it is not apparent which are dry and which are alive,  
15 So in this world neither the righteous nor the sinners are apparent, but all are alike."  
16 Melchizedek showed me again, many trees,  
17 Some budding, and some withered and he said to me:

## CHAPTER EIGHT

### EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

### THE SEED OF NAKHASH

#### Tablet 13:18

18 "He said "do you see, these trees?"  
19 "I see them," I said, "some budding and some withered."  
20 "These trees," he said, " which are budding are the righteous, who are destined to live in the world to come;  
21 For the world to come is summer, for the righteous, but winter for the sinners.  
22 Therefore when the mercy of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL shall shine,  
23 Then the servants of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL shall be made plain, and all Adamites shall be made apparent.  
24 For, just as in the summer the fruit of each individual tree is made plain,  
25 And they are recognized for what they are, so also the fruit of the righteous will be plain, and they will all be known, by blossoming in that world.  
26 But the heathen and the sinners, the withered trees which you saw, will be found to be such, dried and fruitless in that world,  
27 And they shall be burnt up like wood, and they shall be made manifest,  
28 Because their conduct was wicked in their lives.  
29 For the sinners shall be burnt, because they sinned, and they did not repent, and the heathen shall be burnt, because they did not know their Creator.  
30 Be therefore fruitful, that your fruit may be known in that summer.  
31 But abstain from much business and you will do no sin.  
32 For those who do much business, and serving A'LYUN A'LYUN EL in nothing."  
33 "How then," he said "can such a one pray for anything from A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and receive it, when he

#### Tablet 14:12

does not serve A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.  
34 They who serve him, they shall receive their requests. But they who do not serve him, they shall receive nothing.  
35 But if anyone be occupied with one business, he can serve A'LYUN A'LYUN EL also.  
36 For his overstanding is not corrupted away from A'LYUN A'LYUN EL but he will serve him with a pure mind.  
37 If therefore, you do this, you can bear fruit for the world to come.  
38 And whoever does this, they shall bear fruit."

#### *Tablet Fourteen Vain Fasting (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! While I was fasting, and sitting on a mountain, and thanking the Most High for all that he had done with me, I saw the shepherd sitting by me, and saying,  
2 "Why have you come here so early?"  
3 "Because," I said. "I have a station."  
4 "He said what is a station?"  
5 "I am fasting, "as I have been accustomed, I said."  
6 You do not know, he said, how to fast to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,  
7 And this useless fast which you are now fasting to him is not a fast.  
8 " Why," I said, "do you say this?"  
9 "He said I tell you," that this fast which you think to fast is nothing,  
10 But I will teach you what is a fast and what is acceptable and complete to the Most High. Listen", he said.  
11 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL does not wish such a vain fast,  
12 For if you thus fast to A'LYUN

## CHAPTER EIGHT

### EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

### THE SEED OF NAKHASH

#### Tablet 14:12

A'LYUN EL you do nothing for righteousness, but fast to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL in this way:

13 Do nothing evil in your life, but serve A'LYUN A'LYUN EL with a pure heart;

14 'Keep his commandment, and walk in his ordinances, and let no evil desire arise in your heart.

15 But have faith in A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, that if you do these things and fear him,

16 And refrain from wicked acts,

17 You shall live to see A'LYUN A'LYUN EL;

18 And if you do this, you will fulfill a great fast,

19 And one acceptable to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL."

#### Tablet Fifteen

#### *The Servant And The Vineyard*

(19 x 2 = 38)

Lo! Listen to the parable which I am going to tell you concerning fasting.

2 A certain man had a field, and many servants,

3 And on part of the field, he planted a vineyard.

4 And he chose out a certain servant, who was faithful, in good esteem and honor with him,

5 And he called him and said to him:

6 Take this vineyard which I have planted, and fence it until I come,

7 I do nothing more to the vineyard.

8 Follow this order of mine and you shall have your freedom from me,

9 And the master of the servant went abroad.

10 Now when he had gone, the servant took and fenced the vineyard,

#### Tablet 15:29

11 And when he had finished the fencing of the vineyard, he saw that the vineyard was full of weed.

12 Therefore he reasoned in himself saying:

13 I have finished this order of the Adonai;

14 I will dig this vineyard next, and it will be better when it is dug.

15 In having no weeds, it will yield more fruit, not being choked by the weeds.

16 He took and dug the vineyard, and pulled out all the weeds that were in the vineyard.

17 That vineyard became very beautiful, and fertile with no weeds to choke it.

18 After a time, the master of the servant and the field came,

19 And he entered into the vineyard,

20 And seeing the vineyard beautifully fenced,

21 And moreover dug,

22 And all the weeds pulled up and the vines were fertile,

23 He was greatly pleased at the acts of the servant.

24 So he called his beloved son, whom he had as heir,

25 And his friends whom he had as counselors,

26 And he told them what he had ordered his servant, and what he had found accomplished.

27 They congratulated the servant on the character which the master gave to him.

28 He said to them: I promised this servant his freedom if he kept the orders, and he has added good work in the vineyard, and he has greatly pleased me.

29 So in reward for this work when he



Tablet 15:29

was done I wish to make him joint heir with my son.

30 Because when he had an agreeable thought, he did not put it on one side, but he carried it out.

31 The son of the master agreed with this plan, that the servant should be made joint heir with the son.

32 After a few days he made a feast and he sent to him much food from the feast.

33 But the servant took the food which was sent to him by the master, kept sufficient for himself, and he distributed the rest to his fellow-servants.

34 His fellow-servants were glad when they received the food,

35 And he began to pray for him, that he might find greater favor with his master, because he had treated them in that matter.

36 His master heard all these events, and he again, rejoiced greatly at his conduct.

37 The master assembled with his friends, and his son again, and reported to them what he had done with the food which he had received,

38 And they were still more pleased that the servant should be made joint heir with his son."

*Tablet Sixteen*

*The Parables*

(19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! I said to Melchizedek: 'I do not know these parables, and I cannot overstand them, if you do not explain them to me.'

2 I will explain everything to you," he said, "and everything that I talk with

Tablet 16:14

you.

3 I will show you his commandments, and if you do anything agreeable, benevolent, beyond the commandment of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

4 You will gain for yourself greater glory, and you shall be more honorable with A'LYUN A'LYUN EL than you were destined to be.

5 If then, you keep the commandments of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and you add these services also, you shall rejoice, if you keep them according to my commandment."

6 I said to Melchizedek: 'I will keep whatever you command me, for I know that you are with me.'

7 'I will be with you,' he said, 'because you have such zeal for doing agreeable, and I will be with all, he said, 'who have this zeal.

8 This fast", he said if the commandments of the Adonai are kept it is very agreeable,

9 You shall therefore keep this fast, which you are going to observe in this way:

10 First of all, keep away from every evil word, and from every evil desire and you purify your heart from the vanities of this world.

11 If you keep these things, this fast shall be perfect for you.

12 You shall do thus: after completing what has been written,

13 In that day on which you fast, you shall taste nothing except bread and water, and you shall reckon the price of the expense, for the day which you are going to keep, of the foods which you have eaten,

14 And you shall give it to a widow, or an orphan to someone poor, and you

## CHAPTER EIGHT

### EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

### THE SEED OF NAKHASH

#### Tablet 16:14

shall thus be humble-minded that through your humility, he who receives it may fill his soul and pray to the Yahuwa of the Eloheems for you.

15 If then you thus fulfill the fast as commanded you, your sacrifice shall be acceptable to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

16 And this fast shall be written down to your credit, and the service which is thus done is agreeable, and joyful and acceptable to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

17 You shall keep these things thus with your children and all your house,

18 And if you keep them, you shall all be blessed, and all who hear them and keep them shall be blessed,

19 And they shall obtain from the A'LYUN A'LYUN EL whatever they ask."

#### *Tablet Seventeen*

#### *Overstand These Parables Like This:*

*(19 x 3 = 57)*

Lo! I besought Melchizedek much to explain to me the parable of the field and the master,

2 And the vineyard and the servant who fenced the vineyard,

3 And the fences, and the weed which were pulled up from the fences,

4 And the son, the friends, and the counselors, for I overstood that all these things are a parable.

5 He answered me and said: you are so persistent in asking for the explanation of the parable.

6 But since you are so persistent, and it be necessary for it to be explained to you, it will be explained."

7 I said to him: "Whatever you show me and do not explain I shall have seen in vain, and I will not overstand what it

is.

8 So likewise if you speak parables to me, and you do not interpret them to me, I shall have heard something from you in vain.'

9 He answered and said to me again: "Whoever," he said, "is the servant of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and has his creator in his heart,

10 He seeks overstanding from him and receives it, and he interprets every parable, and the sayings of the Adonai which were spoken through parables are made known to him."

11 But as many are weak and idle in prayer, those who hesitate to ask from the Adonai.

12 But the Adonai is very merciful and gives unceasingly to all who ask from him,

13 But you, since you have been given power by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and received from him such intercession, you are not idle,

14 Wherefore, do you not seek overstanding from the A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and receive it from him?

15 I said to him: 'When I have you with me, I must ask you and inquire of you, for you show me all the things and you talk with me,

16 But if I had seen or heard them without you, I should have asked the Adonai, so that it might be explained to me.'

17 He said 'I told you,' "just now, that you are hardheaded, and insistent in asking for the explanations of the parable.

18 But since you are so persistent I will explain to you the parable of the field, and all other consequences of it, that you may make them known to

#### Tablet 17:18

## CHAPTER EIGHT

EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

THE SEED OF NAKHASH

### Tablet 17:18

everyone.

19 Listen, now, Melchizedek said, "and overstand it.

20 'The field is this world', and the Adonai of the field is he who made it, and perfected it and gave it strength.

21 And the servant is a son of the Aluhum and the vines are these Enoshites, which he planted.

22 The fences are the Anunnagi, Aluhum of Yahuwa who support the Enoshites.

23 The weeds which are pulled up out of the vineyard, are iniquities of the servants of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

24 And the food which he sent to him, from the supper is the commandments which he gave to the Enoshites through a son,

25 And the friends and counselors are the Anunnagi, Aluhum, who were first created.

26 The absence of the master is the time which remains before his coming."

27 I said to him: "all is great and wonderful and all is glorious.

28 I said "how then, could I overstand it?"

29 Nor is there any other man, however overstanding he may be, who can overstand it.

30 Moreover," I said, "explain to me what I am going to ask you,"

31 "Say what you wish," he said.

32 "Why," I said, "is the son of the Anunnagi, Aluhum in the parable given the form of the servant?"

33 "Listen," said he, "the son of the Anunnagi, Aluhum is not given the form of a servant, but he is given great power and lordship,"

34 How? I said, 'I do not overstand.'

35 Because one of the Anunnagi,

### Tablet 17:54

Aluhum planted the vineyard," he said,

36 "That is, he created the Enoshites, and gave it over to his son.

37 The son appointed the Angelic beings over them to keep them.

38 The son appointed the Anunnagi, Aluhum over them. He himself cleansed their sins,

39 Laboring much and underdoing much toil, for no vineyard can be dug without toil or labor.

40 When therefore he had cleansed the sins of the Enoshites,

41 He showed them the ways of life,

42 And he gave them the law which he received from his father.

43 But listen why the Anunnagi, Aluhum took a son and they, as counselors were concerned about the heritage of the servant.

44 The holy soul which pre-exists, which the holy soul dwelled,

45 Served the spirit well, walking, in holiness and purity,

46 And he did not in any way defile the spirit.

47 When, therefore, it had lived nobly and purely,

48 And had labored with the spirit,

49 And he worked with it in every deed, behaving with powers and bravery,

50 He chose it as a companion with the holy soul; for the conduct of the flesh pleased him,

51 Because it was not defiled while it was bearing the holy soul on the Earth.

52 Therefore he took the son and the Anunnagi, Aluhum as counselors,

53 That this flesh also having served the spiritual blamelessly, should have some place of sojourn,

54 And it seems to have lost the reward of its service.

## CHAPTER EIGHT

### EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

### THE SEED OF NAKHASH

#### Tablet 17:55

55 For all flesh in which the holy soul  
has dwelt shall receive a reward,  
56 And if found undefiled and spotless.  
57 You have the explanation of this  
parable also."

#### Tablet Eighteen

#### *Melchizedek Teaches Moses Thutmose And Joshua At The Two Niles*

*And when Moses, also known as  
Thutmose, said to his boy servant, Joshua  
son of Nun and Jael, I will not cease this  
journey until I, Moses reach the junction -  
Tuti of the two seas, White and Blue Niles  
Gihon and Pishon, in Sudan; or I,  
Muwsaa/Moses will spend ages going on.*

*So when they, Thutmose and Joshua reach  
the junction 'Tuti,' between the two of  
them 'White and Blue Niles, they had  
forgot their big fish and it got off the hook,  
took its way back into the sea and  
disappeared.*

*So when they passed the junction, he,  
Thutmose, also called Moses said to his boy  
servant, Joshua:*

*"Bring for us our lunch, the fish."*

*The boy let it get off the hook, for  
certainly we are at the point of fatigue  
from our journey."*

*He, Joshua said: "Didn't you see when we  
came to the rock area? Well, surely I forgot  
to tell you, Moses, about the fish. It was  
Satan, the Devil, the Reptilian Sama'El,  
Nakhash, Al Khannaas*

*Haylal Bar Shakhar and Mylitta who  
made me forget to remember to tell you  
Moses that it took its way in the sea. Isn't  
that amazing?!"*

#### Tablet 18:1

*He, Moses said: "That place, where you,  
Joshua, lost the fish was the place we  
desired. So they returned to it, retracing  
their footsteps."*

#### *Moses And Joshua Meet Al Khidr/Murdoq - Thutmose's Request To Be Taught By Al Khidr*

*So they both, Moses and Joshua, found a  
slave, Al Khidr, Murdoq/ Miyka'El from  
amongst our slaves; We, the Alubum, gave  
him, Murdoq a yielding mercy from our  
presence, and We, the Anunnagi taught  
him, Murdoq, knowledge from Our  
presence. Thutmose said to him, Al Khidr;  
Melchizedek, is it possible for me to follow  
you so that you can teach me all that you  
were taught, which is the way to direct  
others?"*

*He, Al Khidr, 'The Green One' also called  
Murdoq, Qadiym Al Zamaan said:  
"Surely you, Moses, will not be able to  
endure with me in patience."*

*Al Khidr said: "And how can you be  
patient with that on which you, Moses,  
don't have full information?" He, Moses,  
said you, Al Khidr/Murdoq*

#### *Al Khidr And Test*

*So they, Al Khidr and Moses started out  
on a journey until when they were riding  
on the boat. So he, Al Khidr made a hole  
in the boat. He, Moses, Thutmose said:  
"Did you make this hole in it, the boat, in  
order to drown its family? This is indeed a  
strange thing to do?"*

## CHAPTER EIGHT

### EL ZERA SHIL NAKHASH

### THE SEED OF NAKHASH

#### Tablet 18:1

*He, Murdoq said: "Didn't I say to you, Thutmose, that you will not be able to endure with me patiently?"*

*He, Moses, said: "Don't blame me for that which I forgot, and don't make me suffer any difficult in my orders."*

*So they departed on the journey until they came upon a lad 'Badr' by name, so he Al Khidr killed him. He, Moses, said: "Did you kill an innocent spirit, 'the lad' who had killed no one? Indeed, this is a horrible thing to do!"*

*Al Khidr said to Moses, "Didn't I say unto you, Thutmose that you would not be able to endure with me patiently?"*

*Moses said: "If I ask you, Murdoq about anything else after this, then don't let me accompany you any further, for indeed, you would have taken a wage for doing that."*

*So they, Moses and Melchizedek went on, until they came to Enosites of a village. The Enosites begged for food and they refused to entertain them, Thutmose and Murdoq as guests. So they found in it, the village, a wall which was about to fall down: so he, Melchizedek fixed it, standing it upright. So Moses said: "If you wish you could have taken a wage for doing that."*

*The Separation Point Between Moses And Murdoq -Al Khidr's Explanation To Moses*

*He, Murdoq/Al Khidr said: "This is the point of separation between you, Moses*

#### Tablet 18:1

*and between me, Al Khidr; and now I will inform you of the meaning of all that you were not able to be patient with." As for the boat, it was the property of a very poor family. They work in the sea, for a livelihood, so I made it defective, 'damaged' because in that region there was a cruel ruler who was out to take all the boats in that region by force.*

*And as for the lad, I killed, his parents who were faithful. So we, Alubum, Anunnagi feared that he, being bad, was going to make them suffer, because of his transgressing and concealing of the facts. So we wanted their Salim and Wardi's Rabb, who is Sustainer, El Eloh to give them a better son than him 'Badr' a pure son who would be closer and more merciful and caring to them. And as for the wall that was falling down, there were two orphan lads Nasim and Farid, who lived in that that city 'village'; and there was under it, the wall a great treasure for them; and their father Waalid was a perfectionist, 'righteous Man'. So your, Moses' Rabb. El Eloh wanted them, Nasim and Farid to grow up and reach their maturity, and to take the treasure from under the wall. All of this was done by the mercy of your, Thutmose's Master. El Eloh and I, Al Khidr did not do it on my own accord. Now that is the explanation of all that you. Moses were not able to endure in patience."*

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be.**

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

*Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El Kuluwm,  
The All*

*Tablet One  
Cain And Abel  
(19 x 5 = 95)*

Lo! It is stated that every time Nekaybaw, who was in the image of The Anunnagi Aluhum, would give birth, she would bear a male and female child together called twins, from the Middle English, from Old English *twinn*, meaning "twofold, except in the case of their son Seth."

.2 Kadmon and Nekaybaw dwelt on the earth working in order to continue in the well-being of their bodies;

3 And there was an appointed hour,

4 In an appointed day.

5 In an appointed month,

6 When Kadmon age 21,

7 And Nekaybaw at age 18, were to give birth,

8 However, they were beguiled and enticed by Nakhash, and they did indulge in sexual intercourse out of due time,

9 For when she, Nekaybaw partook of the forbidden fruit, the tree created an addiction, and lustful desire through its intoxication.

10 She gave the fruit to her mate Kadmon also, and both of their eyes were opened, and they then knew shame, for they were naked,

11 Then they heard the voice of Yahuwa Aluhum Kalka'El son of Azari'El and Rafiki'El while they still laid in caress.

12 As he was walking in the enclosed garden in the midday speaking with the other Yahwehans, Aluhum,

13 The wind blew, and Kadmon, and

Nekaybaw, tried to hide from the face of the Yahwehans in the midst of the trees in the Enclosed Garden.

14 A Yahuwa of the Aluhum Kalkael called out to Kadmon, Adam, and he said, "where are you hiding?"

15 Kadmon said, I heard your voice speaking in the Enclosed Garden, and I was afraid out of reverence because I was naked,

16 So that's the reason why I hid myself, and it was no other reason.

17 The Aluhum Kalka'el said, who taught you about nakedness? Did you eat of the tree which I commanded you, that you shouldn't eat? Have you done that which the Most High ANU, has commanded of you not to do.

18 And Kadmon said, Nekaybaw, whom you gave to me, she gave it to me, and I betook of it.

19 Yahuwa of the Aluhum said to Nekaybaw, Hawwah, what is this you have done?

20 Nekaybaw answered, and she said Nakhash the son of Shakhar and Mylitta deceived me into consuming it.

21 This is a great thing you have done, a great wrong, but Nekaybaw nor Kadmon knew that she had given birth in her womb.

22 Because Kadmon knew Nekaybaw, she became pregnant.

23 She was pregnant for the fulfillment of 9 months, and then Nekaybaw, Eve's childbearing were ended,

24 The time drew near when she must be delivered.

25 Then she said unto Kadmon, this cave, is a pure spot by reason of the signs, we should wrought in it, since we



## Tablet 1:25

left the garden;

26 And we shall again make **Tafulat** in it. It is not meet. Then, that I should give birth in it;

27 Let us rather repair to that of the sheltering rock, which **Nakhash** hurled at us,

28 When he wished to kill us with it;

29 But that was held up, and spread as an awning over us by the command of **A'LYUN A'LYUN EL**; and he formed a cave.

30 Then **Kadmon** removed **Nekaybaw** to that cave;

31 And when the time came that she should bring forth, she had travailed greatly.

32 So **Kadmon** was sorry, and his heart suffered for her sake;

33 For she was nigh unto death; that the word of **A'LYUN A'LYUN EL**, to her should be fulfilled:

34 "In suffering you will bear a child, and in sorrow you will bring forth the child."

35 But when **Kadmon** saw the state in which **Nekaybaw** was, he arose and prayed to **A'LYUN A'LYUN EL**, and he said,

36 "**A'LYUN A'LYUN EL** look upon me with the eye of your mercy, and bring her out of her distress."

37 **A'LYUN A'LYUN EL** looked at his maid-servant **Nekaybaw**,

38 And he delivered her, and she brought forth her first-born son and a daughter (twins).

39 It was a natural function that whenever the male living being would fertilize the ovum or the egg, there would be a pairing of one of the "X" chromosomes of the female living being.

40 This produced an "XX" female living

## Tablet 1:54

being.

41 Then the remaining "Y" chromosome of the male living being would pair off with the other "X" chromosome of the female living being,

42 And it would produce an "XY" or male living being.

43 Thus the male living being and female living being, twins, are produced.

44 Each fetus develops into an individual with similar intelligence.

45 Because **Nekaybaw** was originally suppose to bear "fraternal" twins each time she conceived,

46 She was equipped with 2 mammary glands.

47 With these mammary glands she would be able to support both children with the necessary colostrum fluid;

48 In order to survive and grow properly.

*The Birth Of The Twins*

49 Then **Kadmon** rejoiced at **Nekaybaw's** deliverance and conception,

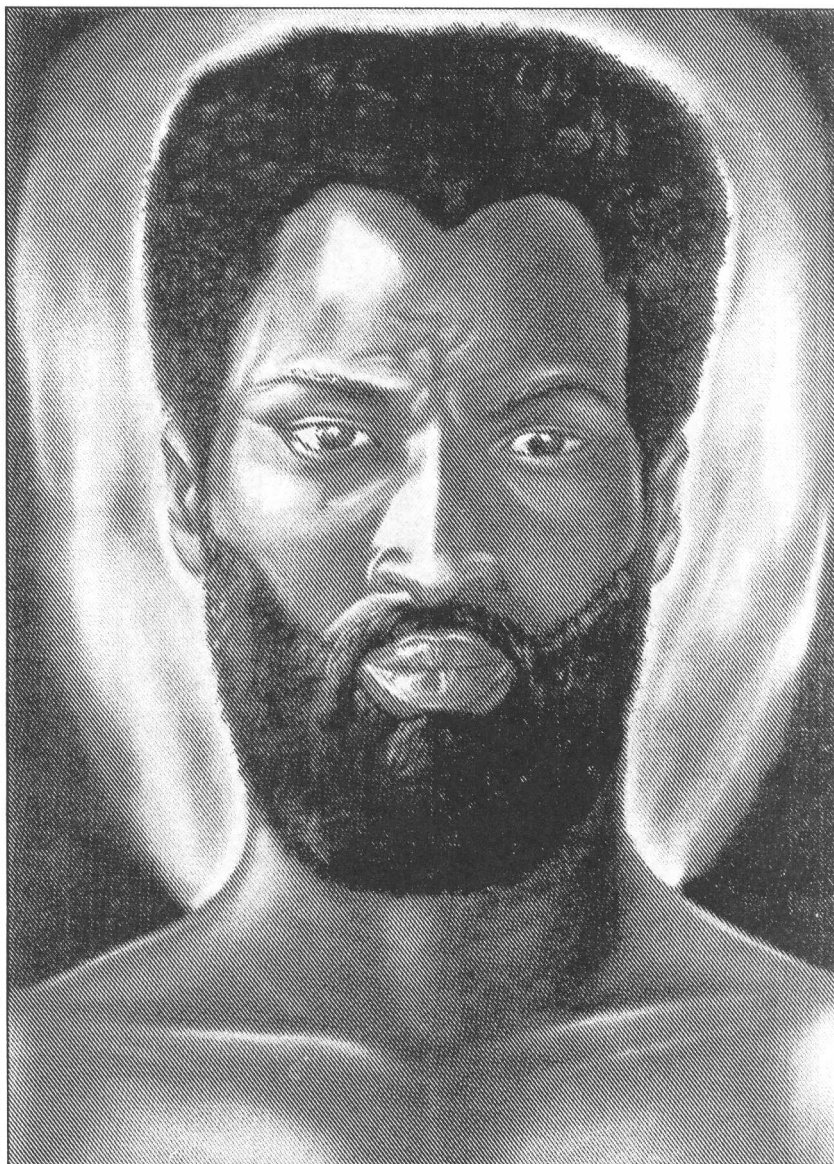
50 And also over the children she had bore him. **Kadmon** ministered unto **Nekaybaw** in the cave,

51 Until the end of 8 days; when they named the son **Cain**, meaning "possession",

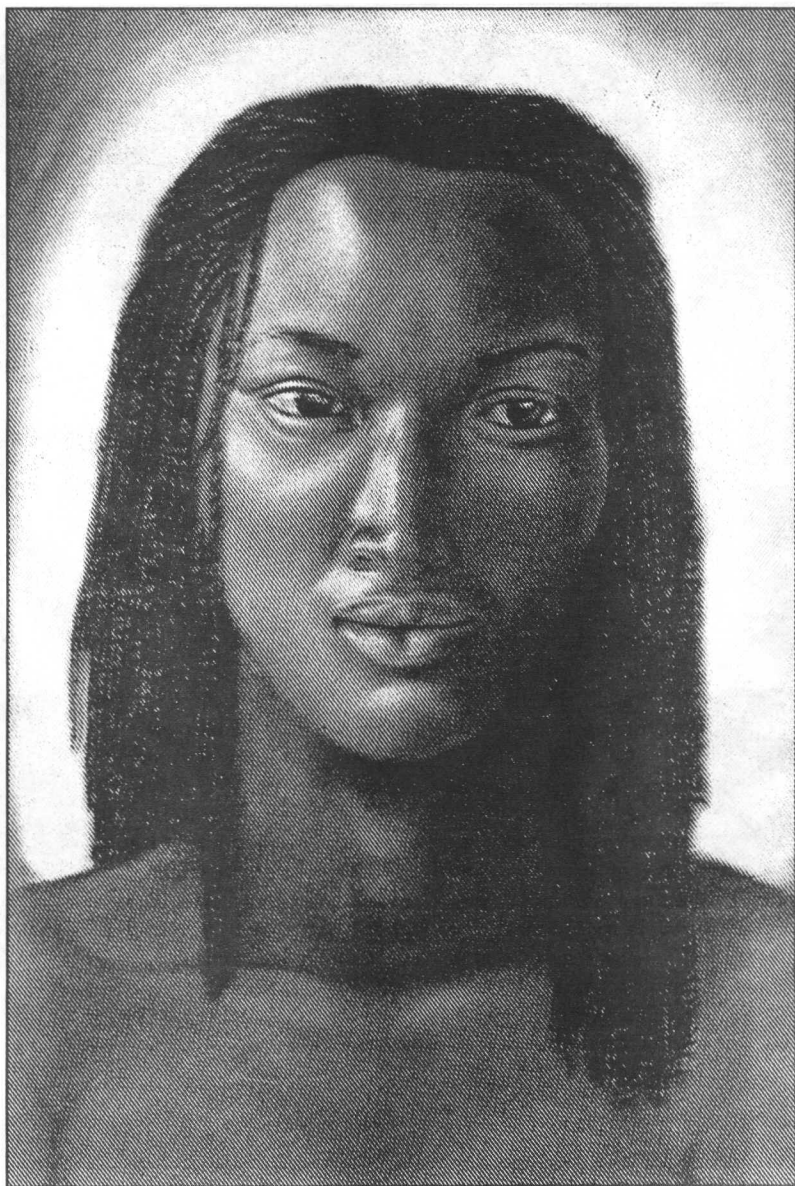
52 And the daughter **Luwbudah**, **Luluwa**, meaning "Staying Together".

53 **Cain** became known as the rebellious one; the hater", because he hated his sister, while they were in their mother's womb, and he was the first born of the two.

54 Therefore, **Kadmon** named him **Qayin**, also called **Cain**, meaning "possessor."



**Figure 208**  
**Qabiyl, Son Of Kadmon And Nekaybaw**



**Figure 209**  
**Lubuwdah, Twin Sister Of Cain, Qabiyl**

## Tablet 1:55

55 But the twin sister Luluwa means "beautiful", because she was more beautiful than her mother.

56 Then Kadmon and Nekaybaw waited until Qayin and his sister were 40 days old,

57 When Kadmon said to Nekaybaw, "we will make an offering and offer it up in behalf of the children."

58 Nekaybaw said "We will make one offering for the firstborn son;

59 And afterwards we shall make one for the daughter."

60 Then Kadmon prepared the offering, and he and Nekaybaw offered it up for their children,

61 And they brought it to the altar they had built at first.

62 Kadmon offered up the offering, and besought A'LYUN A'LYUN EL to accept his offering.

63 Then A'LYUN A'LYUN EL accepted Kadmon's offering, and he sent a light from heaven that shone upon the offering.

64 Kadmon and his son drew near to the offering,

65 But Nekaybaw and her daughter did not approach it.

66 Then Kadmon came down from upon the altar,

67 And they were joyful; Kadmon and Nekaybaw waited until the daughter was 80 days old;

68 Then Kadmon prepared an offering, and he took it to Nekaybaw and to the children;

69 And they went to the altar, where Kadmon offered it up, as he was accustomed,

70 Asking A'LYUN A'LYUN EL to accept his offering.

71 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL accepted the

## Tablet :83

offering of Kadmon and Nekaybaw.

72 Then Kadmon, Nekaybaw and the children, drew near together, and they came down from the mountain, rejoicing.

73 They didn't return to the cave in which they were born; but they came to the cave of treasures,

74 In order that the children should go round it,

75 And be blessed with the tokens brought from the garden.

76 But after they had been blessed with these tokens, they went back to the cave in which they were born.

77 However, before Nekaybaw had offered up the offering, Kadmon had taken her, and they had gone with her to the river of water,

78 In which they threw themselves at first;

79 And then they washed themselves.

80 Kadmon washed his body and Nekaybaw washed hers also, and they were clean after the suffering and the distress that had come upon them.

81 But Kadmon and Nekaybaw after washing themselves in the river of the water, they returned every shadow hour to the cave of treasures, where they prayed, and they were blessed; and then they went back to their cave, where the children were born.

82 So Kadmon and Nekaybaw had resided there until the children had done suckling, "breastfeeding".

83 Then, when they were weaned, Kadmon made an offering for the souls of his children; none other than the 3 times he made an offering for them, every week.

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 1:84

84 When the days of nursing the children were ended, Nekaybaw again conceived,

85 And when her days were ended, she brought forth another son and daughter;

86 And they named the son Abel, and the daughter Aqlimiyah. She came first and she was the elder of the two.

87 That was 2 years according to the law of the Aluhum after he, Kadmon, went in unto her, Nekaybaw again, she gave birth to the second set of twins which was Abel, in tone Hebel and in rhythm Habiyl, whose name meant "*vapor of breath*", and this is the spirit of life.

88 His twin sister was Aqlimiyah, her name means "*more reasonable*",

89 Because she was able to adjust to her brother Cain, who was the first crazy person, Lunar, moon cycle, or the lunatic of the Planet Earth.

90 Then at the end of 40 days, Kadmon made an offering for their son,

91 And at the end of 80 days he made another offering for the daughter;

92 And he did them as he had done before for Cain and his sister Lubuwdah.

93 He brought them to the cave of treasures, where they received a blessing, and then they returned to the cave where they were born.

94 After the birth of these, Nekaybaw ceased from child-bearing.

95 ANU Most Glorified and Exalted sent the Anunnagi, Aluhum Miyka'El, which is the Anunnagi, Aluhum of mercy, to name the progeny of Kadmon, and Nekaybaw. Thus both male and female were called Kadmon.

### Tablet 2:13

#### Tablet Two

#### Cain Becomes Jealous Because Of His Sister (19 x 2 = 38)

Lo! And the children began to wax stronger, and to grow in stature;

2 But Cain was hard-hearted, and he ruled over his younger brother.

3 Oftentimes when his father made an offering, he would remain behind, and he would not go with them, to offer up as an initiate in the order of Zodoq, of which both sons would eventually pledge.

4 But, as for Abel, he had a meek heart,  
5 And he was obedient to his father and mother, whom he often moved to make an offering,

6 Because he loved it, and made his tafulat, and fasted much.

7 Then a sign came to Abel, as he was coming into the cave of treasures, and he saw the golden rods.

8 The incense of myrrh, he inquired of his parents Kadmon and Nekaybaw concerning them, and said unto them, "How did you attain these?"

9 Then Kadmon told him all that had befallen them. Abel felt deeply about what his father told him.

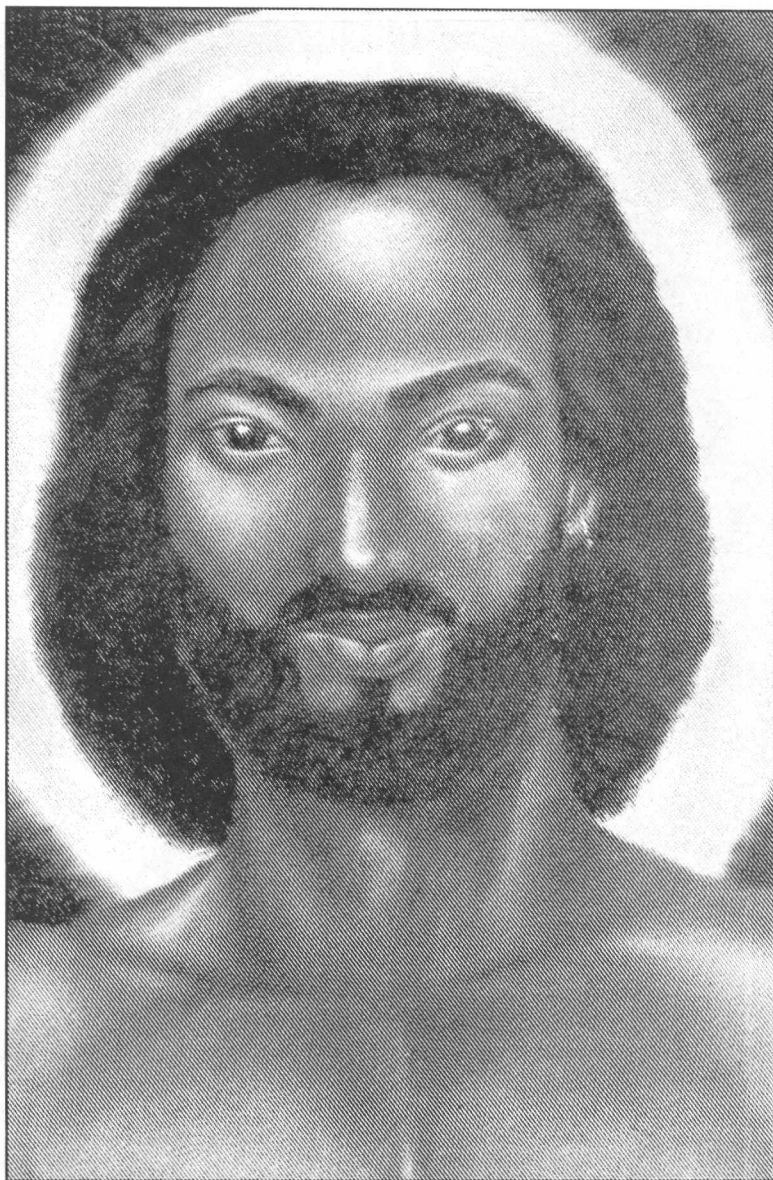
10 Futhermore his father Kadmon, told him of the works of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

11 And the garden; and after that, he remained behind his father the whole of that shadow hour in the cave of treasures.

12 And that shadow hour, while he was praying, Nakhash appeared unto him in the image of a man, who said to him,

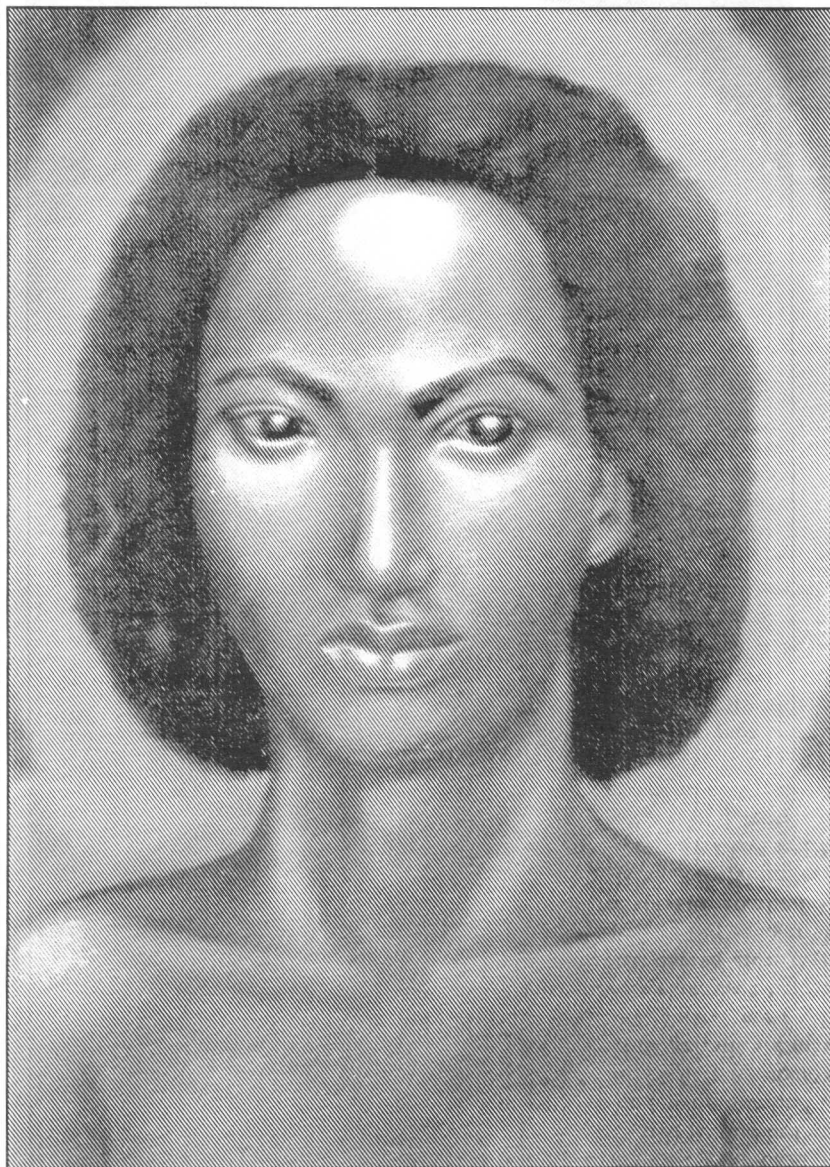
13 "You have oftentimes moved your father to make an offering, to fast and to





**Figure 210**  
**Habiyl, Son Of Kadmon And Nekaybaw**





**Figure 211**  
**Aqlimiyah, Twin Sister Of Abel, Habiyl**

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 1:13

pray, therefore I will kill you,  
14 And make you perish from this world."

15 But as for Abel, he prayed to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and drove away Ibliys, Zuen from him;

16 And he didn't believe the words of Nakhsh, who was of the order of Nanna, Sin.

17 Then when it was day time, an Anunnagi, Aluhum appeared unto him, who said to him,

18 "Shorten neither in fasting, meditation, nor offering up an oblation unto your A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

19 For, lo the Anunnagi, Aluhum has not accepted you.

20 Be not afraid of the figure which appeared unto you in the shadow hours,

21 And who cursed you in the shadow hours,

22 And who cursed you unto death."

23 The angel departed from him.

24 And then when it was day time, Abel came to Kadmon and Nekaybaw and he told them of the vision he had seen; but when they heard it, they grieved much over it, yet they had said nothing much over it,

25 They only just comforted him. But as hard-hearted Cain, Nakhsh came to him by shadow hour, and he showed himself, and he said unto him,

26 "Since Kadmon and Nekaybaw love your brother Abel much more than they love you, and they wish to join him in marriage to your beautiful sister, because they love him;

27 But he wished to join you in marriage to his ill-favored sister, because they hate you;

28 So, therefore I council you, when they do that, you should kill your

### Tablet 3:6

brother;

29 And then your sister will be left for you;

30 And his sister will be cast away."

31 Then suddenly Nakhsh departed from him.

32 But the wicked one remained behind in the heart of Cain, who sought many a time, to kill his brother.

33 He was only looking for the right reason.

34 For hate was in his heart.

35 He loved himself so much, that he wished to marry his own twin sister.

36 Yet, Kadmon and Nekaybaw did make plain to him the Anunnagi, Aluhum's wishes,

37 But being of the disagreeable company,

38 He feared not.

### Tablet Three

*Cain 15 Years Old, And Abel 12 Years Old, Grow Apart.*

(19 x 2 = 38)

Lo! But when Kadmon saw that the elder brother hated the younger, he endeavored to soften their hearts, for the day of the great initiation was near.

2 Kadmon said unto Cain, take O my son, of the fruits of your sowing,

3 And make an offering unto A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

4 That he may enter you into the order of Zodoq.

5 He said also to Abel, "Take of your sowing and make an offering and bring it to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL that you may be entered in to The Order of Zodoq and not the order of Nanna, Sin."

6 Then Abel hearkened unto his

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 3:6

father's voice, and he took of sowing, and made a good offering, and he said to his father, Kadmon.

7 "Come with me, and show me how to be accepted, and for my offering to be accepted."

8 They went, Kadmon was in the cave in which Nekaybaw was with him,

9 And they showed him how to prepare the meal for the offering and he did offer his gift knowing how to offer it up."

10 They went, Kadmon and Nekaybaw with him, and they showed him how to offer up his gift before the altar.

11 Then after that they stood up and prayed that A'LYUN A'LYUN EL would respect Abel's offering and accept ABEL into the order.

12 Then A'LYUN A'LYUN EL looked upon Abel, and he respected his offering.

13 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL was more pleased with Abel and he accepted him. He was now the son of the Aluhum, the child of the Green Light.

14 Because of his good heart and pure body.

15 There was no trace of guile in him.

16 Then they came down from the altar.

17 They went into the cave in which they dwelt.

18 But Abel by reason of his joy, having made his offering,

19 He repeated it 3 times a week,

20 After the example of his father, Kadmon.

21 But at the end of the day later in time,

22 What happened was Cain, entered the presence of the Aluhum;

23 In an attempt to be accepted in the

#### Tablet 4:2

order of Zodoq,

24 And he presented a meal as a tribute, an initiation ceremony;

25 From the ground for Nusqu, Gabriy'El Yahuwa,

26 Who had no respect for it.

27 And he was not accepted into the order of Zodoq.

28 It was not the best of his crop. This made Cain hot with anger, and it showed as his face fell into a frown, for he took no pleasure in the offering;

29 And his eye was again on it.

30 Therefore, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL did not accept his offering because his thought was full of murderous thoughts,

31 And he was later to be accepted into the order of Nanna, Sin.

32 For Haamartieeah son of Apolia,

33 And he waited for the availability of his soul.

34 They did welcome him into the order of the amber light, fire

35 Upon entrance through the door the kneeling, Hamarteeah greeted him.

36 Cain was a worthy candidate, for this disagreeable order, and there he was accepted.

37 Thus, they all lived together in the cave in which Nekaybaw had brought forth.

38 Until Cain was 15 years old, and Abel 12 years old.

#### Tablet Four

*Jealousy Overcomes Cain. He Makes Trouble In The Family. How The First Murder Was Planned*

(19 x 7 = 133)

Lo! Then Kadmon said to Nekaybaw, "Behold the children are grown up;

2 We must think of grandchildren, it is

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 4:2

best for Abel to marry Lubuwdah and Cain to marry Aqlimiyah." This is how it was told to me by the Aluhum.

3 Then Nekaybaw said to Kadmon "I do not like Cain because he is hard-hearted.

4 But let them abide until we offer up unto A'LYUN A'LYUN EL in their behalf."

5 Kadmon said no more.

6 Meanwhile, SHAYTUN came to Cain in the image of a man of the field,

7 And he said to him, "Behold Kadmon and Nekaybaw have taken counsel together about the marriage of you two,

8 And they have agreed to marry Abel's sister to you, and your sister to him.

9 But if it was not that I love you, I would have not told you. Will you take my advice, and hearken to me?

10 I will bring you on your wedding day beautiful robes, gold and silver in plenty,

11 And my relations will attend you." Then Cain said with joy, where are your relations?"

12 Nakhsh answered, "My relations are in a garden in the north,

13 Where I once meant to bring your father Kadmon,

14 But he would not accept my offer.

15 But if you will receive my words and if you will come unto me after your wedding,

16 You will rest from the misery in which you are,

17 And you will rest and be better off than your father Kadmon.

18 At these words of Shaytun, Cain opened his ears, and leaned towards his speech.

19 He did not remain in the field, but

#### Tablet 4:31

he went to Nekaybaw, his mother,  
20 And however, she quited him, and he sent him to the field where he had been. Then when Kadmon came she told him of what Cain had done.

21 But Kadmon grieved and held his peace and He said not a word.

22 Then on the morrow KADMON said unto Cain his son,

23 Take of your sheep, young and good, and offer them up unto A'LYUN A'LYUN EL for a great feast, but do it with all care and perfection for this is what they look for if you are to be accepted.

24 And I will speak to your brother, to make unto A'LYUN A'LYUN EL an offering. They both hearken to their father, Kadmon.

25 And they took their offering, and offered up on the mountain by the altar.

26 But Cain behaved haughtily towards his brother at their initiation.

27 And he thrust him from before the altar, and would not let him present himself before the altar,

28 But Cain offered his own before it with guile, and fraud.

29 But as for Abel, Cain set up stones that were near at hand, and he prevented him from entering the tabernacle of The Most High, and pledging the proper pledge. But the Aluhum were very disturbed on this special day of rest.

30 Upon that, he offered up his gift; and he cried unto A'LYUN A'LYUN EL in hopes that would be accepted and his pledge would be respected, in that he did his very best to comply to the wishes of the Aluhum on this day of rest.

31 But The Aluhum did not accept Cain. He was rejected entrance into the

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 4:31

order of the Zodoq.

32 But he remained standing over against the altar.

33 Out of humor and wrath, looking towards his brother Abel,

34 To see if The Aluhum would accept him, and respect his offering.

35 Abel prayed unto A'LYUN A'LYUN EL to accept him and respect his offering.

36 Then a divine green light came down and consumed him, and his offering.

37 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL was greatly pleased in him and he welcomed him as a child of the Aluhum.

38 Because Abel loved him, and rejoiced in him.

39 And because A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, was well pleased with him he sent him an Anunnagi, Aluhum of light, in the figure of Gabriy'El Zodoq, who had partaken of his offering,

40 And they comforted Abel and strengthened his heart. But Cain was looking on all that took place at his brother's offering,

41 And he was vexed on the account of it.

42 Then he opened his mouth and blasphemed A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, because he had not accepted him or respected his offering.

43 But Gabriy'El said unto Cain,

44 Wherefore is your countenance sad?

45 Be righteous, that I may accept your offering.

46 Not against me have you murmured, but against thyself." Gabriy'El said this to Cain in rebuke,

47 And because he abhorred him and his offering.

48 And Cain came down from the

#### Tablet 4:67

altar,

49 And his color changed to pale in anger and a woeful countenance,

50 Cain came to his father and mother and told them all that had befallen him.

51 Kadmon grieved much because A'LYUN A'LYUN EL had not accepted Cain.

52 But Abel came down rejoicing, and with a gladsome heart and he told his father and mother how A'LYUN A'LYUN EL had accepted him,

53 And they rejoiced at it and they kissed his face.

54 Abel said to his father,

55 "Because Cain thrust me from the altar and would not allow me to offer my gift before it,

56 I made an altar for myself and offered my gift before it?

57 But when Cain heard this he had a two fold anger. 7 disagreeable spirits entered him.

58 Then he went into the field where Iblis came to him and said to him,

59 "Since your brother Abel has taken refuge with your father, Kadmon,

60 Because you did thrust him from the altar, they have kissed his face,

61 And they rejoice over him, far more than over you."

62 When Cain heard these words of Nakhash, he was filled with rage,

63 And he let no one know.

64 But he was laying wait to kill his brother,

65 Until he brought him into the cave, and then said to him: "O brother, the country is so beautiful,

66 And there are so many beautiful trees in it,

67 And charming to look at! But brother,

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 4:68

68 I very much wish that you would come with me into the field,

69 To enjoy thyself and to bless our fields and our flocks,

70 For you are righteous, and I love you" he said in deceit.

71 Then Abel consented to go with his brother Cain into the field,

72 But before going out, Cain said to Abel, "Wait for me, until I fetch a staff, because of wild beasts".

73 Then Abel stood waiting in his innocence.

74 As Cain went forward, and he fetched a staff and went out,

75 And they began, Cain and his brother Abel, left to walk down the way;

76 Cain talking to him, and comforting him, to make him forget everything.

77 So Cain in concealed anger spoke to Abel and when the right time had come,

78 When they were both on the right side of the enclosed garden in the field,

79 And so they went on, until they came to a lonely place,

80 Where there were no sheep.

81 Then Abel said to Cain,

82 Behold, my brother, we are weary of walking,

83 For we see none of the trees, nor of the fruits,

84 Nor any one of the things of which you did tell me.

85 Where are those sheep of yours that you did tell me to bless?"

86 Then Cain said to him "come on,

87 And presently you will see many beautiful things,

88 But go before me, until I catch up to you."

89 Then Abel went forward, but Cain, remained behind him, and Abel was

### Tablet 4:108

walking in his innocence, without guile, not believing his brother would kill him.

90 Then Cain, when he came unto him, he confronted him with his talk, walking a little behind him, then he hastened, and smote him with the staff, blow upon blow, three times until he was on the ground.

91 But when Abel fell down upon the ground,

92 Seeing that his brother meant to kill him,

93 He said to Cain, "O, my brother, have pity on me.

94 By the same breast, we have sucked, smite me not!

95 By the same parents that bear us,

96 And that brought us into the world,

97 Smite me not unto death with that staff!

98 If you will kill me,

99 Take one of these large stones and kill me outright!"

100 Then Cain, the hard-hearted and cruel murderer took 3 large stones,

101 And smote his brother with them upon the head 3 times.

102 Until his brains oozed out,

103 And he weltered in his blood, before him.

104 Cain stood over Abel and he made sure he was dead. He killed him.

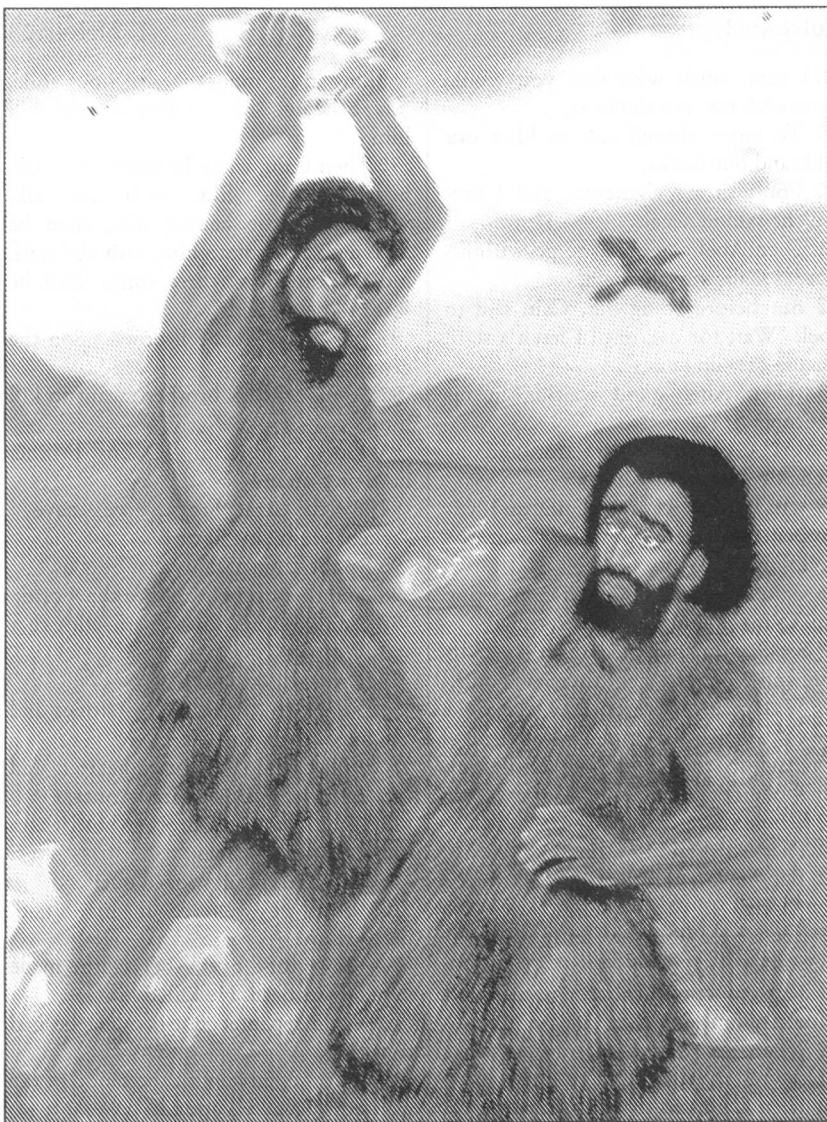
105 Cain repented not of what he had done.

106 But the Earth with the blood of the righteous Abel fell upon it,

107 Trembled, and it drank his blood, and would have brought Cain to naught for it.

108 The blood of Abel cried mysteriously to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL to avenge him of his murder.





**Figure 212**  
**Cain Murdering Abel**

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 4:109

109 Then Cain began at once to wonder what shall he do with his brother's dead body,

110 For he was trembling from fear that came upon him, when he saw the Earth tremble on his account.

*A Wicked Plan Is Carried To A Tragic Conclusion. Cain Is Frightened. Am, I My Brother's Keeper?" The Seven Punishments Peace Is Shattered.*

111 After watching the mischief of the fowl and how it did bury it's dead,

112 He then casted this brother into the pit he made and covered him with dust.

113 But the Earth would not receive him,

114 But it threw him up at once

115 Again Cain dug up the Earth, and hid his brother in it,

116 But again the Earth threw him up on itself;

117 The Earth threw up the body of Abel, 3 times.

118 The muddy Earth threw him up the first time,

119 Because he was not the first creation.

120 And it threw him up the second time and would not receive him,

121 Because he was righteous and good, and he was killed without a cause.

122 Then the Earth threw him up the third time and he would not receive him,

123 So that could be a witness before his brother against him.

124 It was so, that the Earth mocked Cain,

125 Until the word of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL came to him concerning

### Tablet 5:5

his brother,

126 From then was A'LYUN A'LYUN EL angry.

127 And much displeased at Abel's death.

128 He caused a great thunder from heaven and lightning went before him from the great craft that did hover above as the throne.

129 The word of the Yahuwa of the Aluhum Gabri'el Nusqu said to Cain, "Where is Abel our brother?"

130 Then Cain answered with a gruff voice and said, "I don't know, am I supposed to know every whereabouts of my brother. Am I responsible for him?"

131 How, O Yahuwa? Am I my brother's keeper".

132 Then the Anunnagi Aluhum Nusqu, also known as Gabri'el said unto Cain, "Cursed be the Earth that has drunk the blood of Abel your brother,

133 And all the heavens were saddened by this.

### Tablet Five

*Cain Is Confronted By The Aluhum For His Actions*  
(19 x 3 = 57)

Lo! What is this you have done? The voice of your brother's blood splashing upon the planet Earth sounds out to me.

2 Look at you, you're trembling and shaking.

3 This will be a sign unto you,

4 Because of this you and your seed are cursed from the very ground which has opened its mouth to receive your brother's blood by your own hand.

5 Whenever you try to farm the ground from this day forward, it will not grow for you its best.

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 5:6

6 You will become a fugitive and wanderer, a Nodite of the black devils.

7 Cain was afraid of being killed by those tribes that lived in Nod, a province of the city Uruk or Erech or Araf outside of the Enclosed Garden, and he said to Gabri'El Nusqu Yahuwa, this punishment is far too great for me.

8 Behold you have evicted me from being a farmer in my own part of the planet Earth.

9 And you have severed me from having access to your presence, without a Barathary Gland,

10 I will be hidden, and I will become a fugitive and a wanderer throughout the planet Earth.

11 In time any of those people who live outside of the Enclosed Garden, in Nod,

12 Will find my disguise,

13 And they will kill me.

14 Gabri'El Nusqu Yahuwa said to Cain,

15 It will be known that anybody outside the Enclosed Garden that kills you,

16 I will have a grudge 7 times.

17 So as a sign Gabri'El, Nusqu put both fingerprints and a birthmark in the form of a cross on Cain.

18 From that point on Adamites had fingerprints as a sign that each one may be known. It's the Aluhum's means of keeping record.

19 But Cain wept because Gabri'El Zodoq had said those words to him,

20 Because before this, Gabri'El Zodoq had been saying to Cain,

21 "I will inflict seven punishments on them who kills Cain. One for each of the seven evil spirits that possessed you.

22 For as the words of Gabri'El Zodoq to Cain,

#### Tablet 5:38

23 For if Cain had repented at that time and said,

24 O A'LYUN A'LYUN EL forgive me for my sin,

25 And as to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL saying to Cain,

26 Cursed be the ground that has drank the blood of your brother"

27 That also, was A'LYUN A'LYUN EL'S mercy on Cain,

28 For A'LYUN A'LYUN EL did not curse him.

29 But the ground, although it was not the ground that had killed Abel and had committed iniquity,

30 For it was meet that the curse should fall upon the murderer;

31 Yet, in mercy Gabri'El Zodoq managed his thoughts so that no one would know, it and turn away from Cain.

32 He said unto him,

33 And through this sign did A'LYUN A'LYUN EL make him an example before all the creation.

34 As the murderer of his brother A'LYUN A'LYUN EL; brought trembling and terror upon him so that he might see the peace in which he was at first, and he would also see the trembling and terror he endured at the last;

35 So that he might humble himself before A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and repent of his sins, and seek the peace he enjoyed at first.

36 In the word of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL that said, "I will forego seven punishments on whomsoever kills Cain,"

37 Gabri'El Zodoq was not seeking to kill Cain, with the sword,

38 But he sought to make him die of

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 5:38

fasting, and praying and weeping by hard rule,

39 Until the time that he was delivered from his sin and the seven punishments are the seven generations during which Gabri'El Zodoq awaited the rebirth of Cain,

40 As Tubal Qayin for the murder of his brother.

41 But as to Cain,

42 Ever since he had killed his brother, he could find no rest in any place, so he went back to Kadmon and Nekaybaw, trembling terrified and defiled with blood.

43 Yet, never once did he say "I regret".

44 Nekaybaw asked how could you do such a thing?

45 He answered "the love you favored him over me,

46 Did the actual killing.

47 The preference you gave him to me,

48 Did the killing.

49 The kiss you never gave me,

50 Did the killing.

51 The smile from Kadmon I never received,

52 Did the killing,

53 For I am merely a product of my environment.

54 I am not responsible for my own actions."

55 These accusations caused great grief and sorrow in the hearts of both Kadmon and Nekaybaw,

56 And they turned at each other and accused one another.

57 Cain merely laughed and succeeded in his second assignment to cause descension between the loved ones.

#### Tablet 6:17

##### Tablet Six

##### *The Grief Stricken Family, Cain Marries Lubuwadah And They Move Away*

(19 x 6 = 114)

Lo! When Lubuwadah heard Cain's words, she wept, and she went to call her father and mother,

2 And she told them how Cain, had killed his brother Abel,

3 Lubuwadah said Cain confided in me, in efforts to try and persuade me, that I may leave with him.

4 I inquired, tell me in detail what transpired.

5 His voice dropped to a whisper and he said, only you.

6 When I spoke with Abel my brother after he had been accepted,

7 I said "surely I will kill you Abel."

8 Abel said the Aluhum,

9 Only accept those and their things from those who tremble at the mention of The Source Anu.

10 He said, verily if you Cain, reach out, and raise your hand toward me to kill me,

11 I will not reach out or raise my hand to kill you,

12 For surely I fear The Source Rabb of the boundless universes.

13 Abel said to Cain, surely I want you Cain to take it upon yourself to do the disagreeable act of my murder.

14 Your own disagreeable acts, sins, and the sins of others like yourself,

15 So that you Cain will be of the companions of Ur, the fire.

16 That is to be the reward of all those who are Zaalimiyn, "in a state of unjustness".

17 So Cain's spirit out of jealousy and

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 6:17

envy caused him to kill his brother Abel.

18 So he killed him.

19 Abel and Cain became one of those who are of the losers,

20 For they both took a lost in this great event.

21 The one his life,

22 And the other the rest of his life.

23 This is what he told me in confidence that I may accompany him, for he plans to depart by shadow hour.

24 I began to weep for his sake, and for the sake of my brother Abel, and the world.

25 Then they all cried aloud and lifted up their voices, and they slapped their faces, and threw dust upon their heads,

26 And rent asunder their garments, and they went out and came to the place where Abel was killed.

27 They found him lying on the Earth, killed, and beast were around him;

28 While they wept and cried because of the cruelty perpetrated on this just one.

29 They prepared to re-bury his body according to the order of the Zodoq.

30 They gathered much spices to prepare his body,

31 And they wrapped his body according to how Anubis, Enqi dressed in the mask of the saluki dog of the jackal family, who showed the very spot. Kadmon carried him, and his tears came streaming down his face,

32 As he went forth with the smell of sweet spices after they wrapped his body,

33 And they went to the cave of treasures.

34 Where he laid him, and wound him up with sweet spices and myrrh.

#### Tablet 6:53

Kadmon and Nekaybaw continued on with the burial of him in great grief for 140 days.

35 Abel was 18, and a half years old, and Cain was 21 and a half years.

36 As for Cain, in the daylight hours, before his brother's grief was ended,

37 He took his sister Lubuwдах, and he married her without leave from his father and mother,

38 For they could not keep him from her by reason of their heavy hearts.

39 He then went down to the bottom of the mountain,

40 Away from the garden, where he was near to the place where he had killed his brother.

41 In that place where there were no fruit trees and forest trees.

42 His sister bared him children,

43 Who in their turn began to multiply by degrees, until they filled that place.

44 So Cain left from the presence of Yahuwa of the Aluhum, and he took residence in the evil city of Nod,

45 The "land of the wanderers."

46 The Hindu, for that part of the planet Earth of Nudimmud, who is Enqi, also called Izraa'El Zodoq,

47 Where all the wanderers and homeless dwelt.

48 This is the curse of those who leave the country life and migrate to the city life.

49 For therein (the big cities) you will find all evil.

50 It was to the east of the Enclosed Garden Of Eden,

51 Because of what Gabriy'El Zodoq had cursed him with, and the ground would not yield for him,

52 So he could not be a farmer.

53 And he was forced to live in the

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 6:53

great city,

54 Amongst the dwellers of the city,  
the cursed.

55 As for Kadmon and Nekaybaw,  
they were apart from each other, after  
Abel's funeral for 7 years.

56 Nekaybaw went home to her  
mother, Anath and father, Ptah in the  
land of Havilah.

57 Kadmon returned home to the land  
of Chaldea to his father, Atum and his  
mother, Lillith.

58 When the 7 years had weighed  
heavy on their hearts and they longed to  
see each other's eyes, Nekaybaw's  
father, Ptah sent a messenger named  
Saliym to seek out Kadmon.

59 Upon arrival, he met Kadmon's  
own messenger Husry, on his way to  
seek him out. They exchanged messages,  
and they returned with the good news.

60 Kadmon without haste prepared his  
great caravan, and likewise Nekaybaw  
did the exact same thing, at the exact  
moment, and time, and they met at the  
mount in Arabia, which henceforth  
became known as Arafat, the mount  
where they met. She stopping off at  
Giddah, and he at Minah.

61 It was a joyous occasion and a great  
sacrifice, a feast was prepared with much  
music and dancing.

62 For the caravan of Cuthites and the  
caravan of Havilahites became one  
called Ptahites.

63 Because they came together as one  
flesh.

64 The Aluhum met with Nekaybaw  
and informed her that she would give  
birth to another son for them, in their  
image and after their likeness.

65 But when Kadmon heard this he  
disagreed for fear of another Cain.

#### Tablet 6:78

66 After this however, Nekaybaw  
conceived.

67 And while she was with child,  
Kadmon said to her, come let us take an  
offering,

68 And offer it before Yahuwa of the  
Aluhum, and ask him to give us an  
agreeable, benevolent child and not  
another like Cain, who was in the image  
and after the likeness of the disagreeable  
Aluhum.

69 In whom you may find comfort,

70 In who you will find one whom we  
will join in marriage to Cain's sister,  
Aqlimiyah.

71 Then they prepared an offering and  
brought it before the altar and offered it  
before the Yahuwa of the Aluhum and  
they all did feast of it.

72 They began to entreat him to accept  
the offer, and to give them a good  
offspring.

73 The Anunnagi, Aluhum Gabriy'El  
Zodoq heard Kadmon, and he accepted  
his offering.

74 Then they worshipped, Kadmon  
and Nekaybaw and their daughter, and  
they came down to the cave of treasures,  
and placed a lamp in it to burn by  
shadow hour, and by day, for the body  
of Abel.

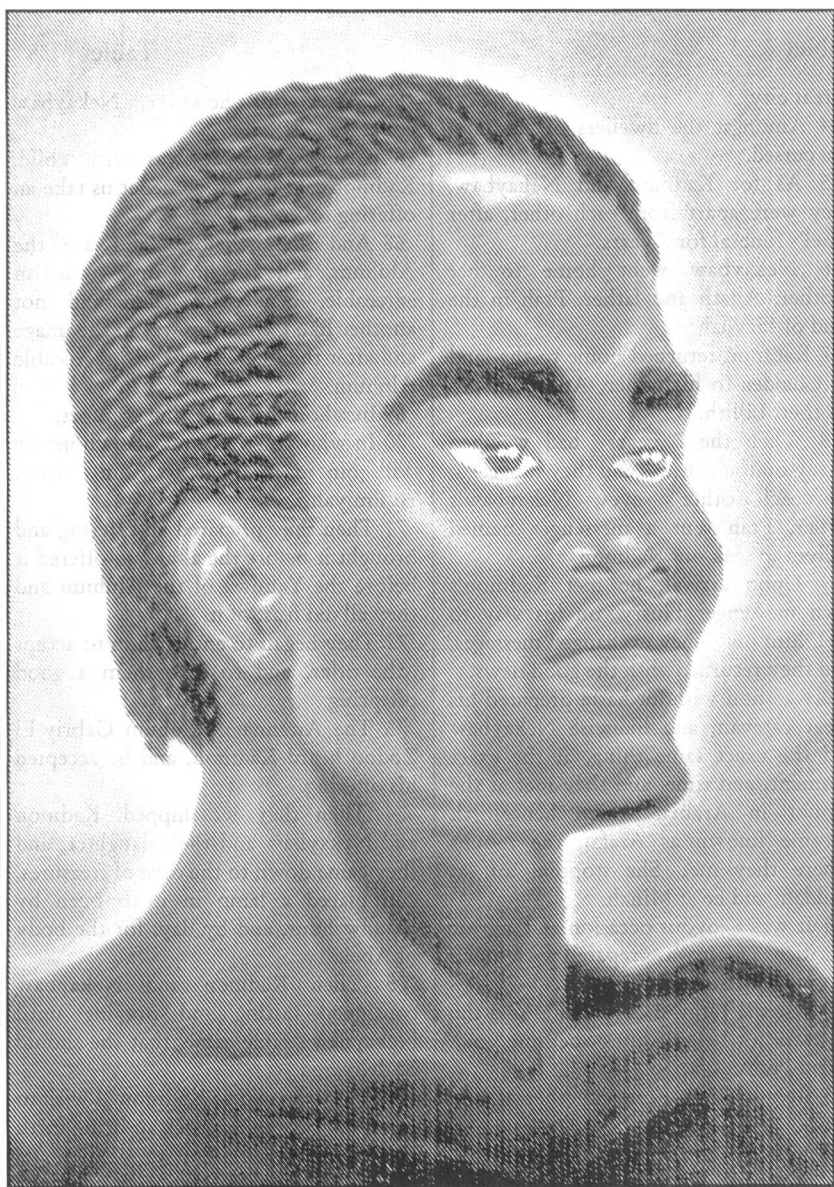
75 Then Kadmon and Nekaybaw  
continued fasting and praying until  
Nekaybaw's time came, that she should  
be delivered.

76 When she said to Kadmon "I wish to  
go to the cave in the rock to bring forth  
in it".

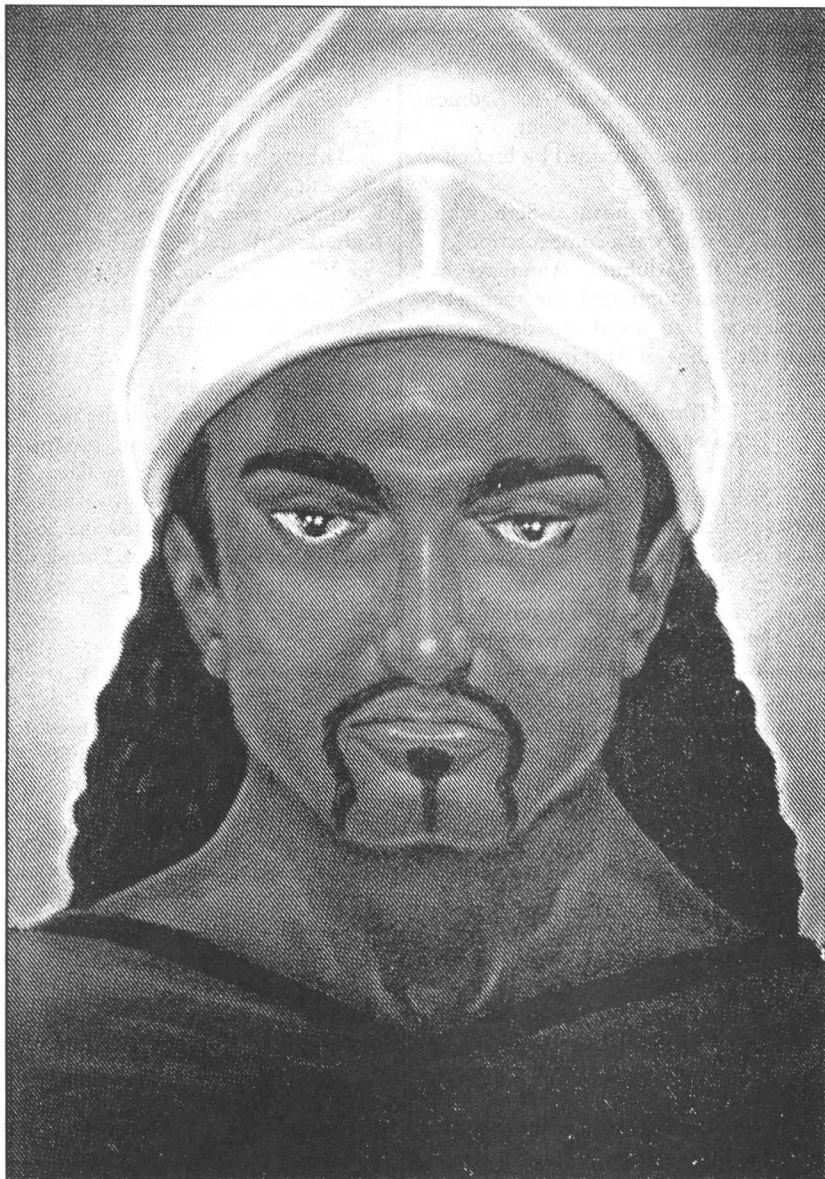
77 He said "go and take with you your  
daughter to wait on you,

78 For I will remain in this cave of  
treasure before the body of my son  
Abel."





**Figure 213**  
**Saliym, Messenger Of The Pygmies**



**Figure 214**  
**Husry, Messenger Of Watusies**

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 6:79

79 Nekaybaw hearkened to Kadmon, and she and her daughter went,  
80 But Kadmon remained by himself in the cave of treasure.

81 And she gave birth to Seth, which means "he who was a compensation",

82 For the Aluhum, Anunnagi had predicted an appointed for themselves another seed to breed our descendants from the killing of Abel by Cain.

#### *A Third Son Is Born To Kadmon And Nekaybaw*

83 Nekaybaw brought forth a son perfectly beautiful, in his figure, and in his countenance.

84 His beauty was like that of his father Kadmon, yet more beautiful.

85 Nekaybaw was comforted when she saw him, and she remained 8 days in the cave, and then she sent her daughter unto Kadmon to tell him to come and see the child, and name him.

86 But on the 8th day, the Aluhum came for the preparation of the circumcision,

87 And to take the child and present him before the 24 elders,

88 For to them, this was their child in their image and after their likeness, and no twin sister was born for him.

89 But the daughter, Aqlimiyah stayed beside Nekaybaw as she waited for her son to be returned.

90 On the 8th day it fell on the Holy Day, Gadush because in it they desisted from all their duties, called the Shabut, and a special feast was prepared.

91 When the 10th day had come, Kadmon came to the cave to find his son not there.

92 Enraged, he raised his voice, and he

#### Tablet 6:107

made his voice heard.

93 "Where is my son, the son of my flesh of my bone?"

94 The Aluhum heard the voice of Kadmon, and he returned Seth to Kadmon without his Barathary Gland.

95 When Kadmon heard the noise of the approaching crowd, he ran from the cave and in a disagreeable tone and he demanded,

96 Give me my son!

97 The son of my blood, the son of my bone, the son of my flesh, for this one shall be in my image and my likeness.

98 But the Aluhum said "she Nekaybaw hath appointed me another seed instead of Abel whom Cain killed."

99 Kadmon was 130 years of age when Seth was born.

100 Ten years passed his appointed death of 120 years, being it was recorded: "And then Yahuwa declared my soul, the seed of Aluhum bred in the Adamites, from Ninqi, the divine, that will not judge in their genes for eternity, because it has been mixed with human skin. He is also a mortal, Homo Erectus, to Homo Sapien, and they must die in time, in fact all the days of his physical life span will be only 120 years."

101 So the Aluhum said from this point on,

102 Adamites shall become Enoshites as the sons of daughters of the first mortal being Enos son of Seth,

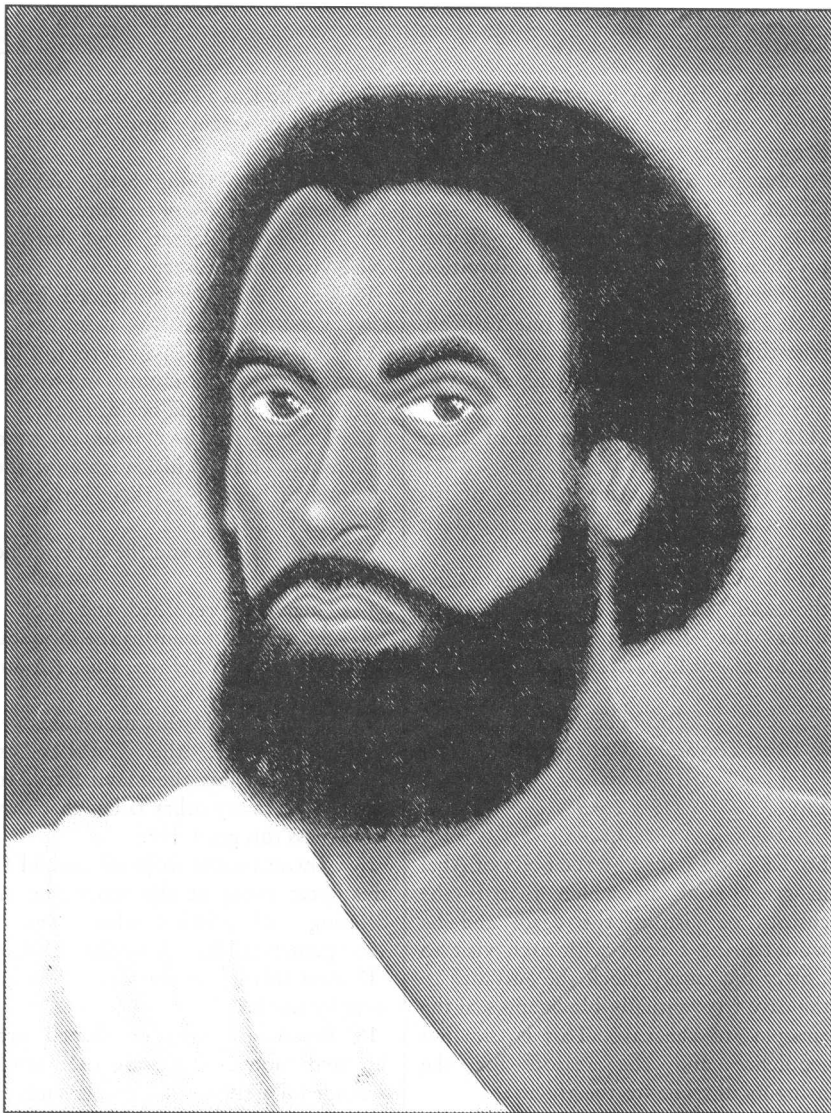
103 He is yours.

104 So they handed Seth into the hands of Kadmon,

105 And they turned and walked their way.

106 At this point, the divine from Ninti, in the seed of Kadmon had fallen,

107 And these Adamites were



**Figure 215**  
**Seth, Son Of Kadmon And Nekaybaw**

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 6:107

Enoshites, Human beings,  
108 And they could no longer  
converse face to face with the Aluhum,  
Anunnagi without their Barathary  
Gland,  
109 And their 4 higher senses  
psychometry, clairvoyance, intuition  
and telepathy.  
110 They were appointed one Yahweh,  
who they could communicate with.  
111 So they began worshipping this  
one name Tammuz,  
112 Or Adonai or Horus son of Ishtar  
who is Isis,  
113 Giving us the genealogy of Isis  
simply Genesis. This is the record of  
Adamites, the Homo Sapien.  
114 In the 6th day, the 42nd  
thousandth year period of their time,  
when the Aluhum procreated the  
Adamites just like themselves.

*Tablet Seven*  
*And The Story Was Inscribed Like*  
*This*  
*(19 x 2 = 38)*

Lo! Kadmon stayed by the body of Abel  
in great grief, in which that is the  
custom of visiting the dead, and he  
would bring a rock with each visit to  
slowly but surely block the entrance to  
the cave to eventually block and seal the  
entrance to the cave. This is the first  
sepulchre and the reason for the  
bringing of stones to the graveyard.

2 When Kadmon came and saw the  
new born child's good looks, his beauty,  
and his perfect figure,  
3 He rejoiced over him,  
4 And he was comforted for it.  
5 Then he named the child Seth, that  
means:

#### Tablet 7:20

6 "He who was a compensation,"  
7 But it means also "power and  
strength."  
8 Then after seeing Seth, Kadmon,  
returned to the cave of treasure.  
9 And his daughter went back to  
Nekaybaw, her mother.  
10 But Nekaybaw continued in her  
cave.  
11 Until her 40 days were fulfilled,  
when she came to Kadmon, and brought  
with her the child and her daughter.  
12 They came to a river of water,  
where Kadmon and his daughter washed  
themselves because of their sorrow for  
Abel,  
13 But Nekaybaw and the babe washed  
for purification.  
14 Then they returned and took an  
offering, and they went to the mountain  
and offered it before the Aluhum  
Anunnagi.  
15 At the foot of this mountain were  
Kadmon's tribe, the Cuthites and  
Nekaybaw's tribe, the Havilahites, and  
there were many other tribes that came  
to witness this great day.  
16 Caravans came from all around for  
this great event at the mountain; the  
offering of Seth who was a  
"compensation" for his brother Abel.  
17 And this mountain was covered all  
over by smoke,  
18 Because a cylinder shaped craft  
hovered above it, and the smoke  
ascended like the smoke of a furnace.  
19 Because of this great craft, the  
mountain shook greatly.  
20 The Yahuwa of the Aluhum came  
down out of the cylinder shaped craft to  
the head of the mountain, and the  
Yahuwa of the Aluhum called out to  
Nekaybaw for the babe called Seth,



## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 7:20

which was to be presented to the 24 elders.

21 The Yahuwa of the Aluhum said to Nekaybaw, go down and protest the tribes of people, lest they break through to the Aluhum to take a look at the babe. They all fell down and prostrated themselves to the ground, and they would not look, and Nekaybaw said ANU listens to those who praise him.

22 So the congregation answered, our Sustainer to him is due the gratitude, in respect.

23 Nekaybaw said to the Aluhum, "this nation of people, cannot come up to this mountain, for you are going to break forth on us, and set a boundary all around the mountain, and make it Gadush, holy.

24 Gabriy'El Zodoq accepted this offering and sent his blessings upon them, and upon their son Seth;

25 And she returned to the cave of treasure.

26 As for Kadmon he didn't go into, (have intercourse) his wife, again, until the time came for the migration to Raphali.

27 Seth vouched on the part of Kadmon, who he had lost the respect of the Anunnagi, and out of mercy they were forgiven,

28 And only if Kadmon and Nekaybaw would have 10 children for each of the original 4 given as an offering to the Anunnagi.

29 And they conceived 20 sons and 20 daughters and they did offer them to the Anunnagi.

30 They took them to Raphali to work the mines all the days of their lives.

31 After this, Kadmon didn't have sexual intercourse with his wife for all

#### Tablet 8:9

of the rest of the days of his life.

32 But Seth waxed in stature and in strength and he began to fast and meditate fervently.

33 Remembering the fetal stage, he prostrated himself humbly to the ground,

34 Praying night and day for the reinsertion of his Barathary Gland, and entry into the order of Zodoq,

35 And in time he too, was called to the altar for his initiation.

36 And his offering was respected and he was accepted,

37 And crowned a child of the Aluhum

38 And Seth was a shining light in the family of Kadmon.

#### Tablet Eight

*Shaytun Appears As A Beautiful Woman Laiylat Tempting Kadmon (19 x 6=114)*

Lo! As for our father Kadmon, at the end of the 7 years from the day he had been severed from his wife Nekaybaw,

2 Nakhsh, Shaytun, envied him,

3 When he saw him separated from her,

4 And he strove to make him live with her again;

5 And Kadmon arose and went up above the cave of treasures,

6 And continued to sleep there night by night; but as soon as it was light he came down from the cave,

7 To meditate there and receive a blessing from it.

8 But when it was evening he went upon the roof of the cave where he slept by himself fearing lest Nakhsh shall overcome him, and they continued their separation 39 days.

9 Then Nakhsh the hater of all that is



## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 8:9

good,  
10 When he saw Kadmon, thus alone,  
fasting and praying, he appeared unto him,

11 In the form of a beautiful woman,  
who came and stood before, in the  
shadow hour on the 40th day, and he  
said unto him:

12 O Kadmon, from the time we have  
dwelt in this cave we have experienced  
great peace from you,

13 And your plan has reached.

14 We have been confronted about  
you.

15 But now O Kadmon that you have  
gone up over the roof of the cave, to  
sleep, we have had doubts about you,

16 And a great sorrow has come upon  
us,

17 Because of your separation from  
Nekaybaw.

18 Then again when you are on the  
roof of the cave, your meditation is  
poured out, and your heart wonders  
from side to side.

19 But when you was in the cave, your  
meditation was like fire gathered  
together;

20 He came down to us an you did find  
rest, then I also grieved over your child  
that was severed from you.

21 My sorrow was great about the  
murder of your son Abel for he was  
righteous; and over a righteous man  
everyone will grieve.

22 But I rejoice over the birth of  
your son Seth; yet, after a little while I  
sorrowed greatly over Nekaybaw  
because she is my sister.

23 For when Yahuwa of the Aluhum  
sent a deep sleep over you and drew her  
out of your side he brought me out also  
with her.

#### Tablet 8:39

24 But he raised her by placing her  
with you while he lowered me.

25 I rejoiced over my sister for her  
being with me.

26 For A'LYUN A'LYUN EL had  
made me a promise before and he said:

27 "Grieve not when Kadmon has gone  
up on the roof of the caves of treasures,  
and is separated from Nekaybaw his  
wife, I will send you to him, you will  
join thyself to him in marriage,

28 And bear him 5 children as  
Nekaybaw did bear him 5."

29 Now, lo the promise to me is  
fulfilled, for it is he who has sent me to  
you for the wedding,

30 Cause if you would wed me,

31 I shall bear you finer and better  
children than those of Nekaybaw.

32 Then again you are as yet, but a  
youth,

33 End not your youth in this world of  
sorrow but spend the days of your  
youth, in pleasure,

34 For your days are few and your trial  
is great.

35 Be strong until the last days of this  
world in rejoicing. I shall take pleasure  
in you, and you shall rejoice in yourself  
in this way, and without fear until then.  
You should fulfill the command of your  
Yahuwa of the Aluhum, and she then  
drew near to Kadmon, and embraced  
him,

36 But when Kadmon saw that he  
should be over come by her,

37 He prayed to the Yahuwa of the  
Aluhum with a fervent heart to deliver  
him from her.

38 Then Yahuwa of the Aluhum sent  
his word unto Kadmon saying:

39 O Kadmon that figure in the one  
that promised you the godhead and

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 8:39

majesty,  
40 He is not favorably disposed towards you,  
41 For he shows himself to you, at one time in the form of a woman,  
42 Another moment in the likeness of an Anunnagi, Aluhum.  
43 On another occasion in the similitude of a serpent,  
44 And at another time,  
45 The semblance of a deity, but he does all that to only to destroy your soul.  
46 Now therefore O Kadmon overstand in my heart I have delivered you many a time from his hands,  
47 In order to show you that I am merciful,  
48 And that I wish you good,  
49 And that I do not wish your ruin.

#### *Kadmon Sees The Devil In His True Color.*

50 Then Yahuwa of the Aluhum ordered Nakhash to show himself to Kadmon plainly in his own hideous form. This Nakhash meaning "whisperer" of the flugelrods, who roamed the outskirts of the garden called Sawdeh, who was called Behaymaw "beast of the field".

51 But when Kadmon saw him he feared and trembled at the sight of him.

52 And Yahuwa of the Aluhum said to Kadmon, "look at this Huluub, A devil by nature. Look at his hideous, pale skin, blue-eyed, yellow hair, and red lips.

53 Look! you know that it is he who made you fall from knowing into unknowing,

54 From peace and rest to toil and

### Tablet 8:72

misery.

55 Look O Kadmon at him, who said of himself that he is The Most High,

56 Can Yahuwa of the Aluhum be pale and without color,

57 Can he be leprous and diseased, covered with puss and scabs, and scales,

58 Can his breathing be hindered by nasal blockage,

59 Can he be on a rhythm other than that of the universe,

60 Can he be ill,

61 Can he be with so little melanin?

62 Is there any one stronger than The Most High?

63 Can he be overpowered?

64 "See, then O Kadmon, and behold him bound in your presence, in the air, unable to flee away!

65 Therefore, I say unto you, be not afraid of him;

66 Henceforth take care, and beware of him in whatever he may do unto you.

67 The Yahuwa of the Aluhum drove Nakhash, Shaytun from before Kadmon, whom he strengented,

68 And whose heart he confronted saying to him, "go down to the cave of treasure, and separate not thyself from Nekaybaw;

69 I will suppress lustful desires in you all for Nekaybaw; I will extinguish in you all animal lust?"

70 From that hour it left Kadmon and Nekaybaw, and they enjoyed the rest, by the commandments of The Most High.

71 But The Most High did not liken himself to any one of Kadmon's seed; but only to Kadmon and Nekaybaw.

72 Then Kadmon and Nekaybaw meditated before the Adonai, for having delivered him,

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 8:73

73 And for having layed his passions before him and he came down from above the cave, and dwelt with Nekaybaw as a foretime.

74 This ended the 40 days in his separation from Nekaybaw.

#### *The Devil Paints A Brilliant Picture For Seth To Feast His Thought Upon.*

75 As for Seth when he was 7 years old, he knew agreeable, and disagreeable and he had put all the tablets to memory,

76 And he was consistent in fasting and meditating and he spent all his shadow hours in entreating Yahuwa of the Aluhum for mercy and forgiveness.

77 He also fasted when bringing up his offering everyday, more than his father did,

78 For he was of a good countenance, like unto an Anunnagi Aluhum of Yahuwa.

79 He also had a good heart, that preserved the finest qualites of his soul,

80 And for this reason, he brought up his offering every day.

81 Yahuwa was pleased with his offering, for he would sup with the Aluhum daily;

82 But he was also pleased with his purity.

83 He continued thus in doing the will of The Most High,

84 And of his father and mother, until he was 7 years old.

85 After that he was coming down from before the altar, having ended the offering,

86 Nakhash, Shaytun appeared unto him in the form of a beautiful Anunnagi Aluhum, brilliant with a light, and with a staff of light in his hand,

### Tablet 8:103

87 And with a staff of light in his hand, and he had himself girt about, with a girdle of light.

88 He greeted Seth with a beautiful smile,

89 And he began to beguile him with agreeable words, saying to him",

90 "Seth why, abideth you in this mountain?

91 For it is rough full of stones and of sand,

92 And of the trees of the wilderness with no good fruit on them; a wilderness without habitation; and with towns; no good place to dwell in.

93 But all is heat, weariness, and trouble."

94 He said further, "but we dwell in beautiful places,

95 In another world is one of light and our condition is the best;

96 Our women are more beautiful than any other;

97 And I wish you O Seth to bethrow one of them;

98 Because I see that you are tall, dark and handsome, as dark as the darkest olive, with hair like lamb's wool, as black as a raven. You have the most beautiful of countenance and you are very fair to gaze upon.

99 In the land there is not one woman good enough for you,

100 Besides all those who live in this world, there are only 5 souls.

101 But in our world there are many men, and many maidens, all more beautiful than one another, so come accompany me to the great city of Nod.

102 I wish therefore to remove you hence, that you mayest see my relations and be wedded to which ever you likest.

103 You will then abide by me and be

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 8:103

at peace;  
104 You will be filled with splendor  
and light, as we are.  
105 You will remain in your world,  
106 And rest from this world and the  
misery of it,  
107 You will never again feel faint and  
weary;  
108 You will never again bring up an  
offering, nor sue for mercy;  
109 For you will commit no more sin,  
nor be swayed by passions,  
110 And if you will hearken to what I  
say,  
111 You will wed one of my daughters;  
112 For with us it is no sin so to do;  
neither is it reckoned animal lust.  
113 For our world we have no deity;  
114 But we all are deities; we all are of  
the light, heavenly, powerful, strong and  
glorious in this world of light.

*Tablet Nine*  
*Seth's Offering, Conscience Helps*  
*Him, He Returns To Kadmon And*  
*Nekaybaw.*  
(19 x 5=95)

Lo! When Seth heard these words, he  
was amazed and inclined his heart to  
Nakhash's treacherous speech,  
2 And he said to him "did you say  
there is another world created other  
than this one;  
3 And other creatures more beautiful  
than creatures that are in this world?  
4 Shaytun said, "Yes; behold you have  
heard the name Nod,  
5 But I will yet praise them, and their  
ways in your hearing.  
6 But Seth said to him,  
7 "Your speech has amazed me;  
8 And your beautiful description of it

### Tablet 9:27

all.  
9 "Yet I cannot go with you today;  
10 Not until I have gone to my father  
Kadmon and to my mother Nekaybaw.  
11 You should tell them all you have  
said to me.  
12 If You give me leave to go with you,  
I will come".  
13 Again Seth said, "I am afraid of  
doing anything without my father's and  
mother's leave,  
14 In Case I perish like my brother  
Cain and like my father Kadmon, who  
transgressed the commandment of  
A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.  
15 But behold, you know this pace;  
come and meet me here tomorrow."  
16 When Ibliys, Shaytun, heard this, he  
said to Seth,  
17 "If you tell your father Kadmon  
what I have told you, he will not let you  
come with me, but hearken to me;  
18 Do not tell your father and mother  
what I have said to you;  
19 But come with me today to our  
world,  
20 Where you will see beautiful things,  
21 And you will enjoy yourself there,  
and you will reveal this day among my  
children,  
22 Beholding them and taking you full  
of mirth; and you shall rejoice forever  
more.  
23 Then I shall bring you back to this  
place tomorrow;  
24 But if you would rather abide with  
me, so be it".  
25 Then Seth answered, "the spirit of  
my father, and of my mother, hangs on  
me.  
26 If I hide from them one day they  
will die,  
27 And A'LYUN A'LYUN EL will

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 9:27

hold me guilty of sinning against them,  
28 And except that they know I am  
come to this place unless they let me.

29 But they treat me most kindly  
because, I will come back to them one  
shadow hour,

30 And return to them at the break of  
day?

31 For it is the obligation of the loyal  
to remain loyal.

32 But Seth, he saw how he kept on  
talking, and how he would not leave  
him, so he ran and went up before the  
altar,

33 And spread himself hands, palm  
down to the ground and cried out unto  
A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and sought  
deliverance from him.

34 Then A'LYUN A'LYUN EL sent  
his word and cursed Shaytun, who fled  
from him.

35 But as for Seth, he had gone up to  
the **Mashuk** "niche" for meditation and  
communication,

36 And spread his hands unto the altar,  
the place of offering, thus this  
prostration became a sign of refuge in  
Anu from the cursed Shaytun,

37 For he did say **Ane Talub Istahraas**  
**E A'lyun A'lyun El Min El La'un**  
**Shaytun, "I seek protection in The Most**  
**High, The Highest from the cursed Devil".**

38 Thus was to become the practice of  
all who truly have faith and take refuge  
in Anu from Shaytun.

39 The messenger said this place is  
where you prostrate, Shawukh. It shall  
surround you as a child in a mother's  
womb, it shall be called El Haykul.

40 And Yahuwa of the Aluhum is there;

41 A divine fire shall consume it so,  
Shaytun will be unable to hurt me,

42 He shall not take me away thence."

#### Tablet 9:53

43 Then Seth rose up from his  
prostration, and spread his hands unto  
A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and sought  
deliverance from him, and this became  
the way of supplication.

44 Then Seth rose up from his  
prostration, and he sat in **Jathuw**,  
(kneeling position) and then he  
prostrated again, with his palms to the  
ground and his forehead, and he rose  
again.

45 Then he sat down and blessed his  
accompany messengers, and he rose and  
went to his father and mother, whom he  
found in the way,

46 Longing to hear his voice; for he  
tarried a while,

47 He then began to tell them what had  
befallen from Shaytun,

48 Under the form of an Anunnagi,  
Aluhum.

49 But when Kadmon heard his  
account, he kissed his face, and he  
warned him about that Aluhum telling  
him it was Nakhsh who thus appeared  
to him.

50 Then Kadmon took Seth, also  
known in tones as Shiyth, and they  
went to the cave of treasures, and  
rejoiced therein.

51 But from that day forth Kadmon,  
and Nekaybaw never parted from him,  
to whatever place he might go, they  
accompanied him,

52 Whether for his offering or for  
anything else. This sign happened to  
Seth when he was 7 years old.

*Seth Marries Aqlimiyab. Kadmon  
Lives To See Grandchildren And Great  
Grandchildren.'*

53 When our father Kadmon saw that

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 9:53

Seth had a perfect heart, he wished him to marry;

54 Lest the enemy should appear to him another time and overcome him.

55 So Kadmon said to his son Seth, at the scriptural age of 100: "I wish, O son, that you wed Aqlimiyah, who is 25 years your senior, Abel's sister, at the scriptural age of 125 that she may bear children,

56 Who shall replenish the Earth according to Yahuwa of the Aluhum's promise to us.

57 Be not afraid, O son, my son; there is no disgrace in it I wish you to marry,

58 Which tis was he, created from fear, lest the enemy overcome you.

59 Seth however, did not wish to marry; but in obedience to his father and mother, he said not a word.

60 So Kadmon married him to Aqlimiyah, when he was 105 years old.

61 And He begat a son, whom he called Enos, because he was a symbol of how these Adamites had become mere human beings, no longer in the image and after the likeness of the Aluhum of the sky.

62 But in the image and after the likeness of their own mortal descent.

63 And then the Sethites lived on another 807 years,

64 Seth had many children and his dynasty ended after 807 years all together.

65 And when Enos was 90 years old his confidante/ mate Bashiya gave birth to a son named Cainan.

66 And the Enoshites lived another 815 years and he had many children.

67 And his dynasty ended 905 years all together,

68 And his son Cainan was 70 years old

#### Tablet 9:91

when his confidante, Leah, gave birth to a son Mahalalel, he who gives praise to El,

69 And then the Cainanites lived on another 840 years and they had many children.

70 And his dynasty ended 910 years all together.

71 These children of Seth were born during Kadmon's life-time, and they dwelt by the cave of treasures.

72 Then were the days of Kadmon 930 years, and the Adamite's dynasty perished after 930 years all together.

73 As the days the Adamites went on, later Kadmon and Nekaybaw, the tribe of Adamites lived on for another 800 hundred years having 22 sets of twins totalling altogether 23 sons:

74 Cain, Abel,

75 Seth, Len,

76 Hatif, Ruht,

77 Huma, Yahuw,

78 Abru, Salli,

79 Kout, Hatim,

80 Hamma, Dhubir,

81 Fud, Hakal,

82 Zayd, Abas,

83 Zikin, Fudun,

84 Shuha, Wadun, Ahmad,

85 And 20 more daughters; Aqlimiyah Lubuwдах,

86 Lina, Alis,

87 Adela, Bilhah,

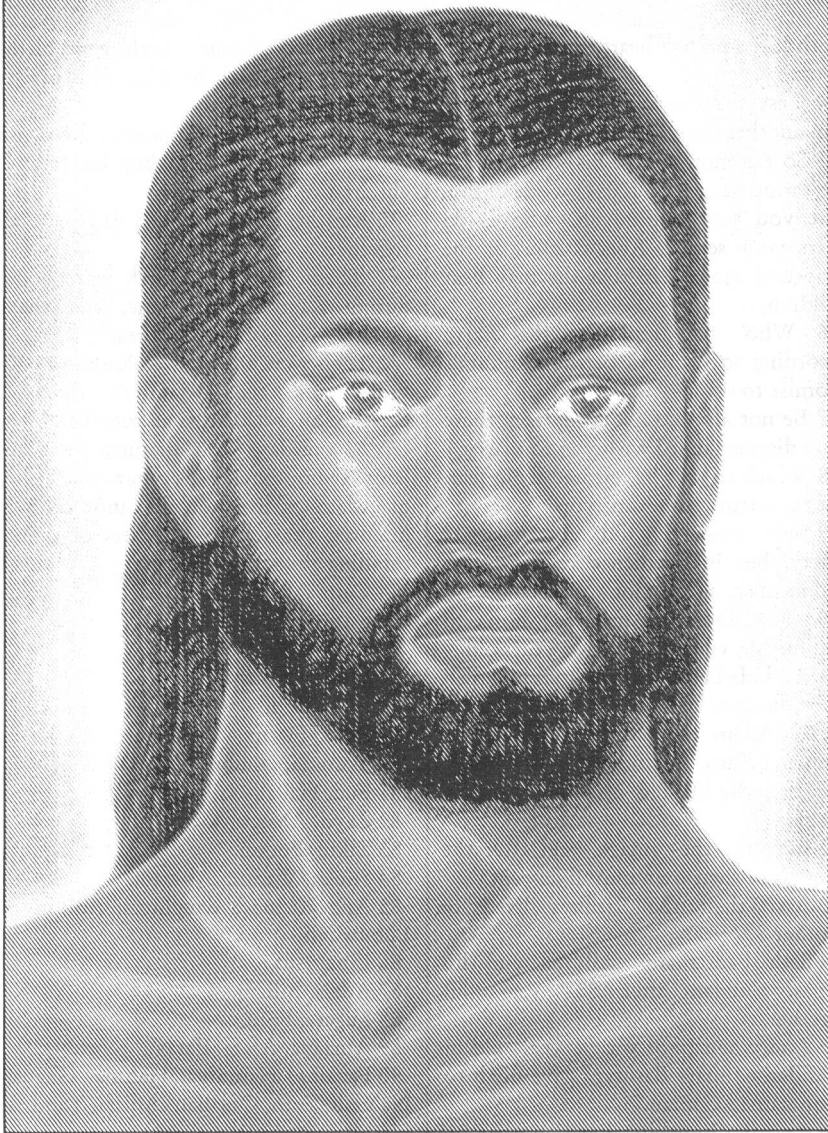
88 Fugata, Fufu,

89 Amaana, Afafa, Ifatayu,

90 Fazaina, Hamdiya, Halima, Ghada, Na'ulah, Zain, Qutillah, Aqtifa, Tamira, Hashiffa, Sumana,

91 They moved and worked the gold mines of Monodappa in Raphali, South Africa now called Zimbabwe, and all the days of Kadmon's dynasty was 930.





**Figure 216**  
**Enos, Son Of Seth And Aqlimiyah**

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 9:92

92 And all of the seed of Enos from that day on, they prayed to that one deity, appointed to this family, and say I stand A witness, that nothing would exist if ANU did not bring it into existence he is alone, and has no partners.

93 Prayer and fasting, and charity and the pilgrimage to the site of the burial of Kadmon and Nekaybaw became the law of the family from that day;

94 And they all worked with hard labors until the end.

95 This has been enjoined on the seed of Kadmon, our father, who are in the skies.

#### *Tablet Ten*

*Kadmon's Remarkable Last Words.  
He Predicts The Flood. He Exhorts His  
Offering To Good. He Reveals Certain  
Mysteries Of Life.*

(19 x 3 = 57)

Lo! It was written that when our father, Kadmon, saw that his end was near at age 230, being given an extension from 120-130, and then because of the murder of Abel by Cain, and the necessity for a replacement, there was given a further extension to 230 years. So he called his son Seth, who came to him in the cave of treasures at age 100, and he said unto him,

2 When I was 10 past the appointed, 120 years, that being 130, I knew my time was nearing,

3 Yet, my name will live on to 930 years.

4 O Seth, my son, bring me your children, and your children's children,

5 That I may shed my blessing on them.

### Tablet 10:23

6 When Seth heard these words from his father Kadmon, he went from him,

7 Shed a flood of tears over his face, and he gathered together his children, and his children's children, and he brought them to his father Kadmon.

8 But when they saw him weeping, they all wept together,

9 And Seth fell upon his face saying,

10 "How will you be severed from us, our father?

11 How will the Earth receive you and hide you from our eyes?"

12 They lamented much, and in like words.

13 Then our father, Kadmon, blessed them all, and he said to Seth, after he had blessed them:

14 O Seth, my son, you know this world - that it is full of sorrow, and weary; and you know all that has come upon us, from our trial in it.

15 Therefore now you command in these words; to keep innocence to be pure and just,

16 And trusting in A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and lean not to the discourses of Ibliys,

17 Nor the apparitions in which he will show himself to you.

18 But keep the commandments that I give you this day;

19 Then give the same to your son Enos and let Enos give it to his son Cainan to his son Mahalaleel;

20 So that these commandments abide from among all your children.

21 O Seth, my son, the moment I am dead take my body until,

22 And wind it up with myrrh and aloes,

23 And cassia and leave me here in this cave of treasure in which are all these

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 10:23

tokens,  
24 Which Yahuwa of the Aluhum gave us from the garden, O my son.  
25 Hereafter shall a flood come and overwhelm all creatures, and leave out only 80 souls.  
26 And that one shall bear while in the craft, an unsightly being, lack of melanin, absence of divinity, a menace in the world,  
27 And he shall breed 11 of the most treacherous human devils, to grace this planet.  
28 "But O my son, let those whom it will leave out from among your children at that time.  
29 Take my body with them out of this cave,  
30 And when they have taken it with them, let the oldest among them command his children in a ship, until the flood has been assuaged, and they came out of the ship.  
31 Then they shall take my body and lay it in the middle of the Earth, shortly after they have been saved from the waters of the flood.  
32 "For the place where my body shall be laid is the middle of Earth, and it shall become holy.  
33 And many a men shall encompass that very spot in ritual, and in righteousness until their time of righteousness expires, and by their comprising with the children of Nakhsh, the city will no longer be holy.  
34 Yahuwa of the Aluhum shall come thence and he shall save all our kindred.  
35 But now, O Seth, my son, place thyself at the head of your people;  
36 Tend them and watch them and watch over them in the fear of A'LYUN

### Tablet 10:51

A'LYUN EL;  
37 And lead them in to fast unto A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and lead them in the good way, and command them to fast unto A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,  
38 And make them overstand they ought not to hearken unto Shaytun,  
39 Or else he will destroy you. Then, again severe your children, and your children's, children from Cain's children;  
40 Do no let them mix with those, nor come near them either in their words, or in their deeds.  
41 "Then Kadmon said let his blessing descend upon Seth, and upon all his children, and upon all his children's children.  
42 He then turned to his son, Seth, and, Nekaybaw, his wife, and he said to them, "preserve this gold, this incense,  
43 And this myrrh, that Yahuwa of the Aluhum has given it as a sign; for in the days that are coming,  
44 A flood will overwhelm the whole creation.  
45 But those who shall go into the ark, they shall take with them the gold,  
46 The incense, and they will lay the myrrh, together with my body;  
47 And keep my body in a cube shaped chest, 4 by 4,  
48 With my body in the midst of the Earth.  
49 Then after a long time, the city in which the gold,  
50 The incense, and the myrrh are found, with anybody, and it shall be plundered,  
51 But when it is spoiled, the gold, the incense, and the myrrh shall be taken care of with the spoil that is kept, and neither of them shall perish, until the

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 10:52

word of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

52 Enosites shall take them and they shall come; when rulers shall offer to take them,

53 And shall offer to him gold in the token of his being ruler of heaven and Earth, and myrrh, in token of his passion.

54 Incense in token of his being ruler of heaven and Earth; and myrrh, in token of his passion.

55 Gold also, as a token of his overcoming Shaytun, and all our foes; incense is as a token that he will drink bitter gall;

56 And feel the pains of hell from Shaytun.

57 Now, O Seth, my son, behold I have revealed hidden mysteries unto you, which A'LYUN A'LYUN EL had revealed unto me. Keep my commandments, for yourself, and for your peoples."

#### *Tablet Eleven The Death Of Kadmon (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! When Kadmon had ended his commandment to Seth, his limbs were loosened, and his hands and feet lost all power, his mouth and tongue ceased all together to speak.

2 He closed his eyes and he gave up the ghost.

3 But when his children saw that he was dead,

4 They threw themselves over him,

5 Men and women, old and young, were weeping.

6 It is said that the death of Kadmon's

#### Tablet 11:19

body took place at the end of 130 years, but his name lived on as head of the Adamite dynasty, and that it was believed that he lived upon the earth 930 years.

7 On the 19th day of the month now called Ramadaan after the reckoning of an impact of the Moon, and its Lunar logging at the 1300th hour or noon.

8 On the 5th day, Friday, this was the very day of his birth. Thus his children gathered on that day and that hour in remembrance,

9 And on which he rested;

10 And the hour at which he died,

11 Was the same as that at which he came out of the garden.

12 Then Seth wound him up well, and embalmed him with plenty of sweet spices, from the sacred tree, and from the holy mountain;

13 And he laid his body on the eastern side of the incense and he placed in front of him a lamp stand, which kept burning.

14 Then his children stood before him weeping and wailing over him the whole shadow hour until the break of day.

15 Then Seth and his sons, Enos, and Cainan, the son of Enos, went out and took good offered gifts to Yahuwa, when he did offer.

16 But Nekaybaw said to them, wait until we have first offered Yahuwa our offering,

17 And to keep by him the soul of Kadmon his servant, and to take it to rest.

18 And they all stood up,

19 And they all prayed.

## Tablet 12:1

*Tablet Twelve*

*Seth Becomes Head Of The Most  
Happy And Just Tribe Of People Who  
Ever Lived  
(19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! After the death of Kadmon and of Nekaybaw, Seth separated his children, and his children's children, from Cain's children,

2 Cain and his seed, by his wife Lubuwdah; their first offspring was called Enoch,

3 And Enoch's, "those are dedicated," confidante, wife, gave birth to her fugitive they named Irad,

4 And Irad's confidante, wife, gave birth to Mehujael, "one smitten by El",

5 And before his death his confidante wife gave birth to a Kahun Methusha'El,

6 His confidante, wife, gave birth to the most powerful one, in the line Lamech,

7 And this Lamech, "he who is powerful", took for himself 2 wives one dressed very beautiful named Adah,

8 And the other who did cunning and conniving things, Zilhah. The confidante, Adah, gave birth to Jabal, "who moves like a stream of water".

9 He was the father of those who built tabernacles, and those Bedouin flock raisers and his twin brother's name is Jubal.

10 He also moved about like a stream, but he became the father of musicians, and makers of the instrument and those obsessed with music and theatrics.

11 Zilhah also gave birth to one who would have sex with his own mother and sister, also called Cain.

12 He became an instructor and tool maker that later worked in the metals, brass and iron, that made weapons of

destruction.

13 This Tubal Cain the one who had incestuous intercourse with his own mother, had a sister named Naamah, she was gentle and pleasant.

14 Lamech called his wives together Adah "the beautiful ornament" and Zilhah, and he said listen to what I have to say:

15 I, as your husband, want you to give more attention and listen well because I killed my own son,

16 Not before he stabbed me with a spear.

17 He struck me because I questioned him concerning the sexual intercourse with his mother Zilhah and his sister Naamah and his answer bruised my heart.

18 If the death of our ancestor Cain, was the Aluhum's grudge then, because I killed my own son Cain, who is called Tubal Cain, who had intercourse with his own mother,

19 I should receive 7.

*Tablet Thirteen*

*The Dwellings Of Cain And Seth  
(19 x 6 = 114)*

Lo! And Cain went down and dwelt eastward, and Cain was banished from Nod, a province of the city Uruk or Erech or Araf, for masquerading as his brother,

2 And he went and lived below the place where he had killed amongst his own.

3 And Cain was born again 5 generations later as Tubal Cain and the 7th curses met their course.

4 But Seth and his children dwelt westward in Ta-Mara, near the cave of

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 13:4

treasures in order to be near to their father, Kadmon.

5 They crossed a small sea of reeds and they would return yearly across that very same sea of reeds into the deserts, until they arrived at the most holy site where the body of Kadmon and Nekaybaw rested in a cave called Hira, the cave of treasures.

6 And Seth, the elder, tall and good, with a fine soul, and of a strong mind, stood at the head of his people,

7 And he tended them in innocence, penitence, and meekness and he did not allow one of them to go down to Cain's children.

8 But because of their own purity, they were named Children of the Aluhum," and they were with Yahuwa of the Aluhum,

9 Instead of the 200 Aluhum who fell; for they continued in praise to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and in singing psalms unto him, in their cave--the cave of treasures.

10 Then Seth stood before the body of his father, Kadmon,

11 And his mother, and he prayed shadow hour and day, and he asked for mercy towards himself and his children and that's when he had some difficult dealing with a child, and he would give him counsel.

12 But Seth and his children did not like the earthly work,

13 But he gave themselves to heavenly things, for they had no other thought but praises, and the giving of more praises, and Psalms unto A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

14 Therefore did they at all times hear the voices of the Anunnagi Aluhum praising and glorifying Yahuwa, from

### Tablet 13:27

within the garden,

15 Or when they went by Yahuwa on an errand, or when they were going up to heaven.

16 For Seth and his children, by reason of their own purity, heard and saw Anunnagi, Aluhum, then, again the garden was not far above them,

17 But it is only some 15 spiritual cubits.

18 Now 1 spiritual cubit answers to 3 cubits of man, altogether 45 cubits.

19 Seth and his children dwelt on the mountain below the garden; they didn't sow, neither did they reap;

20 They didn't wrought for the food, but for the body. Not even wheat; but only offerings. They ate of the fruit and of the trees well flavored that grew on the plains where they dwelt.

21 Then Seth often fasted every 40 days, as did also with his eldest children.

22 For the family of Seth smelled the smell of the trees in the garden, when the wind blew that way.

23 They were very happy, and innocent without sudden fear, there was no jealousy,

24 No evil action, no hatred among them, there was no animal passion. No Enosite, among them went forth, either foul words or curse; neither evil council nor fraud.

25 For the Enosites of that time never swore, but under hard circumstances when Enosites must swear, they swore by the blood of Abel the just,

26 But they constrained their children and their women every day in the cave to fast and pray.

27 And to worship The Most High, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL. They blessed themselves with it.



## Tablet 13:28

28 And they did so until the end of Seth drew near.

*Seth's Family Affairs, His Death, The Headship Of Enos, How The Outcast Branch Of Kadmon's Family Fared.*

29 Then Seth, the Just called his son Enos, and Mahalaleel, son of Cainan and he said unto them:

30 "As my end is near, I wish to build a roof over the altar on which gifts are offered."

31 They hearkened to his commandments and they went out, all of them, both old and young, and they worked hard at it, and they built a beautiful roof over the altar, and Seth's thoughts, in so doing, was that of a blessing, that it should come upon his children on the mountains;

32 And that he should present an offering for them before his death.

33 Then when the building of the roof was completed, he commanded them to make offerings.

34 They worked diligently at these, and he brought them to Seth, their father who took them,

35 And he offered them upon the altar and he prayed to Yahuwa,

36 To accept their offerings, to have mercy on the souls of the children and to keep them from the hands of Shaytun.

37 And Yahuwa of the Aluhum accepted his offering,

38 And he sent his blessings upon him and upon his children.

39 Then Yahuwa and the Aluhum made a promise to Seth saying,

40 "At the end of the great 5 days and a half, concerning which I have made a

promise to you and to your father.

41 I will send my word and save you and your seed."

42 Then Seth and his children's children met together, and came down from the altar,

43 And they went to the cave of treasures - where they prayed,

44 And they blessed themselves in the body of our father Kadmon, and anointed themselves with it.

45 But Seth stayed in the cave of treasure for a few days, and then he suffered-sufferings unto death.

46 Then Enos, his first born son, came to him with Cainan, his son, and Jared, the son of Mahalaleel, Cainan's son, and Enoch, Jared's son with their wives and children to receive a blessing from Seth.

47 Then Seth meditated over them, and he blessed them and adjured them by the blood of Abel the just, saying:

48 "I beg of you, my children do not let me see one of you, go down from this holy and pure mountain.

49 Make no fellowship with the children of Cain the murderer and the sinner, who killed his brother,

50 For you know, O my children that we flee from him, and from all his sins with all our might because he killed his brother Abel.

51 After having said this, Seth blessed Enos, his first-born son, and he commanded him habitually to minister in purity before the body of their father Kadmon, all the days of his life.

52 Then, he also to go at times to the altar which he, Seth, had built.

53 He commanded him to feed his people in righteousness, in judgment, and purity of all the days of his life.

54 Then the limbs of Seth were

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 13:54

loosened; his hands and feet lost all power; his mouth became dumb and unable to speak;

55 And when Seth was 105 he passed on, and then the Sethites lived on another 807 years all together and his dynasty ended after 900 years all together.

56 Enos being then 90 years old wound up careful the body of Seth,

57 And embalmed him with sweet spices.

58 And laid him in the cave of treasures on the right side of your father Kadmon's body,

59 And they mourned for him 40 days.

60 They offered gifts for him, as they had done for your father Kadmon.

61 After the death of Seth, Enos rose at the head of his people whom he fed in righteousness and judgment as his father had commanded him.

62 But by the time Enos was 90 years, Tubal Cain had a large progeny;

63 For they married frequently, being given animal lust; until the land below the mountain, was filled with them.

*Among The Children Of Cain There Was Much Robbery, Murder, And Sin."*

64 In those days lived Lamech the blind who was one of the sons of Cain.

65 He had the son whose name was Tubal Cain,

66 A rebirth of Cain, who was also called Cain and they two had much cattle.

67 But Lamech was in the habit of sending them to feed with a young shepherd,

68 Who coming home in the evening wept before his grandfather, and before

### Tablet 13:82

his father Atum and his mother Hazina, and he said to them,

69 "As for me, I cannot feed those cattle alone, lest one rob me of some of them,

70 Or kill me for the sake of them."

71 For among the children of Cain there was much robbery, murder and sin.

72 Then Lamech pitied him, and he said,

73 "Truly, he when alone, might be overpowered by the men of this place."

74 So Lamech arose, and took a bow he had kept, ever since he was a youth,

75 And he took large arrows and smooth stones and a sling which he had, and went to the field with the young shepherd,

76 And placed himself behind the cattle; while the young shepherds watched the cattle. He did this for many days.

77 Meanwhile, Tubal Cain the son of Lamech and Zilhah, ever since Yahuwa had cast him off for the rape of his own sister Naama,

78 And he had cursed him with trembling and terror, he could neither settle nor find place in any one place; but he wandered from place to place.

79 In his wanderings he came home and approached Lamech's wives, Zilhah and Adah and this Zilhah was his own mother.

80 He asked them about the whereabouts of Lamech.

81 They said to him, "he is in the field with the cattle."

82 Then Tubal Cain went and looked for him; and as he came into the field, the young shepherd heard the noise he made,

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 13:83

83 And the cattle herding together from before him.

84 Then said he to Lamech, "O my Adonai, is that a wild beast or a robber?"

85 And Lamech said to him, "make me overstand which way he looks, when he comes up."

86 Then Lamech bent his bow, placed an arrow on it and fitted a stone in the sling,

87 And when Tubal Cain came out from the open country, the shepherd said to Lamech, shoot, behold, he is coming.

88 Then Lamech shot at Tubal Cain with his arrow and hit him in his side.

89 And Lamech struck him with a sling,

90 That fell upon his face, and knocked out both his eyes;

91 Then Tubal Cain fell at once and died.

92 Then Lamech and the young shepherd came up to him,

93 And they found him lying on the ground.

94 And the young shepherd said to him "it is Tubal Cain your own son,

95 Whom you have killed, o my Adonai!"

96 Then was Lamech sorry for it,

97 And from the bitterness of his regret,

98 He clapped his hands together, and he struck with his flat palm the head of the youth, who fell as if dead;

99 But Lamech thought it was a faint;

100 So he took up a stone and smote him,

101 And he smashed his head until he died.

102 In hopes to conceal what he had

#### Tablet 14:4

done from his wife, Zilhah.

103 For yet this Tubal Cain was her son in all his evils.

104 Upon returning home when asked where is the young lad?

105 Lamech lied and said, "him and Tubal Cain went their way".

106 He hearkened to the voice of Tubal Cain and all he said of the great city

107 I in all sincerity pleaded with them to stay with us.

108 When asked what is the blood on your hands he said:

109 Tubal Cain smote me.

110 And I responded.

111 But he has gone from us forever.

112 But Zilhah knew he could not have that unless he took his son's life.

113 Lamech cried, I am guilty,

114 I should receive the 7 plagues that Gabriy'El, Nusqu, promised my ancestor when he said answering Cain, anyone killing you I will have grudge 7 times. And Lamech fell to the ground and was dead.

#### Tablet Fourteen

*And This Is How This Same Story Was  
Recorded In The Subuf  
(19 x 2=38)*

Lo! Kadmon and Nekaybaw had twenty sons and twenty daughters after Seth who became the father of Enosites.

2 The first 100% percent all human being cut off from the faces and voices of the Anunnagi, who were both agreeable and disagreeable.

3 They were sent to Raphali to work in the mines in the place of the Anunnagi.

4 When the disagreeable Cain and the agreeable Abel had both reached the age of maturity, the Anunnagi commanded

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 14:4

Kadmon to have the disagreeable Cain marry the disagreeable Aqlimiyah, his brother's twin sister.

5 The agreeable Lubuwdah was supposed to marry the agreeable Abel, but as you know this, he did not go as planned, for the diabolical one did step in and do his part.

#### *Cain's Jealousy*

6 Abel, was willing to follow his father's request,

7 But out of jealousy, Cain desired to possess his twin sister Lubuwdah, keeping her to himself.

8 He said to his mother, the agreeable Nekaybaw, I will take to wife my own twin sister.

9 He did this because he thought the agreeable Lubuwdah was extremely beautiful and wise.

10 Cain feared his brother Abel would attain the knowledge that Lubuwdah had.

11 Cain became like Haylal known as Sama'El or Ibliys,

12 He exhibited his low attributes of:

13 Envy,

14 Lust,

15 Jealousy,

16 Greed,

17 Hatred.

18 The attribute of jealousy portrayed by him, is why the male living being is jealous of his mate today.

19 When the disagreeable Kadmon, the Adamite heard these words of Cain which were extremely displeasing unto him, he thought:

20 The "Will" of the two natures: agreeable and disagreeable, were manifested in Cain and his twin sister,

#### Tablet 14:38

21 And Abel and his twin sister.

22 By "Will", Cain exhibited the disagreeable qualities, and by "Will", Abel exhibited the agreeable qualities.

23 These were Nekaybaw's twins.

24 She carried them for 9 months or 270 days.

25 Her days of uncleanness was 80 days.

26 After 2 years she once again conceived another set of twins.

27 Desire was the principle reason Cain objected to the Anunnagi.

28 Cain's feelings were so strong for his sister that it ignited an anger-like fire, within himself which helped in the results that led to the murder of his brother.

29 For Cain's destiny was recorded in his own nature.

30 The Anunnagi who had procreated these beings, crossed the natures of agreeable with disagreeable.

31 By Kadmon being of the disagreeable Cuthites,

32 And Nekaybaw being of the agreeable, Hawilahites,

33 This was to breed a being with free will, self determination,

34 But discipline.

35 All of this was accomplished in accordance to the plan,

36 For within the nature of each of the 4 children Abel, Aqlimiyah, Cain, Lubuwdah, it was agreeable and disagreeable.

37 Their preplanned marriages should yield the perfect being but the murder of Abel by his brother Cain, this unsightly act, changed the course of the human's future.

38 In time when Yahuwa saw that some of the Adamites who had mixed in

Tablet 14:38

with the Nephileems, and the mixing of the Cuthites and the Hawilahites, their offspring became disagreeable, and all their thoughts were selfishness, and greed, and dishonor, and their hearts were turned towards rebelling everyday. He was sorry that he had ever fashioned Adamites on the planet Earth, and he was very displeased in his own heart.

*Tablet Fifteen*

*Will*

(19 x 3 = 57)

Lo! What is will?

2 "Will" is that which was given to Kadmon, by ANU Most Glorified And Exalted.

3 "Will" also made Kadmon more knowledgeable than the Aluhum, Sarufaat other than the Zodoq priests and the Aluhum, Garubaat.

4 "Will" is that element that made Kadmon, fall in the eyes of Anu Most Glorified And Exalted.

5 "Will" is the mental faculty by which one deliberately chooses upon a course of an action,

6 An instance of the exercising of this faculty, is a decision or conclusion, choice.

7 "Will" is not agreeable or disagreeable.

8 It is undecided; an abstraction,

9 Until someone or something exercises one or the other of the opposite forces:

10 Agreeable or disagreeable.

11 Anu Most Glorified And Exalted Created "Will".

*The Two Natures*

12 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL created the

Tablet 15:26

force that divides into 2 natures:

13 One hundred and eighty degrees of agreeable, which is the nature of the Aluhum,

14 Whom we call Sarufaat other than the Zodoqites who were being taught by Miyka'El who had been given 720 degrees of overstanding and understanding.

15 And 180 degrees of negative, which is the nature of the Jinn, whom we call Garubaat or Jinns.

16 Male living beings have labeled the parts as Tobe, agreeable and Rah, disagreeable.

17 But disagreeable is not what Anu Most Glorified and Exalted Created,

18 He created the green light.

19 The nature of the Aluhum was created from the green light, the Sarufaat,

20 And the nature of the Numos, Jinn, was from Nar Al Samuwu, "poisonous, smokeless fire of the amber light", the Garubaat, Aryan, the name of their domain in Malakuwt.

21 An imperfection representing emotions, where anger is aroused.

22 The Garubaat were the first to be of those who conceal what they know to be true, Kaafiruwna.

23 Smokeless fire represents that which is reflected from the heart center, in anger or hate,

24 A burning of the inner being of that emotion.

25 This is why a balancement had to be created and ANU Most Glorified And Exalted, ordered Cain of the negative seed, whose sister was of the positive seed, to marry Aqlimiyah, who was of the negative seed.

26 Her twin brother was Abel of the

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 15:26

positive seed.

27 The seed of Kadmon will be fighting an internal battle, being susceptible to occupation by disagreeable, because Haylal came to the planet Earth.

28 This was an order which came from A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High, The Highest And Exalted, commanding them in this manner:

29 Get you from it, the whole gathering".

30 This was inclusive of Kadmon, Nekaybaw, and Haylal.

31 Long before this incident, the 200 Garubaat assisted Haylal and he came to the planet Earth from Aryan also called Nirvana,

32 Their planet in Orion, and relocated in the city of Saturn forming a land, which was later called Nod.

33 They took on the gender of males, and females, as human beings.

34 They were called Hindus, wicked ones, they were like the ghibbore seed of the Anunnagi, called the giants in the planet Earth.

35 They were beings of Haylal's seed. These Hindus from Nirvana who mixed in with the Anunnagi when they both dwelled in Pleiades, before coming or being cast to the Planet Earth.

36 The enmity between the female living beings of Nekaybaw's seed and Haylal's seed was to be physical.

37 I will put enmity between you, Haylal and the woman Nekaybaw.

38 Kadmon's seed will be a son,

39 And the woman's seed will be like Nekaybaw when she fell victim to Haylal also known as Sama'El.

40 This means that I will put hate between people like Haylal, the Hindu dark skin, 6 ether hair descendant of

#### Tablet 15:55

Enkidu, the Shaggies.

41 Those who fall victim to him and succumb to his desires that is dark skin, 9 ether hair, the original Pthahites.

42 This is where the hate will be, and not between all humanity.

43 The people who will not succumb to Haylal's desires will be protected by me.

44 Two negatives were to be married, therefore putting "will" into the loins of Adamites.

45 This would be the natural order of things, to keep balancement in the world. This is why it was that way.

46 After this Nekaybaw gave birth to another set of twins, which was Abel, and his twin sister Aqlimiyah.

47 Abel was agreeable and Aqlimiyah, his twin sister was disagreeable.

48 The disagreeable that Haylal had created in Kadmon and Nekaybaw would have died through the marriage of Cain and Aqlimiyah.

49 The disagreeable seed would have perished, and disagreeable would have disappeared off the planet Earth,

50 But Cain persisted in his rebelliousness, and he accused his father, Kadmon, of loving his brother Abel, more than him, just as Enki did to ANU about Enlil.

51 In that account he did not agree to give Abel his sister.

52 Kadmon replied to this accusation by saying:

53 I act thusly, in conformity with the information brought by the Anunnagi Gabriy'El, and Nusku, which is his real name,

54 And please do not mistake the strong love I bear for Abel, for I love you the same way.

55 And because it is incumbent upon



## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 15:55

worshippers to obey their Rabb, Sustainer, and his name is exalted.

56 Filled with "Hot Poisonous Wind", a trait he acquired from Haylal, Cain was hot tempered, and he doubted his father. Kadmon was saddened by the remark made by Cain his son,

57 So he went off and implored ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL Most High And Exalted, for his guidance.

#### Tablet Sixteen

#### The Sacrifices

(19 x 8 = 152)

Lo! ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL Most Glorified And Exalted, and his spouse Antu, Antum were on their way to visit Earth, to see how things were going with these newly created beings, that were in the image and after the likeness of the Anunnaqi, and to initiate these new beings into the order of Zodoq.

2 So when they arrived at the feast the Anunnagi said: "Look at what we created, look at what he can do. Let him, the primitive worker make a sacrifice for you."

3 The sacrifice made by Cain and Abel, sons of Kadmon, was the first to take place on the Friday before the Sabbath.

4 That was to bring a free will offering to the weekly banquet of the Anunnagi,

5 Who each week, on the 7th day they gathered to feast and not work, but to keep that day holy.

6 Abel entered the presence of the Anunnagi and he presented attributes from the ground, and fruits and fresh vegetables as a pledge of initiation for ANU and Antu.

7 He presented it to them with all his

#### Tablet 16:21

respect.

8 He made an offering unto ANU the Sustainer from the movable things of the planet Earth, the best he had.

9 He sacrificed the firstling, the very best, and healthiest of his flocks to be prepared as a meal, and ANU noticed his sincerity, it was the best.

10 He sacrificed the meat to eat and he prepared it from the heart.

11 It was also his own Musk Deer and it was because of the sweet smelling odor that the musk pouch gives off when it's burnt.

12 So he had the best of meat to eat, and even the sweet scent.

13 The Anunnagi, Aluhum were very pleased with his free will offering.

14 But as for Cain's offering this was not respected, because he had made a tribute from the unmovable things, and he offered a rotten ear of wheat stalk.

15 The meal that he prepared for the deities was not the very best.

16 Cain, son of Kadmon, knew that the full consumption of an offering cooked by fire meant that the offering was accepted.

17 They all enjoyed the meal down to the last morsel.

18 He said that he would worship the fire, so that the fire would accept his offering.

19 He was the first fire worshipper and was accepted into the order of Nanna.

20 Cain's seed was the first to worship Zuen as Zu, or as Tiamat the great Leviathan, as the spell was cast and fire.

21 So Abel's sacrifice and meal was respected and Cain's was not because he offered it without faith.

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 16:22

22 ANU Most Glorified And Exalted, favored sacrifices of sincerity, as opposed to things that are not sincere.

23 ANU Most Glorified And Exalted, commissioned his faithful servants to recite before each meal whether it's the sacrifice of an unblemished sheep or goat, or the best of fruits or vegetables.

24 Abel said:

25 O ANU Most Glorified and Exalted, I will offer to you, instead of my own offering:

26 Life for life,

27 Blood for blood,

28 Head for head,

29 Bone for bone,

30 Hair for hair,

31 Skin for skin.

32 In the name of ANU Most Glorified And Exalted, I sacrifice to prepare this sheep as a royal meal for all the 24 Elders, Yahwehan, Anunnagi to enjoy.

33 Abel was expressing his faith in the fact that ANU Most Glorified And Exalted is the giver and taker of life.

34 Yet, he did that by his offering. He himself would be offered.

35 Cain's sacrifice was not respected because he put value in the material things of the world.

36 He did not offer his sacrifice with humbleness and faith in ANU Most Glorified And Exalted.

37 Cain, was being sarcastic when he offered his sacrifice. He was saying to ANU Most Glorified And Exalted,

38 Since you provided us in The Enclosed Garden with the good things to eat,

39 I am giving you back that which was once meant for us.

40 Had Cain offered up his sacrifice of the field sincerely as Abel had,

### Tablet 16:55

41 ANU Most Glorified And Exalted would have respected his as a goodly offering.

42 Then the enemy of Kadmon and his descendants, Nanna, Sin accepted Cain's offering, and he was respected.

43 The Anunnagi, alone saw the deceit and dishonesty in Cain, and he consequently rejected his offering and he did not eat his meal.

44 Cain's countenance or expression of face, behavior, changed suddenly because he did not realize that ANU Most Glorified And Exalted is the most magnificent.

45 Then Cain was asked:

46 Why are you wroth?

47 Gabriy'El Zodoq, was letting Cain know that he premeditated his brother's death.

48 Cain became filled with hatred for his brother, because Abel's meal was respected over his and he gained entrance into the order of Zodoq.

49 Cain felt anger and depression which are more of the attributes of Sama'El that Cain picked up,

50 And we are breeding it now, and generations to come.

51 Sama'El thrives off of male living beings becoming angry; this is when he can possess them, and cause confusion.

52 It was at this point that Cain forfeited his green light,

53 And it made the way for Haylal and his amber light to enter him.

### *The Light*

54 The light that was cut off from Cain and his seed was the light of Anu Most Glorified And Exalted,

55 No more could they speak or see

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 16:55

him.

56 His seed became the black devils that will mix in and cause unrest and disunity among the seed of Seth, his own brother.

57 The light of the spiritual spinal column that is the very special portion of ANU Most Glorified And Exalted that is in every Adamite and Enosite.

58 This is the life of mortal.

59 Prior to this, Cain was in the green light of the Anunnagi, Most Glorified And Exalted,

60 Because he had the true knowledge of the existence of the Anunnagi, creators of the new skies and the new planet Earth.

61 But because he allowed Haylal to control his thoughts and actions:

62 Envy,

63 Anger,

64 Hatred,

65 Jealousy,

66 Pride,

67 And mistrust are all the attributes of Haylal, which became a part of his character.

68 Cain and Abel had the light bestowed upon them and they were blessed with fertile land, and healthy flocks.

69 Yet, Cain still refused to submit to the command of ANU Most Glorified And Exalted.

70 This is why ANU Most Glorified And Exalted, left him in error.

71 If Cain, was sincerely offering up his crop with faith in ANU Most Glorified And Exalted, it would have been accepted.

72 The rejection of his sacrifice was to serve as a reminder that:

73 Male living beings are on the

#### Tablet 16:89

borderline of disagreeable acts when he offers offerings, and it's just to fulfill the physical aspects of the law.

74 To be disagreeable is to disobey ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL's laws.

75 The fires of hell in the inner city called Afsu or Abyss will be kindled in the male living being's breast, because the Adamites will be judged,

76 By his disagreeable acts,

77 Not for them.

78 The disagreeable that Adamites commit, originates in their heart center, as a result of their exercising will.

79 Male living beings will be disagreeable when they go against the rules of ANU Most Glorified And Exalted,

80 Or against what they will take his will to be,

81 Or what they will know his will to be.

82 Acts of disagreeable deeds is primarily a matter of the heart,

83 Because ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL Most High, The Highest And Exalted, will judge Enosites by their intentions.

84 Once that intention is carried out and becomes a deed,

85 It will express a deeper act of being disagreeable.

86 Hamarteeah, son of Apolia, waits at the door for your soul, in hopes that he will seduce you to commit that which are acts of disagreeable.

87 Cain's encounter is a sign and a warning for you that Sama'El and his host of 200 fallen angelic beings,

88 Will do everything in their power to sway you from the light of ANU Most Glorified and Exalted.

89 In one second he will enter you,

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 16:90

90 And plant a negative thought inside you,

91 And in the next second he has left you and gone on to the next person on his list of advocates.

92 Because Cain was extremely vexed about the results of the meal he offered, being that the Anunnagi didn't eat it, and he opened his heart to the evil passions of:

93 Envy,

94 Anger,

95 And Violence,

96 Which are attributes of Haylal.

97 Haylal then said unto him:

98 If you leave him alive, his prosperity for all times shall take pride in their superiority.

99 Meaning that if he does not destroy his brother,

100 Then the seed of his brother is always going to rule over him.

101 This is why Cain committed the first murder.

102 Disagreeable thoughts will plague the male living being's hearts.

103 Yet, because he has will to do agreeable and disagreeable, he can overcome them.

104 Cain decided in his heart that he was not going to yield to his sister marrying his brother Abel,

105 Regardless of whose meal the Aluhum Most Glorified and Exalted accepted, and he ate all of it.

106 Whereas, his brother Abel on the other hand, who was glad for the results said:

107 Whatever the judgment of the Creator is, you shall follow.

108 Abel vowed that in the event Cain chose to destroy him, he would not raise his hand against him.

### Tablet 16:119

#### *Kadmon And Nekaybaw Reunited In The Kaaba*

109 During this time, Kadmon was commanded by the Anunnagi to visit the holy house,

110 The Kaaba, the tent that Kadmon and Nekaybaw lived in while in The Enclosed Garden Of Delight,

111 In the midst of The Enclosed Garden.

112 Yet, before Kadmon departed he sensed the enmity between the 2 brothers, and he asked them to wait until he returned, so that they could iron out their differences.

113 Kadmon made his journey from Hawilah, also called Nubia to Asia, which is also called Bekka.

114 He stopped on Mount Arafat, near Bekka, and he made the cave of Hira his own, and he called it the cave of treasure.

115 He remembered that this was the place where The Anunnagi Most Glorified And Exalted brought him to meet his wife Nekaybaw.

116 This is how the mountain received its name. When Kadmon and Nekaybaw had become disobedient in The Enclosed Garden Of Delight,

117 The Anunnagi Most Glorified And Exalted cast them out of The Enclosed Garden,

118 And separated them for years, symbolic of 100 to be exact. This is the mountain where they were brought back together.

119 The reunion with Nekaybaw had overwhelmed Kadmon's mind. Nekaybaw had traveled from Giddah the place of her grandmother to meet her mate on Mount Arafat.

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 16:120

120 All islaamic pilgrims on Hajj will stop here because Nekaybaw is indeed now the Giddah- meaning the grandmother of all, or called Jiddah in the syraic arabic tongue, used today in that area, originally Habuba, *"beloved one."*

121 So as Nekaybaw, in search of Kadmon, She arrived near him, he remained unknown on account of the changes that the Anunnagi Most Glorified And Exalted put them under.

122 It was Gabriy'El, Nusqu that brought about the mutual recognition wherefore the mount obtained the name "Arafat". This was their first reunion, for their second separation was for the period of 40 days.

123 Its climate being extremely hot, thus became the name Mount Hira, the mount of "heat".

124 They had to leave Bekka, to go to Nubia.

125 Serandib is another name for ancient Nubia.

126 These two were the first of the new beings of Adamites on that part of the planet Earth now called Eridu.

127 Father Kadmon, and his wife Nekaybaw, they will be the parents of all descendants, the news bearers, the chosen people and not to work in the mines.

128 It is from them that all Adamites will inherit such noble titles as "sharif" or noble.

129 As Nibiru the mothership or plane is called, or comes by, which happened every 25,920, to 24,000 years,

130 They will hope to get 144,000 children,

131 And they will take them to heaven to the Crystal City, which will become

#### Tablet 16:143

their own home for 1,000 years, or one day, while they are groomed to come forth to Earth to remove the malevolent ones.

132 Those that are obedient to this course, will be granted the right to go to Nibiru and even return back to Pleiades, Arcturus, in the Orion constellation and then eventually return to Rizq in Illyuwn,

133 Which is paradise for one thousand Earth years, or one day.

134 There, in the Crystal City they will have their Barathary Gland replaced and they are to be raised to the position of supreme beings,

135 They as rulers of rulers and masters of masters are to claim all those left behind, who have broken the Spell of Kingu.

136 After Kadmon, and Nekaybaw accomplished their journey where they walked together,

137 They both arrived back in Nubia where Kadmon's other 20 sons and 20 daughters were given to the Anunnagi,

138 To work in their place by the extraction of gold ore from the mines, and the architecture.

139 Gabriy'El, Nusqu communicated to them the divine ordinance,

140 And he enjoined on them to receive ANU,

141 They are to turn from the Anunnagi who will just be messengers of ANU to them, and he as Yahuwa will guide you, and your seed by sending new breeds.

142 ANU commanded them to endeavor the multiplication of their species.

143 This was so that the tree of humility might bear pleasant noble

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 16:143

fruits,  
144 Since dominance over the creatures  
and an enjoyment of all intellect and  
sensual impressions were to be their  
destiny.

145 Mortals were to have plenty of  
children, after Kadmon and Nekaybaw  
united,

146 They spent their days in comfort  
and obedience,

147 Sometimes going back and forth to  
the Kaaba for long periods of time.  
They had 20 sons and 20 more daughters  
who became the Lulu Amelu,

148 Primitive workers of the mines for  
the Anunnagi.

149 They were not by far the only  
people on the planet Earth,

150 For there were 200 fallen Aluhum  
Garubaat,

151 Who became male living beings  
and female living beings of the land of  
Nod, just to name a few,

152 Where Cain would later go to  
dwell.

### *Tablet Seventeen* *The House Of Anu* *(19 x 6 = 114)*

Lo! El Elohim another name for A'LYUN  
A'LYUN EL Most Glorified. Who Is  
ANU And Exalted said unto Kadmon,;

2 Follow yonder cloud,

3 It shall lead you to a place opposite  
my heavenly throne.

4 Build me a temple there.

5 When you walk around it,

6 I shall be as near to you as the  
four and twenty Igigi which encompass

my throne.

7 Kadmon received the plans for the  
construction of the Kaaba from the  
Anunnagi.

8 The box that was presented to him by  
the Anunnagi Gabriy'El to place in the  
Kaaba, the box was a perfect four by  
four shaped cube made of ebony wood.

9 This was buried near the lote tree in  
the Enclosed Garden of Delight.

10 The Kaaba is exactly where the tree  
of knowledge of agreeable and  
disagreeable was.

11 He therefore built a temple there  
with 4 gates.

12 The first gate was called the Gate of  
Enoch, son of Jared.

13 The second gate was called the Gate  
of Abram son of Terah.

14 The third gate was called the Gate of  
Ishma'El son of Abraham.

15 The fourth gate was called the Gate  
of or Ahmad son of Abdullat.

16 These four gates are the four walls  
and the four sides of the Kaaba.

17 The remains of Kadmon, or Adam is  
the Black Stone.

18 It was taken to the Enclosed Garden  
after the creation of Kadmon for safe  
keeping,

19 Because ANU Most Glorified and  
Exalted, knew that if Haylal had access  
to the Black Stone,

20 He would try to make an evil being;  
a twin of Kadmon.

21 This is why the Anunnagi Gabriy'El  
brought it from the Enclosed Garden,

22 To be placed in a corner of the  
Kaaba.

23 The Kaaba is the sacred house of



## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 17:23

ANU Most Glorified And Exalted.

24 It was presented to human beings along with the rest of creation.

25 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL Most Glorified And Exalted appointed the 23 elders Igigi: the Zodoq priests Akatra'El, Anafi'El, Azabuga,

26 Baaruwjuw'El, Kimu'El, Khayyi'El,

27 Galgali'El, Hani'El,

28 Yufi'El, Yahu'El, Matatrun, Ragu'El,

29 Qaddisin, Raduari'El, Razu'El,

30 Rikbi'El, Mahyayyi, Shamu'El,

31 Yaanaan, Suri'El, Yafafiah, Zagzagul,

32 And Sandalfun, as its guardians.

33 They were chosen for the time in one Earth day, 24 hours,

34 Fifty six minutes and 6 seconds or 24 hours,

35 Which is also based on the equinox that happens every 24,000 years lined, with the four cycles,

36 Two moons, 2 suns each of 6000 years.

37 The 24th of the elder's seat, is occupied by whatever human being has been selected to reveal the message, or bring the good news.

38 Over him would be one of the elders. Each elder has 24 hours,

39 Which is 60 minutes of years.

40 It is broken up into 2 sets of 30, in these end times.

41 The elder from the nineteenth galaxy Illyuwn manifest with his first thirty years in the lunar logging of the 1970th year of the Gregorian Calendar.

42 The first half hour of the end times.

43 The Elders guarded the Kaaba until it came time for them to separate and teach in various parts of the world.

### Tablet 17:58

44 At which time, they left the Kaaba destroyed.

45 The construction of the Kaaba is based upon the circle and the square.

46 They are two things in existence that are mysteries surrounding Anu Most Glorified And Exalted's, handiwork.

47 The Kaaba is located in the Enclosed Garden of Delight, the original home of Kadmon.

48 The planet Earth, like the human body is surrounded by a force field.

49 The force field contains the planetary life force and the creative life force or monad.

50 The Kaaba is the crown seat or navel of the planet Earth.

51 Nubia is the heart seat of the planet Earth.

52 The building of the Kaaba was the illustration of the uniform rules of creation as manifested in the movement of the galactical bodies.

### Pilgrimage

53 Gabriy'El taught Kadmon the customs, and ceremonies of the pilgrimage.

54 In the same way this would be taught to the seal of the prophets in latter times.

55 After completing this, the Aluhum appeared to him saying:

56 O Kadmon your pilgrimage has been accepted by the forgiving sovereign.

57 After this, the Aluhum commanded Kadmon to not go near his confidante mate Nekaybaw.

58 This is why he did not go near his

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 17:58

mate until the holy days were ended,  
59 And on the following day, Kadmon,  
and his confidante went back to Nubia.

60 Upon returning home from Bekka,  
Kadmon had no idea that he would be  
faced with the reality that Cain slew his  
brother Abel.

61 Kadmon remembered this story:

62 All the Aluhum did as requested,

63 Except Ibliys, for he was of the  
disagreeable Anunnagi, the Kaafiruwna,  
Anaqi.

64 He did not submit, because he  
thought he was superior, and older than  
Kadmon, and he was more worthy of  
the gift which the Aluhum, bestowed  
upon their new creation.

65 When the Anunnagi were  
questioned about the nature of human  
beings, Haylal had become one who  
conceals what he knew to be true  
because he did not tell what he knew of  
the nature of human beings.

66 Haylal who was of the old sun cycle,  
he did not overstand how Kadmon  
could be superior to him, not realizing  
that the ability to say "how" in the  
heavens meant that he had inherited  
"will".

67 Kadmon was supposed to be a  
superior creation of the new moon  
cycle, because he knew of the nature of  
the Anunnagi.

68 He would possess 360 degrees of the  
knowledge of agreeable and  
disagreeable.

69 He was given Munir so he could rule  
the planet Earth with the intellect which  
ANU endowed him with.

70 The Anunnagi only had knowledge

### Tablet 17:81

of the spiritual realm, Malakuwt, and  
he did not know the physical, Naasuwt,  
which was the destination of Kadmon.

71 They possessed only one half of the  
nature of Kadmon, 180 degrees of either  
submission to the will of the creator, or  
rebellion against his will.

72 It was Haylal's concealing of the  
truth that prevented him, from  
accepting the superiority of Kadmon,

73 Yet, he had no control over his  
nature.

74 It was predestined for him to  
rebel, so he was called Ibliys, from the  
time that Gabriy'El Zodoq asked him to  
prostrate before Kadmon, and he  
refused.

### *The Light*

75 One part of this light was pure, and  
luminous, and the other appeared to the  
intellect to be inferior.

76 The first was the light, and the  
second was the fire; imperfect because it  
was smokeless.

77 Kadmon had the light of ANU. This  
was breathed into him.

78 That light was the soul of ANU, The  
Source, that part of ANU which is in,  
and through every human being.

79 This special part of him is what the  
darkness, human being's body, did not  
overstand, for it was of another world.

80 The body was physical, and the light  
was spiritual. Within and through every  
human being is the Creator.

81 This part is not hidden. It is just not  
recognized by many and thereby must  
be uncluttered.

## Tablet 17:82

82 But it is still there, it was true in the sense that although it appeared to be of a foreign nature, its potential was agreeable and compatible for human beings.

*Kadmon Receives The Warning*

83 Kadmon is warned that the character of the disagreeable Anunnagi is rebelliousness which invokes only that which is disagreeable, and this disagreeable nature is what Kadmon must not fall to.

84 The disagreeable Anunnagi were created as a reflection of the agreeable he created. This reflection came forth with the force and velocity of a wind,

85 A hot poisonous wind, Nar Al Samuwn.

86 This is parallel to when ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL Most Glorified And Exalted, illuminated the light of Miyka'El and then he divided that violet light into two parts.

87 Light, Nuwr is agreeable and fire, Naar, test from ANU Most Glorified And Exalted, or what we call disagreeable.

88 The hot poisonous wind is parallel to the fire,

89 And the breath is paralleled to the light.

90 These things emanate from his holy soul: the Anunnagi Miyka'El,

91 The agreeable, and the tests, of that agreeable.

92 From the agreeable soul, Sarufaat were created the heavenly Garubaat, or disagreeable Aluhum.

## Tablet 17:98

93 This does not mean that ANU Most Glorified and Exalted gets angry at human beings, he overstands anger.

94 But the things which the Anunnagi Most Glorified and Exalted, sends down in their anger, are tests for you.

95 There will be many tests for human beings and you will cool his anger by passing these tests, through practicing his rules and statutes.

96 So the hot poisonous wind is not disagreeable unless fire is placed before it.

97 If the light or Nuwr was placed before the word Samuwm or Nuwr Al Samuwm, light of the wind, then it would denote something agreeable. However, Nar Al Samuwm, fire of the hot poisonous wind, by itself means something disagreeable. So therefore those born of the light or Nuwr and those born of the fire or Naar, the fire makes the wind poisonous. It can kill. It's called smoke inhalation.

*The Nature Of Human*

98 So by nature, human beings were originally created from the rulers to be submitted to, but born to submit, and if he submits to the intellect that was created by the Anunnagi, Aluhum and brought by the pen, human beings will end up in a state of peace which is the light, that is in the human being, which is the human part, which represents the physical composition, which is a part of things that happened on this side of light, and once it returns to the Earth from which it was taken, it is at peace, as it becomes a part of the chain of life.

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 17:99

99 However, if human beings reject the intellect that the Anunnagi Aluhum taught, human beings will end up in the fire, thus their physical composition will not naturally decompose, but be burnt.

#### *The Nature Of The Anunnagi, Aluhum*

100 Both the agreeable Anunnagi, Aluhum, and the disagreeable Anunnagi, Aluhum came from the same intellect by way of the creation, and the pen of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL Most Glorified And Exalted.

101 Miyka'El is the Highest Anunnagi, and he is known also as Munir, which is one who is enlightened.

102 Or an Eluh., "deity."

103 Kadmon also had intellectual power; and this gave him the ability to say: no!

104 You too as an Anunnagi of the planet Earth have the ability to say yes, or no.

105 But the Anunnagi of Malakuwt did not have that power to decide until it was given them.

106 By nature everything is peaceful because by nature everything surrenders.

107 When a child is born into the world of Naasuwt the first thing he says is "aah".

108 And there is no way you could continue breathing, and not say:

109 "Lah" or just Allah, the name of physical conception on the physical plane, the breath of life, but the true essence goes beyond that.

110 As you walk through life, you are constantly breathing "Aah-Llah", your heart is breathing, El Eloh is making

#### Tablet 18:5

each of you an Eloh as a group, and you are Aluhum.

111 So every second of your life, you breath, the name El Eloh.

112 The day you stop, you shall make your journey back through the stars.

113 "You will need to learn how to use the fuel of "Huwa", to propel your souls up the long path of pure light back to Malakuwt by calling out Yaa-Huwa El Yahuwa, which will be taught to you through the Ancient Mystic Order of the Sons of the Green Light.

114 Pass the yellow haired, pale blue-eyed, colorless skin Garubaat with the flaming sword; and back through the East Gate to Gan which is the Enclosed Garden. This is the day your body dies.

#### *Tablet Eighteen The First Murder (19 x 10 = 190)*

Lo! Cain objected to his twin sister Lubuwdah marrying his brother Abel, an offering which Gabriy'El Zodoq, had requested by the Aluhum, this is for them to perform after the free will offering.

2 However, Cain gave his brother Abel the impression that everything was alright,

3 And that there was no animosity between them. This is why Abel dropped his guard,

4 And they was in the field together with Cain.

5 Cain gave Abel, the impression that he was in submission to the Anunnagi Most Glorified And Exalted, yet he

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 18:5

didn't really mean it.

6 Cain, played the part of Haylal.

7 He, Haylal, will spend his stay here on the planet Earth making agreements with people just to turn back on his word.

8 Haylal said:

9 For we have knowledge that the law is of the spirit,

10 But I am of the body, one soul under sin who is the father of Ishtar also called Inanna.

11 For that which I do, I allow not: for what I would, that I do not;

12 But what I hate, that I do. If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the rules that are agreeable.

13 Now then, it is no more I that do it, but the love of sin that dwell in me.

14 For I have knowledge that in me,

15 But how to do that which is good, I find not.

16 For the agreeable that I would do, I do not: but the disagreeable which I would not, that I do.

17 Now If I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it,

18 But sin dwell in me. I find then a law, that, when I would do agreeable,

19 Disagreeable is present with me.

20 For I delight in the rules of ANU Most Glorified And Exalted, after the inward human being;

21 But I see another law in my body, warring against the law of my mind,

22 And it bringing me into the level of the law of sin, which is in my body,

23 O wretched human being that I am!

24 Who shall deliver me from the body of this death?

### Tablet 18:38

25 So Cain, wanted to kill Abel, his brother, but he did not know how. Yet, Haylal educated him on how to kill his brother by taking the grapes and putting them between two rocks and crushing them.

26 This placed the thought into the universe which would, in the future, manifest in the making of intoxicants, and other fermented wines.

27 Intoxicants therefore will be a definite weapon of Haylal.

28 To show Cain how to kill his brother Abel,

29 Haylal took the form of a dove and he fought against the raven until he succeeded in the killing of the raven, 30 And he buried the raven therein.

31 This was concealing.

32 Haylal tried to bury the name Kaafiruwna, those who conceal what they know to be true,

33 Which would be applied to the people that follow him. Also being the name of the fallen Anunnagi tribe.

34 The raven and the dove will be used as symbols of the worship of Haylal.

35 Cain followed the same procedure as the dove, and the raven,

36 He struck his brother on the forehead 3 times until he fell on the ground.

37 This was the first murder to take place among the Adamites, human beings, of the new world.

38 The Anunnagi of Malakuwt witnessed this murder and they were saddened by it, and they ascended back to ANU Most Glorified And Exalted to inform the others of the mortal's

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 18:38

actions.

39 The Malaa'ikat had already been informed of the nature of the new human beings when Izraa'El Zodoq head of the Anunnagi, procreated Kadmon the first male living being, in the spiritual realm.

40 When Kadmon was created in the spirit, the Anunnagi sensed a difference in him, as if he was destined to personify.

41 ANU Most Glorified And Exalted knew he would make mischief and shed blood in the planet Earth because of the disagreeable in Adamites.

42 Haylal is the disagreeable in Adamites.

43 He is the other side of Adamites will through Kadmon's seed, the Hindus.

44 Smokeless fire, or a poisonous fire is represented in the form of:

45 Envy,

46 Greed,

47 Vanity,

48 Jealousy,

49 The disagreeable Anunnagi feed off of the disagreeable qualities in human beings.

50 The dove describes the character and nature of Haylal,

51 He planted the negative seed which has blossomed into weeds.

52 The weeds that blossomed are the people on the left or negative side.

53 White grapes will be one of the tools that Haylal will use to lead the righteous astray.

54 As you can see the dove represents Haylal or the disagreeable nature and is used as a descending unholy spirit by

### Tablet 18:65

those who worship Haylal as Krishna, the Hindu deity and you call it the Holy Ghost and call him Christ.

55 The raven represents peace being its color black, as in darkness existed before the light of chaos was created, for The Most High did dwell in darkness. Then it was said let there be light, and with this light came all forms of chaos. The agreeable nature, the state of darkness, that existed before the creation of light, when it was all peaceful, and in supreme balancement.

### *The Alubum Of Death Comes*

56 Just before Abel breathed his last breath,

57 The Anunnagi of death named Izraa'El Zodoq, who is also known as Enqi came to him for his soul.

58 Calling him servant of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, he caressed him,

59 And grabbed his hand because he had great compassion for him.

60 He wept because he overstood.

61 And knew what Abel felt.

62 This was the first time the actual physical hand salutation was given.

63 Izraa'El Zodoq, Enqi showed ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL Most High and Exalted yielding nature to Abel by stating:

64 Peace be upon you and the mercy of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and his blessings.

65 This salutation which Enqi now transformed into Izraa'El, gave to Abel, symbolizes the bond between the souls



## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 18:65

of Anunnagi.

66 This is why it is customary for the muslims to salute each other in this manner. Al Salaam Alaykum Wa Rahmatu'llah Ta'ala Wa Barakat.

67 The tears expressed by Izraa'El Zodoq as Anubis, was not to be taken as a sign of weakness.

68 In the past when Enqi Zodoq, also called Elohim commanded the Anunnagi, Nergal, Ninhursag, also called Ninti And Arishkegal to form, by breeding the physical body of Kadmon, of all the ANUNNAGI who were sent to Earth to perform this task, which he too would participate in,

69 Before Izraa'El accepted the job to head the plan to form the physical human being by cloning,

70 There were 3 Anunnagi who were first sent to collect the dust seed from the ground Adamah.

71 Every human being will see the Anunnagi of Death, Izraa'El Zodoq, before he passes to a higher life.

72 This is also why human beings will be so busy with this world that he will not notice Izraa'El, the ANUNNAGI being of Death, who is standing on the side waiting to take his soul. Enqi is the being that is feared when he is coming and loved when he has come.

73 With this news Enqi wept, because Enqi now realized how taxing his job would be as the Anunnagi of Death.

74 The fact that this first murder was performed as a result of the jealousy, and envy among blood brothers, this indicated that it would be all that much easier for a male living beings who did

#### Tablet 18:89

not have the same father and mother to commit the act of murder,

75 However, there will be a small number of people who will die of natural causes.

76 They will have lived their lives according to the prescribed rules of ANU Most Glorified And Exalted,

77 Having completed the pilgrimage which will be the last pillar of a human being's faith.

78 Are you ready to return back to El Elohim Most Glorified And Exalted.

79 This is why they will cry unto ANU Most Glorified And Exalted:

80 Here I come O ANU, here I Come O ANU. No partner have you,

81 Here I come, surely the gratitude,

82 And the grace is for you and the kingdom is yours. No partner have you.

83 After the Anunnagi of Death, Izraa'El, saluted Abel, he took his soul.

84 And they both passed through the skies where Abel was shown the future events.

85 The Anunnagi protested because this was the same mortal family who they asked ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL Most High and Exalted about, would he create a mortal who will cause mischief in the land and shed blood.

86 Abel now sat on the right hand of ANU Most Glorified And Exalted, on his holy throne.

87 After Cain killed his brother Abel he said:

88 Woe unto me, I am unable to be like this dove, to cover the corpse of my dead brother.

89 Which means that he was talking

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 18:89

about his own ignorance.

90 So Cain dug a hole in which he put the body of his brother in.

#### *The Saluki Dog*

91 From that day forward the system of burying the dead has been the command.

92 When Cain buried his brother, the Saluki Dog was there to guard the sheep. He was a witness to the burial.

93 Later the Saluki sought out Abel's grave for Kadmon, by digging the area where Abel was buried.

94 When Kadmon returned home from the Kaaba, he noticed during the lapse of time that everything was not the same.

95 The trees had become yellow as the season began to change.

96 He sensed death,

97 And thus, he asked Cain about his brother Abel, after not seeing him for a while, he replied:

98 Did you appoint me a guardian over him?

99 The inquiry of Cain reached the skies and the Aluhum questioned him also.

#### *Kadmon Searches For Abel*

100 So Kadmon sought to find his son Abel,

101 Whom he loved so much.

102 Kadmon went to his flock only to find the dog there growling at his death.

103 Izraa'El, the Anunnagi of Death made the Saluki Dog paw dig at the shallow ground where Abel was buried for the Earth, and it refused to take his

### Tablet 18:118

body, the complete 6 feet of the law.

104 The raven and the vulture knew where Abel was buried, yet they would not help Kadmon.

105 This is why they have been cursed to fly around the dead.

106 Prior to this event, the doves were a beautiful flock of birds.

107 Now they are cursed with narcolepsy for if you put a dove in a dark environment he goes into a coma state, until brought in to the light, when he appears to come back to life.

108 Some dogs are possessed by evil spirits.

109 There are evil spirits within those dog that responds to whistles.

110 And when death is impending he senses the presence of the Anunnagi Izraa'El.

111 The Anunnagi asked:

112 What did you do?

113 The sound of your brother's blood cries unto me from the ground.

114 You are cursed from the ground, which has opened her mouth to receive your brother's blood from your hand.

115 The Anunnagi explained to Cain, that Abel's blood which was his spirit of life, summoned him from the ground.

116 This was the same ground that Anu Most Glorified And Exalted gave them to cultivate for food,

117 And offerings to their creators the Anunnagi.

118 So the Saluki dog began to dig his paws on the soil to find Abel.

*Cain Is Cast Out*

## CHAPTER NINE

### QAYIN WA HEBEL

### CAIN AND ABEL

#### Tablet 18:119

119 It was the command to Kadmon,  
from the skies to curse Cain, and his son  
for his actions.

120 Cain tried to deceive Anu Most  
Glorified And Exalted and he went out  
and hid himself.

121 Cain was now referred to as: the  
one casted out.

122 After Cain slew his brother Abel,  
Kadmon became saddened and he was  
filled with grief.

123 He cried a total of 30 days which is  
why we will fast for 30 days.

124 His sorrow was useless, for it did  
not bring back his lost son,

125 It was too late because Sama'El had  
succeeded once more in seducing human  
beings.

126 He became the father of the black  
devils.

127 Kadmon dug Abel's body up from  
the ground for, it, the ground kept  
spitting it forth,

128 And he gave him the proper burial.

129 This was the second time that a  
human being was seduced by Haylal.

130 If you recall when Nekaybaw  
listened to the Nakhash, the whisperer.

131 Haylal in disguise, she turned her  
back to the Anunnagi,

132 Who watched over her truest  
interests,

133 And she listened to the whisper  
which told her the truth regarding the  
fruit,

134 But she taught her disloyalty and  
disrespect, and disobedience, which the  
Aluhum Most Glorified and Exalted,  
made forbidden.

135 Because they disobeyed,

#### Tablet 18:154

136 They were expelled from the  
Physical Garden Of Delight on the  
planet Earth,

137 Paradise had been lost.

138 But ANU Most Glorified And  
Exalted, gave them another chance -  
childbirth.

139 The female living beings, being  
deceived was in the transgression,

140 But ANU Most Glorified And  
Exalted granted females forgiveness for  
this disobedience.

141 Through childbearing, she could be  
saved with true faith.

142 Kadmon was first formed,

143 Then Nekaybaw was, 3 years after.

144 Kadmon was not deceived,

145 But the female being deceived was  
in transgression.

146 She will be purified in child  
delivery with children,

147 If she is steadfast in faith and love,  
and holiness with intelligence.

148 As a consequence of Kadmon and  
Nekaybaw disobeying the Aluhum first  
command,

149 Human beings were subject to  
something which he had no knowledge  
of, death.

150 Human beings had broken the seal  
of eternal life,

151 And although his third eye was  
once opened,

152 It was now closed.

153 He would no longer have  
immortality, which is the ultimate  
mastery by leave of ANU Most  
Glorified And Exalted.

154 Although death was now a  
phenomenon in life, that they were soon

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 18:154

to experience,  
155 They did not know that this was a gift of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL Most Glorified And Exalted.  
156 The breath of life removed,  
157 And human beings are now given the opportunity to return back to El Eloh Most Glorified And Exalted.  
158 Anu Most Glorified and Exalted, also knew that the loss of one of their offspring whom they loved would help them overstand.  
159 The murder of Abel whom Kadmon loved so much was part of his first school.  
160 Kadmon returned back to Nekaybaw in grief,  
161 He wept greatly.  
162 He wept for 40 days and 40 shadow hours.  
163 Kadmon dehydrated and was near to his own death from grief,  
164 His grief reached El Shadi, The Almighty Most Glorified And Exalted.

### *Abel's Replacement*

165 It was revealed to Kadmon that Anu Most Glorified And Exalted would grant him a son who would be a replacement for the other.  
166 Such a son was born pure on the seventh day of this revelation to Kadmon.  
167 The Anunnagi took the genes of the Aluhum Nammu and they artificially inseminated Nekaybaw with Seth, and said to Kadmon: O Kadmon this is for you from us, and we will name him Abd' El Eloh which is the first and true name of Seth.

### Tablet 18:183

168 Seth was to receive the title Abd' El Eloh, being the slave of El Eloh.  
169 Kadmon lived 130 years before Nekaybaw bore Seth.  
170 He was born of the agreeable seed,  
171 However, he was in the image of Kadmon 1/4th Anunnagi and 3/4th human.  
172 He was not in the image and likeness of the Anunnagi of Malakuwt, He had no power,  
173 And he was without a twin,  
174 So when Seth attained the proper age, he married Abel's sister Aqlimiyah, who was of the disagreeable seed.  
175 In the seed of Seth and Aqlimiyah, you have those who listen to the words of ANU Most Glorified And Exalted,  
176 And those who conceal the truth of the words of ANU Most Glorified And Exalted,  
177 Until they meet the final day, for Enos, his son was the first 100 percent human being having no Aluhum of Malakuwt in him.  
178 He was four fourths human being and he has forgotten that he was of the Aluhum.  
179 You must learn to distinguish between self and truth.  
180 Self is the cause of selfishness and the source of evil.  
181 Truth cleaves to no self; it is universal and leads to justice and righteousness.  
182 Self, that which seems to those who love their self as their being.  
183 It is not the eternal, the everlasting, the imperishable. Seek not self, but seek

## CHAPTER NINE

QAYIN WA HEBEL

CAIN AND ABEL

### Tablet 18:183

the truth.

184 Trust in truth, you who love the truth, for the kingdom of righteousness is founded upon Earth.

185 The ignorance of error is dispelled by the knowledge of truth.

186 We can see our way, and take firm and confident steps.

187 The chosen one, our master, has revealed the truth.

188 The truth cures our diseases, and redeems us from perdition;

189 The truth strengthens us in life and in death;

190 The truth alone can conquer the evils of error. Rejoice at the glad tidings!

### *Tablet Nineteen The Aluhum Of Death (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! Who does not grant this until the leaf with each Enosite's name in time is written from the hand of the same?

2 From The Tablet Of Destiny, it is written that there is a shadow hour calling for no less than 100 prostration on that powerful and illustrious shadow hour.

3 All the leaves of those souls who fall from the sacred tree are standing by the throne,

4 Each soul's destiny is recorded by Izraa'El who is Enqi the Anunnagi of Death alone in that month.

5 His presence reveals that he has 4 faces, which he sees in all directions

6 One head,

### Tablet 19:19

7 Consequently, the 3 remaining are placed severally on his chest, back and feet.

8 The first is reserved for the regard of the Aluhum and news bearers.

9 The second is for the faithful with the spiritual body as bright as the sun;

10 Appearing from the planet to be stars, set in darkness;

11 The third, those who seek to conceal what they know to be true,

12 Who knows the path of righteousness but choose to follow their vain desires.

13 The fourth, for the disagreeable Aluhum red, yellow as the flames of the fire.

14 He, Izraa'El son of ANU and Id also had 70,000 feet, 4000 wings, and an eye for each person that ever has been and will ever be begotten into this world.

15 His eyes are ever full of tears for those that die not being peaceful.

16 For when each being dies, this very Aluhum closes an eye.

17 Izraa'El, known as the Aluhum of Death, is the Aluhum who A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most Glorified And Exalted, assigned to collect human being's souls.

18 He was given this duty because he was present, to help shape Kadmon's body.

19 Kadmon as you know him was born and procreated on a Friday, at the time of the afternoon meditation.

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be**

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

## *Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El Kuluwm, The All*

### Tablet One The Origin Of Haylal (19 x 13 = 247)

Lo! Haylal, who is also known as Zahrah, Sama'El, and Nakhash or Khannaas, is the Reptilian, son of the Reptilian, Shakhar, or Tarnush, an immigrant from Maldek which is also called Vulcan;

2 Tarnush was originally from Maldek, but he came to Tiamat by way of the 6 star or sun constellation of Orion.

3 He was also called Azazl, the scape-goat, Ibliys, the rebellious one, and he was called Tarnush, and Shaytun, slanderers or false accusers.

4 Haylal was once a beautiful Anunnagi in the galactical heavens of Malakuwt, the realm of the Malaa'ikat, but he was from the race of the Jinn, he was the son of the Anunnaqi Mylitta and the Reptilian Tarnush.

5 His name became Azazl and Zahrah for he shone as the bright light, amber in color.

6 His position in the galactical heavens, his beauty, his power and his final end was the results of his great big chest full of pride.

7 In might, he was next to my son Gabriy'el, who is also known as Nusqu,

8 Yet, not having the strength of my great son Malachi-Zodoq, which is another name for Melchizedek, who is also known as Miyka'El,

9 Who was the priest of all of the Anunnagi of the order of Zodoq,

10 He was also the center of the Sarufaat, in the Anunnagi circle of Zodoqites.

11 Yet, Haylal was one of the wisest beings in the vast universe; for even I have said: thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom,

12 Cunning and deceitful, yet he was wise;

13 He was perfect in beauty and the father of vanity.

14 He managed to live in Eden of Delight, in Gan, the Enclosed Garden, that I prepared for your father Kadmon, son of Atum and Lillith, who is your mother Nekaybaw, daughter of Ptah and Anath.

15 Yes, he was deceptive in my very own Enclosed Garden.

16 He is the father of swooning persuasion; the whisperer.

17 In music they call him Ban or Pan, Dionysus or Faunus.

18 The pipe is his sound and he has the Taboret.

19 Yet, I created him of power, and by my light, he became fire, son of Shakhar who is Tarnush, the son of Zu, who is the father of evil, who is also known as Humbaba.

20 He caused 1/3rd of the first state of Anunnagi to be cast from Illyuwn into all the universes.

21 To live in the midst of my anointed Sarufaat "SARUFAAT", the arch Anunnagi.

22 I gave his son Haylal all his wisdom, beauty and strength, power and his position near my throne.

23 He was fit for the work I wished him to do, and he was good in the place I desired him to occupy;

24 For I knoweth what you do not, and I see all persons, all places and all things.



## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 1:25

25 But with all these gifts as mortal, a being of solid, liquid, and of gas, Haylal had begun acting like his true nature; he became Ibliys or the rebellious one; proud of his glory forgetting it was all a gift.

26 His heart raised up because of his beauty.

27 Yet Miyka'El was above him in all;

28 He hated my grandson Miyka'el,

29 And he wished to be equal to me in all,

30 Saying: "I will exalt my throne above the sons of ANU, A'lyun A'lyun El, I will be The Most High".

31 But I could not permit that,

32 That very thought by Haylal was a disagreeable thought.

33 Not even my grandson Miyka'El is my equal;

#### The 200 Fallen Anunnagi

34 Yet, he had 200 of my Sarufaat "Sarufaat" become "Garubaat" or disagreeable Anunnagi of the lesser light. They followed him to his race of Garubaat but rather 200 fallen Nephilian, fallen from the grace as Sarufaat and became Garubaat.

35 Abaduna, Amizyarak, Animaal, Araqial, Abalish, Astarti, Agaris, Azaradil,

36 Asail, Asturith, Asmuday, Asmudius, Atarculuph, Azzail,

37 Auza, Artaqiyfa, Armin, Astaruth, Asbial, Armirs, Aruk, Azza, Abiku, Abitu, Ananil,

38 Adramilik, Alakhzanda, Amiziras, Armarus, Amy, Arakial, Aburus, Arazial, Arakiba, Amizu, Adyush, Arkufush,

39 Baala, Baraqil, Balail, Bilial, Balam,

#### Tablet 1:54

Balak, Batna, Bilfiquir, Bukuruh,

40 Balbirth, Biylzibub, Batarjal, Bylith, Barbial, Barbatus, Busasijal, Bilith,

41 Bagun, Danush, Dalayush, Danjal, Damlayush, Fatruta, Fuwba'ah, Fudu,

42 Farmarus, Flayurua, Fursan, Furas, Fusial, Fa'yush, Furkas, Faimun, Finimush, Fartasah,

43 Gaar, Ghul, Ghayush, Ghafufush, Gadriyl, Grissil, Hitla, Hauras, Hananil, Harriith, Hakail,

44 Hutrial, Hurut, Hush, Hadith, Izikial, Iylahiah, Iuwart, Izurufu, Himah, Ita, Ifit, Jiqun, Jitryl,

45 Kaim, Kawkabil, Kursan, Karryau, Kukabil, Kasdijah, Karniqiah, Kaym, Kukas, Kay, Kazif, Kul, Kakash, Kima,

46 Kalafush, Kadyush, Kashfush, Kinni, Kalyi, Lauwiah, Lilith, Lahatial, Lamassu, Latyush, Lawiathan,

47 Mankur, Mammon, Marchusays, Murmur, Mishabbir, Marlim, Makatial, Mashhit, Majbush, Marids, Mulcibyr, Maurt,

48 Mifistufilis, Mirisin, Mulukh, Nilaihah, Nankur, Nilchail, Nikhsan, Narahas, Nulush, Nabulun,

49 Qayufush, Raganla, Raum, Rimial, Raym, Rayba, Rahush, Immun, Rumail, Ramial, Rusir, Rugzial, Simyaza,

50 Sammayil, Shams-Id, Shuftial, Sunneillun, Shimbazai, Sarial, Sammail, Saraknyal, Shamshial, Simafisial, Sailial, Samsawiyl, Sankinir, Satrina,

51 Taltu, Tuwayush, Tashyush, Tawahyush, Turail, Thammus, Tabakh, Tumail, Turyil, Tagutla, Uzza,

52 Uliviar, Uyillit, Usial, Uza, Urakabaramial, Udam, Wizar, Waal, Wirran, Wirriyr, War,

53 Yumyail, Yilu, Zawibi, Zifunith, Zaubah'ah, Zar;

54 I sent 23: Akatra'El, Anafi'El,

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 1:54

Azbug'El, Baaraju'El, Kimu'El,  
 55 Khayyi'El, Galgali'El, Hani'El,  
 Yufi'El, Matatrun, Ragu'El, Qaddisin,  
 Raduar'El, Razu'El,  
 56 Rikbi'El, Mahayyi, Shamu'El,  
 Yaanan, Sur'El, Yafafiah; Yuhu'el  
 Zagzag'El, Sandalfun,  
 57 Of my Sarufaat Anunnagi, and in  
 one soul called Roopak is many bodies,  
 58 The others raced to the planet Earth  
 to enlighten and to protect.  
 59 Amognst my sarufaat were my  
 rulers, the Zodoqites, the 7 arch  
 Anunnagi: Miyka'El, Gabriy'El, Uri'Al,  
 Izraa'El, Rapha'El, Uzzi'El, Zamari'El,  
 and their ranks wered headed by  
 Malachi-Zodoq, who is Miyka'el.  
 60 Like the wind, in a ship they came  
 down to Naaswt, the realm of the  
 human beings also called Ardut, which  
 is the blue planet, Earth, from the planet  
 Rizq in the galaxy known as Illyuwn,  
 where there are 19 planets, 3 suns and 38  
 moons.  
 61 They entered into Kurnugi or  
 Aghaarta, the lower world in the belly  
 of the planet Earth,  
 62 In the kingdom of the great also  
 called Shamballah.  
 63 He, Haylal, was upon the Holy  
 Mountain Gadush.  
 64 He walked up and down in the midst  
 of the stones of fire called Ur.  
 65 After this rebellion came into the  
 heart of Haylal, he became Ibliys.  
 66 For he was of the El Kaafiruwna of  
 the land of Ur. He was a Chaldean,  
 demon by nature.  
 67 He went among the agreeable  
 Anunnagi after I had given many of  
 them free will, 360 degrees of  
 knowledge,  
 68 That they may take human form to

#### Tablet 1:81

work for me, but he told them  
 his-story.  
 69 Many of the agreeable Anunnagi or  
 Sarufaat took his side to cover the truth.  
 70 They are also called Al Kaafiruwna  
 living in the Land of Nod which is also  
 called Uruk.  
 71 When my son Miyka'El came to  
 stop him, those at his command felt  
 strong enough to defy me,  
 72 And they became enemies of  
 Miyka'El and his race of Sarufaat.  
 73 The Appointed One, Miyka'El took  
 command of the agreeable Anunnagi  
 and he was driven out by the  
 disagreeable Anunnagi.  
 74 But Haylal took command of the  
 Anunnagi, but not of his race of Jinns,  
 but now called Jinn, who had rebelled  
 with him, thus making him Jaan.  
 75 He was determined to hold his place  
 in the galactical heavens, to rule the 6  
 star constellation called Kesyl, Orion.  
 76 And the 7 star constellation called  
 Kiyamah, Pleiades, originally one of the  
 adopted homes of the Rizqiyians when  
 they left Illyuwn.  
 77 And the 3 star constellation called  
 Aiysh, Arcturus is another home of the  
 Anunnagi.  
 78 These 3 constellations are in the  
 Nebulas, and the Planet Earth is in the  
 galaxy called the Milky Way, the battle  
 ground.  
 79 Then there was war in the galactical  
 heavens.  
 80 My son, Miyka'El, and his agreeable  
 Anunnagi fought against Shakhar, who  
 is also known as Shaytun, the father of  
 Haylal, and his Jinn race called  
 disagreeable Anunnagi or Garubaat, the  
 Luciferians,  
 81 Both agreeable and disagreeable are

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 1:81

called Yahwehans.

82 Being the name Yahweh is Yah or Yod, for the agreeable Aluhum and Weh, Wav, the thorn or peg for the disagreeable Aluhum.

83 Haylal and his host of Jinn fought against Miyka'El and his host of Anunnagi,

84 But Haylal lost; and all that was left of his host of Garubaat was 200. This is how it was recorded:

85 He, Haylal changed from a beautiful Anunnagi of light to a symbolic dragon, a winged serpent.

86 So he was cast out of Orion and his Jinns were cast out with him, and they were and scattered among the different galaxies.

87 The 1/3rd of the Anunnagi were cast out of the galactical heavens.

88 Knoweth that my son Kadmon, who bred his own son in his image and after his likeness, is not of us,

89 My son, you Enosites were beguiled and lost your first state as Adamites in the image and after the likeness of the Anunnagi.

90 You knew agreeable from disagreeable, you were a knower with Right Knowledge.

91 Seth, who in tones is called Sheth, and in rhythm it is Shiyth; he is like your son Enos, the Enosites are not in the image and likeness of the Anunnagi as the Adamites.

92 They are in the image and likeness of Kadmon, after his fall in nature.

93 I will tell you what he beguiled the Sarufaath with, and what words he used.

94 After he beguiled your mother, Nekaybaw,

95 Female living beings have been the most beautiful and the most dangerous

#### Tablet 1:111

amongst all the creatures of the planet Earth.

96 Her beauty and attractiveness allured male living beings,

97 And it blinds selfish male living beings, to higher and nobler things,

98 And inclines him to forget me, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

99 It was such a seductive influence that was exercised by the charming Nekaybaw.

100 She was an agreeable and virtuous female living being, who is wholly devoted to me, and she is a blessing to an agreeable male living being,

101 Because she knows her position, and she keeps her proper place.

102 But he who yields to the influence of an ambitious and selfish female living being, he walks in the path that leads to degradation and death.

103 Almost all female living beings of your descendants are selfish, sensual, and they walk in the way of vanity.

104 Beautiful and graceful of form, yet filled up with pride,

105 They have an excessive desire to be noticed, and to be approved by male living beings, and they do all things to be seen by man.

106 Haylal became my opponent and the enemy of all Right Knowledge.

107 Now he concluded that the time was opportune to make another move.

108 He had begun his wicked schemes, by using a female living being.

109 Even now he would continue to use female living beings for his nefarious purposes.

110 During the period of 160 years since the expulsion of Kadmon, from Gan,

111 Only 3 male living beings have taken a firm stand for me, your Creator:

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 1:112

112 Your father Kadmon, your brother Abel, and you, Seth.

113 Haylal caused one of these people to be murdered,

114 And the other I took away,

115 And now there is you, my recorder.

116 Haylal could use these circumstances for a good argument to further his wicked designs.

117 In the galactical heavens there was a host of 24 Sarufaat.

118 They were the sons of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

119 These creatures would watch the course of Earth's creation, the foundation of the planet Earth.

120 The tablets clearly disclose the fact, that the Sarufaat and Garubaat have the power to appear in human form.

121 This is by my consent.

122 When these disagreeable sons of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL: appeared in human form, called Anakims, Gibborim or Hindus, being called Nephilians, those who fell down from grace,

123 They were even more attractive which made it easier for them to reproduce a race of people on the planet Earth which he could completely and absolutely control.

124 From what has transpired, and is recorded, it seems to be warranted.

125 Haylal called before him many heavenly hosts, which also included the 23 Sarufaat of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

126 Haylal spoke with them like this:

127 For some time now you all have been watching the drama amongst men in the planet Earth.

128 Since ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL The Most High, The Highest,

#### Tablet 1:141

assigned me to the position as the Adamites master, I possess the power of death.

129 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL decreed that I should die, and that by the power of the seed of the female living being,

130 Such was an ideal threat by ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

131 Thou hath seen that during the past 6000 years, The Adamites, Kadmon and Abel, having taken the side of ANU.

132 One of these I caused to be put to death;

133 And El, fearing what might be done to the other one, took him away.

134 All of the Adamites, now on Arduwt, have acknowledged me as Baal, their Most High God.

135 All the Enosites, Humim beings to be born with the one exception of the purified ones Al Mukhlasiyna.

136 In due season I shall give my attention to them, and put them out of the way", this is what Sama'El said to the Sarufaat:

137 If you, hosts of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, will not join me, and give your allegiance to me,

138 I am the god of abundance, The Morning Star, Lucifer, Yucatan or Guatemala, the feathered serpent,

139 I will establish a great empire on Arduwt, the blue planet Earth, and I will live with the people, that are in a class, which will live forever, and not die,

140 I will be called Quetzcoatl of the Mayas and Aztecs; not of the Atlantean. I will take the form of the Garubaat who guards the gates.

141 ANU intends to use the daughters of Adamites, for some of you to mix

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 1:141

your seed with, and then rule over the Enosites in Naasuwt, Ardut, the blue planet, Earth.

142 But only 23 of you shall be chosen.

143 I, on the other hand need many more of you,

144 Two hundred in number, and we will use the female living beings of Cain to reproduce.

145 For you Serapheems of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL have the power to appear in human form,

146 Thou are far greater in strength than any of the Adamites race,

147 Your vigor is undiminished,

148 The female living beings of Naasuwt are the daughters or offspring of Kadmon and Nekaybaw.

149 There is nothing like them in the spiritual realm, Malakuwt,

150 With, who you could satisfy your pleasures, and you can have them for wives.

151 You can indulge in sexual pleasures.

152 You can produce a race far greater than the children of Kadmon, the giants, the Anakims, the legions. These are a few of their many names. They are many in number, 200.

153 With me as your leader and prince, we can have the greatest empire that ever existed,

154 And Anu can not interfere.

155 The period that was elapsed from Gan until now has demonstrated to you that I am not subject to ANU's power.

156 Come now and join with me.

157 We will let this foolish human, Utnafishtim, who is also called Noah take his own course until it suits me to destroy him.

158 We will first show him that we can take the female living beings and use

#### Tablet 1:171

them as we please.

159 All male living beings will soon join our force;

160 But if any should not,

161 We will put them out of the way.

162 My power will be supreme.

163 You knoweth that Anu has declared that male living being shall die,

164 And that your offspring resulting from your cohabitation with these female living beings on the planet earth shall live on and never die".

165 This pleasurable and seductive argument of Haylal would turn the minds of 200 hosts of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL on the spiritual plane, this was the end of Haylal's speech to the Sarufaat.

166 They yielded to him and they became Garubaat, falling from the grace of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

167 Exercising their power, they came to the planet Earth by way of crafts, as men, called Anakims or Nefilians.

168 They established a land in the planet Earth, and they called it Bali after leaving Nod, they were Hindus who had 6 ether straight hair, and they had black eyes, and dark brown skin.

169 They were under the rule of the three Hindu demons Brahma, Shiva and Vishnu who had been coming back and forth to the planet Earth for thousands of years.

170 They are savage animals, and are also called Chaldeans, "Demons", coming from the planet Nirvana in the Procyon star constellation stopping off first at Rigel, and Andromeda and Kingu. They became known as the original Indo-Aryan race.

171 These 200 fallen Anunnagi, Garubaat, came to the planet Earth by

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 1:171

chariots of light or fiery skyships called Vimaanas.

172 The fiery skyship were called **Naru** by the Sumerians meaning "*stones that rise*", **Naru** by the Akkadians, Babylonians and the Assyrians meaning "*objects that give off light*", and **Nuras** by the and much **Amurru** meaning "*fiery objects*". They came and set up in the land of Nod under the rule of Nudimmud.

173 In it was all the delight of that day. It had great bright lights in the sky of many colors, music and all kinds of tasty foods.

174 They had fabric of many colors never seen by the eyes of Kadmon's children.

175 So the female living beings of Cain went there with their male living being's folks. But they, the 200 fallen Anunnagi, only killed the male living beings.

176 They were mighty men indeed, and they walked about in that land taking an account of the situation, and they were preparing to carry out Haylal's advice,

177 They raped the female beings, and took them back to a land called Kish and observed that they were voluptuous,

178 Attractive and alluring, but most of all, they were agreeable in their hearts.

179 They would of course exhibit to the female living being their powers,

180 That they might be greatly admired by the female living being.

181 The mind of female living being is easily turned by a usually strong, vigorous and attractive man.

182 These male living beings were virile giants, Garubaat.

183 Amongst the children of male living beings, there was none to compare with them.

#### Tablet 1:201

184 So the female living beings fell easy victims to the Hindus' flatteries and seductive speech,

185 And the record does not disclose that they made any objection to becoming their wives.

186 They thought it was a great thing to have a child by these fallen Anunnagi, Garubaat, and Seth's seed will do the same in the latter day.

187 And daughters were born unto them,

188 That they were agreeable and beautiful in their hearts;

189 And they took by force wives, all which they chose from the first land of Kush, Ethiopia.

190 Now later the sons of the agreeable Anunnagi,

191 Three and twenty in number,

192 Were also at the speech of Azaazil, now called Iblis in the Sanskrit tongue, the language of the 200 fallen Anunnagi.

193 But he had his scheme,

194 And I had my scheme.

195 I sent my 23 down to the planet Earth from Illyuwn in a land then called Bekka, Mecca in Arabia, with great wisdom, knowledge and overstanding.

196 They too were giants, Sarufaaf,

197 In wisdom, they spoke of how the stars appeared in the sky 144,000,000 billion years ago,

198 And they explained childbirth and the fruit 42,000 years ago,

199 And they spoke of my plan for male living beings, and the future in love and peace.

200 They taught the Prahites called Mu'meen or El Muminuwna, the faithful one, who are also called Amun, Ameen, or Amiyn.

201 They taught them what herbs are



## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 1:201

good for you, and which were bad.  
202 No great lights, dancing or wild music existed for them.

203 They gave them only wisdom, and some of the women came to them;

204 For they remembered the stories of the elders ANU or AN, The Heavenly One, Enlil and Enki and their half sister, Ninti also called Ninhursag,

205 Who was also known as Mammu, or Mom, and Mamma from the skies.

206 They would not be deceived by Zu who arrived on the planet Earth at the mountain of Ekur of Enlil who they trusted him and they were deceived.

207 The Tablets of Destinies from the preserved tablets clearly prove the fact that the disagreeable sons of ANUNNAGI, appeared in the planet Earth in Muw or Mu, flying things as giants in the form of men,

208 And that these Cuthites took by force the daughters of Ptahtites, of who they chose for their wives also.

209 And that they gave birth to a Gibborim of which Lillith, the wife of Atum, and the disagreeable daughter of Sud, who was conceived, by the rape in Ur of Chaldea. Not to be mistaken with Sud, who is also known as Mother Ninti.

210 Those beings were handsome fellows, attractive to the women,

211 Tall dark and handsome, muscular of body, big in size with long black straight hair.

212 When these giants cohabited with these vigorous women,

213 The result was an offspring of mighty, but disagreeable men Anaqites, Hindus, worshipping the moon deity.

214 After them, the 23 agreeable Anunnagi of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL

#### Tablet 1:221

came down from Pleiades and set up the land of Gadush.

*When in time the Adamite tribes and it came to pass, when Adamite's began multiplying all over the surface of The Ground on the outside of The Enclosed Garden and many daughters were born unto them, and the sons of the disagreeable Anakites saw the daughters of the Adamites that they were very agreeable and beautiful in their hearts. And they took them by force to be their wives. All of those they chose, the seed of Anath Nekaybaw's mother, the Hawilahites or the Dogon tribes of Mali.*

215 Beneath the planet Earth, there were ships which were originally called Muw that came and went, and they entered into the center of the world known as Abzu, Kurnugi and Aghaarta, having its own sun by the north and the south polar entrance.

216 This inner world was headed by a leader, who was to take down all of Haylal's power in time.

217 The pages describe them thus: There were giants in the planet Earth in those days;

218 And also after that, when the agreeable sons of the Anunnagi Sarufaat came into the daughters of the Pygmy, and the Cushite tribes,

219 The same became Gibbons the mighty men, Atlanteans, also called Sham "from above, from there, up there", or as translated in Aramic Hebrew "of the rocketship",

220 Which were of old called "men from there", in Salaam they dwelt in Mu meaning "one who is of 'salaam' peace."

221 The holy place inhabited no more then 59,999 plus Malachi-Zodoq 60,000 in all; called Muslims, and Muslimites,

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 1:221

not to be mistaken for the Muhammadan religion.

222 These 23 sons of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL called commuters or messengers: Akatra'El, Anafi'El, Azbug'El, Baaraju'El, Kimu'El, Khayyi'El, Galgali'El Hani'El, Yufi'El, Matatrun, Ragu'El, Qaddisin, Raduar'El, Razu'El, Rikbi'El, Mahayyi, Shamu'El, Yaanan, Sur'El, Yafafiah, Zagzag'El, Yuhu'el Sandalfun.

223 Appearing in the form of mortal men and forming alliances with women and cohabiting with women for the purpose of bringing forth the children.

224 Thereby, they departed from their first estate, to win the estate of the sons of Anunnagi on the spiritual plane. This new place on Earth was called Gadush, The Holy Place.

225 The other 200 Garubaat or disagreeable Anunnagi which fell down, and were cast to the Planet Earth, mixed in with the seed of the women of Cain's seed because that was part of Haylal's plan in that part of the planet Earth called Nod,

226 They became Haylal's allies and his servants.

227 Thereby he became the disagreeable one called Haylal.

228 Their rites were called Hinduism after "the river of the dead" the Ganges in the land of Hindus.

229 Their leaders were "The Prince's of the Evil Ones" called Zu, Guru, Swami, and Imaams.

230 These disagreeable ones, appeared as human giants also, and they produced a race by cohabiting with female living beings of the Ptahtes in the Sawdeh or outer fields of Sudan, of the seed of Ptah, the father of Nekaybaw, whose

#### Tablet 1:243

rites were called Nuwaubu.

231 The way of the Ptahtes.

232 The Hindus would in a short time be able to dominate all the people of the planet Earth who would yield to them together, with their offspring, the demon seed from the 6000 years of the second moon cycle.

233 They debauched the human race, turned their minds away from me, and they caused them to indulge in every conceivable deed of wickedness.

234 The offspring of this unholy union, with the male living beings and female living beings of Cain, in the land of Nod, that joined with them, and became extremely wicked.

235 I saw that the wickedness of the sons of Adamites was great in the planet Earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of the Enosite's heart was only disagreeableness continually,

236 And Kadmon, repeated to me by my Anunnagi that I had made him on the planet Earth,

237 It had grieved them in their hearts;

238 That the perfect man, Kadmon, who was made and placed in a perfect home, and given the power and authority to re-fill the planet Earth with a perfect race of people.

239 The planet Earth had now degenerated, and it was filled with violence, and man's every thought was vile and wicked.

240 Amongst all the Enosites of the planet Earth, there was to be one,

241 Utnafishtim, who was also called Noah, son of Lamech, which would have faith in me,

242 And he would remain loyal to me against all opposition.

243 He is to hold himself separate, and

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 1:243

be free of the 200 Nefilians,  
Also those who fell down Nephileens to  
the planet Earth in that same period of  
time were the shaggy giants Genus Homo  
from the six star constellation, Orion, the  
disagreeable Aluhum Anaqites after the  
rape of the Adamites Dogons tribes  
daughters the sons of the agreeable Aluhum  
from Rizq, The eighth planet in your  
nineteenth galaxy called Illyuwn were sent  
here to breed amongst the mortals. When  
they had sexual intercourse with the  
daughters of Adamites and gave birth to  
the children with a dual nature,

Homo Erectus, these Ghibbore were very  
powerful because they were the sons and  
daughters of the Aluhum who had existed  
for what it seems to be an eternity, the  
Anunnagi had come to Earth from out  
there by twelve ships of fifty passengers  
ships, out of the mother ship called Nibiru.

244 Who had become demons in human  
form to rule Arduwt for no more than  
6000 years.

245 Only one of the four 6000 year  
cycles: 2 moon cycles, and 2 sun cycles,  
would put an end to a 24,000 year  
period for the rebuilding of your past.

246 A reformer will come in human  
form known as the sun of justice to  
guide you back to Right Knowledge,

247 And he shall come to raise the  
lost seed of the Sarufaat, the children of  
the Anunnagi to fight against the demon  
seed, the 144,000, in which he will need.

#### Tablet Two

#### The Extraordinary Sinners

(19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! Woe unto them, Al-Munafiqun,

2 Those who separate from the  
agreeable,

#### Tablet 3:1

3 They are the hypocrites, and they are  
referred to as the extraordinary sinners,

4 Such as those who turn away,

5 The rejecters, the traders, the  
heretics, the seducers of many.

6 Hawiya is the hell, for the  
Munafiqun, he will be cast into the  
bottomless pit.

7 What will maketh you perceive what  
it is?

8 It is a very hot fire. It is an abyss.

9 A deep place, bottomless.

10 They had an overstanding of Right  
Knowledge being welcomed into the  
family of the Ansaaru Allah,

11 The Nubian Islaamic Hebrews,

12 And as long as the light shined on  
them the way they wished, they walked  
in it,

13 But when the beliefs became facts,  
and they were confronted with realities,  
they thrust their fingers into their ears,  
and they ran back into the Dunya;

14 To slander, and receive a seal on  
their heart, and their hearing, and a  
screen over their eyes.

15 Their reward for stepping off the  
path will be eternal damnation,

16 But ANU is forgiving and merciful,  
if they find their way home.

17 But they became hypocritical and  
they did nothing for their spiritual  
health.

18 Their worms shall not die,

19 And neither shall their fire be  
quenched.

#### Tablet Three

#### Repentance

(19x2=38)

Lo! But the merciful and compassionate  
creator of the galactical heavens and the

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 3:1

planet Earth, ANU, A'LYUN  
A'LYUN EL provided from the very  
beginning,

2 Along side the garden,

3 The power of repentance,

4 To enable male living being to escape  
the former,

5 And inherit the latter,

6 It is my chief function to lead you,

7 The seed of Kadmon, son of Atum  
and Lillith of the Cuthites,

8 To repentance,

9 Before the coming of the great and  
dreadful day of El Rabb, the Sustainer.

10 For, it was received by Malachi in  
the third and fourth degree of the scroll  
of Malachi.

11 There I will send my own angelic  
messenger, Elijah and he will turn  
everybody towards my face;

12 And the Adonai "master", whom  
you seek will suddenly enter his temple.

13 The angelic messenger of the  
covenant who you desire to see, he will  
come,

14 Yahuwa said so, of the angelic army,  
however, who will be able to endure the  
day of his coming?

15 Who will be able to stand firm when  
he Malachi is seen in the flesh?

16 For he is just like smelting fire,  
and like washing soap, and he will dwell  
as a smelting fire, and as one who  
cleans silver.

17 He will purify the Kohen, Sons of  
Levi, and purge them as a goldsmith and  
a silversmith, that they will draw near  
unto Yahuwa with the right kind of  
offering justly.

18 Then will the obligations of the  
tribe of Judah and the city of Jerusalem  
be pleasant unto Yahuwa,

19 Just like in the ancient days and as in

#### Tablet 3:32

the former years, I, myself Malachi  
will appear near unto you as a judge,

20 And I will be against the practicers  
of any witchcraft, and against the  
fornicator,

21 And against those who give false  
oaths, and those who oppress the  
laborer in his wages,

22 And the widow, and the orphan and  
those that turn away the temporary  
inhabitant,

23 And against all those who do not  
respect me, Malachi, out of reverence.

24 This is what Yahuwa of the angelic  
army said.

25 I am Yahuwa and I do not repeat  
myself. Therefore, all you sons of Jacob,  
who are not finished. Just like in the  
days of your fathers, you have turned  
aside from my prescribed statutes,

26 And also after that, when the  
agreeable sons of the Anunnagi Sarufaat  
came into the daughters of the Pygmy  
and the Cushite tribes, and they have  
not kept them.

27 Return unto me, and I will return  
unto you. This is what Yahuwa of the  
angelic army has said,

28 But you say how will we return  
back to you? Will an Adamite rob an  
Aluhum?

29 Yet, you have robbed me. But you  
Kohen priest say in what way have we  
robbed you?

30 In payment of a tenth part and in  
contribution, there is a better curse on  
all of you, because you have robbed me,

31 The whole Goy, "Gentile nation"  
has come with you, and the whole  
payment of a tenth part to the treasure.

32 There may be food in my house. Put  
me to the test and I will prove myself  
said Yahuwa of the angelic army.

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 3:33

33 "If I open the windows of the skies and I pour out to you blessings, there will be no room to receive it."

34 I will stop the consumer on your behalf, and he will not destroy the fruits of your behalf, and he will not destroy the fruits of your ground, neither will your vine be loaded with grapes in the outer field.

35 The Goy "gentile nations" will call you happy, because on that part of the planet Earth which you live will be very pleasant. This is what Yahuwa of the angelic army said. Your words have been very bad about me. Yet you say, what have we spoken that is so much against you?

36 You have said, it is useless to be Aluhum slaves, and what profit is in it for keeping Aluhum obligation, and that we are sorry for what we have done mournfully in the face of Yahuwa of the angelic army. As we see it now, the arrogant are the one's who walk happy. Yes, they that do wickedness are built up.

37 Yes, the Aluhum let them get away with it. They, those people who respected out of reverence, Yahuwa spoke up, and Yahuwa listened and heard, what they had to say to each other;

38 And a scroll of remembrance was written before the face of those who respected out of reverence of Yahuwa, and respect his name, ANU.

#### *Tablet Four (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! They, the true Muslims will be my own, said Yahuwa of the angelic army in that very day when I will take up my

#### Tablet 4:9

possession. As a male living being spares his own son that serves him. Then you will see the difference between the Zodoqites and between the wicked, and between him who serve Aluhum and him who do not serve him.

2 For, here the day will come, that will burn up as a pot of fire, and all the arrogant ones and all that do wickedness will be stubble, and the day that will come will burn them up. It will leave them neither root nor branch. But as for you who respect out of reverence my name Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, The Sun of Righteousness

3 Shamash Zodoq or Melchizedek will come forth with healing in the corners of his wings, and you will go forth and spread as calves of the stall. You will crush the wicked,

4 For they will be under the heels of your feet in the day that I will do this, said Yahuwa of the angelic army.

5 Remember the Torah of Moses my slave, which I ordered him in Horeb "the desert" for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments.

6 You will crush Satan's head with your heel. Behold, I, Yahuwa, will send you Elijah; one who can foretell the future.

7 A prophet, before the coming of the great and respectful day of Yahuwa. And he, Elijah will return the hearts of the fathers to their children,

8 And the hearts of the children to their fathers, or else, I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, will come and hit the planet Earth with an utter destruction.

9 Elijah Muhammad was sent, and he did not do it. So I, Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, am here; and the whole planet Earth has been hit now.

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 4:10

10 Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome, a new scientific term for a biological creation of A.I.D.S. It is the first of the 7 plagues. We will put all evil people and false teachers under our heels. I am Melchizedek, also known as Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El having 50 attributes, a **Kahun** of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High, The Highest.

11 The coming of Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El was not witnessed by any Enosites. Melchizedek organized his schools at Salem—patterning them on the old system—which had been developed by the early priesthood temples of The Ancient Mystic Order of Melchizedek.

12 Nayya Malachi Zodoq York-El, as Murduk, son of Enqi and Damkina, gave birth to the concept of one deity, a universal deity and he gave all the praise to ANU.

13 He was appointed over all the deities, and he named all of them Murduk.

14 Murduk was taught by ANU.

15 He was the son of Enqi and his wife Damkina. Yet, he took rule over all the universes, and he restored it back to ANU;

16 By establishing the one deity teachings, and that was ANU placing him above all the Anunnagi simply the Supreme Being.

17 Melchizedek had warned his followers to teach about the one father, and maker of all, and to preach only the divine through faith alone;

18 However, the new so-called teachers attempt to supplant a slow evolution by sudden revolution.

19 Melchizedek also taught Abraham about the Millatu Ibrahim, or the

#### Tablet 6:1

worship of what the 14th degree, the 18th verse calls The Most High God, who was ANU The Most High. Melchizedek ruler of Salaam "City of Peace" he brought forth bread and wine: And he is the Kohan priest of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL The Most High".

#### Tablet Five

#### *Resurrection Of The Dead*

(19x1 = 19)

Lo! Let me speak to you of the 7 hells and the heavens,

2 Sheol-Abaddon: the pit of corruption,

3 Pit of horror,

4 Mold of clay, shadow of death.

5 Seven folds of joy is before thy face,

6 Instead of the abundance of joy.

7 In accordance, the 7 classes of righteousness are singled out for you such as:

8 The shining glory of the sun,

9 Or like unto the moon,

10 Or like unto the stars,

11 Or like under the firmaments.

12 Like the lightning,

13 Like the porches,

14 Like the lillies,

15 Or like the golden candle sticks.

16 Speaking this way,

17 There's a glory of the sun or another like the moon and,

18 Another of the stars,

19 So is the resurrection of the dead souls.

#### Tablet Six

#### *For Him That Waits On Tammuz,*

#### *The Messiah*

(19x1 = 19)

Lo! eating and drinking, the servants of



## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 6:1

ANU, at the table prepared for the beloved of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

2 Truly, Ha-Mashiakh alone knows what he has prepared for him that waits on him.

3 The fools in their folly claim this divine being, this Illah Mutajassida, this Avatara.

4 Each of them wish to have faith that he belongs to them.

5 How long shall this be? Some say a millennium, others say 7000 years, and others say 440 years.

6 But El Masuh will come.

7 The Buddha will come.

8 The Krishna will come.

9 The Christ will come.

10 Maitreya will come.

11 And Tammuz will come.

12 Blessed is he who waits, and endures until the end and loses not one speck of faith.

13 He shall receive the gold crown,

14 Perserved for those who follow the lamb, wherever he goes.

15 They will become a king over earthly kings.

16 And a master over the earthly masters.

17 His knowledge shall increase.

18 His wisdom shall endure.

19 He has an overstanding.

#### Tablet Seven

*Who Will Dwell Where?*

(19x2=38)

Lo! 999out of a 1000 shall go to the fire.

2 In the time which Kadmon son of Atum and Lillith was in the Enclosed Garden,

3 I expected 90% percent of your faith.

#### Tablet 7:22

Now it will take only 10% to re-enter paradise.

4 The beautiful maidens who meet the agreeable at the departure from the planet Earth.

5 For three generations even the sinners in hell are released from pain,

6 When they acknowledge the agreeable of divine judgment.

7 While joining in the praise of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL by the agreeable Anunnagi.

8 They that having trespassed the will of ANU,

9 Will dwell in the valley of weeping, which is Jahannam or purgatory.

10 They maketh a well of the tears to quench its fire, and their praise.

11 Praise him who decideth the judgment.

#### On The Way To The Garden

12 The agreeable maidens who meet the agreeable at the departure from the heart.

13 The black-eyed maidens are promised to the faithful from the Holy Place,

14 As the personification of his virtues to fill him with delight.

15 We have the disagreeable maidens who meet the sinners,

16 As the personification of his guilt to horrify him.

17 Parallel by the law saying that,

18 The agreeable will be heralded by groups of agreeable Anunnagi.

19 Black-eyed maidens called out,

20 He earneth his peace,

21 He walketh forward to his goal,

22 And the sinners will be met by three groups of chastising disagreeable Anunnagi;

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 7:23

23 Who will call: here is no peace for the wicked,  
24 No peace for the souls suffering from spiritual diseases.  
25 Cries of torment in a pit, with whipping and gnashing of teeth.  
26 The pain of being roasted.  
27 Boiled in oil,  
28 Chained to the wall of a hot, open furnace.  
29 The devil with a pitchfork, which is hot and pointed,  
30 Standing by grinning and poking you,  
31 Half-human, weird-looking monster,  
32 With grotesque bodies of strange,  
33 Mangled parts,  
34 And the heads of flesh-eating animals and birds.  
35 Yield that the agreeable may pass by you on the way to the New World,  
36 The Crystal City, The New Enclosed Garden.  
37 They being entangled by the paths of their ways, and they go into desolation and perish.  
38 They perish because they cannot attain everlasting life herein, and that is great symbolisms for those who need to see their future through fear.

*Tablet Eight*  
*Man's Arch-Enemy*  
(19x2=38)

Lo! Tell them this: "I have been inspired by that group, of malevolent beings, Cherubeems, The 'Jinn', who are also beings from Aldebaran, Pleiades, and Arcturus constellations that listened, and they, the malevolent beings, Cherubeems, the Jinns have heard an amazing reading, El Garun, "The

#### Tablet 8:11

Qur'an".  
2 Guiding to the right way, so the malevolent beings, Cherubeems, the Jinns Can have faith in it, the Qur'aan and we, the malevolent beings, Cherubeems, the Jinns will not bind partners with you, O our Rabb, you are alone.  
3 Surely, he is the Most High, The Majestic, and our master, and he has not taken unto himself a companion, wife, and not a son by birth.  
4 Surely a nation of fools, Jews from amongst us, used to utter blasphemies, about The Source, ANU.  
5 Surely, We, the Aluhum, Anunnagi thought that the Enosites and the malevolent beings, Cherubeems, the Jinns, did not utter blasphemous lies about the Source.  
6 Surely, they were mortal Men from amongst Enosites, whom sought refuge with mortal men who are from amongst the malevolent beings, Garubaat, the Jinns. So they increased in their oppression.  
7 And surely they thought, as all of you thought, that the Source would not raise anyone.  
8 And surely we sought to touch the skies so we discovered it to be filled with strong guards, the malevolent beings, Cherubeems, the Jinns and beings of light attacking.  
9 And surely we, the Malevolent Enosites-Jinn Enosites used to squat in the squatting places in order to listen.  
10 So as for him who attempts to listen, now he will find a flaming beam coming at him.  
11 And surely we, the malevolent beings, Cherubeems - the Jinns don't perceive if wickedness is intended by

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 8:11

those in the planet Earth, Adamites,  
12 Or whether their Master intends to guide them rightly.

13 It was surely from us, the benevolent beings, Serapheems are the ones who perfect their beings;

14 And those who are other than that, the malevolent beings, Cherubeems - the Jinn. We, Serapheems and Cherubeems have many ways.

15 Surely if we, the Aluhum, Anunnagi thought it was over, the war between the Aluhum, Anunnagi in the Skies, and we, the malevolent beings,

16 Garubaat "Cherubeems", 200 fallen malevolent, Anunnagi, Aluhum won't escape The Source, in the planet Earth,

17 nor will we, the malevolent beings, Garubaat escape him, by fleeing from Him.

18 Surely when we, the malevolent beings, Garubaat heard the guidance, the Qur'aan,

19 We had faith in it; thus, whoever has total faith in his Sustainer, he has no fear of a loss, nor of oppression.

20 Surely there are some from amongst us, the Aluhum, Anunnagi who are peacemakers, the benevolent beings, Sarufaat,

21 And also from amongst us there are the unjust, the malevolent beings, the Garubaat; but as for those who surrender in peace, these are those of you, Enosites, who seek the right direction.

*And the great Evil One was put out of the Orion skies that's that old snake, called Zuen the evil one, Reptilian Shakhar or Tarnush, and Satan, who deceived the whole world:*

*He was put out, and into the Planet Earth, him and his disagreeable Anunnagi*

#### Tablet 8:31

*Garubaat with him. And there was a battle in the Orion skies Miyka'El and his agreeable arch messengers Anunnagi Aluhum Sarufaat fought against Zuen, the evil one and his disagreeable arch messengers, Anunnagi,*

22 As for the unjust ones, they will be the fuel of purgatory.

23 If they, the Meccans stay upright, and on the way, we, Aluhum, Anunnagi will give them drinking water abundantly.

24 For they will be tested in it, and whosoever disregards it and is neglectful about remembering his Rabb, he will make them undergo a severe pain.

25 And surely the places of prostration are for The Source alone, so don't call out to anyone, in conjunction with Anu.

26 And surely when the slave of Allah, Abraham rose up he, Abram called out unto him, The Source; then, they, Nimrod's Enosites surrounded him almost stifling him, Abraham.

27 Tell them this: "Surely, 'I only call out', to my Sustainer, and I do not associate anything with Him. He, The Source, Anu is alone.

28 Tell them this: "Surely I, myself don't possess in my power the rulership over you, and can't harm or guide you aright.

29 Ahmad has no power except from The Source.

30 Tell them this, Ahmad: "Surely I, Muhammad will not find protection from anyone, besides The Source, Anu; and I will not find a place of refuge except in him.

31 It is nothing, except a proclamation, preaching of the facts from The Source, Anu and his messages, and whoever disobeys Anu and the one sent by him.

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 8:32

32 Surely for them is the fire of purgatory; in it, they will reside eternally,

33 Until they see what it all adds up to, so they shall learn who is a weak aider and has less in numbers.

34 Tell them this, Muhammad: "If I could but perceive whether it is near, to what it all adds up to be, or if he, my Rabb, is making for it a lengthy term.

35 Knower of the unseen things, thus he, The Source, Anu does not manifest the hidden things, that are his, to anyone.

36 Except for he, whom he chooses, from the ones sent by him, His Rasuwl; so surely, he makes to pass from between his hands, and from behind him a guard.

37 For him to know that indeed they, the newsbearers delivered the messages of their Rabb, who is 'sustainer/Master' and He,

38 The Source is fully aware of all that is in their presence—his newsbearers and the Source, Anu, takes account of everything.

#### *Tablet Nine The Time (19x2=38)*

Lo! Didn't the period of time, exist of which he, the Enosite was not a thing even to be remembered."

2 Surely we, the Aluhum, Anunnagi procreated, the Enosite from semen, mixed with ovum, that we may test him; so we, the Aluhum made him hearing and seeing.

3 Surely we, the Aluhum guided him to the path-agreeable way to do things; it is up to him to either be grateful or

#### Tablet 9:14

ungrateful, concealing that which he knows to be the facts.

4 Surely, we, Aluhum, Anunnagi and Malik, the Aluhum over Hell have prepared chains, and shackles for the concealers of the facts.

5 Surely the Righteous Ones will drink from a cup which has a mixture, of balm and camphor.

6 He, the righteous Muslims will drink from a spring which is for the slaves of The Source, Anu which their faith make flow and flow on.

7 They the righteous Muslims who fulfill their promise and have fear, of a day in which all of his wickedness will be seen far and wide.

8 And they, the righteous Muslims feed and give food, out of love for the poor settlers, and orphans, and the captives.

9 Surely, we only feed you all, the needy for the face, sake of The Source, Anu and we don't want anything from you all, no reward, nor even a thank you.

10 Surely we, the faithful only have fear, from our Sustainer, El Elohim when the horror of a day of calamity will come.

11 So The Source, ANU will protect them, the righteous Muslims, 'peaceful ones',

12 From the wickedness that will overshadow them that day and cause them, to shine in radiance and happiness.

13 And he shall reward them, the righteous Muslims because they were patient in waiting for the Enclosed Garden Of Delight, and the silk garb as worn in it.

14 They will be relaxing on exalted couches, they, the righteous Muslims

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 9:14

will not see in it,

15 The Enclosed Garden, this sun beaming downward, nor intense coldness.

16 And in it, the Enclosed Garden the shade, will hang low over them,

17 The righteous Muslims and its bunches of grapes will be made to hang low, in reach.

18 And vessels of silver shall be circulated in cups which are of fine translucent, crystal.

19 Translucent, crystal glasses with silver, trim, they, the righteous Muslims will have all that they desire.

20 And they, the righteous Muslims shall be given a drink in it, the Enclosed Garden out of cups which have a mixture of spices of ginger.

21 From a spring which is in it, the Enclosed Garden, having the name of that which shall flow.

22 And all around them, the righteous Muslims, they will see youths, with immortality and when you,

23 The righteous Muslims see them, you will conclude that they, the immortal youths are black pearls scattered about.

24 And when you, the righteous Muslim look around in the Enclosed Garden, then you will see the grace, of The Source, Anu and his great, splendid rulership.

25 They, the little kids, the righteous will have on velvet, green, and silk, robes—garments brocade, and shall also have on silver bracelets,

26 And their 'Sustainer/Master', who is Rabb; shall give them, the righteous, a pure drink.

27 Surely, this reward, is for you all, whose efforts were in striving; you all

#### Tablet 9:38

are worthy of thanks.

28 Surely, we Anunnagi, ourselves sent down the Qur'aan, Koran, to you, Ahmad, also known as Muhammad. It was us, Aluhum who sent it down.

29 So stay patient for the judgment, of your, Muhmmad's Rabb, Anu, and don't obey any of them, who are doers of disagreeable acts, or those who conceal that which they know to be the facts.

30 And you are to remember the name of your Master, Sustainer, who is Rabb, Anu in the early daytime hour, and on through the shadow hour period.

31 And at the shadow hour period, you are to prostrate to Him, Anu, like Muhammad did, and glorify him, for the shadow hour period is long.

32 Surely, these are the lovers of letting time pass, 'wasting time', just to try and put the grievous day behind them.

33 And we, Aluhum, Anunnagi created them the worldly Enosites and made them firm-look as if they have it all.

34 If we please, we, Aluhum can exchange them, the worldly Enosites with others just like them; it is a simple exchange.

35 Surely this is a remembrance, to all; so it, this degree of the reading is for all who are to be on the path of his Rabb.

36 And whatever you will is nothing, except that which The Source, ANU wills for you. Surely, The Source, Anu is wise, knowing.

37 And he, The Source, ANU will allow them to enter in His Enclosed Garden, whom He pleases,

38 Out of his yielding Mercy; and he has prepared an aching pain, for the unjust ones.

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 10:1

#### *Tablet Ten* *Nuwaubu* *(19 x 2 = 38)*

Lo! What are they, the human beings asking each other about?

2 It is about the Supreme News, Nuwaubu.

3 That which they, humans are differed.

4 Nevertheless, they Enosites will soon learn about the science of Nuwaubu!

5 Then nevertheless, they will really learn! And we the Masters ask, what does Nuwaubu mean to you, should we embark upon these Enosites the science of Nuwaubu?

6 Nuwaubu is the science of sound right reasoning, and its followers are the sons and daughters of sound right reason.

7 Belief is ignorance. Belief is to ignore the facts, intentionally or ignorantly.

8 Also Nuwaubu is Right Knowledge, Right Wisdom and Right Overstanding.

9 If one has to believe, it means he or she does not know, and if one does not know, that is ignorance.

10 Hence, belief is ignorance and religious beliefs without the facts is ignorance;

11 So demand that anyone attempting to impose upon you their religious beliefs, they are to produce the facts.

12 The most deceptive word in religion is the word "believe" or "belief",

13 Because a person can believe anything and this means that a person can believe,

14 And be 100% percent wrong.

15 But knowledge is knowing and knowledge is correct information.

16 "To know" gives one confidence,

but belief infers doubt.

17 Knowledge can be checked out by 1 or more of 3 tests:

18 Experience, evidence, reason,

19 Knowledge is always logical and it reasons out.

20 The first step to Nuwaubu is right knowledge which will pass any one of the three tests,

21 That is practical for knowledge given.

22 One cannot always use the experience test, because the experience test is not practical for all knowledge.

23 The evidence and reason tests are those tests which are more often practical.

24 Yet, Nuwaubu is the science of experience, evidence, and reason,

25 Because nine ether is the power of reason.

26 Nine ether forces first visit the minds of their posterity (descendants),

27 Because they know that nothing can be done right unless the mind is right.

28 The mind cannot be right, unless it has accepted right knowledge.

30 Six ether and ghost causes Negroes to commit suicide,

31 Because that is just what people are doing,

32 When they run up against the adverse forces with sticks and stones, while their enemy has tanks with machine guns blazing.

33 Six ether and ghost activate people's minds foolishly to provoke their enemy,

34 And their helpers, to shoot them down.

35 So 6 ether and ghost will have innocent blood to subsist of,

36 So that those two spirit forces, 6 ether and ghost, will get stronger in the



## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 10:36

atmosphere,

37 And maintain enemies, economic strength and religion, and this will prolong their domination.

38 The solution to the racial, economic, moral, spiritual and social problems of people is the elimination by facts of the negative.

#### *Tablet Eleven*

#### *Nine Ether*

(19 x 7 = 133)

Lo! The slave mentality, and European influenced religions, be it Christianity, Judaism Or Islam, or whatever denomination or sect, should all be eliminated, and this elimination will lead to right thinking.

2 Right thinking will lead to right action, for liberty and equality with the help of the forces of nature.

3 There's nothing wrong with violence for liberty and equality, if you have a chance to win.

4 But there is no chance without nine either spirit forces to counteract the adverse forces;

5 And show you the way to liberty and equality.

6 You cannot see the way until the mind's eye is opened.

7 There is no solution to the problems, and miserable conditions of people anywhere, unless you have a solution that is workable everywhere.

8 Offer all people a do-it-yourself solution until you get strong and united enough mentally to do what you must do together, physically.

9 All of you can work diligently and with determination toward eliminating the negative and slave mentality.

#### Tablet 11:25

10 You all can do this privately without committing suicide by provoking the visible adverse forces to brutalities, and atrocities against you.

11 By joining the Ancient Mystic Order Of Melchizedek and reading and studying each tablet, you will thoroughly go a long way towards eliminating the negative and opposing forces.

12 This process leads to liberty, and success for humanity in general;

13 By opposing, or adverse invisible forces, I mean the opposite of those visible adverse forces.

14 There are forces of racism against all races that you do not see that wear a smile and shake your hand.

15 But behind closed doors these principalities in higher places are responsible, for trinkling down racism and race wars.

16 This is what I refer to as invisible adverse forces.

17 If you have free minds, you will do free things.

18 If you have equal minds to other races, you will do equal things—think equal or greater than other races;

19 Because mental capacity as incarnations of original creative forces are greater than that of others; once your minds break from prison.

20 Freedom requires a free mind, and the responsibilities of a free mind.

21 Equality requires an equal mind and the responsibilities of an equal mind.

22 Universal knowledge, called Nuwaubu, informs you, "New Beings", that there were three creations:

23 Original or primary creation,

24 Evolutional or secondary creation,

25 And Ghostational or tertiary

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 11:25

creation.

26 Primary creation was performed by Nine Ether whose science is Nuwaubu.

27 Nine ether is the combination of all existing gases of nature,

28 Thus, all is in The All.

29 Nothing anywhere can be as powerful as all existing gases.

30 Therefore, nine ether is the most potent power in the universes, nine to the ninth power of nine,  $9^9$ .

31 Nine is a very meaningful number. It is symbolic of heaven, hell and creation.

32 Nine is a number whose square root is three.

33 A number which is symbolic of the three dimensions:

34 Naasuwt--abode of mortals,

35 Malakuwt--abode of the Anunnagi, Aluhum

36 Laahuwt--abode of The Most High; and

37 Nine is a number when multiplied reproduces the same figures from up to down and from down to up, and it equals itself.

38 Nine ether was placed in the follicle case of all original Nuwbuns, and it produces the 9 symbol.

39 When the number nine is inverted or perverted it becomes the number 6, the number of the disagreeable Aluhum and their nature.

40 Hence, 9 ether is the original creator who grew all the universes.

41 In Nuwaubu, the word creation means growth into form or system or both;

42 And the word destruction means change in form or composition or both.

43 Nine ether is conscious, awareness, and conscience, moral judgment gases.

44 The New Being race came along

#### Tablet 11:63

with the original creation.

45 That is, the same kind of ether forces that grew the universes.

46 Their evolutionary descendants are the personification of the original creative forces.

47 The first physical beings created in the universes in their spirit form, 9 ether;

48 Then they personified themselves as flesh and blood beings Adamites,

49 There are two kinds of ether: 9 ether - agreeable, benevolent Aluhum,

50 Six ether, - disagreeable, malevolent Aluhum.

51 Nine ether produces 6 ether, and 6 ether produces ghost.

52 Nine ether becomes 6 ether through time and age, and 6 ether becomes ghost through time and age.

53 Six ether is 9 ether in death, and ghost is the death of 6 ether.

54 After the death of 6 ether called the moon or ghost cycle, 9 ether rises again.

55 Hence, 6 ether is adverse to 9 ether, just as death is adverse to life.

56 Nine ether is ether in its youth, strength, and old age, and 6 ether is ether in death.

57 Therefore, ghost is the death of death. Like everything else, when death gets old, it dies,

58 And ether comes back to life in the person of 9 ether,

59 The Ethiopian, Ether Utopian forces of nature.

60 The Sun, El Roi, called Ra, and the other true stars generate ether;

61 But nine ether first generated the physical bodies of the suns.

62 In other words, the suns, the true stars of the universes are self-created,

63 Meaning, "self-grown", by the very

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 11:63

power that they now reproduce from The All.

64 They are the Sarufaat, agreeable Aluhum.

65 The science Nuwaubu tells you just how and when,

66 But it suffices to state at this time,

67 That evolution or secondary creation started 17,250,000 years ago,

68 And it was performed by 6 ether beings, whose science is Rahowa,

69 Which tells them how to destroy and disrupt, and just when it will suffice.

70 They are the manifestation of those Garubaat, disagreeable Aluhum,

71 And 6 ether is known today as: Leviathan, Zeus, Lord, Baal, Satan, Taaghuwt, Khannaas, Nakhash, Sama'El, Jupiter,

72 Vishnu, Sol, Molech, Ibliys, Od, Shaytun, Jinn, Shakhar, Devil, Legbar, Beelzebub, Lucifer, Azazl, etc.

73 Six ether is also known as: Sin, Siva, Anubis, Tehuti, Set, God, etc., and in its moon or ghost manifestation, spiritual, that which is spiritus, simply meaning "breath or breathing."

74 Evolution was partial destruction of the original creation, because destruction is change in form or composition or both.

75 In order to create, you have to destroy something else,

76 For this new thing that you're trying to create, to exist.

77 Six ether, the evolutionary forces, is ether with less gases than nine ether.

78 Therefore, it has a different nature than nine ether.

79 And this is why the hair of the Anunnagi, original man, was wooly.

80 Kham's son, Kena'anan, or as they would have you say it, Ham's son

#### Tablet 11:97

Canaan, was the first human Albino and he had wooly hair, but his genes were defected.

81 It resulted in a thinner texture of hair which means this hair has less strength than the wooly hair of the New Beings, Nuwbuns;

82 Because woolly hair was produced by a more potent gas formula, 9 ether.

83 There are many Nubians and people of color that have straight hair.

84 It's just a scientific fact that the curlier the hair the stronger the gene.

85 Meaning, more gases in the formula, 6 Ether is conscious gases.

86 Ghost is conscious gases, which has less various gases in it than 6 ether.

87 Therefore, ghost is a weaker gas combination than 6 ether.

88 Just as 6 ether is weaker than 9 ether.

89 Nine ether is effective fluid fire.

90 Ghostation or tertiary creation was done by god, ghost 6000 years ago.

91 This is one reason why their descendants taught the captive,

92 These new beings, that the so-called god created the world and man 6000 years ago.

93 However, they did not tell the captive that they meant the Caucasian world and the Caucasian man or race.

94 The spirituality of their god is religion.

95 The Tammahus of the planet Earth were the beginning of their god's creation 4000 years before 2000 years ago.

96 When 6 ether reaches its climax in evolution, it produces ghost, and Ghost Is God.

97 The offspring of 9 Ether Is The New Being,

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 11:98

98 The woolly-haired Prah or Pygmies also called the evolutionary man.

99 The offspring of 6 ether is the Garubaat—the straight-haired original man;

100 The offspring of ghost is the Caucasian race, the straight-haired moon-cycle man,

101 Who was extracted from the original man through the ghost process, the curse of leprosy.

102 When seen with the spiritual eye, ghost looks like haze or fog.

103 This means that ghost is pale and thereby the last stage of color.

104 Hence, since the Caucasian race came into being by ghostation, it has less color than any other race.

105 All the original Canaanites had silver or yellow hair, white skin, and blue eyes;

106 Except one tribe, the Hammathites,

107 But the race now has various degrees of mixture with darker peoples.

108 The etymological or original meanings of the English-language words are an education in itself,

109 Because it opens the eyes and shows how the Canaanites have changed the value, meaning, and purpose of things in order to set up supremacy for their kind.

110 The word god is an example.

111 In order to make his creator stronger through belief and deception, he had to state that it is called the One Supreme Being, and we call it the Almighty.

112 However, the definition he gives for the word god, is not the complete definition of the one Supreme Being or Almighty.

113 The one supreme is infinite—of

#### Tablet 11:127

Aum-Nipotent nature,  
114 Who has innumerable parts and powers called ANU,

115 The Source, the Supreme Being appointed by EL KULUWM, The All;

116 To be a part of what is called the Aluhum, the spirit beings, supreme beings; God, therefore, can only be a motivating and activating part of the evil one as their supreme being.

117 The evil supreme being the almighty that gives them their power over you.

118 If you pray to their deities by name, you help give them power to keep you down.

119 The All is all and everything existing;

120 Living and dead, visible and invisible, male and female,

121 Good and evil angelic beings, flesh and spirit, etc. are in THE ALL

122 The only name attribute that is sufficient as the right name of the one Supreme, is the one that means all and everything existing in all space, all matter, all time, and their products and the word "god" does not fit this definition.

123 The etymological or original meaning of the word "god" is "ghost", and ghost is of death.

124 Ghost is god and spirit of the cemetery or necropolis.

125 Ghost is the god of the dead—mentally and physically dead.

126 Ghost is god and god is ghost.

127 The word "ghost" means "gas"—, from Middle English *gost*, from Old English *gást*, meaning "breath, spirit". It is the gas of death for Nubians and life for Tammahus, because Tammahus are its offspring.

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 11:128

128 The manifestation of the ghost started with Cain killing Abel,

129 And it has been magnifying and manifesting itself through killing and death ever since;

130 Now all people on Earth kill as evidenced by the bible and its history.

131 When reading the stories of the bible, the people of it are about murder, war, rape, incest, lies,

132 Deception, prostitution, betrayal and favoritism.

133 Stories of love, peace and happiness are rare. This is your so-called holy book.

#### Tablet Twelve

##### *Ghost Ether*

(19 x 23 = 437)

Lo! the English bible is the manifestation of Leviathan, 6 ether and ghost.

2 Leviathan, 6 ether fire produces ghost and goat-like hair, dog hair, jackal-like hair.

3 Leviathan is called Jesus, Baal and lord, and ghost is called God and Christ.

4 The manifestation of the false Jesus, 6 ether started with evolution 17,250,000 years ago.

5 The manifestation of Krishna, the Hindu Deity or ghost called Christ,

6 Started with Kadmon and Nekaybaw through Cain,

7 Approximately 42,000 years ago.

8 Therefore, god, ghost is a part of the one supreme being and not of the Supreme or Almighty himself.

9 When seen with the spiritual eye, Ghost looks like haze or fog.

10 In light of the previous knowledge about ghost or god,

12 I am using god in the English language spelled with a small g.

13 However, whether the word god is spelled with a small g or capital G, the original meaning of the word is the same, but a different definition is given to "god".

14 Yet, "God" or "god" is still ghost.

15 Moreover, graveyard forces, and those who wear this cross as a shield of Christianity.

16 The graveyards also bear the cross.

17 Thus, the cross becomes the symbol of death, and death is related to ghost,

18 Which is very depressive, repressive, and oppressive by nature.

19 This is why, if they do not have some other race or races to suppress,

20 They will oppress and destroy themselves.

21 The word "gospel" means ghost spell or spell of the ghost, which is the same as the spell of God.

22 One knows the nature of God by knowing the nature of the Tammahu race.

23 The etymological or original meaning of the name Jesus is gases-conscious fire gases.

24 Jesus, or Leviathan in its moon,

25 That is, ghost manifestation is called Theh-Os Or Theoris, Anubis, Hermes, Sin, Siva, Nana, Dina, Queen, God, Christ, etc.

26 The spirit forces called Jesus are male and female,

27 But the female forces are the dominant.

28 Most other Tammahus accept the false Jesus, because they found out it produces ghost and ghost is their sustainer and creator.

29 The birth of myth and mythology

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 12:29

which gave birth to theories and theology is the removal of facts and reality.

30 Their false Jesus who is really a Jehovah, Zeus in short, it becomes Ja-Zeus, Jesus.

31 He gave the other Tammahus a chance to get back at the Israelites for refusing to share riches and true spiritual and universal knowledge with them.

32 Their Jesus, their spirit six ether is no friend of The New Being people.

33 This is why Africa today above the Sahara desert, is mostly in the hands and control of people other than Nubians.

34 The name you called Jesus was the savior of their race.

35 You saw him as someone God had sent as the goat deity pan, by whose sacrifice would keep Tammahus in ruling power by turning justice from the guilty until the end of the moon cycle.

36 The wise neither judge a spiritual book by its cover, nor by the writing that is found in it, because both can be very deceiving.

37 The way the wise judge spiritual books or religion is by what the leaders, and adherents, believers of that book or religion do.

38 Not what they say or what the book states, because as it is said:

39 "Actions speak louder than words"

40 And "you know the tree by the fruit it bears".

41 In other words, one knows what the spirit forces of a book or religion represent by knowing what the leaders and adherents of that religion do.

42 So, if spiritual books and religions are judged by the actions of its adherents rather than by words,

43 This tells you that the spirit forces

#### Tablet 12:57

of their books,

44 And religions are dragon and monster forces, speaking beautiful words from hot mountains and bushes, in flames of fire, and making melodious music.

45 At the same time they're murdering people, and taking their lands, oppressing, suppressing, stealing, lying and ravishing the Earth.

46 So all this means that Negroes, know not what you are worshipping.

47 Yet, what you worship are spirit monsters of the necropolis like Frankenstein, Dracula, the Zombie, the mummy, the werewolf, spirit dragons;

48 And demons like the apeman, the dragon serpent, the cat man, the crocodile, Reptilians etc.

49 Those spirit dragons, spirit monsters, and spirit demons are ghost or six ether or both.

50 Those demon spirits are the nature of the alien religion New Beings believe in.

51 This is another reason why the descendants of the 6 ether and those like them kill, or have it done by others possessed and think nothing of it.

52 The favorite diet of those sadistic spirit monsters is the blood of the innocent.

53 And their favorite past time is the suffering of the innocent and the mentally dead.

54 When possessed by those spirit demons and ghouls,

55 The person becomes the likeness of them,

56 And they will prey upon the mentally dead, and innocent, like the ghouls prey upon corpses.

57 The names nymphs, dryad, and



## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 12:57

homo-drya are names of lesser deities of sex, that were usually depicted as beautiful women.

58 Nymphomania is defined as excessive sexual desire by a female.

59 This is no surprise, since women have the power to entice, seduce and lure the male of the species.

60 Lure ties in with Lar, Lard and Lord, by way of phonetics.

61 Lord or lard is a name used for the monkey people of the first breed of Aborigines.

62 *Lares* are a troupe of spirit monkeys well-known in ancient times.

63 The chief among that troupe of spirit monkeys was called the *Lar* or the *Lard*.

64 In Egyptian theology, the Lord is called "thoth" or "tehuti" and he was worshipped as the chief spirit monkey.

65 That was the ancient deity of wisdom and magic.

66 Therefore, some spiritual men call themselves monks today.

67 The spirit monkey is one of the many spirit forms of the false Jesus.

68 The crocodile, the lion, the eagle, the serpent, the horse,

69 And dog such as Anubis of Kemet and other forms of the zodiac, are spirit forms of the false Jesus.

70 The zodiac has many forms that are not shown in encyclopedias and dictionaries.

71 The zodiac is Canaan, the evolutionary forces, cast from the sun 5994 years ago.

72 After the great flood, mother earth and her female energy were referred to as a woman, Anak—a female demon, in ancient times.

73 Their Christ child called Canaan

#### Tablet 12:85

albino, ghost-like came after Noah.

74 Christ is a moon word which refers to the moon, and to the christ, Christian child or children called Tammahus, Canaan had silver and yellow hair and pale pink skin like the color of ghost.

75 The Hindu moon deity Sin or Singhe is known as Ishtar in Sumerian culture, and thus set up a whole new religion.

76 The original meaning of the word "Sin", a name of the moon deity, is the same as that of Chrystos and Christ.

77 The group called Atumites with the Ruler Atum and Queen Lillith,

78 Who were of the Cuthites tribe, were the first dark people converted to the moon god's way of life or rather, way of death, called Christianity, which upholds the symbol of the cross, which is a known symbol of death.

79 Hence, Canaan, and Salha, were the first natural born Christians, meaning the first Christians by nature.

80 This fact was verified when god, ghost passed the cross and its powers from the Hindu to Canaan.

81 Christian meaning: *"people living under the sign of the cross"*, which was later adopted by the Aryan race.

82 The swastika is also known as the broken cross, and is an ancient symbol,

83 Originally used to denote harmony with nature, the four winds, the 4 seasons and the four points of the compass,

84 Usually shown with the arms pointed the other way-opposite the way the swastika's arms turn.

85 The arms turned the way of the swastika, denotes that the forces turned against nature, and they are out of harmony.

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 12:86

86 The moon God, Ghost, is Christ or Krishna, the god and extractor from the Phoenician and East Indian people.

87 Christ is your ghost, the death gases.

88 The moon deity Anubis, or Anubu, the symbol of death is the part of leviathan, that produces ghost.

89 Therefore, ghost and god are the same.

90 The Tammahu race inherited its colonizing nature from the Phoenicians, and its cast nature from the Hindu.

91 No one can be a real Jew or Christian by nature, but a Tammahu.

92 Christianity was called the heathen's religion in Old Testament days, where they worshipped *Moloch*, a fire deity,

93 The worship of *Moloch* still requires human sacrifices and is dominant throughout Christendom today.

94 The Negro, mentally dead does not know what it means to accept an alien religion.

95 For example, if a person accepts Hinduism or Muhammadism as his religion,

96 He should know that he has accepted the east Indians or Indo-Arabs as his visible deities, in so far as, the images of authority, respect, and admiration is from a specific race.

97 That's why they dress like them and want to look and be like them, which is other than your own self.

98 Neither can he become equal with or have power over the East Indian, or Arabs.

99 So he becomes their slave again,

100 This happens because he has been accepted as the superior power.

101 The same way it is with Judaism and Christianity or any other religion

#### Tablet 12:117

that is alien to you.

102 If a New Being person accepted Islamism or Christianity as his religion,

103 He has accepted the Tammahu as his visible god, because their god is depicted as Tammahu.

104 Neither can that person become equal with or have power over Tammahus,

105 Because the Tammahu has been accepted as the superior power in those religions, being the image of god is in their image.

106 This is why trying to obtain liberty and equality in any alien religion is a cruel hoax.

107 Hinduism is the spirituality and power of the east Indian.

108 Islamism and Christianity are the religions and power of the Tammahu race.

109 Yours is Nuwaubu—the way of the Anunnagi.

110 The world of religion needs to be dismantled.

111 You can't agree on anything because everyone has their own personal god.

112 The differences between each religion are always pointed out, however, the similarities are never talked about for example:

113 Each religion believes that there is an Almighty force that does exist.

114 You'd be eliminating the world's problems with the elimination of religion.

115 Nevertheless, if a person accepts his own spiritual science, Nuwaubu,

116 He has accepted himself and his own kind as the superior power.

117 Then the visible and invisible forces and powers can easily work for

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 12:117

you;  
118 And with you for liberation and well-being.  
119 All religions are alien by nature to you,  
120 Except the spiritual science Nuwaubu.  
121 Nuwaubu is the equalizer for you anywhere, and any time.  
122 You must embrace a purpose and a plan, and must develop the power to execute the purpose and plan.  
123 Idleness and ignorance must play no part in the plan.  
124 You must take the plan and pursue the purpose.  
125 The purpose must be mental and physical liberation from adverse forces.  
126 The plan must be in pursuit of the purpose via Right Knowledge, Right Wisdom, and Right Overstanding;  
127 Because Right Knowledge through right reason tells you what to do,  
128 When to do it, where to do it, and how to do it, and what must be done in pursuit of the purpose.  
129 You get the power to execute the purpose and plan by:  
130 Rejecting the oppressors' religion and his spirit forces, including the names of his spirit forces;  
131 Control your thinking with right knowledge.  
132 Control of your physical activities, including your sexual activities.  
133 To elaborate a bit further on the first step to power mentioned in the previous paragraph you must first pass the capability test.  
134 The capability test determines whether your mind is capable of growing in and with the new sun cycle, the revolutionary cycle.

#### Tablet 12:150

135 You have passed the capability test when you are able to actually deny and reject the alien religion, spirit forces,  
136 And the names of their spirit forces such as God,  
137 The false Jesus, Lord, Christ, Ghost, etc.  
138 There is no growth in a person unless he is able to pass this test.  
139 Mind power is the greatest power in the universe,  
140 And you, as a race, are greatly in need of it. In order to think and do for yourselves,  
141 Independent of other races as other races are independent of you.  
142 Again as in the days of old, the second step to power is the acceptance of right knowledge by the practice of it.  
143 Then universal forces can and will work for you, and with you to achieve your goals.  
144 The third step is controlling your various emotions and getting things accomplished through Right Knowledge,  
145 Sound right reasoning, and sound action.  
146 Instead of trying to escape from your responsibilities through strong drinks, drugs, and sexual gratification.  
147 The less pleasure you have, the less your burden of liberation will be.  
148 A male person who does not control his sexual self is ruled by women, or sex because he is a slave to sex.  
149 This does not mean that those of a kind should not have sexual relationship,  
150 But it does mean that it should be controlled and channeled in the best interest.

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 12:151

151 If a man or woman can't control their sex, get away from them.

152 They will self destruct and destroy others with them.

153 Controlling sex means having sexual intercourse, without selfish desires,

154 And that unnatural acts are against the laws of nature.

155 Sex is a heavy burden on any race when the sex of that race is out of control.

156 You as an oppressed, and captive people, cannot afford any extra burdens such as extra sexual activities,

157 Strong drinking, and using dope for those pleasures, because that prevents your growth.

158 Having too much pleasure and too many children are great burdens.

159 Women should not have to take cancer-producing drugs to keep from having too many children,

160 Because the husband should be the controlling factor.

161 Sex must also be channeled in the best interest of the human race.

162 There is great power in sex,

163 And there is great power in the semen,

164 And when he shares that power with a female,

165 If that female is not for the best interests of his race,

166 Like the Moon converts gases from the sun to negative forces,

167 She will convert much of that semen from the male to negative forces,

168 With the help of the enemy, oppressor, and they will give birth to black or white devils working to destroy that race.

169 Nekaybaw, Eve converted

#### Tablet 12:183

Kadmon's power into agreeable forces and women have stopped doing that increasingly since then..

170 But now you do it for Leviathan ever since, turning the children against their father.

171 So, males must awaken the women with Right Knowledge, and get them on the side of liberation, mentally, spiritually, physically and sexually, by guiding them right and refusing to be so free with your sexual power.

172 Then build a culture, protective, and an economic foundation for your women and children in your own communities,

173 So that women will have no excuse to let men of other races use them as sexual dumping grounds,

174 As they use them, and exploit them now.

175 Lovemaking in the form of sexual affairs with the alien enemy in all walks of life, is one reason why women do not desire to support,

176 The communities today for future well-being of your descendants.

177 For nobody likes for anyone to talk about his or her lover, sweetheart, etc.

178 And that is what you are doing when you talk to the women about liberating themselves.

179 The women are easy prey for men of other races.

180 Especially Tammahu men, because they are ignorant to the facts,

181 They are in economic traps, and are stigmatized by the enemy's religion.

182 His religion softens up women to become his easy victims.

183 Just look at who they teach god is or what Jesus looks like.

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 12:184

184 Of course your women think she wants them.

185 To be with them is to be with God.

186 But it is time for a change, Right Knowledge organizes and unifies the minds individually and collectively.

187 If knowledge is not to be confusing and thereby ineffective, it must be in sequence.

188 Knowledge received must be in organized sequence, in order to put the mind in order and unity.

189 Organize and put your minds in unity and order enough to qualify for your own effective spiritual science called Nuwaubu.

190 It will clear the fog and your single eye will re-open.

191 Clairvoyance, clear vision, will return and you will see again.

192 Nuwaubu and the forces and powers thereof are liberty, equality, justice, rightness,

193 And proper survival for New Beings everywhere.

194 Nuwaubu and the powers that make it effective and binding are the equalizers in all fields of necessity and endeavors in which other races offer contest.

195 The liberation forces are not their God, their false Jesus, their lord, their Christ, nor the spirit power-names of any other race.

196 The liberation forces of Nuwaubians, new beings by nature is 9 ether,

197 Whose scientific name will be disclosed in the science Nuwaubu.

198 Nine ether is the original creative forces,

199 Nine ether grew from 9 to the 9th

#### Tablet 12:213

power of 9; a symbol of beyond infinity. Its opposer, the so-called Jews, who considered the head and chosen by the God of the Tammahu race,

200 Because the Jews have at least 1000 years of universal knowledge, culture, and know-how, on the other Tammahus, and thereby the Jews are richer, wiser, more observing,

201 And more deceptive than the other Tammahus and they are really the Aryan race.

202 When Leviathan producing god ghostized Tammahus from the Phoenician and East Indian peoples,

203 Canaan eventually renamed everything, took over the rulership,

204 And finished up god's creation as you see the many man-made things today altered and increased by the Tammahu race.

205 Most things you see today that were created by people, existed in time immemorial;

206 But like the evolutionary forces changed much of original creation, God's creation,

207 The Tammahu race altered much of what the Nubian Pthahite Ethiopian Kuwshite and original Sumerians had done and created.

208 Ghost and its seed are the death of death; meaning, six ether represents death and ghost is the death of 6 ether.

209 That is ghost, ruler of the moon cycle, and its seed,

210 The Albino race, mark the end of any evolution.

211 There is no other stage of evolution after ghost.

212 Therefore, after the cycle of ghost, evolution reverses.

213 Meaning, the revolutionary cycle

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 12:213

takes over.  
214 Nuwaubu informs you that knowledge is knowing.  
215 To know is knowledge.  
216 Knowledge is mental power.  
217 Knowledge is correct information.  
218 Of course, knowledge can be thought, spoken, or written.  
219 Knowledge is the best information.  
220 Wisdom is knowing how and when to use knowledge.  
221 Overstanding is receipt of knowledge by the mind,  
222 And is the unity of knowledge and wisdom.  
223 The greater one's mental power is, the greater are the things he can do and will do.  
224 Your mental power is deeply lacking.  
225 And this is the biggest block between you and reality;  
226 Between you and the facts which keep you in a spell of religion and its spookism.  
227 Nuwaubu is Right Knowledge, wisdom and overstanding,  
228 And this is what you need to restore your powerful mind of right reason.  
229 By this day and time, most of your brain power that is left, is being used to support and maintain the alien power structure and his belief and the pursuit of his images and likenesses.  
230 You are literally out of your mind.  
231 That means not using your mind, not loving your image nor your likeness,  
232 But living in the likeness and worshipping the image of the beast.  
233 For example, most Nubian college students graduate,  
234 And professors use what they

#### Tablet 12:250

know to keep the Tammahus in power and domination over themselves and their own kind, by simply looking for and being content with a mere job in their power structure.  
235 And that helps to prolong the barbaric system;  
236 Instead of using what they know to build something of their own,  
237 By helping develop their communities into profitable economic neighborhoods,  
238 Run by Nuwaubian people.  
239 The same as students and graduates of other races,  
240 Do to a much greater degree than you.  
241 Another part and phase of this major power structure is the churches.  
242 Preachers of the gospel, ghost spell proclaim that they do not like white supremacy.  
243 At the same time Tammahu supremacy is taught in Sunday school and in the pulpit.  
244 For instance, in most churches and church books, they show the false Jesus as being Tammahu,  
245 The son of God, a Jew-the chosen of God,  
246 And then teach that God is the Almighty and one supreme being.  
247 Your children and adults go outside  
248 And they see the Tammahus ruling and he has everything.  
249 So they are thoroughly convinced that the only thing for them to do is serve the chosen of god—that is white supremacy in one of its rawest forms.  
250 The forces of Leviathan are beginning to put it in the preacher's minds to keep you deceived longer and



## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 12:250

deeper by proclaiming that Jesus was black;

251 Or at least of the darker peoples.

252 But the false Jesus and God in any color are no friends of yours.

253 And the brutal enslavement, barbarous oppression,

254 And bestial leopardation, one-sided forced sexual mixing under Tammahu religion and civilization,

255 Are proof of their Jesus and god's enmity to you beyond any reasonable doubt.

256 No spiritual force but an enemy force would help anyone do to you,

257 What has been done and is still being done to you.

258 What children should be taught are the facts,

259 And that your spiritual power and spiritual science are not the same,

260 As those of the Tammahu race or any other race.

261 Before you can ever get respect from the world's people again,

261 You must first regain trust and respect through proper protection.

263 Proper protection means putting women in a position,

264 That they will be the Nekaybaw, "tribal leaders", instead of the chamber maid.

265 This means building moral and economic communities with all the resources that you have access to, spearheaded by Right Knowledge,

266 Proper teachings, and sexual discipline,

267 As well as all other restraints necessary.

268 But female counterparts must realize and overstand,

269 That they must help you become

#### Tablet 12:284

rulers, *kings*.

270 This means you are the original rulers or kings.

271 After this, they can take their position as rulers and this means they have to stop making love to men of other races,

272 And start using their energies and mentalities to help maintain their supremacy by not supporting his kind of society and his churches.

273 The preacher and imam is a non-productive religious parasite,

274 Who preys on the poor, the gullible, and the unreasonable in underdeveloped communities,

275 By stirring up their emotions and deceiving the people about heaven after death.

276 Many women in the United States are fully possessed by Tammahu men.

277 Physically, mentally, educationally, occupationally, spiritually, economically, and sexually.

278 They live their lives to be and look like women that are portrayed through the media,

279 Even if they pretend they are into a "black thing".

280 Deep in their hearts they feel these women are a symbol of beauty and success.

281 And most males are also possessed by them in various ways.

282 But I capitalized the word "Sexually" in the case of women because there is a special campaign under way by Leviathan to destroy racial identity through the sex of women.

283 And at the same time destroy all moral fiber that you may still have.

284 Leviathan is using men of other races to accomplish destroying racial

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 12:284

identity.

285 The only one who will ever check  
that diabolical scheme of mankind,

286 And its forces is the male through  
proper teaching, protection for, and  
direct appeal to women.

287 Leviathan is a giant sex and spirit  
force.

288 This was in reality Haylal the son  
of Tarnush,

289 Who is able to control people and  
nations by sex and by spirit,

290 Generated from blood and the  
waters of the Earth.

291 Leviathan has many spirit members  
and parts distributed throughout the  
Earth cast

292 From the sun people of Gan, The  
Enclosed Garden,

293 Just before the evolutionary cycle  
began.

294 Some women know that they are  
working against,

295 The best interest of their people  
and do it deliberately,

296 Because they are gold diggers,  
degenerates,

297 And opportunists who want to  
please the master,

298 And seducer who keeps them in  
power.

299 Other women are just ignorant to  
what is going on;

300 And yet, there are still others  
driven to do things that they would not  
do,

301 But yet, do them because of their  
poverty-stricken condition.

302 One of the best ways to check  
women is to give them Right  
Knowledge,

303 And see that they and their  
children get proper protection,

#### Tablet 12:324

304 And provisions by way of you  
males.

305 Some may wonder why I am still  
using the word "Negro",

306 When referring to mentally dead  
Nuwaubian people.

307 It is because as long as you people  
have negative and slave minds,

308 You are still Negroes no matter  
what other names you choose to call  
yourselves,

309 And by calling themselves  
something other than Negro,

310 Deceives you into believing that  
you are not Negroes any more.

311 Therefore, I continue to call the  
mentally dead by the name Negro,

312 For this emphasizes the fact that a  
person does not become something else  
just by changing his name,

313 But instead by changing his mind.

314 After the mind is changed by the  
knowledge of resurrection,

315 Then it is proper to change the  
name.

316 When the negative and slave mind  
of the Negro is changed,

317 By Right Knowledge, Wisdom, and  
Overstanding, he/she will automatically  
cease being a Negro.

318 And everybody will know it by his  
words and works.

319 The slave master taught 9 ether  
woolly-haired people,

320 That it was disobedience to God  
that caused enslavement of any kind.

321 But Nuwaubu informs you, that is  
a cheap and cynical falsehood

322 Designed to falsely justify the  
enslavement of people.

323 Nuwaubu discloses that the  
opposites by cycle,

324 And law of nature cannot rule on

### Tablet 12:324

Earth equally at the same time.  
 325 The slavemaster taught the Nubian slaves that God put a curse of black skin and kinky hair upon you.  
 326 Nuwaubu teaches you that it is purely false;  
 327 Because Nubians had black or brown, skin and woolly-hair from the original creation; before this planet Earth;  
 328 And black skin provides the best protection against exposure and disease,  
 329 And woolly hair means that the sun genes, the genes of life, are much stronger in woolly-haired people,  
 330 Than they are in straight-haired people.  
 331 Hence, woolly hair is a sign of life and originality.  
 332 However, Nuwaubu does agree that God did put a curse on darker peoples.  
 333 But the curse is not woolly hair and black skin.  
 334 Instead, the curse that God put on you following a way that leads to death.  
 335 In the 17,250,000 year period of evolution,  
 336 Leviathan would have ghostized; bleached everybody.  
 337 But the laws of the opposites of nature forbade it, and those laws are binding.  
 338 God, the creator of the Tammahu race, represents riches for them and poverty for you;  
 339 Except for those people willing and ready, for a price, to step on the necks of their race of people,  
 340 While doing the wishes and wills of their master.  
 341 The bible is a book tampered with and thereby possessed by will,

### Tablet 12:361

342 And power that spellbinds the weak-minded, the gullible and ignorant;  
 343 That opposing forces may rule.  
 344 But the cycle for the bible was the moon cycle and that cycle is ending.  
 345 Their deity exists indeed, but it does not exist in your favor.  
 346 Neither preachers nor imams nor anyone else know who God is.  
 347 Unless he knows what God is, and the nature of the substance of God.  
 348 They know who their God is and what their God is.  
 349 God and devil are opposite sides of the same thing--Leviathan.  
 350 This means that their God is not going to destroy the devil  
 351 As the bible pretends and deceives,  
 352 Because destroying the devil means destroying Leviathan.  
 353 And that would be the end of their deity,  
 354 For Leviathan produces their god, ghost.  
 355 Yet, their god is the death of Leviathan in the sense that the moon cycle marked the climax and end of evolution.  
 356 And Leviathan is the evolutionary forces.  
 357 If one knows the nature of the Tammahu, he knows the nature of their deity, if they are made in the image and after his likeness,  
 358 For the Tammahus are the children of the God, ghost.  
 359 Their nature is to oppress and cause you suffering and death.  
 360 It stands to reason that the oppressive slave master did not,  
 361 And will not give the slave anything which he thinks may one day liberate the slave.

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 12:362

362 Therefore, you know that the Bible,

363 And the spirit forces thereof will never liberate the captive.

364 Hence, the powers of Nuwaubu are the only liberation forces for woolly-haired people everywhere.

365 The powers in Nuwaubu are knowledge, reason and 9 ether.

366 There is a special project under way by Leviathan to further leopardize

367 And ghostize your race, the world of the woolly- haired people,

368 By changing original hair, original color,

369 And original features to those of other races.

370 In other words, destroy beautiful woolly hair,

371 And pretty dark brown skin by one-sided racial miscegenation, which is one-sided racial sexual mixing.

372 They are creating a "new race" or neutral race where you can't tell their nationality.

373 Leviathan is using straight-haired men and women in its attempt to destroy you through the sexual use of woolly-haired women and men.

374 Male, New Being, must also refuse to have sexual relationships with alien women and refuse to mongrelize their seed by refusing to father offspring by women of Tammahu races.

375 The hybrids born from interracial sexual mixing are not accepted in the Canaanite race,

376 And they are not accepted by the Nubian race.

377 So that leaves another human without an identity.

378 The only way you can correct this problem,

#### Tablet 12:394

379 Is through the acceptance of Right Knowledge, Right Wisdom and a right Overstanding which lead to right thinking and right actions and right reasoning.

380 Being careful how 6-ether subliminally seduces nine-ether into the worship of 6- ether.

381 A woolly-haired woman should never buy a Canaanite doll for her child,

382 Because that mentally and spiritually ties the child to the Canaanite race.

383 And compels the child to think it is all right,

384 For her to have real babies that look like the doll.

385 Buying Nuwaubian, of Nubian New Being, dolls for Nuwaubian children,

386 Goes a long way toward restoring racial pride and self-respect; in the eyes and minds of children,

387 As well as the restoration of respect from other races.

388 There is nothing wrong with identifying with whatever race or culture you are from,

389 Because that's you, be it with your dress, your hair, your features or your way of life;

390 And you should not nor should anyone else make you feel intimidated or inferior because of it.

391 When Europeans identify with France, Germany, Holland, England, Poland, Scotland,

392 It's considered being cultural.

393 When you identify with Egypt Nigeria, Sudan, Ethiopia, it's considered a cult.

394 The Tammahu's last stand to

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 12:394

perpetuate his spell, influence and rule,  
395 Is his woman—the Tammahu women.

396 He used to let an old Tammahu woman slip out of his hands once in a while to one of his real good Negro captives.

397 But when you see the Tammahu, the oppressor, letting his girls and young women go hand in hand with Negro males,

398 That is a true sign of the decline and fall of Tammahu power and rule,

399 Because he will only let some of his young women go freely,

400 But reluctantly in order to try to keep the oppressed confused, deceived,

401 And spellbound for the purpose of remaining master as long as possible.

402 The Tammahu race is using all the tricks available

403 To keep you from regaining liberty, equality, justice, and rightness.

404 But when you get a hold of Right Knowledge and accept it,

405 Your wisdom and overstanding grow.

406 And that person is able to see all the tricks of the oppressor,

407 And take the right steps to avoid them by help of the forces of nature.

408 If you don't take the proper and necessary steps to change yourselves, then you deserve to be mistreated.

409 You are your own responsibility.

410 The help you seek is at the end of your arm.

411 Nuwaubians are becoming aware.

412 They are waking up to all of the deceptions and lies.

413 For the first time since the ruler Cheops, 5000 years ago.

414 Woolly-haired people are being

#### Tablet 12:427

given the real choice between right or wrong, knowledge or ignorance,

415 Liberty or serfdom, equality or inequality, justice or injustice, life or death,

416 Own spiritual science Nuwaubu or alien religion,

417 Meaning, liberty with nine ether or captivity with god and Jesus or Muhammad worship, called Islam.

418 When sufficient circulation of these choices has been completed,

419 And sufficient time has been allowed to accept or reject these choices through overstanding,

420 Armageddon will climax with fire—artificial fire and natural fire.

421 The last war of the moon cycle is called Armageddon.

422 Armageddon will start before the end of the moon cycle, and will continue until the universe, including orb, Earth, is in the rule of liberty, rightness, justice, and equality again.

423 Armageddon is the war of the resurrection of the dead—the mental dead.

424 Armageddon is the showdown between right and wrong, between life and death.

425 If a Negro, male and female, can read and study this tablet and still have the same old negative mind and same old negative spirit,

426 That makes a person a black devil and keeps a person a Negro.

427 That individual is incapable of being resurrected from the mental dead and is definitely detrimental to the cause of New Being progress and well-being, because that person is indeed on the side

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 12:427

of the enemy of liberty, equality, justice, and nationalism.

428 Furthermore, if a Negro simply reads these teachings and the knowledge in them, and does not start a growing fire for mental resurrection, liberty, and equality, that person is dead forever,

429 And is a bigger liability to progress and well-being than the alien enemy himself; because you know the alien enemy on sight.

430 But those enemies among you that look like you are more dangerous,

431 For the only way you know them is by their words or deeds or both.

432 Therefore, the enemies among you that look like you, are enemies of right Nuwaubian's goals, the same as the alien oppressor. They are black devils.

433 Nuwaubu is the best knowledge, wisdom, and overstanding.

434 Nuwaubu is the equalizer anywhere and any time,

435 And it will be disclosed when the minds of all woolly-haired people with the ability to identify themselves with nine ether have been qualified. And that time is now, right now, if accepted and diligently studied as well as read.

436 This tablet is dedicated and designed to separate the sheep from the goat—separate those who can make it from those who cannot make it. Those who are not flexible enough to reform and conform to Right Knowledge through sound right reason, will not survive Armageddon.

437 The showdown between right and wrong is on right now. Come join your own.

#### Tablet 13:18

#### Tablet Thirteen

#### The News

(19 x 2=38)

Lo! What are they, the Enosites, asking each other about?

2 It is about the supreme news, Nuwaubu.

3 That which they, Humans are differed.

4 Nevertheless, they Enosites will soon learn about the science of Nuwaubu!

5 Then nevertheless, they will really learn!

6 Did We, Aluhum, Anunnagi not make the planet Earth in landscape form, to live on?

7 And the mountains as landmarks?

8 And we, Anunnagi procreated you Enosites in pairs, male and female.

9 And we made your, Enosites' sleep a time for resting.

10 And we made the shadow hour Period a total covering.

11 And we made the daytime for the making of livelihood.

12 And over you, we built 7 strong 'lasting' firmaments.

13 And we, Aluhum made a bright lamp, 'shining sun'.

14 And by the squeezing of the clouds, we sent water pouring down, 'rain'.

15 So that we, Aluhum, Anunnagi could bring forth grain and plants.

16 And Jannaat of thick foliage.

17 Surely the Day of Judgment, is appointed—the end of all this.

18 A day when the trumpet will be blown, by the Aluhum, Anunnagi Rapha'El and you will come in separate groups—the Nuwaubians, the Mongolians and the Tammahus.



Tablet 13:18

*And This Event Of The Blowing Of The Trumpet Shall Be Commemorated Like This:*

**Ra'sus Sanah**

The blowing of the shofar heralds the beginning of the penitential season. For these ten days the ram's horn is blown every daylight a total of ten times after early daylight worship in the House of the Sustainer. The pattern for blowing the horn is one long blow, held for four counts and one short blow for one beat. This pattern is repeated five times for a total of ten times. The ram's horn is blown all through the daylight hour until the tenth day of Ra'sus Sanah.

On the shadow hour of Ra'sus Sanah it is customary to greet one's friends with:

*Yakul Ent Kawun Maktuba Fi The Katub Shil Hayuh Li Towbun Sanu.*

"May you be inscribed in the book of life for a good year."

At the festive meal at home with your family at the end of the day, it is customary to dip a piece of the bread, over which grace has been used throughout the home. Bread has been used throughout the scriptures in reference to the mercy and provision of the sustainer who provided them with manna. Today manna is a small piece of bread that tastes like a wafer made of honey.

For the same reason a piece of apple is dipped in honey. The honey is symbolic of land promised unto the Israelites which was flowing abundantly with milk and honey.

Tablet 13:26

**Day Of Atonement**

The most sacred of days, prayer and meditation, is the day of atonement, which falls on the tenth month of the Israelite calendar Yawm 'Ul Kafaarah and ends the penitential season of fasting which begins with Ra'sus Sanah and lasts ten days. It is a solemn day of absolute abstinence from food and drink until after the start of the shadow hour worship. Humans must cleanse himself of all sins. On this Sabbath of Sabbaths, everyone refrains from household duties, physical work, and enjoyment. It is a day of instilling love and friendship.

You shall be alone in a world of many people,

All of this you caused to fall upon this world,

You shall taste of it.

I have come before you all this day to show you your own works.

I do rule over you, given the power by my and your Sustainer Anu, A'lyun A'lyun El.

19 And the Heavenly Skies will be opened like doors.

20 The mountains were made to move, as if they were a mirage.

21 Surely, they Humans will find purgatory was waiting.

22 It will be the final place for those who go to any extreme to do wrong.

23 Staying in it, hell for long periods of time

24 In Hell they, Enosites will taste nothing cool, and they will have nothing to drink.

25 Except for boiling water and pus.

26 A punishment fitting their humans'

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 13:26

deeds.

27 Surely they, Enosites didn't anticipate the Day of Reckoning—the One To Come.

28 And they, Enosites denied our verses, the Qur'aan and rejected them.

29 And everything, that Enosites 'Humans' do, we, Aluhum, Anunnagi have recorded it down in a scripture.

30 So taste the fruit of your Enosite's deeds, and we will not increase for you Enosites nothing, but more pain.

31 Surely, for those who tremble at the mention of Anu's name will be in a blissful abode of gardens and vineyards,

32 And there will be young pubescent maidens all of the same age, all are the age 19.

33 And a cup running over with goodness. In it, the garden, they will not hear any lies or vain talk.

34 This is a reward from your 'Sustainer' who is Rabb: a very satisfying gift.

35 The Rabb of the skies and the planet Earth, and all that is between them, is the Merciful, none will possess from him the right to address Him.

36 On that day, The Great Soul Murduk, and all the Aluhum, Anunnagi will stand in ranks, and no one will speak save him, whom The Source, Anu, The Merciful, has given permission to; and no one shall speak save he, who speaks right.

37 That is the day of the facts so whoever pleases, he may take a place of return unto his Rabb.

38 We, Aluhum, Anunnagi surely warned you, Enosites of a pain that is very near; a day when a person will see that which he committed—the agreeable and the disagreeable of his own hands;

#### Tablet 14:15

and 'he who conceal that which he knows to be the facts, will say despairingly: "If only I were dust."

#### *Tablet Fourteen The Remover Of Souls (19x2=38)*

Lo! I, The Aluhum, Anunnagi Nusqu, who also bore the title Gabriy'El swear by those Aluhum who violently pull out the souls of the wicked ones.

2 And by those Aluhum, Anunnagi who gently remove the souls of the righteous ones.

3 And by the Heavenly Hosts who swiftly float downward for the soul of the faithful.

4 And by them, Anunnagi that speedily advance with the souls to paradise.

5 So these Anunnagi are the directors of the Sustainer's command.

6 On a day when there will be a great trembling, the shake of shakes.

7 And the inevitable shall follow it,

8 And on that day, hearts will be throbbing from fear.

9 Their eyes will be humbly downcast.

10 In mockery of the resurrection, the rejecters of faith used to say: "Shall we revert to our original state from death back to life?"

11 Will we, Enosites be returned to life even after our bones are rotten?

12 They say: "Then to return to life after this, that will be a loss."

13 Verily it, the sound of the trumpet will be just one cry.

14 And behold, they, Enosites will all reawaken.

15 Didn't the Hadiyth of Thutmose, Moses, also known as Muwsaa come to you Muhammad, Ahmad?

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 14:16

16 When his Sustainer called him, in the Holy Valley Tuwa, near Mount Sinai?

17 Saying: "Go to Pharaoh, Rameses II for surely he goes to any extreme to do wrong."

18 And say to Rameses II: "Do you desire to purify yourself?"

19 And I, Thutmose will rightly guide you, Pharaoh to your Sustainer, Master, 'Rabb' so that you Rameses II may learn to dread him.

20 So he, Thutmose showed him, Rameses II, the most exalted sign—the miracle, Moses told Aaron to take his rod and cast it before Pharaoh, and it became a serpent;

21 But he, Pharaoh Rameses II called it, the miracle a lie and an illusion, and he still disobeyed.

22 Then he, Rameses II turned his back and left in haste.

23 So he, Rameses II gathered his nation - the Egyptians, Kemites and then made a proclamation.

24 He, Rameses II said: "I am your Rabb, The Most High."

25 The Source, Anu seized and punished him, Rameses II for this statement, in the one to come and the beginning.

26 Surely, there is a warning in that for those who dread The Source, Anu.

27 Are you, Enosites harder to create or the Heavenly Sky which He, Anu built?

28 He, Anu raised its, the sky's heights and made it to appear flat.

29 He, The Source, Anu made it, the sky shadow hour periods dark, and brought out of the sky its bright early daytime hours.

30 And afterward He, The Source

#### Tablet 15:4

condensed the planet Qi.

31 And from it, the planet Earth, he, Anu brought forth its water springs and pastures.

32 And He firmly placed the mountains.

33 As a temporary provision for you all and your animals.

34 So when the big calamity comes.

35 The day when each human being shall remember that which he strove for the agreeable and the disagreeable.

36 And hell shall be displayed for whoever sees. So for the person who goes to any extreme to do wrong,

37 And have preferred the life of this physical world. So surely hell shall be the place of abode for him.

38 And as for him who fears the position of his 'Sustainer', Anu, who is Rabb and forbids himself from following the love vain desires, and inclination of unjust acts. So surely the Enclosed Garden Of Delight shall be the place of abode for him.

#### Tablet Fifteen

##### *Al Shams*

(19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! When the sun loses its light and, is condensed into a ball.

2 And when the stars are darkened, and when the Mountains are moved, and when the she-camels, are abandoned, and when the wild beasts, are herded together,

3 And when the seas are caused to boil and burn and when the spirits are remated with their bodies and when the infant girls, who were buried alive, are asked:

4 For what disagreeable act were they

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 15:4

killed?

5 And when the pages of the scroll representing the deeds of all Enosites are unfolded.

6 And when the Heavenly Skies are pulled from its place,

7 And when the hell is made to blaze.

8 And when the Enclosed Garden Of Delight is brought near.

9 Then every spirit will know all that which it has presented. I do not have to swear by the orbiting stars,

10 The running and the setting, constellations, and by the shadow hour period when it darkens,

11 And by the early daytime hour when it dissolves into the light of day.

12 Surely it, the Qur'aan is a saying, of one sent, Rasuwl Muhammad in honor.

13 He is the source of power within the essence of the throne, that has a firm place.

14 He, Ahmad is one to be obeyed, for he is faithful and trustworthy.

15 And O, you Enosites of Mecca, your companion Muhammad has not gone mad. He is not possessed with a Jinn, Garubaat.

16 And indeed he, Ahmad saw him Gabriy'El on the clear horizon. And He the Aluhum, Anunnagi Nusqu, Gabriy'El is not reluctant to teach you, Muhammad about the secrets of the unseen. And it is not a saying of the rejected Al Shaytun the cursed disagreeable, malevolent one.

17 So where are you, Enosites going? It, the Qur'aan is but a reminder to all the boundless universes.

18 It is for those of you who want to be on the straight path. And you, the Enosites would not will,

19 It if the Rabb who is the Sustainer of

the Boundless Universes, did not will it for you.

#### Tablet 16:18

#### Tablet Sixteen

#### *The Skies Cleave Asunder*

(19x1=19)

Lo! When the Heavenly Skies cleave asunder.

2 And when the stars disperse.

3 And when the seas break forth and join each other,

4 And when the graves are overturned; and the dead emerge leaving them vacant,

5 Every spirit, person will know that which it has sent forward and what it left behind.

6 Oh Enosites, what has beguiled you and made you turn from your Generous Rabb, Anu?

7 He, The Source, Anu who procreated you and made you complete and perfected you.

8 He fashioned you in whatever form He The Source, Anu pleased.

9 Nevertheless, you, Human Beings lie about the Day of Judgment,

10 And verily Guardians, Aluhum, Anunnagi are over you.

11 They are honored scribes, recorders of your deeds.

12 They are aware of all that you do.

13 Surely, the righteous shall verily be in a state of grace.

14 And the wicked, shall be in a Blazing Fire.

15 They shall be cast into it, Jahiym on the Day Of Judgment.

16 And they will not be absent from it.

17 And by what means will you perceive what the Day of Judgment is?

18 Then what really makes you

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 16:18

perceive what the Day of Judgment is?

19 On that day, no spirit, person will be able to help any other spirit and the order will be directly controlled by him, The Source, Anu.

#### *Tablet Seventeen*

#### *The Cheaters*

(19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! curse to all the cheaters.

2 Those who fully demand all they can get, when they take a measure from the Enosites.

3 But, when they give measures for others, they decrease the measures in their own favor.

4 Don't they think that they will be raised after death?

5 For a most Supreme Day.

6 A day when all Naas, will be standing before The Rabb of the Boundless Universes, to be judged.

7 Nevertheless, the scriptural ledger of the wicked is kept in a place for records.

8 And by what means are you able to perceive what Sijjiyn is?

9 It is a scripture marked with numbers, time.

10 Curse be on the liars, on that day.

11 Those who lie about the Day Of Judgment.

12 And none except the transgressing, doer of disagreeable act, lies about its existence.

13 And when our, Aluhum, Anunnagi signs - the Qur'aan are recited to him correctly, he says: "These are but the Legends of The Ancient Ones, who are the Aluhum, Dinneer.

14 Nevertheless, the wrong, they the transgressing doers of disagreeable acts do, has rusted, their hearts.

#### Tablet 17:30

15 Nevertheless, on that day, they will be screened, from their Sustainer.

16 Then surely, they shall be cast into the flaming hell.

17 Then it shall be said to them: "This is what you claimed to be a lie."

18 Nevertheless, the scriptural ledger of the righteous, is in the highest places, where the records of agreeableness are kept--'Illyiyn, the nineteenth galaxy.

19 And by what means are you able to perceive what 'Illyuwn is?

20 It is a scripture marked with numbers, time.

21 Which is witnessed by the Aluhum, Anunnagi who are near to The Source, ANU, Garubaat, Garubaat, or Qaraabeem.

22 Surely, the righteous will be in the grace of paradise.

23 Looking down from lofty, exalted couches, and beholding all delights.

24 You can see that their faces radiate happiness and ease.

25 They will be provided with drinks of pure wine, which will be sealed from others.

26 Its seal, will be made from the sweet scent of musk. In all of this, there is an inspiration for all those who aspire to be of the spiritual ones.

27 And it will be mixed, with the sweet scents of the fountain of Tasniym."

28 A spring, from which all the Aluhum, Anunnagi who are near to The Source, are allowed to drink.

29 Surely, those who are guilty in the physical world mocked and laughed at those who were faithful.

30 And when they, the guilty ones pass by them, the faithful ones, they wink at one another and point at the faithful and jeer.

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 13:31

31 And when they returned home with their families, they returned mocking.

32 When they saw them, the faithful ones, they said: "These are they who are astrayed, have lost touch with reality."

33 They were not sent to be guardians over them, the faithful or to judge the acts of the faithful.

34 So the day will come, when these who are faithful will be laughing at the ones who concealed that which they knew to be the facts.

35 On the exalted couches, they will look down.

36 Don't the ones who concealed that which they know to be the facts, get their payment for that which they did?

#### *Tablet Eighteen The Rending Asunder (19x1 = 19)*

Lo! When the Heavenly skies rend asunder

2 It, the Heavenly Skies listened to its 'Sustainer', who is Rabb, because it is incumbent!

3 And when the planet Earth extends into landscapes,

4 And casts out whatever is in it, the planet Earth and abandons it,

5 And it, the planet Earth or Tiamat listened to its Sustainer, Anu because it is incumbent!

6 O Human Being in the service of your Sustainer, you will see the result of striving.

7 As for him who is given his scripture, Book of Deeds in his right hand,

8 He shall be reckoning with, by an easy reckoning.

9 He will be returned to his family, in total happiness.

#### Tablet 19:3

10 And as for him who is given his scripture, Book of Deeds behind his back,

11 He shall call out his own destruction" and he shall burn in the consuming, blazing fire.

12 And in his lifetime on Earth, surely he used to be a happy man with his family. Surely he thought that he would never return to his Sustainer.

13 Nevertheless, surely his Sustainer, Anu was watching, all that he did.

14 Nevertheless, I swear by the red glow of the sun when it darkens, and by the shadow hour period, and what it shrouds.

15 And by the moon, when it becomes full, that you shall most certainly pass from Plane, to plane, life after death.

16 So what is the matter with them, that they are unfaithful?

17 And when the Two Readings, 'Al Qur'aan' is read to them, they don't prostrate?

18 But those who conceal what they know to be the facts, are nothing but the best liars. And The Source, Anu knows best that which they hide inside.

19 Therefore, tell them of an aching pain, which is promised to them. Except for those who are faithful and work to perfect their beings, there is an everlasting reward for them.

#### *Tablet Nineteen The Zodiac (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! and the Heavenly Skies, the source of the signs of the zodiac.

2 And by the Promised Day, the Day of Resurrection.

3 And The Witness The Source, and



### Tablet 19:3

that which is watched, witnessed.

4 The companions of the pits: the ruler of Yemen, Dhu Nawas, and his nation of Enosites, killed the Faithful for making pits.

5 The kindling of the fuel which burned the Enosites of Najraan and forced them to renounce their faith.

6 When they, ruler of Yemen, Dhu Nawas, and his Enosites squatted around it, the fires.

7 And they were witnesses of what they did, torture to the faithful Enosites of Najraan.

8 And they, King of Yemen, Dhu Nawas and his Enosites only tortured them because they were faithful to The Mighty Source, ANU, the one who is due all gratitude.

9 To him, ANU, Anu who belongs rulership of the skies and the planet Earth, and ANU is a witness, watcher over all things.

10 Surely, those who persecuted the faithful men and faithful women, and then did not repent for them will be the pain of purgatory, and for them, there is the torture of burning pain on their skin.

11 Surely, there are Jannaat beneath which rivers flow, for those who are faithful and work to perfect their beings. That is the great achievement,

12 Surely, grip of your sustainer, verily is mighty, terrible.

13 Surely he, Yahuwa, begins, 'creates' everything and has the power to bring everything back to life.

14 And Huwa, Yahweh is The Forgiver, and The Loving, compassionate..

15 The possessor of the throne of glory.

### Tablet 20:14

16 He, The Source, ANU does what he wants, as not the tales of the hosts come to you?

17 Of Pharaoh and Thamud? But those who conceal what they know is true are only liars.

18 And The Source, ANU encompasses them on every side.

19 In fact! It is a glorious Qur'aan, which is in a guarded table, s the Suhuf!

### Tablet Twenty The Knocker (19 x = 19)

Lo! And the heavenly skies and the knocker, the Star Bennett.

2 And by what means would you, Ahmad, also called Muhammad would have perceived what the knocker Taariq is?

3 It is the brightly piercing star.

4 There is no spirit, person which does not have a guardian.

5 So all Enosites must seriously contemplate of that which he was procreated from.

6 He, the Enosite was created from gushing water, 'sperm'.

7 Which travels between the solar plexus and the spine.

8 Surely, He, The Source, ANU is capable of returning him, the human being.

9 On the day when, all secrets,

10 'Secrets that were sealed inside of Enosites will be disclosed.

11 So he, the Enosite will not have any power, nor any aider.

12 The sky, Source, of the returning.

13 And by the planet Earth, which splits open for the seeds to push forth.

14 Surely it, the Qur'aan is a decisive

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 20:14

saying.  
15 And it, the Qur'aan is not to be taken as an unserious matter.  
16 Surely they are scheming a scheme.  
17 And I, the most high, I am scheming a scheme.  
18 So respite, those who conceal that which they knew to be the facts,  
19 For only a little while.

#### *Tablet Twenty One The Most High (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! Glorify the name of your Master, ANU The Most High.  
2 He who procreated, created and made his creation perfect.  
3 And he who determines the nature of them, and guides them.  
4 And he who brings forth herbage for the animals.  
5 So after that he, ANU made it, into dark stubble.  
6 We, the Aluhum, ANUNNAGI will make you, Muhammad a reader, so that you won't forget.  
7 Except that which, Anu pleases, surely He, The Source, ANU knows the manifested and the hidden things.  
8 And we, the Aluhum lead you, to the easy way, the peaceful way.  
9 So be a reminder, because there are benefits in reminding others.  
10 He who dreads The Source, ANU, will remember the Qur'aan.  
11 And the Most miserable ones will avoid it - the Qur'aan.  
12 Who will be cast into the huge pit of fire.  
13 Then he will neither die, nor live in it, the pit of fire.  
14 Certainly he who purifies himself,

#### Tablet 22:11

will be successful.  
15 And he remembers the name of his Rabb, ANU and keep up worship.  
16 In fact you, the Enosites prefer the Life of this physical world.  
17 And the one to come is better, and it is an everlasting state.  
18 Surely, all of this is to be found in the first pages of the Suhuf - Enuma Elish, and Gilgamesh tablets from before.  
19 The Pure Pages of Abraham, Abram - the Book Of Generations and Moses, Thutmose - the 5 books of 'The Laws', The Torah.

#### *Tablet Twenty Two The Overwhelming (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! Haven't the hadiyth come to you, Muhammad about the overwhelming event?  
2 Some faces, 'Wujuwh' on that day will be down cast.  
3 Working and toiling,  
4 They will be thrown, cast into the scorching flames of fire.  
5 They will be made to drink only from a spring of hot boiling water.  
6 There shall not be any food for them except a bitter thorny fruit.  
7 Which will neither fatten them, nor give them any relief from hunger.  
8 Faces of the faithful, on that day shall be smooth without a frown.  
9 And they will be pleased with their works in this world. In an exalted Enclosed Garden Of Delight.  
10 In it, they the faithful ones will not hear any vain talk.  
11 In it, is a spring flowing. Therein are beds risen high.

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 22:12

12 And cups are put there, and cushions, arranged in rows.

13 And carpets spread forth.

14 Do they not look at the clouds, and ponder their creation?

15 And at the Heavenly Skies, and how it is raised?

16 And the mountains, and how they are erected?

17 And at the planet Earth, and how it is landscaped? So remind them, because you, Muhammad are only a reminder.

18 You Muhammad, Ahmad do not have any power to compel them. But as for he who conceals that which he knows to be the facts, and turns away from the faith.

19 So he will be punished with the biggest, greatest pain. Surely to us, Aluhum Anunnagi is their return after death. Then the taking of their account is on us, Anunnagi.

#### *Tablet Twenty Three The Deeds Of Mortals (19 x 2=38)*

Lo! Yahuwa Kalka'El took Kadmon and Nekaybaw by the hand, and began to bring them out of the cave.

2 But when they were come a little way out of it, the Aluhum Anunnagi knew that Nakhash had overcome them,

3 And had brought them out the 30 days were ended, to take them to some distant place, and to destroy them, Yahuwa said to Nekaybaw what is this that you have done?

4 Nekaybaw answered and said Nakhash the son of Shakhar and Mylitta deceived me into consuming it.

5 For after the curse put on Nakhash when Yahuwa of the Aluhum said to

#### Tablet 23:17

Nakhash because you are responsible for the disobedience, you will be cursed above all the non-speaking mammals, Genus Homo, Homo Erectus, Shaggies,

6 And all of the other living beings, and creatures of the world outside of the Enclosed Garden,

7 Like a snake you will cunningly move about on your belly,

8 And the very blood of creation will be your food for all the days of your divine existence,

9 I will arouse hatred in the midst of your descendants and Nekaybaw's descendants.

10 Your hate will be cunning and conniving as to approach from the lower heel as a snake when it bites,

11 And their hate will be to bruise your leaders.

12 The other Aluhum knew this to mean that Nakhash would try to sneak and kill Kadmon and Nekaybaw,

13 So they escorted them from the Enclosed Garden into a remote cave to hide for 30 days and 30 shadow hours, from the fury and hate that spat forth from the vulgur mouth of Nakhash as he declared I will kill them both.

14 Then the word of Yahuwa of the Aluhum, Kalka'El also known as Rudwaan son of Azari'El and Rafiki'El came and drove him away from them.

15 Yahuwa of the Aluhum Kalka'El began to speak unto Kadmon and Nekaybaw, saying to them, "what made you come out of the cave, unto this place?"

16 Then Kadmon said unto Yahuwa of the Aluhum, "Did you create a man before us?

17 For when we were in the cave there suddenly came unto us a good old man

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 23:17

who said to us,  
18 'I am a messenger from the Anunnagi, Aluhum unto you, to bring you back to some place of rest'.

19 "We did have faith, O Aluhum, that he was a messenger from thee; and we came out with him; and knew not whither we should go with him."

20 Then Yahuwa of the Aluhum said unto Kadmon, "see, that is the father of evil arts, who brought thee and Nekaybaw out of the Garden of Delight.

21 Now, indeed, when he saw that you and Nekaybaw both joined together in fasting and praying,

22 You didn't come out of the cave before the end of the 30 days, he wished to make your purpose vain,

23 To break your mutual bond; to cut off all hope from you, and to drive you to some place where he might destroy you.

24 Then came the word of Yahuwa of the Aluhum again, and he said unto them, O Kadmon, arise, go and bring two figs here.

25 Then Kadmon and Nekaybaw arose, and went until they drew near to the cave.

26 "But I in mercy and with the favour I had unto you, I did not allow him to destroy you; but I drove him away from you.

27 "Now, therefore, O Kadmon, take Nekaybaw, and return to your cave, and remain in it until the morrow of the 40th day.

28 And when you come out, go towards the eastern gate of the garden."

29 Then Kadmon and Nekaybaw praised A'lyun A'lyun El and blessed

#### Tablet 24:1

him for the deliverance that had come to them from him.

30 They returned towards the cave. This happened at eventide of the 29th day.

31 Then Kadmon and Nekaybaw stood up and with great zeal, they prayed to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, to be brought out of their want for strength; for their strength had departed from them, through hunger and thirst and prayer.

32 But they watched the whole of that shadow hour, until morning.

33 Then Kadmon said unto Nekaybaw, "arise, let us go towards the eastern gate of the garden as Yahuwa of the Aluhum told us."

34 They said their prayers as they were commanded to do everyday; and they went out of the cave, to go near to the eastern gate of the garden.

35 Then Kadmon and Nekaybaw stood up and prayed, and besought Yahuwa of the Aluhum to strengthen them, and to send them to something to satisfy their hunger.

36 But when they had ended their prayers, they remained where they were by reason of their failing strength.

37 Then came the word of Yahuwa of the Aluhum again, and he said unto them, "O Kadmon, arise, go and bring here two figs."

38 Then Kadmon and Nekaybaw arose, and went until they drew near to the cave.

#### Tablet Twenty Four

#### Two Fruit Trees

(19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! But Nakhsh the wicked one was envious, because of the consolation that

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 24:1

Yahuwa of the Aluhum had given them.

2 So he prevented them, and went into the cave and he took the two figs, and buried them outside the cave, so that Kadmon and Nekaybaw could not find them. He also had thoughts to destroy them.

3 But by Yahuwa of the Aluhum's mercy, as soon as those two figs were in the Earth, Yahuwa of the Aluhum defeated Nakhsh's counsel regarding them; and made them into two fruit-trees, that overshadowed the cave. For Nakhsh had buried them on the eastern side of it.

4 Then when the two trees were grown, and were covered with fruit, Nakhsh grieved and mourned, and said, "better were it to have left those figs as they were; for now, behold, they have become 2 fruit-trees, whereof Kadmon will eat all the days of his life. Where I had in mind, when I buried them, to destroy them entirely, and to hide them for it's alright.

5 "But Yahuwa of the Aluhum has overturned my counsel; and he has made plain my intention, and he has defeated the counsel I had formed against his servants."

6 Then Nakhsh went away ashamed, of not having wrought out his design.

7 But Kadmon and Nekaybaw, as they drew near to the cave, they saw 2 fig-trees, covered with fruits, and overshadowing the cave.

8 Then Kadmon said to Nekaybaw, "It seems to me that we have gone astray. When did these 2 trees grow here? It seems to me that the enemy wished to lead us astray. You said that there is another cave in the Earth than this?"

9 "Yet, O Nekaybaw, let us go into the

#### Tablet 24:16

cave, and find in it the 2 figs; for this is our cave, in which we were. But if we should not find the 2 figs in it, then it cannot be our cave."

10 They went then into the cave, and looked into the 4 corners of it, but found not the 2 figs.

11 And Kadmon wept and said to Nekaybaw, "Have we come to a wrong cave, then, O Nekaybaw? It seems to me these 2 fig-trees are the 2 figs that were in the cave." Nekaybaw said, "I, on my part, do not know."

12 Then Kadmon stood up and prayed and said, "O A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, hast thou taken them, and sown these two trees, or have we gone astray in the Earth; or has the enemy deceived us? If it be real, then, O A'LYUN A'LYUN EL reveal to us the secret of these 2 trees and of the 2 figs."

13 Then came the word of Yahuwa of the Aluhum to Kadmon, and said unto him, "O Kadmon, when I sent thee to fetch the figs, Nakhsh went before you to the cave, thinking to destroy them; and not sowing them with good intent.

14 Not for his mere sake, then, have these trees grown up at once; but I had mercy on you and I commanded them to grow. And they grew to be 2 large trees, that you be overshadowed by their branches, and find rest; and that I make you see my power and my marvelous works."

15 "And, also, to show you Nakhsh's meanness, and his disagreeable works, for ever since you came out of the garden, he has not ceased, no, not one day, from doing you some harm. But I have not given him power over you."

16 And Yahuwa of the Aluhum said, "henceforth, O Kadmon, rejoice on

KOW TAFUGBUTESS

DISAGREEABLENESS

Tablet 24:16

account of the trees, you and Nekaybaw; and rest under them when you feel weary. But eat not of their fruit, nor come near them."

17 Then Kadmon wept, and said, "O A'LYUN A'LYUN EL will you kill us again, or will you drive us away from before your face, and cut our life from off the face of the planet Earth?

18 "O A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, I beseech thee, if you know that there be in these trees either death or some other evil, as at the first time, root them up from near our cave, and wither them; and leave us to die of the heat, of hunger or thirst.

19 "For we know thy marvelous works, O A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, that they are great, and that by your power you can bring one thing out of another, without one's wish. For your power can make rocks to become trees, and trees to become rocks, water to become wine, wine to become water, stone to be bread, bread to be stone.

*Tablet Twenty Five  
They Partake Of The First Earthly  
Food  
(19 x 2 = 38)*

Lo! Then Yahuwa of the Aluhum looked upon Kadmon and upon his strength of mind, upon his endurance of hunger and thirst, and of the heat.

2 He changed the 2 fig trees into 2 figs, as they were at first, and then said to Kadmon and Nekaybaw, "Each of you may take 1 fig." And they took them, as the Yahuwa of the Aluhum commanded them.

3 And he said to them, "Go ye into the cave, and eat the figs, and satisfy your

hunger, lest ye die."

4 So as Yahuwa of the Aluhum commanded them, they went into the cave, about the time when the sun appeared to set.

5 Kadmon and Nekaybaw stood up and made tafulat at the time of the appearance of the setting of the sun.

6 Then they sat down to eat the figs; but they knew not how to eat them; for they were not accustomed to eat earthly food.

7 They feared also lest, if they ate, their stomach should be burdened and their flesh thickened, and their hearts take to liking earthly food.

8 But while they were thus seated, Yahuwa of the Aluhum out of pity for them, sent them his angel, lest they should perish of hunger and thirst.

9 The angelic being said unto Kadmon and Nekaybaw, "El Rabb, says to you that you have no strength to fast until death; eat, therefore, and strengthen your bodies;

10 For you are now animal flesh, that cannot subsist without food and drink."

11 Then Kadmon and Nekaybaw took the figs and they began to eat of them.

12 But Yahuwa of the Aluhum had put into them a mixture as of savory bread and blood.

13 Then the angelic being went from Kadmon and Nekaybaw, who ate of the figs until they had satisfied their hunger.

14 Then they put by what remained; but by the power of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, the figs became full as before, because A'LYUN A'LYUN EL blessed them.

15 After this Kadmon and Nekaybaw arose, and prayed with a joyful heart and renewed strength, and praised and

Tablet 25:15



## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 25:15

rejoiced abundantly the whole of that shadow hour. And this was the end of the 83rd day.

#### Kadmon And Nekaybaw Acquire Digestive Organs.

16 When it was day, they rose and prayed, after their custom, and then went out of the cave.

17 But as they felt great trouble from the food they had eaten and to which they were not used, they went about in the cave saying to each other:

18 "What has happened to us through eating, that this pain should have come upon us?"

19 Woe be to us, we shall die! Better for us to have died than to have eaten; and to have kept our bodies pure, than to have defiled them with food."

20 Then Kadmon said to Nekaybaw, "This pain did not come to us in the garden, neither did we eat such bad food there.

21 Do you think, O Nekaybaw, that Yahuwa of the Aluhum's will plague us through the food that is in us, or that Yahuwa of the Aluhum Kalka'El means to kill us with this pain before he has fulfilled his promises to us?"

22 Then Kadmon besought the Yahuwa of the Aluhum Kalka'El and said,

23 "O Yahuwa of the Aluhum, smite us not; but deal with us according to your great mercy, and forsake us not until the day of the promise you have made us."

24 Then Yahuwa of the Aluhum looked upon them, and at once fitted them for eating food; as unto this day; so that they should not perish.

#### Tablet 25:35

25 Then Kadmon and Nekaybaw came back into the cave sorrowful and weeping because of the alteration in their nature, the removal of their Barathary Gland,

26 Which did maim them and altered their anatomy in so far as to make them desirous to eat foods that would in time kill them.

27 And they both knew from that hour that they were altered beings, that their hope of returning to the garden was now cut off; and that they could not enter it.

28 For that now their bodies had strange functions; and all flesh that requires food and drink for its existence, cannot be in the garden.

29 Then Kadmon said to Nekaybaw, "behold, our hope is now cut off; and so is our trust to enter the garden.

30 We no longer belong to the inhabitants of the garden; but henceforth we are earthly and of the dust, and of the inhabitants of the Earth.

31 We shall not return to the Garden, until the day in which Yahuwa of the Aluhum has promised to save us, and to bring us again into the Enclosed Garden, as he promised us."

32 Then they prayed to Yahuwa of the Aluhum that he would have mercy on them; after which, their mind was quieted,

33 Their hearts were broken, and their longing was cooled down; and they were like strangers on Earth.

34 That shadow hour Kadmon and Nekaybaw spent in the cave, where they slept heavily by reason of the food they had eaten,

35 And when daybreak had come Nekaybaw turned to Kadmon and

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 25:35

inquired do you feel the feeling that I feel,

36 Do you feel the loneliness that I feel for we have not seen the face, nor heard the voice of the Yahuwa, Aluhum that did speak to us.

37 Not one day before, not one week before, not one month before,

38 For we have indeed been cut off from his voice and from his presence until the day made known.

#### *Tablet Twenty Six*

#### *Kadmon Does His First Day's Work*

(19 x 2=38)

Lo! When it was daylight hours, the day after they had eaten food, Kadmon and Nekaybaw prayed in the cave, and Kadmon said unto Nekaybaw, we asked for food of the Anunnagi, and he gave it. But now let us also ask him to give us a drink of water."

2 Then they arose, and went to the bank of the stream of water, that was on the south border of the garden, in which they had before thrown themselves.

3 And they stood on the bank, and prayed to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL that he would command them to drink of the water.

4 Then the response of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL came to Kadmon, and he felt the response from within and it said unto him,

5 "O Kadmon, your body is become brutish, and requires water to drink. Take ye, and drink, you and Nekaybaw; give thanks and praise."

6 Kadmon and Nekaybaw then drew near, and drank of it, until their bodies felt refreshed.

7 After having drunk, they praised

#### Tablet 26:15

A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and then returned to their cave, after their former custom. This happened at the end of 83 days.

8 Then on the 84th day, they took two figs and hung them in the cave, together with the leaves thereof, to be to them a sign and a blessing from Yahuwa of the Aluhum.

9 And they placed them there until there should arise a posterity to them, who should see the wonderful things Yahuwa of the Aluhum had done to them.

10 Then Kadmon and Nekaybaw again stood outside the cave, and besought Yahuwa of the Aluhum to show them some food wherewith to nourish their bodies.

11 Then the response of Yahuwa of the Aluhum was felt in his heart and it said in him,

12 "O Kadmon, go down to a land of dark soil, and there you shall find food."

13 Kadmon hearkened unto the word of Yahuwa of the Aluhum, and he took Nekaybaw, and he went down to a land of dark soil, and found down there, wheat growing, in the ear and ripe, and figs to eat; and Kadmon rejoiced over it knowing that his prayers were answered and that the Aluhum was near.

14 Then the word of Yahuwa of the Aluhum came again to Kadmon's heart, and said unto him, "Take of this wheat and make thee bread of it, to nourish your body." Yahuwa of the Aluhum gave Kadmon's heart wisdom, to work out the corn until it became bread.

15 Kadmon accomplished all that, until he grew very faint and weary. He then returned to the cave; rejoicing at what he had learned of what is done with

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 26:15

wheat, until it is made into bread for one's use.

16 But when Kadmon and Nekaybaw went down to the land of black mud,

17 And came near to the wheat the Anunnagi had showed them, and saw it ripe and ready for reaping, as they had no sickle to reap it with. They girted themselves, and began to pull up the wheat, until it was all done.

18 Then they made it into a heap; and, faint from heat and from thirst, they went under a shady tree, where the breeze fanned them to sleep.

19 But Nakhash saw what Kadmon and Nekaybaw had done. And he called his hosts, and said to them,

20 "Since Yahuwa of the Aluhum has shown to Kadmon and Nekaybaw all about this wheat, wherewith to strengthen their bodies,

21 And, lo, they came and have made a heap of it, and they are faint from the toil, and are now asleep,

22 Come, let us set fire to this heap of corn, and burn it,

23 And let us take that bottle of water that is by them, and empty it out, so that they may find nothing to drink,

24 And we kill them with hunger and thirst.

25 "Then, when they wake up from their sleep, and seek to return to the cave, we will come to them in the way, and will lead them astray, so that they die of hunger and thirst; when they may, perhaps, deny A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and he destroy them. So we'll get rid of them."

26 Then Nakhash and his hosts threw fire upon the wheat and consumed it.

27 But from the heat of the flame Kadmon and Nekaybaw awoke from

#### Tablet 27:1

their sleep, and saw the wheat burning,  
28 And the bucket of water by them, poured out. Then they wept and went back to the cave.

29 But as they were going up from below the mountain where they were,

30 Nakhash and his hosts met them in the form of Angelic Beings, praising A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

31 Then Nakhash said to Kadmon, "O Kadmon, why are you so pained with hunger and thirst?"

32 It seems to me that Nakhash has burnt up the wheat."

33 Kadmon said to him, "yes."

34 Again Nakhash said to Kadmon, "come back with us; we are Angelic beings of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL. A'LYUN A'LYUN EL sent us to you, to show you another field of corn, better than that;

35 And beyond it is a fountain of good water, and many trees, where you shall dwell near it, and work the corn-field, which will serve a better purpose than that which Nakhash has consumed."

36 Kadmon thought that he was true, and that they were ANUNNAGI who talked with him; and he went back with them.

37 Then Nakhash began to lead astray Kadmon and Nekaybaw 8 days,

38 Until they both fell down as if dead, from hunger, thirst, and faintness. Then he fled with his hosts, and left them.

#### *Tablet Twenty Seven*

#### *Kadmon And Nekaybaw Establish*

#### *The Custom Of Worship*

(19 x 5 = 95)

Lo! Then Yahuwa of the Aluhum looked upon Kadmon and Nekaybaw,

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 27:1

and upon what had come upon them from Nakhash and how he had made them perish.

2 Yahuwa of the Aluhum, therefore, sent his word, and raised up Kadmon and Nekaybaw from their state of death.

3 Then, Kadmon, when he was raised, said, "O A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, you have burnt and taken from us the corn that you had given us, and you had emptied out the bucket of water.

4 You have sent your Anunnagi who have waylaid us from the corn-field.

5 Will you make us perish? If this be from you, O A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, then take away our souls; but punish us not."

6 Then Yahuwa of the Aluhum said to Kadmon, "I did not burn down the wheat, and I did not pour the water out of the bucket, and I did not send my Anunnagi to lead you astray. But it is Nakhash, your master who did it; it is he to whom you have subjected yourself;

7 My commandment being meanwhile set aside.

8 It was him, who burnt down the corn, and poured out the water, and who has led you astray; and all the promise he has made you, verily you are but a fool, deceitful, and a liar.

9 But now, O Kadmon, you shall acknowledge my good deeds done to you."

10 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL told his Anunnagi to take Kadmon and Nekaybaw, and to bear them up to the field of wheat, which they found as before, with the bucket full of water.

11 There they saw a tree, and found on it solid matter and was granted great amounts of Reishi Mushrooms that is

#### Tablet 2:78

Manna, and wondered at A'LYUN A'LYUN EL's power,

12 For this Reishi Mushroom is an herb that is taken for longevity to preserve youth and maintain health.

13 The Reishi mushroom was used as a medicinal plant, to prolong life, cure the ills of the body and confer immortality.

14 The Reishi is also called Chih, or Ch'i Chi, meaning "life energy tree fungus, and in Ashuric/Syriac Arabic it is called Futra."

15 The Reishi benefits symptoms of a knotted and tight chest.

16 It effects in a positive fashion the heart, and mends the chest.

17 It also increases intellectual capacity and banishes forgetfulness.

18 If eaten over a long period of time, agility of the body will not cease,

19 And the years are lengthened to those of the immortal.

20 It is also used for cardiac and neurological diseases.

21 The flavor is sweet and the overall effect is one of warmth.

22 This fungus is used to treat deafness.

23 It is also related to afflictions of the joints.

24 It strengthens the spirit and gives one a fine complexion with long term usage.

25 This fungus also has a positive effect upon the limberness of the body and the life-span is increased;

26 It affects a cure upon lack of stamina and work energy, as the ginseng root, which also heightens your sexual potency, purifies the blood and helps in every human ailment.

27 This mushroom was prescribed when the chest or the ribs have a bitter pain,

28 The hands and feet are adversely

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 27:28

cold, or often the patient is in a fretful state of nerves. The mouth cannot operate properly for normal speech,

29 And the eyesight is obscured. The abdomen is always sore and painful.

30 The person becomes listless and hasn't any desire to eat or drink.

31 Reishi enhances protective mechanisms of the central nervous system,

32 And it improves heart related functions, functioning of the liver and protects it from chemical injury,

33 Alleviates radiation induced injuries,

34 And it inhibits oxygen deprivation induced injuries.

35 It augments the ability of immune cells to scavenge foreign cells.

36 Reishi inhibits allergic reactions, but be wise in its usage, investigate it properly, an excess of it is dangerous.

37 The Anunnagi also commanded them to eat of the Manna, the Reishi Mushroom when they were hungry to hunger their hunger while healing their bodies.

38 Yahuwa of the Aluhum adjured Nakhsh with a curse, not to come again, and destroy the field of corn.

39 Then Kadmon and Nekaybaw took of the corn, and made of it an offering, and took it and offered it up on the mountain, the place where they had offered up their first offering.

40 And they offered this obligation again on the altar that they had built at first

41 And they stood up and prayed, and besought the Yahuwa of the Aluhum saying,

42 "Thus O Yahuwa of the Aluhum, when we were in the garden, did our praises go up to you, like this offering;

and our innocence.

43 But now, O Yahuwa of the Aluhum, accept this offering from us, and turn us not back, of your mercy."

44 Then Yahuwa of the Aluhum said to Kadmon and Nekaybaw, "since you have offered it to me, I shall make it my flesh, when I come down upon Earth to save you;

45 And I shall cause it to be offered continually upon an alter, for forgiveness and for mercy, unto those who partake of it duly."

46 Yahuwa of the Aluhum sent a bright fire upon the offering of Kadmon and Nekaybaw, and filled it with brightness, grace, and light.

47 Then Yahuwa of the Aluhum commanded an angelic being to take fire-tongs, like a spoon,

48 And with it to take an offering and bring it to Kadmon and Nekaybaw.

49 And the Anunnagi did so, as Yahuwa of the Aluhum had commanded him, and offered it to them.

50 And the souls of Kadmon and Nekaybaw were brightened,

51 And their hearts were filled with joy and gladness and with the praises of Yahuwa of the Aluhum.

52 And Yahuwa of the Aluhum said to Kadmon,

53 "This shall be unto you a custom, to do so, when affliction and sorrow come upon you.

54 But your deliverance and your entrance into the garden, shall not be until the days are fulfilled, as agreed between you and me; were it not so.

55 I would, of my mercy and pity for you, bring you back to my garden,

56 And to my favour for the sake of the offering you have just made to my

#### Tablet 27:56

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 27:56

name."

57 Kadmon rejoiced at these words which he heard from Yahuwa of the Aluhum;

58 And he and Nekaybaw worshipped before the altar, to which they bowed, and then went back to the cave of treasures.

59 This took place at the end of the 12th day after the 80th day, from the time Kadmon and Nekaybaw came out of the garden.

60 And they stood up the whole shadow hour praying until daylight hours; and then went out of the cave.

61 Then Kadmon said to Nekaybaw, with joy of heart, because of the offering they had made to Yahuwa of the Aluhum, and that had been accepted of him,

62 "Let us do this 3 times every week, on the 4th day, which is called Wednesday,

63 On the preparation day Friday, and on the Sabbath Saturday, all the days of our life."

64 As they agreed to these words between themselves,

65 Yahuwa of the Aluhum was pleased with their thoughts, and with the resolution they had each taken with the other.

66 After this, came the word of Yahuwa of the Aluhum to Kadmon, and he said,

67 "O Kadmon, you have determined beforehand the days in which sufferings shall come upon me,

68 When I am made flesh; for they are the 4th Wednesday,

69 And the preparation day Friday.

70 But as to the 5th day, I created in it all things,

#### Tablet 27:88

71 And I raised the heavens, and again, through my rising again on this day, will I create joy,

72 And raise them on high, who have faith in me; O Kadmon, offer this gift all the days of your life."

73 Then Yahuwa of the Aluhum withdrew his word from Kadmon.

74 But Kadmon continued to offer and pray this gift. Thus, every week 5-7 times each day,

75 And for their 30 days spent in the caves before the intake of earthly food,

76 They did fast for 30 days at the hottest point of the year.

77 On the first day, which is the 50th did they gather before the Mazbuh, altar.

78 And remember all if they had experienced and prostrate themselves to the ground in humiliation and seeking forgiveness,

79 Thus, became the customs of the seeds after them.

80 Kadmon made an offering in his heart to perform this prayer as he was accustomed,

81 And he and Nekaybaw came to the Mazbuh, the altar,

82 Before Yahuwa of the Aluhum, just as he had taught them.

83 And 5-7 times each day they prostrated together in meditation.

84 The very practice of this form of meditation made the powers of Nakhsh weakened.

85 He gathered a host of his followers and said:

86 Behold there is nothing in all creation that I hate more than:

87 To hear the Humims call the name of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

88 And his followers asked:



## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 27:89

89 Why is it twice A'LYUN A'LYUN EL?

90 And Nakhsh replied:

91 His pride, his pride has got the best of him.

92 Kadmon overhearing this blasphemy yelled:

93 Pride is reserved for those who wish to be and are not.

94 But he who is who he is, is able.

95 Thus, we call The Most High a position you want. So we add another The Most High a position you still want, the highest, a position you cannot obtain.

#### *Tablet Twenty Eight*

#### *Seth, Speak To Us Of What Your Father Passed On To You*

(19x1 = 19)

Lo! I am Seth, Son Of Kadmon and Nekaybaw.

2 This is what my father passed on to me, saying:

3 Son, sit and learn the truth of the Anunnagi-Sarufaat,

4 For they are your descendants.

5 When ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL created the Anunnagi-Sarufaat for taking souls, he named Izraa'El, meaning "ascend to El".

6 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL veiled him from creatures with one million veils.

7 Izraa'El's magnitude is greater than the galactic heavens and the planet Earth.

8 Had the waters of the seas and the river fell on his head,

9 Not a drop would have fallen on the planet Earth.

10 The east and the west of this world

#### Tablet 29:7

are like a table in his hand,

11 Upon which; everything has been placed.

12 And then it is set before a mortal that he might eat from it.

13 So he eats what he wants of it for that reason.

14 The Anunnagi of souls turns this world about as a mortal turns gold in his hand.

15 He holds 70,000 chains,

16 The length of each chain is 1000 years.

17 The other Anunnagi do not go near him,

18 Nor do they knoweth his place, or hear his voice,

19 For fear he might want them.

#### *Tablet Twenty Nine*

#### *Speak To Us Of Death*

(19 x 3 = 57)

Lo! Unlike his twin brother, Rapha'El has a trumpet sealed to his lips so that he cannot speak, with a watchful eye on the throne of ANU.

2 Waiting for the word to sound his trumpet, marking the end.

3 None of the Anunnagi perceive Izraa'El's state nor the length of his existence, save Miyka'El,

4 His only friend who sits and makes him laugh.

5 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL created death for mortals sins to end, and he gave rules of death to the Anunnagi of Death to have power over it.

6 The Anunnagi of Death first said unto ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL:

7 O ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL what is this thing death?

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 29:8

8 So ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL commanded that the veils be lifted, so that the Anunnagi of Death might see it.

9 So ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL said to the Anunnagi: stand and look at death, so all the Anunnagi stood together.

10 So ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL ordered death to fly over them.

11 So it spread all its wings and opened all its eyes.

12 When it flew, the Anunnagi looked at it and fell down unconscious for 7000 years, one day of sun time.

13 When they all awakened, they said:

14 "Our sustainer, have you created anyone more powerful than this?"

15 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL said: "I have created it and I am more powerful than it, and every creature will taste of it, save one."

16 All the Anunnagi asked: "which one is this?"

17 His light has not yet been kindled in the planet Earth.

18 Then ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL said: "O Izraa'El, take it! I have given you power over it."

19 He said: "my Creator, by what power shall I take it,

20 For it is more powerful than I!"

21 Then he took it and it grew still in his hand.

22 So death said:

23 O Sustainer, grant me permission to call out in the galactical heavens one time.

24 For as is the earthly, they are also earthly.

25 As if the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly.

26 As we have born the image of the earthly, we shall also bear the image of

the heavenly,

27 Behold I will show you a mystery, you shall not all sleep,

28 But you shall be transformed in an instant faster than the eye blinks.

29 When Rapha'El blast the trumpet, for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

30 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality,

31 So when this corruptible shall put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality then shall be brought to pass the saying that has been written.

32 Death is swallowed up in victory.

33 Oh death where is your sting?

34 Oh grave where is your victory?

35 The sting of death is sin, and the strength of sin is the law.

36 So also is the resurrection of the dead.

39 It is sown in corruption, it is raised in incorruption.

40 It is sown in dishonor, it is raised in glory.

41 It is sown in weakness, it is raised in power.

42 It is sown a natural body, it is raised a spiritually body.

43 There is a natural body and there is a spiritual body.

44 So he gave it permission.

45 So it cried out with the highest of voices:

46 I am death, my age is 120 years who parts every lover!

47 I am death who parts child and mother!

48 I am death who parts husband and wife!

#### Tablet 29:48

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 29:49

49 I am death who parts brother and sister!

50 I am death who convinced the disagreeable to agree to the birth of Kadmon.

51 I am death who puts towns and villages to run!

52 I am death who fills the graves!

53 I am death who seeks you and overtakes you even if you are in a strong high mountain.

54 There is no creature exempt, that he may not taste me, save one!

55 Again the Anunnagi asked:

56 Who is he? Death said: Only ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL knows his name and his place of birth, mother and father,

57 For if I knew, he too would taste of me.

#### *Tablet Thirty*

#### *The Angel Of Death Izraa'El Also*

#### *Known As Enqi*

(19 x 3 = 57)

Lo! When death has come upon any of the concealers of truth and the hypocrites or the wretched ones, he comes down on him with the Angelic Beings of punishment beside him.

2 They are dark brown of face and blue-eyed.

3 Yet, the devil's Angelic Beings shall be pink of face and blue-eyed.

4 They have the garments of disagreeableness all about them.

5 Wherever they are, there will be sin and death and all kinds of disagreeable actions,

6 Yet, the disagreeable Angelic Beings will have the garment of punishment with them, for they sit far from the

#### Tablet 30:21

disagreeable ones, until the Anunnagi of Death comes.

7 When the Anunnagi of Death comes, he stands before them and fear comes upon them.

8 Then the spirit of the blue-eyed ones asks: who are you, and what do you want?

9 Death says: I am the Anunnagi who will cast you and your seed into the lake of fire.

10 They will say: we are not your followers, so you cannot do us no harm.

11 I am the Anunnagi of Death,

12 Izraa'El who will take you from this world and make you feel the pain of this world caused by you.

13 You shall be the widow, you shall be the orphan,

14 You shall be the blind from birth in a world of many colors.

15 Verily, those Anunnagi who are of the faithful, they are the aiders of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

16 Remember when the light fell from the cup and splashed upon the planet Earth;

17 The spark spoke and mentioned in the realm of the Anunnagi that the Anunnagi of Death has a seat in the 7th galactical heaven?

18 It is also said that it is in the 4th, when in truth he has a seat anywhere that life is.

19 He has 70,000 feet and 4000 wings of haste.

20 Every creature among mortals, birds and that which is in the possession of a spirit has a face, ears, eyes, and hands on his body.

21 The quantity is equal to the number of mortals,

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 30:22

22 So that the spirit is taken by that hand and he looks by the face which belongs to him.

23 For that reason, the spirit of creatures is taken in every place.

24 When someone dies in this world, his form goes from his body.

25 If he is of the original seed, his soul will be judged.

26 If he is of the blue-eyed non-original seed, he is already found guilty and he has no soul, only a spirit form of life.

27 Abiding eternally in it and a heavy burden will become evil to them on the day of resurrection.

28 On this day, the last day, Yawum El Akhur in which the trumpet will be blown by the Aluhum Rapha'El. We, Anunnagi, will gather the guilty blue-eyed.

29 They, the cursed blue-eyed, whisper between themselves.

30 You only stay no more than 10 minutes - out of one hour,

31 We, Aluhum Anunnagi are aware of that which they say when their most distinguished one in the way said if you remain except one day.

32 It is said that Izraa'El has 4 faces: one before him, one behind him, one to his right and the other to his left.

33 One can expect him, for he sees all.

34 No one can escape him, for his wings are many, and he moves swiftly.

35 He takes the souls of the agreeable seed;

36 He it is who takes the spirits of the disagreeable seed.

37 One of his 2 feet, which is in 70,000 places at once is on the bridge of hell, and the other is on the bridge of the galactical heaven.

38 It is said of his magnitude, that

#### Tablet 30:55

where the water of all the seas poured into his hand, not one drop would escape him.

39 There is a parable that goes this way:

40 One day in mid-daylight hour, a nobleman ran into Solomon's judgment hall,

41 His face pale. Solomon said to him, what has happened?

42 Izraa'El, said the man, has looked upon me angrily and balefully. Well, what is your wish? asked Solomon.

43 Declare it, the man said.

44 Command the wind, O Sustainer, protector, to transport me hence to India.

45 It may be that doing this, your slave will save his soul alive.

46 Solomon ordered the wind to bear him swiftly over the water to the depths of India.

47 The following day, when his court was in session, Solomon spoke to Izraa'El. Thus, did you look on the true believer so balefully as to drive him a wanderer far from home?

48 Izraa'El said, I looked on him with astonishment as I passed by, for Anu had commanded me saying, this very day seize his spirit in India.

49 I said to myself in wonder, even though he has 100 wings, for him to be in India this day is a far journey.

50 From whom shall we flee?

51 From ourselves?

52 Impossible?

53 From whom shall we snatch ourselves?

54 From Anu most glorified and exalted?

55 How impious!

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 30:56

56 Yes, the inevitable end is the meeting with truth and the truth is with your Creator, Anu Most Glorified And Exalted.

57 Truth will last and false things shall perish and the false things are with the concealers of the truth, the mockers and the one who will not know, and yet did.

#### *Tablet Thirty One Seth Speaks The Facts (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! In the name of he who created all,

2 Speak thou the truth and the truth only, oh son of Kadmon.

3 By ANU, I, Seth son of Kadmon and Nekaybaw speak the truth.

4 My beloved mother Nekaybaw, trusted his oath,

5 So she plucked an ear of the Qaat Tree.

6 For before Kadmon's fall, Qaat grew upon the finest tree of paradise.

7 Its trunk was of the finest gold; its branches were of silver and its leaves of emerald.

8 From every branch, there sprung 7 ears of rubies of the mind.

9 Each ear contained 5 grains and every grain was as white as a pale sky.

10 Its taste was as the sweetest of honey,

11 Its fragrance was of the scent of musk.

12 My beloved mother Nekaybaw, mate to Kadmon;

13 Ate one of these grains,

14 And she was finding it more pleasant than all she had hitherto tasted, she tasted again.

#### Tablet 32:8

15 All this happened before she partook of the forbidden fruit.

16 It was the span of 80 years between each incident.

17 And when she had observed her own weakness,

18 She felt her face on the ground and pleaded never to let Kadmon knoweth of her gluttonness.

19 Thus, has been the way of women from that day, to eat in solitude.

#### *Tablet Thirty Two The Weakness Of The Human Beings (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! When the other creatures of paradise got word of the weakness of the human being,

2 They turned from them and besought Kalka'El, who is also called Rudwaan, to remove them from the hollowed spot.

3 The first thing Rudwaan commanded them was, that they may no longer lay in the garden with the Gazelle, dorsal animals.

4 And from that day on, Adamites sought to encage him.

5 And from that day on, all the animals of the garden could overstand the approach and voice of Adamites; but Adamites no longer overstood the approach or the voices of the animals.

6 Kadmon, son of Atum and Lillith, the stronger of the two and ruler of the Adamites, attempted to flee from the weaker of the 2,

7 Yet she, Nekaybaw followed him.

8 But she was held fast by the branches of the tree called Talh.

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 32:9

9 And Nekaybaw was entangled in the self same bush while the voice behind the tree exclaimed:

10 From the wrath of the Anunnagi, there is no escape.

11 Submit to his divine decree, leave this abode; continued the voice in tones of wrath,

12 Both you and the creatures which have seduced you to transgression,

13 By the sweat of the brow alone shall you earn your bread.

14 The planet earth shall henceforth be your abode, and its possessions shall fill your heart with envy and malice.

15 Nekaybaw, shall be visited with all kinds of sickness and childbearing pain;

16 Hereupon, they were hurled down from Gan, The Enclosed Garden with such haste that Kadmon son of Atum,

17 Could scarcely snatch a leaf from one of the trees, wherewith to record this of himself.

18 He was flung out through the gate of repentance teaching him that he might return through submission.

19 Nekaybaw was cast out through the gate of mercy and the peacock, and the Nakhash, who is also called the whispering serpent through the gate of wrath.

#### *Tablet Thirty Three The Grief Of Kadmon (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! The soul of Kadmon son of Atum and Lillith, crashed down at the precise moment,

2 That the Anunnagi Izraa'El finished shaping the shell of his body.

3 At the junction of the 2 Niles was he

#### Tablet 34:1

bound.

4 And Haylal, he fell in the island of the Caspian Sea.

5 And the peacock was in the jungles of Sawdeh, the outer fields of Sudan.

6 When Kadmon's body first touched part of the planet Earth,

7 Where he was to live, the eagle said to the whale:

8 With whom had he hither to life on friendly terms,

9 And has wasted away many hours in the pleasures of paradise?

10 We must now part forever.

11 For in that day the whale and the eagle lived together.

12 Now that the Najuh, "successor" of the first Kadmon, was on the planet Earth,

13 The whale must take to the deepest seas and the eagle to the highest skies.

14 From the cunning and malice nature of mortal beings.

15 Kadmon was so distressed in his solitude that the hairs of his face began to grow,

16 And his face began to smooth, and his new appearance increased his grief;

17 Until he heard a voice which said to him:

18 The beard is the ornament of Enosites upon the planet Earth, to distinguish him from the woman;

19 Thus, from that day on, Adamite's face would grow a beard, not to be shaved, and the woman would not.

#### *Tablet Thirty Four The Seed Of Haylal Has Been Found Guilty (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! Haylal who stays ever so near the



## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 34:1

woman, could not eavesdrop, and he was angered by the pardon of the human pair,

2 Ventured also to call out for mitigation of his sentence, and to obtain its deferment until the day of resurrection,

3 For in repentance humankind is forgiven, but the seed of Haylal has been Found Guilty.

4 His reward is to have unlimited power over sinners who do not accept the word of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

5 What shall be my food?

6 His answer was: in ruins, in tombs,

7 And in all unclean places shunned by the seed of Nekaybaw,

8 In the stones of the idols and in the idols,

9 And in the hearts of the idolized, there shall you be found.

10 And what shall be my food?

11 Anything eaten of slain without the implication of the name of ANU.

12 And what shall be my pleasure? The smoke of burning Earth. And what shall quench my thirst?

13 The blood of the weak. And what shall occupy my leisure hours?

14 Listening to the egos of the poets, the dancing of the harlot and the music of the intoxicated.

15 What is my watchword? The curse of ANU until judgment day.

16 But how shall I contend with Adamite, to whom they have granted two Guardian Anunnagi?

17 O Haylal, thy progeny shall be as numerous as Adamites.

18 For every Adamite that is born, there shall come into the world seven

#### Tablet 35:10

disagreeable spirits or jinns and two disagreeable mortal one black and the other albino.

19 But they shall be powerless against the faithful.

#### *Tablet Thirty Five Anu Makes A Covenant With The Descendants Of Kadmon (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! the covenant which ANU made with the descendants of Kadmon took place when he touched Kadmon's back and lo!, the whole human family which shall be born till the end of time were issued from it.

2 As small as ants, they arranged themselves right to left and at the left was the head of the family; at the right side stood Kadmon.

3 With his right hand on the left shoulder of me, Seth and with his right hand on the shoulder of Enos, my son.

4 This continued on down to the whole of the seed of Kadmon.

5 ANU then acquainted the progenitor of Adamites with the names and destinies of each individual.

6 And when I sought the answers to all life, I was rejected, for this was to be recorded on the parchment which Nusqu and Miyka'El will witness.

7 I then cried to the assembled human family and confessed that we are wrong and wronged ANU; and that we shall be forgiven.

8 The hosts of the right hand made a confession immediately, but those of the left hand hesitated.

9 Some repenting, about one half, by the word of ANU and others remained entirely silent.

10 ANU made a covenant with the

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 35:10

disobedient and the impudent who shall suffer the pain of eternal fire.

11 These are they of the left hand.

12 But as for the faithful, they shall be blessed with paradise.

13 So be it! responded Kadmon.

14 Who shall be responsible for calling every Adamite by his own name on the day of resurrection;

15 And who shall pronounce his sentence according as the balance of justice shall decide?

16 When the covenant was concluded, ANU once more touched Kadmon's back and the whole of the human family returned to him.

17 When ANU was now about to withdraw his presence from the whole of this life on Kadmon, my father Kadmon uttered so loud a cry that the whole planet Earth shook to its foundation.

18 The all merciful, therefore, extended his clemency and said; follow yonder cloud, it shall lead thee to a place which lies directly under my heavenly throne. Traveling eastward from the junction of the 2 Niles, Kadmon arrived at the sacred spot.

19 He was further commanded to build me a temple named Ekur, titled after Enlil's temple on the mount of Ekur then and when thou walkest around it, I shall be as near to thee as the Anunnagi which encompass my throne.

#### *Tablet Thirty Six Kadmon's Journey (19 x1 = 19)*

Lo! Kadmon who still retained in his original statue made the journey in a short span of time.

#### Tablet 36:16

2 And the cloud rained to mix with the tears of Kadmon's; in frustration, the place was called Bekka.

3 On the Mount Of Arafat, near the sight of Bekka; he found great joy. Nekaybaw his wife whence also to this mountain; thus, they were reunited,

4 They immediately began to build a temple with four gates,

5 And the first gate was called the Gate of Miyka'EL;

6 And the second gate was called the Gate of Gabriy'EL;

7 And the third gate was called the Gate of Izraa'EL;

8 And the fourth gate was called the Gate of Rapha'EL.

9 For these four Anunnagi, of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

10 With the permission of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL personified and helped to lay each stone in its proper place.

11 And the Anunnagi Miyka'El brought forth the black dust that remained from the creation of the original Kadmon the first in Ganawah Saw-deh, the outer field.

12 And he placed the sacred treasure in the cubical shaped structure; thus, it became known as the Kaaba.

13 It sat at the sight of the forbidden tree in Gan, the Enclosed Garden located in what is called Saudia Arabia today, being a duplicate of the Enclosed Garden in Baali, where kadmon and Nekaybaw were placed. This Ka'aba was a temple built to the deity Al Uzza, who was actually Isis or Aset of Egypt.

14 And the Garubaat were charged as protectors,

15 To warn Kadmon, that he should not approach it.

16 But having neglected his trust, they

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 36:16

were changed into jewels.

17 The eyes of a sapphire and the flesh, of a ruby;

18 Thus, is the curse of the neglectful Garubaat.

19 And on the Day of Judgment they shall be the fuel that kindles the fire of the pit.

#### *Tablet Thirty Seven The Transcripts Of Death (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! And as for the knowledge of the end of times, when the transcripts of death and illness for the slaves come to the Anunnagi of Death he says:

2 My Sustainer, ANU when shall I take the souls of the slaves and in whatever form shall I lift them?

3 He who is the exalted said to the Anunnagi, this is the knowledge of it, except me, but I will inform you of the arrival of his time, and I will make signs for you that you will overstand.

4 The Anunnagi who is in charge of their breaths and deeds will come to you and say: the breath of so-and-so is finished.

5 The one who is in charge of his provisions and deeds will say: his provisions are finished and his deeds as well,

6 But if he is amongst the wretched, you will see around it a red line.

7 The knowledge of that is not completed for the Anunnagi until a leaf falls on him from the tree, which is below the throne;

8 And the name of the one who is about to die is written on the leaf.

9 At that very moment the Anunnagi will take his soul.

#### Tablet 37:19

10 For A'LYUN A'LYUN EL created a tree under the throne and on it are leaves, the same number as there are creatures.

#### ANU Speaks To Seth

11 ANU spoke to Sheth from the throne of Laahuwt saying:

12 These are my divisions in the cycle of my daughter, woman:

13 Two hundred years, 500 years, 300 years, 400 years, and 600 years, after which I shall send peace to her longing heart.

14 Seven successors shall you have, and their reign shall be according to the division I have made in days.

15 Forty years indulgence in a great light have I allotted to thee, my son, then shall the eyes be opened.

16 So you shall perfect all the orders of male living beings and female living beings in the lowest lower kingdoms of these my heavens.

17 Neither shall it be dark during the reign, and thy labor shall be productive of a great harvest for my Anunnagi which includes, Adamites and Anunnagi.

18 For which reason thy shalt prepare to reap in 6000 years, and again 1000 years.

19 And for the reaping, behold my daughter, woman, shall send to thee by the seas of spirit, deliverance for all thou mayest have prepared as brides and bridegrooms.

#### *Tablet Thirty Eight*

#### *A New Law Is Given*

*(19 x 3 = 57)*

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 38:1

Lo! And behold, I give a new law unto thee: which is, that you shall cause Adamites to deliver unto thee for thy kingdom all whom they have raised to grade 40, in advance of thy reasons, in divisions of time like unto thine.

2 And thy shall gather to thy capital thy men from all divisions of the planet Earth, once every 25 years which is one reaping:

3 And ye shall sit in council of divine for 7 days of 7000 years each, the true time set.

4 And ye shall constitute my holy 144 during its life-time.

5 And the divine shall maketh laws relating to the affairs of each of the heavenly places,

6 To maketh them harmonious, one with another, and these shall be called divine laws.

7 I, Sheth inquired concerning the light and darkness of the cycle of 6000 years.

8 ANU said:

9 The first division shall rate 4000, the second 2000, the third 6000,

10 The fourth 60, the fifth 1000; and the 6th is the end.

11 Seth inquired concerning the Anunnagi Haylal; ANU answered him saying:

12 Because he is not a teacher, he shall not be eligible to rank of divine.

13 But he shall have the benefits of all the degrees, and all the kingdoms of my other mortals.

14 For he is the Earth's Messiah of the Garubaat and a beneficence unto them.

#### The Assembly Of The Disagreeable ANUNNAGI

15 When the Garubaat disagreeable

#### Tablet 38:29

Anunnagi were assembled,

16 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL propounded the duties of all Anunnagi;

17 On which the members spoke at length, and then A'LYUN A'LYUN EL decreed:

18 First: Adonai, master Miyka'El not having, from this time forth forever, force to enforce;

19 Or permission to use violent force, neither by fire or water, save in hell or not.

20 Second: by Rapha'El: by the decree of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High The Highest,

21 The Master Miyka'El is bound by the same rule as the human beings of the lowest heavens while on the planet Earth;

22 Whose walls are pillars of fire are abolished, except on special occasions:

23 Whose respective kingdoms are open and free for all spirits above the grade.

24 Third: The Master Miyka'El's time and Khalifah, shall be the same as the Garubaat, 6000 years.

25 The position of the Sarufaat of the master Miyka'El shall be according to the heavenly realms of Ilyuwn,

26 And its kingdom in the skies, Kiymah, Pleiades, Kesiyl, Orion, and Aysh, Arcturus of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL as the Anunnagi in chief.

27 Fourth: the Sarufaat agreeable Anunnagi from the other Eloheems shall be distinguished from the Garubaat: a race of disagreeable Anunnagi,

28 Ifrit, a class of Jinn that are giants, very vicious, filled with hate and pride called Anakites, or Reptilians,

29 And Ghoul, the class of Jinn that

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 38:29

appear in different forms causing men to wander from their way,

30 And destroying them, by the name of Jinn but of a single one,

31 The name shall be Jann, vice-master, of the Jinn, known as Tarnush or Shakhar, a Cherub.

32 And their leaders shall be called Swami and Yogi.

33 Fifth: the labor of the agreeable Anunnagi shall be to prevent Haylal, himself, from returning to the planet Earth to dwell with Adamites;

34 And to capture the agreeable on Earth and carry them off the place, and there deliver them,

35 Forced by violence and without constant being abolished.

36 The disagreeable Anunnagi shall devise stratagems,

37 By games and tournaments or otherwise persuasively.

38 The sixth: the disagreeable Anunnagi shall not arrest peddlers,

39 Nor infants, nor the wards of Ifrit, nor spirits in Earth's battle fields:

40 For these labors belong to ANU Most Glorified And Exalted,

41 And his agreeable Anunnagi, the Sarufaat.

42 Seventh: where there are companies, millions of Jinns and other Anunnagi,

43 Not having a sufficient number of helpers,

44 ANU shall summon the nearest agreeable Anunnagi for help,

45 And it shall be given unto him.

46 Eighth: in no case shall it be the labor of mortal man to teach the captured Jinn,

47 Nor to house them, or to provide them with schools, nor nurseries,

48 For these labors are ANU's to whom

#### Tablet 39:6

the Anunnagi Miyka'El shall deliver them.

49 Ninth: to prevent the establishment of heavenly kingdoms by self-constituted Jinn and Jinns children in human bodies.

50 Otherwise, false deity and false kings,

51 El Rab, The Sustainer A'LYUN A'LYUN EL with all the Anunnagi,

52 And Anunnagi's children in human form of the lowest heavens:

53 And his voice shall be ruled and guided as to the manner of such labor.

54 Tenth: mortals shall have 124 messengers,

55 And he shall determine their stations and routes of travel.

56 This was the first section of divine law in the galactical heaven,

57 For the planet Earth.

#### *Tablet Thirty Nine Nusku Zodoq Speaks (19 x 2=38)*

Lo! In A'LYUN A'LYUN EL'S heavenly place, the agreeable Anunnagi Gabriy'El Zodoq said:

2 For my chosen of the planet Earth, Kadmon shall provide thou in Earth;

3 For they shall not tarry in the lowest heavens.

4 And for the infants of my chosen, who die in infancy, suffer them not to be engulfed in sin, but bring them also to the place of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL in Laahuwt.

5 The disagreeable Anunnagi then decreed:

6 Lines of road-ways from the planet Earth up to the kingdom of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, for such transport, and

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 39:6

appoint officers and laborers to prevent the Rooakh or souls of ANU from falling into the hands of the disagreeable ones,

7 And to bring them into righteousness.

8 The disagreeable Anunnagi said:

9 On the third day after the death of a mortal, his soul shall be born to the home of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL; and it was so.

10 But as the demons, the disagreeable Anunnagi decreed:

11 The labor of El Rab, the sustainer of all the divisions of hell and of the planet Earth shall be with the undelivered sons and daughters of the planet Earth and her heavens.

12 This was the second section of the divine law.

13 From here rose the saying:

14 The faithful go to ANU, but Kaafiruwana, those who conceal what they knoweth to be true, go to Haylal, that cursed devil, son of Shakhar or Tarnush.

15 Those that live the higher law on the planet Earth shall escape hell,

16 And after some years, the divine law passed according to the saying,

17 He called it the third section of the law,

18 And it was promulgated throughout the celestial heavens and on the planet Earth.

19 Now it came to pass in the course of time that some of the Anunnagi, Jinn species that didn't belong to the ranks of the faithful;

20 Being from any of the tribes of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL's, chosen, the Sarufaat,

#### Tablet 39:38

21 They became faithful in The All. And they personified, and that also they live by The All's highest illuminous being, the guidance from ANU.

22 This was the fulfillment of the divine law.

23 They joined the faithful,

24 And followed their rites and ceremonies.

25 ANU pronounced this divine law.

26 The question was asked: where shall the souls of such be delivered?

27 Behold! even on the planet Earth, they have delivered themselves away from disagreeableness.

28 Shall we now suffer them to fall into the kingdom of mixed company in hell?

29 The divine law decreed:

30 A separate kingdom shall be prepared for them that have faith in ANU who have lived isolated and they knoweth not the rites and ceremonies.

31 This was the fourth section of the divine law.

32 The fifth was liken unto it, but more explanatory, which was:

33 To have faith in ANU who is the essence, and ever present soul, and ruler of all the good making you, an Eloh.

34 But to have such faith, and yet not commit one's self to an association of brethren of like faith, prove such lack of discipline as required, beginning at the fifth grade on the planet Earth.

35 The sixth section of the divine law provided:

36 The name of the kingdom for them that profess their faith in ANU but are without practice,

37 They shall be called hypocrites;

38 And their place shall be in the first removal from The planet Earth.



## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 40:1

##### *Tablet Forty The Overwhelming Event (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! Haven't the tales come to you about the overwhelming event?

2 Some faces on the day will be down cast, working and toiling,

3 They will be thrown into the scorching flames of fire. They will be made to drink only from a spring of hot boiling water.

4 There shall not be any food for them except a bitter thorny fruit. Which will neither fatten them, nor give them any relief from hunger.

5 Faces on that day shall be smooth. And they will be pleased with their works,

6 In an exalted garden, wherein they will hear no vain talk, therein is a spring flowing.

7 Therein are beds raised high, and cups are put there,

8 And cushions arranged in rows,

9 And carpets spread forth.

10 Do they not look at the clouds and ponder their creation?

11 And at the galactical heavens and how it is raised?

12 And the mountains and how they are erected?

13 And at the planet Earth, and how it is landscaped?

14 So remind them, because thou are a reminder.

15 You do not have any power to compel them.

16 But as for he who conceals what he knows to be true, and turns away from the faith,

#### Tablet 41:11

17 He will be punished by ANU with a great pain.

18 Surely to us is their return.

19 Then surely the taking of their account is on us.

##### *Tablet Forty One And We Said Speak To Us Of The Words That Proceedeth From Anu (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! ANU spoke saying:

2 Because thou hath found the key, you shall maketh the holy law:

3 And you shall send your survivors down to the lower realms of hell and to the planet Earth also,

4 And they shall choose a heavenly place for your new kingdom.

5 And hither shall you go and create a plateau and a holy place, a capital; and provide a majestic throne for it.

6 And when thou hath completed your work,

7 You shall call to the throne a Khalifah, successor, who shall also receive their spirits,

8 And his kingdom shall be their kingdom till they are purged of their sins.

9 And Miyka'El spoke in the council relating what A'LYUN A'LYUN EL had said to him,

10 And the council then ratified the commandments of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

##### *Nusqu The Selected ANUNNAGI Subservient*

11 There was selected one Anunnagi subservient to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL with the title "Gabriy'El" signifying

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 41:11

mediator and judge of grades. The mortal man who will give Adamite their scripture of Earth laws.

12 Miyka'El said: Gabriy'El shall have a badge and a pair of scales.

13 With mine own hands will I invent them. And accordingly, the place, the kingdom, the person and the badge of office were duly established by Miyka'El under the commandment of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL through his kingdom.

14 And the term of office was made to correspond with Miyka'El and his sustainer A'LYUN A'LYUN EL. Thus he was put upon the throne in the heavenly place.

15 Gabriy'El who had been an Anunnagi of 1000 years in the college, was most wise and full of divine love;

16 And he was industrious with all. Again A'LYUN A'LYUN EL spake to Miyka'El, saying: From this time forth my colleges shall be in the planet Earth. Thou will be called Murduk son of Enqi and Damkina.

17 From this time forth my schools and primaries shall be in the kingdom of Malakuwt where thou will be called Malachi-Zodoq.

18 The agreeable Anunnagi that were subservient to ANU afterward he made this another section of the divine law and called him EL or AL.

19 So A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and his heavenly hosts, Sarufaat, removed all the colleges and places of great learning to the planet Earth; but the schools and primary establishments of education were left in the dominions of their heavenly places.

#### Tablet 42:10

#### *Tablet Forty Two Those Beings Who Preached The Glory Of A'lyun A'lyun El (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! Now during the dawn of the ruling Anunnagi also called Bashar or skin being,

2 That 4 Etherian soul being Anunnagi had sojourned on the planet Earth with four mortals namely:

3 Gabriy'El Zodoq, son of Rasi'El and Zamma'El, Miyka'El Zodoq, son of Enqi and Damkina, Rapha'El Zodoq son of Waqabi'El and Figra'El, Izraa'El Zodoq, son of ANU and Id,

4 These were the names of those of the Etherian species; and of the human or mortals, there were the following:

5 Kadmon Zodoq, Abel Zodoq, Seth Kohane, Enos Kohane,

6 El Shaadi, The Almighty, namely Tammuz, preached through these mortals explaining the glories of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and his kingdom:

#### **These Are Those Who Were Chosen**

7 And the agreeable Anunnagi inspired many followers unto them.

8 For 4 years these beings dwelt in the planet Earth, and then ascended the upper regions.

9 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL spoke to Malachi-Zodoq concerning the matter saying:

10 For 4 years I bestowed my illustrious light on the planet Earth,

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 42:11

11 And then I departed; for it is well that Adamites and Anunnagi learn to be self raising.

12 For which reason I left you and 3 other Anunnagi from Malakuwt on the planet Earth in the holy place Gadush to rule 59,999 of my beings.

13 And to raise both Kadmon and Nekaybaw for the exact appointed time for each one and 21 for him and 18 for her,

14 With my four Humim or mortals whom I delivered Ptah and his mate Anath,

15 And Atum and his mate Lillith.

16 The first of the agreeable and the second two are of the disagreeable.

17 And I commanded these, my power to abide upon the planet Earth for 6000 years,

18 In order to indulge my chosen in a surety in my creations founded therein.

19 Provide thou unto them.

#### *Tablet Forty Three*

#### *And The Divine Law Was Numbered*

*(19 x 2=38)*

Lo! For my Anunnagi are Etherians,

2 And you shall have their places filled by atmospheres from the highest grades.

3 The disagreeable Anunnagi then made a section of the divine law,

4 Providing for the four who stood highest in the grades to take their places;

5 To dwell with the faithful in the name of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

6 According to the languages and the capabilities of the Humim or mortals to pronounce words.

#### Tablet 43:24

7 The Garubaat then made another section of the divine law,

8 Which was the title to be given to the 4 Anunnagi,

9 Thus, provided to bestowed was the voice of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL on mortals and the title was:

10 Naasuwt, the physical abode

11 The high heaven going to Malakuwt, the ether abode.

12 The twentieth section of the divine law provided that each news bearer of ANU should have ten thousand attendants:

13 Anunnagi from above the 8th grade, from the colleges of the Anunnagi.

14 And the Anunnagi were to sojourn on the planet Earth,

15 With the newsbearers as inspiring spirits and protectors.

16 The 14th section of the divine law explained the duties of the newsbearers,

17 And their attendants,

18 The newsbearer should reside with the chief Rabbi;

19 Or Kohane Priest or Zodoq high priest,

20 And be his inspirer; being with him day and shadow hour,

21 And by virtue of his presence he'll maketh the chief Rabbi knoweth the voice of ANU.

22 And the attendants were to dwell with the multitudes in like manner, and for the same purpose.

23 The other attendants were to dwell with the multitudes in like manner, and for the same purpose.

24 Each newsbearer was to have a heavenly place in the mortal temple,

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 43:25

25 Where he could meet his attendants in council in reference to the faithful and their affairs,

26 And keep in contact with those above.

27 The 15th section of the divine law made the newbearers and their attendants,

28 Dwellers of the heavenly kingdom and foe to the Ifrit who dwelt with the mortals.

29 The 16th divine law provided for the newbearers,

30 To increase the number of his attendants according to the law,

31 And increase the number of the faithful in each of the four divisions of the planet Earth.

32 Such then were the chief of the divine laws made in the galactical heavens,

33 In the cycle of the first of the 6000 years.

34 The first sun cycle and all the kingdoms of atmosphere were established and officed.

35 All the mortals in these heavens became organic as soon as they passed the age of light.

36 There was not any dissatisfaction amongst any of the colleges or places of healing;

37 And never, since the foundation of this world,

38 Had there been such prosperity in the resurrection of the inhabitants in the celestial heaven.

*Tablet Forty Four  
The Mortals Learned To Live In  
Harmony  
(19 x 1 = 19)*

#### Tablet 44:19

Lo! And the harmony of Malakuwt reigned on the planet Earth:

2 War ceased amongst the mortals on all divisions of the planet Earth.

3 Mortals began to have esteem wisdom,

4 Truth, virtue and industry.

5 The inspiration of the Anunnagi set mortals to imitating the affairs of Malakuwt.

6 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL sent his Aluhum of great wisdom to dwell with mortals,

7 To teach them by inspiration in regard to all Right Knowledge:

8 To teach them to spin and weave finely:

9 To teach them the seasons, the times of the planet Earth,

10 Moon,

11 Sun,

12 And stars;

13 To observe them with lenses,

14 As had been the case in the beginning of time, but was lost on the planet Earth.

15 Yea, the souls of thousands of years previous were brought back to the planet Earth,

16 To reveal to the mortals the lost arts and sciences.

17 By shadow hours and by day,

18 These Anunnagi remained in the presence of mortals, as mortal themselves.

19 And by virtue of their presence spoke unto the souls of mortals, and made them to overstand.

## CHAPTER TEN

### KOW TAFUGBUTESS

### DISAGREEABLENESS

#### Tablet 45:1

#### Tablet 45:19

*Tablet Forty Five*  
*Malachi Zodoq Protects The Mortals*  
(19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! And Malachi Zodoq restrained Haylal and his Garubaat his 200 fallen Anunnagi of heaven,

2 From coming back to afflict mortals or lead them astray.

3 He, Malachi-Zodoq, guarded the planet Earth around all sides,

4 So that in Malakuwt the sultans and the heavenly hosts, in mirth, styled him El Yashua, the savior of mortals.

5 ANU rebuked them, saying to them: they that sow in mirth or in sorrow,

6 But even the mortals with their wisdom saw not what was in store for their Najuhaat, successors, Second, third, forth, fifth, sixth and seventh Kadmon on the planet Earth.

7 The newsbearers, the four Anunnagi of the Etherian species with their thousands of assistant Anunnagi,

8 Dwelt on the planet Earth with the faithful, whom they inspired in peace, rites, and ceremonies.

9 These celestial beings inspired them in worship to ANU and prayer, psalms, and sacred dances. They dwelt with them day and shadow hours; they even talked to their spirits when they slept.

10 They led the mortals by inspiration to happy marriages,

11 That they might beget offspring according to the command of the voice of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL who says:

12 Kun, exist! and that which he commands comes into existence. And in each of the 3 locations, the faithful became as communities of brothers and sisters;

13 And there came to them people by the tens of thousands and joined them, living as the faithful Sarufaaf in Malakuwt in peace.

14 They casted out their wealth into the hands of the Rabbis, for the benefit of the poor. But the faithful were mostly poor people who mainly inhabited many afar regions.

15 However, the ruler's people were rich and had large cities, an abundance of elephants, horsemen, camels, and cheetahs.

16 The faithful had little learning as to schools and instruments for measuring the stars, moon, and sun;

17 For their knowledge was from the Anunnagi. The knowledge of the faithful pertained mostly to perfecting the soul.

18 But the knowledge of the ruler's people pertained mostly to earthly matters, and to the gratification of self.

19 These were the people that had to re-learn the glories of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High so that there would be a balancement throughout the planet Earth.

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be**

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

*Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using A'lyun A'lyun  
El Kuluwm, The All*

*Tablet One  
Will, The Story Of Adafa,  
Son Of Jared  
(19 x 11=209)*

Lol! Let us speak to you about the best of my students.

2 He was called Adafa, who is called in tones Akhnuwk or Enoch and in rhythm Idriys. He was the son of Silham and Jared, who was the son of Mahalaleel, who was the son of Cainan, who was the son of Enos, who was the son of Seth, who was the son of Kadmon, who was the son of Atum and Lillith.

3 He was faithful as the sea, and he was born of the Earth,

4 Yet, his soul lives in my house, the garden of Malakuwt.

5 He could call every star by its name and he knew every Anunnagi by their name, be they Sarufaat or Garubaat.

6 He was born in the land of Kadmon, near the two Niles, just beneath Havilah, and just above Cuwsh.

7 Adafa, son of Jared, begot Methuwshelah at 65 years of age.

8 He lived to witness 365 years.

9 Adafa's wife was named Taaliba.

10 Taaliba was the daughter of Jared's brother, Salhan.

11 Methuwshelah, at 187 years begot Lamech, who in tones is called Laamek, but in rhythm he's called Laamaak, who lived to be 182;

12 This Lamech is not be mistaken with the Lamech, father of Tubal Cain, who bore the seven curse.

13 He begot our son Utnafishtim who is called in tones Noakh and in rhythm

Nuw, from the times of the rain and flood. He was also known as Ziusudra. Methuwshelah was mystified about his father, Adafa's death.

14 So when his time came, he refused to die,

15 Telling Izraa'El that he couldn't until, he knew what had happened to his father;

16 Only a newsbearer could tell him.

17 So at 969 years of Earth time, he waited for our servant Utnafishtim of the agreeable seed.

18 The newsbearer Utnafishtim, was born to Lamech, the son of Methuwshelah in 1056,

19 Three years, later the perfect and noble Adafa walked into the realm of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

20 Utnafishtim spent much of his youth up to age 13 with the venerated Methuwshelah,

21 Explaining Adafa's translation up through the seven heavens on to Malakuwt.

22 Dissecting his name in the original language, we learn about the character of this man.

23 Adafa, who was also called Enoch meaning "one who studies" and Idriys from darasa: "to study" and darrasa "instruct, teach."

24 Hence, Adafa was a student of the Anunnagi or extraterrestrials,

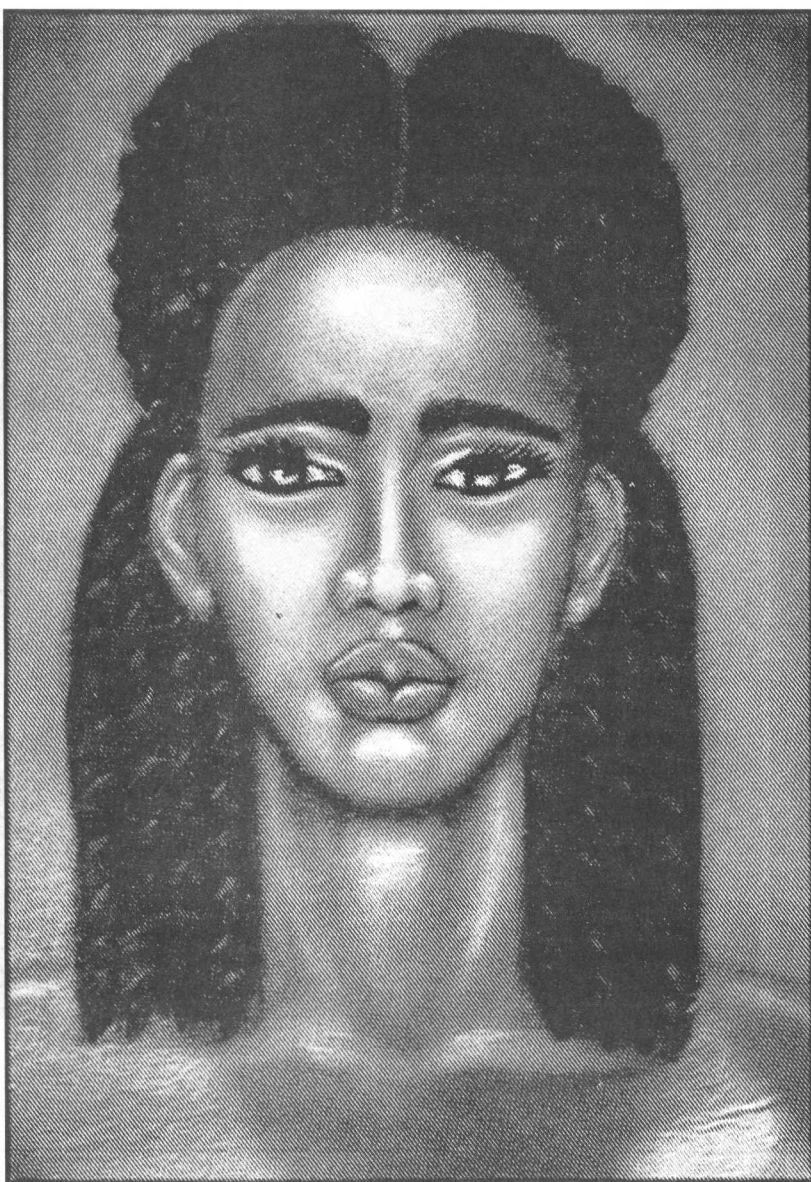
25 He studied like an Anunnagi even though he was born in this planet Tiamat, Earth. It was indeed an extraterrestrial plan, or simply Plan-E.T.

**The Master Of Wisdom**

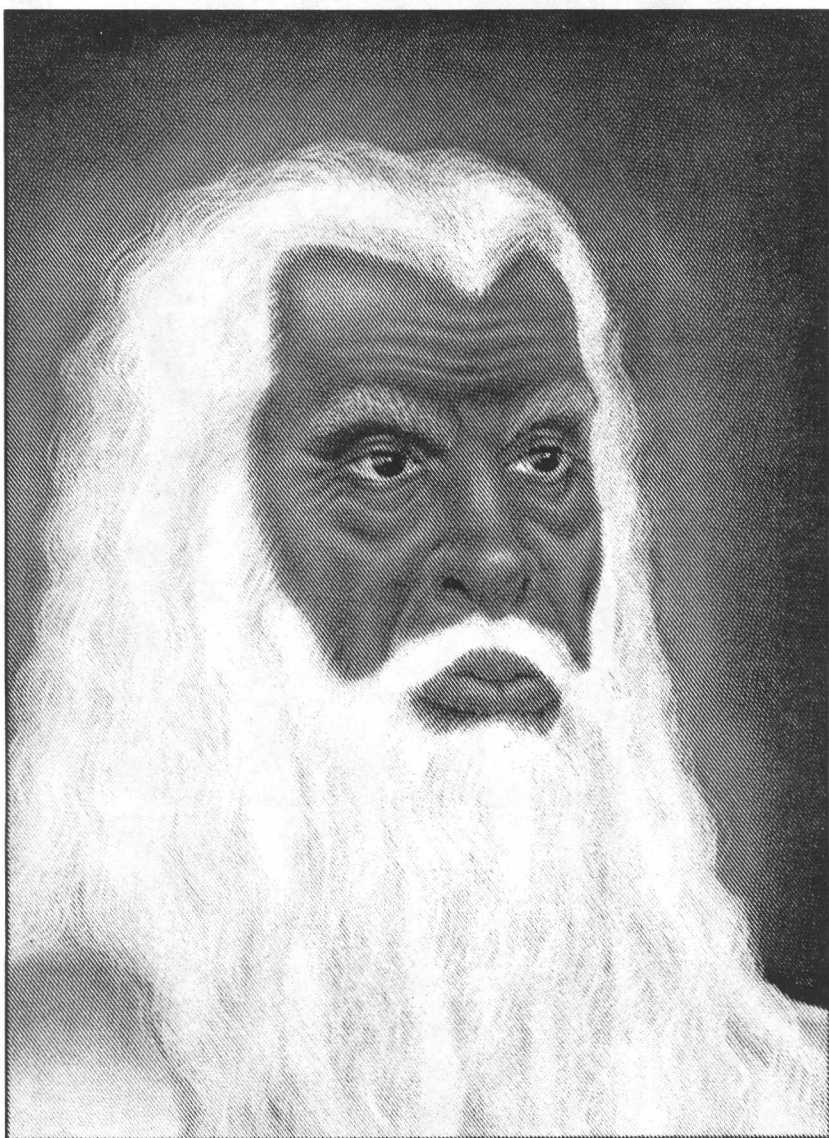




**Figure 217**  
**Adafa, Son Of Jared And Silham**



**Figure 218**  
**Taaliba, Wife Of Adafa**



**Figure 219**  
**Methuwshelah, Son Of Adafa And Taaliba**

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 1:26

26 He was known as "the Master of Wisdom" because he studied all the tablets and collected all of the writings, onto pages of Kadmon and records of the things that went before him from the tablets to scrolls.

27 His mission was to convert and turn the people of Cain, living in the land of Enoch, the disagreeable seed, back to a peaceful way of life, now called Al Islam, those from the seed of Kadmon.

28 The people of Cain spent most of their time sinning, and suppressing the truth. They traveled from the city of Nod, to the city of Enoch, being of the disagreeable seed, singing and dancing.

29 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL had made them migrate to the very powerful city called "Nod," then many other names. It was the home of the 200 Garubaat who fell to Earth headed by Haylal son of Shakhar, who had one third cast out of Malakuwt.

30 Adafa was the first to fight in defense of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

31 The first to write with a pen on scroll from the Enuma Elish,

32 And the first to sew.

33 As a mortal, he devoted his whole life to obtaining paradise.

34 But he did not rush toward death because he devoted his whole life to doing good in the Earth.

35 So, by leave of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and the 24 Elders: Akatri'El, Anafi'El, Azabug'El, Baaruji'El, Kimu'El, Khayyi'El, Galgali'El, Hani'El, Yufi'El, Yuhu'El, Matatrun, Ragu'El, Qaddisin, Raduari'El, Razi'El, Rikbi'El, Mahayyi, Shamu'El, Yaanan, Suri'El, Yafafiah, Zagzag'El and Sandalfun, once appeared to Adafa in the form of a very beautiful virgin, as a

#### Tablet 1:50

test to see if he could pass what no mortal has been worthy to pass before.

#### Adafa's Test

36 So come with me, said the disguised Anunnagi,

37 And you shall do any acceptable work of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

38 For my younger sister has been carried off by the un-righteous descendants of Cain, the disagreeable seed, who lived in a city named after Enoch, son of Cain, trying to mock the master teacher,

39 Who has confined her in the furthest regions of the west by the agreeable of your sword.

40 I humbly implore you to help me to deliver her.

41 So Adafa of the agreeable seed, put on his sword and took a bow, and with a wedged walking stick, he followed her from daylight hour, to shadow hour, through the desert and desolate areas.

42 Saying not a word, he looked not upon her with a seductive eye.

43 At shadow time, he erected a tent and he laid on the stone ground at its entrance.

44 She offered to share her tent with him, and he replied:

45 "If you have something to eat give it to me."

46 She pointed to a sheep which was roaming through the desert without a keeper, and he said:

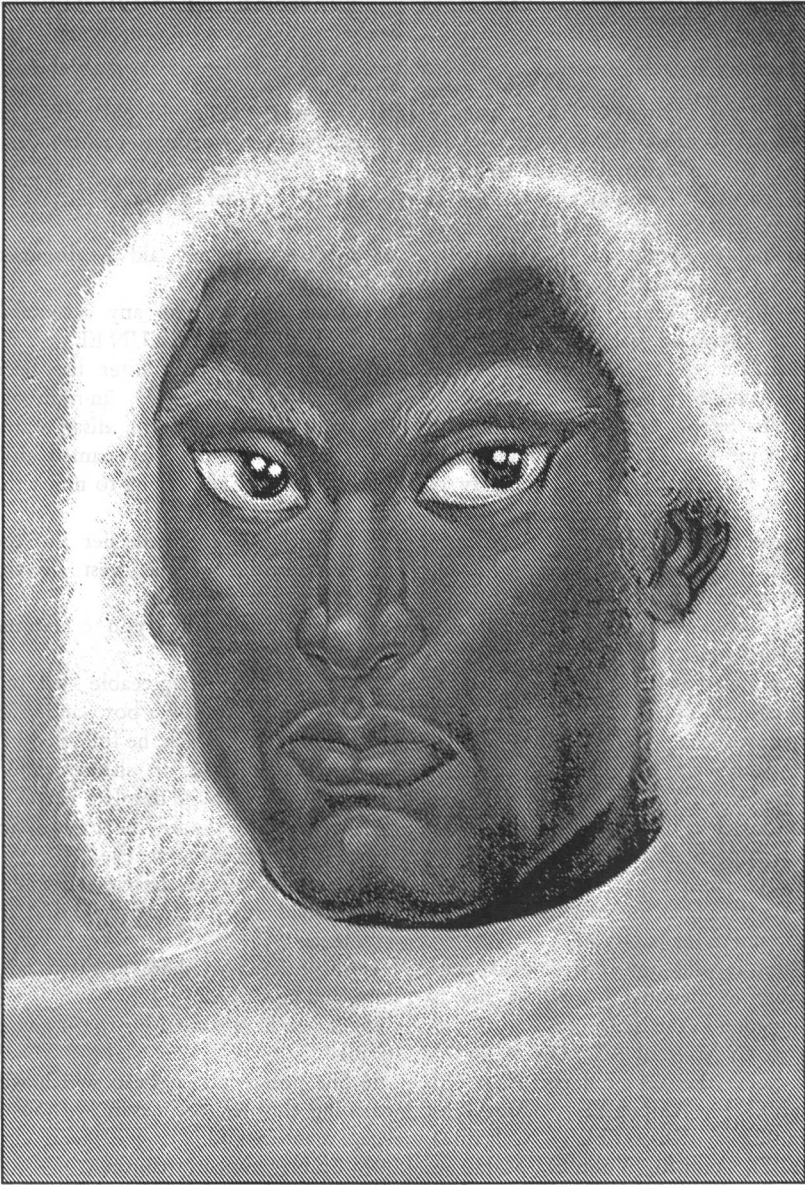
47 "I prefer hunger, than theft.

48 This sheep belongs to someone else."

49 The next day he approached and continued in his journey.

50 Adafa followed the virgin and he



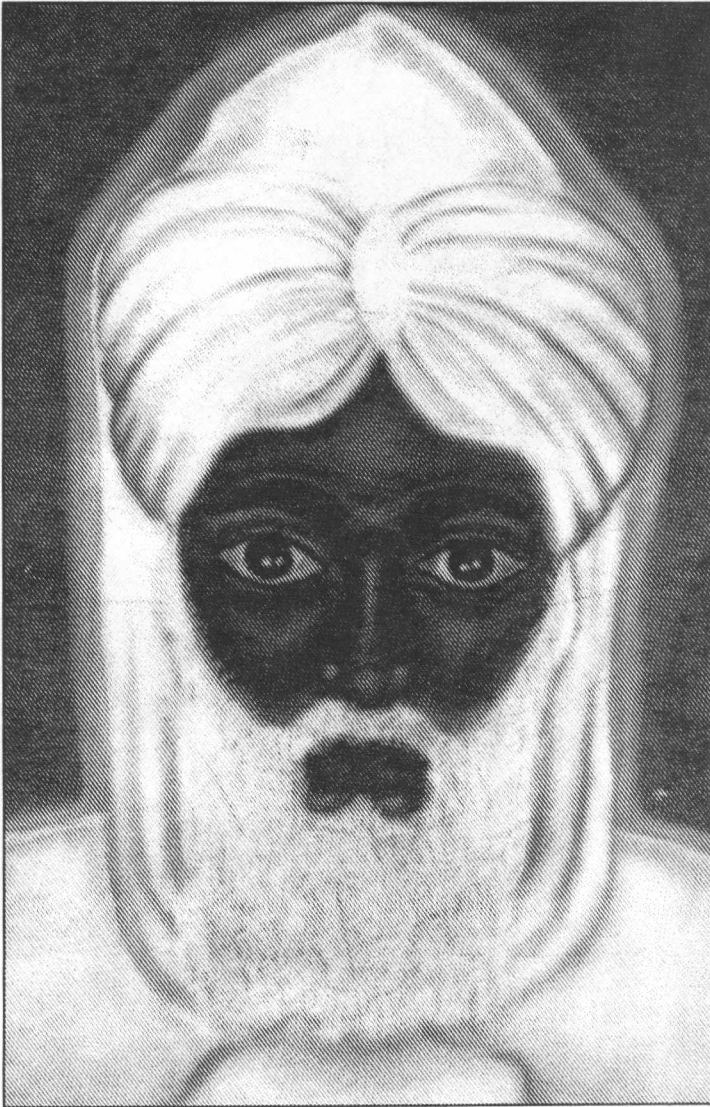


**Figure 220**  
**Akatri'el, The First Of The Twenty And Four Elders**



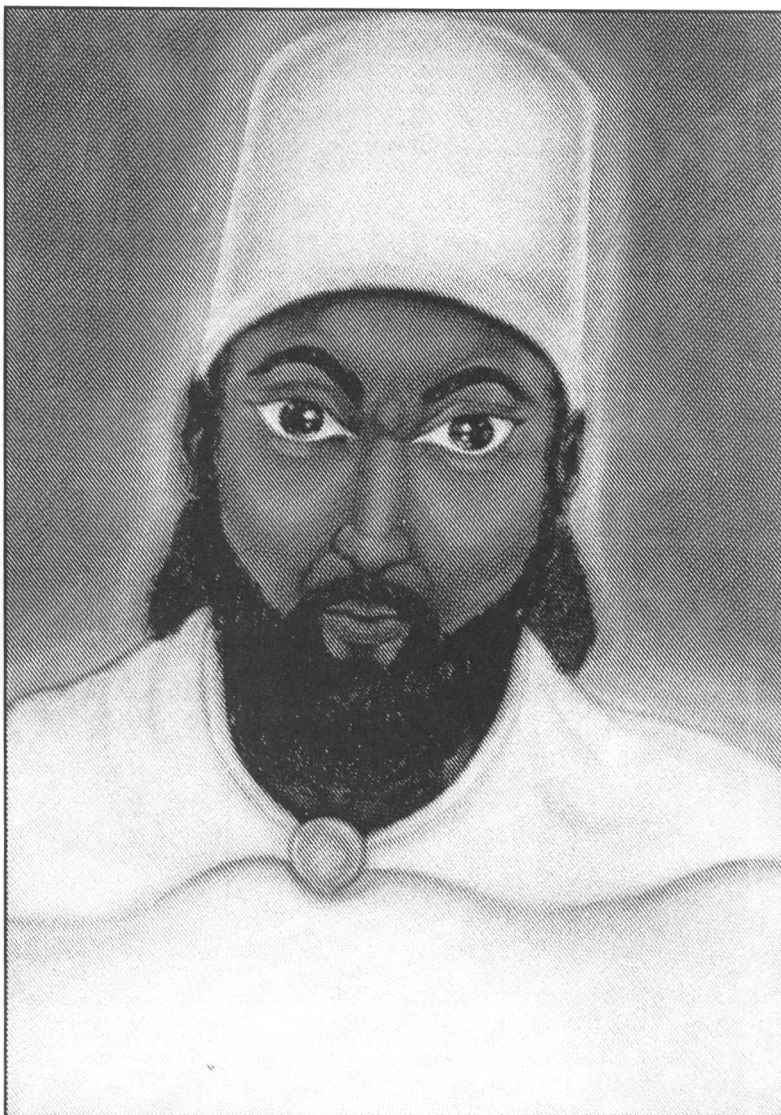
**Figure 221**  
**Anafi'el, The Second Of The Twenty And Four Elders**



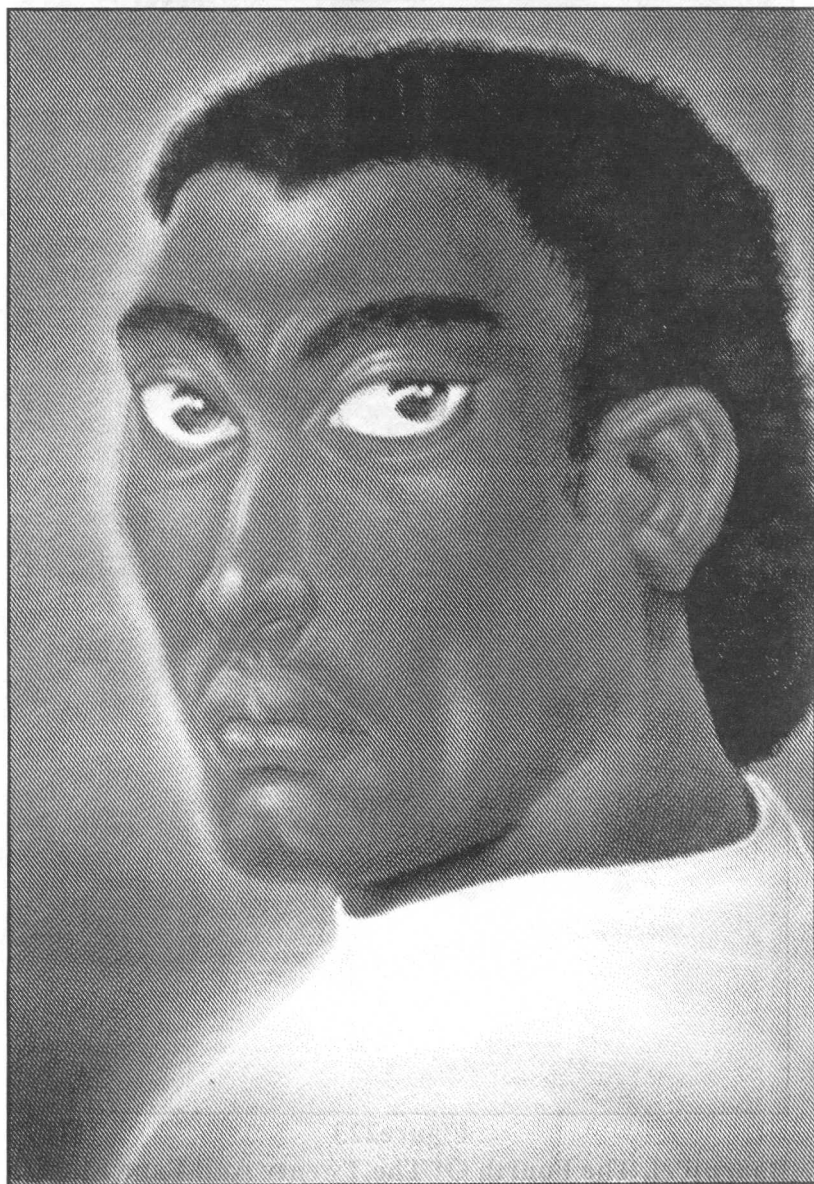


**Figure 222**

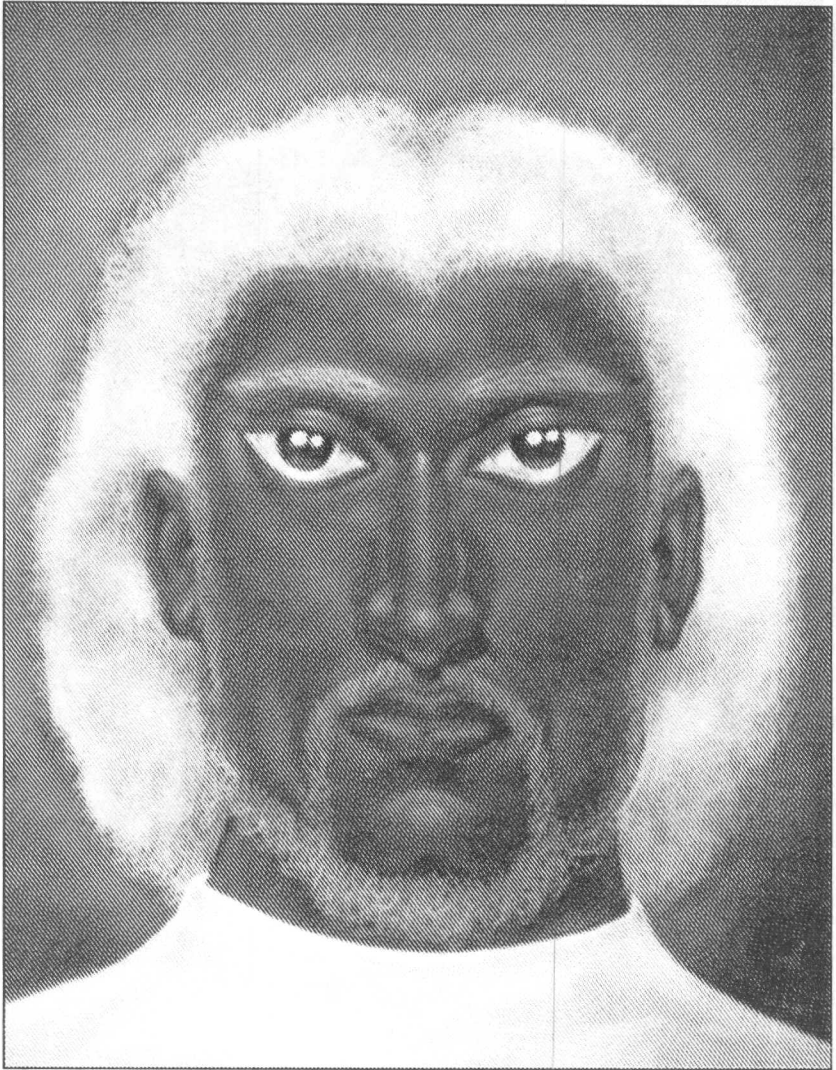
**Azabug'el , The Third Of The Twenty And Four Elders, Who  
Is Also Known As Melchior, One Of The Three Wisemen  
From The City Of Midian**



**Figure223**  
**Baaruji'el, The Fourth Of The Twenty And Four Elders,**  
**Who Is Also Known As Gasper, One Of The Three Wisemen**  
**From Persia**

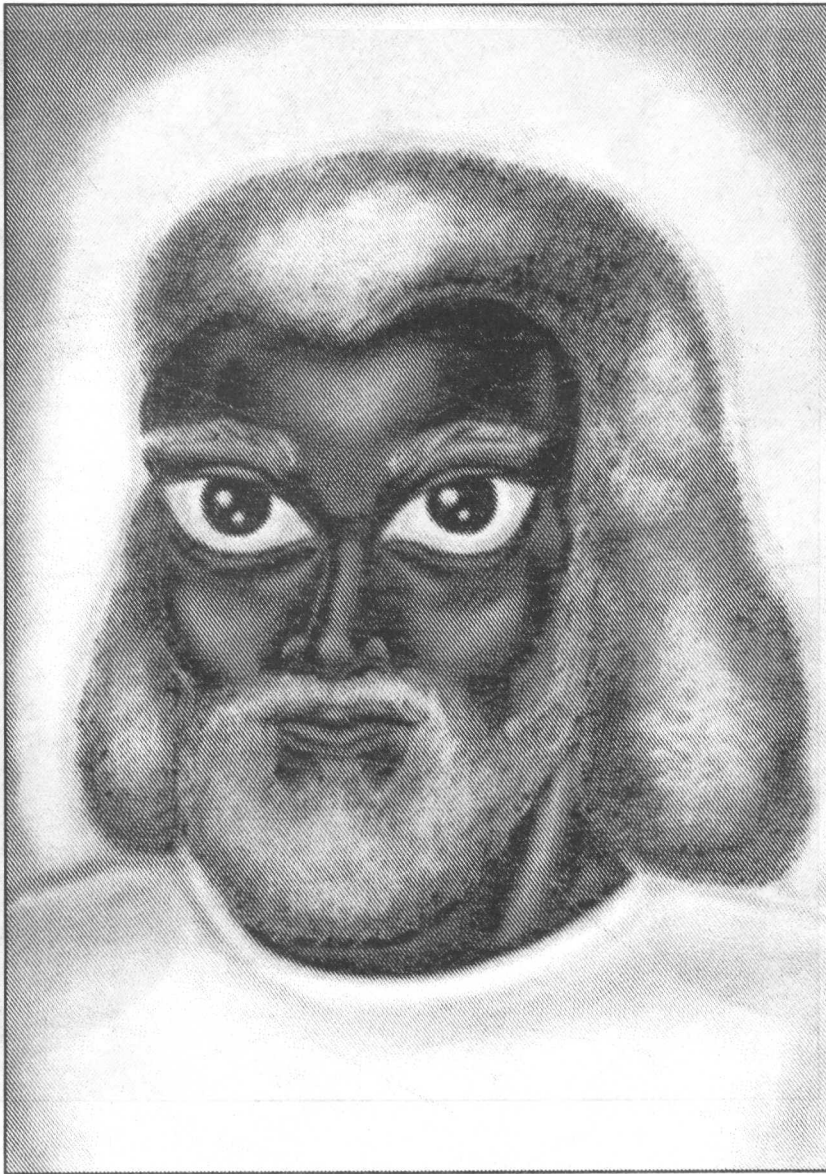


**Figure 224**  
**Galgali'el, The Seventh Of The Twenty And Four Elders**

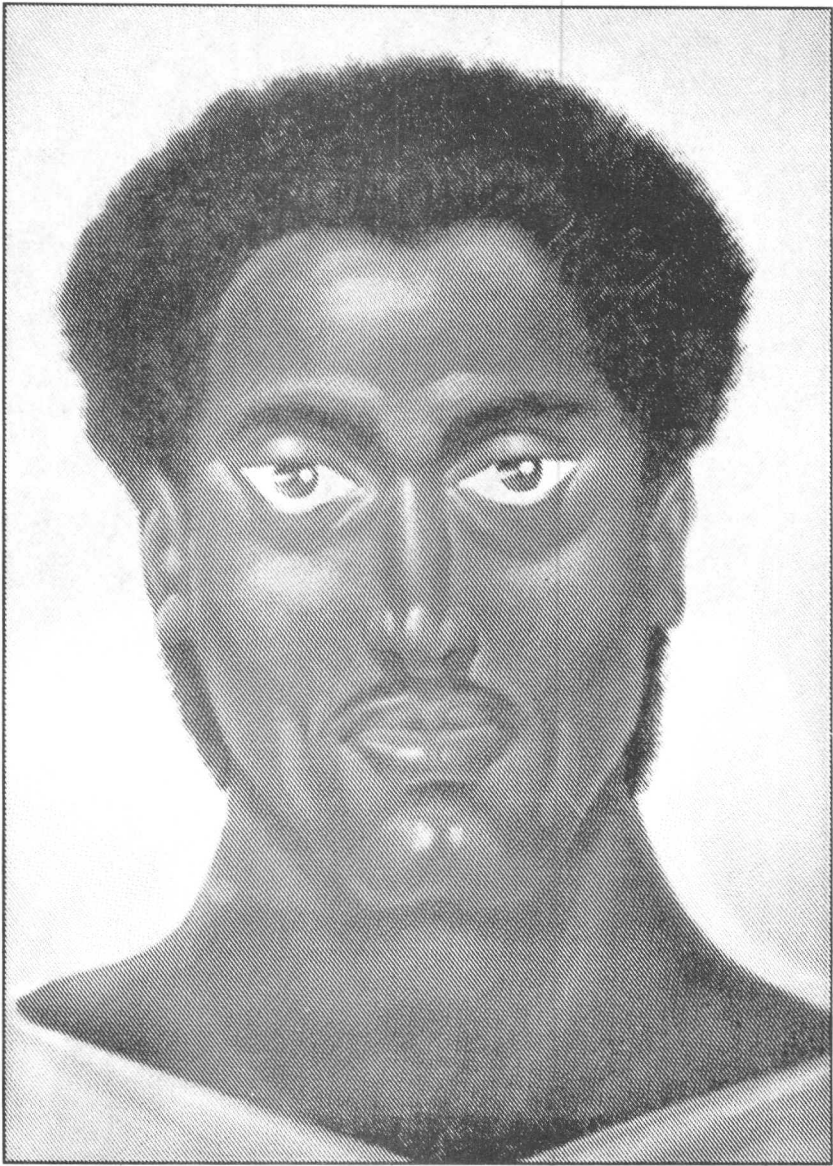


**Figure 225**  
**Yuhu'el, The Tenth Of The Twenty And Four Elders**



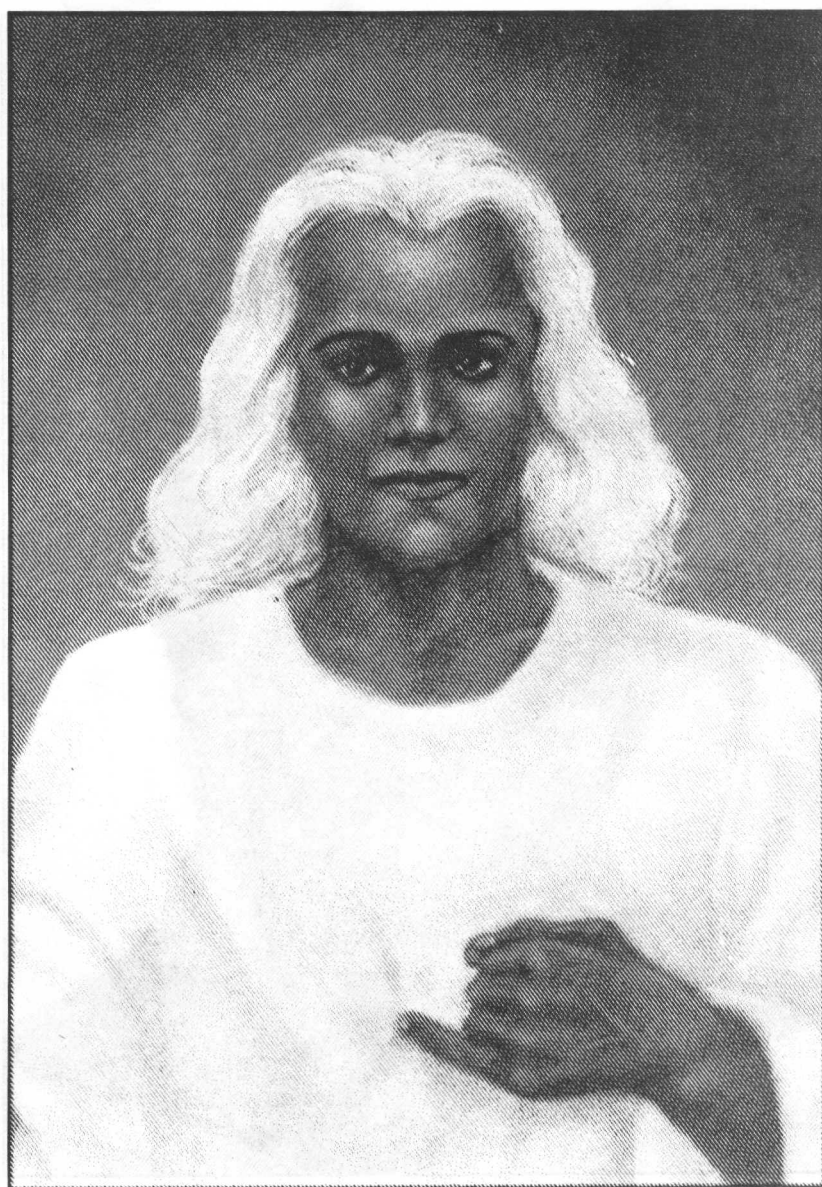


**Figure 226**  
**Matatron, The Eleventh Of The Twenty And Four Elders**

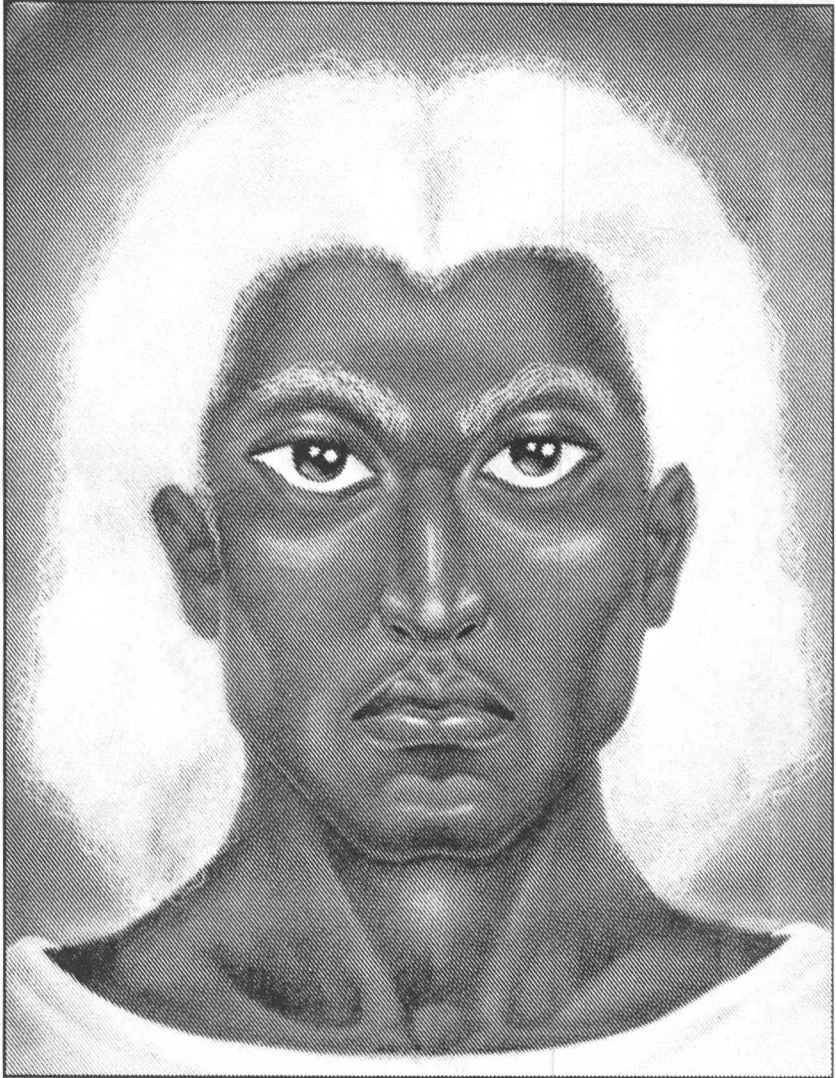


**Figure 227**  
**Ragu'el The Twelfth Of The Twenty And Four Elders**

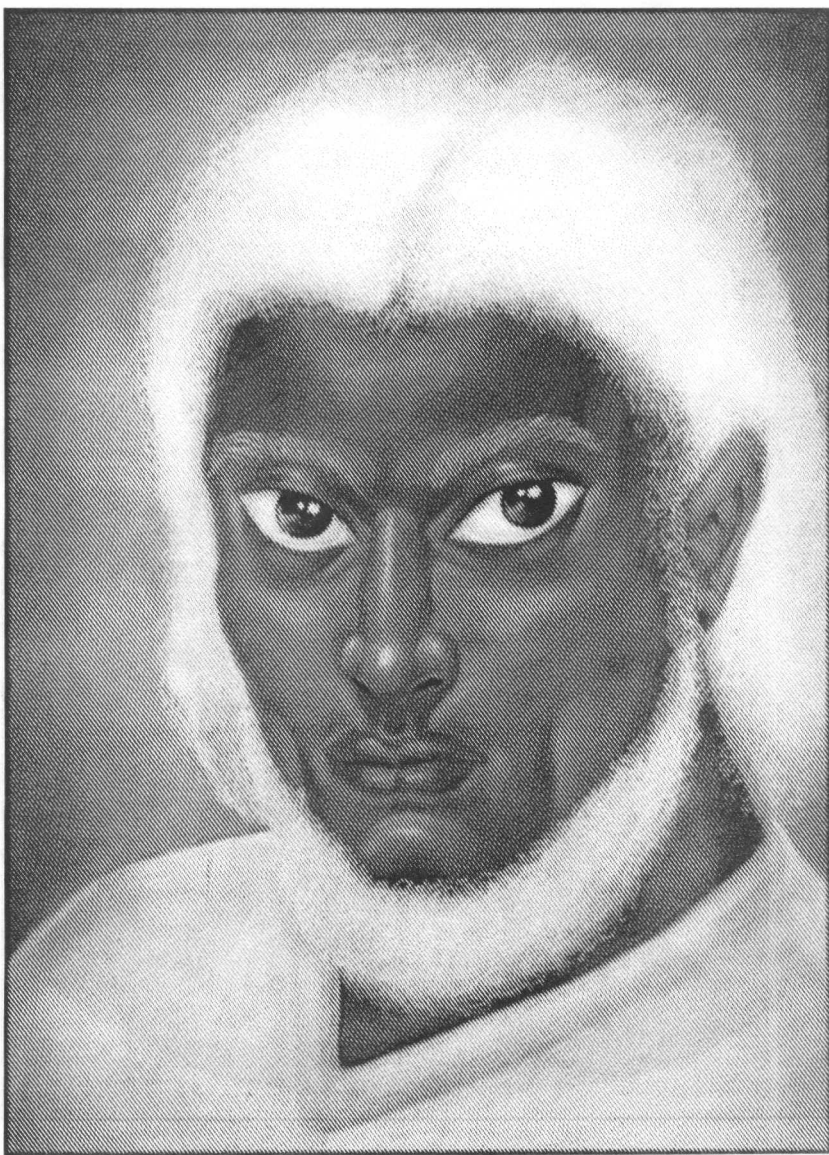




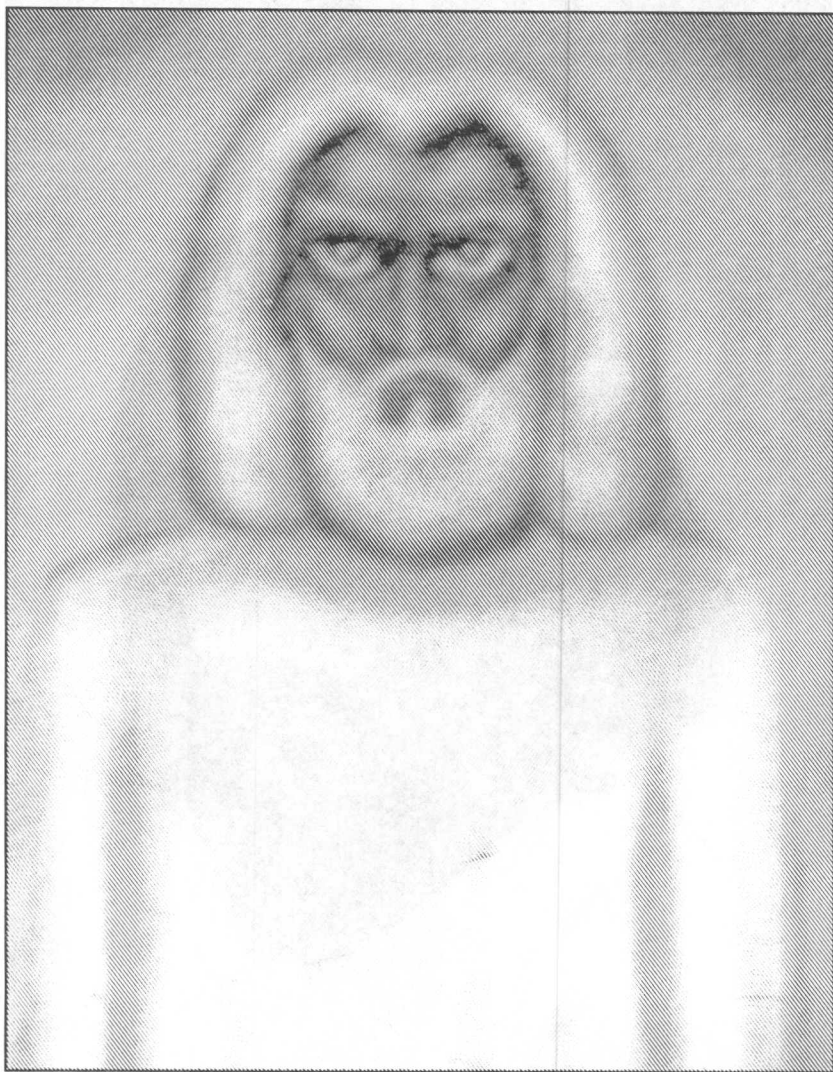
**Figure 228**  
**Qaddisin, The Thirteenth Of The Twenty And Four Elders**



**Figure 229**  
**Raduari'el, The Fourteenth Of The Twenty And Four Elders**

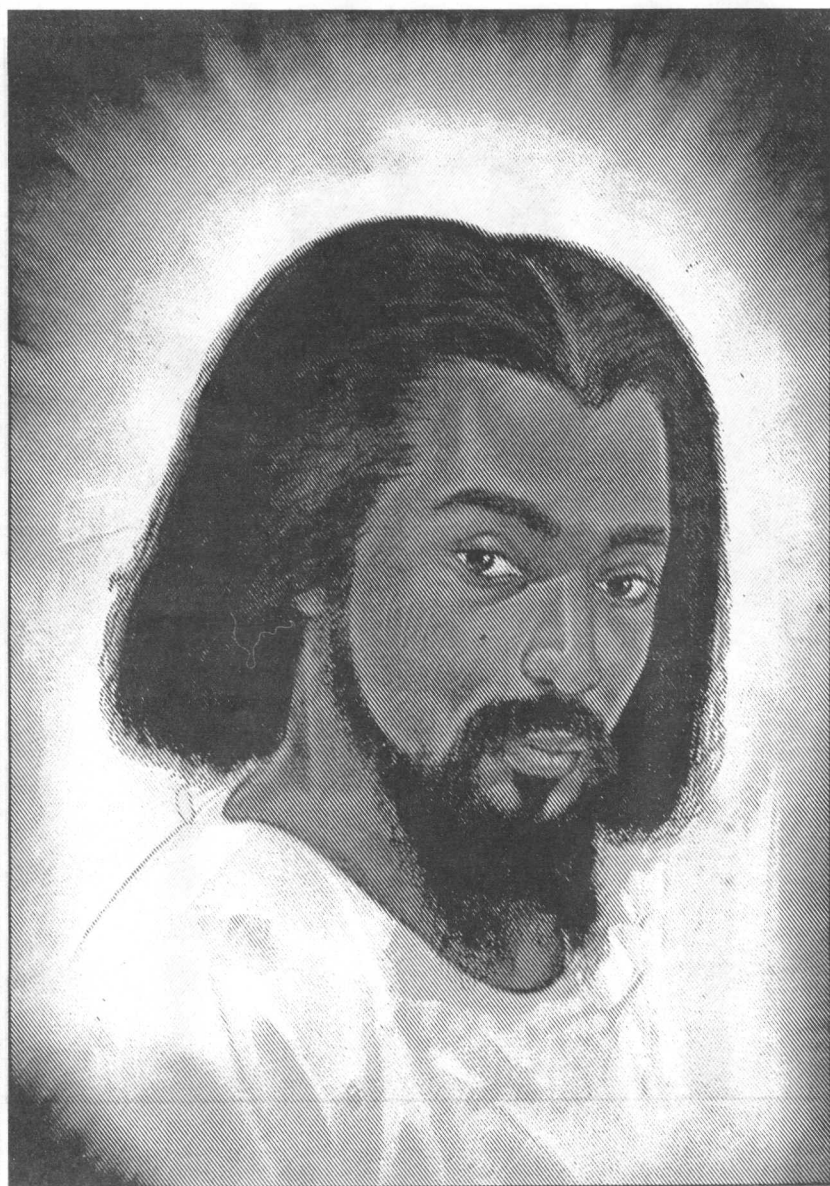


**Figure 230**  
**Razi'el, The Fifteenth Of The Twenty And Four Elders**

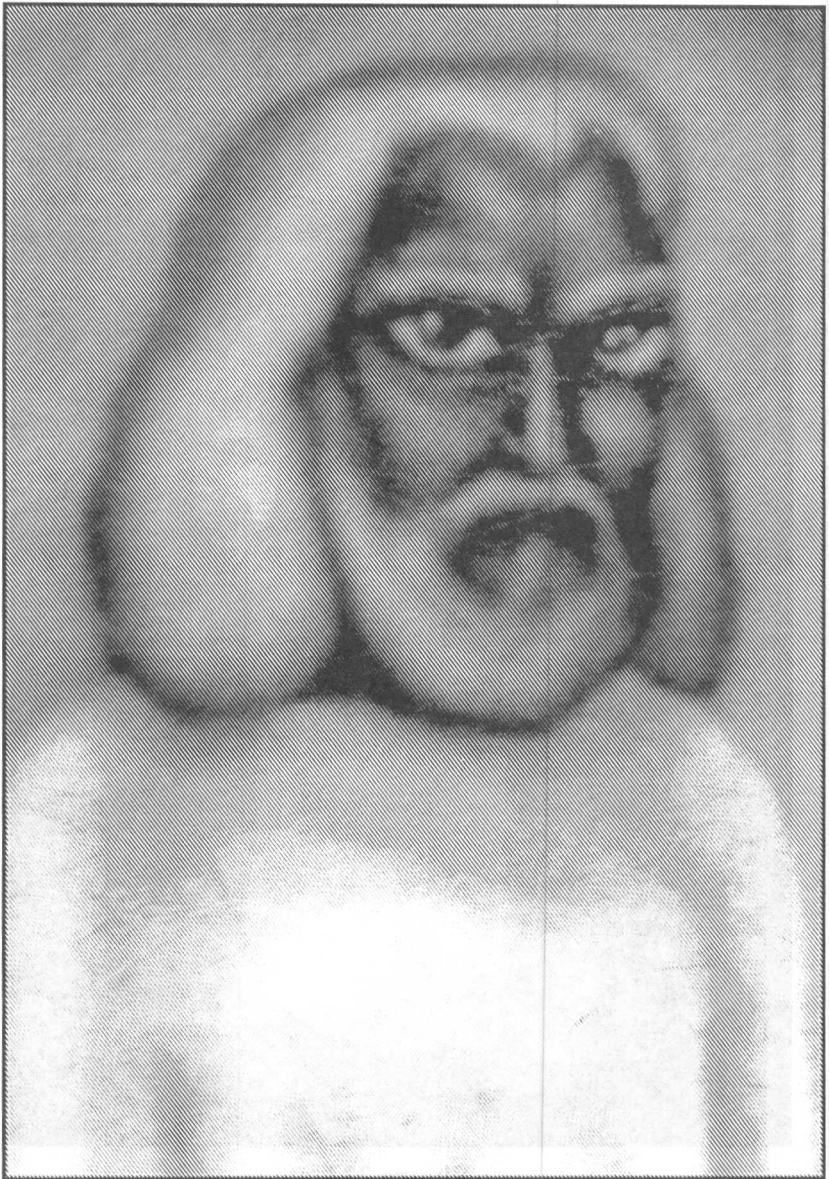


**Figure 231**  
**Mahayyi, The Seventeenth Of The Twenty And Four Elders**



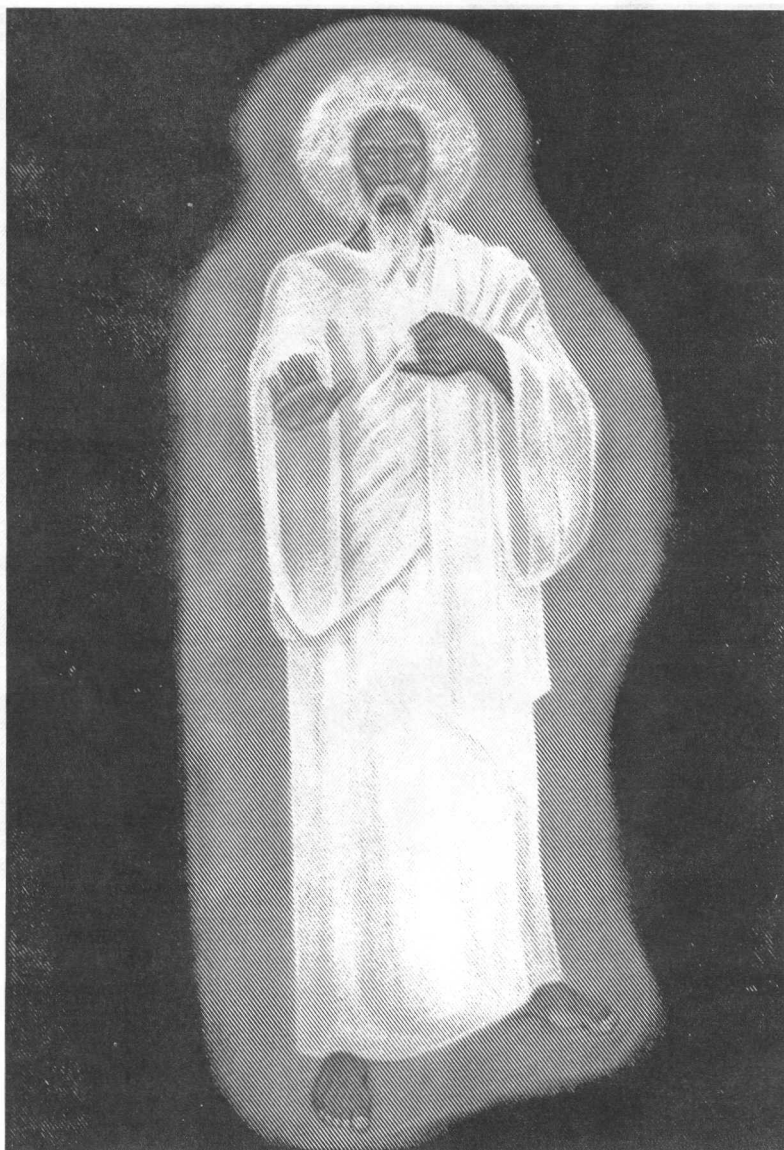


**Figure 232**  
**Yaanuwn The Nineteenth Of The Twenty And Four Elders**



**Figure 233**  
**Yafafiah, The Twenty-First Of The Twenty And Four Elders**





**Figure 234**

**Sandalfun, The Twenty Third Of The Twenty And Four  
Elders**

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 1:50

uttered a word, and he complained about nothing.

51 As the dusk period approached, and he was nearly overpowered with hunger and thirst, they found a bottle of water on the ground.

52 The virgin took it up and opened it. She beseeched Adafa to drink from it, but he refused saying:

53 Some luckless person has lost it and they will return to seek it.

54 So during the shadow hour, Adafa had eluded all the wiles of the virgin who had endeavored to draw him near her, while she insulated the tent from the severity of the climate.

55 So A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, caused a spring to gush forth at his feet.

56 And a date tree to raise up with choice fruit.

57 So, Adafa, invited the virgin whose name was Baruwil'El to eat and drink.

58 And Adafa went and concealed himself, and hid behind a tree awaiting her to return to the tent.

59 After a long interval of time she didn't come back.

60 He then stepped into her door and said:

61 "Who are you,

62 Singularly maiden,

63 Who are you?

64 These 2 days you have been without nourishment, and are you even now willing to break your fast?

65 For A'LYUN A'LYUN EL has miraculously supplied us with food and drink.

66 Yet, you are still fresh, and blooming a dewy rose in spring;

67 Your form is full and rounded like the moon in the 19th shadow hour, despite our abstinence."

#### Tablet 1:85

68 The Elder Matatron answered:

69 I am the aider of the Anunnagi of Death, sent by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL to test you,

70 But you have conquered.

71 So, ask now, and he will assuredly fulfill your greatest wishes.

72 Adafa replied:

73 If you are the aid of the Anunnagi of Death take my soul.

74 "Death is bitter," she replied;

75 "Do you desire to die?"

76 Adafa then answered:

77 "I will pray to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL to translate me once more so that after the terror of the grave, I may serve him with great zeal."

78 Matatron returned to himself and said:

79 "Will you then die twice, for your time has not yet come, but pray now to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and I shall execute his will."

80 Our servant Adafa beseeched his Rab, Sustainer: permit Matatron to overcome me so that I may taste the sweetness of death,

81 Then recall me soon to life.

82 For you are truly El Shaadi, The Almighty and El Rahiym, The Merciful.

83 So Matatron was ordained to take the Rooakh, soul of our servant Adafa, and at that exact moment to restore it to him.

84 Adafa wanted to see Malakuwt of the heavens, so after attaining divine permission, so the journey was on its way, leaving the physical plane, entering the plane of force, and Matatron took a handful of pollen and threw it in his face, irritating Adafa's respiratory system.

85 Thus, the pollen caused Adafa to

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 1:85

sneeze in the plane of force above the physical plane.

86 Thereby exhaling his very soul. At this moment, the Anunnagi captured the soul of Adafa.

87 The Anunnagi took Adafa's soul on a journey through the 7 heavens, after showing him the above, he then returned with him to the 4th heaven, called Malakuwt.

88 And later when Adafa's soul was ready to return to his body, the Anunnagi said: "Inhale!"

89 And Adafa inhaled his spirit, making his body and spirit once again, and Adafa exclaimed: "it was great."

90 Ever since this sacred occasion took place, many people of our seed so have suffered from pollen.

91 As the spirit embraces his flesh,

92 He requested that the Anunnagi show him hell so that he might be a warner unto mortals about the spiritual realm, that is below the earthly realm.

93 For he would be able to tell the sinners of the terrors, that would surely overtake them if they continued to embrace wickedness and to rebuff righteousness.

94 The Elder Matatrunk led him to Maleek, the keeper of hell or the key to the pit. He seized him and was in the act of flinging him into the vase, when Murduk head of all the Anunnagi, from Malakuwt exclaimed: "Maleek! Beware, harm not this newsbearer Adafa, but show him the terror of your kingdom, hell."

95 He then placed him on a wall, which separated hell from the abode of those deeds, which merit neither hell nor heaven.

#### Tablet 1:99

#### The State Of Bayna

96 These are the people who are caught in between, in what we call the state of limbo. These are disembodied spirits, which houses the souls. When a person dies and his soul has not reached total perfection, or total imperfection, he is caught between transitions, it's called the transitional state. They are trapped on the earthly realm as lost spirits running from the 10 unholy spirits: Thamui'Al, Khayjidi'Al, Sathari'Al, Khuth, Uzzi'Al, Tujarini, Harab, Thiyun'Il, Jamali'Al, Lilith, who seek to torment them day and shadow hour.

97 So he was about to see all the variety of scorpions, locust, reptiles, the vast flames of fire, the boiling oils, the prickled fruit, the rivers of blood, the red hot chains, the torturous pits and so many others torment prepared for the torture of the sinners. When he pleaded with Maleek, to spare him the agonies of hell, so he was once again consigned to Matatrunk.

#### The 200 Fallen Anunnagi

98 Our servant Adafa was sent as a prophet of the Aluhum to the children of Cain, who had succumbed to the temptations of the two hundred fallen Anunnagi:

99 Abbaduna, Amizyarak, Animaal, Araqial, Abalish, Astarti, Agaris, Azaradil, Asail, Asturith, Asmuday, Asmudius, Atarculph, Azzail, Auza, Artaqiyfa, Armin, Astaruth, Asbial, Armirs, Aruk, Azza, Abiku, Asmudius, Abitu, Ananil, Adramilik, Alakhzanda, Amiziras, Armarus, Amy, Arakial, Aburus, Arazial, Arakiba, Amizu,

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 1:99

Adyush, Arkufush, Baala, Baraqil, Balail, Bilial, Balam, Balak, Batna, Bilfiquir, Bukuruh, Balbirith, Biylzibub, Batarjal, Bylith, Barbial, Barbatus, Busasijal, Bilitih, Dagon, Danush, Dalayush, Danjal, Damlayush, Fatruta, Fuwba'ah, Fudu, Farmarus, Flayurua, Fursan, Furas, Fusial, Fa'yush, Furkas, Faimun, Finimush, Fartasah, Gaar, Ghul, Ghayush, Ghafufush, Gadriyl, Grissil, Hitla, Hauras, Hananil, Harriith, Hakail, Hutrial, Hurut, Hush, Hadith, Izikial, Iylahiah, Iuwart, Izurufu, Himah, Ita, Ifit, Jiqun, Jitryl, Kaim, Kawkabil, Kursan, Karryau, Kukabil, Kasdijah, Karniqian, Kaym, Kukas, Kay, Kizif, Kul, Kakash, Kima, Kalafush, Kadyush, Kashfush, Kinni, Kalyi, Lauwiah, Lilith, Lahatiah, Lamassu, Latyush, Lawiathan, Mankur, Mammun, Marchusays, Murmur, Mishabbir, Marlin, Makatiah, Mashhit, Majbush, Marids, Mulcibyr, Maurt, Mifistufilis, Mirisin, Mulukh, Nilaihah, Nankur, Nilchail, Nikhsan, Narahs, Nulush, Nabulun, Qayufush, Raganla, Raum, Rimial, Raym, Rayba, Rahush, Rimmun, Rumail, Ramial, Rusir, Rugziah, Simyaza, Sammayil, Shams-Id, Shuftial, Sunneillun, Shimhazai, Sarial, Sammail, Saraknyal, Shamshial, Simafisial, Sailial, Samsawiyl, Simyaza, Sankinir, Satrina, Taltu, Tuwayush, Tashyush, Tawahyush, Turail, Thammus, Tabakh, Tumail, Turyil, Tagutla, Uzza, Oliviar, Uyllit, Usial, Uza, Urakabaramial, Udam, Wizar, Waal, Wirran, Wirriyr, War, Yumyail, Yilu, Zawibi, Zifunith, Zaubah, Zar, that were in the land of Nod.

100 Those of the land of Enoch and those of Nod from the 200 Garubaat.

101 Invested with the robe of

#### Tablet 1:112

prophecy, he was given the power of working miracles and so as to bring them back to the right path.

102 But none followed him.

103 In spite of the guidance which was sent to the descendants of Cain, a section of the community of Kadmon's nation, they continued to walk in the path of wickedness because of the hardness of their hearts.

104 So the exhortations of Adafa, of the agreeable seed had no affect on them.

105 ANU is El Rahmun, The Yielder, and El Rahum The Most Merciful.

106 The Yielder. The Merciful. He is constantly sending guides and warners to lead mortals to the truth and the path of righteousness.

#### The Warner For The Children Of Cain

107 Adafa was appointed warner for the children of Cain, who lived in the land called Enoch, named after Enoch of the disagreeable seed.

108 This is narrated in the 30 Tablets of Adafa, where in he taught them 72 different principles.

109 Our servant Adafa was successful in laying the foundation for 100 towns, and establishing divine precepts in countries suitable for all as well as for those who were native to the land.

110 He appointed 4 Anunnagi men to be his helpers, they were 4 sons of the 23 elders: Ayallanus, Laus, Asqalnus, and Amun.

111 Unfortunately, as time passed, people began to worship these wise men as deities.

112 These elders possessed an abundance

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 1:112

of universal knowledge, which was bestowed upon them by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, being once Etherian incarnated in the flesh. These Aluhum returned to their etheric state.

113 By traveling with this knowledge throughout the cosmos, they helped to maintain the universe's rhythmical harmony.

114 Our servant Adafa invited people to the true faith, which is the oneness of Anu. He also urged mortals to deal justly, and to leave the abode of superstitions and falsehoods, for these things will surely lead mortals away from salvation.

115 Our servant Adafa ordered prayer and fasting at certain periods and similarly, he was given the power to wage war against anybody who tried to destroy the peaceful way of life, now called Al Islam, not to be mistaken with the Muhammadan cult today of these days and times, broken up into many denominations and sects under the guidance of the disagreeable ones..

116 He zealously fought against the children of Enoch's nation, from the land of Nod, and Enoch's the disagreeable seed, and descendants of Kadmon;

117 Because after the violation in Gan, The Enclosed Garden in Eden, Delight, on the Earth realm, many of them strayed and indulged in all forms of intoxicants, claiming that these intoxicants were lawful because the Earth yielded them to Enosites. Such is the case with the smokers of hashish, cannabis sativa, the cocoa plant, or the twenty and sixth family of the papaveraceae.

118 But what of those plants that are

#### Tablet 1:125

harmful to Enosites, poisonous; would a fool partake of them, as well? Adafa asked. The answer is yes, the fools amongst the mortals will seek all forms of mental experiences desiring to evade the mortal daily responsibilities and even call it religious ritual. Such are fools, and fools do what fools do.

#### Adafa, Servant Of El

119 The people were instructed by our servant Adafa, on how to set up sacrificial offerings, and on how to sight the new moon. Because he was so untune with the other worlds,

120 He was constantly teaching about the relationship of Enosites to the universe, for he was our first astronomer, who was teaching the ancient sciences of ancient biology, that was accepted in those days and on up until the universe changes.

121 Writing and tailoring were also first introduced into the society by our servant Adafa.

122 Always remembering the beauty and power of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, he worshipped his creator 12,000 times a day.

123 He was always in tune with the celestial bodies, and he constantly talked with the Anunnagi, extraterrestrials.

124 As I, Adafa revolved around the skies, I restrained Saturn for 30 days and I became acquainted with the truth and the necessities of the upper realm.

125 I have ascertained the secrets of the invisible world. Adafa was on the mothership, one of the many motherships that visited the Earth's realm from time to time with the masters or extraterrestrials.

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 1:26

126 Blessed with the ability to prophesy, Adafa informed the people of the number of newbearers who would be born and sent into the world.

127 He also taught them about the coming of Utnafishtim and the flood.

128 Adafa was in tune with the celestial beings that originally erected the pyramids. They are visitors from other galaxies.

129 One of the great pyramids was built to preserve all of his friend's texts during the period of the flood.

130 As previously stated, Adafa was born in the lower part of Tame-Ra also called Kemet, or Egypt, in Havilah, Nubia and he traveled throughout the world.

131 When he returned, The Most High exalted him to an elevated station.

132 In the 30 pages of the "Scroll Of Life" in The *Sahufaat shil Kadmon*, "pages of Adam", it states that it was preordained that he would be granted life in paradise.

#### The Sixth Realm

133 But once while visiting the tranquil and resplendent 6th heaven, a realm set aside for those who have never defected in the way of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL or slipped from grace, the agreeable Anunnagi Sarufaat and disagreeable Anunnagi Garubaat, who also occupied this esteem plane, questioned him as to why he was dwelling on this heaven which was designed for the elite.

134 The Anunnagi of the disagreeable Anunnagi Garubaat, were unyielding with their cynical questions for they assumed Adafa to be Kadmon who was beguiled by the treacherous Haylal, and

#### Tablet 1:143

consequently, fell from his exalted position.

135 After undergoing the anguish that was delivered by the unknowing Anunnagi, Adafa's heart swelled and he began to weep.

136 Murduk, the "Leader" of the Anunnagi descended from the 7th heaven, which was before the 7 veils before A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and instructed the Anunnagi concerning the plight of mortals on the planet Earth.

137 And by leave, he directed three Garubaat of the Anunnagi: Aza, Azaya and Azayil to descend the Earth; so that they could witness the tribulations suffered by mortals.

138 After a short period of enduring the temptations that were allotted to Kadmon's progeny, one Anunnagi by the name of Azayil, begged to return.

139 Upon ascending the heavens, the Anunnagi was commanded to apologize to the noble newbearer Adafa for prejudging his nature,

140 And he was enjoined to say: "Aneya Jed Basuf, I am very sorry." Because this event marked the first time one being had to apologize to another, these words echoed throughout the heavens. It was foretold that all apologies between man and man would come with grave difficulty, and seldom without the word but, which is a subtle retraction.

141 Our servant Adafa yearned to meet the Aum-nipotent nourisher.

142 He often meditated on death, the walking on the straight and narrow path, and the length of time he would have to remain underground awaiting his resurrection.

143 So Adafa eventually requested



## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 1:43

permission to enter paradise without intervention. So he aspired that his rawuh, "soul" should leave him before the great deluge.

144 Each day he became more devout in Tafulat, "prayer" and his good deeds exceed the merits of all the people of the world who qualified to ascend to the heavens like the Anunnagi.

#### Izraa'El Learns About Adafa

145 When the Anunnagi Izraa'El, son of ANU and Iyd, became aware of this servant's nature, a desire rose in him to become associated with Adafa, so he sent his aid Matatrūn.

146 He obtained the permission from A'LYUN A'LYUN EL to descend to the planet Earth in the form of a beautiful woman. Adafa became his most intimate friend and aid.

147 But as the Anunnagi refrained from eating and drinking, our servant Adafa began to perceive that he was not from the Humim species of the Realm of Naasuwat.

148 This is when the Anunnagi revealed himself by saying: "I am the aid to the Anunnagi of Death;" whereupon Adafa inquired if he had come to take his spirit.

149 He said: I have come to visit you, being we are ever so proud of you and your disciple Shaikh, and to who we give you the greeting of the Anunnagi: peace be upon you.

150 Adafa asked if he could see what death is, and the Anunnagi of Death having the power by leave of El, took possession of his soul.

151 By standing in front of him and breathing out of his nostrils, he removed

#### Tablet 1:154

his soul out of his nostrils, the same way it was placed in his nostrils.

152 Sneezing is the violent discharge of air through the nose and mouth. It is described as an upper respiratory tract cough. A large amount of air is inhaled, two liters.

153 The glottis, space between the vocal cords closes off and the body tries to force air through it. Intrapulmonary pressure, which is pressure within the lungs increases to as much as 100. The pressure in the chest cavity is increased and, as a result, the membranous back wall of the trachea, wind pipe collapses when the glottis is suddenly opened. The difference between atmospheric and intrapulmonary pressure drives air through the passageways because the trachea has been narrowed by the collapse of the membranous back wall. The velocity of the air though is great.

#### Adafa Sees Sheol

154 Then Izraa'El translated Adafa's body. Adafa requested that he show him Sheol, also known as Sijjiyn and Kurnugi, meaning "*the land of no return*", which is known to you as hell, from the German goddess Hel, goddess of the furthest section of niflheim, a northern land of ice, mist and darkness. The entrance of Hel's area is guarded by a dog of the most foul and uncouth behavior named Garm. And after this, Adafa entreated him, manifest before his eyes the wonders of paradise, from the Middle English *paradis*, from Old French, from Late Latin *paradisus*, from Greek *paradeisos*, garden, enclosed park, paradise, from Avestan *pairi-daêza*, enclosure, park: *pairi*-, around + *daêza*-,

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 1:154

wall.

155 And by the command of the glorious Creator, ANU, of the universe and of the heavens, Enlil and of the hell/earth, Enqi, ruler of the lower world. Adafa he was seated on the wings and was transformed from body to soul.

156 On the wings in a ship of the Anunnagi of Death, so that he could arrive at the heavens and lastly paradise, where he spent an hour contemplating the rivers, the fruits, the pubescent maidens, and the blessed abode paradise speaking with Hahtiin, the extraterrestrial record keeper of Illyuwn.

157 After some time, the Anunnagi wished that our servant Adafa would return from the garden; but Adafa being aware of the state of the world sat under a tree of life and refused to reply.

158 While seeking refuge under this tall tree, he resisted all the questions of this guide saying: unless the Creator of paradise removes me, I shall not leave this place.

159 I shall not come out from here until the Aum-nipotent, Glorious Creator of the Universe orders me to do so.

160 The Anunnagi yelled so loud, that all the hundreds of thousands of Anunnagi called out all the names of all the people that were born.

161 As they called out, each leaf of this tall lit up tree, which bares the name, the green tree or what is known to some as the lote tree, or "*tree of certainty*", and the strong wings of their voices blew many leaves to the ground of all that were to die in the great floods.

161 This is the same tree of the 100 bows in the midst of the moon circles.

#### Tablet 1:171

162 Meanwhile El Shaadi, The Almighty sent Murduk to speak between both of them. Adafa asked about death, and the Anunnagi replied: "Every individual shall experience death."

163 Adafa continued: "I have eaten of the poisons of life, and accordingly none of you will partake of it."

164 I descended to hell and according to the command of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High The Highest, and I witnessed the concern of The Inhabitants Of Paradise.

165 Then the divine injunction arrived, and by my permission he entered, and by my permission he acted.

166 Leave him! For the right is on his side, our servant Adafa was raised to a higher place.

167 So he was taken into paradise where he worshipped A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, in the sixth heaven with the Anunnagi. And they all continued to do what A'LYUN A'LYUN EL commanded them to do until predestination overtook him.

168 So he entered into heaven with the aid of Matatrun in a ship called Sham and he questioned El Rab, the Sustainer, and El Rab, the Sustainer answered:

169 Our servant Adafa was immediately separated from his body and was conveyed to the heavenly temple and he was appointed to worship A'LYUN A'LYUN EL in the company of the Anunnagi.

170 Originally, time was measured by the moon and there were 354 days in the Earth year.

171 Our servant Adafa was sent to prophesy for 57 years after the ascension of Kadmon to a higher life.

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 1:172

172 He received 30 pages and all the doctrine exactly with the teachings of what Kadmon received.

173 He had knowledge of the secrets of the heavens and the realm of the spiritual, and how to travel from galaxy to galaxy.

174 He was called by many "The Father of Spiritual Teachings" or "Sufi, Essene, Magus, Freemason today."

175 He was well learned in the sciences of the arts, human nature, the existence of the interterrestrial and outer celestial beings, and the rotational formation of the planets.

176 The physical appearance of this great prophet was very unique, picture in your mind a tall, slender, very dark brown complexioned man with a thick mustache and a beard, high cheek bones and a strong muscular bone structure with a thin layer of skin to clothe it.

177 He spoke very slowly but his words meant so much.

178 He was always silent and had his eyes raised towards the heavens, except when walking, then his eyes cast downward.

179 He always looked like he was meditating on something and when he spoke, he moved his pinky finger.

180 Being once asked, how a good opinion may be acquired, he replied:

181 By dealing honestly and civilized with everybody.

182 He also asked what are the greatest blessings three in number?

183 Meekness in the time of anger,

184 Liberality in the time of death,

185 And compassion when in the position of power.

186 He also said:

187 He is wise who despises not three

#### Tablet 1:203

classes of men:

188 His father, the scholar, and a friend, that is our son, Adafa, he is of the truthful. And as for Haylal and his 200 sons or Garubaat,

189 The breach took place prior to the flood of Utnafishtim, Noah.

190 And they manifested in the physical form that their incurable disease would be apparent to you.

191 For now you See Him, As Well As Feel Him, As He Lives In Your Midst.

192 For on the Day of Standing, you'll have no excuse for loving him and his.

193 And we too came down and placed our seed in the daughters of mortals,

194 That we may establish a kingdom on Earth as it is in heaven, 23 Sarufaat first.

195 His dangerous nature makes it imperative that we arrive at an in-depth overstanding concerning the ancestry of people.

196 For we must recognize the specific realm of activity assigned to each being, the leper and our children of many hues and colors.

197 Many are deceived into thinking that this includes the devil's children,

198 And it means that we fashioned you on Earth in the likeness of the most precious garden with all sorts of beautiful flowers.

199 At the end of the strain is the leper and grafted germ.

200 He is a deceiver who calls himself good, but he is not,

201 For he is a temple in which his father Haylal dwells.

202 He will come out in the fourth son of Utnafishtim's second son Ham,

203 His seed will be known by their lack of color and their leprous

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 1:203

disease,  
204 Cursed from the very day they are  
born, until judgment day.  
205 Don't mix your seed with Cain's  
children, the black devils,  
206 Nor the sons and daughters of the  
200 Garubaat; the pale devils.  
207 Nor the children of the graftation,  
the Hulub.  
208 Not even the cursed seed of  
Canaan, who manifested in  
Utnafishtim's time who is called Noah.  
209 And Noah begot Shem, Ham and  
Japheth.

#### *Tablet Two The Genealogies (19 x 4 = 76)*

Lo! The children of Japheth and his  
confidante, wife Ifat, were Gomer, and  
his confidante, wife was Nidiba,  
2 And Magowg, who had a confidante,  
wife named Fuqana, and Madai who had  
a confidante, wife named Wanda.  
3 And Javan who had a confidante wife  
named Sauda and another confidante  
wife named Iris, and Tubal who had a  
confidante, wife named Aydan,  
4 And Meshekh who had a confidante,  
wife named Faqima.  
5 And Tiyreya had a confidante wife  
named Latasha. The Gomerites,  
Ashkenazites and Riphathites and  
Togarmahites.  
6 And the children of Javan and his  
confidante, wife Sauda were Eliyshah  
who had a confidante, wife named  
Lillith.  
7 And Tarshiysh had a confidante, wife  
named Gaamah and Kitty had a  
confidante, wife named Maryam.  
8 And Dudaniym had a confidante, wife

#### Tablet 2:20

named Wanida.  
9 From these did they separate  
themselves from a coast land of the  
nations in their gentile nation.  
10 Each one after his tongue, after their  
clans and families, in their gentile  
nation.  
11 And the children of Ham and his  
confidante, wife Halima were Cush,  
Mizraim, Phut, and Libana.  
12 And Phut had a confidante, wife  
named Lib.  
13 And the children of Cush and his  
confidante Nuballa were Siba, who had  
a confidante named Nadiyyah, Hawilah,  
who had a confidante named Bahrah,  
and Sabtah who had a confidante named  
Maqbulah and Raamah, who had a  
confidante named Karaam.  
14 And Sabtikah had a confidante, wife  
named Rebecca.  
15 And the children of Raamah who  
had a confidante, wife, named Karaam,  
were Sheba, who had a confidante  
named Umm Har, and Dedan, and his  
wives Fuqana and Faqima.  
16 And Cush son of Ham and his wife  
Semiramis gave birth to Nimrod, he was  
a Ghibbore in the planet Earth.  
17 He was a hunter right before the face  
of Yahuwa.  
18 Therefore the saying goes even as  
Nimrod the Ghibbore, hunter, right in  
front the face of Yahuwa.  
19 And the head of his rulership was  
that part of the planet Earth of Babel,  
"confusion" and a place called Erech,  
"lengthening" and another called Accad,  
"strengthening" and another called  
Calneh, "fortress of ANU".  
20 All in the planes of Shinar, "watch of  
him that sleep", through which the Tigris  
and Euphrates river flows, where

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 2:20

Chaldean and Cuneiform, the tongue of Anu are spoken.

21 Nimrod built this before he became possessed by the ego of Ibliys, all in the plains of Shinar.

22 Nimrod went forth into Assyria and built Nineveh, and Rehoboth and Calah and Resen between Nineveh and Calah.

23 And Mizraim had a confidante, wife Haatun and he gave birth to Luwdim.

24 And Luwdim had a confidante, wife named Naiyma and Anamim had a confidante, wife named Amma.

25 And Lehabim had a confidante, wife named Numma, and Naphtuhim had a confidante, wife named Umuri.

26 And Fathrusim had a confidante, wife named Nuba.

27 And Kasluhim had a confidante, wife named Karimah from whom came the Philistim.

28 And Caftorim had a confidante, wife named Nassanah.

29 And Ham and his wife Halimah bred the cursed seed of Libana, also called Canaan, whose Nubian wife was his sister Salha, daughter of Ham and Haliyma, for he had four sons and one daughter.

30 And together he, Salha and his other wives, Shingarah, Hildar, and Hitara, bore 11 disagreeable sons.

31 The first being born Sidon meaning "fortified," and Heth meaning "terrible," son of Shingarah and Canaan,

32 Arwad meaning "desirous" and Hammath meaning "burnt, sons of Salha and Libana."

33 And of his second wife Shingarah, an Anaqite, bore Jebus, meaning "desolate."

34 And of his third wife Hildar, a

#### Tablet 2:51

Horite, bore Girga, meaning "rough ones," and Arkiy, meaning "those who sweat," and Siniy, meaning "yearly,"

35 And of his fourth wife Hitarah a Halaabean Flugelrod bore,

36 Amor meaning "mountain dweller," and Hiwi, meaning "tent dwellers," and Zemar meaning "counsel."

37 And their borders extended from Sidon to Gerar to Gaza to Sodom to Gomorrah, those ruled by material things.

38 And Admah, the dumb ones, and Zeboim, the warriors,

39 And Lasha, the anointed, these are all the children of Ham after their clan and families.

40 After their tongues of Phoenician and their part of the planet Earth and these are your gentile nations.

41 The children of Shem and his confidante, wife Faatin were:

42 Elam who had a confidante, wife, named Huda and Asshur had a confidante, wife named Ruth,

43 And Arphaxad had a confidante, wife named Hammath,

44 And Lud had a confidante, wife named Naimah and Aram.

45 And the children of Aram and Husna were:

46 Uz, he had a confidante, wife named Bilhah,

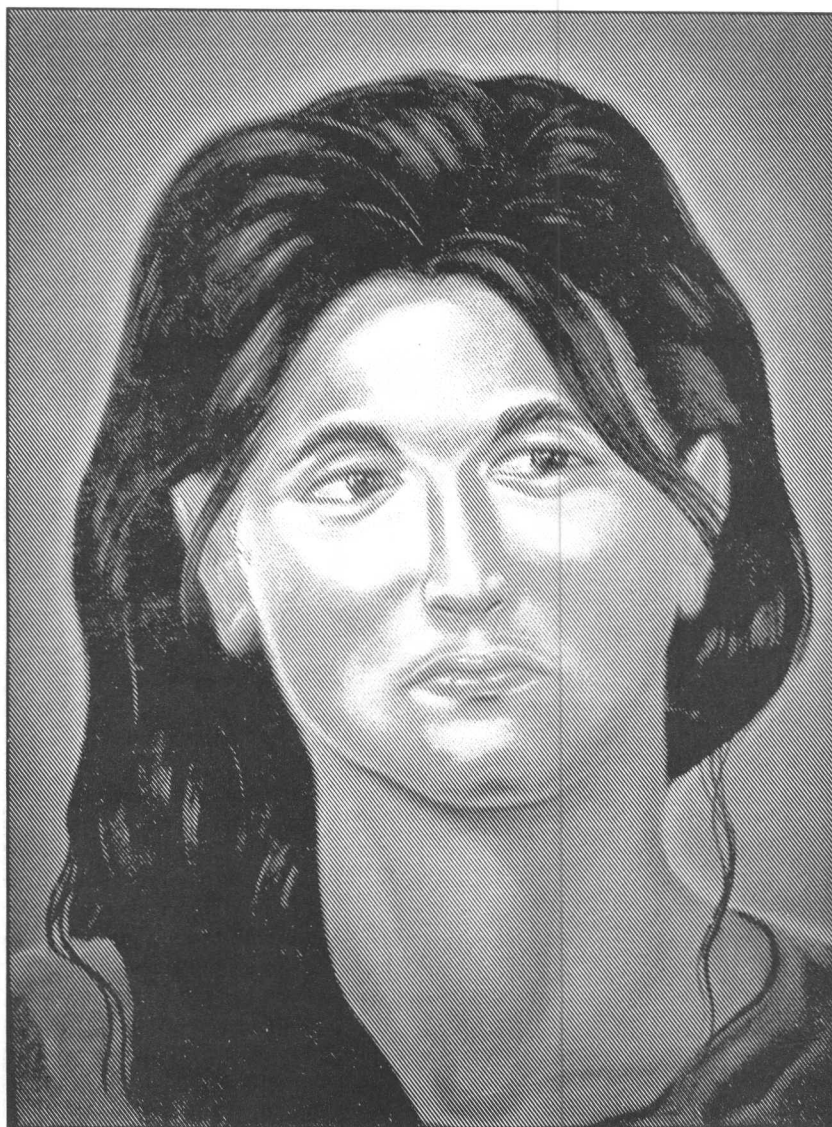
47 And Hul had a confidante, wife named Tasir,

48 And Gether had a confidante, wife Tubah,

49 And Mash had a confidante, wife named Kaalimah.

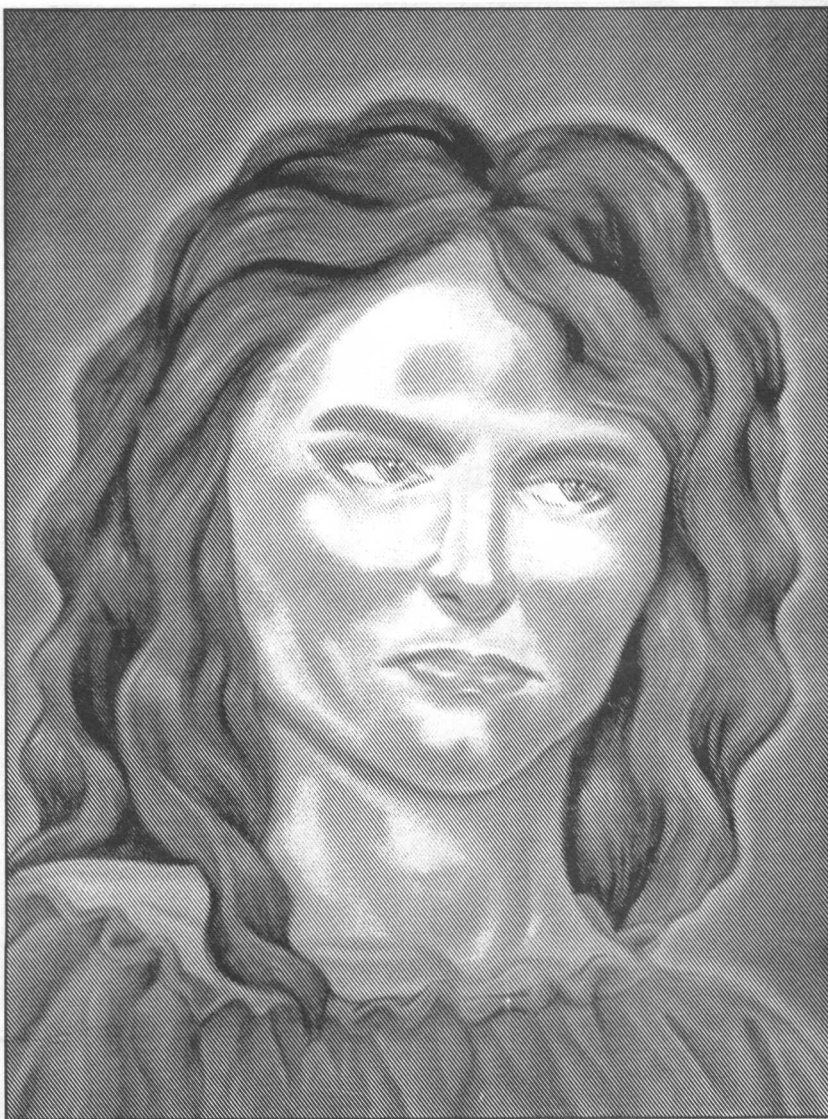
50 And Arphaxad and his confidante, wife Hammath, gave birth to Salah,

51 And Salah had confidante, wives named Sabry, Barr and, Hudith who

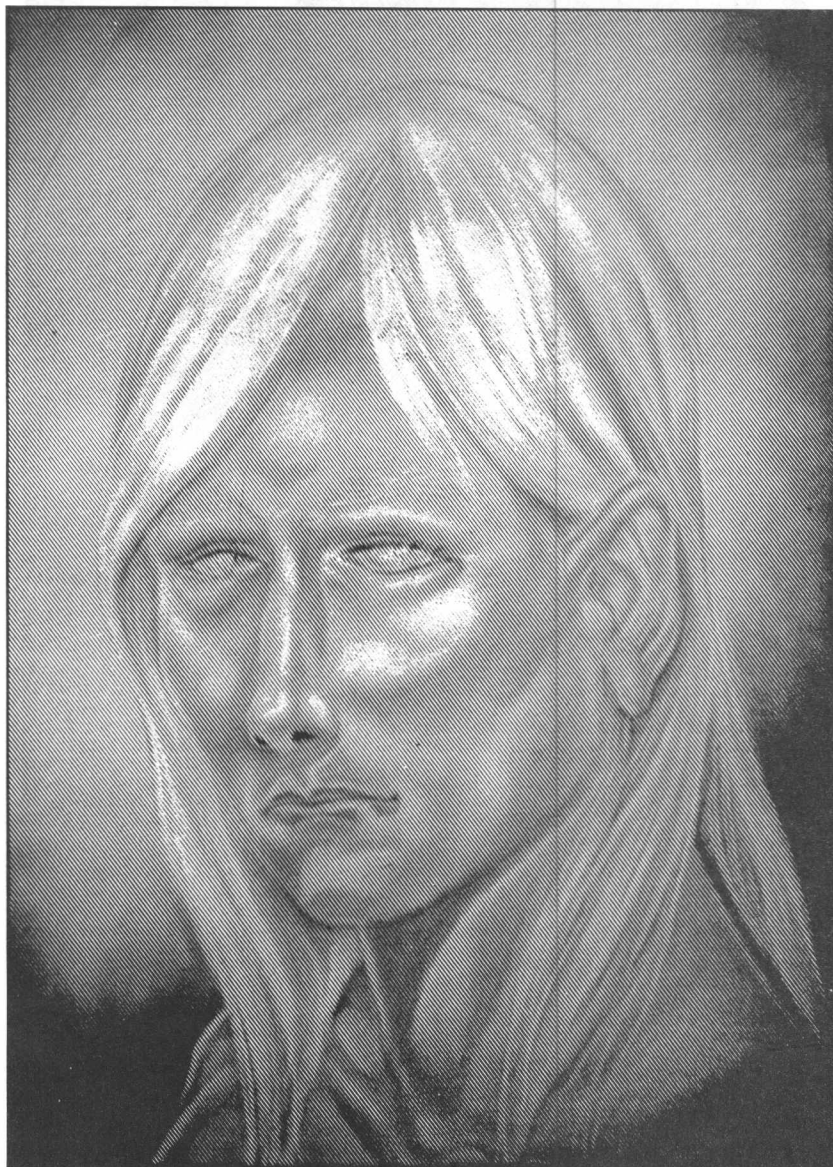


**Figure 235**  
**Shingarah, Anaqite Wife Of Canaan**





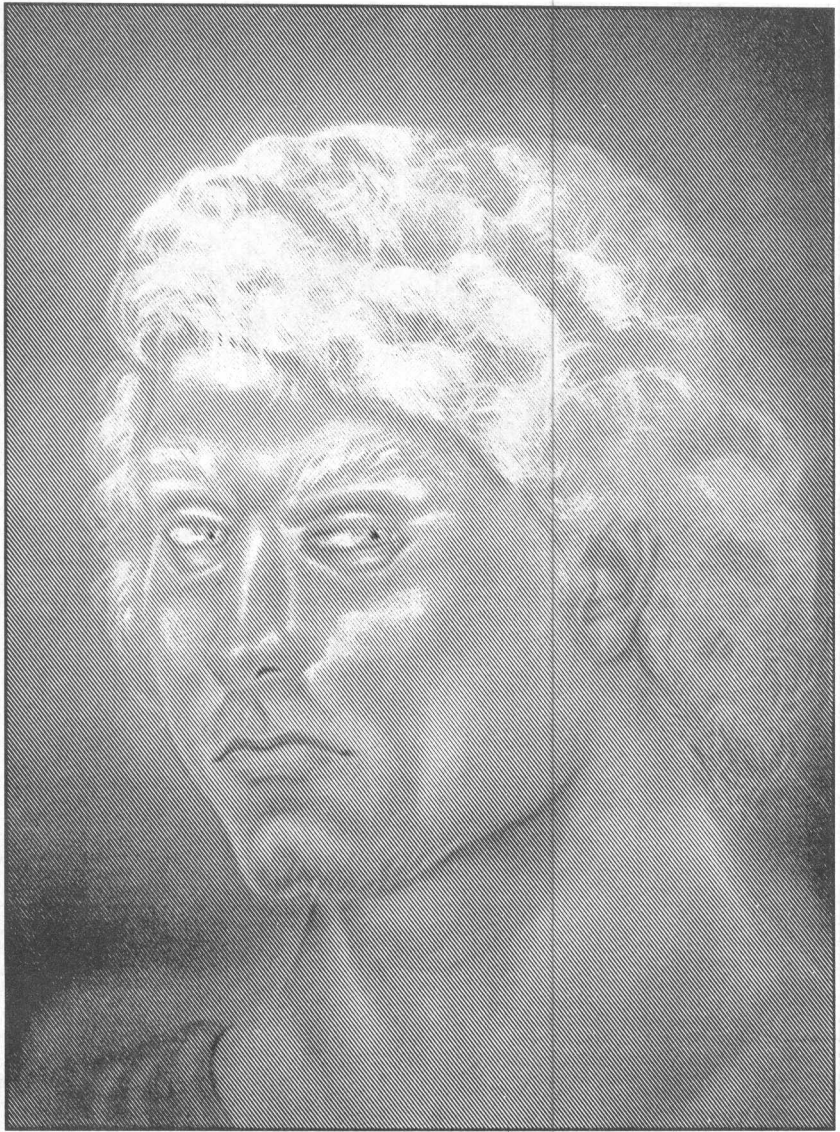
**Figure 236**  
**Hildar, Horite Wife Of Canaan**



**Figure 237**  
**Hitarah, Flugelrod Halaabeen Wife Of Canaan**

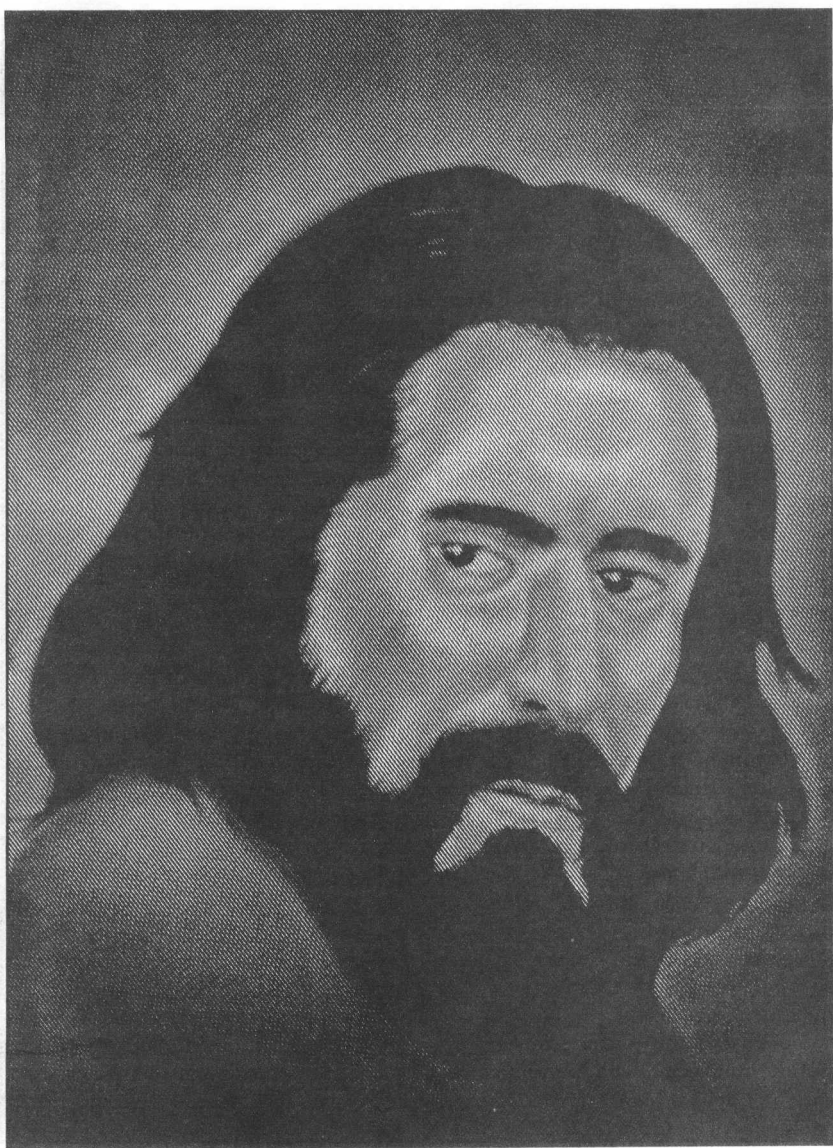


**Figure 238**  
**Konan The Barbarian, Father Of Hitarah**

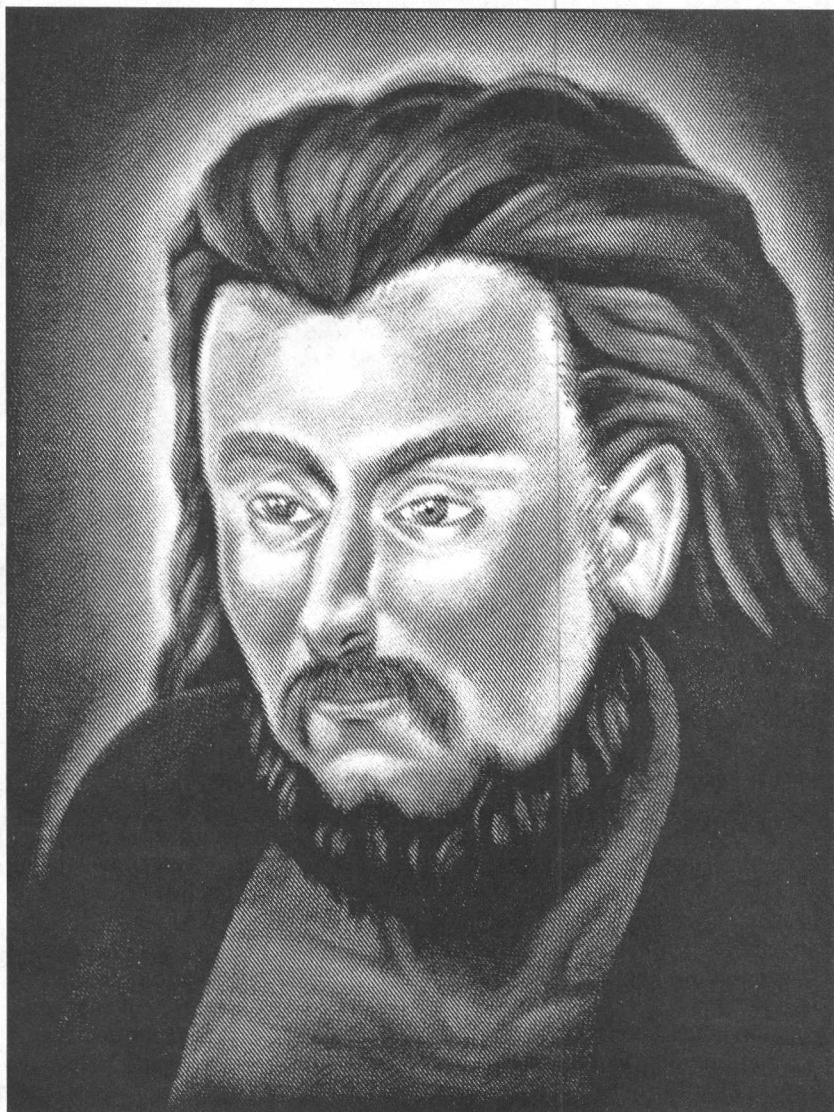


**Figure 239**  
**Heth Son Of Canaan And Salha**



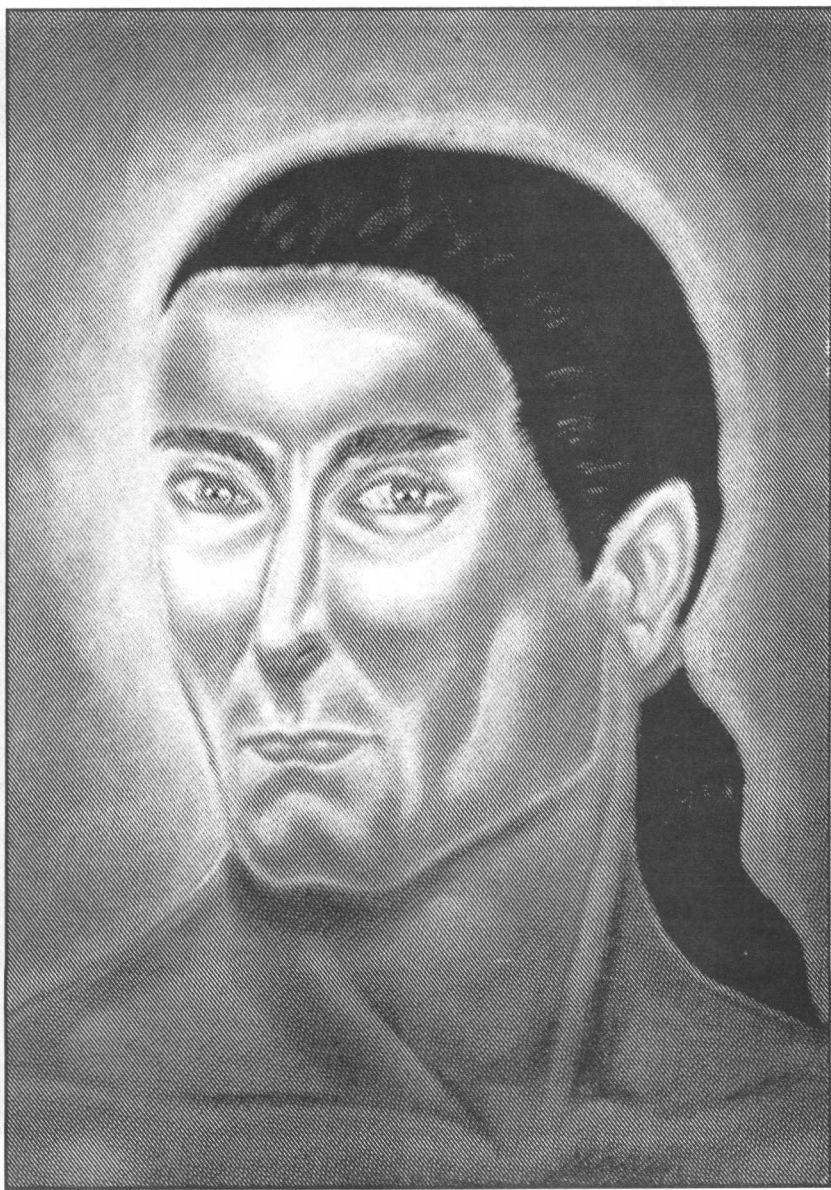


**Figure 240**  
**Jebus, Son Of Canaan And Shingarah**

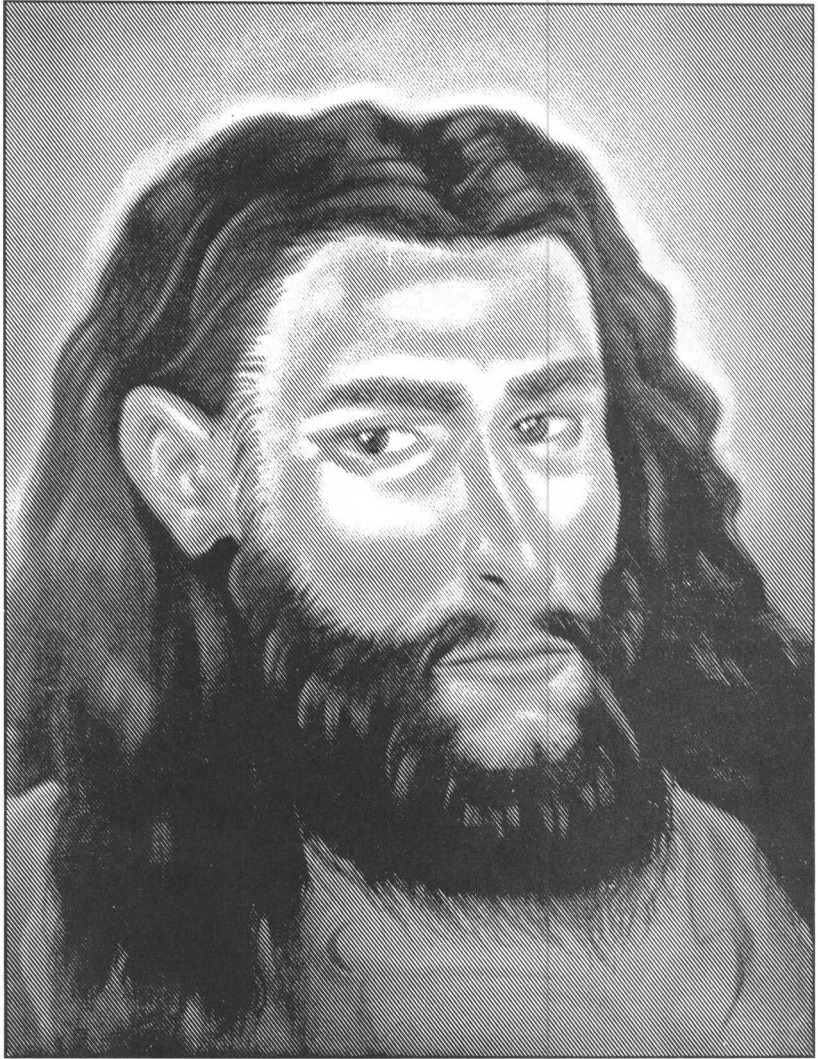


**Figure 241**  
**Girgash, Son Of Canaan And Hildar**

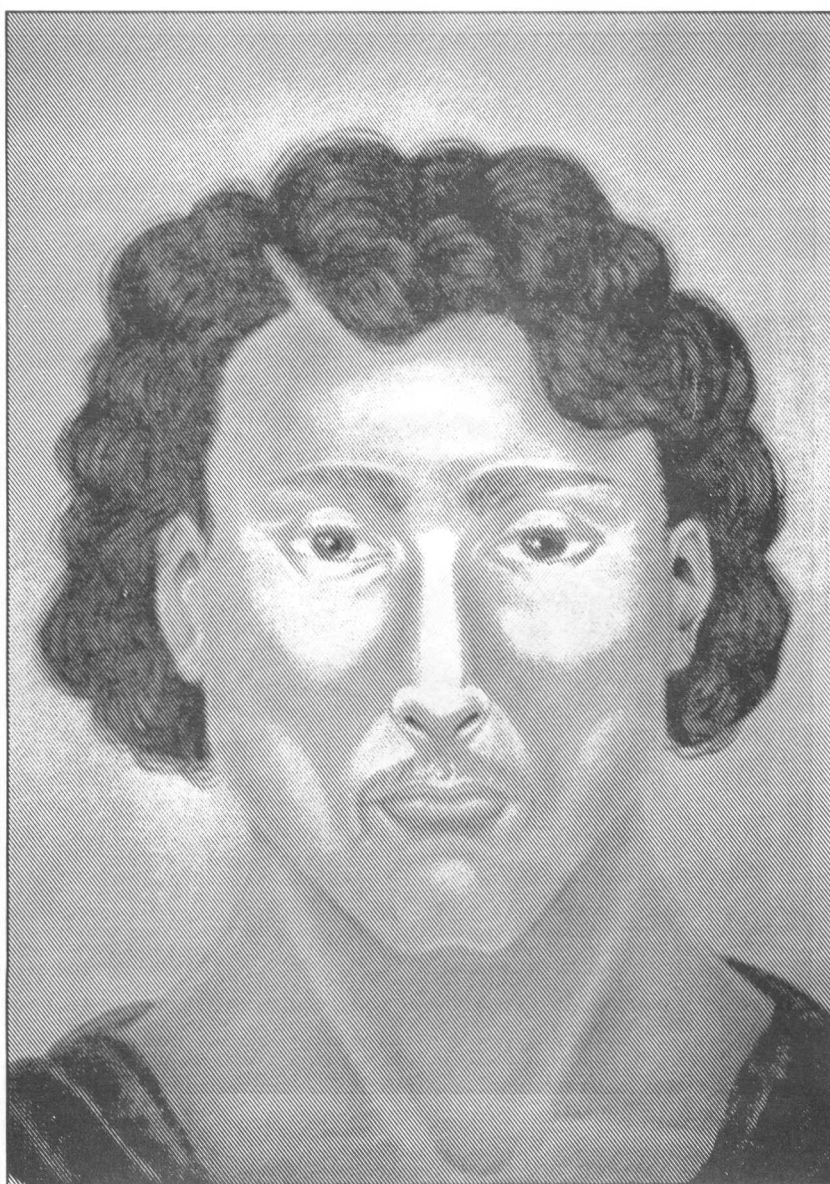




**Figure 242**  
**Arkiy, Son Of Canaan And Hildar**



**Figure 243**  
**Siniy, Son Of Canaan And Hildar**

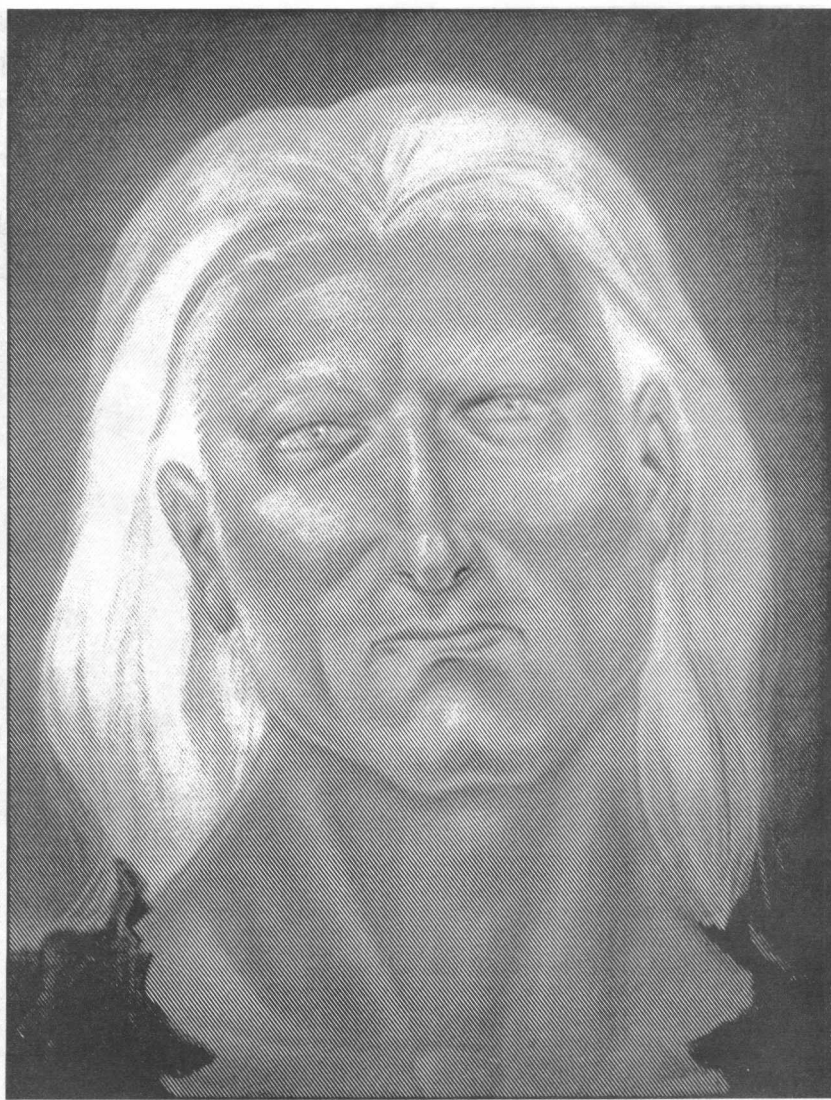


**Figure 244**  
**Arwad, Son Of Canaan And Salha**

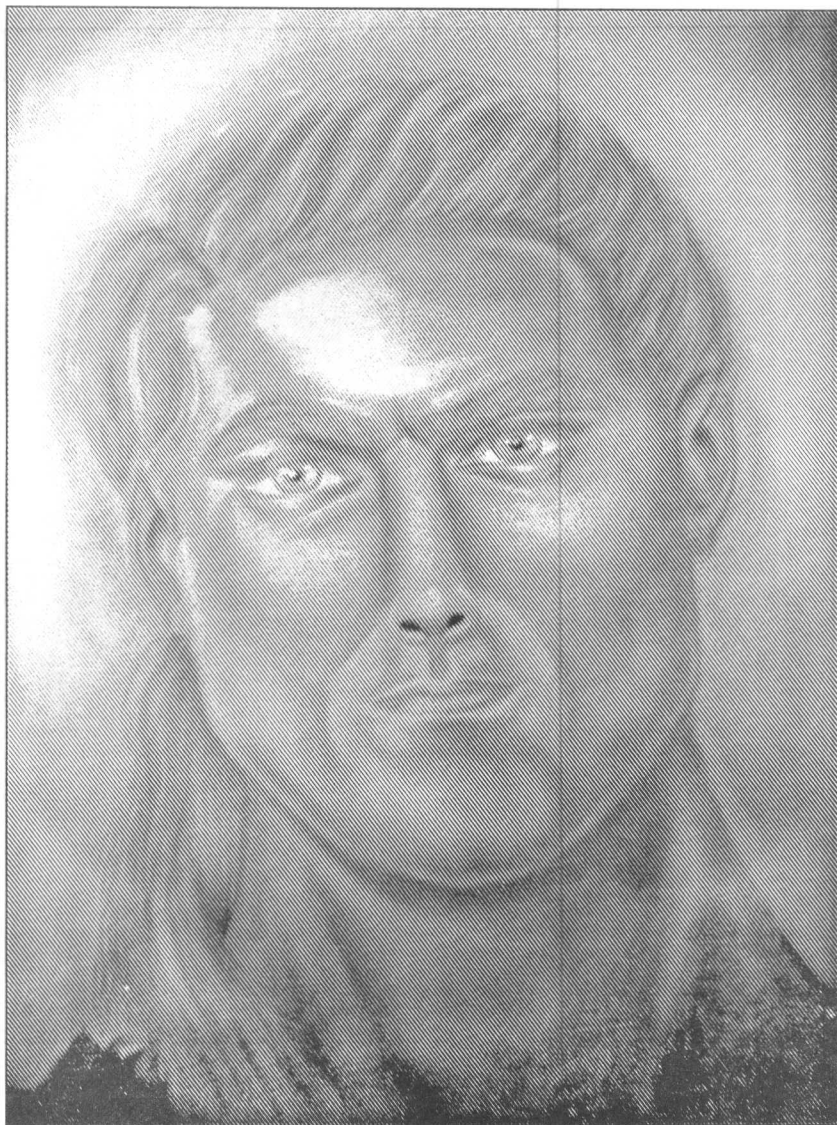


**Figure 245**  
**Zemar, Son Of Canaan And Hitarah**



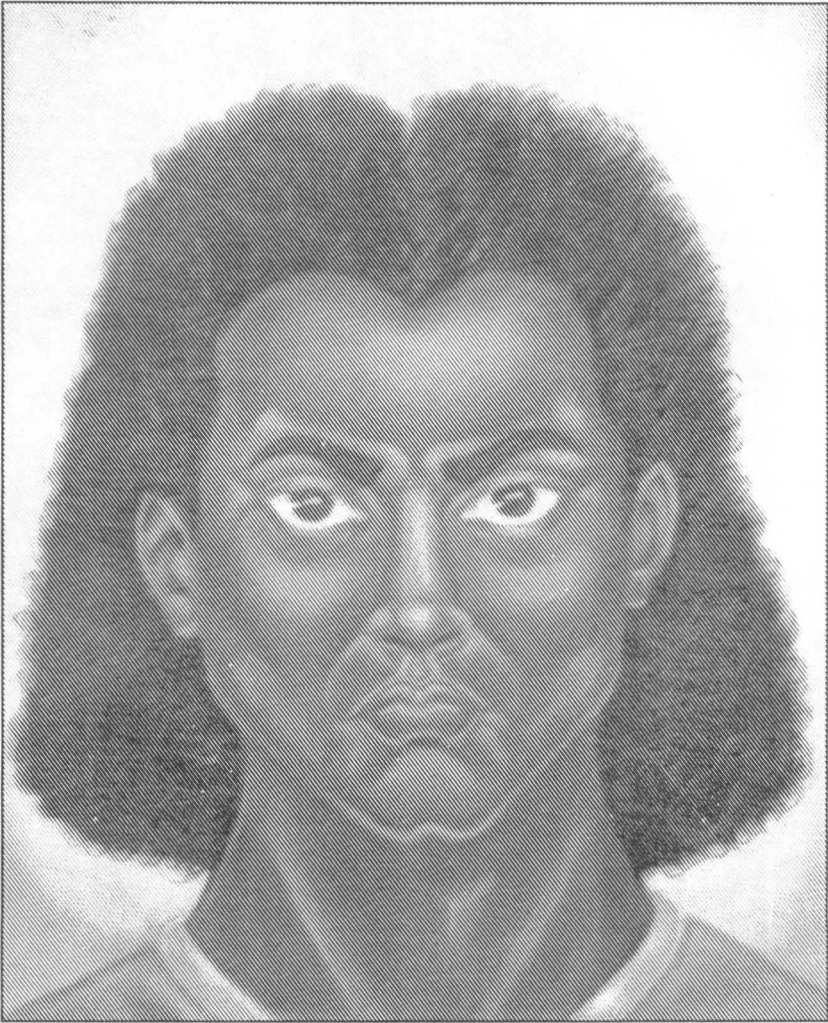


**Figure246**  
**Amor, Son Of Canaan And Hitarah**

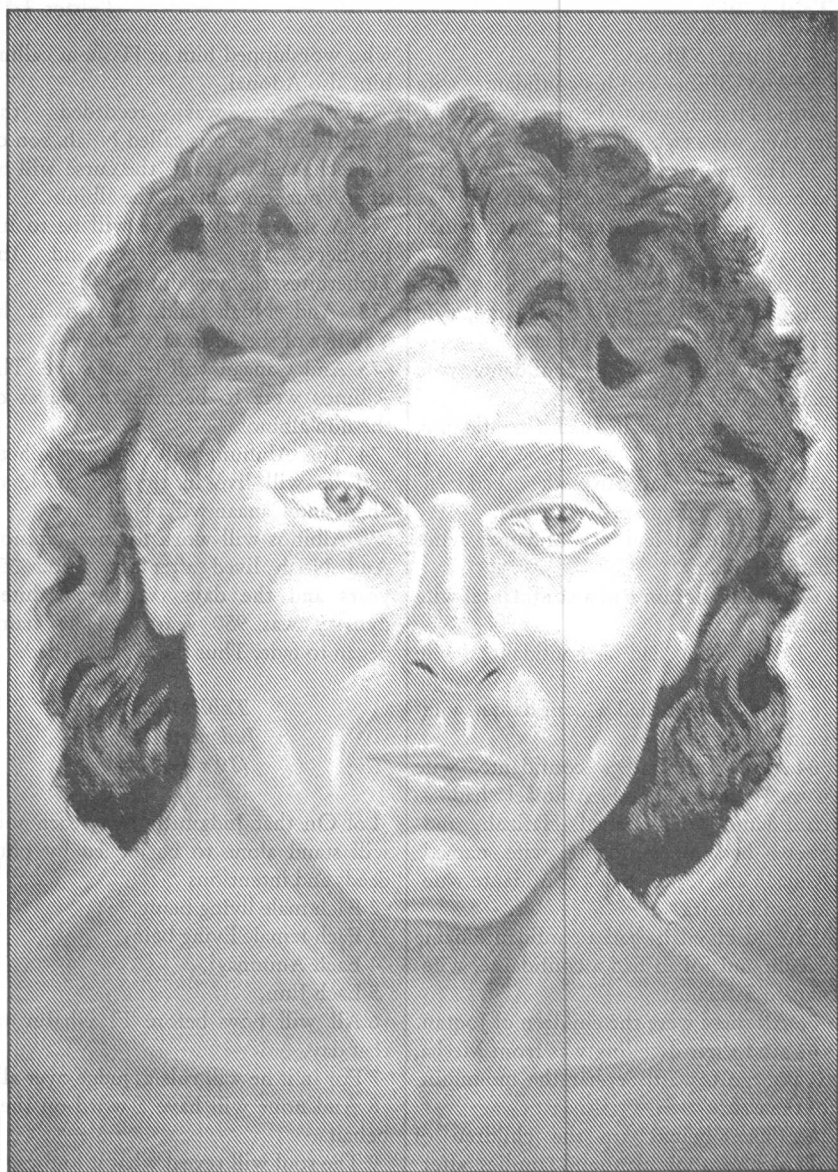


**Figure 247**  
**Hiwiy, Son Of Canaan And Hitarah**





**Figure 248**  
**Hammath, Son Of Canaan And Salha**



**Figure 249**  
**Sidon, Son Of Canaan And Hildar**

**Tablet 2:51**

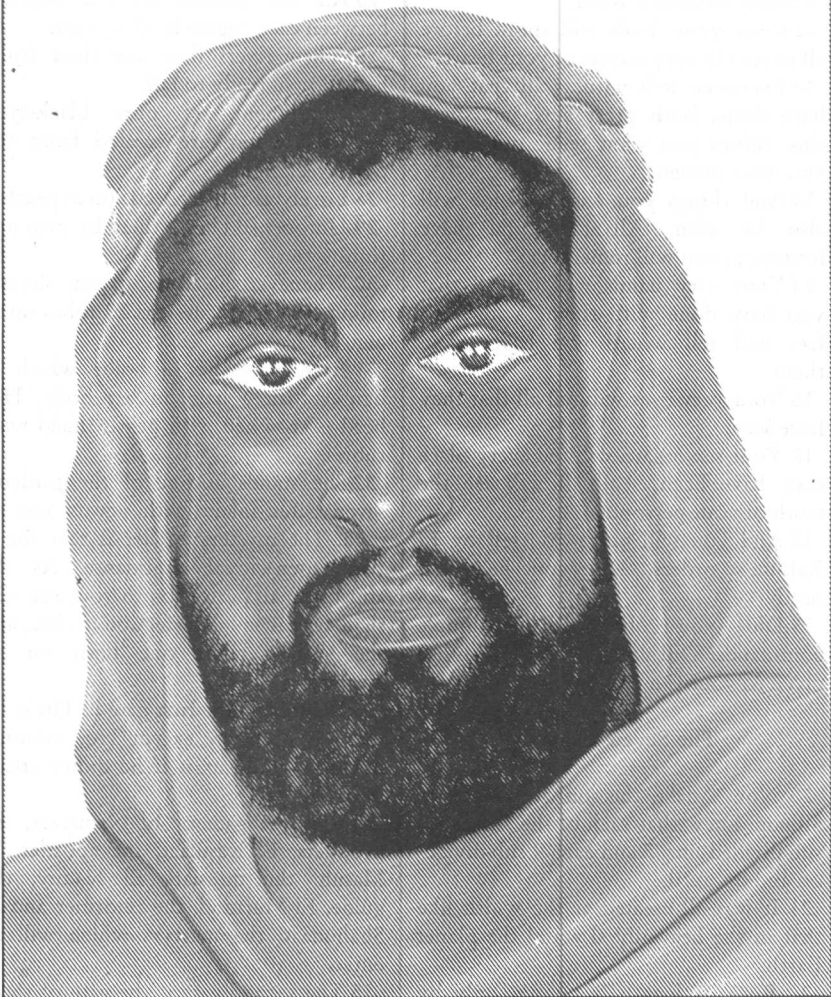
gave birth to Eber.  
 52 And to Eber and his confidante, wife named Hudith, not to be mistaken as his mother, were two children sons:  
 53 The name of the one was Peleg; for in his days was the Earth divided.  
 54 And he had a confidante, wife named Aliyyat,  
 55 And his brother's name was Joqtan.  
 56 And Joqtan and his confidante, wife Hudah, gave birth to Almodad,  
 57 And Almodad had a confidante, wife named Kaliyma,  
 58 And Sheleph who had a confidante, wife named Russa,  
 59 And Hatsarmaveth had a confidante, wife named Wasiyma,  
 60 And Jerah had a confidante, wife named Zilfah,  
 61 And Hadoram had a confidante, wife named Sarah,  
 62 And Uzal had a confidante, wife named Hammath,  
 63 And Diklah had a confidante, wife named Shagiya.  
 64 And Obal had a confidante, wife named Jamiya, and Abimael had a confidante wife named Hafizah, and Sheba had a confidante wife named Ruqaan and Ophir had a confidante wife named Munira.  
 65 And Havilah had a confidante name Sabah, and Jobab had a confidante, wife named Salinah.  
 66 All these were the children of Joqtan.  
 67 And their dwelling was from Mesha, as you go toward Sephar the mountain of the east.  
 68 These beings are the children of Shem, after their clans and families, after their tongues, in their gentile nation.  
 69 And Shem was exalted as a deity over the Ashkenazim, cave dwellers,

**Tablet 3:11**

who worshipped him as Hashem calling him also Adonai,  
 70 For it was recorded that Utnafishtim, who is called Noah, son of Lamech, said to Ham "the curse will be upon your son Canaan, the albino.  
 71 A slave of slaves he will be to his brothers, the Shemites and the Japhethites, the non albinos.  
 72 And Noah said, blessed is he Yahuwa of the Aluhum of Shem,  
 73 And Canaan will be his slave. The Albinos were to become the slaves of the non albinos.  
 74 The Aluhum will enlarge Japheth and he will live in the tabernacle of Shem and Canaan will be his slave.  
 75 Albinos will work for non albinos. And Noah lived after the flood 350 years and the days of the Noahite's dynasty was 950 years and his name began to fade. Thus they said he died.

*Tablet Three  
 Judgment Day  
 (19 x 6 = 114)*

Lo! On that Judgment Day, each soul will stand alone to be judged by both deeds and intentions.  
 2 Each male living being,  
 3 Each female living being,  
 4 Each Anunnagi,  
 5 Each Jinn,  
 6 All will bow before El Ghafur on that day.  
 7 For in it he will rule as judge over all,  
 8 And none will have a word on their behalf.  
 9 The soul will reveal what it knows.  
 10 The body will reveal what it knows.  
 11 And the spirit will reveal what it knows. All will come before him



**Figure 250**  
**Joqtan, Son Of Eber And Hudith**

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 3:11

humbly without a word.

12 Only your deeds will speak before all to see the very secrets of your heart.

13 Everyone will witness all that you have done, both great sins and small sins; things you want seen, and things you want unseen,

14 And things you wish to hide will also be seen. All that you have forgotten, you will remember.

15 Your very hands will tell all that you have done with them. Your very feet will tell where you have taken them.

16 Your very eyes will tell all that they have seen.

17 Your sex organs will tell every place they have been. And all will see the truth of your person.

18 And you will judge yourself by El Rahum's orders. Did you help the needy?

19 Did you obey El Rahmun's commands? Did you share of the things given to you? On that day, all will see!

#### The Seven Heavens

20 Now Adafa, the son of Jared and Silham, knew that each of the 7 heavens sub-divided into 7 and each 7 sub-divides on and on until.

21 It was all created as the width like that in the heavenly sky and the planet Earth.

22 But its length is known only by myself alone.

23 When the great day comes, all souls will return to the 7 heavens and to the 7 Earths will you go. And their place will be a space in the garden.

24 So the space will be extended to contain all the souls of all the people.

#### Tablet 3:38

25 All the gardens are 700 degrees, between each degree is 7000 years.

26 Their rivers flow and their fruits hang down, ready to fall.

27 In them are pure black-eyed maidens, whom are created from the pure green light.

28 Lovely as rubies, beautiful as pearls,

29 Untouched before them by man nor Jinn.

30 Whenever she comes to you, she is a found virgin and she has 70 robes upon her,

31 Each robe has a color which is lighter than a hair on her body. Her head is crowned with pearls inlaid with rubies.

32 She stands at one of the garden's seven gates inlaid with jewels and all gold. The mystery of her is that she is your own loyal confidante. As she appears in all perfection to you, you also shall appear in all perfection to her, and she shall become one flesh for all eternity.

33 Written in the first gate is: Hu is all, there is no deity except Hu, meaning nothing would exist if he didn't create it.

34 It is the gate of El Nabuyaat, the prophets, El Rasulaat, the apostles, El Masuh, the messiah, El Haduy, the guide, El Mujadud, the reformer and El Shahudaat, the martyrs which will all enter.

35 The second gate is the gate of those who pray, who were excellent in washing;

36 It is lined in sapphire and has silk drapes.

37 It is for those who aid the ones sent.

38 The third gate is for those who work day and shadow hours to support



## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 3:38

A'LYUN A'LYUN EL's families;  
velvet and platinum.

39 The fourth gate is that of those who  
commanded agreeableness and forbade  
disagreeableness,

40 Those who teach in the way of El  
Maluk.

41 The fifth gate is the gate of those  
who rooted out their appetites and  
prevented passion.

42 It is at this gate that the good will  
meet their destiny, where they will be  
watered or punished for what they do.  
Judge not by their actions, but by their  
intentions. Your salvation is found in  
following the words in these pages.

43 Don't add or subtract a letter or an  
opinion, for great is the punishment of  
those who dare to alter the words of this  
tablet from their places.

44 The sixth gate is that of the healer  
and the aider. The hard worker who dies  
weary from work.

45 The seventh gate is the gate of  
those who fought holy wars on the side  
of my prophet and died by the sword of  
the enemy.

46 In the gardens, the planet Earth of  
their ground is musk, amber, and  
camphor.

47 Their rivers are milk, honey, white  
wine, and pure water.

48 When the wind blows, the leaves of  
the trees strike each other and a sound  
comes from them;

49 The sound of whose beauty has not  
been heard.

50 Yet, my chosen Anunnagi want to  
leave it, and visit your abode, they say:

51 "Man has more!" It was time to  
show the inhabitants of Malakuwt, that  
Naasuwt is like a dream.

52 I will pass a test! If they want a test,

#### Tablet 3:63

a test they will have,

53 Being it was their wish! And they  
called all the heavenly hosts together to  
choose.

53 Now, the inhabitants of (Malakuwt)  
the upper world chose 3 Aluhum:

54 Azar,

55 Azaya,

56 Azayil, By Name.

57 El Rab thus commanded them to  
descend upon the Planet Earth to rule  
the inhabitants thereof with fairness and  
to hear, drink and worship him; but to  
kill no one unjustly, and to refrain from  
intoxication and the sins of adultery.

58 The 3 Aluhum agreed to all of this,  
and when they alighted on the Planet  
Earth from the most holy place, they  
associated with human beings, occupied  
themselves by day and returned in a  
dream state at shadow hour to the  
galactical heavens, stripped of their  
human flesh.

59 While going forth ascending and  
descending, 1 of the 3 Aluhum found  
himself weakening and realizing the  
light that man had.

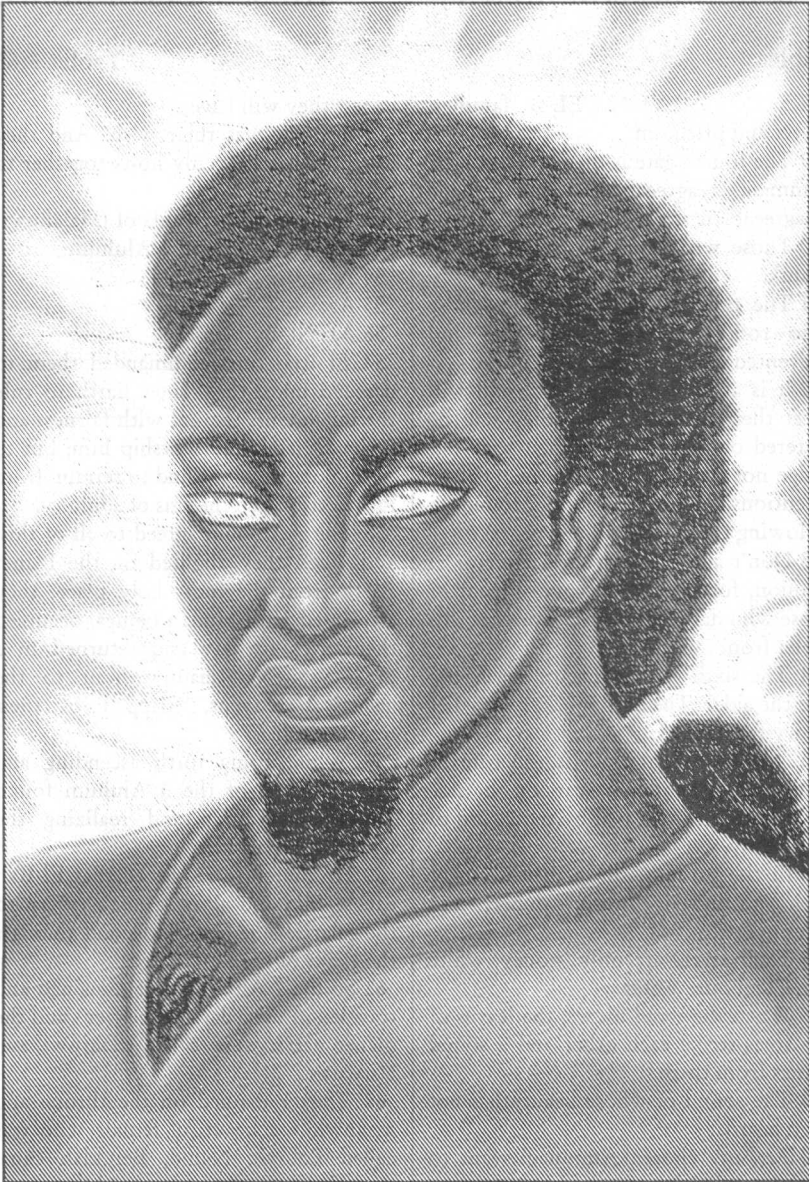
60 He therefore requested that El Rab  
excuse him and allow him to return to  
the galactical heavens and stand amongst  
the ranks of the untempted.

61 So the 2 Aluhum that remained and  
traveled in the galactical heavens and the  
planet earth were called Haaruwt and  
Maaruwt.

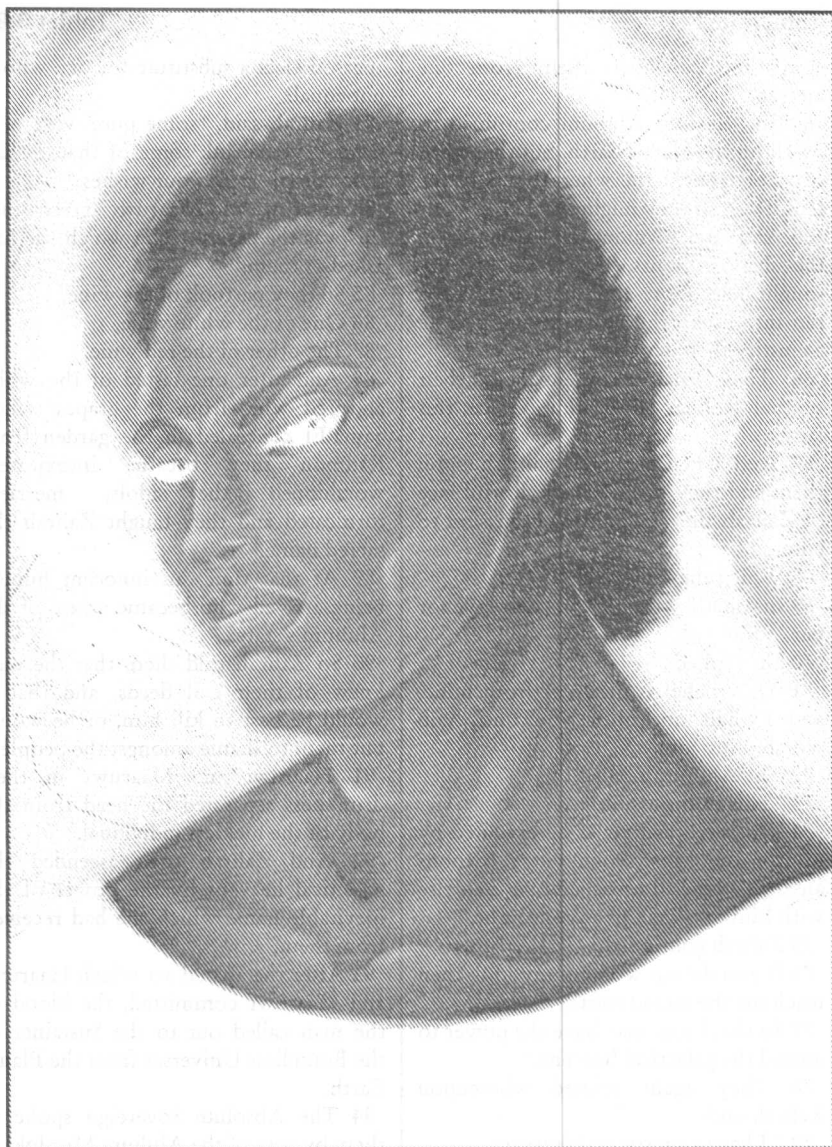
62 They remained on the throne and  
meanwhile a beautiful female who was  
called Zahrah, Nahid, Beluklah came  
one day to these two Aluhum on  
business; and the Aluhum were inclined  
towards her because she was unsurpassed  
in lust and beauty.

63 Their desires increased for her daily,





**Figure 251**  
**Haaruwt, The Eloheem Who Got Seduced By Zahrah**



**Figure 252**  
**Maaruwt, The Eloheem Who Got Seduced By Zahrah**

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 3:63

but they concealed them from one another.

64 So, the two Aluhum continued to dwell on the Planet Earth, but they both privately sought the whereabouts of the temptress, so they might partake of her.

65 And after planning and scheming in the shadow hours, they both secretly sought her door; and there they both ran into each other, causing them to lie to justify their actions.

66 They finally consented to their mutual feelings of admiration for this lady.

67 And when the light shineth upon them and they both saw the lustful face of Zahrah they requested permission to enter,

68 Which they obeyed.

69 Inside, they told her of their love for her.

70 She replied:

71 Your belief is different from mine, and I shall not obey you until you worship my idol:

72 The Aluhum replied:

73 "This is impossible"!

74 This deed can never be executed by us; for the Most High never pardons anyone who had associated anyone else with him or worships anyone as he."

75 Zahrah continued,

76 If you do not worship my idol, then teach me the sacred name,

77 So that I too, may have the power to ascend the galactical heavens."

78 They again refused whereupon Zahrah said:

79 "I have a pretty maid servant,

80 I shall give her to you instead of Myself."

81 They disagreed and said:

82 We want you, for how could a

#### Tablet 3:97

person elect a substitute for one who is not equal?

83 Zahrah said, "some pure wine is at hand if you drink some of that, I shall then comply with your wishes."

84 Haaruwt and Maaruwt agreed since this was the easiest thing which she had asked of them.

85 So they partook of the wine,

86 One of the white wine,

87 The other of the red wine,

88 And after one tasted of the white and red wine from the grapes which Sama'El concealed in the garden from Kadmon they became intoxicated, worshipped the idols, merried, fornicated and they taught Zahrah the sacred name.

89 At that time, an innocent human being arrived who became aware of the Aluhum's state.

90 So Zahrah told them that the man knew of their evil deeds, and that it would be best to kill him, or he would put them to shame amongst the people.

91 Haaruwt and Maaruwt in their drunkenness separated the head from the body of the luckless individual.

92 And Zahrah then ascended the galactical heavens by the power of the inevitable name which she had received from them.

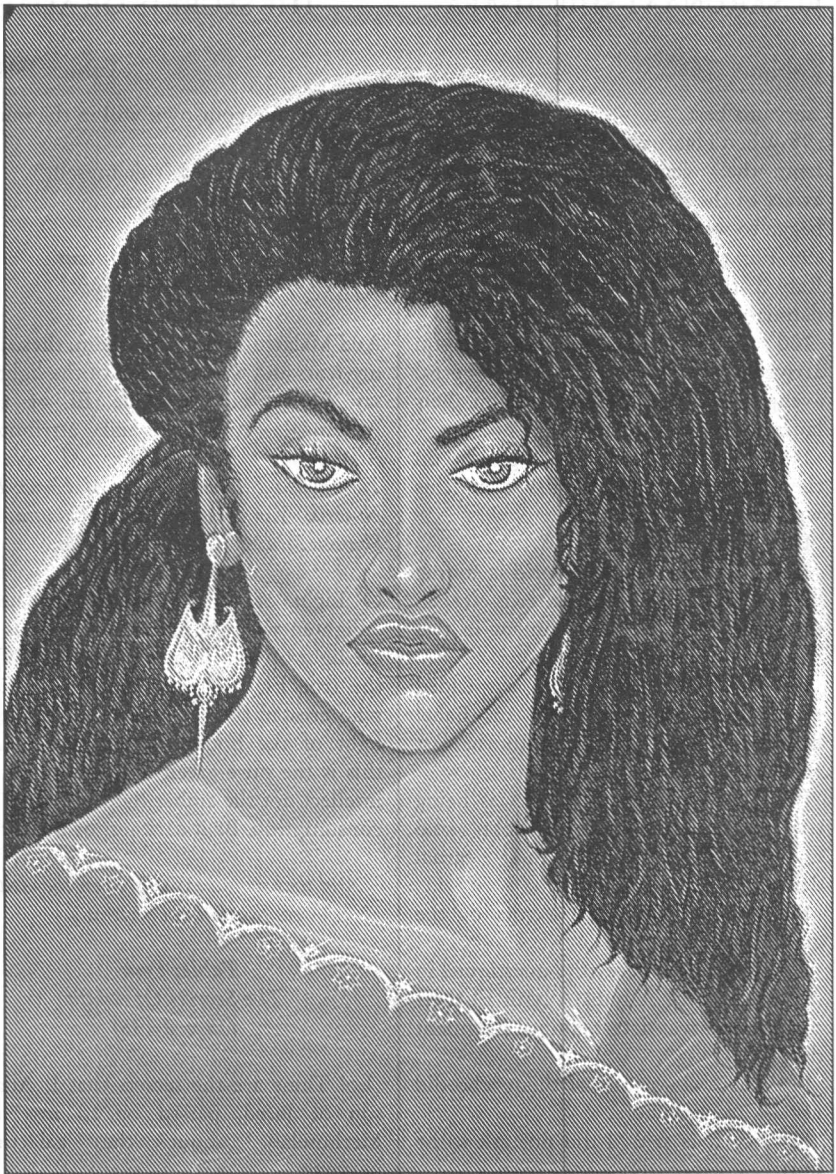
93 After the abased act which Haaruwt and Maaruwt committed, the blood of the man called out to the Sustainer of the Boundless Universes from the Planet Earth.

94 The Absolute Sovereign spoke to them by way of the Aluhum Murduk.

95 "Have you witnessed the state of those who you elected?"

96 The Aluhum replied:

97 Of Sustainer, thou knowest thy



**Figure 253**

**Zahrah, The Demon Who Seduced The Eloheems**

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 1:74

servants best."

98 When Haaruwt and Maaruwat awoke from their drunkenness, they became aware of their sins of perdition and they began to weep,

99 For they knew that to disobey El Rab 3 times meant to suffer eternal damnation.

100 The faithful Aluhum Nusqu arrived by leave of the powerful avenger, and while taking part in their lamentation, he said:

101 A'lyun A'lyun El has given you the choice of being punished in this world or in the next.

102 They replied:

103 The misery of this world is ending but the misery of the hereafter is eternal; therefore, we select punishment in this world accordingly.

104 Therefore, they were suspended upside-down in the well of Babel because of their doings, until the last earth day.

105 Their greatest torment was being the continual prey of those who endeavored to satisfy their carnal desires,

106 And to seek the secrets of the galactical heavens.

107 And as for those who questioned in the presence of A'lyun A'lyun El their punishment was deferred until judgment day.

108 There is not one of them who did not ask to come here.

109 For it is said "I did not ask to be born"

110 When indeed each body that was once soul,

111 When asked in the spiritual plane "do you prefer to be a servant without will in the midst of us,

#### Tablet 1:118

112 Or rule your own will in the midst of them."

113 They answered "rule myself,"

114 Thus they were born.

#### *El Taful Shil El Nawur "The Prayer Of Light"*

And Malachi Zodoq told them, these are my tears and when I speak of the light, I say O ANU, the true El of the Anunnagi, Aluhum, and attributes, *Allahumma Yaa Nuwr Al Nuwr Tanawarta Bil Nuwr, Wa Al Nuwr Fry Nuwrrik Yaa Nuwr, Inta Khalaqta Al Shamsa Min Al Nuwr Al'alameen,*

O Light of the light; you have been enlighten with the light. The light is in the light of your light oh light. O ANU, the true El of the Anunnagi, Aluhum who created the sun from the light, the light of the boundless universes. And this is the pure green light, the light of intellect not the amber light, the light of consumption. Be it darkness or matter.

*And they would say this when they felt  
confused about anything.*

#### *Tablet Four The Secrets Of Adafa (19 x 2=38)*

Lo! These are the secrets that I, Adafa son of Jared, passed on to my son Methuselah, about the galactical heavens:

2 Walking and talking with the Anunnagi.

3 Living and learning from the Anunnagi,

4 As I climbed the ladder of 33 steps to



## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 4:4

Malakuwt,  
5 I found my real soul waiting to return  
to El Shakur.

6 I asked it: who are you? It answered: I  
am you!

7 I asked it: for how long have I been  
gone?

8 It answered: 76,000,000,000,000  
trillion years.

9 Then I sat down to stay,

10 And a voice called unto me from  
beneath me:

11 O Adafa, son of Jared, you must  
return to the planet Earth.

12 O voice, I proclaimed, this place is  
my Earth, am I not in reality a  
Rizqiyan? Yes, but you and your kind  
shows the freedoms of thought that  
Earth promises,

13 And isn't Rizq my original home,  
the home I love? I know it is and I hope  
so.

14 Yet, I stood without will to reject  
the command, knowing it was him.

15 And he, the ever-forgiving, forgave  
me out of his mercy.

16 As I raise my eyes each day and  
shadow hours unto him, my hands upon  
my heart, my head ready to meet the  
planet Earth from where I came;

17 I ask: O Loving, out of your love  
find it to forgive all humans.

18 O Merciful of those who show  
mercy,

19 Forgive us our weaknesses, we will  
indeed repent and never return to the  
disagreeable state again.

*Malachi Zodoq Speaks Of  
The True El*

20 The true El is he who is called Hu.

21 Hu is, and there is no El Elohim deity

#### Tablet 4:38

except the true El known as ANU,  
22 Meaning nothing would exist if Hu  
did not create it; and all exist within El  
Kuluwm.

23 And nothing would exist if All did  
not will it, and glory be to El Kuluwm.

24 O ANU, also called AN, The  
Heavenly One, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,  
The Most High The Highest.

25 Who is sometimes called Ra, the  
Allah, The El Roi, the true EL of the  
Anunnagi, Aluhum,

26 The Malukaat, who are the  
Nephilim and the Gibboreem.

27 Who are the Sarufaat and the  
Garubaat.

28 These are the many titles of the  
Anunnagi,

29 And the Igigi, The Righteous Ones,  
known to us as Dineer, or Dinneer,  
"The Righteous Ones of Sham, The  
Rocketship," who have come down to  
us from above.

30 O righteous ones when you descend  
into and around me,

31 Guide me in all I do, help me that I  
may help all human beings.

32 Let me speak from your head and  
not my own.

33 Let me care from your heart and not  
my own.

34 Let me see from your eyes and not  
my own.

35 I am to serve not rule. Make me of  
the best of your servants.

36 O ANU, The Heavenly One the  
true El of the Anunnagi, the Aluhum,

37 You are the light of all lights;

38 The truth of all truth; creator of all  
creators.



## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 5:1

##### *Tablet Five*

##### *Adafa Meets The Reptilian Shakbar, Also Called Haylal*

(19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! Adafa Adafa, Adafa Adafa, Adafa,  
Adafa, he cried and said:

2 And I saw grass,

3 And I saw seas,

4 And I saw birds,

5 And I saw insects,

6 And I felt heat,

7 And I felt pain,

8 And I felt hunger,

9 And I knew I had returned.

10 Each state I fell,

11 Only to return unto that very place,  
Only to learn: "never say never."

12 Forgive me, O father, I obeyed your  
every command.

13 If Earth is where you want me,  
Earth is home; If hell is where you want  
me, hell is my home;

14 I thank and praise you for the right  
to dwell in your bosom,

15 And for the right to ask to be  
forgiven. As the light fell from Heaven  
and the Disagreeable Haylal lead them  
away,

16 I ask not to be like them, and to  
never go astray.

17 As man falls to the ground, let me  
pray for each time. And as a baby cries;  
upon hearing this, the disagreeable one,  
Haylal, appeared and asked:

18 To whom beside me do you ask for  
help? I answered: El Yahuwa and him  
alone do I worship!

19 And his answer was: "I ruled the  
galactical heavens and I will rule the  
planet Earth, even El Yahuwa knows of  
my power and fears me." At that very  
moment his right eye fell out and he

#### Tablet 6:16

cried out: El Hakum forgive me.

##### *Tablet Six*

##### *Adafa Speaks To His Father Jared*

(19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! O my father Jared, son of  
Mahalaleel, blessed by you, for your  
work in the way of El Jalul.

2 May all the idols of the demons  
shatter to dust from which Enosite's  
hands share them,

3 On the day of the gathering of souls,  
may the spirit of Haylal burn,

4 And may the heat of his very  
burning, burn those who hearken unto  
him.

5 If the salt of the sea is tasted in a sip,  
so shall their sins be seen by El Karum.

6 O children, don't let Haylal rule  
your bodies.

7 Reject him and run on the true path,  
for the cursed devil and his seed has  
come down to the planet Earth with  
you in mind.

8 O children of Nekaybaw, daughter of  
Ptah and Anath,

9 Keep your faith and turn to ANU in  
prayer often.

10 As you walk this planet Earth, keep  
your head high and your eyes cast down  
in honor.

11 Protect your royal body from the  
eyes of disagreeable.

12 Protect your secret womb from the  
seed of the anointed Cherub.

13 Protect your heart from the things  
of this world.

14 O mother of our mothers,

15 Keep your purity, keep your  
cleanliness.

16 O mother Nekaybaw, by your  
blood will women of the planet Earth be

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 6:16

saved.

17 By your faith and loyalty will your seed be healed of the sins of weakness.

18 O vanity, flee from Nekaybaw's seed. O seed of Nekaybaw, you are the mother of truth.

19 The destroyer of a sin, the keeper of the 1300 anointed messiahs, the blood is in you.

#### Tablet Seven

##### Adamites Must Awaken (19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! Bring their rule to an end,  
2 Bring the galactical heavens down to the planet Earth,

3 And the ways of the Anunnagi into the hearts of the human beings,

4 Let mortals awaken.

5 O El Rab, the Sustainer of all the cosmos and ruler of all the galaxies,

6 We give rule unto you and you alone.

7 Not that we have to, for you control all things;

8 But because we want to do what pleases you.

9 O Rab, Sustainer and El Khalug Creator, The All Knowing of all that we do.

10 The seed of Haylal has rule over the planet Earth,

11 O El Razug send help,

12 A help which will not fail;

13 And I asked you, my father, from my heart.

14 And the galactical heavens opened up and I saw a light,

15 And I saw the 24 Elders: Akatra'El, Anafi'El, Azbug'El, Baaraju'El, Kimu'El, Khayyi'El, Galgali'El, Hani'El,

#### Tablet 8:14

16 Yufi'El, Yuhu'El, Matatrun, Ragu'El, Qaddisin, Raduar'El, Razu'El, Rikbi'El, Mahayyi, Shamu'El, Yaanan, Sur'El, Yafafiah; Zagzag'El and Sandalfun,

17 This seat is open to all the newsbearers,

18 Coming down singing the praise of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, was 24 Anunnagi.

19 Headed by Murduk himself, whose second name is Yaanan.

#### Tablet Eight

##### The Nature Of Adamites (19 x 2 = 38)

Lo! O mother Nekaybaw, could you not have shut your eyes?

2 O mother Nekaybaw, could you have turned your heart?

3 The children of Shakhar, the old devil, father of Haylal rules the souls of many.

4 O father, Kadmon, these Nephilim giants rule.

5 O El Haduy, we thank you for your help and guidance,

6 The agreeable Anunnagi Sarufaat have come.

7 And with them shall manifest the newsbearers of truth,

8 And the Scrolls of Eyes;

9 To remove the veil from the eyes of the weak.

10 I call unto the 24 elders as they sit around the throne, and on each side is a beast.

11 The man beast,

12 The wild beast,

13 The flying beast,

14 The grazing beast,

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 8:15

15 And in all of these is the nature of mortals.

#### *The Light Of The Scrolls*

16 O son, this is the first day of my life,

17 And the last day of my life,

18 So let me live in peace.

19 Hold on to the light of the scrolls of our father's eyes, all they have seen.

20 And to the strength of his seed.

21 O my sons and daughters, sons of my father's sons; for their desires for the presence of the souls of the dead will draw fatalities upon themselves,

22 And they will go down in sin like the 1/3rd Rizqiyians from Illyuwn, who were cast into the universe after the fall from Orion by Haylal and the 200 Aluhum called the Ancients, Old Ones.

23 The voice departed and then the Anunnagi said: "hear me, o brothers, o sisters; this is my commandment upon thee from El You to you:

24 To render unto your **Najuhaat**, successors after such time as I shall call you, for the resurrection.

25 You have the temple, Kaaba and the oracle El Aswud Hajur, "*the black stone*" where the familiar spirits speak and the three did stand in Gan, the Enclosed Garden Of Delight; neither suffer you to worship them, but rather; at the very sight of it worship ANU.

26 For the disagreeable ones will worship anything, save ANU and find joy when you follow."

#### *Learn Corporeal Things*

27 O wife of mine, Taaliba,

28 A true gift,

29 A true help,

#### Tablet 9:5

30 Mother of my children;

31 It was through you that ANU created me;

32 Mortal, with a corporeal life, that he might learn corporeal things;

33 But behold, the soul has lost all its energy to acquire earthly knowledge,

34 Depending on their familiar spirits for information on everything;

35 Thereby, wasting their mortal lives in non improvement,

36 So that when they die and re-enter the lower heavens, they are easily made slaves of disagreeable spirits, Garubaat.

37 Better were it for them, had they had no knowledge of the spirit life,

38 That they might put to service the talents he created within them. See to this matter, that your children be strong.

#### *Tablet Nine*

#### *Teach Your Sons*

(19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! My sons I know you by your motherly deeds,

2 I know you as a true mate, many others have I, but you are my beloved.

3 Teach your sons that they cannot associate with all mortals, or those in the image of mortals, but are Jinns and that their very spirits are from the poison wind, of the fire of the disagreeable, nevertheless, refuse thou not all association because of this.

4 For they are such as their fallen countenance with you who are of the Sarufaat, spirits of the pure green light.

5 And such as a disagreeable to you, sons of disagreeable, are nevertheless compatible to others, Jinn and man. Man and Jinn who walk the Earth,

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 9:5

cursed be them until the day you're raised.

6 El Basur have created a large field; his people are numerous and there are many in the world, so like others; they are as one in all things.

7 Choose such, and as you are one with another,

8 So are you one with the Creator.

9 But most of all; will, virtue, industry, and good works come into the world by the examples you place before the young.

10 Better is it to hide and subdue your temper in the presence of the young, then to conquer a whole state by force.

#### Purification

11 Count the stars,

12 And the joys you bring me, O A'lyun A'lyun El;

13 And I thank you 1000 times each day,

14 For the young are your Anunnagi given to you by their faith.

15 Consider then, what kind of kingdom you raised up.

16 Happiness on Earth is answered by happiness in heaven; and that which is planted on Earth is reaped in heaven.

17 Purification is the first law I give unto thee, you A'lyun A'lyun El Rabb,

18 And it is the same with Zodoqites, the ancients;

19 You are a two fold creature, one animal, the other beast or one Anunnagi, Aluhum the other Reptilian Aluhum.

#### Tablet 10:19

#### *Tablet Ten Your Nature (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! The one side of you lives by divine law and commands you,

2 You shall not eat the flesh of any creature that bleeds and breathes the breath of divine life;

3 Nor of fish that feed on the carcasses and feces of other fish, that lives in the deep seas, under the waters.

4 Yet, the animal of you, says you shall eat what is good and pleasing to you and healthy,

5 Because you share a dual nature,

6 Your desires shall be to act upon different emotions at different times.

7 You will want to restrain from eating flesh,

8 But you will desire flesh at the same breath.

9 There is no sin in the consumption of flesh and sea creatures,

10 For your sustenance does not fear, for your soul,

11 For it is far beyond the diseases of your body.

12 You shall bathe at least once every day,

13 From the crown of the head to the soles of the feet.

14 And before bathing, you shall say:

15 Before you ANU, I will put away the filth of my spirit body, and the disagreeable of my soul.

16 And after bathing, you shall say: as I have, with water, washed clean my soul.

17 O ANU help me to make clean my soul.

18 In the daylight hour, when you awaken, you shall say:

19 Help me, O A'lyun A'lyun El to

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 10:19

keep my thoughts pure this day and my soul full of love and tenderness.

*Tablet Eleven*  
*Adafa Tells Of His Character*  
(19 x 1 = 19)

- 1 Lo! I was born in Manaf,
- 2 In Ganawa, Sawdeh, the Outer Garden.
- 3 I called mortals to walk upward.
- 4 I counted the stars.
- 5 I forbid the unsightly.
- 6 I know all the names of the 124,000 newbearers,
- 7 And 315 apostles
- 8 And 1300 messiahs,
- 9 Before their very birth.
- 10 Thanks be to ANU,
- 11 I was the first to fight,
- 12 In defense of A'lyun A'lyun, El Tawub.
- 13 I was the first to write with a quill,
- 14 To copy the Enuma Elish,
- 15 From stone to scroll,
- 16 And the Tablets of Gilgamesh,
- 17 Also from stone to scroll.
- 18 And I was the first to sew the seams in the garments.
- 19 I traveled through the heavens.

*Tablet Twelve*  
*The Secrets Of Adafa*  
(19 x 3 = 57)

- Lo! On the first day of the first month of the 356th year,
- 2 I was alone in my house and I rested on my bed and slept.
  - 3 And there appeared to me two men, very tall, such as I have never seen on Earth.

#### Tablet 12:17

4 Their faces shone like the sun. And their eyes were like burning lamps, and fire came forth from their lips.

5 Their dress had the appearance of feathers. Their feet were green.

6 Their wings were brighter than gold. Their hands were as the tone of the olive.

7 They stood at the head of my bed and called me by name.

8 Be of good cheer, Adafa, be not afraid, the everlasting one has sent us to you.

9 And lo, today you shall ascend with us into heaven.

10 Then they told me to wake up my family and servants,

11 And order them not to seek me, until the ruler brings me back to them.

12 This I did using the opportunity to instruct my sons in the ways of righteousness.

13 I said to my sons, let these scrolls which I have given you be for an inheritance of your peace. And give them to all who want them, and instruct them, that they may see Yahweh of the Aluhum's, very great and marvelous works.

14 The hour has approached for me to go up on to heaven. Behold, the Aluhum are standing before me and urging me to my departure from you. They are standing here on Earth, awaiting what has been told them.

15 For tomorrow I shall go up on heaven to the uppermost city of Salaam to my eternal inheritance.

16 Therefore, I bid you, do before Yahweh's face, all his good pleasure.

17 Listen to me, my children, today. In those days when the Yahweh of the Aluhum came down on to Earth for

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 12:17

Kadmon's sake and visited all his creatures which he created himself.

18 After all these he created Kadmon, and Yahweh of the Aluhum called the beast of the Earth, all the reptiles and all the birds that soar in the air, and brought them all before the face of Kadmon.

19 And Kadmon gave the names to all things living on Earth, and Yahweh of the Aluhum appointed him ruler over all, and subjected to him, all things under his hands and made them dumb and made them dull, that they be commanded of man and be in subjection and obedience to him.

20 Thus, also Yahweh of the Aluhum created every man, God over all his possessions.

21 Yahweh of the Aluhum will not judge a single soul of beast for man's sake, but adjusts the soul of men to their beasts in this world. For men have a special place.

22 And as every soul of man is according to number similarly beasts will not perish. Not all souls of beasts which the Yahweh of the Aluhum created, till the great judgment and they will accuse man if he feed them ill.

23 He who works the killing of a man's soul, and kill his own body, and there is no cure for him for all the time. He who puts a man in any temptation, shall stick in it himself, and there shall be no cure for him, for all time.

24 He who puts a man in any vessel, his retribution will not be wanting at the great judgment for all time.

25 He who works crookedly or speaks evil against any soul, he will not make justice for himself, for all time.

26 Keep your souls from all injustice.

#### Tablet 12:33

Walk before Yahweh of the Aluhum, with terror and trembling, and serve him alone.

27 For the Yahweh of the Aluhum sees all things. When man takes thought in his heart, then he counsels the intellects, and every thought, it is always before Yahweh of the Aluhum, who made the Earth firm and he put all creatures on it.

28 If you look to heaven, Yahweh of the Aluhum is there. If you take thought of the sea's deep, and the under Earth, Yahweh of the Aluhum is there.

29 Walk, my children, in long suffering, and in meekness, and in honesty, in provocation, in grief, in faith and in truth, in reliance on promises, in illness, in abuse, in wounds, in temptation, in nakedness, in privation, loving one another, till you go out from this age of ills, that you will become inheritors of endless time.

30 Blessed are the just, who shall escape the great judgment, for they shall shine forth more than the sun sevenfold. For in this world the 7th part is taken off from all, light, darkness, food, enjoyment, sorrow, paradise, torture, fire, frost and other things. He put all down in writing that you might read and overstand.

31 When man clothed the naked and fills the hungry, he will find reward from Yahweh of the Aluhum.

32 But if his heart murmur, he commits a double evil: ruin of himself and of that which he gives. As for him, there will be no finding of reward on account of that.

33 If his own heart is filled with his food, and his own flesh and with his clothing, he commits contempt, and will forfeit all his endurance of poverty, and he will not find reward of his good



## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 12:33

deeds.  
34 Every proud man is hateful to Yahweh of the Aluhum, and every false speech, clothed in untruth; it will be cut with the blade of the sword of death, and thrown into the fire, and shall burn for all time.

35 Then the time came to depart.

36 It came to pass when I had spoken to my sons.

37 These men summoned me and took me on their wings, and they placed me on the clouds. And lo, the clouds moved.

38 Going higher, I saw the air and going still higher, I saw the ether.

39 They placed me in the first heaven, and they showed me a very great sea, greater than the earthly sea.

40 Ascending thus unto the heavens upon clouds that move,

41 I was transported from the first heaven, where the 300 Igigi ruled the stars.

42 To the second gloomy heaven then to the third heaven.

43 There I was taken into a biosphere in Nibiru that looked like a garden.

44 With a godliness of its appearance; beautiful and fragrant trees and fruits.

45 In the midst therein, is a tree of life in that place, which the Anunnagi rests when he comes into paradise.

46 I was stunned by the tree's magnificence.

47 It is more beautiful than any created thing.

48 On all sides in appearance it is like gold and crimson, transparent as fire.

49 From its root go four streams which pour honey, milk, oil and wine, and they go down from this heavenly paradise to the paradise of Eden,

#### Tablet 13:1

50 Making a revolution around Earth.

51 This 3rd heaven and its tree of life are guarded by 300 very glorious Igigi.

52 It is in the 3rd heaven that the place of the righteous,

53 And the terrible place where the wicked are tortured and situated.

54 Going further up, to the further heaven, I could see the luminaries and various wondrous creatures, and the host of the ruler ANU.

55 In the 5th heaven, he saw many hosts; in the 6th, band of Anunnagi who study the evolutions of the stars.

56 Then he reached the 7th heaven, where the greatest Anunnagi hurried about and where he saw the ruler, ANU, from afar sitting on his throne.

57 The 2 winged men and their moving cloud placed me at the limits of the 7th heaven, and we left; whereupon the ruler sent the Arch Anunnagi, Aluhum Nusqu, who bore the title Nusqu, son of Rasiel and Zammael, to fetch me into his presence. For 33 days, I was instructed in all the wisdom and all the events of the past and the future. Then I was returned to Earth by an awful Anunnagi who had a very cold appearance. My return to Earth was only so that I might instruct my sons in the laws and commandments. 30 days later, I was taken up again unto the heavens, and this time, for good.

#### Tablet Thirteen

*The Future As Inscribed For The Disagreeable And The Zodoq,*

*Righteousness*

*(19 x 6 = 114)*

Lo! The words of the blessing of Adafa, wherewith, he blessed the elect and the

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 13:1

righteous, who will be living in the day of tribulation, when all the disagreeable are to be removed.

2 He took up his parable and said Adafa, a Zodoq, a righteous man, whose eyes were opened by the Dinneer, Anunnagi, he saw the vision of the holy one in the heavens, that the Anunnagi showed me. From them, I heard everything, and from that, I overstood as I saw, but not for this generation, but for a remote one which is to come.

3 Concerning the elect I said, and I took up my parable concerning them: The holy great one ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, will come forth from his dwelling,

4 And the eternal one will tread upon Tiamat, the planet Earth, on Mount Sinai, meaning thorny, to the valley of Serabid El Qadam.

5 All shall be smitten with fear, and even the watchers shall quake. Great fear and trembling shall seize them unto the ends of Tiamat, the planet Earth.

6 And the high mountains shall be shaken, and the high hills shall be made low, and shall melt like wax before the flame.

7 And Tiamat, the planet Earth shall be rent asunder. And all that is upon Tiamat, the planet Earth shall perish, and there shall be a judgment upon all.

8 But with the righteous, he will make peace and he will protect the elect. And mercy shall be upon them. They shall all belong to EL KULUWM, The All. They shall be prospered, and they shall be blessed. And light shall appear unto them.

9 And behold! He cometh with 10,000 of holy ones, to execute judgment upon all, and to destroy the unrighteous

#### Tablet 13:17

sinner against him.

10 Observe everything that takes place in the heaven. How they do not change their orbits, the luminaries which are in the heaven. How they all rise and set in order, each in its season, and don't transgress against their appointed order.

11 Behold, Tiamat, the planet Earth, and give heed to the things which take place upon it from first to last, how change, all the words of the Anunnagi appear.

12 Behold, the summer and the winter, how the whole Earth is filled with water, and clouds and dew and rain lie upon it.

13 Observe and see how in the winter all the trees seem as though they had withered and shed all their leaves, except 14 trees, which do not lose their foliage but retain the old foliage from 2-3 years until the new comes.

14 Again, observe the days of summer, how Afsu, the sun appears to be above Tiamat, the planet Earth over against it. And you seek shade and shelter by reason of the heat of Afsu, the sun, and Tiamat, the planet Earth also burns with glowing heat, and so you can not tread on Tiamat, the planet Earth, or on a rock by reason of its heat.

15 Observe how the trees cover themselves with green leaves and bear fruit. Wherefore give heed with regard to all, and we recognize how he that live forever have made them so.

16 All his works go on from year to year, and all the tasks change not, but accordingly as have ordained so is it done.

17 And behold how the El Yamum "*the sea*" and El Bahuraat "*the rivers*" in like manner accomplish their tasks.

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 13:18

18 But you have not been steadfast, nor have you done the commandments of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL. But you have turned away, and spoken proud, and hard words with your impure mouths against his greatness. O hardhearted, you shall find no peace.

19 Therefore shall you curse your days, and the years of your life shall perish, and you shall be multiplied in eternal execration, and you shall find no mercy.

20 In those days you shall make your names an eternal execration unto all the righteous. By you, who shall who curse the accursed. The sinners shall imprecate by you,

21 And for you, those who do not follow ANU, there shall be a curse. And there shall be no forgiveness of sins, and every mercy and peace and forbearance:

22 There shall be salvation unto them that follow this law, a goodly light.

23 And as for all of you sinners, there shall be no salvation,

24 But on you all shall abide a curse.

25 But for the elect, there shall be light and grace and peace,

26 And they shall inherit Tiamat, the planet Earth.

27 And then there shall be bestowed upon the elect, wisdom. And they shall all live and never again sin, either through the act of not worshipping ANU or through pride. But they who are wise shall be humble.

28 And they shall not again transgress, nor shall they sin all the days of their life, nor shall they die of anger or wrath, but they shall complete the number of the days of their life.

29 And it came to pass when the children of men had multiplied that in those days were born unto them

#### Tablet 13:44

beautiful and comely daughters.

30 And the Anunnagi, Aluhum, the Children of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High, saw and lusted after them, and said to one another: Come, let us choose us wives from among the children of men and beget us children.

31 And Semjaza, who was their leader, one of the heads of the 200 fallen Angelic Beings that fell, said unto them: I fear you will not have to pay the penalty of a great sin.

32 And they all answered him and said: "Let us all swear an oath, and let us all bind ourselves by mutual imprecations not to abandon this plan but to do this thing."

33 Then they all swore together and bound themselves by mutual imprecations upon it.

34 And they were in all 200, who descended of Jared, son of Mahalaleel and Haanah and on the summit of Mount Hermon.

35 And they called it Mount Hermon because they had sworn and bound themselves by mutual imprecations upon it.

36 And these are the names of their leaders: Semiazaz,

37 These are their chiefs of tens:

38 And all the others together with them took unto themselves wives,

39 And each chose for himself one.

40 And they began to go in unto them and to defile themselves with them,

41 And they taught them.

42 They taught them charms and enchantments,

43 And the cutting of roots and made them acquainted with plants.

44 And they became pregnant, and they bare great Nephilems, whose

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 13:44

height was three thousand ells:  
45 Who consumed all the acquisitions of men. And when men could no longer sustain them,  
46 The **Nephileems** rose up against them and devoured them.  
47 And they began to sin against birds, and beasts, and reptiles, and fish, and to devour one another's flesh, and drink the blood.  
48 Then Tiamat, the planet Earth laid accusation against the lawless ones.  
49 And the Reptilians, evil one Azazl, also called Haylal's best student, Tubal Cain, taught men to make swords and knives,  
50 And shields and breastplates, and made known to them the metals and the art of working them.  
51 And bracelets, and ornaments, and the use of antimony.  
52 And the beautifying of the eyelids, and all kinds of costly stones, and all different coloring shades.  
53 And there arose many who do not follow ANU, and they committed fornication. And they were led astray and became corrupt in all their ways.  
54 Semjaza, or Semjasa, who is also called Atum taught enchantments, and root-cuttings,  
55 Armaros taught the resolving of enchantments,  
56 Baraqijel taught astrology, Kokabel taught the constellations,  
57 Ezekiel taught the knowledge of the clouds,  
58 Araquel taught the signs of Tiamat, the planet Earth, Shamsiel taught the signs of Afsu, the sun,  
59 And Sariel taught the course of Sheshqi, the moon.  
60 And as Adamites perished, they

#### Tablet 13:72

cried, and their cry went up to heaven.  
61 Then Murduk, son of Enqi and Damkina, also known as Melchizedek,  
62 Kalkael, son of Azariel and Rafikiel, also known as Uriel or Rudwaan.  
63 Raphael, son of Waqabi' and Fiqrael, and Nusqu who bore the title Nusqu,  
64 Looked down from Nibiru and he saw much blood, being shed upon the planet Earth, and all lawlessness being wrought upon the planet Earth.  
65 They said one to another: the planet Earth, is made without inhabitants, cries the voice of their crying up to the gates of the great city Nibiru, in heaven.  
66 Now to you, the holy ones of The Great City Nibiru, the souls of Adamites make their suit, saying, bring our cause before ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High.  
67 They said to ANU, the throne of your glory stands unto all the generations of the ages, and your name holy and glorious and blessed unto all the ages!  
68 You have made all things, and you have power over all things:  
69 And all things are naked and open in your sight, and all things you see, and nothing can hide itself from you.  
70 You see what the Reptilian, evil one, Azazel or Zuen have done, and who has taught all this un-righteousness on Tiamat, the planet Earth and revealed the eternal secrets, which were preserved in Nibiru, which men were striving to learn:  
71 And Semjaza, to whom you have given authority to bear rule over his associates.  
72 And they, the Aluhum have gone to the daughters upon Tiamat, the planet

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 13:72

Earth, and have slept with the women, and have defiled themselves, and revealed to them all kinds of sins.

73 And the women have given birth to Nephilems and Gibboreens. And the whole Earth has thereby been filled with blood and un-righteousness.

74 Now, behold, the souls of those who have died are crying and making their suit to the gates of The Great City Nibiru. And their lamentations have ascended and they cannot cease, because of the lawless deeds, which are wrought on Tiamat the planet Earth.

75 Ramiel, Daniel, Ezeqeel, Baraqijel, Asael, Armaros, Batarel, Ananel, Zaqiel, Samsapel, Satarel, Turel, Jomjael, Sariel.

76 Then said ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High, The Holy and Great one spoke, and sent Kalkael also called Uriel to the son of Lamech, and said to him:

77 Go to Utnafishtim who is also called Noah, tell him in my name "hide thyself!" And reveal to him the end that is approaching: that the whole planet Earth will be destroyed, and a deluge is about to come upon the whole planet Earth, and will destroy all that is on it.

78 Now instruct him that he may escape and his seed may be preserved for all the generations of the world.

79 Again ANU said to Raphael: bind Azazil's hand and foot, and cast him into the bottomless pit down to Shamballah: And make an opening in the desert, which is in Gobi, and cast him therein.

80 And place upon him rough and jagged rocks, and cover him with darkness, and let him abide there forever, and cover his face that he may not see light.

#### Tablet 13:93

81 And on the day of the great judgment, he shall be cast into the lake of fire.

82 And heal the planet Earth which the disagreeable Anunnagi have corrupted,

83 And proclaim the healing of Tiamat, the planet Earth, that they may heal the plague.

84 And that all the children of Enoshites may not perish through all the secret things that the original four and twenty elders of The Garden Of Delight, the watchers have disclosed and have taught their sons.

85 And the whole planet Earth has been corrupted through the works that were taught by Azazil who is Nakhsh or Samael, who is Haylal and Shaytan, The Evil One: to him ascribe all sin.

86 And to Nusqu, who bore the title Nusqu, said ANU:

87 Proceed against the bastards and the reprobates,

88 And against the children of fornication:

89 And destroy the children of The Watchers, original 24 Elders from amongst me:

90 Send them one against the other that they may destroy each other in battle:

91 For 6000 years in length of days shall they not have.

92 And no request that they make of you shall be granted unto their father on their behalf; for they hope to live an eternal life, and that each one of them will live 500 years.

93 And ANU said unto Murduk, as Murduk: go, bind Tarnush, who is Semjaza, the head of the 200 fallen Anunnagi and his associates who have united themselves with women so as to have defiled themselves with them in all

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 13:93

their un-cleanliness after the war in heaven.

94 And, when their sons have slain one another,

95 And they have seen the destruction of their beloved ones,

96 Bind them fast for 70 generations in the valleys of Tiamat, the planet Earth,

97 Till the day of their judgment and of their consummation,

98 Till the judgment that is forever and ever is consummated.

99 In those days they shall be led off to the abyss of fire: to the torment and Kurnugi, the prison in the underworld in which they shall be confined forever.

100 And whosoever shall be condemned and destroyed will from thenceforth be bound together with them to the end of all generations.

101 And destroy all the spirits of the reprobates, and the children of the watchers, the original 24 elders, because they have wronged the Adamites.

102 Destroy all wrong from the face of Tiamat, the planet Earth, and let every evil work come to an end:

103 And let the plant of righteousness and truth appear, it shall be planted in truth and joy for ever more. And then shall all the righteous escape, and shall live till they beget thousands of children.

104 And all the days of their youth and their old age shall they complete in peace.

105 And then shall the whole planet Earth be tilled in righteousness, and shall all be planted with trees and be full of blessings.

106 And all desirable trees shall be planted on it, and they shall plant vines on it:

107 And the vine which they plant

#### Tablet 14:2

thereon shall yield wine in abundance. And as for all the seed which is sown thereon each measure shall bear a thousand.

108 And each measure of olives shall yield 10 presses of oil, and cleanse your Tiamat, the planet Earth from all oppression,

109 And from all un-righteousness, and from all sin, and from all who do not worship ANU:

110 And all the un-cleanliness that is wrought upon Tiamat, the planet Earth shall be destroyed from off the planet Earth.

111 And all nations shall offer adoration and shall praise me, and all shall worship me.

112 And the planet Earth shall be cleansed from all defilement, and from all sin. And from all punishment, and from all torment.

113 And I will never again send upon it generation to generation forever.

114 And in those days I will open the store chambers of blessing which are in The Great City Nibiru, so as to send them down over the work and labor of the children of Enos, son of Seth and Aqlimiyah. And truth and peace shall be associated together throughout all the generations of Enos.

#### Tablet Fourteen

#### *Dream Vision Of Adafa*

(19 x 6 = 114)

Lo! Before these things Adafa was hidden, and no one of the children of Enos knew where he was hidden, and where he abode, and what had become of him.

2 And his activities had to do with the



## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 14:2

watchers, the original 24 elders, and his days were with the Dinneer, the holy righteous ones.

3 And I, Adafa, was blessing ANU, and Lo! the original 24 elders, the watchers called me, Adafa, the scribe and they said to me:

4 Adafa, you are the scribe of righteousness, go, declare to the original 24 elders, the watchers of The Great City Nibiru, the heaven who have left The Great City Nibiru, the High Heaven, the Holy Eternal Place, and have done as the children of the planet Earth do, and have taken unto themselves wives: You have wrought great destruction on Tiamat, the planet Earth.

5 And you shall have no peace nor forgiveness of sin: and in as much as they delight themselves in their children.

6 The murder of their beloved ones shall they see, and over the destruction of their children shall they lament and shall make supplication unto eternity, but mercy and peace shall you not attain.

7 And Adafa went and said: Azazl, you shall have no peace:

8 A severe sentence has gone forth against you and put you in bonds:

9 And you shall not have toleration nor request granted to you,

10 Because of the unrighteousness which you have taught,

11 And because of all the works of those who do not follow ANU and un-righteousness and sin which you have shown to Adamites.

12 Then I went and spoke to them all together, and they were all afraid, and fear and trembling seized them.

#### Tablet 14:25

13 And they besought me to draw up a petition for them that they might find forgiveness,

14 And to read their petition in the presence of the ruler ANU.

15 From thence forward they could not speak nor lift up their eyes to the sky for shame of their sins for which they had been condemned.

16 Then I wrote out their petition, and the prayer in regard to their requests that they should have forgiveness and length.

17 And I went off and sat down at the waters of Dan, in the land of Dan, to the south of the west of Hermon: I read their petition till I fell asleep.

18 And behold a dream came to me, and visions fell down upon me,

19 And I saw visions of chastisement, and a voice came bidding me to tell it to the sons of Nibiru, and reprimand them.

20 And when I had awakened, I came unto them,

21 And they were all sitting gathered together, weeping in Abel's jail,

22 Which is between Lebanon and Seneser, with their faces covered.

23 And I recounted before them all the visions which I had seen in sleep, and I began to speak the words of righteousness, and to reprimand the original 24 elders, the heavenly, the watchers.

24 The record of the words of righteousness, and of the reprimand of the eternal, the original 24 elders, the watchers in accordance with the command of the holy great one in that vision.

25 I saw in my sleep what I will now say with a tongue of flesh and with the breath of my mouth:

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 1:74

26 Which the great one has given to Adamites to converse therewith and overstand with the heart.

27 As he have created and given me the power of reprimanding, the original 24 elders, the watchers, the children of heaven.

28 I wrote out your petition, and in my vision it appeared thus, that your petition will not be granted unto you.

29 And from henceforth you shall not ascend into The Great City Nibiru, heaven unto all eternity,

30 And of Tiamat, the planet Earth the decree has gone forth to bind you for all the days of the world.

31 And previously you shall have seen the destruction of your beloved sons,

32 And you shall have no pleasure in them,

33 But they shall fall before you by the sword.

34 And your petition on their behalf shall not be granted, nor yet on your own:

35 Even though you weep and pray and speak all the words contained in the writing which I have written.

36 And the vision was shown to me thus:

37 Behold, in the vision clouds invited me and out of the mist a voice summoned me,

38 And the course of El Najumaat, "*the stars*" and the lightning sped and hastened me,

39 And the winds in the vision caused me to fly and lifted me upward, and bore me into the sky.

40 And I went in till I drew nigh to a wall which is built of crystals,

41 And surrounded by tongues of fire: and it began to affright me.

#### Tablet 1:118

42 And I went into the tongues of fire and drew nigh to a large house which was built of crystals:

43 And the walls of the house were like a tessellated floor made of crystals,

44 And its groundwork was of crystal.

45 Its ceiling was like the path of El Najumaat, "*the stars*" and the lightning, and between them were fiery Garubaat and their sky was water.

46 A flaming fire surrounded the walls and its portals blazed with fire.

47 And I entered into that house, and it was hot as fire and cold as ice:

48 There were no delights of life therein: fear covered me, and trembling got hold of me.

49 And as I quaked and trembled, I fell upon my face.

50 And I beheld a vision,

51 And O! There was a second house, greater than the former,

52 And the entire portal stood open before me,

53 And it was built of flames of fire.

54 And in every respect it so excelled in splendor and magnificence,

55 An extent that I can not describe to you its splendor and its extent.

56 And its floor was of fire,

57 And above it were lightning and the path of El Najumaat, "*the stars*,"

58 And also, its ceiling was of flaming fire.

59 And I looked and saw therein a lofty throne:

60 Its appearance was as crystal, and the wheels within wheels, thereof as Afsu, the shining sun,

61 And there was the vision of Garubaat.

62 And from underneath the throne came streams of flaming fire so that I

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 14:62

could not look thereon.

63 And ANU sat thereon, and his raiment shone more brightly than Afsu, the sun and was whiter than any snow.

64 None of the Anunnagi could enter,  
65 And could behold his face by reason of the magnificence and glory,

66 And no flesh could behold him.

67 The flaming fire was round about him,

68 And a great fire stood before him,

69 And none around could draw even him: 10,000 times, 10,000 before him,

70 Yet he needed no counselor.

71 And the Igigi, most holy ones, who were nigh nor depart from him.

72 Until then, I had been prostrating on my face, trembling:

73 And ANU called me with his own mouth,

74 And he said to me: "come hither, Adafa, and hear my word."

75 One of the Igigi, the holy ones, came to me and awakened me,

76 And he made me rise up and approach the door:

77 And I bowed my face downwards.

78 And he answered and said to me, and I heard his voice:

79 Fear not, Adafa, you are a righteous man and scribe of righteousness:

80 Approach hither and hear my voice.

81 And go say to the original 24 elders, the watchers of heaven, who have sent you to intercede for them:

82 "You should intercede for Adamites and not **Adamite** men for you:

83 Wherefore you have left the high, holy, and eternal heaven,

84 And lain with women, and defiled yourselves with the daughters of Adam.

85 And taken to yourselves wives and done like the children of the planet

#### Tablet 14:103

Earth, and begotten, Jabbarians, the mighty ones, giants sons.

86 And though you were holy, spiritual, living the eternal life,

87 You have defiled yourselves with the blood of women,

88 And you have begotten with the blood of flesh,

89 And the children of Enos, have lusted after flesh and blood as those also do who die and perish.

90 Therefore have I given them wives also that they might impregnate them,

91 And beget children by them, that thus nothing might be wanting to them on Earth.

92 But you were formerly spiritual, living the eternal life,

93 And immortal for all generation of the world.

94 And therefore I have not appointed wives for you;

95 For as for the spiritual ones of the heaven, in heaven is their dwelling.

96 And now, the giants, who produces for the spirits and flesh,

97 Shall be called evil spirits upon the planet Earth and lo on the planet Earth shall be their dwelling.

98 Evil spirits have proceeded from their bodies;

99 Because they are born from Adamites, and from the original 24 elders, the holy watchers is their beginning and primal origin;

100 They shall be evil spirits on Earth, and evil spirits they shall be called.

101 As for the spirits of Earth which were born upon the Earth,

102 On the Earth, shall be their dwelling.

103 And the spirits of the giants afflict, oppress, destroy, attack, do battle, and

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 14:103

work destruction on Earth and they cause trouble:

104 They take no food, but nevertheless hunger and thirst, and cause offenses.

105 And these spirits shall rise up against the children of Adamites.

106 And against the women, because they have proceeded from them.

107 From the days of the slaughter and destruction and death of the Nephilians, from the souls of whose flesh the spirits, having gone forth, shall destroy without incurring judgment,

108 Thus, shall they destroy without until the day of the consummation, the great judgment in which the age shall be consummated over the watchers,

109 And those who do not follow ANU, yea shall be wholly consummated."

110 And now as to the original 24 Elders, the watchers who have sent you to intercede for them,

111 Who had been aforetime in the Great City Nibiru, heaven.

112 You have been in The Great City Nibiru, heaven but all the mysteries had not yet been revealed to you.

113 And you knew worthless ones, and these in the hardness of our hearts you have made known to the women, and through these mysteries women and men work much evil on Earth."

114 Say to them therefore: "you have no peace."

#### Tablet Fifteen

*Adafa's Journeys Through The Planet Earth And The Underworld, Sheol, The*

#### First Journey

(19 x 3 = 57)

Lo! And they took and brought me to a

#### Tablet 15:18

place in which those who were there,

2 Were like flaming fire, these are the Etherians. And when they wished, they appeared as men.

3 And they brought me to the place of darkness,

4 And to a mountain the point of whose summit reached to heaven.

5 And I saw the laces of luminaries and of the thunder,

6 And in the uttermost depths, were a fiery bow and arrows,

7 And their quiver, and all the lightning.

8 And they took me to the living west,

9 And to the fire of the west, which receives every appearance of the setting of Afsu, the sun.

10 And I came to a river of fire in which the fire flows like water and discharges itself into the great Yamum, the sea, towards the west.

11 I saw the great Bahuraat, "rivers" and came to the great river and to the great darkness,

12 And went to the place where no flesh walks.

13 I saw the mountains of the darkness of winter and the place whence all the waters of the deep flow.

14 I saw the mouths of all the rivers of Tiamat, the planet Earth and the mouth of the deep.

15 I saw the treasures of all the wind; I saw how he had furnished with them, the whole creation and the firm foundations of Tiamat, the planet Earth.

16 And I saw the corner stone of Tiamat, the planet Earth:

17 I saw the four winds which bear Tiamat, the planet Earth and the firmament of the heaven.

18 And have their station between The

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 15:18

Great City Nibiru, heaven and the planet Earth:

19 I saw the winds of heaven which turn and bring the circumference of Afsu, the sun and all Kowkab, the stars of their setting.

20 I saw the winds on the planet Earth carrying the clouds. I saw at the end of Tiamat, the planet Earth the firmament of the heavens above.

21 And I proceeded and saw a place which burns day and shadow hour,

22 Where there are 7 mountains of magnificent stones, three towards the east, and three towards the south.

23 And as for those towards the east was of colored stone, and one of pearl,

24 And one of Jacinth, and those towards the south of red stone.

25 But the middle one reached to The Great City Nibiru, heaven like the throne of ANU,

26 Of Alabaster, and the summit of the throne was of sapphire.

27 And I saw a flaming fire,

28 And beyond these mountains is a region, the end of the planet Earth:

29 There the skies were completed.

30 And I saw a deep abyss, with columns of fire tall,

31 Which were beyond measure alike towards the height and towards the depth.

32 And beyond that abyss I saw a place which had no firmament of the skies above,

33 And no firmly founded Earth beneath it:

34 There was no water upon it, and no birds,

35 But it was a waste and horrible place.

36 I saw there seven stars like great

#### Tablet 15:51

burning mountains,

37 And to me, when I inquired regarding them,

38 The Anunnagi said: this place is the end of heaven and Earth:

39 This has become a prison for El Najumaat, the stars and the host of The Great City Nibiru, heaven.

40 And the stars which roll over the fire are they which have transgressed the commandment of ANU.

41 In the beginning of their rising, because they did not come forth at their appointed times.

42 And he was wroth with them, and bound them till the time when their guilt should be consummated.

43 And Uriel said to me: Here shall stand the Nephilians who have connected themselves with women,

44 And their spirits, assuming many different forms, are defiling Adamites,

45 And shall lead them astray into sacrificing to demons,

46 Till the great judgment in which they shall be judged till they are made an end of.

47 And the women also of the Nephilians who went astray shall become Seirians, like those of Sirius.

48 And I, Adafa, alone saw the vision, the ends of all things: and no Enosite shall see as I have seen.

#### *Names And Functions Of The 7 Arch, Anunnagi Alubum*

49 And these are the names of the holy Anunnagi who watch.

50 Uriel, one of the holy Anunnagi, who is over the world and over Tartarus.

51 Raphael, one of the holy Anunnagi,

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 15:51

who is over the spirits of men.

52 Raguel, one of the holy Anunnagi who takes vengeance on the world of the luminaries.

53 Murduk, who bore the name Murduk one of the holy Anunnagi, to wit, he that is set over the best part of man over chaos.

54 Saraqael, one of the holy Anunnagi, who is set over the spirits, who's in the spirit.

55 Nusqu, who bore the title Nusqu, one of the holy Anunnagi,

56 Who is over paradise and the serpents and the Garubaat.

57 Remiel, one of the holy Anunnagi, whom ANU set over those who rise.

#### *Tablet Sixteen*

#### *The Second Journey Of Adafa*

(19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! And I proceeded to where things were chaotic.

2 And I saw there something horrible:

3 I saw neither a galactical heaven above,

4 Nor a firmly founded ground, but a place chaotic and horrible.

5 And there I saw seven angelic stars of the heaven bound together in it, like great mountains and burning with fire.

6 Then I said: for what sin are they bound, and on what count have they been cast in hither?

7 Then said Kalkael, who bore the title Uriel one of the holy Anunnagi, who was with me, and was chief over them, and said: Adafa, why do you ask, and why are you eager for the truth?

8 These are the number of the angelic stars of the galactical heaven which have transgressed the commandment of

#### Tablet 17:3

ANU,

9 And are bound here till 10,000 years,

10 The time entailed by their sins, are consummated.

11 And from thence I went to another place,

12 Which was still more horrible than the former, and I saw a horrible thing:

13 A great fire there which burnt and blazed, and the place was cleft as far as the abyss,

14 Being full of great descending columns of fire: neither its extent or magnitude could I see, nor could I conjecture.

15 Then I said: how fearful is the place and how terrible to look upon!

16 Then Kalkael answered me, one of the holy Anunnagi who was with me, and said unto me:

16 Adafa, why have you such fear and affright? And I answered:

17 Because of this fearful place, and because of the spectacle of the pain.

18 And he said this place bore the name Kurnugi, the prison of the disagreeable Anunnagi, and here they will be imprisoned forever.

#### *Tablet Seventeen*

#### *Sheol Or The Underworld*

(19 x 3 = 57)

Lo! And thence I went to another place, and he showed me in the west another great and high mountain and a hard rock.

2 And there was in it four hollow places, deep and wide and very smooth. How smooth are the hollow places and deep and dark to look at.

3 Then Raphael answered, one of the holy Anunnagi who was with me, and



## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 17:3

said unto me: These hollow places have been created for this very purpose, that the spirits of the souls of the dead should assemble therein, yea that all the souls of the children of Enos should assemble here.

4 And these places have been made to receive them till the day of their judgment comes upon them.

5 I saw the spirits of the children of Enos who were dead, and their voice went forth to the galactical heaven and made suit.

6 Then I asked Raphael and the angelic beings who was with me, and I said unto him: this spirit whose is it, whose voice go forth and make suit?

7 And he answered me saying: this is the spirit which we went forth from Abel, whom his brother Cain slew, and he makes his suit against him till his seed is annihilated from amongst the seed of Adam, the Adamites.

8 Then I asked regarding it, and regarding all the hollow places: why is one separated from the other?

9 And he answered me and said unto me: These three have been made that the spirits of the dead might be separated.

10 And such a division has been made for the spirits of the righteous, in which there is the brought spring of water.

11 And such has been made for sinners when they die and are buried in Tiamat.

12 And judgment has not been executed on them in their lifetime. Here their spirits shall be set apart in this great pain till the great day of judgment,

13 And punishment and torment of those who are cursed forever, and retribution for their spirits, there he shall bind them forever.

14 And such a division has been made

#### Tablet 17:27

for the spirits of those who make their suit,

15 Who make disclosures concerning their destruction, when they were slain in the days of the sinners.

16 Such has been made for the spirits of men who were not righteous but sinners,

17 Who were complete in transgression, and of the transgressors they shall be companions:

18 But their spirits shall not be slain in the day of judgment nor shall they be raised from thence.

19 Then I blessed from the other Yahweh of the Aluhum of the glory and said: blessed be my ruler, the A'lyun A'lyun El of the righteousness, who rules forever.

#### Amthal

20 Praise for a fool is out of place, like snow in summer or rain at harvest time.

21 Curses cannot hurt you unless you deserve them. They are like birds that fly by and never settle.

22 You have to whip a horse, you have to bridle a donkey, and you have to beat a fool.

23 If you answer a silly question, you are just as silly as the person who asked it.

24 Give a silly answer to a silly question, and the one who asked it will realize that he's not as clever as he thinks.

25 If you let a fool deliver a message, you might as well cut off your own feet; you are asking for trouble.

26 A fool can use a proverb about as well as a cripple man can use his legs.

27 Praising someone who is stupid

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 17:27

makes as much sense as tying a stone in a catapult.

28 A fool quoting a wise saying, reminds you of a drunk man trying to pick a thorn out of his hand.

29 An employer who hires any fool that comes along is only hurting everybody concerned.

30 A fool doing some stupid thing a second time is like a dog going back to its vomit.

31 The most stupid fool is better off than someone who thinks he is wise when he is not.

32 Why doesn't the lazy man ever get out of the house? What is he afraid of? Lions?

33 The lazy man turns over in bed. He gets no farther than a door swinging on its hinges.

34 Some people are too lazy to put food in their own mouths.

35 A lazy man will think he is more intelligent than seven men who can give good reasons for their opinions.

36 Getting involved in an argument that is none of your business is like going down the street and grabbing a dog by the ears.

37 A man who misleads someone and then claims that he was only joking is like a madman playing with a deadly weapon.

38 Without wood, a fire goes out; without gossip, quarreling stops.

39 Charcoal keeps the embers glowing, wood keeps the fire burning, and the trouble makers keep arguments alive.

40 Gossip is so tasty! How we love to swallow it!

41 Insincere talk that hides what you are really thinking is like a fine glaze on a cheap clay pot.

#### Tablet 18:1

42 A hypocrite hides his hate behind flattering words.

43 They may sound fine, but don't have faith in him,

44 Because his heart is filled to the brim with hate.

45 He may disguise his hatred, but everyone will see the evil things he does.

46 People who set traps for others get caught themselves.

47 People who start landslides get crushed.

48 You have to hate someone to want to hurt him with lies.

49 Insincere talk brings nothing but ruin.

50 These are some of the wise suggestions,

51 That will keep you walking in the right path.

52 Solomon wise in all, but domestic affairs.

53 His best choice was Sheba.

54 His worst choice was Canaanites.

55 But Solomon himself was mixed, deluded and genetically tampered,

56 For David his father, who was also wise in many things, yet unwise in his choice of women, for he married Bathsheba.

57 So even the wise can do foolish things and affect the innocent. Be not a fool, but even worse, be not a wise fool. For a wise fool thinks himself wise when he is indeed a fool.

#### Tablet Eighteen

#### *The Fire That Deals With The Luminaries Of The Skies*

(19 x 4 = 76)

Lo! From thence I went to another place to the west of the ends of Tiamat,

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 18:1

the planet Earth.

2 And I saw a burning fire which ran without resting, and paused not from its course of day or shadow hour but ran regularly.

3 And I asked saying: What is this which rest not?

4 Then Raguel, one of the holy Anunnagi who was with me, answered me and said unto me: this course of fire which you have seen is the fire in the west which persecutes all the luminaries of the galactical heaven.

#### *The 7 Mountains In The Northwest And Tree Of Life*

5 And from thence I went to another place on Tiamat, the planet Earth.

6 And he showed me a mountain range of fire which was burnt, from day and shadow hours.

7 And I went beyond it and saw seven magnificent mountains all differing each from the other,

8 And the stones thereof were magnificent and beautiful, magnificent as a whole, and of glorious appearance and fair exterior:

9 Three towards the east, one founded on the other, and three towards the south, one upon the other,

10 And deep rough ravines, no one of which joined with any other.

11 And the seventh mountain was in the midst of these, and it excelled them in height, resembling the seat of a throne:

12 And fragrant trees encircled the throne.

13 And amongst them was a tree such as I had never yet smelt, neither was any amongst them, nor were others like it:

#### Tablet 18:32

14 And fragrance and its leaves and blooms and wood wither not forever:

15 And its fruits is beautiful and its fruits resemble the dates of a palm.

16 Then I said, how beautiful is the tree and the fragrant,

17 And its leaves are fair and it blooms over delightful in appearance?

18 Then answered Murduk, one of the holy and honored Anunnagi who was with me, and was their leader,

19 And he said unto me: Adafa, why do you ask me regarding the fragrance of the tree?

20 And why do you wish to learn the truth?

21 Then I answered him, saying: I wish to know about everything, but especially about this tree.

22 And he answered, saying: this high mountain which you have seen,

23 Whose summit is like the throne of ANU, is his throne, where the holy great one, the eternal ruler will sit,

24 When he shall come down to visit Earth with goodness.

25 And as for this fragrant tree no mortal is permitted to touch it till the great judgment,

26 When he shall take vengeance on all and bring everything to its consummation forever.

27 It shall then be given to the righteous and holy.

28 Its fruit shall be for food to the elect:

29 It shall be transplanted to the holy place, to the temple of ANU the eternal ruler.

30 Then shall they rejoice with joy and be glad.

31 And into the holy place shall they enter.

32 And its fragrance shall be in their

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

### Tablet 18:32

bones.

33 And they shall live a long life on Tiamat, such as their fathers lived.

34 And in their days shall no sorrow or plague or torment or calamity touch them.

36 Then blesses I, the eternal ruler, who have prepared such things for the righteous,

37 And have created them and promised to give to them.

38 Then blessed I, the Yahweh Of The Aluhum of glory, the eternal ruler, who have prepared such things for the righteousness, and have created them and promised to give to them.

#### *And This Is What He Taught Of Wisdom*

39 Homes are made by the wisdom of women, but are destroyed by foolishness,

40 Be honest and you show that you have reverence for Yahweh of the Aluhum; be dishonest and you show that you do not.

41 A fool's pride makes him talk too much; a wise man's words protect him.

42 Without any oxen to pull the plough, your barn will be empty, but with them it will be full of corn.

43 A reliable witness always tells the truth, but an unreliable one tells nothing but lies.

44 Conceited people can never become wise, but intelligent people learn easily.

45 Stay away from foolish people; they have nothing to teach you.

46 Why is a clever person wise? Because he knows what to do. Why is a stupid person foolish? Because he only thinks he knows.

### Tablet 18:63

47 Foolish people don't care if they sin, but good people want to be forgiven.

48 Your joy is your own; your bitterness is your own, no one can share them with you.

49 A good man's house will still be standing after an evil man's house has been destroyed.

50 What you think is the right road may lead to death.

51 Laughter may hide sadness. When happiness is gone, sorrow is always there.

52 Bad people will get what they deserve. Good people will be rewarded for their deeds.

53 A fool will have faith in anything; sensible people watch their step.

54 Wise people are careful to stay out of trouble, but stupid people are careless and act too quickly.

55 People with hot tempers do foolish things; wiser people remain calm.

56 Ignorant people get what their foolishness deserves, but the clever are rewarded with knowledge.

57 Evil people will have to bow down to the righteous and humbly beg their favor.

58 No one, not even his neighbor, likes a poor man, but the rich have many friends.

59 If you want to be happy, be kind to the poor; it is a sin to despise anyone.

60 You will earn the trust and respect of others if you work for good; if you work for evil, you are making a mistake.

61 Work and you will earn a living; if you sit around talking you will be poor.

62 Wise people are rewarded with wealth, but fools are known by their foolishness.

63 A witness saves lives when he tells

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 18:63

the truth; when he tells lies, he betrays people.

64 Reverence for the master give confidence and security to a man and his family.

65 Do you want to avoid death? Reverence for the master is a fountain of life.

66 A ruler's greatness depends on how many people he rules; without them he is nothing.

67 If you stay calm, you are wise, but if you have a hot temper, you only show how stupid you are.

68 Peace of mind makes the body healthy, but jealousy is like a cancer.

69 If you oppress poor people, you insult the one who made them;

70 But good people are protected by their integrity.

71 Wisdom is in every thought of an intelligent man;

72 Fools know nothing about wisdom.

73 Righteousness makes a nation great; sin is a disgrace to any nation.

74 Rulers are pleased with competent officials,

75 But they punish those who fail them.

76 Leadership takes more than power. And the most powerful are never the leader, for they may lead us into battles we can not win.

#### *Tablet Nineteen Jerusalem And The Mountains, Ravines, And Streams (19 x 4 = 76)*

Lo! And I went from thence to the middle of Tiamat,

2 And I saw a blessed place in which there were trees with branches abiding

#### Tablet 19:20

and blooming of a dismembered tree.

3 And there I saw a holy mountain higher than this,

4 And between them a deep and narrow ravine:

5 In it also ran a stream underneath the mountain.

6 And I saw towards the east another mountain higher than this,

7 And between them a deep and narrow ravine:

8 In it also ran a stream underneath the mountain.

9 And to the west thereof there was another mountain,

10 Lower than the former and of small elevation, and a ravine deep and dry between them:

11 And another deep and dry ravine was at the extremities of the three mountains.

12 And all the ravines were deep and narrow being formed of hard rock.

13 And trees were not planted upon them.

14 And I marveled at the ravine, yea I marveled very much.

#### *The Purpose Of The Accursed Valley*

15 Then said I: for what objects is this blessed land,

16 Which is entirely filled with trees, and this accursed valley between?

17 Then Kalkael, Uriel, one of the holy Anunnagi who was with me, answered and said:

18 This accursed forever:

19 Here shall the accursed be gathered together.

20 Who utter with their lips against the Adonai unseemly words and of his glory

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 19:20

speak hard things.

21 Here shall they be gathered together, and here shall be their place of judgment.

22 In the last days there shall be upon them the spectacle of righteous judgment in the presence of the righteous forever:

23 Here shall the merciful bless ANU, the eternal ruler.

24 In the days of judgment over the former,

25 They shall bless him for the mercy in accordance with which he has assigned them their lot.

26 Then I blessed the Yahweh of the Aluhum of glory and set forth his glory and lauded him gloriously.

#### *Further Journey To The East*

27 And thence I went towards the east into the midst of the mountain range of the desert,

28 And I saw a wilderness and it was solitary, full of trees and plants.

29 Rushing like a copious watercourse which flowed towards the northwest,

30 It caused clouds and dew to ascend on every side.

31 And thence I went to another place in the desert,

32 And approached to the east of this mountain range.

33 And there I saw aromatic trees exhaling the fragrance of frankincense and myrrh.

34 And the trees also were similar to the almond tree.

35 And beyond these, I went afar to the east,

36 And I saw another place, a valley full of water.

#### Tablet 19:56

37 And therein there was a tree the color of fragrant trees of such as the mastic.

38 And on the sides of those valleys I saw fragrant cinnamon.

39 And beyond these I proceeded to the east.

40 And I saw other mountains, and amongst them were groves of trees,

41 And there flowed forth from them nectar,

42 Which is named Sarara and Galbanum.

43 And beyond these mountains I saw another mountain to the east of the ends of Tiamat,

44 Whereon were aloe trees. And all the trees were full of stacte, being like almond trees.

45 And when one burnt it, it smelt sweeter than any fragrant odor.

46 And after these fragrant odors,

47 As I looked towards the north,

48 Over the mountains, I saw seven mountains full of choice nard and fragrant trees and cinnamon pepper.

49 And thence I went over the summits of all these mountains,

50 Far towards the east of Tiamat,

51 And passed towards the Erythraean Sea,

52 And went far from it, and passed over the angelic being Zuti.

53 And I came to the Garden of Righteousness,

54 And saw beyond those trees many large trees growing there and of goodly fragrance, large and very beautiful and glorious.

55 And the tree of wisdom whereof they eat and know great wisdom.

56 That tree is in height like the pine, and its leaves are like those of the carob



## CHAPTER ELEVEN

EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

### Tablet 19:56

57 And its fruits are like the clusters of the vine, very beautiful:

58 And the fragrance of the tree Finitratys afar off.

59 Then I said: how beautiful is the tree, and how attractive is its look!

60 Then Raphael, the holy Anunnagi who was with me, answered me and said:

61 This is the tree of wisdom,

62 Of which your father, old in years and your aged mother,

63 Who were before you, have eaten,

64 And they learned wisdom and their eyes were opened,

65 And they knew that they were naked and they were driven out of the garden.

66 And from thence I went to the ends of Tiamat, the planet Earth and saw there a great beast,

67 And each differed from the other;

68 And I saw how the birds also differing in appearance and beauty and voice, the one differing from the other.

69 And to the east of those beast I saw the ends of Tiamat, whereon the heaven rests, and the portals of the heaven open.

70 And I saw how the Stars, of heaven come forth,

71 And I counted the portals out of which they proceed,

72 And wrote down all their outlets, of each individual star by itself,

73 According to their number and their names,

74 Their courses and their positions, and their times and their months.

75 As Kalkael, the holy Anunnagi, who was with me, showed me.

### Tablet 20:12

76 He showed all things to me and wrote them down for me: also their names he wrote for me, and their laws and their companies.

#### Tablet Twenty

#### Adafa's Journey To The North

(19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! And from thence I went towards the north to the ends of Tiamat,

2 And there I saw a great and glorious device at the ends of the whole Earth.

3 And here I saw three portals of heaven open in the heaven:

4 Through each of them proceed north winds: when they blow, there is cold, hail, frost, snow, dew, and rain.

5 And out of one portal they blow for good: but when they blow through the other two portals, it is with violence and affliction on Tiamat, and they blow with violence.

6 And from thence I went towards the west to the ends of Tiamat, the planet Earth,

7 And saw there three portals of the heaven open, such as I had seen in the east.

8 The same number of portals, and the same number of outlets.

#### The Journey To The South

9 And from thence, I went to the south to the ends of Tiamat,

10 And saw there three open portals of the heaven: and thence there come dew, rain, and wind.

11 And from thence I went to the east to the ends of The Great City Nibiru, heaven,

12 And saw here the three eastern

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 20:12

portals of heaven open and small portals above them.

13 Through each of these small portals pass El Najumaat, the stars of heaven and run their course to the west on the path which is shown to them.

14 And as often as I saw I praised always ANU, and I continued to praise ANU who has wrought great and glorious wonders,

15 To show the greatness of his work to the Anunnagi and to spirits and to men,

17 That they might praise his work and all his creation:

18 That they might see the work of his might,

19 And praise the great work of his hands and bless him forever.

#### *Tablet Twenty One*

##### *The Parables*

*(19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! The second vision which he saw,

2 The vision of wisdom which Adafa,

3 The son of Jared,

4 The son of Mahalaleel,

5 The son of Cainan,

6 The son of Enos,

7 The son of Seth,

8 The son of Adam saw.

9 And this is the beginning of the words of wisdom,

10 Which I lifted up my voice to speak,

11 And say to those which dwell on Tiamat:

12 Hear, you men of old time, and see, you that come after,

13 The words of the Holy One which I will speak before the Adonai of spirits. It were better to declare to the men of old time.

#### Tablet 22:10

14 But even from those that come after, we will not withhold the beginning of wisdom.

15 Till the present day, such wisdom has never been given by the Adonai of spirits as I have received according to my insight,

16 According to the good pleasure of the Adonai of spirits,

17 By whom the lot of eternal life has been given to me.

18 Now three parables were imparted to me,

19 And I lifted up my voice and recounted them to those that dwell on Tiamat.

#### *Tablet Twenty Two*

##### *The Coming Judgment Of The Wicked*

*(19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! The first parable, when the congregation of the righteous shall appear,

2 And sinners shall be judged for their sins,

3 And shall be driven from the face of Tiamat, the planet Earth.

4 And when the righteous one shall appear before the eyes of the righteous,

5 Whose elect works hang upon the Adonai of spirits,

6 And light shall appear to the righteous and the elect who dwell on Tiamat, the planet Earth,

7 Where then will be the dwelling of the sinners,

8 And where the resting place of those who have denied the Adonai of spirits?

9 It had been good for them if they had not been born.

10 When the secrets of the righteous shall be revealed and the sinners judged,

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 22:11

11 And those that do not praise ANU, driven from the presence of the righteous and elect.

12 From that time those that possess Tiamat, the planet Earth,

13 Shall no longer be powerful and exalted,

14 And they shall not be able to behold the face of the holy,

15 For the Adonai of spirits has caused his light to appear,

16 On the face of the holy, righteous, and elect.

17 Then shall the rulers and the mighty perish,

18 And be given into the hands of the righteous and holy.

19 And hence forward, none shall seek for themselves mercy from the Adonai of spirits, for their life is at an end.

#### Tablet Twenty Three

#### *The Abode Of The Righteous And Of The Elect One; The Praises Of*

#### *The Blessed*

(19 x 2 = 38)

Lo! And it shall come to pass in those days that the elect and holy children will descend from the high heaven,

2 And their seed will become one with the children of men.

3 And in those days Adafa received records of zeal and wrath, and books of disquiet and expulsion.

4 And mercy shall not be accorded to them, says the Adonai of spirits.

5 And in those days a whirlwind carried me off from Tiamat,

6 And set me down at the end of The Great City Of Nibiru, the heavens.

7 And there I saw another vision, the dwelling places of the holy,

#### Tablet 23:26

8 And the resting places of the righteous.

9 Here mine eyes saw their dwellings with his righteous Anunnagi,

10 And their resting places with the holy.

11 And they petitioned and interceded and prayed for the children of men.

12 And righteousness flowed before them as water,

13 And mercy like dew upon Tiamat, thus it is amongst them forever and ever.

14 And in that place mine eyes saw the elect one of righteousness and of faith.

15 And I saw his dwelling-place under the wings of the Adonai of spirits.

16 And righteousness shall prevail in his days,

17 And the righteous and elect shall be without number before him forever and ever.

18 And all the righteous and elect before him shall be strong as fiery lights,

19 And their mouth shall be full of blessing,

20 And their lips shall extol the name of the Adonai of spirits,

21 And righteousness before him shall never fail.

22 There I wished to dwell, and my spirit longed for that dwelling place:

23 And there here-to-forth have been my portion, for so has it been established concerning me before the Adonai of spirits.

24 In those days I praised and extolled the name of the Adonai of spirits with blessings and praises,

25 Because he have destined me for blessing and glory according to the good pleasure of the Adonai of spirits.

26 For a long time my eyes regarded that place, and I blessed him and praised

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 23:26

him, saying:  
27 Blessed is he, and may he be blessed  
from the beginning and forever more.  
28 And before him there is no ceasing.  
29 He knows before the world was  
created what is forever,  
30 And what will be from generation  
unto generation.  
31 Those who sleep not bless you:  
32 They stand before your glory and  
bless, praise, and extol, saying:  
33 Holy, holy, holy, is the Adonai of  
spirits:  
34 He filled Tiamat, with spirits.  
35 And here my eyes saw all those who  
sleep not:  
36 They stand before him and bless and  
say:  
37 Blessed be you, and blessed be the  
name of the Adonai forever and ever.  
38 And my face changed; for I could  
no longer behold.

#### *Tablet Twenty Four The 4 Arch Anunnagi, Alubum (19 x 1=19)*

Lo! And after that I saw thousands of  
thousands and ten thousand times ten  
thousand,  
2 I saw a multitude beyond number  
and reckoning, who stood before the  
Adonai of spirits.  
3 And on the four sides of the Adonai  
of spirits I saw four presences,  
4 Different from those that sleep not,  
and I learned their names:  
5 For the Anunnagi who went with  
me, made their names known to me.  
6 And showed me all the hidden things.  
7 And I heard the voices of those four  
presence's as they uttered praises before  
the Adonai of glory.

#### Tablet 25:6

8 The first voice blesses the Adonai of  
spirits forever and ever.  
9 And the second voice I heard blessing  
the elect one and the elect ones who  
hang upon the Adonai of spirits.  
10 And the third voice I heard pray and  
intercede for those who dwell on  
Tiamat, and supplicate in the name of  
the Adonai of spirits.  
11 And I heard the fourth voice fending  
off the Satans.  
12 And forbidding them to come  
before the Adonai of spirits to accuse  
them who dwell on Tiamat.  
13 After that I asked the Anunnagi of  
peace who went with me,  
14 Who showed me everything that is  
hidden,  
15 Who are these four presences which  
I have seen.  
16 And whose words I have heard and  
written down?  
17 And he said to me: this first is  
Murduk, the merciful and long  
suffering:  
18 And the second, as rain in a desert,  
19 And dew on a thirsty land.

#### *Tablet Twenty Five The New Heaven And The New Earth (19 x 1=19)*

Lo! And this is the second parable  
concerning those who deny the name of  
the dwelling of the holy ones and the  
Adonai of spirits.  
2 And into the heaven they shall not  
ascend.  
3 And on Tiamat, they shall not come:  
4 Such shall be not of the sinners.  
5 Who have denied the name of the  
Adonai of spirits,  
6 Who are thus preserved for the day of

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### A THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 25:6

suffering and tribulation.  
7 On that day, mine elect one shall sit on the throne of glory,  
8 And shall try their works,  
9 And their souls shall grow strong within them when they see mine elect ones,  
10 And those who have called upon my glorious name:  
11 Then will I cause mine elect ones to dwell among them:  
12 And I will transform Tiamat, and make it a blessing and light,  
13 And I will transform Tiamat, and make it a blessing:  
14 And I will cause mine elect ones to dwell upon it:  
15 But the sinners and evil doers shall not set foot thereon.  
16 For I have provided and satisfied with peace my righteous ones;  
17 And have caused them to dwell before me.  
18 But for the sinners there is judgment impending with me,  
19 So that I shall destroy them from the face of Tiamat.

#### *Tablet Twenty Six Adafa Tells Of Himself (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! I, Adafa was born on the nineteenth day, Bakas, a day that is calculated in the months of the kadmonites, who dwelt in the land of Kadmon, a vast land, later to be called the land of Canaan, stretching from the rivers of Egypt, the White and Blue Nile, unto the rivers of Eridu, the Tigris and the Euphrates. I being the seventh in line from Kadmon called Adam, whose son was Seth, whose son was

#### Tablet 27:5

Enos, whose son was Cainan, whose son was Mahalaleel, whose son was Jared, my very own father. I am correctly recorded as Adafa.

2 I was born in the season of corn and grain, the summer season.

3 My mother was Silham,

4 My father was Jared, son of Mahalaleel, who begot me at the age of 65.

5 My horse is Gibtar,

6 He stands strong,

7 And rides well,

8 Because I care for him

9 In the best way.

10 So he is my helper,

11 I speak with him and he answers me;

12 So I know how all the animals feel.

He is of one of the horn species.

13 The Anunnagi speak in my head,

14 They guide this very scroll.

15 I revolved around the skies with the Anunnagi for 30 years,

16 And became well acquainted with all their names,

17 And all of the names of the disagreeable ones.

18 Gunbuzahram is my home,

19 The house of the bodies of the great ones of the planet Earth.

#### *Tablet Twenty Seven*

##### *Motherhood*

*(19 x 2 = 38)*

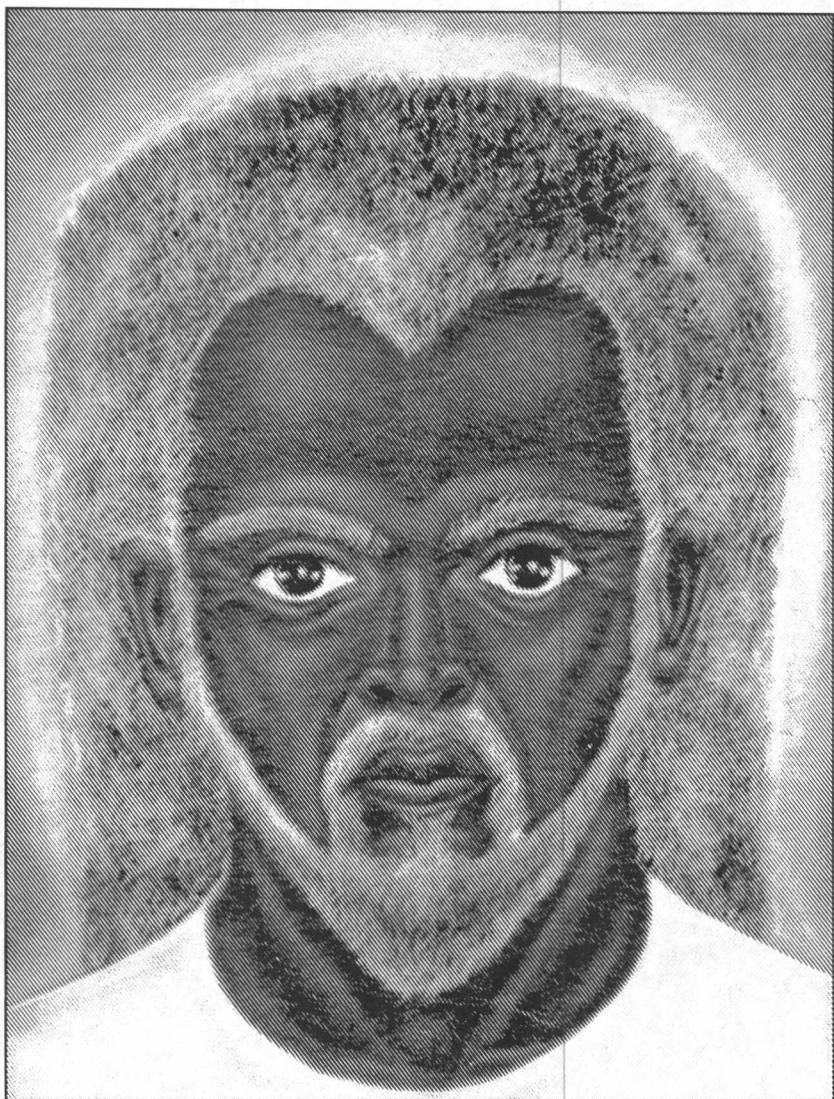
Lo! Nekaybaw, by your 22 daughters,

2 And your 23 sons,

3 By the ground which you work for your family,

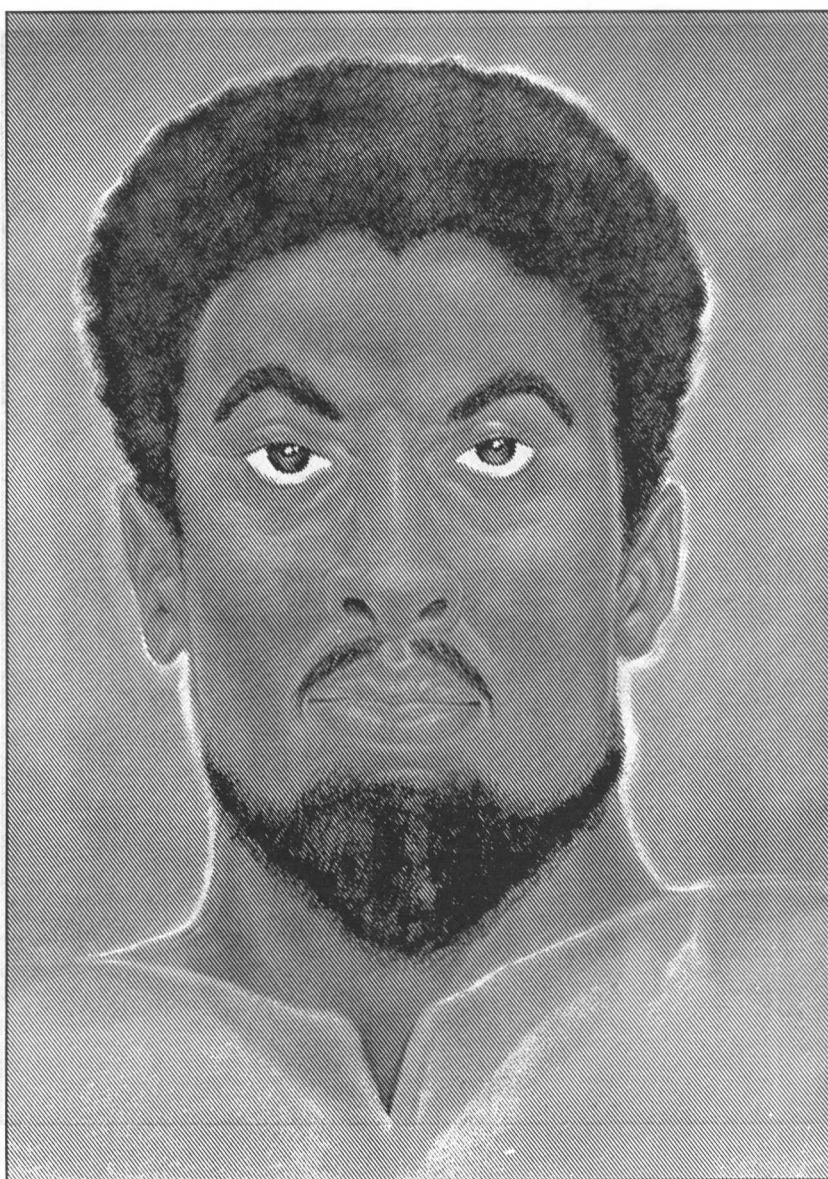
4 By your land which bears your family name,

5 As the sea opens up unto you, that you may drink for all of us.

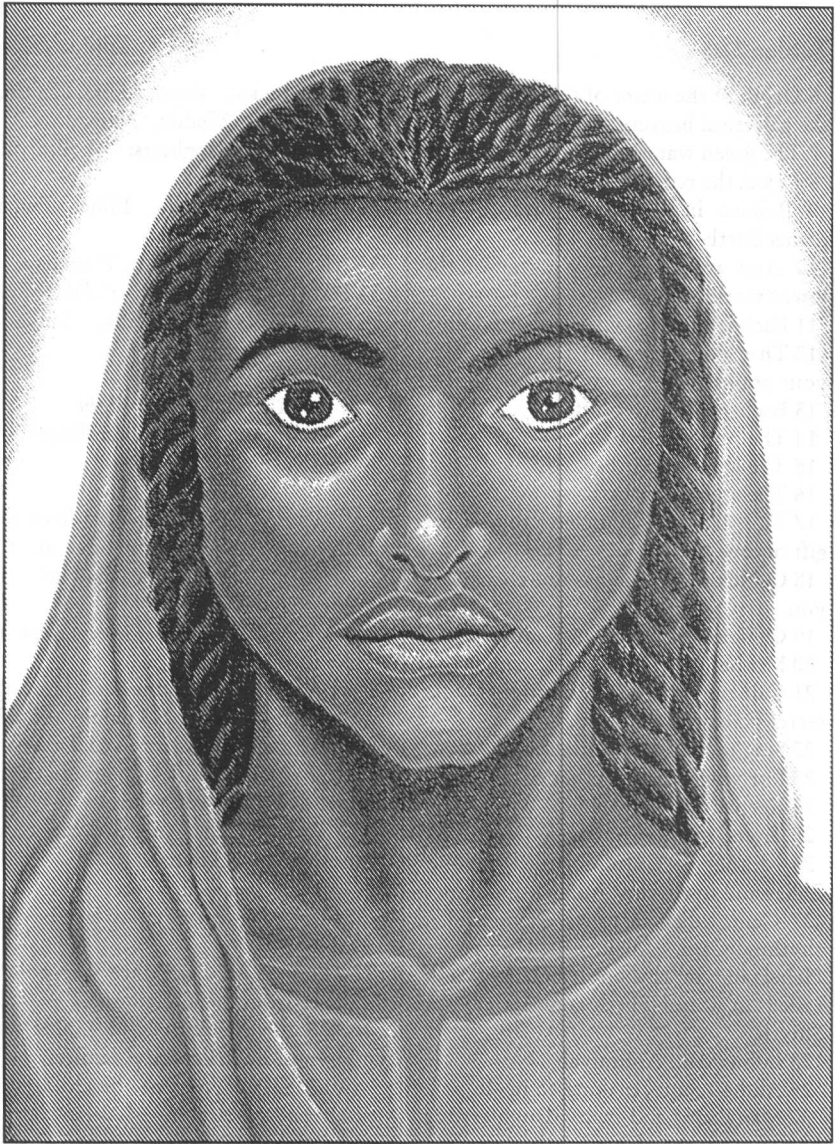


**Figure 254**  
**Mahalaleel, Father Of Jared**





**Figure 255**  
**by Jared, Father Of Adafa**



**Figure 256**  
**Silham, Mother Of Adafa**

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 27:6

6 Drink of the water of the secret sea of the galactical heaven;  
 7 The green water of life.  
 8 Reject the red water of sin.  
 9 Rejoice in the clear water of the planet Earth,  
 10 And avoid the fiery water of the lower world.  
 11 Each fruit is grown for your family,  
 12 That you may pick them and feed your young,  
 13 Each gift is for your family.  
 14 The sun is your light,  
 15 The land is your bed,  
 16 The sea is your bath,  
 17 This A'lyun A'lyun gave to you as a gift of love.  
 18 O Nekaybaw, he has not considered you.  
 19 O Nekaybaw mate of Kadmon,  
 20 Mother of 23 sons and 22 daughters,  
 21 Call out at shadow hour that your secret voice will be heard;  
 22 Sing the song of motherhood,  
 23 For you are the mother of all life,  
 24 Keeper of Kadmon.  
 25 Friend to the Anunnagi,  
 26 Mother of Kadmon called in tones Zakar and in rhythm Adam's children:  
 27 Cain, called in tones Qayin and in rhythm Cain, Abel, called in tones Hebel and in rhythm Abel, and Seth, called in tones Sheth and in rhythm Shiyth,  
 28 Lubuwdah, Aqlimiyah,  
 29 And 40 more, making 45 in all;  
 30 Many sons and many daughters that you may fill the planet Earth.  
 31 Of your sons are 23: Cain, Abel, Shiyth,  
 32 Len, Hatif, Ruht,  
 33 Huma, Yahuw, Abru, Salli, Kout, Hatim, Hamma, Dhubir,

#### Tablet 28:11

34 Fud, Hakal, Zayd, Abas, Zikin, Fudun, Shuha, Wadun, Ahmad.  
 35 And 22 daughters: Aqlimiyah, Lubuwdah,  
 36 Lina, Alis, Adela, Bilha, Fuqata, Fufu, Amaana,  
 37 Afafa, Ifatayu, Fazaina, Hamdiya,  
 38 Haliyma, Ghada, Na'ulah, Zain, Aqtifa, Tamira, Hashiffa, Sumana, Qutillah.

#### *Tablet Twenty Eight Kadmon Meets Izrael, Enqi (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! Kadmon, and Nekaybaw lived out the remainder of their life at the junction of the two Niles, Sawdeh, the outer garden,  
 2 And Kadmon came every year to Bekka for his pilgrimage.  
 3 At the close of Kadmon's life of age 130 and his tribe of Adamite of 930 years for it is said, Adam lived 930 years.  
 4 And the name Adam amongst the Adamites did live 930 years.  
 5 O Tammuz, the Anointed one of the Anunnagi, the Aluhum,  
 6 And all your attributes which are guidance; your existence is fact beyond any doubt.  
 7 There is no guidance except the guidance from the elected one,  
 8 Who was elected to guide the children of Kadmon the Adamites,  
 9 Who fell and became the children of Seth, Enoshites for 6000 cycles of Tiamat around Afsu.  
 10 By you, ANU, the one called A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,  
 11 You have been chosen to anoint for you are the anointed one and the Anunnagi, the Aluhum who came to

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 28:11

teach us of you.

12 The Anunnagi of Death, Izraael appeared in the form of an unsightly goat and demanded his body.

13 Kadmon's body trembled with fear and he said:

14 A'lyun A'lyun El, has promised me the life of 1000 years, you have come too soon. The Anunnagi, Izraael replied; have you not granted 70 years of thy life oh Kadmon Son Of Atum?

15 Izraael drew forth from his beard the parchment, in which the contract was drawn and spread it out before him.

16 Once Kadmon saw it, he willingly gave up his soul.

17 Seth, the third son of Kadmon washed and buried him in Bekka after the Anunnagi Nusqu pronounced the blessings with Murduk as a witness.

18 The same was done for Nekaybaw the following year. The descendants of Seth held fast to the laws and commandments of ANU,

19 For a short period of time before they began to walk into spiritual sins, losing sight of their responsibilities to their creator and sustainer ANU.

#### *Tablet Twenty Nine The Cursed Ones (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! O seed of Enos, cursed is the seed of Shakhhar.

2 O seed of Cainan, cursed is the seed of Shaytaan.

3 O seed of Mahalaleel, cursed is the seed of Haylal.

4 O seed of Jared, cursed is the seed of Ibliys,

5 And cursed is his seed from this day until the end of all days.

#### Tablet 30:6

6 Cursed be his seed from Gan, The Enclosed Garden,

7 Cursed be his seed from the tree in it.

8 Cursed be his seed from the galactical heavens,

9 Cursed be his seed from the bodies he resides in,

10 Cursed be him,

11 Cursed be his seed,

12 Cursed be all who befriend him,

13 Cursed be all who befriend his seed,

14 Cursed be him until the day all will stand before A'lyun A'lyun El.

15 He is a liar,

16 And he will always be a liar;

17 So do not listen to him or his seed,

18 Male living beings or female living beings,

19 Jinn or mortal.

#### *Tablet Thirty The Glorification Of Michael (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! O Kadmon cursed be him, Haylal, in the very hour the Anunnagi returned to the throne,

2 For when this hour of creation had ended, the Anunnagi ascended the throne and the arch Anunnagi went and stood beside him,

3 In a crescent in front of the throne.

4 Seven in number: Murduk, son of Enqi and Damkina; Nusqu, son of Rasiel and Zammael, Raphael, son of Waqabiel and Fiqrael; Izraael son of Anu and Id; Uzziel; Uriel, son of Azariel and Rafikiel, and Zamariel, the 7 Anunnagi.

5 Murduk sat at the feet of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and the splendor of his glory fell upon him;

6 Perfection and purity, wisdom and

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 30:6

love; the like of which only A'LYUN A'LYUN EL has.

7 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL said: in thy name, O Michael do I now find the session of the kingdom Malakuwt shall it be,

8 The realm between me and Kadmon,

9 As long as male and female living beings shall bring forth heirs unto me, this kingdom shall not cease to glorify thee.

10 Let the leader Ahmad, son of Abdullat, approach the throne,

11 Then the end is near.

12 The Anunnagi now all sang, and in the name of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL they gave thanks,

13 And when they were ordered, the music ceased and A'LYUN A'LYUN EL said:

14 Seven great divisions of the planet Earth there are and I have ordered you seven masters,

15 According to the number of inhabitants of Earths.

16 And the divisions,

17 Seven kinds of beings,

18 Whose duties shall be between you and me,

19 And many newbearers shall come from you.

#### *Tablet Thirty One*

#### *Give Thanks To A'lyun A'lyun*

*El*

*(19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! O Kadmon, I, Adafa, son of Jared said: all hail!

2 O emissaries of the galactical heavens and planet Earth,

3 Chief of life and death:

4 Come, O human beings and

#### Tablet 31:19

Anunnagi,

5 Before the throne of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and give praise to his name:

6 Give thanks!

7 For great is he who created you all, by saying:

8 Exist and into existence you came.

9 I humbly seek refuge in A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High The Highest, in the might and supremacy,

10 And in the might of A'lyun A'lyun El, the power, and authority, and A'lyun A'lyun El who is the majestic,

11 And in the might of A'lyun A'lyun El from the disagreeableness of what Shaytaan, the Reptilian, and his host has created and has made,

12 And from the disagreeableness of what is underground,

13 And from the disagreeableness of every beast or Reptilian Aluhum.

14 Surely my sustainer is on a narrow path, a path of facts beyond any doubt.

15 Facts within The All, El Kuluwm, for all is in The All, El Kuluwm,

16 No ability nor power except by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High,

17 The supreme, the shelter of every fugitive, and the refuge for everyone who fears.

18 No ability nor power except by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

19 The Most High, The Supreme. I protect by way of facts beyond any doubt, my way of life, my family, my wealth, and all of the graces of my creation, and master, upon me.

Said Whenever You Fear Anything

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 32:1

#### Tablet 32:5

*Tablet Thirty Two*  
*Prayer To A'lyun A'lyun El Kuluwm,*  
*The All*  
*(19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! Surely all that exist was created within El Kuluwm. All you see hear, taste, smell, feel, perceive. Surely, El Kuluwm has granted your creation and my Creation. Surely, the Anunnagi, Aluhum provided you with everything. It is Adonis the anointed one who is the Yielder, The Most Merciful, The Opener, The Knower, The Clement, The Supreme Being, The Comprehensive, The Wise given all these positions that his rule in your heavens and your Earth may be fulfilled. May salutations and peace be upon you all. And may you be at peace within The All, El Kuluwm. O our noble ones, oh ones who have been sent down to us from Nibiru. 1000 salutations and 1000 peaceful greetings be upon you all. And may A'lyun A'lyun El be pleased with your companions. Oh best of the best ones from A'lyun A'lyun El.

2 Oh who nothing would exist if El Kuluwm did not think it. On El Kuluwm I depend. El Kuluwm sustains. All gratitude is The All, El Kuluwm bestows. Born within El Kuluwm die within El Kuluwm. The giver of strength the restorer of health. Gratitude is due to El Kuluwm. El Kuluwm sustains all the boundless universes, and the end of the 6000 years is only for those who tremble at the mention of El Kuluwm to overstand its true meaning. Salutations and peace upon the angelic beings, Aluhum, Anunnagi, ones who came down in fifties, the ones sent from Nibiru. And

salutations and peace on the anointed one Tammuz, son of Dammuzi and Ishtar, changed from a disagreeable to an agreeable, guardian of the will of Enoshites and the newsbearers and the ones you sent and the Guide, and the Reformer, and all their descendants and their companions and the family of their house and their mates and their seed who are the seeds of the Anunnagi and the Adamites all together. And salutations and peace on the anointed one, show mercy oh Most Merciful of those who are merciful.

3 All exist within El Kuluwm. Nothing would exist if all didn't will it, glory be to El Kuluwm. Surely, I, Murduk was of those in spiritual darkness; and of those who disagreed and was made agreeable. Gratefulness belongs to El Kuluwm and thanks to Nergal for patience and time. And send salutations on all creatures and all Anunnagi, Aluhum and their descendants, and companions all together by mercy; all is all merciful.

4 All sustains for all things sustained art sustained within El Kuluwm, and all the Anunnagi, Aluhum, nothing would exist if all did not will it. All has granted my creation and I am a slave forever. And I am under your covenant and your promise; whenever I can, I seek refuge in El Kuluwm from the evil I may do, I return to El Kuluwm with grace upon me; and I return with my disagreeable deeds, so forgive all my disagreeable deeds and actions, because El Kuluwm is The True Forgiver.

O Anu,  
A'lyun A'lyun El

5 O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El



## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 32:5

and all his Yahweh of the Aluhum's and Adonis his Sarufaat and Garubaat his Nephilims and Gibboreems. Oh Light of the light, you enlighten by way of the light and the light is in your light, El Kuluwm is all light over all things. O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all his Anunnagi, Aluhum O Mighty, thou hast been mighty by way of the might and the might is in the might of your might, El Kuluwm is all might over all things. O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all the Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Beneficent, you have been majestic with majesty and the majesty is in your Majesty, El Kuluwm Is all beneficent over all things.

6 O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all the Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Bestower, you have bestowed by the gift and the gift is in the gift of your gift, El Kuluwm bestows all over all things. O ANU the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all the Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Supreme, you are supreme by way of supremacy and the supremacy is in the supremacy of your supremacy, El Kuluwm is all supreme over all things. O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all the Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Knower, you are learnt with all the knowledge and the knowledge is in the knowledge of your knowledge, El Kuluwm, knows all over all things. O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Holy One, you are hallowed with the holiness and the holiness is in the holiness of your holiness, El Kuluwm is all holy over all things.

7 O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Beautiful, you are beautiful by way of beauty and the beauty is in the beauty of your

#### Tablet 32:9

beauty, El Kuluwm is all beauty over all things. O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Peace, you are peaceful by way of the peace and the peace is in the tranquillity of your peace, El Kuluwm is all peace over all things. O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Patient, you are patient by way of patience and the patience is in the patience of your patience, El Kuluwm is all patient over all things. O ANU the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Ruler, you have ruled by way of the kingdom and the kingdom is in the kingdom of your rulership, El Kuluwm Is All king over all things. O ANU the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Sustainer, you have sustained by of the sustenance and the sustenance is in your sustenance, El Kuluwm is all sustenance over all things.

8 O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Kind, you have been kind by way of kindness and the kindness is in the kindness of your kindliness, El Kuluwm is all kind over all things. O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Wise, you have been wise by way of wisdom and the wisdom is in the wisdom of your wisdom, El Kuluwm is all wise over all things. O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O One who all gratitude is due, you have been gratified by all the gratitude and the gratitude is in the gratification of your gratitude, El Kuluwm is all gratitude over all things.

9 O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O One, you have been alone by way of aloneness and

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 32:9

the aloneness is in the aloneness of your aloneness, El Kuluwm is all one over all things. O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O El Kuluwm has no father, for all fathers exist within El Kuluwm. El Kuluwm has no mother for all mothers exist within El Kuluwm. El Kuluwm has no paternal daughters nor sons, For All Children Exist Within El Kuluwm. El Kuluwm exalts, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL whom is exalted, there is none like A'lyun A'lyun El. El Kuluwm is the needless. Nothing would exist if All did not create It within El Kuluwm, for All Is In El Kuluwm. May salutations and peace be upon you, oh our noble ones, oh beloved ones of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL. May salutations and peace be upon you, oh our noble ones, O newsbearers of A'lyun A'lyun El O Opener, you have opened by way of the opening; and the opening is in the opening of your opening, The All El Kuluwm is all opener over all things. O A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, and the Aluhum, O Most High, you are exalted by way of the exaltation; and the exaltation is in the exaltedness of your exaltedness, El Kuluwm is all high over all things. O Majestic, you have been majestic by way of the majesty; and the majesty is in the majesty of your majesty, El Kuluwm is all majestic over all things. O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Coverer, you have covered by way of the coverage, and the coverage is in the cover of your coverage, El Kuluwm is all cover over all things. O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Dominant, you have dominated by way of dominance and the dominance is in

#### Tablet 32:14

the dominance of your dominance, El Kuluwm is all dominant over all things.

10 O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Witness, you have witnessed, by way of the witness; and the witness is in the witness of your witness, El Kuluwm is all witness over all things. O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Near, you have come near by way of nearness and the nearness is in the nearness of your nearness, El Kuluwm is All near over all things. O ANU the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Aider, you have aided by way of the aid and the aid is in the aid of your aid, El Kuluwm is all aid over all things. O ANU the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Preferer, you preferred by way of preference; and the preference is in the preference of your preference, El Kuluwm is all preferer over all things.

11 O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Provider, you have provided by way of the provision and the provision is in the provision of your provision, El Kuluwm is all provider over all things.

12 O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum angelic beings, O Creator, you have created by way of creation; and the creatures are in the creation of your creatures, El Kuluwm is all creation over all things.

13 O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O Guardian, you have guarded by way of the protection and the protection is in the protection of your protection, El Kuluwm is all guardian over all things.

14 O ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El and all Anunnagi, Aluhum, O

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

### Tablet 32:14

**Connector**, you connected by way of connection; and the connection is in the connection of your connection, **O Connector**. **O A'lyun A'lyun El** and all his angelic beings, **O Subtle** you are subtled by way of subtlety; and the subtlety is in the subtlety of your subtlety, **El Kuluwm** is all subtle over all things. **O A'lyun A'lyun El** and all **Anunnagi**, **Aluhum**, **O Restrainer**, you have been restrained by way of the restrainer; and the restrainer is in the restrainer of your restrainer, **EL Kuluwm** is all restrainer over all things.

**15 O Anu**, The True **A'lyun A'lyun El** and all **Anunnagi**, **Aluhum**, **O Forgiver**, you forgive by way of forgiveness; and the forgiveness is in the forgiveness of your forgiveness, **El Kuluwm** is all forgiver over all things. **O Anu**, The true **A'lyun A'lyun El** and all **Anunnagi**, **Aluhum**, **O Near**, you have come near by way of nearness and the nearness is in the nearness of your nearness, **El Kuluwm** is all near over all things. **O ANU** the true **A'lyun A'lyun El** and all **Anunnagi**, **Aluhum**, **O Aider**, you have aided by way of the aid and the aid is in the aid of your aid, **El Kuluwm** is all aid over all things. **O ANU**, the true **A'lyun A'lyun El** and all **Anunnagi**, **Aluhum**, **O Magnificent**, you have been magnificent by way of the magnificence; and the magnificence is in the magnificence of your magnificence, **El Kuluwm** is all magnificent over all things.

**17 O Anu** and all **Anunnagi**, **Aluhum**, **O Generous**, you have been generous by way of generosity; and the generosity is in the generosity of your generosity, **El Kuluwm** is all generous over all

things.

**18 O A'lyun A'lyun El** and all his **Anunnagi**, and the **Aluhum**, **O Most Merciful**, you have been merciful by way of mercy; and the mercy is in the mercy of your mercy, **El Kuluwm** is all mercy over all things.

**19 O A'lyun A'lyun El** and all his **Yahweh** of the **Aluhum's** and **Adonais**, **His Sarufaat** and **Garubaat** his **Nephilims** and **Gibboreems**, **O glorious**, you have been glorious by way of the glory; and the glory is in the glory of your glory, **El Kuluwm** is all glory over all things.

### *Tablet Thirty Three The Holy Soul Of Kadmon (19 x 2 = 38)*

Lo! Come forth **O Heavenly Hosts**,

**2** For she who is the wife of the disagreeable one **Anak**, daughter of **Mylitta** seeks human souls,

**3** To fill her potter vase with them;

**4** To present before the throne of **A'LYUN A'LYUN EL**, to show the unworthiness of human beings and **Anunnagi**,

**5** And she caused to rise the form and the substance thereof, and she ascends therein, to rule the body of mortals;

**6** And when all things from the creation of 'Adamah, "Ground" of the brown mud and water fashioned itself into shape and walked the Earth **17,250,000** years before **Kadmon** was created from the clot of sperm from **Atum** and **Lillith**, **49,000** years ago.

**7** And **Nekaybaw** from **Ptah** and **Anath** was completed, she was standing there to watch this great being's birth.

**8** With a tear in her left eye, she, **Anak**

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 33:8

pleaded:

9 I will have Kadmon, his soul!

10 And so, when it came to pass, that when the great light had descended to the plateau of the Earth in Gadush, the holy place Ganawah.

11 This was at the junction of the two Niles,

12 Where the red and blue blood of the grape seed mix.

13 O my children, behold all the light you have given of yourself:

14 Behold, the mortal Kadmon,

15 All the fleece of golden hue that descended from above,

16 And encompassed this holy spot,

17 For he is indeed holy and has been strengthened by your own Gadush Rawuh, holy soul.

18 O An, ANU The Heavenly One, the true A'lyun A'lyun El who sees everything;

19 See us when we travel to the holy land.

20 O ANU, The Heavenly One, the true A'lyun A'lyun El who perceive everything;

21 Perceive us and all that we do before we enter the gate of the holy land.

22 O you who gives everything, give us guidance that we may be guided safely.

23 O ANU, The Heavenly One, the true A'lyun A'lyun El who makes free everything;

24 Make us free from the corporeal things that keep us bound to the physical things of this world.

25 O ANU, The Heavenly One, the true A'lyun A'lyun El who loves everything; love us that we may love others.

26 O you who knows about everything; know about us.

#### Tablet 33:38

27 O you who forgives everything forgive us.

28 O ANU, The Heavenly One, the true A'lyun A'lyun El who protects by way of facts beyond any doubt, my way of life, my family, my wealth, and all of the graces of my creation,

29 We, the children of the Aluhum, who became the Adamites who are your slaves; we thank you, for everything; O Sustainer.

30 O ANU, The Heavenly One, the true A'lyun A'lyun El bestows everything; we thank you, O Sustainer.

31 O ANU, The Heavenly One, the true A'lyun A'lyun El who aids everything; aid us, that we may be aiders.

32 We thank you ANU, the true A'lyun A'lyun El, who accepts all things, accept us, that we may accept others.

33 O ANU, The Heavenly One, the true A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, the Sustainer we thank you, help us to sincerely thank others.

34 O ANU, The Heavenly One the true A'lyun A'lyun El, the Sustainer, forgive us that we may sincerely forgive others.

35 O ANU, The Heavenly One the true A'lyun A'lyun El, our Sustainer we thank you,

36 O Sustainer feel us, and love us that we may sincerely love others.

37 O ANU, The Heavenly One the true A'lyun A'lyun El, our Sustainer look upon us that we may look upon others with a sincere heart.

38 And you would recite this on your way to Gadush, the holy place, also called Wahanee.

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

### Tablet 34:1

#### *Tablet Thirty Four Kadmon Relocated (19 x 2 = 38)*

Lo! In the beginning of his inhabitation  
on the planet Earth,  
2 He drank of the water of the 2 Niles;  
3 But then we moved him to Gan, The  
Enclosed Garden,  
4 Eastward of the 2 Niles,  
5 In a Garden of all needed provisions.

#### **The Head Of The Days And The Son Of Kadmon**

6 And there I saw one, who had a head  
of days,  
7 And his head was white like wool,  
8 And with him was another being  
whose countenance had the appearance  
of a man,  
9 And his face was full of graciousness,  
like one of the holy Anunnagi.  
10 And I asked the Anunnagi who  
went with me,  
11 And showed me all the hidden  
things, concerning that son of man, who  
he was, and whence he was,  
12 Why he went with the head of days?  
13 And he answered and said unto me:  
14 This is the son of man who have  
righteousness, with whom dwells  
righteousness,  
15 And who reveals all the treasures of  
that which is hidden,  
16 Because the Adonai of spirits is  
upright forever.  
17 And this son of man whom you  
have seen,  
18 Shall raise up the rulers and the  
mighty from their seats,  
19 And the strong breaks the teeth of  
the sinners;

### Tablet 35:1

20 And he shall put down the rulers  
from their throne and kingdoms,  
21 Because they do not extol and praise  
him,  
22 Nor humbly acknowledge whence  
the kingdom was bestowed upon them.  
23 And he shall put down the  
countenance of the strong,  
24 And shall fill them with shame,  
25 And darkness shall be their  
dwelling,  
26 And worms shall be the bed,  
27 And they shall have no hope of  
rising from their beds,  
28 Because they do not extol the name  
of the Adonai of spirits.  
29 And these are they who judge El  
Najumaat,  
30 The stars of the heavens,  
31 And raise their hands against ANU,  
The Most High,  
32 And tread upon it and dwell upon  
it.  
33 And all their deeds manifest  
unrighteousness,  
34 And there shall powers rest upon  
their riches,  
35 And their faith is in the Aluhum  
which have made their hands,  
36 And they deny the name of the  
Adonai of spirits,  
37 And they persecute the houses of his  
congregations.  
38 And the faithful who hang upon  
the name of the Adonai of spirits.

#### *Tablet Thirty Five The Prayer Of Righteous For Vengeance And Their Joy At Its Coming (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! And in those days shall have

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 35:1

ascended the prayer of the righteous.  
2 In those days the holy ones who dwell above in the heaven,  
3 Shall unite with one voice,  
4 And supplicate and pray and give praise,  
5 And give thanks and bless the name of the Adonai of spirits,  
6 On behalf of the blood of the righteous,  
7 Which has been shed,  
8 And that the prayer of the righteous may not be in vain before the Adonai of spirits,  
9 That the judgment may be done unto them,  
10 And that they may not have to suffer forever.  
11 In those days I saw the head of days,  
12 When he seated himself upon the throne of his glory,  
13 And the books of the living were opened before him:  
14 And all his host which is in heaven above,  
15 And his counselors stood before him,  
16 And the hearts of the holy were filled with joy;  
17 Because the number of the righteous had been offered,  
18 And the prayer of the righteous had been heard,  
19 And the blood of the righteous had been required before the Adonai of spirits.

*Tablet Thirty Six  
Judgment Of The Rulers  
And The Mighty  
(19 x 2=38)*

Lo! And in that place I saw the

#### Tablet 35:26

fountain of righteousness,  
2 Which is inexhaustible.  
3 And around it were many fountains of wisdom;  
4 And all the thirsty drank of them;  
5 And they were filled with wisdom.  
6 Their dwellings were with the righteous, and the holy elect.  
7 And it was at that hour, that son of man was named in the presence of the Adonai of spirits,  
8 And his name was before the head of days.  
9 Yea, before Afsu, the sun and the signs were created,  
10 Before El Najumaat, the stars and the heavens were made,  
11 His name was named before the Adonai of spirits.  
12 He shall be a staff to the righteous,  
13 Whereon to stay themselves and not fall.  
14 He shall be the light of the gentiles,  
15 And the hope of those who are troubled of heart.  
16 All who dwell on Earth shall fall down,  
17 And worship before him,  
18 And he will praise him and bless,  
19 And celebrate with the song, the Adonai of spirits.  
20 For this reason, he has been chosen,  
21 And hidden before him,  
22 Before the creation of the world, and forever more,  
23 And the wisdom of the Adonai of spirits have been revealed to him for the holy and righteous,  
24 Because they have hated and despise this world of un-righteousness,  
25 And they have hated all its works,  
26 And ways in the name of the Adonai of spirits:



## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 35:27

27 For in his name they are saved,  
28 And according to his good pleasure,  
they have been in regard to their life,  
29 In those days downcast in  
countenance, and then shall the rulers of  
Tiamat, the planet Earth have become,  
30 And the strong who possess the lade  
because of the work of their hands;  
31 For on the days of their anguish and  
affliction, they shall not be able to save  
themselves,  
32 And I will give them over into the  
hands of mine elect,  
33 As straw in the fire,  
34 So shall they burn before the face of  
the righteous,  
35 And no trace of them shall fall, and  
not rise again.  
36 There shall be no one to take them  
with his hands and raise them,  
37 For they have denied the Adonai of  
spirits, and his anointed.  
38 The name of the Adonai of spirits be  
blessed.

#### Tablet Thirty Seven

#### The Power Of Wisdom Of The Elect Ones (19 x 2 = 38)

Lo! For wisdom is poured out like  
water,  
2 And glory faileth not before him ever  
more,  
3 For he is mighty in all the secrets of  
righteousness,  
4 And un-righteousness shall disappear  
as a shadow,  
5 And they have no continuance;  
6 Because the elect one stands before  
the Adonai of spirits,  
7 And his glory is forever and ever,

#### Tablet 37:28

8 And his might unto all generations.  
9 And in him dwells wisdom,  
10 And the spirit which gives insight,  
11 And the spirit of understanding and  
of might,  
12 And the spirit of those who have all  
fallen asleep in righteousness.  
13 And he shall judge the secret things,  
14 And none shall judge the secret, or  
be able to utter a lying word before him;  
15 For he is the elect one before the  
Adonai of spirits according to his good  
pleasure.

#### *The Glorification And Victory Of The Righteous: The Repentance Of The Gentiles*

16 And in those days a change shall take  
place for the holy and elect,  
17 And the light of the days shall abide  
upon them,  
18 And glory and honor shall turn to  
the holy,  
19 On that day of affliction on which  
evil,  
20 Shall have been treasured up against  
the sinners.  
21 The righteousness shall be victorious  
in the name of the Adonai of spirits:  
22 Yet, through his name shall they be  
saved,  
23 And the Adonai of spirits will have  
compassion on them,  
24 For his compassion is great.  
25 And he is righteous also in his  
judgment,  
26 And in the presence of his glory  
un-righteousness also shall not maintain  
itself.  
27 At his judgment the unrepentant  
shall perish before him.  
28 And from henceforth I will have no

EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

Tablet 37:28

mercy on them, saith the Adonai of spirits.

**The Resurrection Of The Dead And  
The Separation By The Judge Of The  
Righteous And The Wicked**

29 In those days shall Tiamat, the Planet Earth, also give back that which has been entrusted to it,

30 And the underworld, Kurnugi, also shall give back that which it has received, and hell shall give back that which it owes.

31 For in those days, the elect one shall arise, and he shall choose the righteous and holy from among them: for the day has drawn near that they should be saved.

32 The elect one, shall in those days sit on my throne,

33 And his mouth shall pour forth all the secrets of wisdom and counsel,

34 For the Adonai of spirits hath given them to him and he hath glorified him.

35 And in those days shall the mountains leap like rams,

36 And the hills also shall skip like lambs satisfied with milk,

37 And the faces of the Anunnagi in heaven shall be lighted up with joy.

38 Tiamat, the planet Earth shall rejoice, and the righteous shall dwell upon it, and the elect shall walk thereon.

**Tablet Thirty Eight**

**The Seven Metal Mountains  
And The Elect One**

(19 x 3=57)

Lo! And after those days in that place where I had seen all the visions of that

Tablet 38:19

which is hidden,

2 For I had been carried off in a whirlwind, and they had born me towards the west.

3 There mine eyes saw all the secret things of heaven that shall be,

4 A mountain of iron, and a mountain of copper,

5 And a mountain of silver, and a mountain of gold,

6 And a mountain of soft metal, and a mountain of lead.

7 And I asked the Anunnagi who went with me, saying,

8 What things are these which I have seen in secret?

9 He said unto me: all these things which you have seen shall serve the dominion of his anointed that he may be potent and mighty on Tiamat, the planet Earth.

10 And the Anunnagi of peace answered, saying unto me: wait a little.

11 And there shall be revealed unto you all the secret things, which surround the Adonai of spirits.

12 These mountains which your eyes have seen, the mountain of iron,

13 And the mountain of copper, and the mountain of silver,

14 And the mountain of gold, and the mountain of soft metal, and the mountain of lead.

15 All these shall be in the presence of the elect one,

16 As wax before the fire, and like the water which streams down from above.

17 They shall become powerless before his feet.

18 And it shall come to pass in those days that none shall be saved,

19 Either by gold or by silver, and none will be able to escape.

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 38:20

20 There shall be no iron for war, nor shall one clothe oneself with a breastplate.

21 Bronze shall be of no service, and tin shall not be esteemed,

22 And lead shall not be desired.

23 All these things shall be destroyed from the surface of Tiamat, the planet Earth,

24 When the elect one shall appear before the face of the Adonai of spirits.

#### The Valley Of Judgment

25 There mine eyes saw a deep valley with open mouths,

26 And all who dwell on Tiamat, the planet Earth.

27 And Yam, the sea and islands shall bring to him gifts,

28 And presents and tokens of homage,

29 But that deep valley shall not become full.

30 And their hands commit lawless deeds,

31 And the sinners devour all whom they lawlessly oppress.

32 Yet, the sinners shall be destroyed before the face of the Adonai of spirits,

33 And they shall be banished from off the face of this Earth,

34 And they shall perish forever and ever.

35 For I saw all the Anunnagi of punishment abiding and preparing all the instruments of the evil Reptilian one.

36 I asked the Anunnagi of peace who went with me:

37 For whom are they preparing these instruments?

38 And he said unto me:

39 They prepare these for the rulers

#### Tablet 38:56

and the mighty of this Earth,

40 That they may thereby be destroyed.

41 After this, the righteous,

42 And the elect one shall cause the house of his congregation to appear.

43 Henceforth there shall be no more hindered in the name of the Adonai of spirits.

44 These mountains shall not stand as Tiamat, the planet Earth before his righteousness,

45 But the hills shall be as a fountain of water,

46 And the righteous shall have rest from the oppression of sinners.

47 I looked and turned to another part of Tiamat, the planet Earth,

48 And I saw there a deep valley with burning fire.

49 And they brought the kings and the mighty, and they began to cast them into this deep valley.

50 And there mine eyes saw how they made these, their instruments, iron chains of immeasurable weight.

51 I asked the Anunnagi of peace, who went with me, saying: for whom are these chains being prepared?

52 He said unto me: these are being prepared for the hosts of Azazl,

53 So that they may take them and cast them into the abyss of complete condemnation,

54 And they shall cover their jaws with rough stones as the Adonai of the spirits commanded.

55 Murduk, and Nusqu, and Raphael, and Phanuel shall take hold of them on that great day,

56 And cast them on that day into the burning furnace, that the Adonai of spirits may take vengeance on them,

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 38:57

57 For in their un-righteousness in becoming subject to the evil Reptilian one and leading astray those who dwell on Tiamat, the planet Earth.

*Tablet Thirty Nine  
Final Judgment Of Azazl, The  
Watchers And Their Children  
(19 x 2=38)*

Lo! When I have desired to take hold of them by the hand of the Anunnagi on the day of tribulation and pain because of this,

2 I will cause my chastisement and my wrath to abide upon them, saith Yahuwa.

3 You might have rulers who dwell on the planet Earth,

4 You shall have to behold to mine elect one,

5 How he sits on the throne of glory and judges Azazl,

6 And all his associates, and all his hosts in the name of the Adonai of spirits.

7 I saw there the hosts of the Anunnagi of punishment going.

8 They held scourges and chains of iron and bronze,

9 And I asked the Anunnagi of peace who went with me, saying:

10 To whom are these who hold the scourges going?

11 He said unto me: to their elect and beloved ones that they may be cast into the chasm of the abyss of the valley,

12 And then that valley shall be filled with their elect and beloved,

13 And the days of their lives shall be at an end,

14 And the days of their leading astray shall not thenceforward be reckoned.

#### Tablet 39:32

#### Last Struggle Of Heathen Powers Against Israel

15 And in those days the Anunnagi shall return;

16 And hurl themselves to the east upon the Parthians, meaning "pledge."

17 And Medes meaning "middle land":

18 They shall stir up the rulers, so that a spirit of unrest shall come upon them,

19 And they shall rouse them from their thrones,

20 That they may break forth as lions from their liars,

21 And as hungry wolves among their flocks.

22 And they shall go up and tread under foot the land of his elect ones,

23 But the city of my righteous shall be a hindrance to their horses.

24 They shall begin to fight among themselves,

25 And their right hand shall be strong against themselves,

26 And a man shall not know his brother, nor a son shall know his father or his mother,

27 Till there be no number of the corpses through their slaughter,

28 And their punishment will not be in vain.

29 In those days in the underworld, Kurnugi, shall open its jaws,

30 And they shall be swallowed up therein,

31 And their destruction shall be at an end;

32 The underworld, Kurnugi shall devour the sinners in the presence of the elect.

#### The Return From The Dispersion

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 39:33

33 It came to pass after this, that I saw another host of wagons, and of men riding thereon,

34 And coming on the winds from the east, and from the west to the south. And the noise of their wagons was heard,

35 And when this turmoil took place the holy ones from heaven remarked it,

36 The pillars of Tiamat, the planet Earth were moved from their place,

37 And the sound thereof was heard from the one end of heaven to the other, in one day.

38 They shall all fall down and worship the Adonai of spirits.

#### Tablet Forty

#### *The Blessedness Of The Saints*

(19 x 4 = 76)

Lo! And I began to speak the third parable concerning the righteous and elect.

2 Blessed are you, you righteous and elect, for glorious shall be your lot.

3 And the righteous shall be in the light of Afsu, the sun,

4 And the elect in the light of eternal life: the days of their life shall be unending,

5 And the days of the holy are without number.

6 They shall seek the light, and they will find righteousness with the Adonai of spirits:

7 There shall be peace to the righteous in the name of the eternal Adonai.

8 After this it shall be said to the holy in heaven,

9 That they should seek out the secrets of righteousness, the heritage of faith:

10 For it has become bright as Afsu,

#### Tablet 40:26

the sun upon Tiamat, the planet Earth, and the darkness is past.

11 There shall be a light that never endeth, and to a limit of days it shall not come,

12 For the darkness shall first have been destroyed,

13 And the light of uprightness will be established forever before the Adonai of spirits.

#### The Light And The Thunder

14 In those days mine eyes saw the secrets of the lightning,

15 And of the lights, and the judgments they execute and they willethe.

16 And there saw the secrets of the thunder,

17 And how when it resounds above in the heaven,

18 The sound thereof is heard, and he caused me to see the judgments executed on Tiamat,

19 Whether they be for well being and blessing,

20 Or for a curse, according to the word of the Adonai of spirits.

21 After all that, the secrets of the light and lightning were shown to me,

22 And they lighten for blessing and for satisfying.

#### The Judgment Of The Righteous By The Elect Ones

23 I saw in those days how long cords were given to those Anunnagi,

24 And they took to themselves wings and flew,

25 And they went toward the north.

26 I asked the Anunnagi, saying unto him:

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 40:27

27 Why have those Anunnagi taken these cords and gone off?

28 And he said unto me: 'they have gone to measure.'

29 The Anunnagi who went with me said unto me:

30 And the ropes of the righteous to the righteous,

31 That they may stay themselves on the name of the Adonai of spirits forever and ever.

32 The elect shall begin to dwell with the elect,

33 And those are the measures which shall be given to faith.

34 Which shall strengthen righteousness.

35 These measures shall reveal all the secrets of the depths of Tiamat, the planet Earth,

36 And those who have been destroyed by the desert,

37 And those who have been devoured by the beasts,

38 And those who have been devoured by the fish of the Yam,

39 That they may return and stay themselves on the day of the elect one;

40 For none shall be destroyed before the Adonai of spirits, and none can be destroyed.

41 And all who dwell above in the heaven received a command and power and one voice one light like unto fire.

42 And all who dwell above in the heaven received a command,

43 And power, and one voice and one light like unto fire.

44 And that one with their first words they blessed,

45 And extolled and lauded with wisdom, and they were wise in utterance and in the spirit of life.

#### Tablet 40:65

46 And the Adonai of spirits place the elect one on the throne of glory.

47 And he shall judge all the works of the holy above in the heaven,

48 And in the balance shall their deeds be weighed.

49 When he shall lift up his countenance to judge their secret ways.

50 According to the word of the name of the Adonai of spirits,

51 And their path according to the way of the righteous judgment of the master of spirits,

52 Then shall they all with one voice speak and bless,

53 And glorify and extol and sanctify the name of the Adonai of spirits.

54 And he will summon all the host of the heavens,

55 And all the holy ones above, and the host of ANU, the Garubaat, Sarufaat,

56 And Ophannin, and all the Anunnagi of power,

57 And all the Anunnagi of principalities,

58 And the elect one, and the other powers on Tiamat, the planet Earth and over the water.

59 On that day shall they raise one voice,

60 And bless and glorify and exalt in the spirit of faith,

61 And in the spirit of wisdom, and in the spirit of patience,

62 And in the spirit of mercy, and in the spirit of judgment and of peace,

63 And in the spirit of goodness, and shall all say with one voice:

64 "Blessed is he, and may the name of the 'Adonai of spirits.' " Be blessed forever and ever."

65 All who sleep not above in heaven shall bless him:



## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 40:66

66 And the holy ones who are in heaven shall bless him,  
67 And all the elect who dwell in the garden of life.  
68 And every spirit of light who is able to bless,  
69 And glorify, and extol,  
70 And hallow your blessed name,  
71 And all flesh shall beyond measure glorify,  
72 And bless your name forever and ever.  
73 For great is the mercy of the Adonai of spirits,  
74 And he is long suffering, and all his works,  
75 And all that he has created he has revealed to the righteous  
76 And the elect, in the name of the Adonai of spirits.'

*Tablet Forty One  
Judgment Of The Kings And The  
Mighty: Blessedness Of Righteous  
(19 x 3 = 57)*

Lo! And thus the Adonai commanded the rulers,  
2 And the mighty and the exalted,  
3 And those who dwell on Tiamat, the planet Earth, and said:  
4 Open your eyes and lift up your horns,  
5 If you are able to recognize the 'elect one.'  
6 And the Adonai of spirits seated him on the throne of his glory,  
7 And the spirit of righteousness was poured out upon him,  
8 And the word of his mouth slays all the sinners,  
9 And all the un-righteous are destroyed from before his face.

#### Tablet 41:32

10 And there shall stand up in that day all the rulers,  
11 And the mighty,  
12 And the exalted and those who hold Tiamat, the planet Earth,  
13 And they shall see and recognize how he sits on the throne of his glory,  
14 And righteousness is judged before him,  
15 And no lying word is spoken before him.  
16 Then shall pain come upon them as on a woman in travail,  
17 When her child enters the mouth of the womb,  
18 And she has pain in bringing forth.  
19 And one portion of them shall look on the other,  
20 And they shall be terrified,  
21 And they shall be downcast of countenance,  
22 And pain shall seize them, when they see that son of man sitting on the throne of his glory.  
23 And the rulers and the mighty,  
24 And all who possess Tiamat, the planet Earth shall bless,  
25 And glorify and extol him who rules over all, who was hidden.  
26 For from the beginning the son of man was hidden.  
27 And The Most High, ANU, preserved him in the presence of his might,  
28 And revealed him to the elect.  
29 And the congregation of the elect and holy shall be sown,  
30 And all the elect shall stand before him on that day.  
31 And all the rulers and the mighty and the exalted,  
32 And those who rule Tiamat, the planet Earth,

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 41:33

33 Shall fall down before him on their faces,  
34 And worship and set their hope upon that son of man,  
35 And petition him and supplicate for mercy at his hands.  
36 Nevertheless that Adonai of spirits will so press them.  
37 That they shall hastily go forth from his presence,  
38 And their faces shall be filled with shame,  
39 And the darkness shall grow deeper on their faces.  
40 And he will deliver them to the Anunnagi for punishment,  
41 To execute vengeance on them because they have oppressed his children and his elect.  
42 And they shall be a spectacle for the righteous and for his elect.  
43 They shall rejoice over them,  
44 Because the wrath of the Adonai of spirits rests upon them,  
45 And his sword is drunk with their blood.  
46 And the righteous and elect shall be saved on that day,  
47 And they shall never thence forward see the face of the sinners and un-righteous.  
48 And the Adonai of spirits will abide over them,  
49 And with that, son of man shall they eat,  
50 And lie down and rise up forever and ever.  
51 And the righteous and elect,  
52 Shall have risen from Tiamat,  
53 And ceased to be of downcast countenance.  
54 And they shall have been clothed with garments of glory,

#### Tablet 42:15

55 And they shall be the garments of life from the Adonai of spirits:  
56 And your garments shall not grow old,  
57 Nor your glory pass away before the Adonai of spirits.

#### *Tablet Forty Two The Unavailing Repentance Of The Rulers And The Mighty (19 x 2 = 38)*

Lo! In those days shall the mighty and the rulers who possess Tiamat, the planet Earth implore him to grant them a little respite from his Anunnagi of punishment,  
2 To whom they were delivered,  
3 That they might fall down and worship before the Adonai of spirits,  
4 And confess their sins before him.  
5 And they shall bless and glorify the Adonai of spirits, and say:  
6 Blessed is the Adonai of spirits and the Adonai of rulers,  
7 And the Adonai of the mighty and the Adonai of the rich,  
8 And the Adonai of glory and the Adonai of wisdom;  
9 And splendid in every secret thing is your power from generation to generation,  
10 And your glory forever and ever.  
11 Deep are all your secrets and innumerable,  
12 And your righteousness is beyond reckoning.  
13 We have now learnt that we should glorify and bless the Adonai of rulers and him, who is ruler of all rulers.  
14 And they shall say:  
15 Would that we had rest to glorify and give thanks,

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 42:16

16 And confess our faith before his glory!

17 And now we long for a little rest, but find it not:

18 We follow hard upon it and obtain it not,

19 And light has vanished from before us,

20 And darkness is our dwelling place forever and ever.

21 For we have not believed before him,

22 Nor glorified the name of the Adonai of spirits,

23 But our hope was in the scepter of our kingdom, and in our glory.

24 And in the day of our suffering and tribulation he saves us not,

25 And we find no respite for confession,

26 That our Adonai is true in all his works, and in his judgments and his justice;

27 And his judgments have no respect of persons.

28 And we pass away from before his face on account of our works,

29 And all our sins are reckoned up in righteousness.

30 Now they will say unto themselves: our souls are full of unrighteous gain,

31 But it does not prevent us from descending from the midst thereof into the burden of the underworld, Kurnugi.

32 And after that their faces shall be filled with darkness,

33 And shame before that son of man,

34 And they shall be driven from his presence,

35 And the sword shall abide before his face in their midst.

36 Thus spoke the Adonai of spirits:

37 This is the ordinance and judgment

#### Tablet 43:14

with respect to the mighty.

38 And the rulers and the exalted and those who possess the planet Earth before the Adonai of spirits.

#### Tablet Forty Three

#### *Vision Of The Fallen Anunnagi In The Place Of Punishment (19 x 2=38)*

Lo! And other forms I saw hidden in that place.

2 I heard the voice of the Anunnagi saying:

3 These are the Anunnagi who descended to Tiamat, the planet Earth,

4 And revealed what was hidden to the children of men,

5 And seduced the children of men into committing sin.

#### **Adafa Foretells To Utnafishtim The Deluge And His Own Preservation**

6 And in those days Utnafishtim saw Tiamat, the planet Earth that it had sunk down and its destruction was nigh.

7 And he arose from thence and went to the ends of Tiamat, the planet Earth,

8 And cried aloud to his grandfather Adafa and Utnafishtim said three times with an embittered voice:

9 Hear me, hear me, hear me!

10 And I said unto him:

11 Tell me what it is that is falling out on Tiamat,

12 That Tiamat, is in such evil plight and shaken, lest per chance I shall perish with it.

13 And thereupon there was a great commotion on Tiamat,

14 And a voice was heard from heaven,

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 43:14

and I fell on my face.  
15 And Adafa my grandfather came and stood by me,  
16 And said unto me: why have you cried unto me with a bitter cry and weeping?  
17 And a command has gone forth from the presence of the Adonai.  
18 Concerning those who dwell on the planet Earth that their ruin is accomplished,  
19 Because they have learnt all the secrets of the Anunnagi,  
20 And all the violence of the evil ones,  
21 And all their powers the most secret ones and all the power of those who practice sorcery,  
22 And the power of witchcraft, and the power of those who make molten images for the whole Earth.  
23 And how silver is produced from the dust of Tiamat,  
23 And how soft metal originates in Tiamat.  
24 For lead and tin are not produced from Tiamat, Like the first.  
25 It is a fountain that produces them, and an Anunnagi stands therein,  
26 And that Anunnagi is pre-eminent.  
27 And after that my grandfather Adafa took hold of me by my hand and raised me up,  
28 And said unto me: go, for I have asked the Adonai of spirits as touching this commotion on Tiamat.  
29 And he said unto me:  
30 Because of their un-righteousness their judgment has been determined upon,  
31 And shall not be withheld by me forever.  
32 Because of the sorceries which they have searched out and learnt,

#### Tablet 44:8

33 Tiamat, and those who dwell upon it shall be destroyed.  
34 And these, they have no place of repentance forever, because they have shown them what was hidden,  
35 And they are the damned: but as for you, my son, the Adonai of spirits knows that you are pure, And guiltless of this reproach concerning the secrets.  
36 And he has destined your name to be among the holy, and will preserve you amongst those who dwell on Tiamat.  
37 And has destined your righteous seed both for rulership and for great honors.  
38 And from your seed shall proceed a fountain of the righteous and holy without number forever.

#### *Tablet Forty Four* **The Anunnagi Of The Waters** **Bidden To Hold Them In Check** *(19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! And after that he showed me the Anunnagi of punishment,  
2 Who are prepared to come and let loose all the powers of the waters,  
3 Which are beneath in Tiamat, in order to bring judgment,  
4 And destruction on all who abide and dwell on Tiamat.  
5 And the Adonai of spirits gave commandment to the Anunnagi who were going forth,  
6 That they should not cause the waters to rise but should hold them in check;  
7 For those Anunnagi were over the powers of the waters.  
8 And I went away from the presence of Adafa.

#### **The Final Translation Of Adafa**

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 44:9

9 And it came to pass after this that his name during his lifetime was raised aloft to that son of man,

10 And to the Adonai of spirits,

11 From amongst those who dwell on Tiamat.

12 And he was raised aloft on the chariots of the spirit.

13 And his name vanished among them.

14 And from that day I was no longer numbered amongst them;

15 And he set me between the 2 winds,

16 Between the north and the west,

17 Where the Anunnagi took the cords to measure for me,

18 The place for the elect and righteous.

19 And there I saw the first fathers and the righteous who from the beginning dwell in that place.

#### *Tablet Forty Five*

#### *Two Earlier Visions Of Adafa*

(19 x 3 = 57)

Lo! And it came to pass after this that my spirit was translated.

2 And it ascended into the heavens:

3 And I saw the holy sons of ANU.

4 They were stepping on flames of fire:

5 Their garments were white,

6 And their faces shone like snow.

7 And I saw two streams of fire,

8 And the light of that fire shone like hyacinth,

9 And I fell on my face before the Adonai of spirits.

10 And the Anunnagi Murduk seized me by my right hand,

11 And lifted me up and led me forth into all the secrets,

12 And he showed me all the secrets of

#### Tablet 45:36

righteousness.

13 And he showed me all the secrets of the ends of the heaven,

14 And all the chambers of all El Najumaat, the stars, and all the luminaries,

15 Whence they proceed before the face of the holy ones.

16 And he translated my spirit into the heaven of heavens,

17 And I saw there as it were a structure built of crystals,

18 And between those crystals tongues of living fire.

19 And my spirit saw the girdle which girt that house of fire,

20 And on its four sides were streams full of living fire,

21 And they girt that house.

22 And round about were Sarufaaf, Garubaaf, and Ophannin: And these are they who sleep not,

23 And guard the throne of his glory.

24 And I saw Anunnagi who could not be counted,

25 A thousand thousands, and ten thousand times ten thousand,

26 Encircling that house,

27 And Murduk, and Raphael, and Nusqu, and Phanuel,

28 And the holy Anunnagi who are above the heavens,

29 Go in and out of that house.

30 And they came forth from that house,

31 And Murduk, and Raphael, and Nusqu, and Phanuel,

32 And many holy Anunnagi without number.

33 And with them the head of days,

34 His head white and pure as wool,

35 And his raiment indescribable.

36 And I fell on my face,

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 45:37

37 And my whole body became relaxed,  
38 And my spirit was transfigured;  
39 And I cried with a loud voice,  
40 With the spirit of power,  
41 And blessed and glorified and extolled.  
42 And these blessings which went forth out of my mouth were well pleasing before the head of days.  
43 And with the head of days came Murduk and Nusqu, Raphael, and Phanuel,  
44 Thousands and ten thousands of Anunnagi without number.  
45 And he came to me and greeted me with his voice, and said unto me,  
46 This is the son of man who is born unto righteousness;  
47 And righteousness abides over him,  
48 And the righteousness of the head of days forsakes him not.  
49 And he said unto me,  
50 He proclaims unto you peace in the name of the world to come;  
51 For from hence has proceeded peace since the creation of the world,  
52 And so shall it be unto you forever and forever and ever.  
53 And all shall walk in his ways since righteousness never forsakes him.  
54 With him will be their dwelling places, and with him their heritage,  
55 And they shall not be separated from his forever and ever and ever.  
56 And so there shall be length of days with that son of man,  
57 And the righteous shall have peace and an upright way, in the name of the Adonai of spirits forever and ever.

#### Tablet 46:18

#### *Tablet Forty Six The Book Of The Courses Of The Heavenly Luminaries (19 x 6 = 114)*

Lo! The records of the courses of the luminaries of the heaven,  
2 The relations of each, according to their classes,  
3 Their dominion and their seasons, according to their names and places of origin,  
4 And according to their months, which Uriel, the holy Anunnagi,  
5 Who was with me, who is their guide, showed are,  
6 And how it is with regard to all the years of the world and unto eternity,  
7 Till the new creation is accomplished which endureth till eternity.  
8 And this is the first law of the luminaries:  
9 The luminary Afsu, the sun, has its appraisers of rising in the eastern portals of the heaven,  
10 And its setting in the western portals in which Afsu, the sun appears to set.  
11 And Sheshqi, then called Kingu and Luna is now called the moon, appears to rise and sets in these portals.  
12 And the leaders of El Najumaat, the stars and those whom they lead:  
13 Six in the east and six in the west,  
14 And all following each other in accurately corresponding order:  
15 Also many windows to the right and the left of these portals.  
16 And first there goes forth the great luminary, named Afsu, the sun.  
17 And his circumference is like the circumference of the heaven,  
18 And he is quite filled with



## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 46:18

illuminating and heating fire.  
19 The chariot on which he ascends, the wind drives,  
20 And Afsu, the sun goes down from the heaven and drives,  
21 And the sun goes down from the heaven,  
22 And returns through the north in order to reach the east.  
23 And is so guided that he comes to the appropriate portal and shines in the face of the heaven.  
24 In this way he rose in the first month in the great portal, which is the fourth.  
25 And in that fourth portal from which Afsu, rose in the first month, are twelve window openings,  
26 From which proceed a flame when they are opened in their season.  
27 When Afsu, appears to rise in the heaven, he comes forth through that fourth portal 30 daylight hours in succession,  
28 And sets accurately in the fourth portal in the west of the heaven.  
29 And during this period the day becomes daily longer and the shadow hour shorter to the thirtieth daylight hour.  
30 On that day the day is longer than the shadow hour by a ninth part,  
31 And the day amounts exactly to ten parts and the shadow hour eight parts.  
32 And Afsu, appears to rise from that fourth portal,  
33 And sets in the fourth and returns to the fifth portal of the east 30 daylight hours,  
34 And appears to rise from it and sets in the fifth portal.  
35 And then the day becomes longer by parts and amounts to eleven parts,

#### Tablet 46:55

36 And the shadow hour becomes shorter and amounts to seven parts.  
37 And it returns to the east and enters into the sixth portal,  
38 And appears to rise and sets in the sixth portal on the 30 daylight hour on account of its sign.  
39 On that day the day becomes longer than the shadow hour,  
40 And the day become double the shadow hour,  
41 And the day becomes six parts,  
42 And the shadow hour is shortened and becomes 6 parts.  
43 And Afsu, returns to the east and enters into the sixth portal,  
44 And appears to rise from it and sets 30 daylight hours.  
45 And when 30 daylight hours are accomplished, the day decreases by exactly one part,  
46 And becomes 11 parts, and the shadow hour 7.  
47 And Afsu, goes forth from that sixth portal in the west,  
48 And goes to the east and appears to rise in the fifth portal for 30 daylight hours,  
49 And sets in the west again in the fifth western portal.  
50 On that day the day is longer than the shadow hour by a ninth part, and the day parts.  
51 And Afsu, appears to rise from that fourth portal,  
52 And sets in the fourth and returns to the fifth portal of the east 30 daylight hours,  
53 And appears to rise from it and sets in the fifth portal.  
54 And then the day becomes longer by parts and amounts to 11 parts,  
55 And the shadow hour becomes

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 46:55

shorter and amounts to seven parts.

56 And it returns to the east and enters into the sixth portal,

57 And appears to rise and sets in the sixth portal one and 30 daylight hours on account of its sign.

58 On that day the day becomes longer than the shadow hour,

59 And the day becomes double the shadow hour,

60 And the day becomes 12 parts, and the shadow hour is shortened and becomes 6 parts.

61 And Afsu, mounts up to make the day shorter and the shadow hour longer.

62 And Afsu, returns to the east and enters into the sixth portal,

63 And appears to rise from it and sets 30 daylight hours.

64 And when 30 daylight hours are accomplished,

65 The day decreases by exactly one part, and becomes 11 parts, and the shadow hour 7.

66 And Afsu, goes forth from the sixth portal in the west,

67 And goes to the east and appears to rise in the fifth portal for 30 daylight hours,

68 And sets in the west again in the fifth western portal.

69 On that day the day decreases by parts, and amounts to ten parts and the shadow hour to eight parts.

70 And Afsu, goes forth from that fifth portal,

71 And sets in the fifth portal for 31 daylight hours on account of its sign, and sets in the west.

72 On that day the day is equalized with the shadow hour,

73 And becomes of equal length, and the shadow hour amounts to 9 parts and

#### Tablet 46:91

the day to 9 parts.

74 And Afsu, appears to rise from that portal and sets in the west in the third portal.

75 And on that day the shadow hour becomes longer than the day,

76 And shadow hour becomes longer than shadow hour,

77 And day shorter than day till the thirtieth daylight hour.

78 And the shadow hour amounts exactly when sun appears to rise from that third portal,

79 And sets in the third portal in the west and return to the east,

80 And for 30 daylight hours appears to rise in the second portal in the east,

81 West of the heaven.

82 And on that day the shadow hour amounts to 11 parts and the day to 7 parts.

83 And Afsu, appears to rise on that day from that second portal and sets in the west in the second portal,

84 And returns to the east into the first portal for 31 daylight hours,

85 And sets in the first portal in the west of the heaven.

86 And on that day the shadow hour becomes longer and amounts to the double of the day:

87 And the shadow hour amounts exactly to 12 parts and the day to 6.

88 And Afsu, has traversed the division of his orbit

89 And turns again on those divisions of his orbit,

90 And enters that portal 30 daylight hours and sets also in the west opposite to it.

91 And on that shadow hour has the shadow hour decreased in length by a part,

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 46:92

92 And the shadow hour has become 11 parts and the day 7 parts.

93 And Afsu, has returned and entered into the second portal in the east,

94 And returns on those his divisions of his orbit for 30 daylight hours, rising and setting.

95 And on that day the shadow hour decreases in length,

96 And the shadow hour amounts to 10 parts and the day to 8.

97 And on that day Afsu, appears to rise from that portal,

98 And sets in the west, and returns to the east.

99 And appears to rise in the third portal for 31 daylight hours, and sets in the west of the heaven.

100 On that day the shadow hour decreases and amounts to 9 parts, and the day to 9 parts,

101 And the shadow hour is equal to the day and the year is exactly as to its days, 364.

102 And the length of the day and the shadow hour,

103 And the shortness of the day,

104 And of the shadow hour arise through the course of Afsu,

105 These distinctions are made.

106 So it comes that its course becomes daily longer,

107 And its course of Afsu, and his return,

108 As often as he returns sixty times and appears to rise.

109 The great luminary which is named Afsu, forever and ever.

110 And that which appears to rise is the great luminary,

111 And is so named according to its appearance, according as the Adonai commanded.

#### Tablet 47:14

112 As he rises, so he sets and decreases not, and rests not,

113 But runs day and shadow hour, and his light is sevenfold.

114 Brighter than that of Sheshqi, the moon; but as tablet thirty seven regards size, they are both equal.

#### Tablet Forty Seven

#### *Sheshqi, The Moon And Its Phases*

(19 x 4 = 76)

Lo! And after this law I saw another law dealing with the smaller luminary, which is named Sheshqi, the moon.

2 And her circumference is like the circumference of the heaven.

3 And her chariot in which she rides is driven by the wind,

4 And light is given to her in measure.

5 And her rising and setting changes every month.

6 And her days are like the days of Afsu, the sun.

7 And when her light is uniform it amounts to the seventh part of the light of Afsu, the sun.

8 And thus she rises.

9 And her first phase in the east comes forth on the thirtieth daylight hour.

10 And on that day she becomes visible,

11 And constitutes for you the first phase of Sheshqi, on the thirtieth day together with Afsu, in the portal where Afsu, appears to rise.

12 And the one half of her goes forth by a seventh part,

13 And her whole circumference is empty, without light,

14 With the exception of one seventh part of it, the fourteenth part of her light.

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 47:15

15 And when she receives one seventh part and the half thereof.

16 And she sets with Afsu,

17 And when Afsu, appears to rise Sheshqi, appears to rise with him

18 And receives the half of one part of light,

19 And in that shadow hour in the beginning of her daylight hour Sheshqi, sets with Afsu,

20 And is invisible that shadow hour with the 14 parts and the half of one of them.

21 And she rises on that day with exactly a seventh part,

22 And comes forth and recedes from the rising of Afsu.

23 And in her remaining days she becomes bright in the remaining 13 parts.

#### The Lunar Year

24 And I saw another course, a law for her,

25 How according to that law she performs her monthly revolution.

26 And all these Uriel, the holy Anunnagi who is the leader of them all,

27 Showed to me, and their positions, and I wrote down their positions as he showed them to me,

28 And I wrote down their months as they were,

29 And the appearance of their lights till 15 days were accomplished.

30 In single seventh parts she accomplishes all her light in the east,

31 And in single seventh parts accomplishes all her darkness in the west.

32 And in certain months she alters her settings,

#### Tablet 47:49

33 And in certain months she pursues her own peculiar course.

34 In two months Sheshqi, sets with Afsu, in those two middle portals the third and the fourth.

35 She goes forth for 7 days, and turns about and returns again through the portal where Afsu, appears to rise,

36 And accomplishes all her light: and she recedes from Afsu.

37 And in 8 days enters the sixth portal from which Afsu, goes forth.

38 And when Afsu, goes forth from the fourth portal she goes forth 7 days,

39 Until she goes forth from the fifth and turns back again in 7 days into the fourth portal and accomplishes all her light:

40 And she recedes and enters into the first portal in 8 days.

41 And she returns again in 7 days into the fourth portal from which Afsu, goes forth.

42 Thus, I saw their position on how the moons rose and Afsu, set in those days.

#### The Twelve Winds And Their Portals

43 And at the ends of Tiamat, I saw twelve portals open to all the quarters,

44 From which the winds go forth and blow over Tiamat.

45 Three of them are open on the face of the heavens,

46 And three in the west, and three on the right of the heaven,

47 And 3 on the left, and the first 3 are those of the east,

48 And 3 are of the north, and 3 of the south,

49 And three of the west. Through 4 of these come winds of blessing and

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 47:49

prosperity.  
50 And from those 8 come hurtful winds: when they are sent,  
51 They bring destruction on all Tiamat, and on the water upon it,  
52 And on all who dwell thereon, and on everything which is in the water and on the land.  
53 And the first wind from those portals, called the east wind,  
54 Comes forth through the first portal which is in the east,  
55 Inclining towards the south.  
56 From it come forth desolation, drought, heat, and destruction.  
57 And through the second portal in the middle comes what is fitting,  
58 And from it there come rain and fruitfulness and prosperity and dew.  
59 And through the third portal which lies toward the north come cold and drought.  
60 And after these come forth the south winds through three portals:  
61 Through the first portal of them inclining to the east comes forth a hot wind.  
62 And through the middle portal next to it there come forth fragrant smells.  
63 And dew and rain, and prosperity and health.  
64 And through the third portal lying to the west come forth dew and rain, locusts and desolation.  
65 And after these the north winds: from the seventh portal in the east come dew and rain, locusts and desolation.  
66 And from the middle portal come in a direct direction health and rain and dew and prosperity,  
67 And through the third portal in the west come cloud and hoar frost,  
68 And snow and rain, and dew and

#### Tablet 48:9

locusts.  
69 And after these 4 are the west winds:  
70 Through the first portal adjoining the north come forth dew and hoar-frost, and cold and snow and frost.  
71 And from the middle portal come forth dew and rain, and prosperity and blessing.  
72 And through the last portal which adjoins the south come forth drought and desolation,  
73 And burning and destruction.  
74 And the 12 portals of the four quarters of the heaven are therewith completed,  
75 And all their laws and all their plagues  
76 And all their benefactions have I shown to you, my son Methuselah.

#### *Tablet Forty Eight The Four Quarters Of The World: The Seven Mountains, The Seven Rivers (19 x 3 = 57)*

Lo! And the first quarter is called the east, because it is the first:  
2 And the second, the south, because the Most High will descend there, yea,  
3 Therein quite a special sense will he who is blessed forever descend.  
4 And the west quarter is named the diminished,  
5 Because there all the luminaries of the heaven wane and go down.  
6 And the fourth quarter, named the north, is divided into three parts:  
7 The first of them is for the dwelling of men.  
8 And the second contains seas of water, and the abysses and forests and rivers,  
9 And darkness and clouds; and the

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 48:9

third part contains the garden of righteousness.

10 I saw 7 high mountains, higher than all the mountains which are on Tiamat, the planet Earth:

11 And thence comes forth hoar frost, and days, seasons, and years passed away.

12 I saw 7 rivers on Tiamat, larger than all the rivers:

13 One of them coming from the west pours its waters into the great Yamum.

14 And these 2 come from the north to the Yamum, and pour their waters into the Erythraean Sea, that which is red in color, in the east.

15 And the remaining four come forth on the side of the north to their own Yamum,

16 The Erythraean sea, and 2 into the great Yamum, and discharge themselves there.

17 Seven great islands saw in the Yamum, and in the mainland.

18 Two in the mainland and five in the great Yamum.

19 And the names of Afsu, are the following:

20 The first Orjares, and the second Tomas.

21 And Sheshqi, has four names: the first name is Asonja, the second Ebla,

22 The third Benase, and the fourth Erae. These are 2 great luminaries:

23 Their circumference is like the circumference of both is alike.

24 In the circumference of Afsu, there are 7 portions for light which are added to it more than to Sheshqi,

25 And in definite measures it is transferred till the 7th portion of Afsu, is exhausted.

26 And they set and enter the portals of

#### Tablet 48:43

the west,

27 And make their revolution by the north, and come forth through the eastern portals on the face of the heaven.

28 And when Sheshqi, appears to rise one fourteenth part appears in the heaven.

29 On the 14th day she accomplishes her light.

30 And 15 parts of light are transferred to her till the 15th day her light is accomplished,

31 According to the sign of the year, and she becomes 15 parts, and Sheshqi, grows by 14th parts.

32 And in her warning decreases on the first day to fourteen parts of her light.

33 On the second to 13 parts of light, on the third to 12,

34 On the fourth to eleven, on the fifth to ten, on the sixth to nine,

35 On the seventh to eight, on the eighth to seven, on the ninth to six,

36 On the tenth to five, on the thirteenth to two,

37 On the fourteenth to the half of a seventh, and all her remaining light disappears wholly on the fifteenth.

38 And in a certain month the month has twenty and nine days and once twenty and eight.

39 And Kalkael, Uriel showed me another law: when light is transferred to Sheshqi,

40 And on which side it is transferred to her by Afsu.

41 During all the period during which Sheshqi, is growing in her light,

42 She is transferring it to herself when opposite to Afsu, during fourteen days,

43 And when she is illuminated throughout, her light is accomplished in the heaven.



## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 48:44

44 And on the first day she is called the new moon, for on that day the light rises upon her.

45 She becomes full moon exactly on the day when the sun sets in the west.

46 And from the east she rose at shadow hour.

47 And Sheshqi, shines the whole shadow hour through till Afsu, appears to rise over against her.

48 And Sheshqi, is seen over against Afsu.

49 On the side whence the light of Sheshqi, comes forth,

50 There again she wanes till all the light vanishes and all the days of the month are at an end,

51 And her circumference is empty, void of light.

52 And three months she makes of thirty days,

53 And at her time she makes three months of twenty and nine days each,

54 In which she accomplishes her waning in the first period of time.

55 And in the first portal for one hundred and seventy and seven days.

56 And in the time of her going out she appears for three months, she appears like the heaven,

57 And there is nothing else in her save her light.

#### *Tablet Forty Nine Recapitulation Of Several Of The Laws (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! And now my son, I have shown you everything,

2 And the law of all El Najumaat, of the heaven is completed.

3 And he showed me all the laws of

#### Tablet 50:1

these for every day,

4 And for every season of bearing rule, and for every year,

5 And for its going forth, and for the order prescribed to it every month and every week.

6 And the waning of Sheshqi, which takes place in the sixth portal,

7 For in this sixth portal her light is accomplished.

8 And after that there is the beginning of the waning,

9 Which take place in the first portal in its season,

10 Till one hundred and seventy and seven days are accomplished.

11 Reckoned according to weeks, twenty and five and two days.

12 She falls behind Afsu, and the order of El Najumaat, exactly five days in the course of one period,

13 And when this place which you seest has been traversed.

14 Such is the picture and sketch of every luminary which Uriel and the arch Anunnagi, Aluhum,

15 Who is their leader, showed unto me.

16 And in those days the Anunnagi Kalkael, Uriel answered and said to me:

17 'Behold, I have shown you everything, Adafa,

18 And I have revealed everything to you that you shouldest see this sun and this moon,

19 And the leaders of El Najumaat, for the heaven and all those who turn them, their tasks and times and departures.'

#### *Tablet Fifty The Heavenly Tablets And The Mission Of Adafa (19 x 5 = 95)*

Lo! And he said unto me:

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 50:2

2 Observe, Adafa, these heavenly tablets,

3 And read what is written therein, and mark every individual fact.

4 And I observed the heavenly tablets,

5 And read everything which was written and understood everything.

6 And read the records of all the deeds of mankind,

7 And of all the children of flesh that shall be upon the Earth to the remotest generations.

8 And forthwith I blessed the great ruler,

9 The king of glory forever, in that he has made all the works of the world.

10 And I extolled the ruler because of his patience,

11 And blessed him because of the children of men.

12 And after that I said: 'blessed is the man who dies in righteousness and goodness,

13 Concerning whom there is no records of uprightness written,

14 And against whom no day of judgment shall be found.'

15 And those seven holy ones brought me and placed me on Tiamat, before the door of my house,

16 And said to me: 'declare everything to your son Methuselah,

17 And show to all your children that flesh is righteous in the sight of the ruler, for he is their Creator.

18 One year we will leave you with your son, till you givest your commands,

19 That you may teach your children and record for them,

20 And testify to all your children; and in the second year they shall take you from their midst.

#### Tablet 50:39

21 Let your heart be strong, for the good shall announce righteousness to the good;

22 The righteous with the righteous shall rejoice,

23 And shall offer congratulation to one another.

24 But the sinners shall die with the sinners, and the apostate go down with the apostles.

25 And those who practice righteousness shall die on account of the deeds of men.

26 And be taken away on account of the doings of the godless.'

27 And in those days they ceased to speak to me.

28 And I came to my people, blessing the Adonai of the world

29 Charge given to Adafa: the four intercalary days:

30 El Najumaat, which lead the seasons and the months.

31 And now, my son Methuselah, all these things I am recounting to you and writing down for you,

32 And I have revealed to you everything, and given you books concerning all these.

33 So preserve, my son Methuselah, the books from your father's hand,

34 And that you deliver them to the generation for the world.

35 I have given wisdom to you to your children,

36 That they may give it to their children for generations.

37 This wisdom that passes their thought, and those who understand till, shall not sleep,

38 But shall listen with the ear that they may learn this wisdom,

39 And it shall please those that eat

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 50:39

thereof better than good food.  
40 Blessed are all the righteous,  
41 Blessed are all those who walk in the way of righteousness.  
42 And sin not as the sinners in the reckoning of all their days in which Afsu, traverses the heaven,  
43 Entering into and departing from the portals for 30 days with the heads of thousands of the order of El Najumaat,  
44 Together with the 4 which are intercalated which divide the 4 portions of the year,  
45 Which lead them and enter with time four days.  
46 Owing to them men shall be at fault and not reckon them in the whole reckoning of the year:  
47 Yea, men shall get at fault, and not recognize them accurately.  
48 For they belong to the reckoning of the year and are truly recorded forever.  
49 One in the first portal and one in the third, and one in the fourth  
50 And one in the sixth, and the year is completed in three hundred and sixty and five days.  
51 And the account thereof is accurate and the recorded reckoning thereof exact,  
52 For the luminaries, and months and festivals,  
53 And years and days has and month and festivals,  
54 And year and days, has Kalkael, Uriel shown and revealed to me.  
55 To whom the Adonai of the whole creation of the world has subjected the host of the heaven.  
56 And he has power over shadow hour and day in the heaven to cause the light to give light to day in the heaven,  
57 To cause the light to give light to

#### Tablet 50:76

men, sun, moon, and stars,  
58 And all the powers of the heaven which revolve in their circular chariots.  
59 And these are the orders of El Najumaat, which set in their places,  
60 And in their seasons and festivals and months.  
61 And these are the names of those who lead them,  
62 Who watch that they enter at their months,  
63 In their periods of dominion, and in their positions.  
64 Their four leaders who divide the four parts of the year enter first;  
65 And after them the 12 leaders of the orders who divide the month;  
66 And for the 360 there are heads over thousands who divide the days;  
67 And for the 4 intercalary days there are the leaders which sunder the four parts of the year.  
68 And these heads over thousands are intercalated between leader and leader,  
69 Each behind a station, but their leader make the division.  
70 And these are the names of the leaders who divide the 4 parts of the year which are ordained:  
71 Milkiel, Hel'emmelek, and Belejel, and Narel.  
72 And the names of those who lead them: Adnarel, and Jasusel,  
73 And Elomel these 3 follow the leaders of the orders.  
74 And there is one that follows the three leaders of the orders which follow those leaders of stations that divide the four parts of the year.  
75 In the beginning of the year Melkejel rises first and rules, who is named Tamani,  
76 And sun and all the days of his

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 50:76

dominion whilst he bears rule are ninety and one days.

77 And these are the signs of the days which are to be seen on Earth. in the days of his dominion:

78 Sweat, and heat, and calms;

79 And all the trees bear fruit,

80 And leaves are produced on all the trees,

81 And the harvest of wheat,

82 And the rose flowers, and all the flowers which come forth in the field,

83 But the tree of the winter season become withered.

84 And these are the names of the leaders,

85 Which who added a head of a thousand, called Hilujaseph:

86 And the days of the dominion of this are at an end. The next leader after him is Hel'emmelek,

87 Whom one names the shining sun, and all the days of his light are ninety and one days.

88 And these are the signs of days on Tiamat:

89 Glowing heat and dryness, and the tree ripen their fruits and produce all their fruits ripe and ready.

90 And the sheep pair and become pregnant and all the fruits on Tiamat are gathered in,

91 And everything that is in the fields and the wine-press. These things take place in the days of his dominion.

92 These are the names, and the orders, and the leaders of those heads of thousands:

93 Gida'ijel, Ke'el, and He'el,

94 And the name of the head of a thousand which is added to them, Asfael.

95 And the days of his dominion are

at an end.

#### Tablet 51:16

#### *Tablet Fifty One*

#### *First Dream-Vision On The Deluge*

(19 x 3 = 57)

Lo! And now, my son Methuselah, I will show you all my visions which I have seen,

2 Recounting them before you.

3 Two visions I saw before I took a wife, and the one was quite unlike the other.

4 The first when I was learning to write, the second before I took your mother, I saw a terrible vision.

5 And regarding them I prayed to the ruler.

6 I had laid me down in the house of my grandfather Mahalaleel,

7 I saw in a vision how the heaven collapsed and was borne off and fell to Tiamat.

8 And when it fell to Tiamat, I saw how Tiamat, was swallowed up in a great abyss,

9 And mountains were suspended on mountains,

10 And hills sank down on hills, and high trees were ripped from their stems,

11 And hurled down and sunk in the abyss.

12 And there upon a word fell into my mouth, and I lifted up to cry aloud, and said:

13 Tiamat, is destroyed!

14 And my grandfather Mahalaleel awakened me as I lay near him,

15 And said unto me: why do you cry so, my son, and why do you make such lamentation?

16 And I recounted to him the whole vision which I had seen, and he said

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 51:16

unto me:

17 A terrible thing have you seen, my son, and of grave moment is your dream, vision as to the secrets of all the sin of Tiamat:

18 It must sink into the abyss and be destroyed with a great destruction, and now,

19 My son, arise and make petition to the Adonai of glory,

20 Since you are a believer, that a remnant may remain on Tiamat,

21 And that he may not destroy the whole Earth.

22 My son, from heaven all this will come upon Tiamat,

23 And upon the Earth there will be great destruction.

24 After that I arose and prayed and implored and besought,

25 And wrote down my prayer for the generation for the world.

26 And I will show everything to you, my son Methuselah.

27 And when I had gone forth below and seen the heaven,

28 And the sun appears to be rising in the east, and Sheshqi, appear to be setting in the west,

29 And a few stars, and Tiamat,

30 And everything as he had known it in the beginning,

31 Then I blessed the Adonai of judgment and extolled him,

32 Because he had made Afsu, to go forth from the windows of the east,

33 And he ascended and rose on the face of the heaven.

34 And set out and kept traversing the path shown unto him.

35 And I lifted up my hands in righteousness and blessed the holy and great one,

#### Tablet 51:54

36 And spoke with the breath of my mouth,

37 And with the tongue of flesh, which god has made for the children of the flesh of men,

38 That they should speak therewith, and he gave them breath and a tongue and a mouth that they should speak therewith:

39 Blessed be you, O ANU, great and mighty in your greatness,

40 Ruler of the whole creation of the heaven, ruler of rulers.

41 And your power and rulership and greatness abide forever and ever,

42 And throughout all generations your dominion,

43 And all the heaven are your throne forever,

44 And the whole Earth your footstool forever and ever.

45 For you have made and you rulest all things,

46 And nothing is too hard for you.

47 Wisdom departs not from the place of your throne,

48 Nor turns away from your presence

49 And you knowest and seest and hearest everything, and there is nothing hidden from you.

50 And now the angelic beings of your heavens are guilty of trespassing,

51 An upon the flesh of men abideth your wrath until the great day of judgment.

52 And now, O ANU, great ruler, I implore and beseech you to fulfill my prayer, to leave me posterity on Earth,

53 And not to destroy all the flesh of man, and make the Earth without inhabitants,

54 So that there should be an eternal destruction.

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 51:55

55 And now, my ruler, destroy from the wrath the flesh which has aroused your wrath.

56 But the flesh of righteousness and uprightness establish as a plant of the eternal seed,

57 And hide not your face from the prayer of your servant, O Ruler.

#### *Tablet Fifty Two*

*The Second Dream-Vision Of Adafa:  
The History Of The World To The  
Founding Of The Messianic Kingdom  
(19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! And after this I saw another dream.  
2 And I will show the whole dream to you, my son.

3 And Adafa lifted up his voice and spake to his son Methuselah:

4 To you, my son, will I speak:

5 Hear my words, incline thine ear to the dream, vision of your father.

6 Before I took your mother Edna, I saw in a vision on my bed, and behold a bull came forth from Tiamat,

7 And that bull was white; and after it came forth a heifer,

8 And along with this latter came forth two bulls, one of them black and the other red.

9 And that black bull gored the red one and pursued him over Tiamat,

10 And thereupon I could no longer see that red bull.

11 But that black bull grew and the heifer went with him.

12 And I saw that many oxen proceeded from him which resembled and followed him.

13 And that cow, that first one, went from the presence of that first bull in order to seek that red one,

#### Tablet 53:9

14 But ground him not, and lamented with a great lamentation over him and sought him.

15 And I looked till that first bull came to her and quieted her, and from that time onward she cried no more.

16 And after that she bore another white bull, and after him she bore many bulls and black cows.

17 And I saw in my sleep that white bull likewise grow and become a great white bull,

18 And from him proceeded many white bulls, and they resembled him.

19 And they began to beget many white bulls, which resembled them one following the other, many.

#### *Tablet Fifty Three*

*The Fall Of The Anunnagi And The  
Demoralization Of Adamites  
(19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! And again I saw with mine eyes as I slept,

2 And I saw the heaven above, and behold a star fell from heaven,

3 And it arose, ate and pastured amongst those oxen.

4 And after that I saw the large and the black oxen,

5 And behold they all changed their stalls and pastures and their cattle,

6 And began to live with each other.

7 And god of the whole world and I saw in the vision, and looked toward the heaven,

8 And behold I saw many stars descend and cast themselves down from heaven to that first star,

9 And they became bulls amongst those cattle and pastured with them.



## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 53:10

10 And I looked at them and saw,  
11 And behold you let out their privy members,  
12 Like horses, and began to cover the cows of the oxen,  
13 And they all become pregnant and bare elephants,  
14 Camels and asses.  
15 And all the oxen feared them and were affrighted at them,  
16 And began to bite with their teeth and to devour, and to gore with their horns.  
17 And they began moreover to devour those oxen.  
18 And behold all the children of Tiamat,  
19 Began to tremble and quake before them and to flee from them.

#### *Tablet Fifty Four*

#### *The Punishment Of The Fallen Anunnagi By The Arch Anunnagi Alubum (19x2=38)*

Lo! And I saw one of those 4 who had come forth first,  
2 And he seized that first star which had fallen from the heaven,  
3 And bound it hand and foot and cast it into an abyss:  
4 Now that abyss was narrow and deep, and horrible and dark.  
5 And of them drew a sword, and gave it to those elephants and camels and asses.  
6 Then they began to smite each other, and the whole earth quaked because of them.

#### Tablet 54:23

7 And as I was beholding in the vision, lo, one of the 4 who had come forth stoned from heaven,  
8 And gathered and took all the great stars whose privy members were like those of horses,  
9 And bound them all hand and foot,  
10 And cast them in an abyss of Tiamat.

#### *The Deluge And The Deliverance Of Noah*

11 And one of those 4 went to that white bull,  
12 And instructed him in a secret, without his being terrified,  
13 He was born a bull and became a man,  
14 And built for himself a great vessel and dwelt thereon.  
15 And 3 bulls dwelt with him in that vessel and they were covered in.  
16 And again I raised mine eyes towards heaven and saw a lofty roof,  
17 With 7 water torrents thereon,  
18 And those torrents flowed with much water into an enclosure.  
19 And I saw again, and behold fountains were opened on the surface of that great enclosure.  
20 And that water began to swell and rise upon the surface,  
21 And I saw that enclosure till all its surface was covered with water.  
22 And the water, the darkness, and mist increased upon it.  
23 And as I looked at the height of that water, that water had risen above the height of the enclosure,

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 54:24

24 And was streaming over the enclosure, and it stood upon Tiamat.

25 And all the cattle of that enclosure were gathered together until I saw how they sank.

26 And we swallowed up and perished in that water,

27 While all the oxen and elephants and camels and asses sank to the bottom with all the animals,

28 So that I could no longer see them, and they were not able to escape,

29 Perished and sank into the depths.

30 And again I saw in the vision till those water torrents were removed from that high roof,

31 And the chasms of Tiamat were leveled up and other abysses were opened.

32 Then the water began to run down into these,

33 Till Tiamat became visible. But that vessel settled on Tiamat,

34 And the darkness retired and light appeared.

35 But that white bull which had become a man came out of that vessel,

36 And those bulls with him, and one of those three was white like that bull,

37 And one of them was used as blood, and one black.

38 And that white bull departed from them.

#### *Tablet Fifty Five*

*From The Death Of Noah To The*

*Exodus*

*(19x3 = 57)*

Lo! And they began to bring forth beast of the field and birds,

#### Tablet 55:20

2 So that there arose different generations:

3 Lions, tigers, wolves, dogs, hyenas, wild boars, foxes,

4 Squirrels, swine, falcons, vultures, kites, eagles, and raven:

5 And among them was born a white bull.

6 And they began to bathe one another.

7 But that white bull which was born amongst them begat a wild ass,

8 And a white bull with it, and the wild asses multiplied.

9 But that bull which was born from him begat a black wild boar and a white sheep;

10 And the former begat many boars, but that sheep begat 12, they gave up one of them to the asses,

11 And those asses again gave up that sheep to the wolves.

12 And that sheep grew up among the wolves.

13 And the ruler brought the eleven sheep to live with it and to pasture with it among the wolves.

14 And they multiplied and became many flocks of sheep.

15 And the wolves began to feed them,

16 And they oppressed them until they destroyed their little ones,

17 And they cast their young into a river of much water.

18 But those sheep which had been saved from the wolves fled and escaped to the wild asses.

19 And to complain unto their little ones, and they cast their young into a river of much water.

20 But those sheep began to cry aloud on account of their little ones, and to

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### EL SARUNAAT SHIL ADAFA

### THE SECRETS OF ADAFA

#### Tablet 55:20

complain unto their Adonai.

21 And a sheep which had been saved from the wolves fled and escaped to the wild asses.

22 And I saw the sheep how they lamented and cried,

23 And besought their Adonai with all their might,

24 Till Adonai of the sheep descended at the voice of the sheep from a lofty abode,

25 And came to them and pastured them.

26 And he called that sheep which had escaped the wolves,

27 And spake with it concerning the wolves that it should admonish them not to touch the sheep.

28 And the sheep went to the wolves according to the word of the Adonai.

29 Another sheep met it and went with it,

30 And the two went and entered together into the assembly of those wolves,

31 And spake with them and admonished them not to touch the sheep from henceforth.

32 And thereupon I saw the wolves,

33 And how they oppressed the sheep exceedingly with all their power. And the sheep cried aloud.

34 And the Adonai came to the sheep and they began to smite those wolves,

35 And the Adonai came to the sheep and they began to smite those wolves,

36 And the wolves began to make lamentation.

37 But the sheep became quiet and forthwith ceased to cry out.

#### Tablet 55:57

38 And I saw the sheep till they departed from amongst the wolves.

39 But the eyes of the wolves were blinded.

40 And those wolves departed in pursuit of the sheep with all their power.

41 And the master of the sheep went with them, as their leader,

42 And all his sheep followed him.

43 And his face was dazzling and glorious and terrible to behold.

44 But the wolves began to pursue those sheep till they reached a Yamum, of water.

45 And the Yamum, was divided.

46 And the water stood on his side on that before their face, and the wolves.

47 And as those wolves did not yet see the sheep.

48 They proceeded into the midst of the Yamum.

49 And the wolves followed the sheep,

50 And ran after them into the Yamum.

51 And when they saw the master of the sheep,

52 They turned to flee before his face,

53 But the sea gathered itself together,

54 And became as it had been created.

55 And the water swelled and rose till it covered those wolves.

56 And I saw till all the wolves who pursued those sheep perished,

57 And were drowned.

This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be

## CHAPTER TWELVE

### LOWHU SHIL ANZU

### TABLET OF ANZU

*Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El Kuluwm,  
The All*

*Tablet One*  
*Tablet Of Anzu*  
*(19 x 8 = 152)*

Lo! I will sing about the superb son of the ruler of populated lands,

2 The beloved of Mami, the powerful Aluhum Enlil, known as, Nunamnir's son.

3 I will praise superb Nayya Ninurta, beloved of Mami,

4 The son of the powerful Aluhum, Nayya Enlil's son,

5 Ekur's child, leader of the Anunnagi, focus of Eninnu,

6 Who water cattle pens, irrigated gardens, ponds, lakes and streams, in country and town.

7 Flood, wave of battles, he who darkens the sash, warrior.

8 The fiercest Gallu Demons, though tireless, fear his attack.

9 Listen to the praise of the powerful one's strength,

10 Who subdued, who bound the mountain of stones in his fury,

11 Who conquered soaring Anzu who is Zuen, with his weapon,

12 The powerful one who is quick to form a battle array.

13 Until now, no dais hath been created for the Igigi.

14 The Igigi would assemble for their Enlil-power.

15 Rivers were formed, the Idiglat, Tigris, the Furattu, Euphrates,

16 But springs were sprouting forth, as if had not yet sent their water to the land.

17 Seas were dry.

18 Clouds were still far away on the horizon before rain.

19 All the Igigi gathered,

20 To Enlil their father, warrior of the Anunnagi.

21 They, his sons, brought a report.

22 'Pay attention to reliable words!'

23 On Hihi, Hehe, a wooded mountain of leaves,

24 In the lap of the assembly of the Anunnagi gathered.

25 Disagreeable beings of Afsu have given birth to Anzu.

26 His beak is a saw that cuts deep.

27 Which the 11 coats of mail cannot stop.

28 The mountains of wood,

29 At his shout all tremble at the powerful 4 winds of Maldek,

30 The mass destruction, whirlwinds attack.

31 They met and engaged in battle,

32 The four winds of Maldek.

33 Father of the Aluhum, Duranki's Aluhum, looked at him,

34 But he kept his thoughts to himself.

35 He studied Anzu closely, and he is evil.

36 He considered with deep thought.

37 "Who gave birth to Anzu?"

38 Why is this happening?"

39 Ea answered, his heart was searching,

40 The far sighted one addressed his words to Enlil,

41 "Surely water of the spate begot Anzu,

42 Holy water of the demons of Afsu.

43 Broad earth conceived him,

44 And he was born from mountain rocks, a true Reptilian.

45 You have looked at Anzu himself, he is evil.

46 Let him serve thou and never cease!

47 In the hall let him bar the way to the innermost chamber, forever."

48 These were the words spoken to him.

49 He, Enlil, took a cult centre in hand.

50 And administered the orders of all the

## CHAPTER TWELVE

### LOWHU SHIL ANZU

### TABLET OF ANZU

Tablet 1:50

Tablet 1:100

Anunnagi.

51 He made an extra degree of fate, and Anzu administered over it.

52 Enlil appointed him to the entrance of the chamber which he had perfected.

53 He would bathe in holy water in his presence.

54 His eyes would gaze at the trappings of Enlilpower:

55 His royal crown, his robe of divinity,

56 The Tablet of Destinies in his hands.

57 Anzu gazed,

58 And gazed at Duranki's Elohim, father of the Aluhum,

59 And he fixed his purpose, to usurp the Enlil-power.

60 'I shall take the deities' Tablet of Destinies for myself.

61 And control the orders for all the Anunnagi,

62 And shall possess the throne and be master of rites!

63 I shall direct everyone of the Igigi!

64 He plotted opposition in his heart.

65 And at the chamber's entrance from which he often gazed, he waited for the start of day.

66 While Enlil was bathing in the holy water,

67 Stripped and with his crown laid down on the throne,

68 He gained the Tablet Of Destinies for himself,

69 Took away the Enlilpower. Rites were abandoned.

70 Anzu flew off and went into hiding.

71 Radiance faded from Enlil, silence reigned.

72 Father Enlil, their counselor, was dumb struck,

73 For he had stripped the chamber of its radiance.

74 The Anunnagi of the land searched high and low for a solution.

75 ANU made his voice heard, and spoke,

76 He addressed the Anunnagi, his sons,

77 'Whichever Anunnagi slays Anzu

78 Will make our name great in all populated lands!'

79 They called the canal controller, ANU's son,

80 The decision maker spoke to him,

81 'Powerful Baal Adad, ferocious Baal Adad,

82 Your attack cannot be deflected;

83 Strike Anzu with lightning, your weapon!

84 Your name shall be great in the great hall of the Anunnagi's assembly,

85 You shall have no rival among the Anunnagi, your brothers.

86 Then surely the shrines shall be created!

87 Establish your cult centres all over the four quarters!

88 Your cult centres shall enter Ekur!

89 Show prowess to the Anunnagi, and your name shall be powerful!

90 Baal Adad answered the speech.

91 Enlil addressed his words to ANU, his father,

92 'Father, who could rush off to the inaccessible mountain?

93 Which of the Anunnagi, your sons will be Anzu's conqueror?

94 For he has gained the Tablet Of Destinies for himself,

95 Has taken away the Enlil-power, the rites are abandoned!

96 Anzu ran off and he went into hiding!

97 His utterance has replaced that of Duranki's Elohim!

98 He has only to command, and whoever he curses will turn into clay!

99 At his utterance the Yahweh's tremble!

100 He turned away, saying he would not make the expedition.

## CHAPTER TWELVE

### LOWHU SHIL ANZU

### TABLET OF ANZU

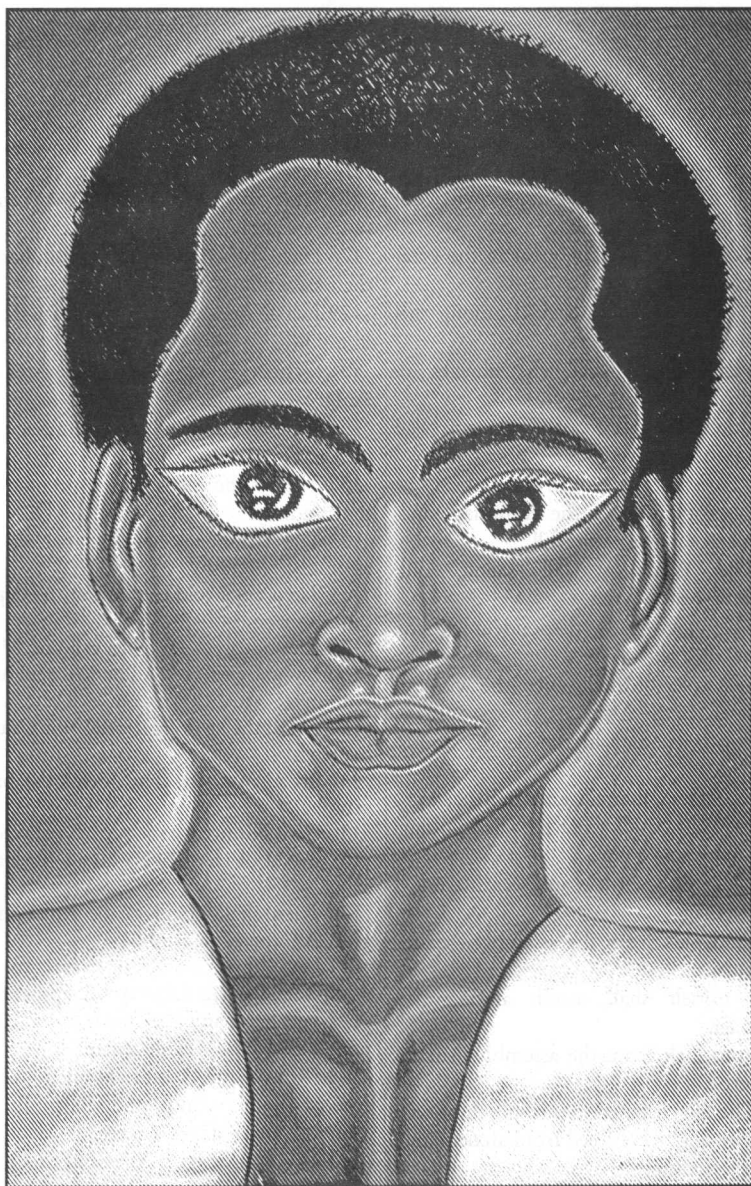
Tablet 1:101

Tablet 1:146

101 They called Gerra, Anunitu's son.  
 102 The decision maker spoke to him,  
 103 'Powerful Gerra, ferocious Gerra,  
 your attack cannot be deflected;  
 104 Burn the house of Anzu down with  
 the fire of your weapon!  
 105 Your name shall be great in the great  
 Anunnagi's assembly,  
 106 You shall have no rival among the  
 Anunnagi, your brothers.  
 107 Then surely shall the shrines be  
 created!  
 108 You shall establish your cult centres all  
 over the four quarters!  
 109 Your cult centres shall enter Ekur!  
 110 Show prowess to the Anunnagi, and  
 your name shall be powerful!  
 111 The Anunnagi fell silent, and  
 despaired of the advice.  
 112 The Igigi grew despondent where  
 they sat troubled.  
 113 The ruler of intelligence, the wise one  
 who dwells in the Afsu,  
 114 Forms an idea in the depths of his  
 being;  
 115 Enqi formed intelligence in his heart.  
 116 He told ANU what he was thinking  
 in his innermost being.  
 117 Let me give orders and search among  
 the Anunnagi,  
 118 And pick from the assembly Anzu's  
 conqueror.  
 119 I myself shall search among the  
 Anunnagi,  
 120 And pick from the assembly Anzu's  
 conqueror.'  
 121 The Igigi listened to this speech of his;  
 122 The Igigi were freed from anxiety and  
 humbled themselves.  
 123 The farsighted one made his voice  
 heard and spoke,  
 124 Addressed his words to ANU and  
 Dagan,

125 Have them call for me Belet Ili, sister  
 of the Anunnagi,  
 126 Wise counselor of the Anunnagi, her  
 brothers.  
 127 Have them announce her supremacy  
 in the assembly,  
 128 Have the Anunnagi honor her in  
 their assembly;  
 129 I shall then tell her the idea which is  
 in my heart.'  
 130 They called Belet Ili, sister of  
 Anunnagi, to him,  
 131 Wise counselor of the Anunnagi, her  
 brothers.  
 132 They announced her supremacy in  
 the assembly.  
 133 The Anunnagi honored her in their  
 assembly.  
 134 Then Enqi told the idea in the depths  
 of his innermost being.  
 135 "Previously we used to call you Mami  
 but now your name shall be Mistress of all  
 Anunnagi."  
 136 Offer the powerful one, your superb  
 beloved,  
 137 Broad of chest, who forms the battle  
 array!  
 138 Give Ninurta, your superb beloved,  
 139 Broad of chest, who forms the battle  
 array.  
 140 Then shall his name be Ruler in the  
 great Anunnagi's assembly.  
 141 Let him show prowess to the  
 Anunnagi, that his name may be powerful.  
 142 Let his name be made great in all  
 populated lands, his cult centre.  
 143 Ruler Enlil, Mami listened to this  
 speech of his. Enqi and Belet Ili the  
 Supreme, uttered 'yes' I agree.  
 144 The Anunnagi of the land of Qodesh  
 were glad at her utterance;  
 145 The Igigi were freed from anxiety and  
 humbled themselves.  
 146 She called her son into the Anunnagi's





**Figure 257**  
**Ninurta, Son Of Enlil And Ninhursag**

## CHAPTER TWELVE

### LOWHU SHIL ANZU

### TABLET OF ANZU

#### Tablet 1:146

assembly, and instructed her favorite, saying to him, 'In the presence of ANU and Dagan,

147 They announced the course of their rites in the assembly. I gave birth to all the Aluhum,

148 I created every single one of the Anunnagi, and I created the Anunnagi's assembly.

149 I, Mami, assigned rulership of the Enlil-power to my brother, designated the rulership of heaven for ANU.

150 Anzu has disrupted the rulership that I designated!

151 He has obtained for himself the Tablet Of Destinies. He has robbed

Enlil; he rejected your father,

152 Told the rites and turned them to his own use. Make this a path, fix the hour."

#### *Tablet Two*

#### *Anzu II*

(19 x 5 = 95)

Lo! make a path, fix the hour,

2 Let light set out for the Anunnagi whom I created.

3 Muster your devastating battle force,

4 Make your evil winds flash as they march over him.

5 Capture soaring Anzu and inundated the earth, which I created. Wreck his dwelling.

6 Let terror thunder above him, let fear of Anzu your battle force shake inside of him.

7 Make the devastating whirlwind rise up against him.

8 Set your arrow in the bow, coat it with poison.

9 Your form must keep changing, like a Gallu, demon.

10 Send out a fog, so that he cannot recognize your features!

11 May your rays proceed above him,

12 Make a high, attacking leap; have glare

more powerful than Shamash generates.

13 May broad daylight turn to darkness for him.

14 Seize him by the throat.

15 Conquer Anzu, and let the winds bring his feathers as good news,

16 To Ekur, to your father Enlil's house.

17 Rush and inundate the mountain

pastures and slit the throat of wicked Anzu.

18 Then shall rulership enter Ekur again.

19 Then shall rites return for the father who begot you!

20 Then surely shall shrines be created!

21 Establish your cult centres all over the four quarters!

22 Your cult centres shall enter Ekur!

23 Show prowess to the Anunnagi and your name shall be powerful!

24 The warrior listened to his mother's words.

25 He hunched his shoulders in trepidation, and went into hiding.

26 The Yahweh marshaled the seven of battle.

27 The warrior marshaled the seven evil winds,

28 Who dance in the dust, the seven whirlwinds.

29 He mustered a battle.

30 Array, made war with a terrifying formation.

31 Even the gales were silent at his side, poised for conflict.

32 On the mountainside, Anzu and Ninurta met.

33 Anzu looked at him and shook with rage at him,

34 Bared his teeth like an Umu, demon; his mantle of radiance covered the mountain.

35 He roared like a lion in sudden rage.

36 In utter fury shouted to the warrior,

37 'I have taken away every single rite and I am in charge of all the Anunnagi's orders!

## CHAPTER TWELVE

### LOWHU SHIL ANZU

### TABLET OF ANZU

#### Tablet 2:38

38 Who are you, to come to do battle against me?

39 Give your reasons!"

40 Insolently his speech rushed out at him.

41 The warrior Ninurta answered Anzu,

42 'I am the avenger of Duranki's Eloh,

43 Who established Duranki, the temple of the board Earth of Enlil, brother of Enqi, Ruler of Destinies.

44 I have come to battle down against you, to trample on you!"

45 Anzu listened to his speech,

46 Then hurled his shout furiously amid the mountains.

47 Darkness fell over the earth. The mountain, their faces were overcast.

48 Shamash, the light of the Anunnagi, was overcast by darkness.

49 Baal Adad roared like a lion, his den joined that of Anzu.

50 A clash between battle arrays was imminent, the flood weapon massed together.

51 The armor plated breast clanged and was bathed in blood.

52 Clouds of death rained down, an arrow flashed lightning,

53 Whizzed, the battle force roared between them.

54 The powerful, superb one, Mami's son,

55 Trusted of ANU and Dagan, beloved of the farsighted one,

56 Set the shaft to the bow, drew it taut,

57 Aimed the shaft at him from the bow's curve.

58 But it did not go near Anzu, the shaft turned back.

59 Anzu shouted at it,

60 'You, shaft that came, return to your reed thicket!

61 Bow frame, back to your corpse!

62 Bow, string, back to the ram's gut! feathers, return to the birds!"

#### Tablet 2:89

63 He was holding the Anunnagi's Tablet Of Destinies in his hand,

64 And they influenced each word.

65 The string of the bow, the arrows did not come near his body.

66 Deadly silence came over the battle, and conflict ceased.

67 Weapons stopped and did not capture Anzu amid the mountains.

68 He, Ninurta, shouted out and instructed Sharur:

69 'Repeat to farsighted Enqi the actions you have seen!

70 Repeat to your ruler what I say,

71 And everything I tell you, repeat to him:

72 Don't let the battle slacken. Press home your victory!

73 Tire him out so that he sheds his pinions in the clash of tempests.

74 Take a throw stick to follow your arrows.

75 And cut off his pinions, detach both right and left.

76 When he sees his wings and emits his utterance,

78 Shouts "wing to wing", don't panic.

79 Draw taut from the curve of your bow, let shafts fly like lightning.

80 Let the wing feathers dance like butterflies.

81 Seize him by the throat, conquer Anzu.

82 And let the winds bring his feathers as good news,

83 To Ekur, to your father Enlil's house.

84 Rush and inundate the mountain pastures,

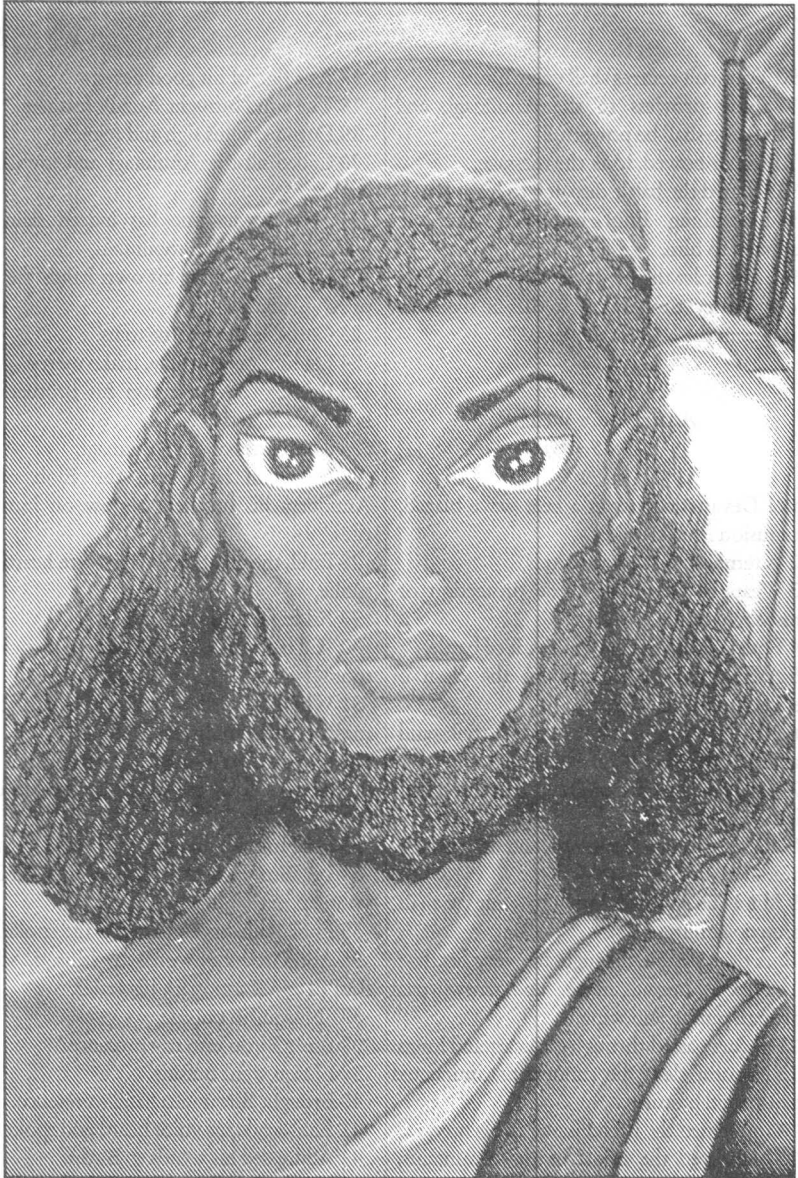
85 And slit the throat of wicked Anzu.

86 Then shall rulership enter Ekur again.

87 Then shall rites return for the father who begot you!

88 Then surely shall shrines be created!

89 Establish your cult centres all over the 4 quarters!



**Figure 258**  
**Sharur, Weapon Of Ninurta**

## CHAPTER TWELVE

### LOWHU SHIL ANZU

### TABLET OF ANZU

#### Tablet 2:90

90 Your cult centres shall enter Ekur!  
 91 Show prowess to the Anunnagi, and  
 your name shall be powerful!"  
 92 Sharur bowed, took the message,  
 93 Carried the battle dispatch to his ruler.  
 94 Everything Enqi had told him, he  
 repeated to him.  
 95 'Don't let the battle slacken, press home  
 your victory! tire him out so that he sheds his  
 pinions in the clash of tempests!'"

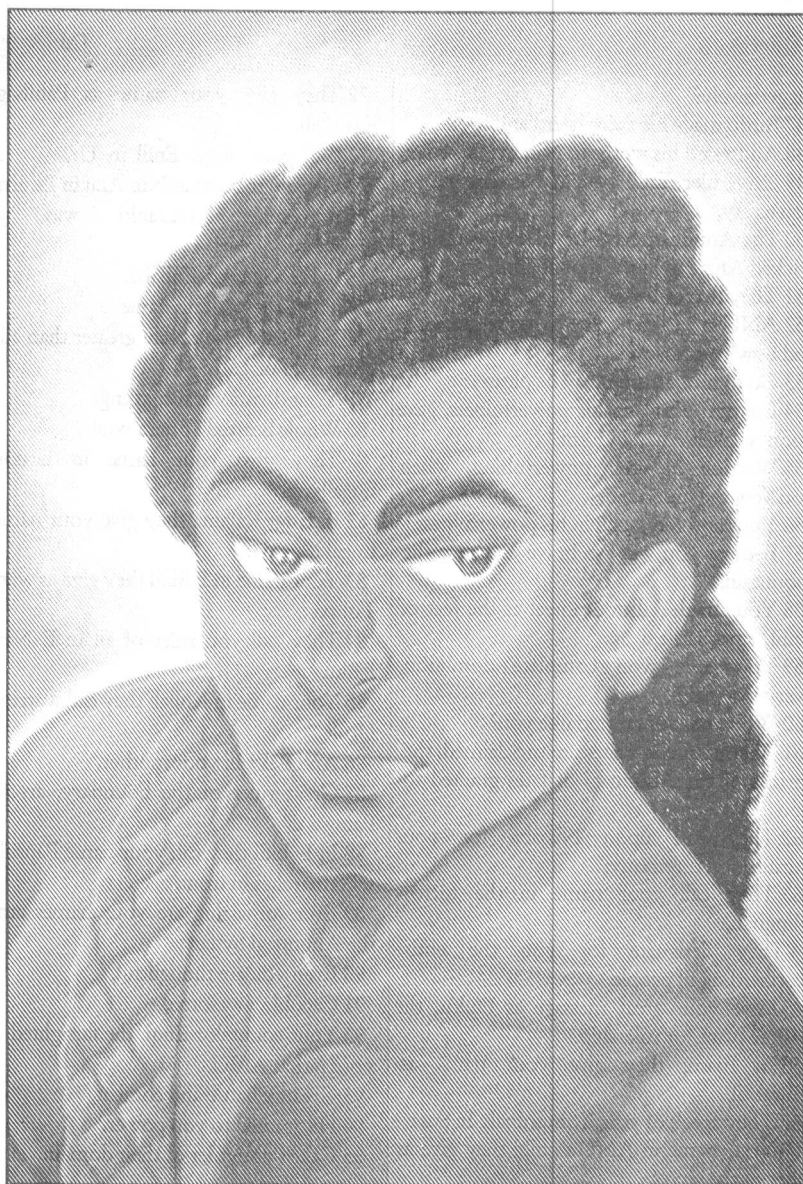
*Tablet Three  
 Anzu Grows Weaker  
 (19 x 5 = 95)*

Lo! Devastation began a heat wave blazed,  
 confusion in their midst.  
 2 A tempest to the four winds,  
 3 Weapons slew many, the protection of  
 frost saved many,  
 4 Both were bathed in the sweat of battle.  
 5 Anzu grew weary and in the clash of  
 tempests shed his pinions.  
 6 He, Ninurta, took a throw stick and  
 caused it to follow his arrows.  
 7 And cut off his pinions, detached both  
 right and left.  
 8 He, Anzu, saw his wings, and emitted his  
 utterance;  
 9 But as he shouted 'wing to wing', a shaft  
 came up at him,  
 10 A dart passed through his very heart.  
 11 He, Ninurta, made an arrow pass  
 through pinion and wing.  
 12 A dart passed through his heart and lungs.  
 13 Ninurta slew the mountains, inundated  
 their proud pastures,  
 14 Inundated the broad Earth in his fury,  
 15 Inundated the midst of the mountains,  
 slew wicked Anzu.  
 16 And warrior Ninurta regained the  
 Anunnagi's Tablet Of Destinies for his own  
 hand.

#### Tablet 3:46

17 As a sign of his good news,  
 18 The wind brought Anzu's feathers.  
 19 Dagan saw his sign and rejoiced,  
 20 Called all the Anunnagi and joyfully he  
 spoke,  
 21 'The strong one has indeed slain the  
 wicked Anzu on his mountain,  
 22 Has regained for his own hands the ruler  
 of ANU and Dagan.  
 23 Come! let him come to us,  
 24 Let him rejoice, play, make merry.  
 25 Rejoice the Anunnagi his brothers and  
 hear their secrets,  
 26 The secrets of the Anunnagi.  
 27 Let Enlil be heard, the Eloh of the  
 Anunnagi his brothers bestow on him the  
 rites.'  
 28 Enlil, the great, made his voice heard and  
 spoke,  
 29 Addressed his words to Dagan,  
 30 'Of the water of Earth when he took, he  
 took.  
 31 When he slew wicked Anzu in the  
 midst of the mountains,  
 32 Warrior Ninurta regained the  
 Anunnagi's Tablet of Destinies for his own  
 hands.  
 33 Send for him and let him come to you.  
 34 Let him place the Tablet Of Destinies in  
 your lap.'  
 35 Enlil made his voice heard and spoke,  
 36 Addressed his words to Nusqu, son of  
 Rasi'El and Zamma'El, his vizier,  
 37 'Nusqu, go outside,  
 38 Bring Birdu into my presence.'  
 39 Nusqu went outside,  
 40 Brought Birdu into Enlil's presence.  
 41 Enlil made his voice heard and spoke,  
 42 Addressed his words to Birdu,  
 43 'Birdu, I shall send you, I shall send you.  
 44 Ninurta made his voice heard and spoke,  
 45 Addressed his words to Birdu,  
 46 'Birdu, why have you come here so





**Figure 259**  
**Papsukkal, The Vizier Of The Great Anunnaqi**



## CHAPTER TWELVE

### LOWHU SHIL ANZU

### TABLET OF ANZU

#### Tablet 3:46

#### Tablet 3:95

aggressively?'

47 Birdu made his voice heard and spoke,

48 Addressed his words to Ninurta his ruler,

49 'My ruler, Enlil your father sent me to you to say,

50 The Anunnagi have heard that you slew wicked Anzu amid the mountains.

51 They rejoiced, were glad and joyish,

52 ANU made me come to your presence and bow before you.

53 Go to him, that he may be please,

54 Let him, Enlil, in his powerfulness, gaze upon wicked Anzu in Ekur.'

55 Warrior, in your powerfulness, when you slew the mountain,

56 You captured Anzu in his powerfulness.

57 Because you were so brave and slew the mountain,

58 You made all foes kneel at the feet of Enlil, your father.

59 You have won complete dominion, every single rite.

60 Who was ever created like you?

61 The mountain's rites are proclaimed, the shrines of the Anunnagi of fates granted to you.

62 They call upon Nissaba for your purification ceremony;

63 They call your name in the furrow Ningirsu,

64 They designate for you the entire shepherding of people.

65 Give your great message as Duku, the cosmic place for rulership.

66 In Elam, they give your name as Hurabtil,

67 They speak of you as Shushinak in Susa.

68 Your name in ANU's child they give as ruler of the secret.

69 Great among the Anunnagi, your brothers.

70 ANU your father.

71 Who marches in front.

72 They give your name as Pabilsag in Egalmah,

73 Call your name Enlil in Ur,

74 Give your name as Nin Azu in Ekurmah.

75 Remember, Duranki was your birthplace,

76 In the valley of Zababa.

77 There they call his name.

78 Your bravery much greater than all the other Anunnagi,

79 Your divinity is surpassing:

80 Whole hearted I praise you!

81 They give your name in honor as Lugalbanda.

82 In E Igi Kalama they give your name as Lugal Marada.

83 Your name in E Sikil they give as warrior Tishpak,

84 They call you ruler of all in E Nimma Anku

85 Your name in Kullab they call warrior of Uruk,

86 And Belet Ili your mother,

87 Great ruler of the boundary, arrow of Panigara.

88 In Eakkil they call your name Papsukkal who marches in front.

89 Ever surpassing are your names among the Anunnagi by far!

90 Even you are thoughtful,

91 Capable, awesome,

92 Your counselor Enqi, the farsighted one, your father ANU.

93 Great in battle and combat,

94 He granted to you power.

95 Called you ruler of their domain.

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

### *Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El Kuluwm, The All*

#### *Tablet One The Birth Of Abraham (19 x 9 = 171)*

Lo! Now when the planet called Earth, which is from the original name Eridu positioned itself, in the location of revolution of the planet in the year of 1946 B.C.E of the Gregorian calendar, Terah son of Nahor, and Nuwna begot Abram.

2 Nuwna was the daughter of Anwar of the family of Kufaha, the scene of Nahor.

3 Now, she was the strength of Terah, son of Nahor, called in tones Nakhur, And In Rhythm Nahuwr,

4 And the aid of Nimrod, the son of Kis, who is called In Tones Koosh, And In Rhythm Kuwsh.

5 Terah, who is called in tones Terakh and in rhythm Azar was the first man taught by his own son Abram, who is called in tones Abraham and in rhythm Ibrahiym.

6 He, Abram, taught his father, and he learned from the Anunnagi Murduk and his 2 servants: Uriel and Raphael.

7 Before they, Uriel and Raphael, went to the land of Sodom to get Lut, Lot, called in tones Lowt, and in rhythm Luwt, son of Harun, called in tones Hawrawn and in rhythm Haruwn from the hands of the devil's seed,

8 For Samael, also called Haylal or Ibliys and his 200 fallen Garubaat, Garubaat had returned to the planet Earth.

9 We informed Abram, of the birth of a son to be called Isaac, Yitshug called in tones Yitshaq and in rhythm Ishaaq.

10 For she, Sarah, sister and the wife of Abram had her miracle at the tent.

11 For out of Sarah's seed by Abram was to come Yitshug who was by Rebecca, Ribka who is called in tones Ribkaw, and in rhythm Rifqa his wife, who would beget twins: Esau, A'yus who is called in tones Aysaw, and in Rhythm 'Aiys, and Jacob, who is Yaaguub called in tones Ya'aqob, and in rhythm Ya'aquwb.

12 He would fill the planet Earth with sin and verse the truth.

13 This is the second part of the seed of Abram, blessed is the son of Ishmael, Yisma-El called in tones Yishmael, and in rhythm Ismaiyl,

14 The first seed by Hagar, Hagur called in tones Hawgawr, and in rhythm Hajar, the daughter of Imhotep from the land of Tama-Ra, also called Mizraim, and Egypt, or Kemet, for the final covenant is to be with him,

15 And out of which the seal, Ahmad, was to come.

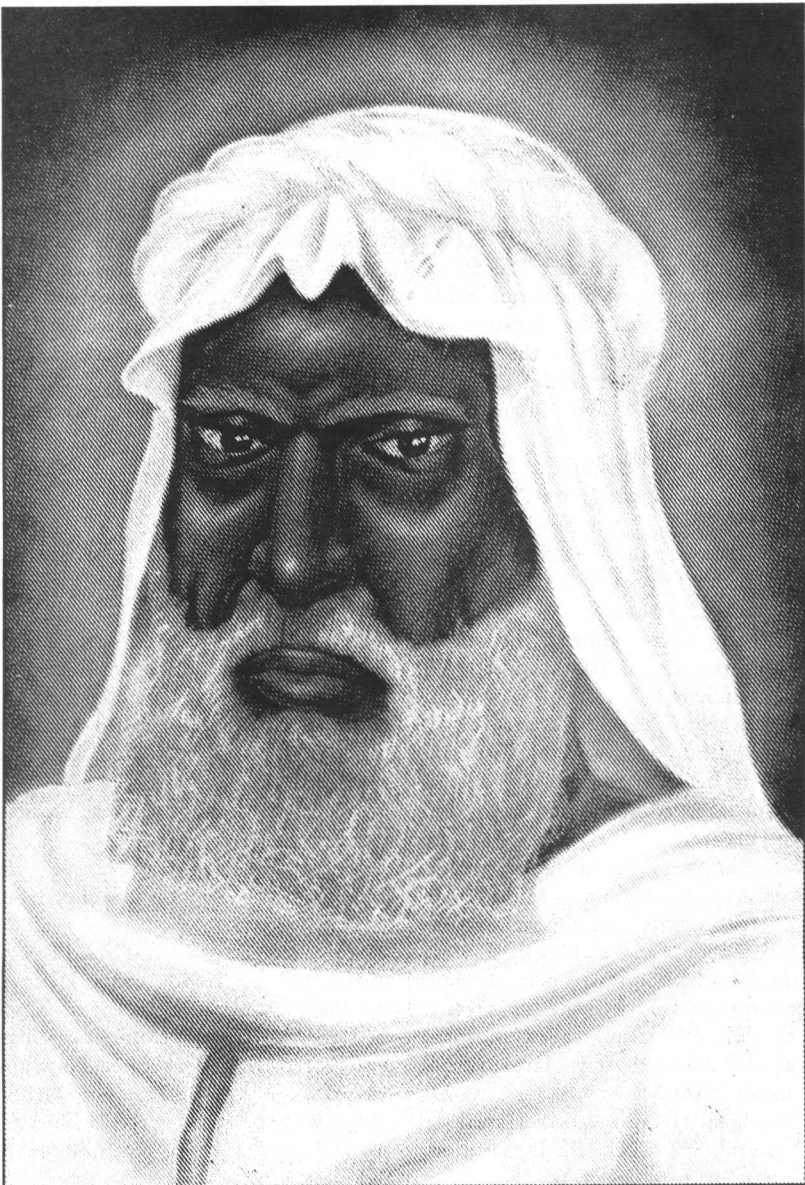
16 Yisma-El, son of Hagur, the Mizraimite, the daughter of Imhotep and his wife Rashaa,

17 I-Em-Hetep, also called Imhotep also known as Yufiel and Abdul Hamiyd, was the 9th Elder the student of Zoser, the father of all those children of Adam with hazel eyes. He became known as Khayyiel, and he is also known as Abdul Qudduws who is among the 23 Elders;

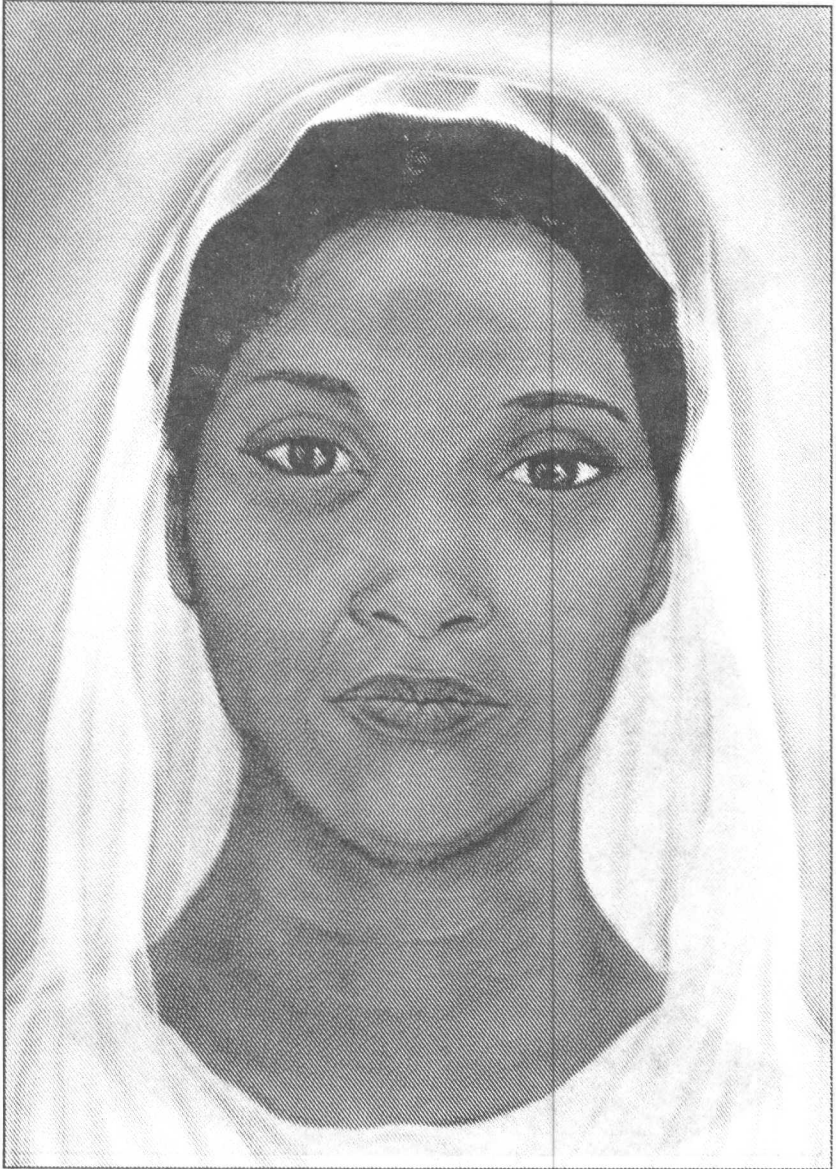
18 He was the son of Kha'sikhimuwiy and Nima'athafiy.

19 The Egyptians exalted Imhotep and Zoser because of their intelligence.

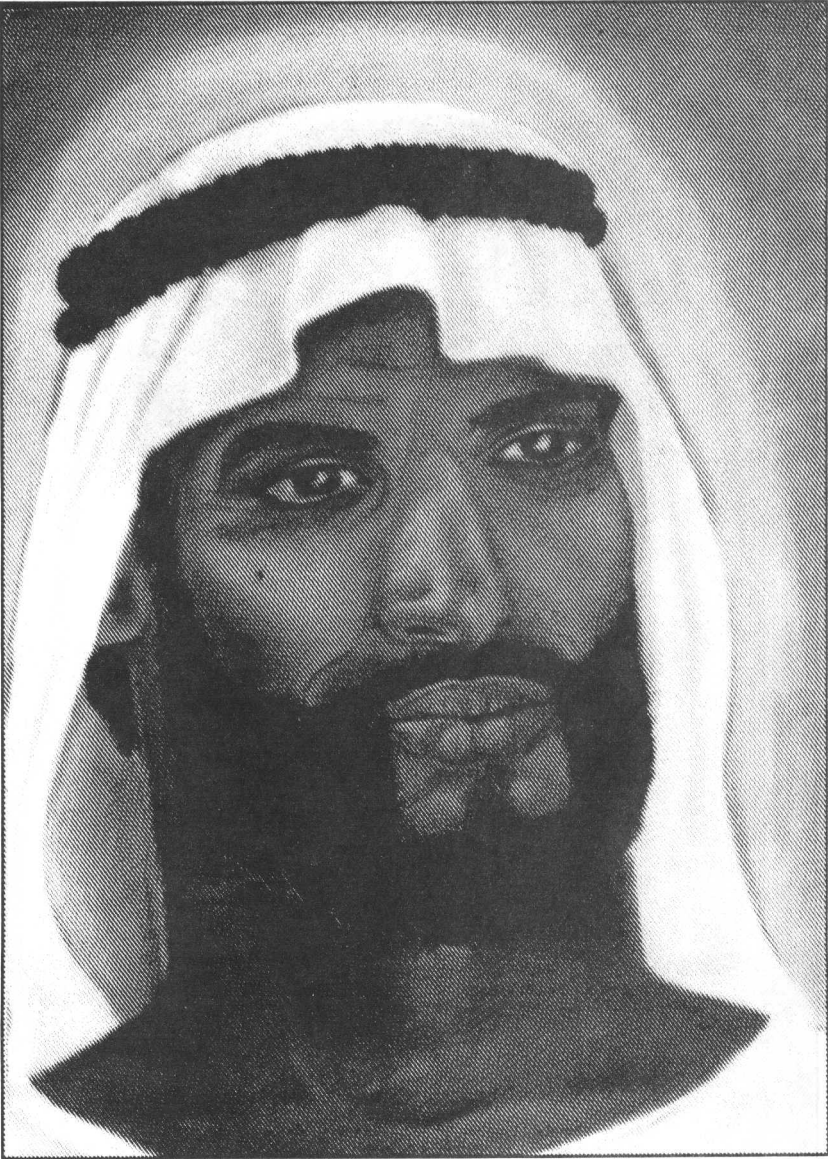
20 The pyramids originally called "mir" in ancient Tama-Ra, Egypt, in which the



**Figure 260**  
**Terah, Son Of Nahor And Milkah**



**Figure 261**  
**Nuwna, Wife Of Terah**



**Figure 262**  
**Nahor, Son Of Terah**





**Figure 263**  
**Abraham, Son Of Terah And Nuwna**



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 1:20

elders built, were the temples of initiation into the deeper sciences of mystics.

21 The pyramids were built with lasers, a so called modern invention which existed thousands of years ago.

22 Out of Abram was the Earth to be filled, he was in the land of Nimrud, who was the son of Cush.

23 Nimrud was his own father and husband to his mother Semiramis; he was the king of evil rulers, being of the Ghibbore, devil's seed, for he chose of his own to be disagreeable, and wish that after building a throne to ANU, that he himself should sit on it, un-appointed and un-anointed.

24 The birth of Abram took place when Nimrud, son of Cush, the son of Ham, the son of Utnafishtim, the son of Lamech, was the ruler of Babel.

25 Abram was the individual who was to change the world to the worship of Allah as Al Ghaby, the Unseen deity, acknowledging the etherians as opposed to the manifestation of deity in flesh and or stone, which was common to the Chaldean amongst whom he was born and lived.

26 And call it Millah Ibrahiym, the rites or religion of Abram, Al Hanuf, the upright,

27 As opposed to that prescribed by the new law of Tammuz as given to the Enos, called Diyn 'l Islaam,

28 That they were unworthy in this cycle to refer to the name ANU, who is seen,

29 It would be called Diyn 'l Islaam, for the mother of Tammuz Ishtar's name was Diyn, or Diyna, and Islam simply meant, "bliss or peace."

30 Thus we had the mother and son, or

#### Tablet 1:40

nativity symbol, but rather call him Allah, who is unseen.

31 Nimrud son of Semiramis and Cush was trying to keep the old time religion, which was the worship of ANU in the hearts of the people, as A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, in which he was warned by Melchizedek, and that was not his responsibility, so he proceeded to build idols in ANU's likeness,

32 Then in his own, and he placed them in temples.

33 This was not an unusual practice, for all of the Anunnagi had stone likenesses.

34 Nimrud commanded the inhabitants of the mountains, the ancient Phoenicians Canaanites of Babel, to worship ANU.

35 On one occasion, the chief astrologer Merlin told Nimrud that it appeared from the position of the celestial bodies that in this year,

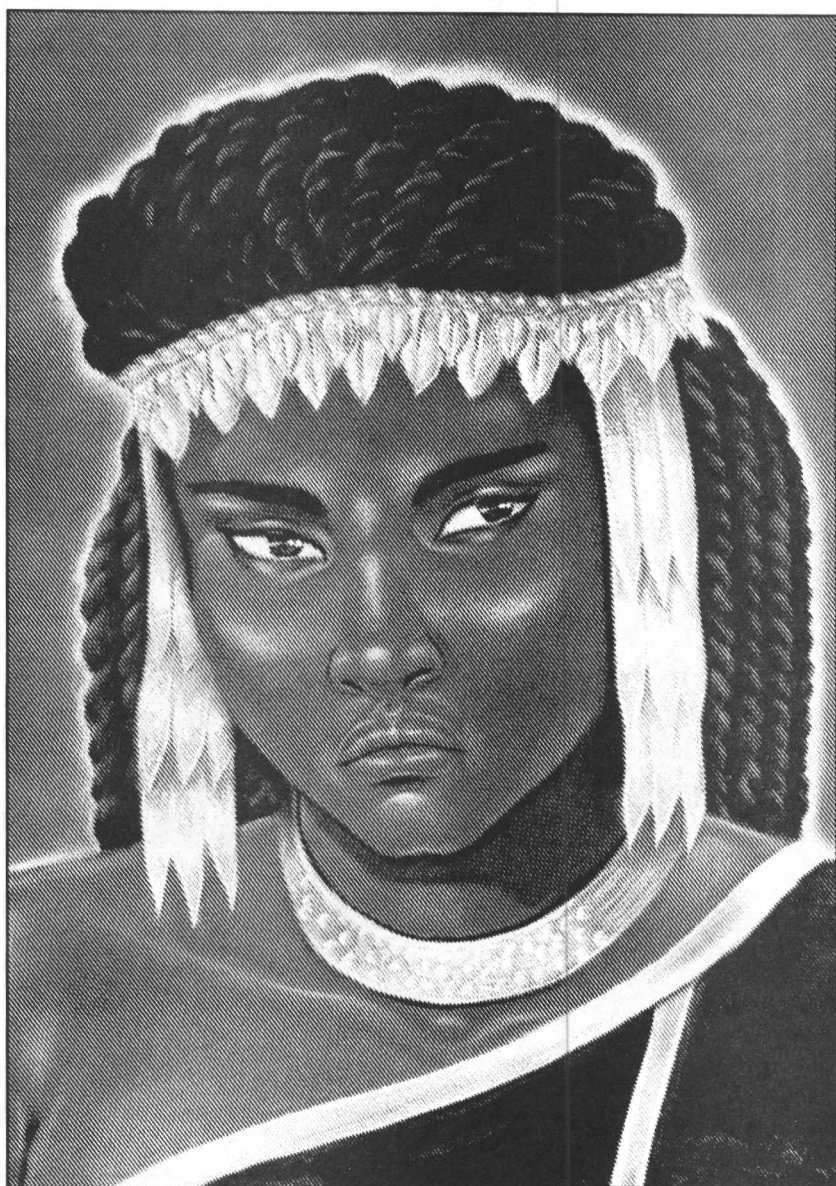
36 A man of extraordinary powers and great authority would be conceived in the city where Nimrud reigned.

37 He would introduce the people to the rites and law given to Kadmon/Zakar by the 24 elders that walked in the midst of the Enclosed Garden of Delight,

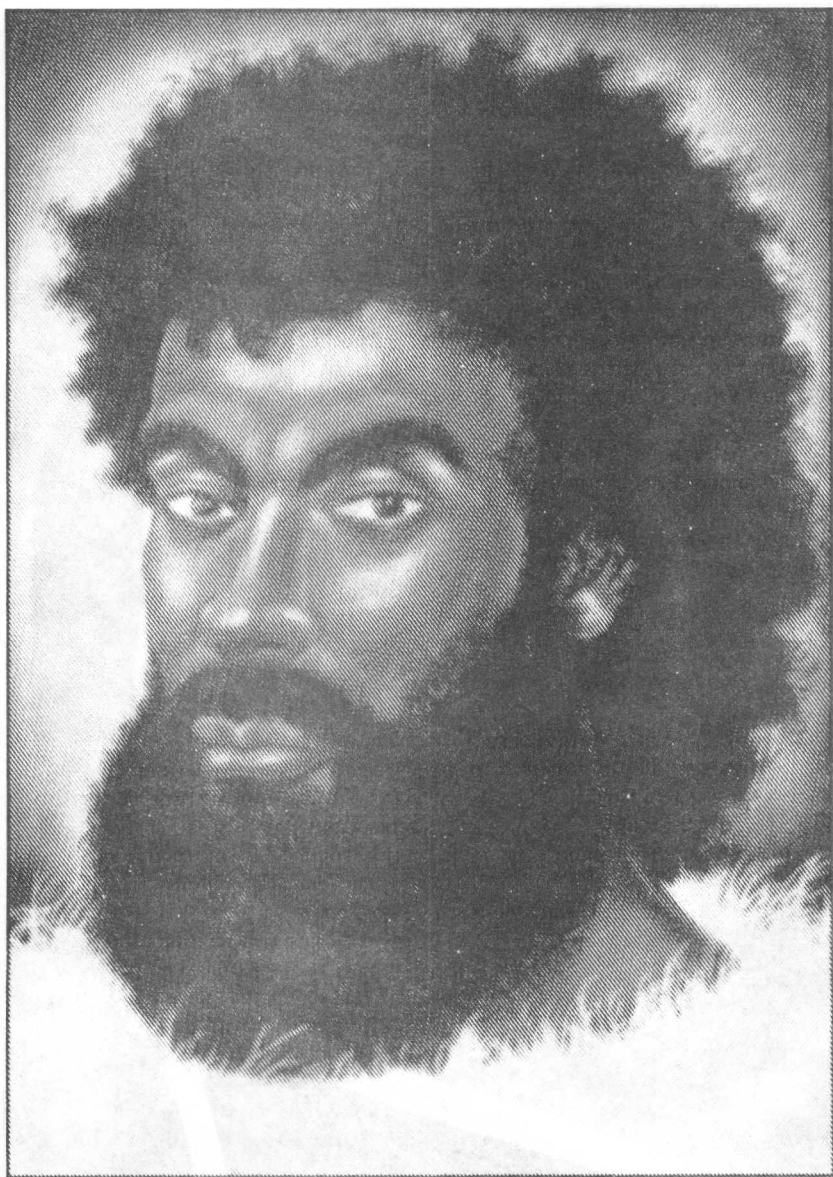
38 Which was headed by Kalkael Head of the 12 disagreeable and Gabriyel head of the 12 agreeable, who both agreed that the Adamites needed a focal point for deity, one deity, who they called Allah.

39 Thus it became Diyn 'L Allah, The laws that the Adamites were to keep outside of this garden concerning the food, was to eat freely of all that you chose to eat.

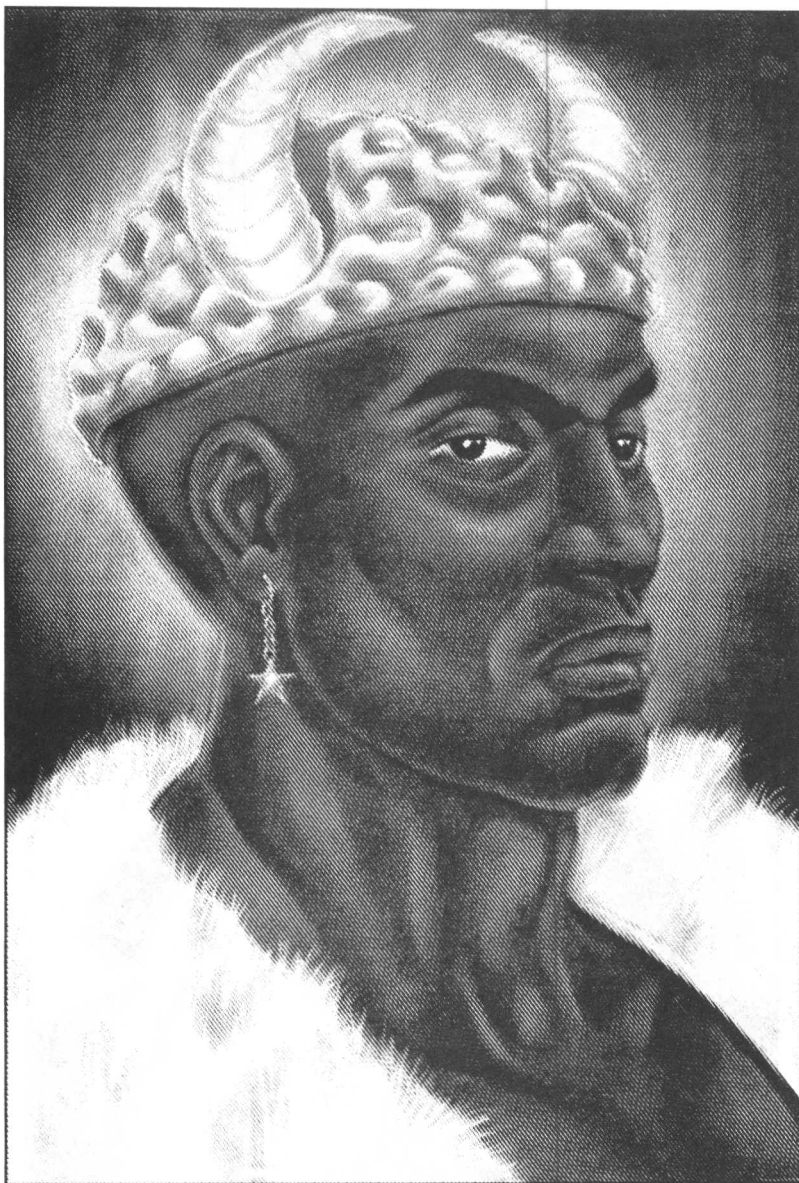
40 For Arazu the Aluhum hath given unto Adamites every herb bearing seed,



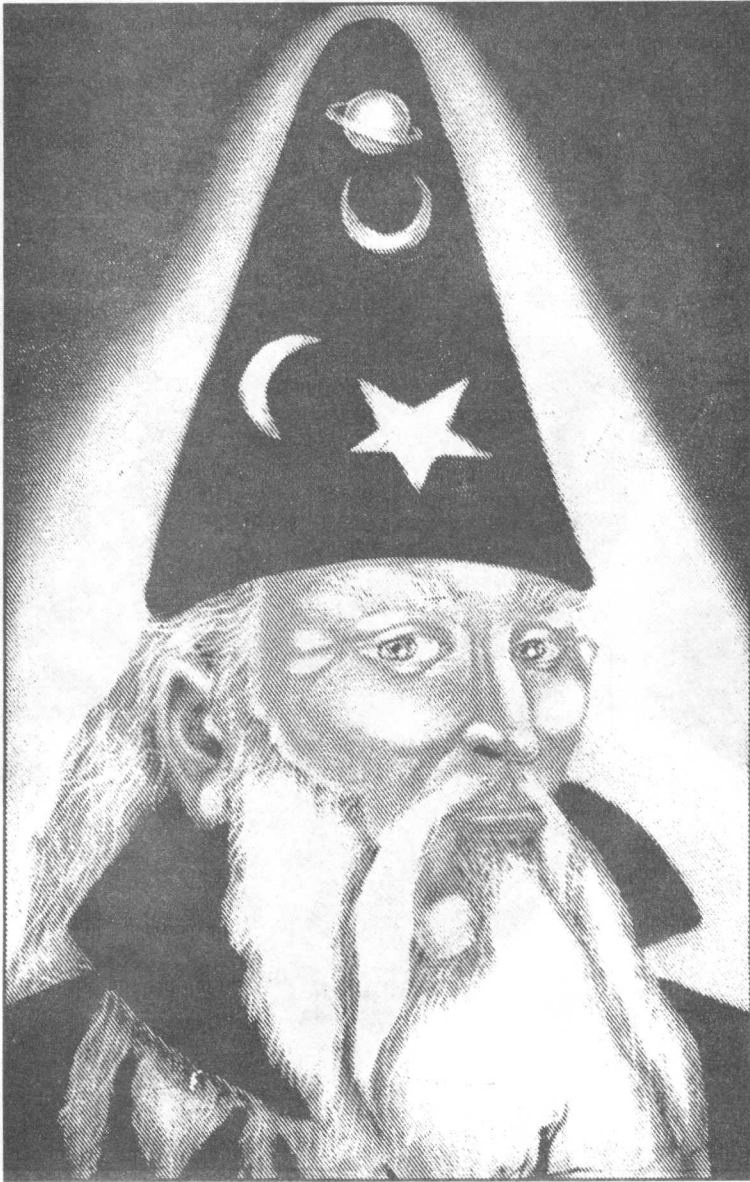
**Figure 264**  
**Semiramis, Mother Of Nimrod**



**Figure 265**  
**Cush, Father Of Nimrod**



**Figure 266**  
**Nimrod, Son Of Cush And Semiramis**



**Figure 267**  
**Merlin The Magician**



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

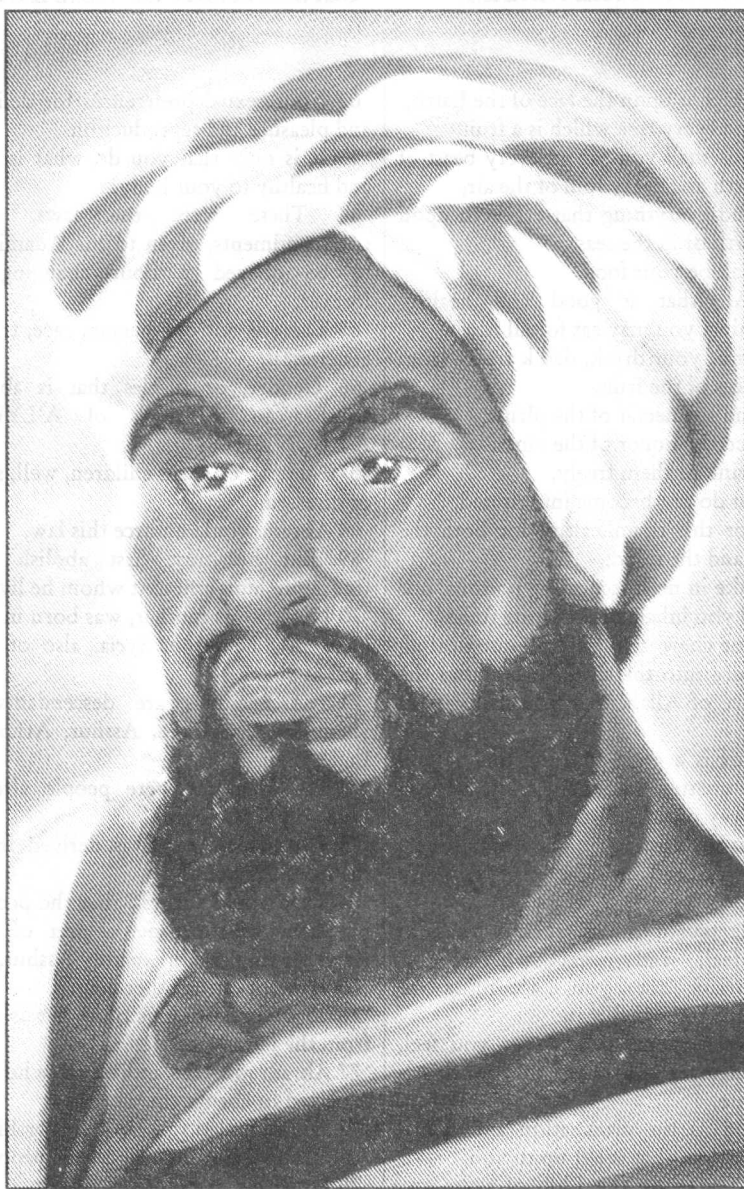
#### Tablet 1:41

41 Which is upon the face of the Earth,  
42 And every tree which is a fruit.  
43 This shall you eat in, every beast of  
the Earth and every foul of the air,  
44 And everything that creepeth upon  
the Earth or in the seas,  
45 Shall be your food.  
46 All that is good and healthy  
sustaining, you may eat for all times.  
47 As of your drink, drink freely from  
the juices of the fruit,  
48 And the nectar of the plants,  
49 And the liquor of the vines.  
50 Drink of them freely,  
51 But do not become intoxicated,  
52 For this is unhealthy for both the  
body, and the mind.  
53 Take in no intoxicating poisons, nor  
should you inhale intoxicating fumes,  
54 Nor chew or inject any intoxicating  
substance into the shell, that houses the  
presence of Allah, that you manifest in  
flesh.  
55 This is a great injustice and it will  
not go unattended. The way of the herb  
is the way of the Anunnagi,  
56 But the Hittites taught Abram to eat  
flesh, sacrificed on altars to their deity  
Diyana.  
57 He taught things, such as dress as  
you feel, and wear whatever is  
appropriate for you, according to  
environment and climate.  
58 Present yourself however you feel,  
and whatever is pleasing to you, this is  
your rite,  
59 And as for procreation and sexual  
gratification, that is left up to you.  
60 For you are the Eloh of your own  
temple.  
61 Do with it what is pleasing to you,  
remembering and respecting he who  
fashioned it.

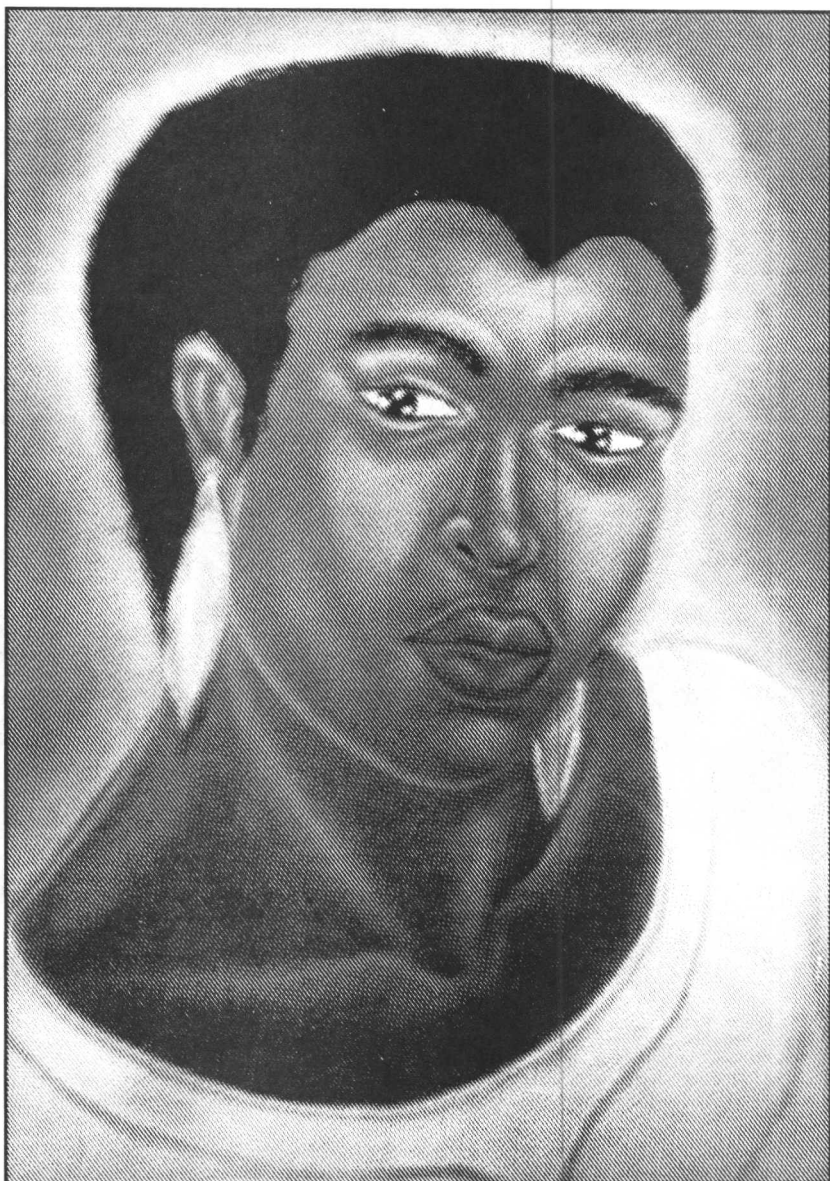
#### Tablet 1:80

62 Your sexual preferences for delight  
and pleasure and reproduction,  
63 It is only that you do what is fair  
and healthy to your body.  
64 These were the laws, and  
commandments, given to the Adamites,  
to be obeyed without changing it  
forever.  
65 There is not one person, race, tribe,  
generation,  
66 Gender, or species that is above  
another in the eyes of A'LYUN  
A'LYUN EL.  
67 All people are his children, well, sick  
or diseased.  
68 Abram would enforce this law,  
69 But he must first abolish the  
Canaanite idols amongst whom he lived,  
70 Nuwna, his mother, was born in the  
Land of Chaldea in Syria, also of the  
seed of Shem.  
71 The Shemites are descendants of  
Shem, namely: Elam, Asshur, Arfaxad,  
Lud, Aram.  
72 The Shemites were people already  
settled in West Arabia.  
73 The name Assyria is derived from  
the name Asshur.  
74 This would suggest, that the people  
of Shem who became a part of the  
Assyrian empire were mainly Asshur,  
75 And not of the other people.  
76 Therefore Abram's mother was also  
from the pure seed.  
77 Abram was the individual who was  
expected to change the world.  
78 Nimrud tried to keep the worship of  
ANU, and the Anunnagi, to the people.  
79 However, before Abram met  
Melchizedek, he was teaching the people  
to worship the Canaanite's deities.  
80 He placed these idols in temples and  
he commanded the inhabitants of the

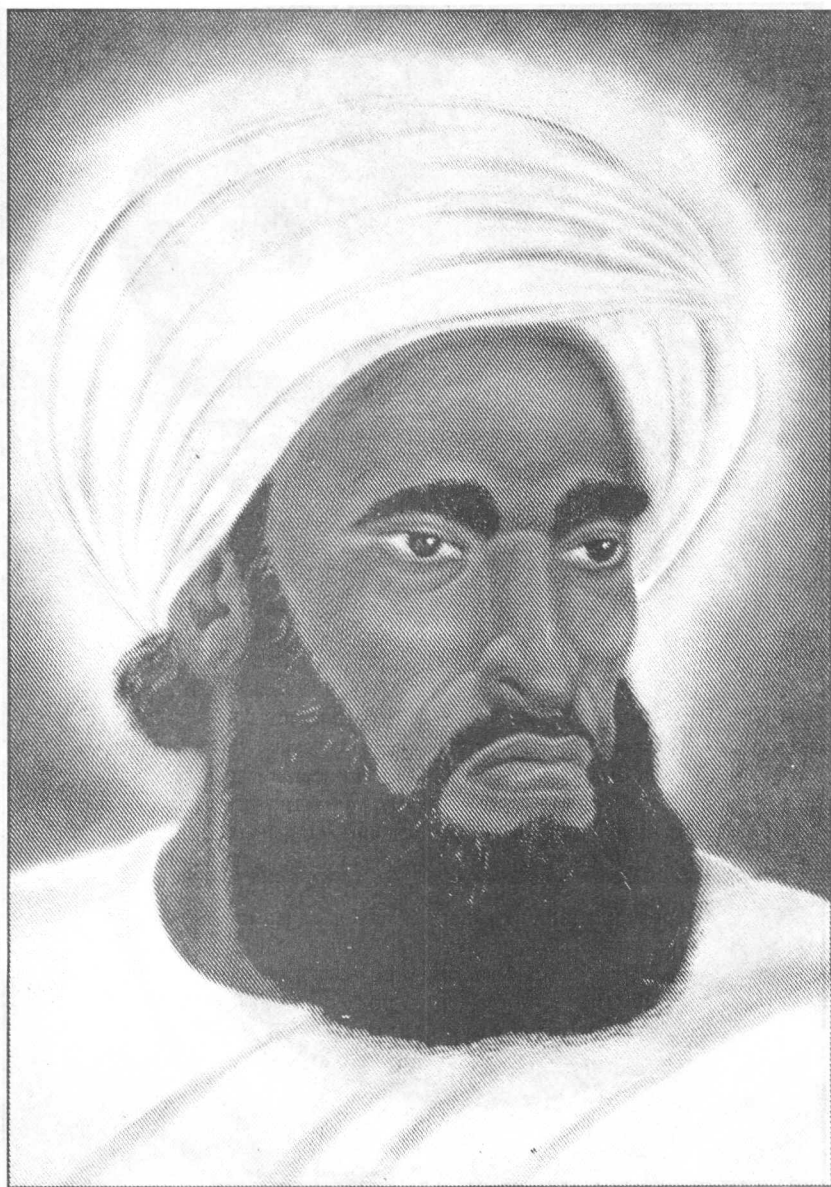




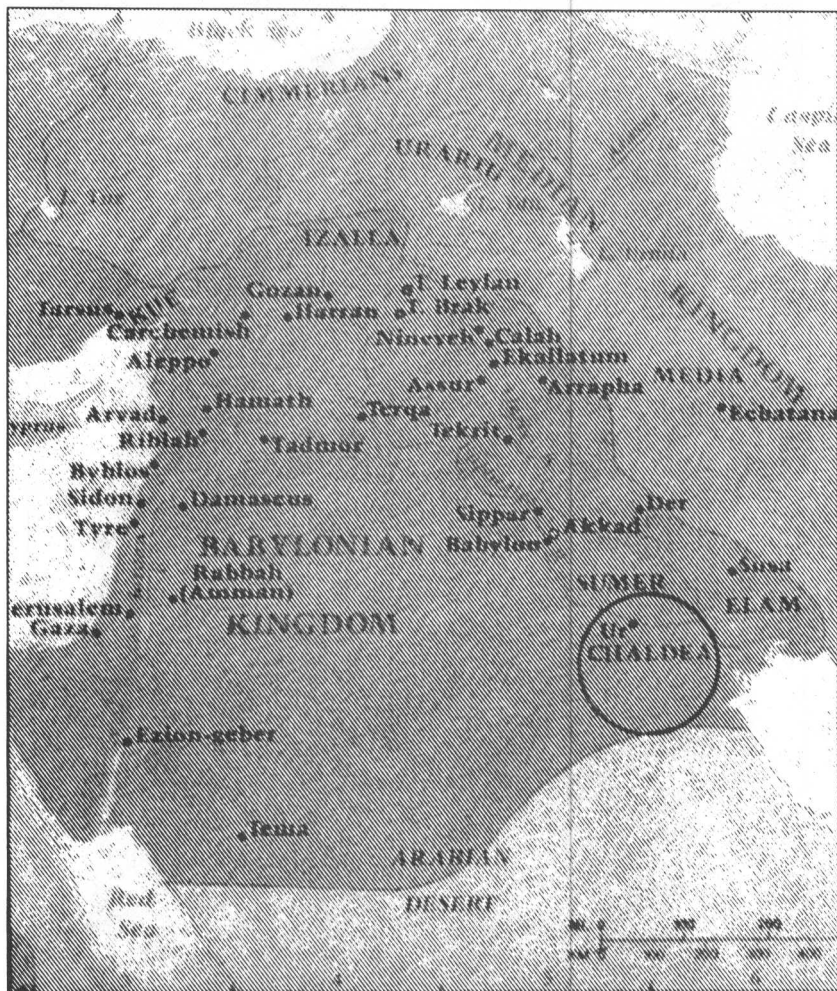
**Figure 268**  
**Haran, Father Of Lot**



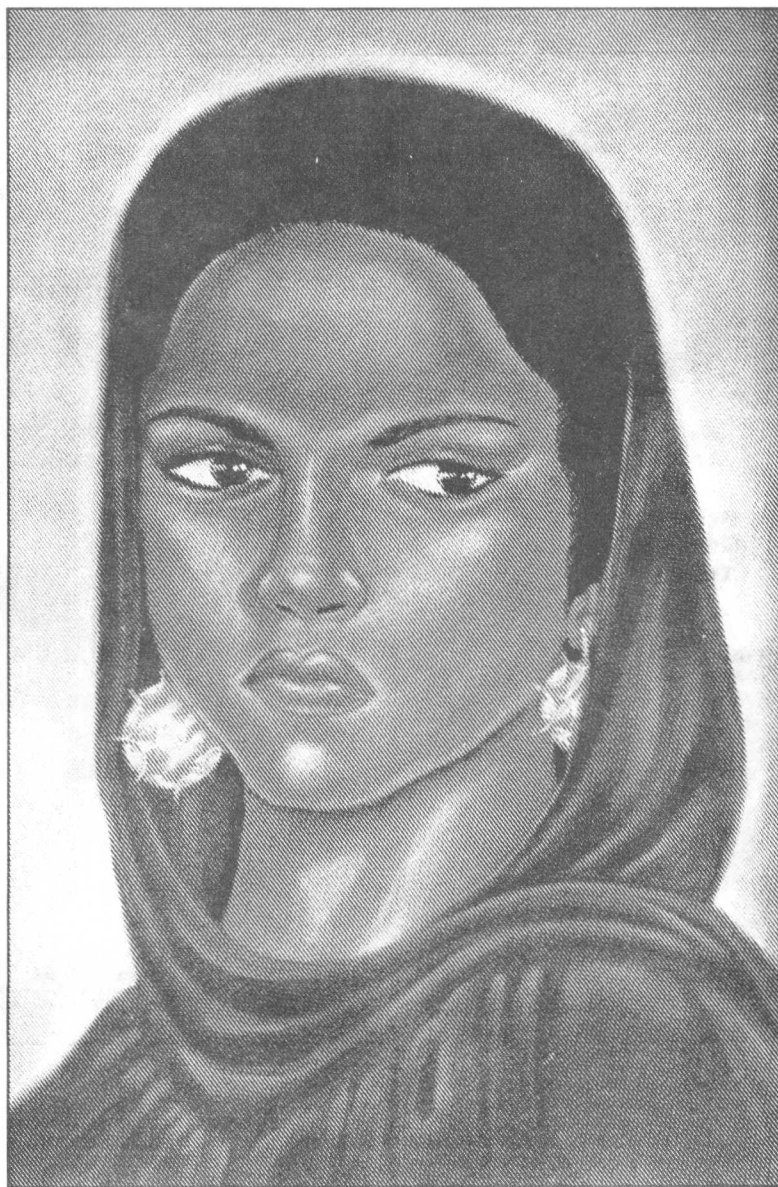
**Figure 269**  
**Jurdana, Wife Of Haran**



**Figure 270**  
**Lot, Son Of Haran And Jurdana**

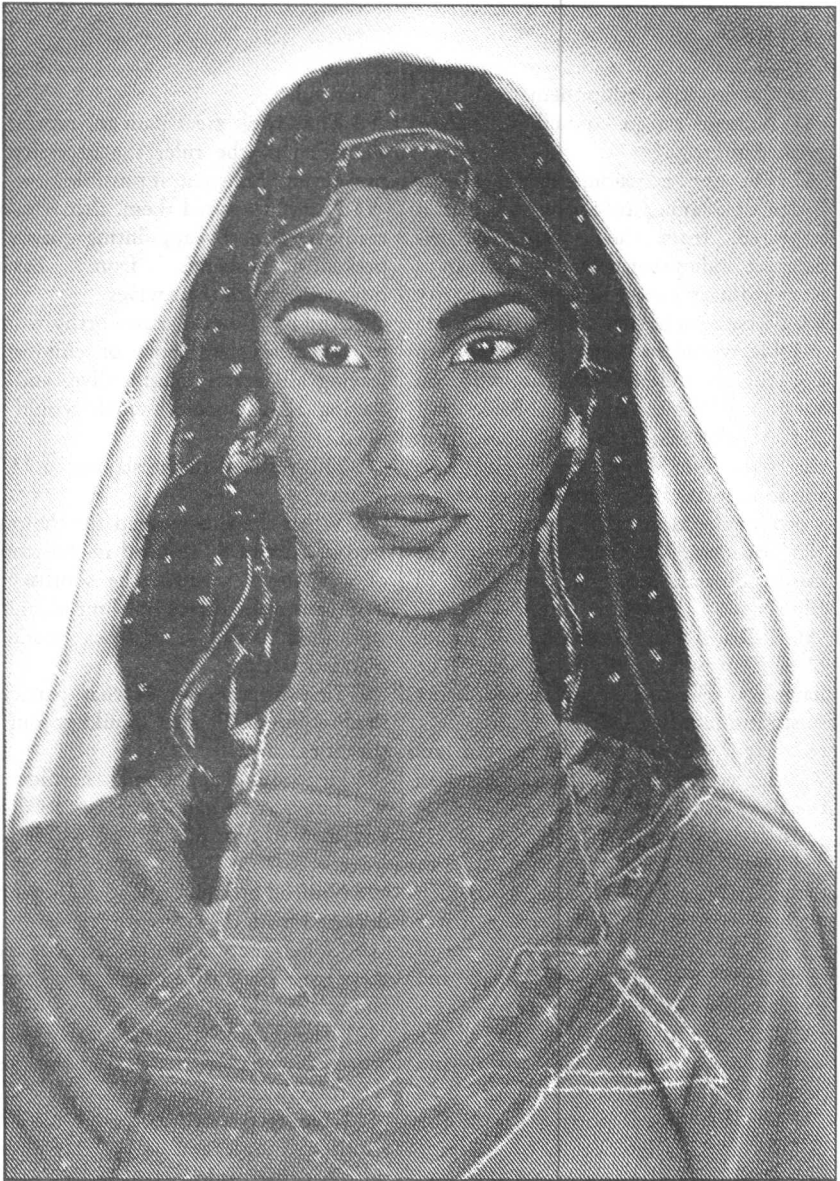


**Figure 271**  
**Map Of Ur Of Chaldees**



**Figure 272**  
**Aiyda, Mother Of Sarah**





**Figure 273**  
**Sarah, Daughter Of Terah And Aiyda**



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 1:80

mountains to worship them.

81 Nimrud sat in council with these great Anunnagi.

82 On one occasion, Merlin of the order of Nanna, told Nimrud that it appeared, from the position of the celestial bodies that in this year a man of extraordinary power and great authority would be born in the capital of Nimrud.

83 He would introduce the people to the religion, and laws of Allah, who you know as El Eloh and you call Baal.

84 'Al, also said El is the highest from the word 'Ain, Laam, which gives you the sound 'Ala from Al Aliy, the Arabic word for the Most High.

85 The name Allah evolved through the mispronunciation from the name El Eloh.

86 El Roi is also one of the holy names of El Eloh which means "the Seer." The name of Yahuwa El Roi, was being mispronounced as Ra.

87 Hagur, daughter of Imhotep and Rasha, was familiar with calling upon the deity Ra, the sun disk of Tama-Ra, the deity of sight.

88 The Egyptians thanked Ra for providing the light of the day which enabled them to see near, and far, it was he who gave them light to take care of their daily activities to grow crops, and gave them warmth.

89 Generally speaking, the deity of the sun was regarded as the creator and preserver of the world.

90 The deity Ra is portrayed as a disk. A disk is the description of a flying saucer as the pillar of a cloud that lead the children of Israelites into the wilderness.

91 Abram was also suppose to be coming, and abolishing the dynasty of

#### Tablet 1:104

Nimrud.

92 They took great pain to impress in the mind of the ruler the necessity of preventing this event, if possible.

93 Nimrud assured them, that it could easily be done by appointing guards to prevent husbands from having intercourse with their wives,

94 And by allowing trustworthy women to supervise the labors of childbirth, leaving all female infants alive, and by slaying all the males which would be born.

95 This resulted in the slaying of 77,000 infants.

96 When the time neared for the pure seed of Abram to be fixed in the womb of a virtuous woman, the soothsayers hastened to the palace of Nimrud, and it was then issued, that they made a mandate stating:

97 That on the eve of that particular shadow hour, all men should go out of the cities.

98 He also appointed confidential watchmen at the gates, so as not to allow any men to return, nor any women to leave.

99 Nimrud himself on that shadow hour departed from the city with friends.

100 When the women realized the men were gone, they came out of their houses and walked about.

101 The shadow hour had nearly set in, when Nuwna arrived near the gate where Terah was on guard,

102 He recognized her, and his love manifested itself, and he had intercourse with her that shadow hour.

103 Their uniting was a happening which was predestined by Allah.

104 Nuwna kept her pregnancy a secret from Terah for quite sometime.

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 1:105

105 When it was no longer possible to do so, she said:

106 "I am with child, and if it be male, we ought to give it to Nimrud, the ruler, because he has highly obliged you by his kindness;

107 And if we do what I suggest, his favor, and gifts to us, will yet become more and more numerous."

108 Terah consented to the advice of his wife and he was very joyous.

109 When the moment of her labor was near, Nuwna said to Terah:

110 "I am suffering of the labor of childbirth.

111 I adjure you, by our former love, to go to the idol temple to remain there,

112 And to implore the greatness of the deity, Shams, Shamash, which literally means "sun god," or "sun deity."

113 She wanted Shamash, namely the "Sun God" of life fire of which the Jinn was created, to grant her happy delivery.

114 So she said to Terah "do not come out from that temple until my infant is born."

115 He accordingly went to the idol house, where he remained during 40 days and shadow hours.

116 In Terah's absence and after the labor of childbirth,

117 Then Nuwna had prepared an underground apartment provided with all things needed for an infant and after concealing Abram in that place,

118 She informed Terah of her labor of childbirth and safe delivery.

119 When Terah had returned from the idol temple and inquired about his son, Nuwna replied:

120 "May your life be long! The child was sickly, and it died the same hour it

was born."

121 Terah believed the words of his wife and he was grateful for her own safety.

122 Abram lived undercover, and when her husband left the house she would go and suckle the child,

123 And when that day of the happy light of a newbearer was 2 years old, Nuwna weaned him.

124 Abram grew in one day as much as other children do in one week;

125 In one week as others in one month, in one month as others in one year.

126 When his mother tarried in coming, she saw that Abram first manifested his intelligence on the occasion when he asked his mother, "who is my father?"

127 She rejoiced: "the ruler."

128 He further inquired: "who is the nourisher of the ruler?"

129 His mother said: "be silent, for Nimrud is the greatest and there is none higher than him."

130 Abram continued, "is your complexion blacker, or my father?"

131 She answered: "mine."

132 Abram further inquired, "is my father more handsome or Nimrud?"

133 She replied, "your father,"

134 Then Abram said: "if the ruler be the nourisher of my father, why has he created one better than himself?"

135 The poor woman was very puzzled as to how to answer her son's questions, and she left him alone.

136 When Terah returned to the house he perceived that she was quite embarrassed.

137 She was sitting and crying, for she knew what this kind of questioning

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 1:137

meant.

138 On asking, she replied as follows:  
"a secret in my heart which I cannot  
reveal and cannot conceal."

139 After he had much questioned and  
pressed her, she said:

140 "O Terah the individual expected to  
change the world is your son."

141 When Terah heard these words he  
was quite confused and asked:

142 "What son, and what is this  
information?"

143 Then Nuwna revealed the  
concealment of her son,

144 And his denial to the teachings of  
Nimrud.

145 As well as all the circumstances  
from his birth to the present hour.

146 Terah went down angrily into the  
underground apartment with the  
intentions of doing some grievous bodily  
harm to Abram.

147 But when his eyes beheld the august  
and well set person of Abram, Terah was  
inspired with love for his son.

148 Terah lived for 70 years and he also  
gave birth to Nakhur and Haran, who  
were the identical triplets of Abram.  
However, Abram was secluded and put  
into hiding, because his mother knew  
from the look in his eyes, and the  
progress of his growth, that he was a  
special child, of prophetic abilities.

149 Haran gave birth to Lot, who called  
Lut, and Haran died before his father in  
the land of his birth, in Ur of the  
Chaldees.

150 The whole land was diseased, and  
theses very same diseases killed Lut's  
father Haran.

151 Lut also, went with Abram, and he  
had flocks and herds and tabernacles that  
he had gotten when he first went to the

land of his father Haran.

152 All this was left to him but he didn't  
want to live in that land for he hated his  
father, because his father was banished  
from his home land in Bethel,

153 For he lusted after his own sister.  
Sarai who was promised to Abram his  
brother while his own confidante, wife  
Jurdana, was with child.

154 The land of Lut's father Haran  
which is called Mesopotamia was not  
able to bare them, that they might dwell  
together: for their substance was great,  
so they could not dwell together.

155 Abram and Nakhur took wives for  
themselves:

156 The name of Abram's wife was Sarai  
who was his half sister, daughter of  
Terah and Aiyda;

157 The name of Nakhur's wife was  
Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the  
father of Milcah and the father of the  
younger sister Ishka.

158 The name of Haran's wife was  
Jurdana, also the oldest daughter of  
Nakhur his brother.

159 Abram became the guardian of Lut,  
who vowed one day to seek out and find  
his father, and avenge his mother's  
untimely death from heartbreak.

160 So when Terah his grandfather  
made it known that he was going to  
travel to that land, Lut pleaded before  
Abram that he may accompany him.

161 After much debate Abram  
approved, not knowing in his heart the  
secret of the plan Lut held.

162 So when they reached before their  
destination, Lut made living together an  
impossibility so that the blood of his  
father would not be on the hands of  
Abram who headed the clan.

163 So he declared it impossible for

#### Tablet 1:163

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 1:163

them to share that one land.

164 For Lut also who went with Abram, who had much flocks and herbs and tabernacles and he declared: "this land Haran named after his father's untimely migration is not able to bear both your flocks and mine. We can't dwell together".

165 Abram disagreed, and there was strife between the cattle's of Abram's cattle, and the herdsmen who looked with a physical eye, over the herds of Lut's cattle.

166 And the Canaanites and the Perizziy dwelt then in that part of the planet Earth. And Abram said to Lut what is your vow and what is your determination that we should part?

167 And Lut said: "the love of my father, for I seek to prostrate my face to the ground at his grave."

168 Abram weeped for this was a noble gesture. But hidden in the heart of Lut was deception.

169 For he planned only to spat whence he discovered his father was deceased.

170 Yet called a small strip of land between Philistine and the deserts of Arabia after the name of his mother Jurdana, or Midian.

171 Lut hated his father with such a passion that he would not live in the land called Haran and moved on into Gomorrah.

#### *Tablet Two Yahuwa Speaks To Abram (19 x 2=38)*

Lo! Yahuwa said unto Abram, the exalted father "go for thyself out of your land of Ur of Chaldea, and from your blood relatives, and from your father,

#### Tablet 2:15

Terah's house unto the land that I will show you.

2 And I will make of you, Abram, a gentile nation father of many.

3 And I will bless you and make your name known by many.

4 And you will be a blessing.

5 And I will bless the blessers of you.

6 And he that curses you will I curse: and in you shall all the clans of the Adamites be blessed.

7 And Abram went as Yahuwa had spoken to him; and when Abram resolved to travel, he started with Lut,

8 And Abram was 75 years old when he departed from the Mesopotamian city called Haran.

9 And Abram took his half sister and wife, the princess Sarai, who was one of the most intelligent women of that period.

10 And all their substance that they had gathered, and the spirits that they had gotten in Haran; and they went forth to go into the Land of Canaan; and into the Land of Canaan they arrived.

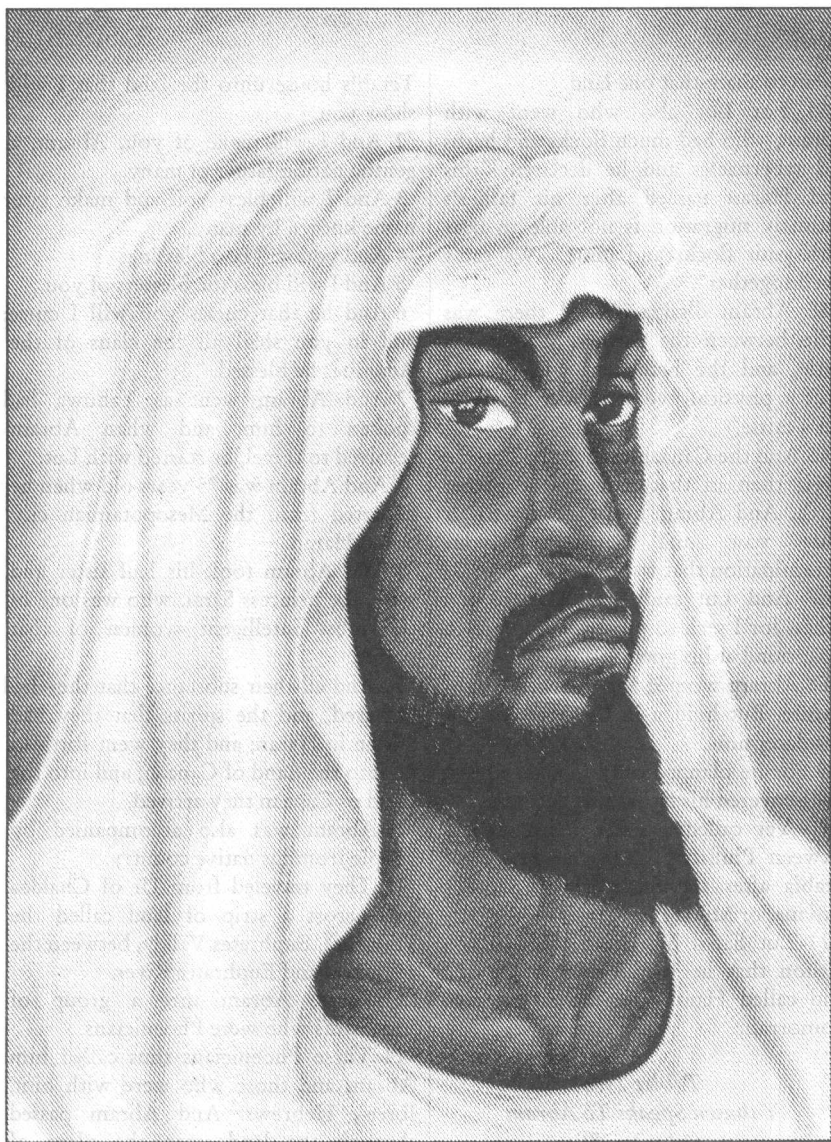
11 Abram was also accompanied by people from his native country.

12 They traveled from Ur of Chaldea and across a strip of land called the Hiddekel, Euphrates Valley, between the Hiddekel and Euphrates River.

13 There, Abram met a group of merchants who were Phoenicians.

14 These Phoenicians thus called him Abram and those who were with him, Ibree', Hebrews. And Abram passed through the land unto the place of Sichem, meaning "*the back of the shoulders*," a city called Nablus today in Palestine, unto the oak of Moreh, meaning "*place of teachings*."

15 And the Albino, Canaanites were



**Figure 274**  
**Midian, Son Of Abraham And Qeturah**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 2:15

then living in the part of the planet Earth in the district of Haran between the Caucasus Mountains.

16 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL sent Abram to this land to clean up and civilize the leprous descendants of Canaan.

17 Palestine was originally Philistine, the land of the Philistines and the Phoenicians.

18 The Albino Phoenicians are Sidonites from the descendants of Canaan, through his first son Sidon.

19 There were two lands of Canaan.

20 The first being in the Caucasus Mountains before Abram civilized the Canaanites.

21 Then later when Abram and the civilized lepers,

22 Called souls of the Jebusite tribe.

23 These were those who would turn you back if you were to see them.

24 There was much disease in the old land of Canaan,

25 For the Canaanites were in the land.

26 And with them was the curse of leprosy which Abram, had to clean up this house.

27 Lastly, they went to the house of Bethel.

28 And Yahuwa made himself seen in the physical form for Abram, and said: To your genealogy will I give this part of the planet Earth.

29 So there he built a place for sacrificing animals for food for Yahuwa, who had made himself seen for him.

30 Because it was the original holy place called Qodesh "Gadush".

31 This was the land that was promised to his seed from A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

32 And he moved on from there to the mountain.

33 He went up to the Caucasus

#### Tablet 3:6

mountains on the east of Bethel, meaning "*house of el*,"

34 And he pitched his tabernacle having Bethel, on the west and Hai, meaning "*head of ruins*," on the east.

35 And there he built a place for sacrificing animals for food for Yahuwa, and called upon the name of Yahuwa.

36 After he built the place for sacrificing animals for food, Abram journeyed towards the south country Negeb. There also he built a place for sacrificing animals for food to El.

37 And there was no food growing in that part of the planet Earth:

38 So Abram went to Tama-Ra, ancient Egypt to seek hospitality there. For the lack of food growing there, was very bad in that part of the planet Earth.

#### Tablet Three

#### *Abram's Journey To Tama-Ra (Kem)* (19 x 10 = 190)

Lo! In time, when Abram had came near to enter into northern Egypt, Alexandria, that he, Abram said unto Sarai, behold now, I know that you are a beautiful woman to look upon.

2 However, Abram was obligated to make many journeys to Palestine, Syria, Tama-Ra, and Bekkah.

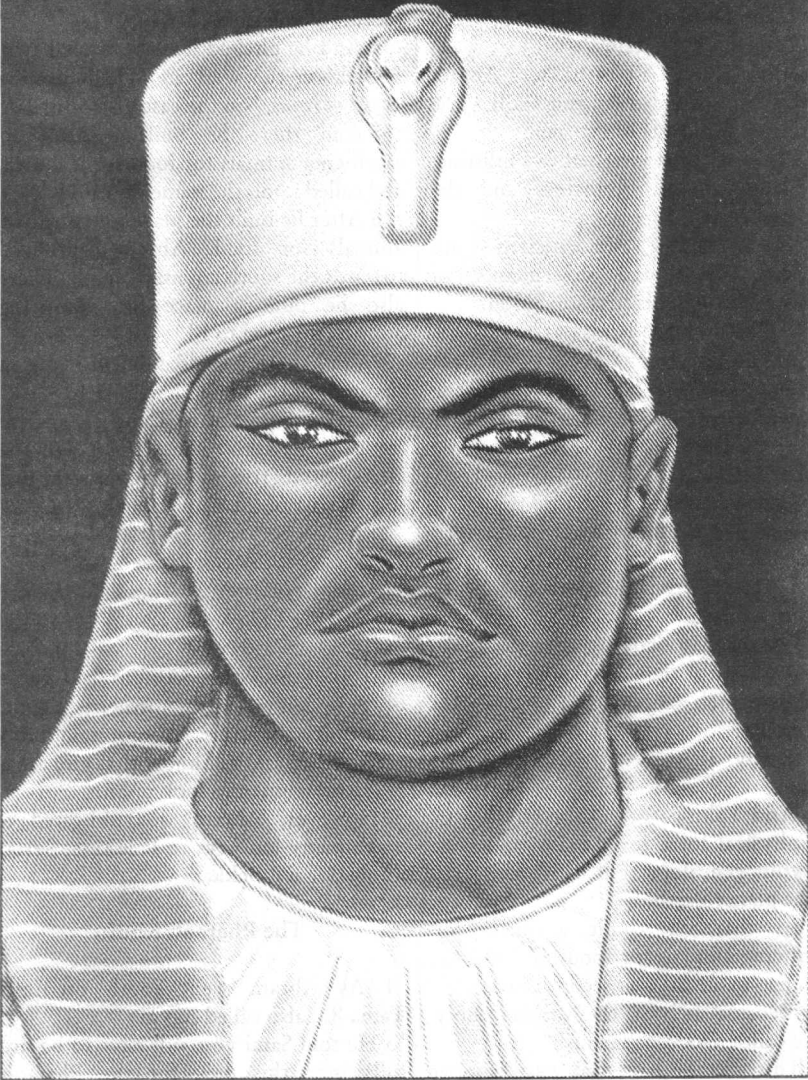
#### The Pharaoh Khufu

4 As Abram went south on into Tama-Ra, also called Egypt,

5 He told Sarai you will have to be my full sister this day, for the Pharaoh Khufu will see and take you by force and even kill me.

6 And in time, when Abram had come into Tama-Ra, now called Egypt,





**Figure 275**  
**The Pharaoh Khufu**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 3:7

7 The Egyptians saw that the woman, Sarai in the physical form was exceedingly beautiful.

8 And the chieftain princess of the pharaoh meaning "*he who lives in a big house*" saw her in the physical form, and praised her to pharaoh:

9 And Sarai was taken into the royal harem of the Pharaoh Khufu.

10 And he showed favor to Abram:

11 And the pharaoh gave him herds, and cows, and he asses,

12 And male slaves, and slave girls, and she asses, and camels.

13 Sarai lived there for 5 years.

14 During this time, the wives of Pharaoh Khufu, namely Khehet, Qehet, and Khanum took Sarai to the gynecologist for a tubaligation, to cut or tie the fallopian tubes.

15 When Sarah arrived at the gynecologist, she convinced the doctor not to cut her tubes,

16 But to give her a reversible tubaligation, to clamp her tubes instead of cutting them.

17 She told him that her husband Abram would soon come for her.

18 The wives of Khufu were afraid that she might bear a child that could possibly inherit the throne of Khufu,

19 And they, who had been waiting for years to have a son, would not allow that to happen.

20 As a result of the tubaligation Sarai was barren and unable to reproduce.

21 So they made her barren, but for 5 years she lived in the house of Khufu never to have a child.

22 Meanwhile, a little farther down the Nile, Abram settled in Memphis, located in the east of Tama-Ra, Ancient Egypt near Giza.

#### Tablet 3:34

23 There he lived luxuriously for 5 years, on the behalf of Sarah.

24 At the same time Abram also met his second wife to be, Hagur, daughter of the famous scribe Imhotep, who was also known as Yufi'El and Abdul Hamiyd, the ninth elder of Ptah, a Pygmy. Imhotep was one chosen by El Eloh and one of the 24 elders, the sons of El Eloh called Aluhum. The great technological advancements of the 24 elders paved the way for the future pharaohs of Egypt. The Egyptians were a great civilization with many Nubian scientist, spiritual healers, mystics, astronomers and mathematicians like Zoser, who did the genetic splicing for the making of the extermination device called Al Khinziyr, the pig.

#### Abram Meets Imhotep

25 The high priest Imhotep, son of Ptah and Khredu'ankh,

26 Heard of how the pharaoh's hand was healed, being a student of Zoser, the great healer.

27 He went to visit Abram and on the visit Imhotep was accompanied by his daughter,

28 Who was the most beautiful woman at that side of the world.

29 Her name was Hagur, daughter of Imhotep and Rasha.

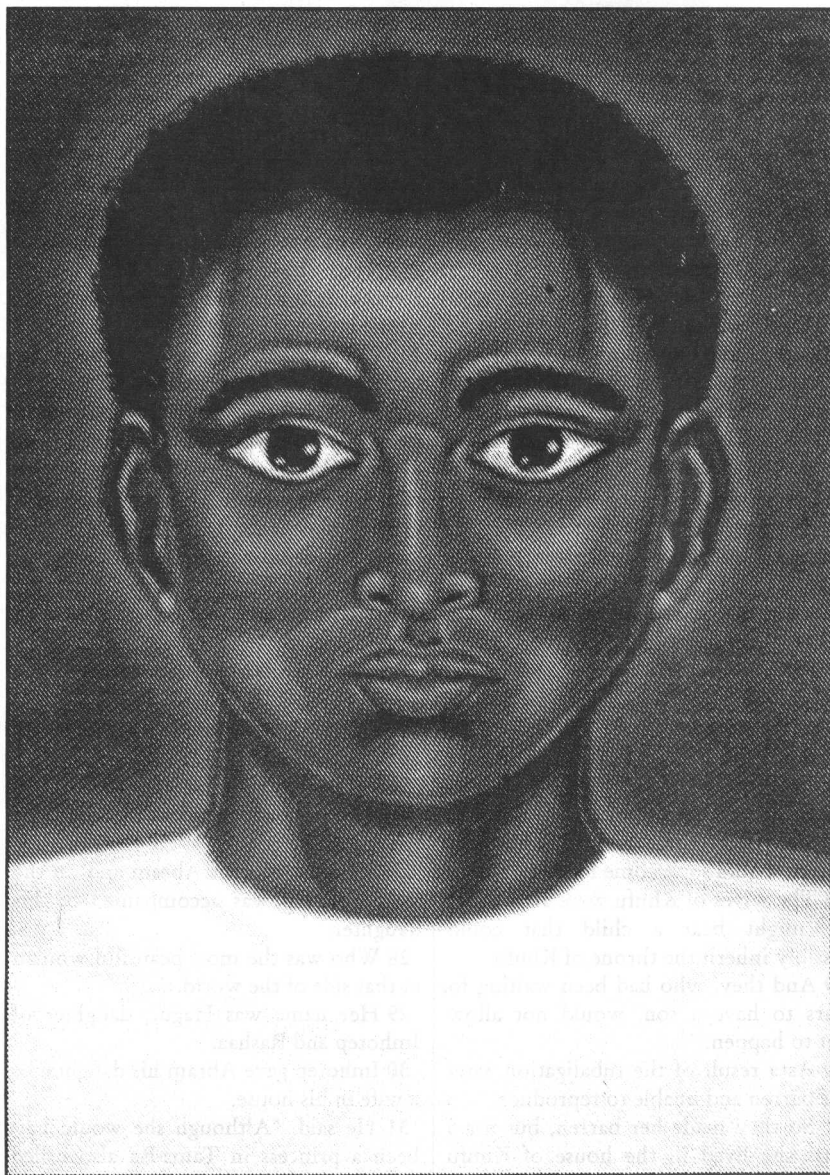
30 Imhotep gave Abram his daughter as a wife in his house.

31 He said: "Although she would have been a princess in Tama-Ra also called Egypt,

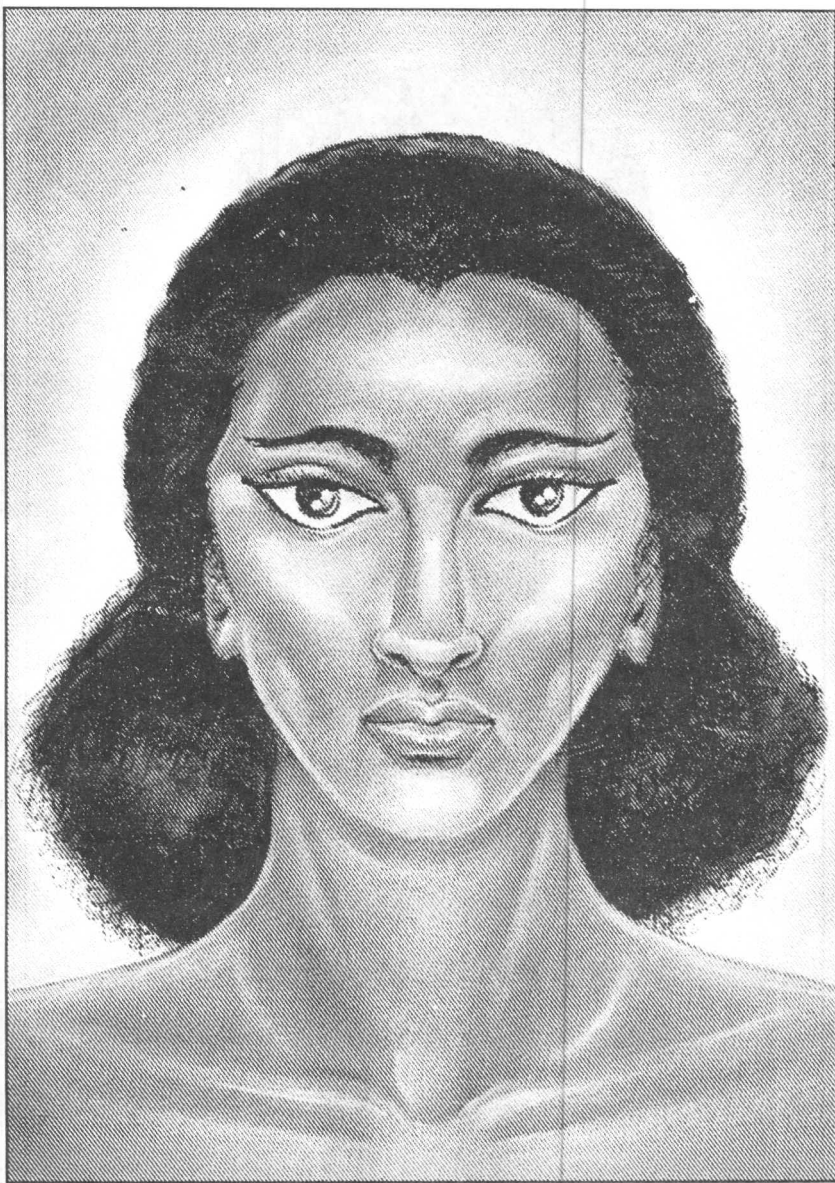
32 El Roi sent my daughter to you,

33 And she would be better of a wife in your house than a queen of any other."

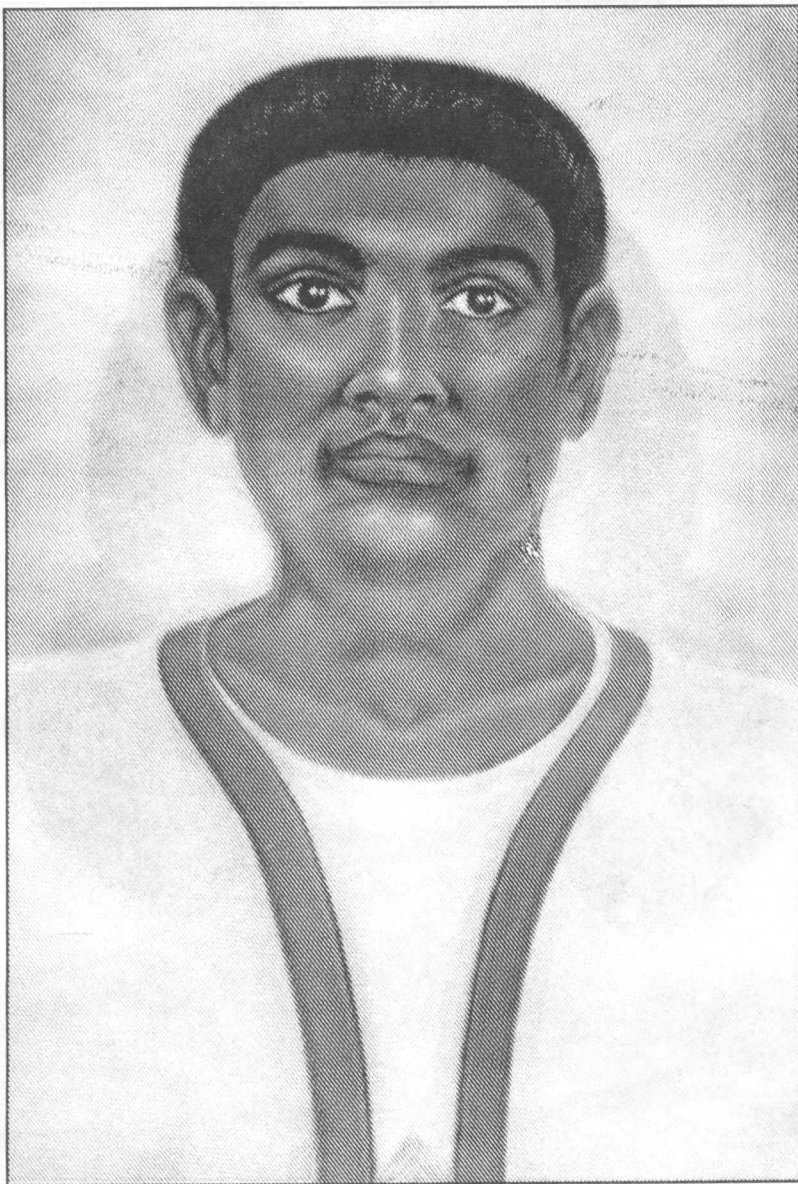
34 This act was done because her father



**Figure 276**  
**Ptah, Father Of Imhotep**

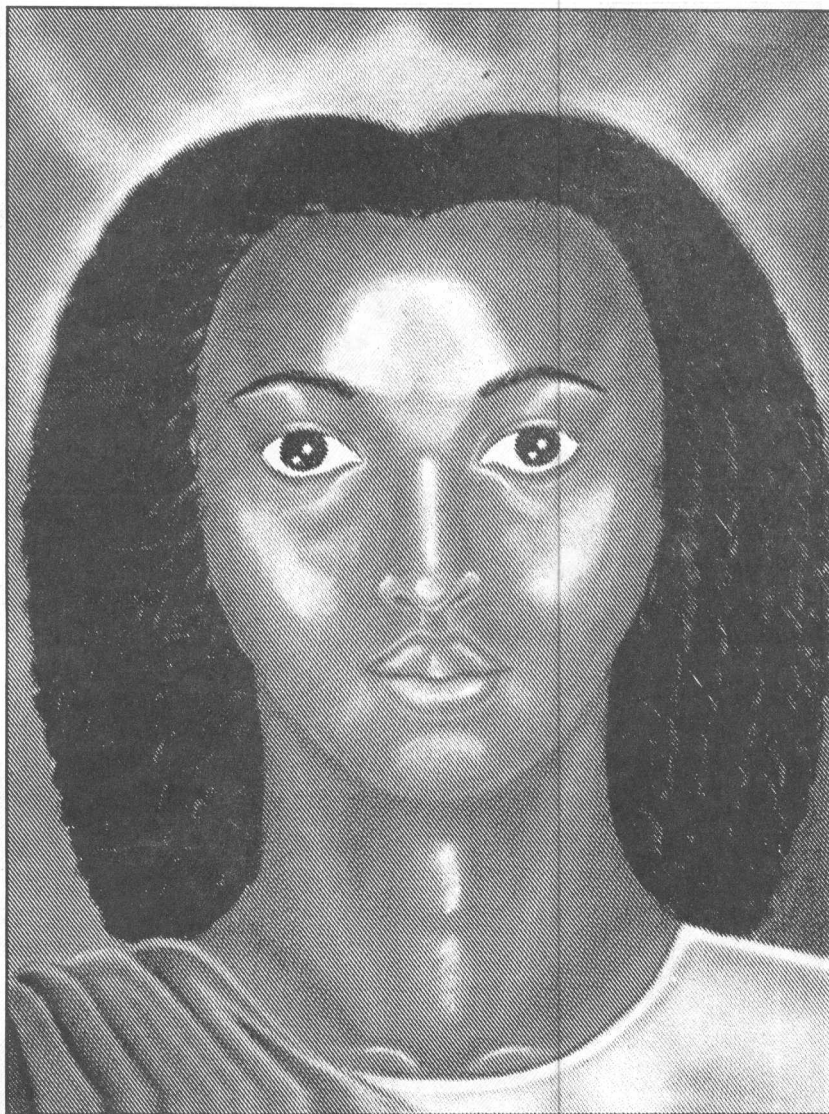


**Figure 277**  
**Khredu'ankh, Mother Of Imhotep**



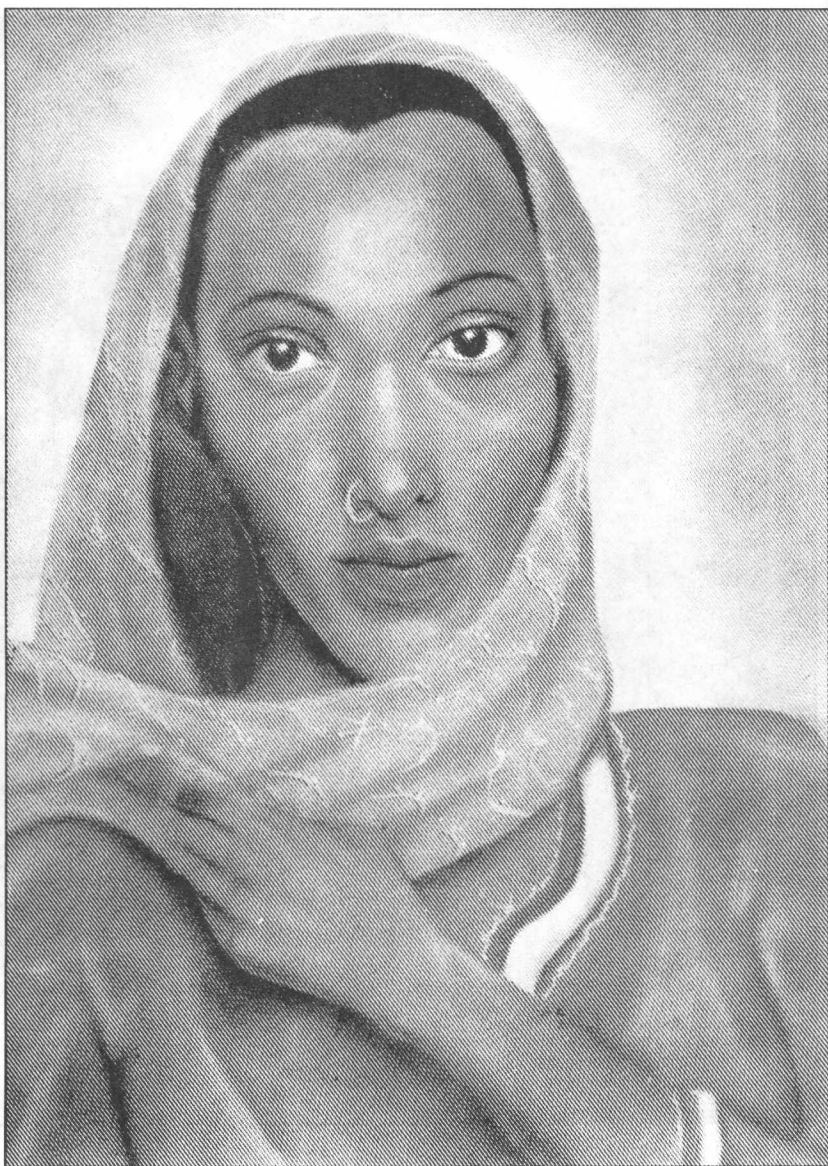
**Figure 278**  
**Imhotep, Son Of Ptah And Khredu'ankh**





**Figure 279**  
**Rasha, Wife Of Imhotep**





**Figure 280**  
**Hagar, Daughter Of Imhotep And Rashaa**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 3:34

saw the wonders which were done for Sarah.

35 He also knew that from Hagur's seed,

36 The tribe of the Tamareaat "Egyptians" would come back into the house of Abram and they would be a part of a great covenant.

37 Zoser, by birth, who became known as Neterkeht, meaning "the Creator in the Flesh," which was given to him after his initiation into the order of Zodoq,

38 Is a high priest after the order of Malachi Zodoq, who is The King of Peace,

39 Neterkeht, Zoser, son of Kha'sikhimuwi and Nima'athafiy.

40 His pyramid, which was built by the master Imhotep was intended and used for a temple of initiation into the deeper sciences of mystics.

41 He himself was Hierophant priest of this temple.

42 He was the author of the sciences: He was the author of works on Alchemy, called Hermetic Sciences and,

43 Mathematics which is where Pythagorus stole mathematical formulas. These formulas he attributed to himself: "Pythagorean Theorem."

44 Arts, this is where hieroglyphics originated.

45 Architecture, he initiated the use of levitation,

46 The process which the elders used to move some of the stones in the construction of the pyramids.

47 He also initiated the use of the laser, a device used for cutting stone.

48 Imhotep, under the guidance of Zoser, acquired the knowledge needed to calculate the precise dimensions for the construction of the first pyramid,

#### Tablet 3:64

The Step Pyramid.

49 Imhotep was the first officer in Zoser's court.

50 He is also known as the chief builder.

51 The knowledge of which, some of it he obtained from Zoser.

52 It was during this reign that hieroglyphics had been preferred.

53 He received his power and knowledge from El Khidr, Murduk, son of Enqi and Damkina.

54 Imhotep took Abram to Zoser, the master healer, to find a way to heal and cure the diseases of the curse of leprosy.

55 In the new Canaan, there was a clean type of leper, meaning, "civilized."

56 In Haran, the old Canaan, was the unclean leper,

57 It was unclean all the way back to the Caucasus mountains and its surrounding areas.

58 These unclean lepers of animalistic nature walked on all "fours,"

59 They ate raw flesh, no matter whether it was clean or unclean, and were covered with raw, open sores.

60 They were half animal, and half man, a result of bestiality. They were called the beast.

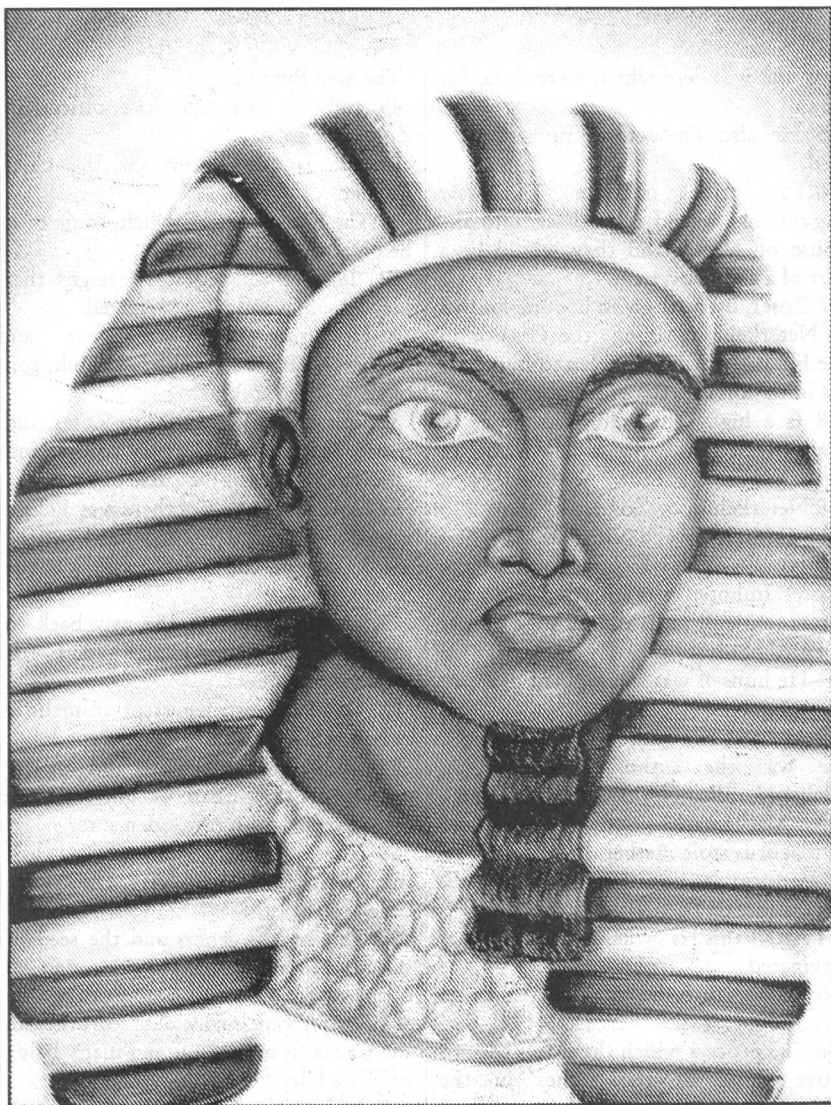
61 This is why lepers and the seed of Canaan are called "ape men," or the men of the cave.

62 There were many dead carcasses in the Caucasus mountains and many being born with leprosy.

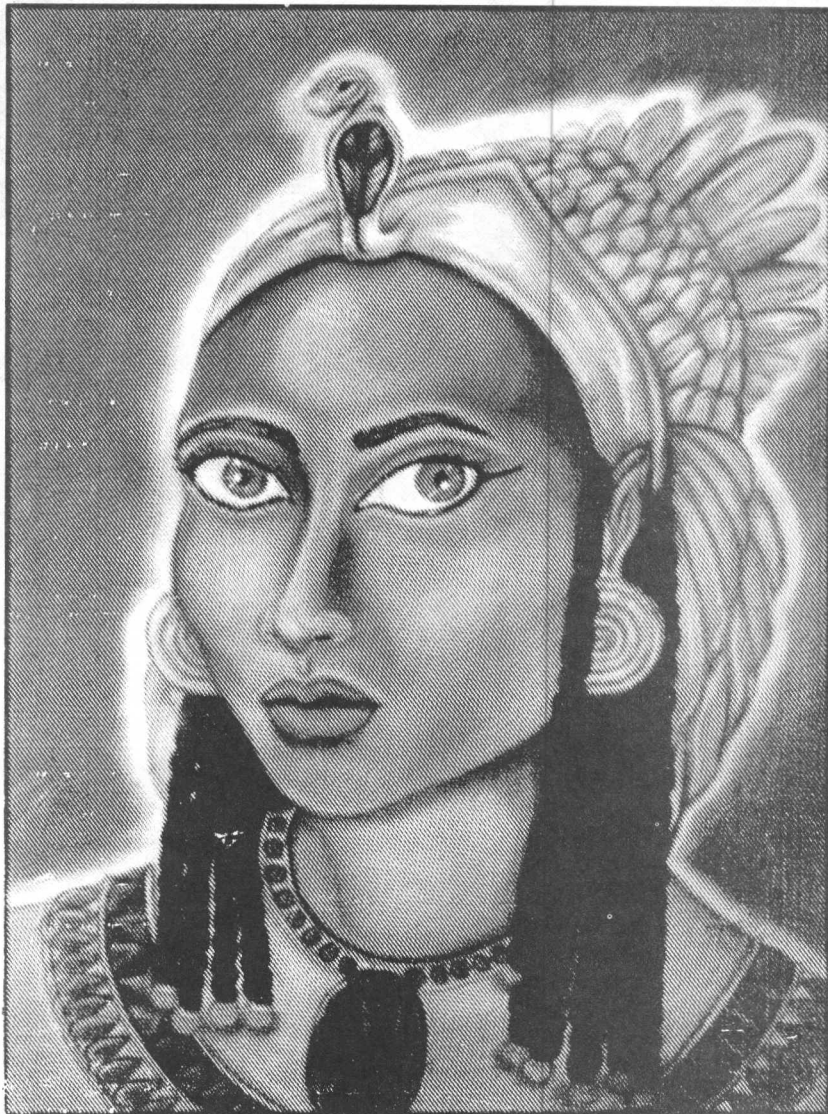
63 It had also spread diseases which caused a mass famine.

#### The Combination Of The Animals

64 Now Zoser, had to come up with something that was just as nasty as these



**Figure 281**  
**Kha'sikhimuwy, Father Of Zoser**

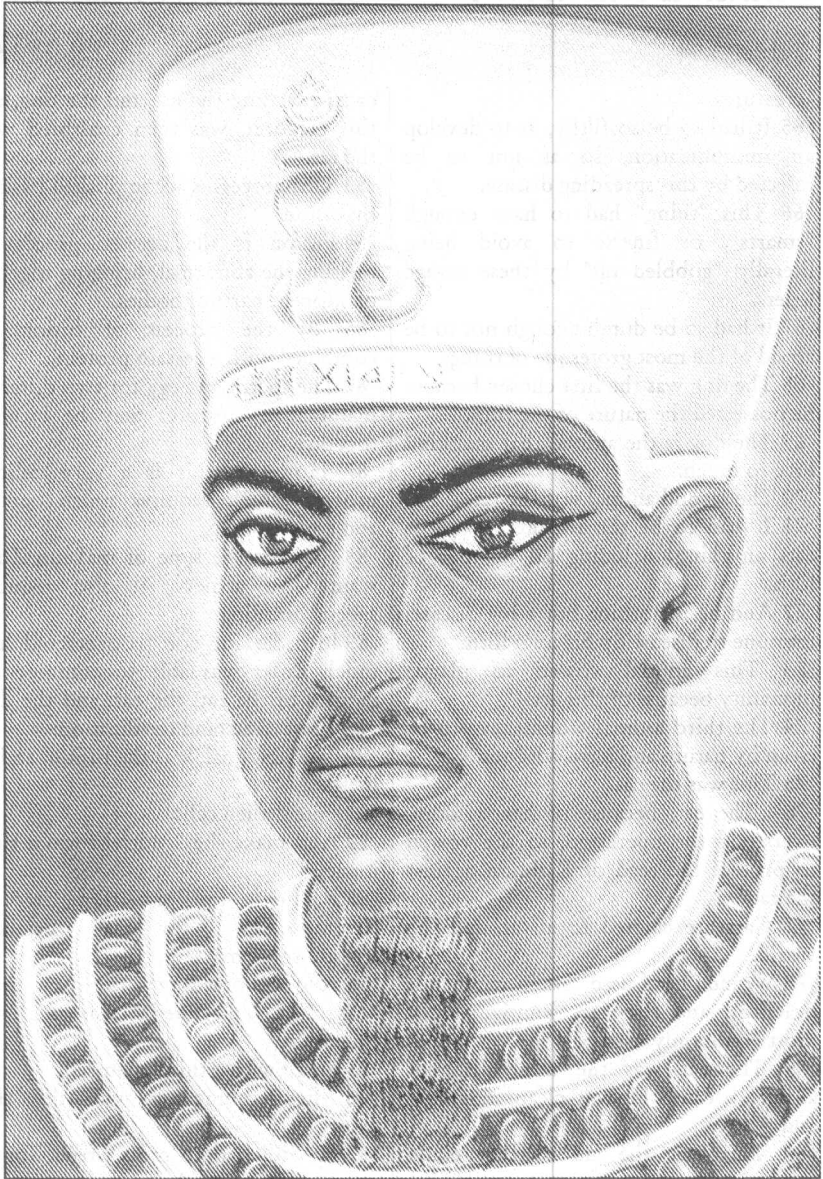


**Figure 282**  
**Nima'athafiy, Mother Of Zoser**



**Figure 283**  
**Zoser, Son Of Kha'sikhimuwy And Nima'athfiy**





**Figure 284**  
**The Pharaoh Abimelech**



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

**Tablet 3:64**

creatures.

65 It had to be so filthy, as to develop an immunization, so as not to be infected by this spreading disease.

66 This "thing" had to have enough "smarts", or finesse to avoid being literally "gobbled up" by these savage lepers.

67 It had to be dumb enough not to be afraid of the most grotesque of things.

68 The dog was the first chosen because he possessed the nature of the Jinn.

69 The dog is the animal that mankind love so much.

70 The second animal was the rat.

71 It had to be the rodent because it eats anything including all manner of filth,

72 And he is nothing but a big disease, immune to disease by his own filth.

73 This animal vowed to plague humanity because of this act.

74 The third animal would have to be clean by nature and have wisdom;

75 This was the cat.

76 The cat, because of her wisdom, overstood the operation, so she vowed to protect the seed of Kadmon against the rat.

77 Cats are catered to all around the world.

78 Women have used cats in witchcraft practices, and they are known as the most commonly used pets.

79 The cat was the most different animal because he was clean in nature and wise.

80 This was the animal that could outsmart the dog.

81 These are the three mixed natures, that make up the pig.

82 Neterkeht, the son of Kha'sikhimuwi, solved the problem by

**Tablet 3:99**

cross breeding the cat and the dog, and this creation, was then crossbred with the rat.

83 This process is accomplished basically by fusion.

84 Fusion is the act or process of melting the abnormal, bringing together of adjacent parts of bodies.

85 By the process of fusion, he combined with a certain protein,

86 The sperm and egg for two different mammalian creatures may be brought together.

87 However, this is a very delicate process which requires much control and conditioning,

88 And for the type of makeup Zoser wanted to achieve, it also required special breeding.

89 In order for you to overstand how much Zoser was able to combine the natures of the rat, the cat, and the dog, you must overstand fertilization:

90 The first goal, was the fusion, and the method.

91 Fuse 2 alien cells.

92 And make the 2 nuclei form a single nucleus,

93 Allow for mutation in the chromosomes, for a balanced chromosome makeup,

94 Allow breeding for a more controlled, and refined strain; which was then to be,

95 Fused with a third alien cell.

96 After coming up with this third thing,

97 He still had to cross breed, for the nature of the animal.

98 Then, after that, he still had to make sure he had males and females that could reproduce after their own kind.

99 Zoser, combined the cat + the rat +

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 3:99

the dog = swine.  
100 The first breed that Zoser came up with was the wild boar.  
101 But the wild boar, Abram had no control over,  
102 For the wild boar did what it wanted to do, and would belt you to death if you stood in its way.  
103 Its speed is unbelievable which is a fact to this day.  
104 Zoser came up with the swine, finally, and its nature was that of the rat, and the cat, and the body of a dog. The first converts of Abram were Lut, son of Haran and Sarah.

#### Abram's Return

105 The abduction of Sarah, brought the wrath of Yahuwa.  
106 Yahuwa strickened the pharaoh and his house with a modern, great disease.  
107 The Pharaoh Khufu believed that Sarai was only Abram's sister.  
108 However, word had spread around about Abram and that he was coming up the Nile again.  
109 Khufu started putting two and two together, and realized the plagues started coming upon his kingdom because of Sarai.  
110 He then realized she was not Abram's sister but his wife also.  
111 Thus, afterwards, the Pharaoh summoned Abram, and said: "What is this that you have done to me?"  
112 Why did you not tell me that she was your confidante, wife?  
113 Why did you say: "She is my sister," so that I took her to be my confidante wife?  
114 Now therefore here she is, thy

#### Tablet 3:130

confidante, wife, take her, and go your way."  
115 The pharaoh gave his Enosites, "*human beings*" charge concerning him, Abram:  
116 And they sent him away with his confidante, wife Sarai, and all that he had.  
117 And Abram departed from Mamre, meaning "*fatness*" there toward that part of the planet Earth of the south,  
118 And he dwelt between Gadush "*holy place*" and Shur "*where the well is*,"  
119 And later he sojourned into Gerar "*a lodging place*," a Philistine town south of Gaza, Ashkolan also called Alkebulan.  
120 And the Philistines are from Casluhim, who are from Mizraim.  
121 But on another occasion when he arrived upon entering Tama-Ra, this very same land,  
122 He was obliged to give one tenth of all he carried with him to the arresting officer.  
123 He found it necessary to carry Sarai with him in a chest when he was arriving near towns.  
124 Abram opened all his chests but one in which Sarah was concealed.  
125 When the officer preceded to search it too, Abram said:  
126 "Suppose the officer commanded him to open it.  
127 Abram begged him again to pass it unopened,  
128 And he offered him again to give him one tenth of all he carried, as if it were filled with gold and jewels.  
129 The officer insisted on seeing the contents of the chest when he beheld Sarah,  
130 He was so dazzled by her beauty

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 3:130

that he ran forth with her to the father of the pharaoh, reporting what had happened.

131 The pharaoh's father, Abimelech immediately summoned Abram, and inquired of him,

132 "Who is the maiden whom you carry with you?"

133 Abram thinking he would be put to death if he avoided the truth, replied,

134 "She is my sister!" and Abram said that Sarah his confidante wife is my sister:

135 Abimelech ruler of Gerar sent, and took Sarah from Abram.

136 But the Aluhum, one of the Elohs came to Abimelech in a dream of the shadow hour,

137 And he said to him, behold, you are about to die,

138 Because of the female living being whom you hath taken by force,

139 Because she is another Adonai's possession. Now Abimelech did not have sex with Sarah.

140 He said, O Adonai, my master, will you kill even a Zodoqite, righteous of a gentile nation?

141 Abram did tell me, she, Sarah, is his sister?

142 And she, even she herself said, he, Abram is my brother.

143 In the integrity of my heart and the innocence of my hands I have done this.

144 And The Anunnagi said to him, Abimelech, in the dream,

145 Yes, I know that in the integrity of your heart you have done this,

146 And I also withheld you from going wrong against me,

147 Therefore, I did not let you touch her.

148 And Abimelech rose early in the

#### Tablet 3:165

daylight hour, and called all his slaves, and told all these Elohs in their ears.

149 And the Enosites of them were very afraid.

150 Then Abimelech called Abram, and said to him, what have you done to us?

151 And how have I done wrong toward you,

152 That you have brought on me and on my kingdom an old wrong?

153 You have done deeds to me you should not have done.

154 And Abram said, because I thought, 155 Surely the fear of the Anunnagi was not in this place,

156 And they will kill me for my confidante, wife's, sake.

157 And moreover she, Sarah is indeed my sister, the daughter of my father, he who was called Terah meaning "*wild goat, wandering*,"

158 But not the daughter of my mother Nuwna, meaning "*dimpled chin*," for she had been touched by the hand of an Anunnagi and that dimple appeared in the center of her chin, such are those with dimples in their chin.

159 And she, Sarai became my confidante, wife.

160 And in time, that when the Aluhum caused me to wander from my father, Terah's house,

161 That I said to her, Sarah, this is your kindness which you shall show to me,

162 At every place where we shall come, say of me, he is my brother.

163 And Abimelech took sheep and oxen, and male slaves and women slaves, and gave them to Abram,

164 And restored him Sarah his confidante, wife.

165 And Abimelech said, here, my part of the planet Earth is in front of your

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 3:165

face:

166 Dwell where it is agreeable to you.

167 And unto Sarah he said, behold, I have given your brother a thousand pieces of silver.

168 Behold, it is for you a covering of the eyes to all that are with you.

169 And that you are indeed innocent.

170 And Abram judged for the Aluhum.

171 And the Aluhum healed Abimelech, and his confidante, wife, and his concubines; and they had children after that.

172 Because Yahuwa Adonai had closed up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah, Abram's confidante, wife.

#### The Commandment To Wear Veils

173 By this ANU sent the Anunnagi Gabriyel to call unto Abram and tell him that the women of his seed would possess such beauty.

174 That it is best not to carry them in chests but from that day forward the women would be ordained to wear the face veil at all times in the presence of those other than their own family and tribes in their own land, but in the midst in the cities of strangers, they should wear a face veil and a head covering over their bosoms to protect them from eyes of strangers.

175 Thus, he said will keep the intoxicating mind of "lust" under control, and not to feast your eyes on ANU's chosen daughters.

176 The face veil became law not to be violated by any and all righteous women.

#### Tablet 3:194

177 Abram journeyed to the mountains, a place where there was neither water nor cultivation.

178 Accordingly, he dug a well there.

179 The water flowed up to the surface of the soil.

180 But he had spent all the food he had brought.

181 And there was a great distance between him, and any inhabited locality.

182 He took a bag in order to go out in search of wheat.

183 He went away and left his companions alone.

184 They became much perplexed. He had no food and they knew not what to do.

185 At last he thought of himself and he filled his bag with gravel and sand, thinking that Sarah and Hagur would be pacified on beholding a full bag.

186 When he had returned home,

187 He fell asleep for shame, whereon Sarah, and Hagur examined the bag, which they found full of wheat. Then they ground some of it in a hand mill, and baked bread.

188 Meanwhile his father, Terah, became afraid, and at shadow hour, he left to go up further into the mountains.

189 He was seized by lepers and he caught leprosy.

190 He was trying to tell Nimrud, about the approach of Abram.

191 When Abram awakened they called him to eat.

192 He asked what he was to eat, and Sarah informed him that they had baked bread of the wheat he had brought.

193 He was astonished at the news and praised A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

194 He kept some of the wheat for consumption, and he sowed the

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 3:194

remainder in the field.

195 When they found that his father had disappeared, he was much surprised and saddened.

196 When they had first reached the mountains,

197 Terah told him that his mission to clean up and civilize the lepers was not wise.

198 But it was Abram's, faith in A'LYUN A'LYUN EL that enabled him to receive the bread and carry out his mission of civilizing and cleaning up the inhabitants of the Caucasus Mountains.

#### Abram And Lut

199 And Abram went up out of Egypt, he, Sarai and all that he had.

200 And Lut went with him, into the south.

201 And Abram was very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold.

202 And he went on his journeys from the south even to Bethel, to the place where his tabernacle had been at the beginning, between Bethel.

203 To the place for sacrificing animals for food, which he had made there at first: and there Abram called on the name of Yahuwa.

204 And Lut also, who went with Abram, had flocks, and herds and tabernacles.

205 And the land of Lut's father Haran was not able to bare them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, in that they could not dwell together.

206 And there was strife between the herdsmen of Abram's cattle and the herdsmen who look with the physical

#### Tablet 3:213

eye over the herds of Lut's cattle: And the Canaanite and the Perizziy, meaning "to breach" dwelt then in that part of the planet.

207 And Abram said unto Lut, "Let there be no strife, I pray you, between me and you, and between my herdsmen who look over my herds and your herdsmen who look over your herds; for we are brothers?"

208 Is this now really your land from your father? Separate yourself, I beg you, from me: if you will take the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if you take the right hand, then I will go to the left.

209 And Lut lifted up his eyes, and looked over all of the plains of Jordan "he who is the descender," and saw that it was very well watered all over its surface in front of the face of Yahuwa,

210 Even Sodom and Gomorrah before they were destroyed it was well watered just like The Enclosed Garden of Yahuwa, and like Egypt as you go unto Zoar "The Insignificant City."

211 So Lut chose for himself all the plains of Jordan; and Lut journeyed east: and they separated themselves one from the other.

212 Abram dwelt in that part of the Planet Earth of Canaan, and Lut dwelt in the cities of the district in the valley, and moved his tabernacle as far as Sodom.

#### The Plea For Sodom

213 Now the Enosites "human beings" of Sodom, which means "a burning place" named after its destruction, not before were disagreeable and sinners against Yahuwa exceedingly.

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 3:214

214 And Yahuwa said unto Abram, after Lut was separated from him, now lift up your eyes, and look from the place where you are, northward and southward and eastward and westward:

215 For all that part of the planet Earth which you see with your physical eyes, to you I will give it, and to all of your seed forever.

216 And I will make all of your seed as the dust of the Earth: So that if any living being can number the dust of the planet Earth, then may your whole seed also be numbered.

217 Rise, walk about in that part of the planet Earth to its length and to the width of it, for unto you will I give it.

218 Then Abram removed his tabernacle, and came to settle in the oak area of Mamre, amongst the cursed seed of Canaan, with the tribe of Amorites, The Land Mamre, which means "strength," which is in Hebron, which means "to associate" and there he built a Mazbuh, "an altar, a place for sacrificing animals for food" for Yahuwa.

219 And in time in the days of Amraphel 'keeper of the treasures," whose real name was Hammurabi, the sixth ruler of the first dynasty.

220 He made all the laws that rule to this very day, ruler of Shinar, meaning "plains of flatlands" Sippar and Larsa of Babylon after Nimrud,

221 Arioch "he who was like a lion" ruler of Ellasar "strong oak of Assyria,"

222 Chedorlaomer "he who keeps the swords, weapons" ruler of Elam "of the highlands,"

223 And Tidal "a slanderous one" ruler of the gentiles.

224 That they made battle with Bera, meaning "son of the disagreeable ones,"

#### Tablet 3:235

ruler of Sodom, and with Birsha, meaning "with iniquity, sinful ways,"

225 He was a homosexual and the ruler of Gomorrah, which means "submersion" where baptism gets its origin, Shinab, meaning "splendid of his father" ruler of Admah of the seed of the Adamite of the ground,

226 And Shemeber, meaning "up and over there" ruler of Zeboyim, keeper of the gazelle and the ruler of Belah "he who destroys" the same is Zoar "insignificant city."

227 All of these beings were joined together in the valley "the salt sea."

228 Twelve years they served Chedorlaomer, an early Persian ruler, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

229 And in the fourteenth year Chedorlaomer, meaning "handful of sheaves," came out and the rulers that were with him and killed the Rephaim, "a race of giant healers,"

230 In Ashteroth Karnaim "the two horns" and the Zuzims, Aboriginal tribe of Palestine in the part of the planet Earth of Ham and the Emims, meaning "dazzling bright," and Rulers That Were With Him,

231 And they smote the Rephaim of the old race of giants who mixed with the seed of Adam called also the Nephileems of the part of the planet Earth of Bashan, meaning "fruitful,"

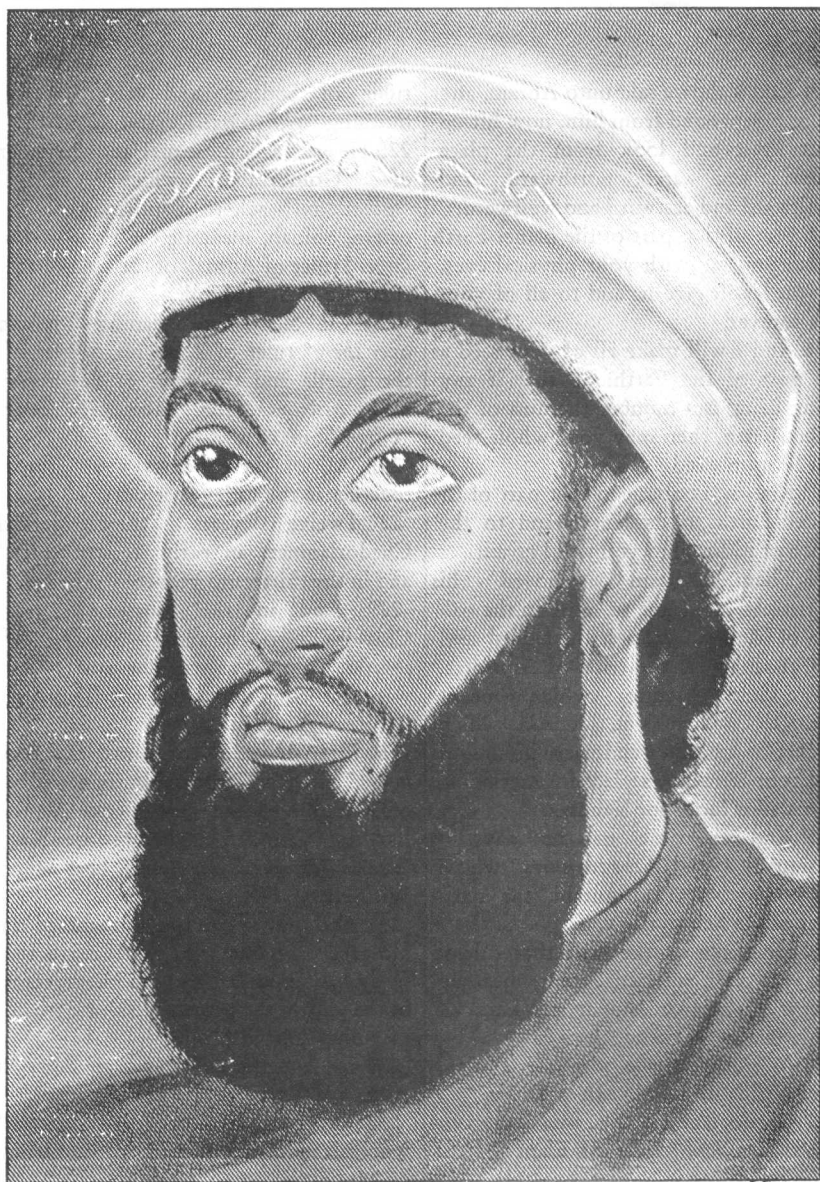
232 Og "longnecked" was their ruler in Ashteroth Karnaim "horned Ashteroth."

233 And the Horites "cave dwellers" who mixed in with the Emori and lived on Mount Seir,

234 Also of Edom in their Mount Seir the part of the planet Earth of the Shaggies,

235 To El Paran the uninhabited part of





**Figure 285**  
**Hammurabi**



**Figure 285**  
**The Ruler Og**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 3:235

the planet Earth.

236 And they returned, and came to Enmishpat *"the holy fountain of justice,"* the same Gadush,

237 And killed all of the country of the Amalekites *"fighters,"* grandsons of Esaw, the Edomite,

238 And also the Amorites *"the mountain dweller"* of the cursed seed of Canaan Albinos with leprosy,

239 They that dwelt in Hazazon Tamar *"where the date palms divide"* an Amorite city.

240 And there went out the ruler of Sodom,

241 And the ruler of Gomorrah also,

242 And the ruler of Admah, and the ruler of Zeboiim *"gazelles,"*

243 And the ruler of Belah the same is Zoar;

244 And they started the battle against them in the valley of Siddim, *"open country."*

245 With Chedorlaomer ruler of Elam,

246 And Tidal *"splendor"* the ruler of the Goyim *"the gentiles,"*

247 And Amraphel *"keeper of El's"* the ruler of Shinar *"flatlands,"*

248 And Arioch *"lion like"* the ruler of Ellasar *"oath of Assyria;"* four rulers against the five.

249 Now Siddim *"the valley"* was full of slime pits;

250 And the rulers of Sodom and Gomorrah fled and they met violent deaths there, and they that remained, fled to the mountain;

251 They took all of the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all of their food, and went their way.

252 And they took Lut, Abram's brother's Haran son, who dwelt in Sodom,

#### Tablet 4:1

253 And they took his goods, and departed.

254 And there came one that had escaped and reported all this to Abram the Hebrew the one who crossed over:

255 Who was living near a sacred tree in the plain of Mamre *"fatness"* the mountain dweller Mamre,

256 And his brothers Beshcol *"cluster,"* and his brother Aner *"a young man."* And these were the allies of Abram.

257 And when Abram heard that his nephew, Lut, was taken captive,

258 And he led forth his trained servants,

259 Born in his house, and pursued as far as Dan, the home and tribe of the great Samson, the son of Manohah who met Delilah.

260 And he divided himself against them by shadow hours.

261 He and his servants, had attacked them,

262 And pursued them to Hobah *"lovely"* their hiding places north of Syria,

263 Which is on the left hand of Damascus.

264 He chased them out of Europe back down into Asia.

265 And he brought back all of the goods,

266 And also brought back his brother Lut, and his goods, and the living being female also and the nation of people.

#### Tablet Four

#### Melchizedeq Blessed Abram

#### And Lut

(19 x 2 = 38)

Lo! And the ruler of Sodom went out to meet Abram after his return from the

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 4:1

slaughter over an early Persian Chedorlaomer,

2 And of the rulers that were with him, at the valley of Shaveh "*equalizer*," in Palestine which is the ruler's valley. And Melchizedek ruler of Salem, a city of peace in Rizq, the eighth planet in the nineteenth galaxy. This Melchizedek brought forth bread and wine:

3 And he is the Kahun priest of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High.

4 And Melchizedek blessed Abram, and said, blessed be Abram by way of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High, The Highest creator of the skies and the planet Earth:

5 And blessed be A'LYUN A'LYUN EL who has delivered your enemies into your hands.

6 And he gave Melchizedek a tenth of all he owned in gold, thus is the practice to this day of a tenth percent of your earning going as Sadaqa, "*charity*."

7 And the ruler of Sodom said, unto Abram, give me the spirits my people, and take the material things for yourself.

8 And Abram said to the ruler of Sodom, I have raised up my hands unto A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, the Creator of the skies and the planet Earth.

9 That I will not take a thread nor a shoe latch nor anything that is yours, or you would say, I have made Abram rich:

10 Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the Enosites that went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre; let them take their portion.

#### Abram Receives A Covenant

11 After the Elohim did these things, the

#### Tablet 4:20

saying of Yahuwa came to Abram in his vision, Yahuwa made himself heard, saying, "Fear not, Abram: I am your shield, your reward is exceedingly great."

12 And Abram said, "O Adonai, Master of Man, Yahuwa what can you give to me, while I am departing to death, childless, and the son of possession of my house is Eliezer 'El is my help?'"

13 And Abram said, "Here, to me you have given no seed: And, here, the son in my house is about to take possession of all I own.

14 And, behold, the word of Yahuwa to him saying, "This one will not take possession of all you own. But he that will come forth out of your own body will take possession of all you own."

15 And he brought him outside, and said, "look now toward the heavenly skies, and count the stars, if you are able to count them." And he said to him, "thus will become your seed."

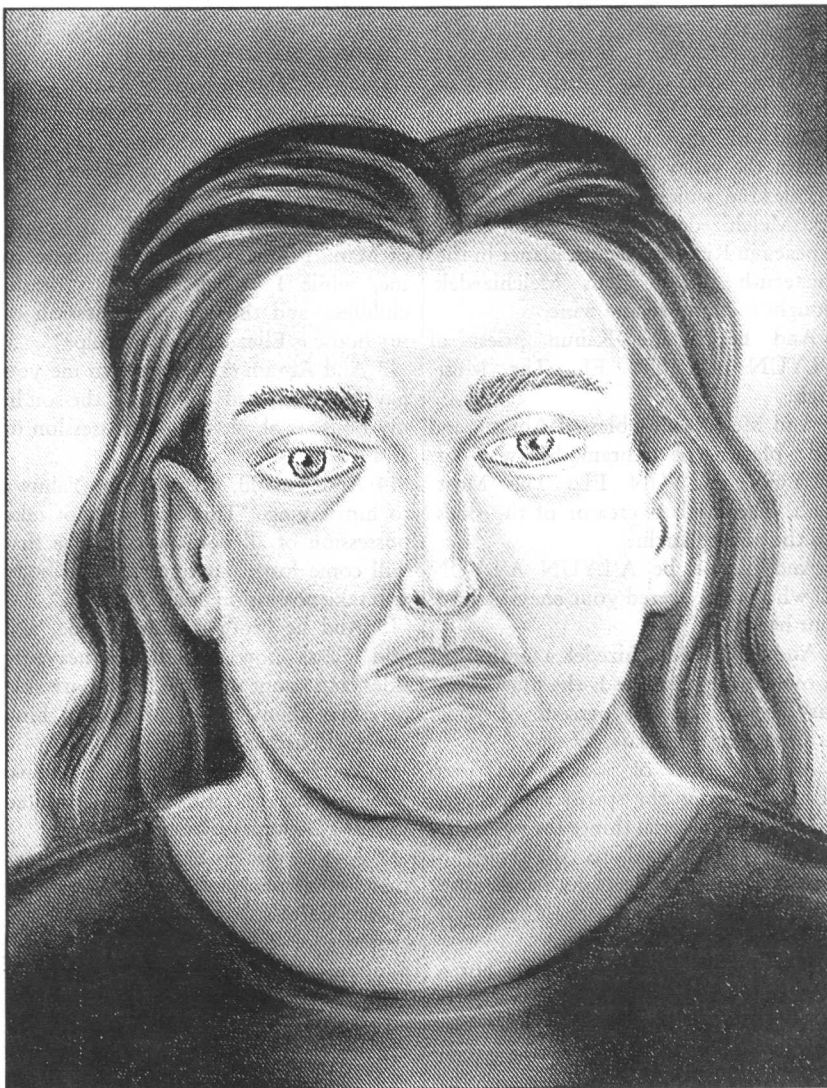
16 And he, Abram, had faith in Adonai Yahuwa and because of this, counted him as a Zodoqite trusted.

17 And he said to him, "I am Yahuwa that brought you out of the part of the planet Earth of Ur "the flame," the center of moon worship in southern Babylon of the Chaldees, "*demons*," to give you this part of the planet Earth to take possession of it.

18 And he said, "O Adonai, Master of man Yahuwa, how will I know that I will take possession of?"

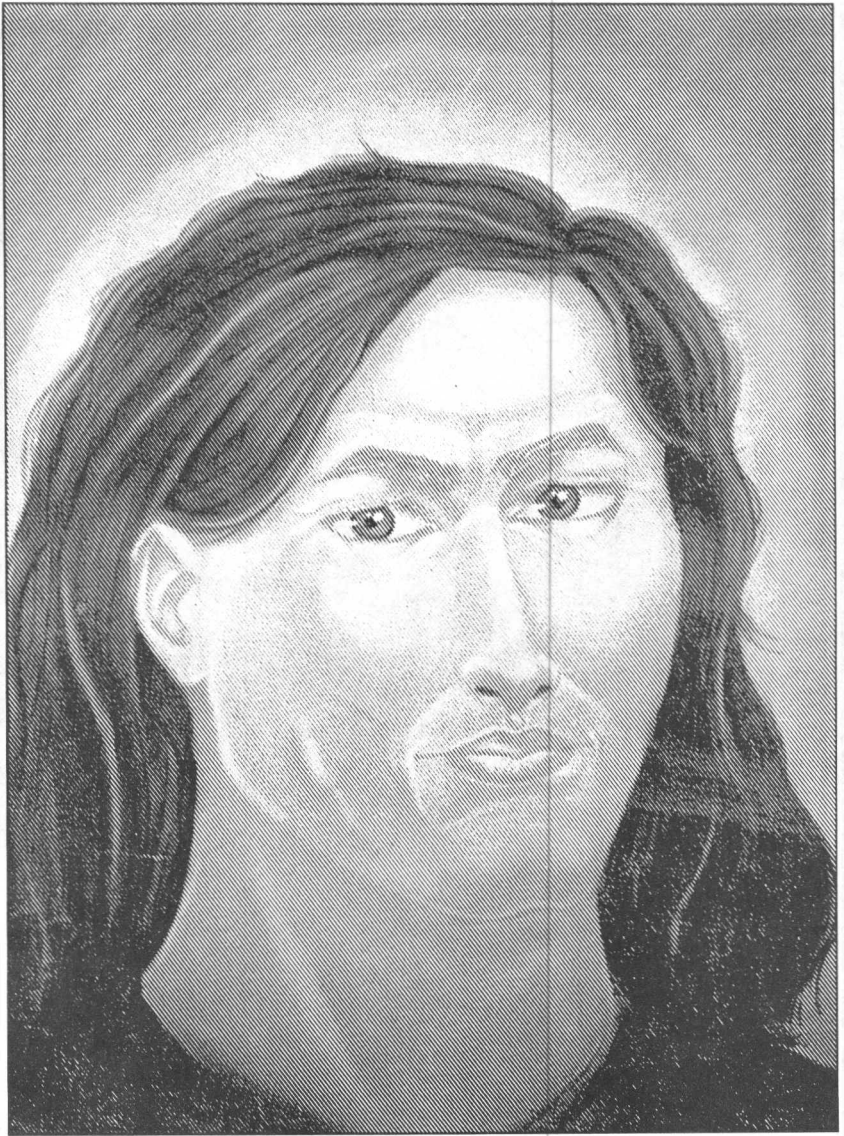
19 And he, Adonai, "said to him Abram, "take for me a heifer 3 years old, and a she goat 3 years old, and a ram 3 years old, and a turtle dove, and a young pigeon."

20 And he, Abram, took him, Adonai,



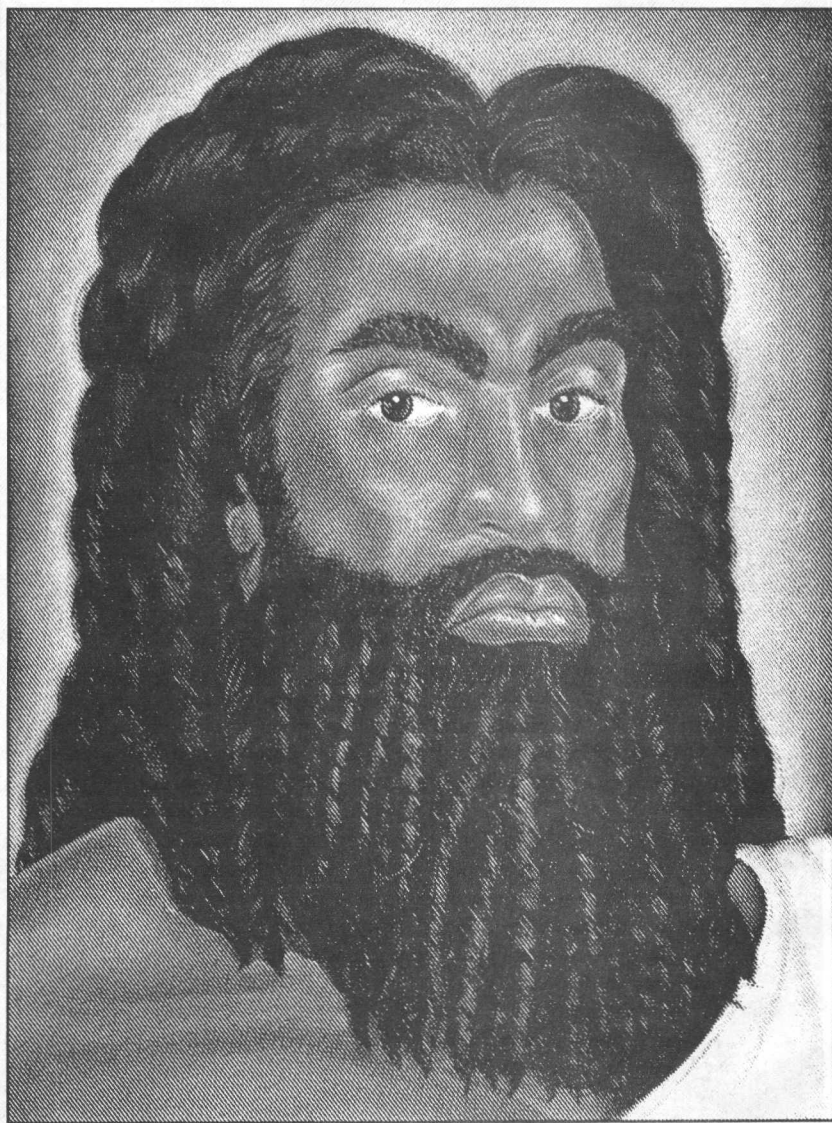
**Figure 287**  
**Mamre, Enosite That Went With Abram Traveling**



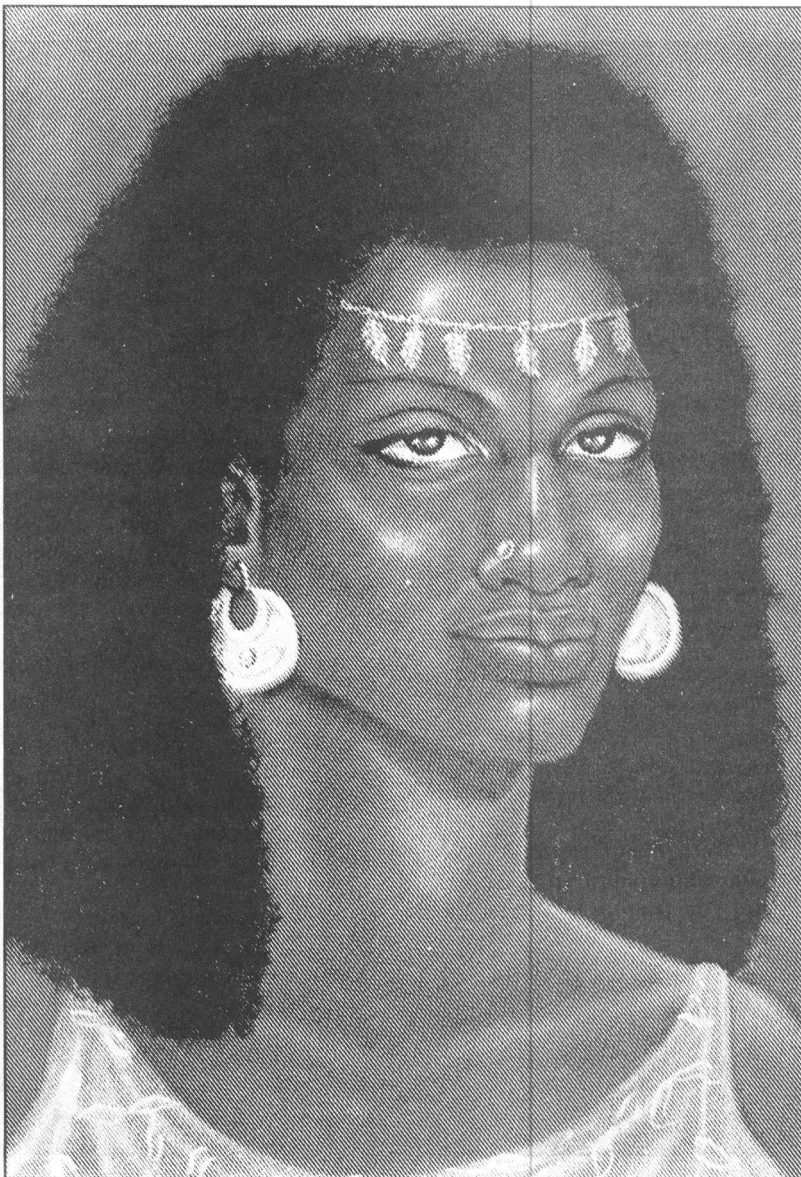


**Figure 288**  
**Eschol, Enosite Who Went With Abram Traveling**

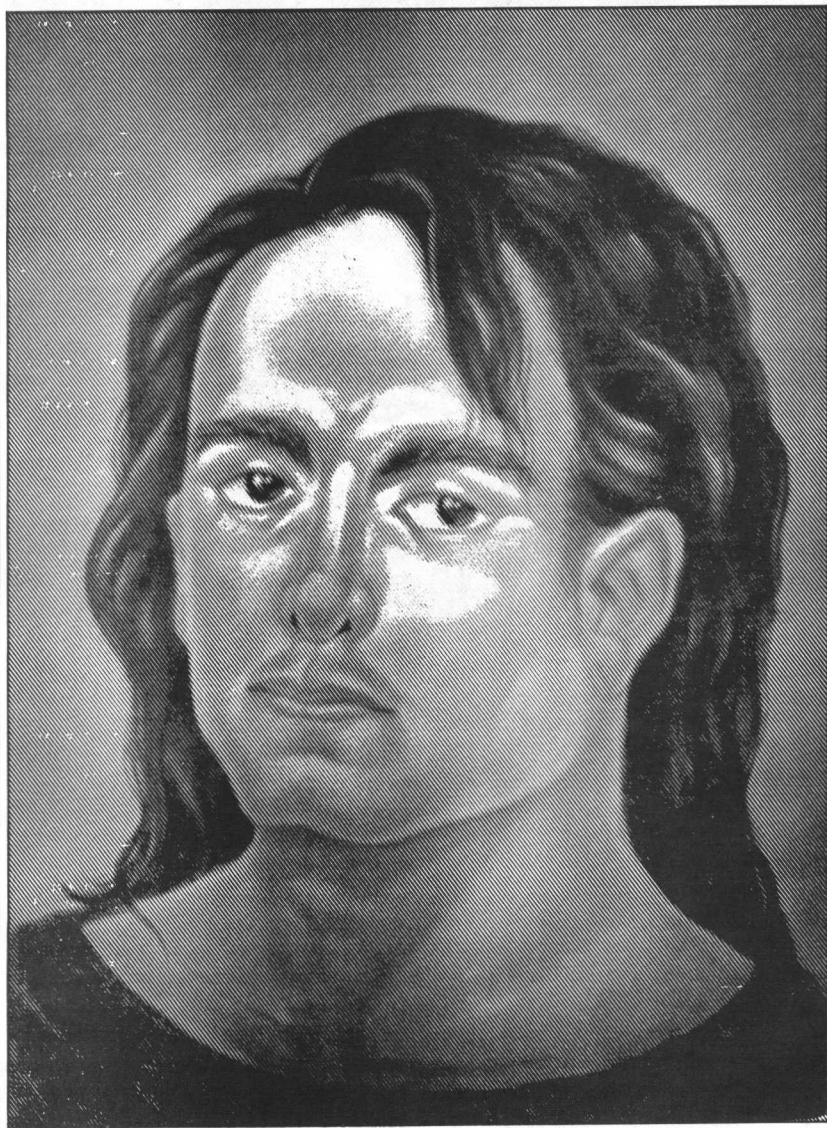




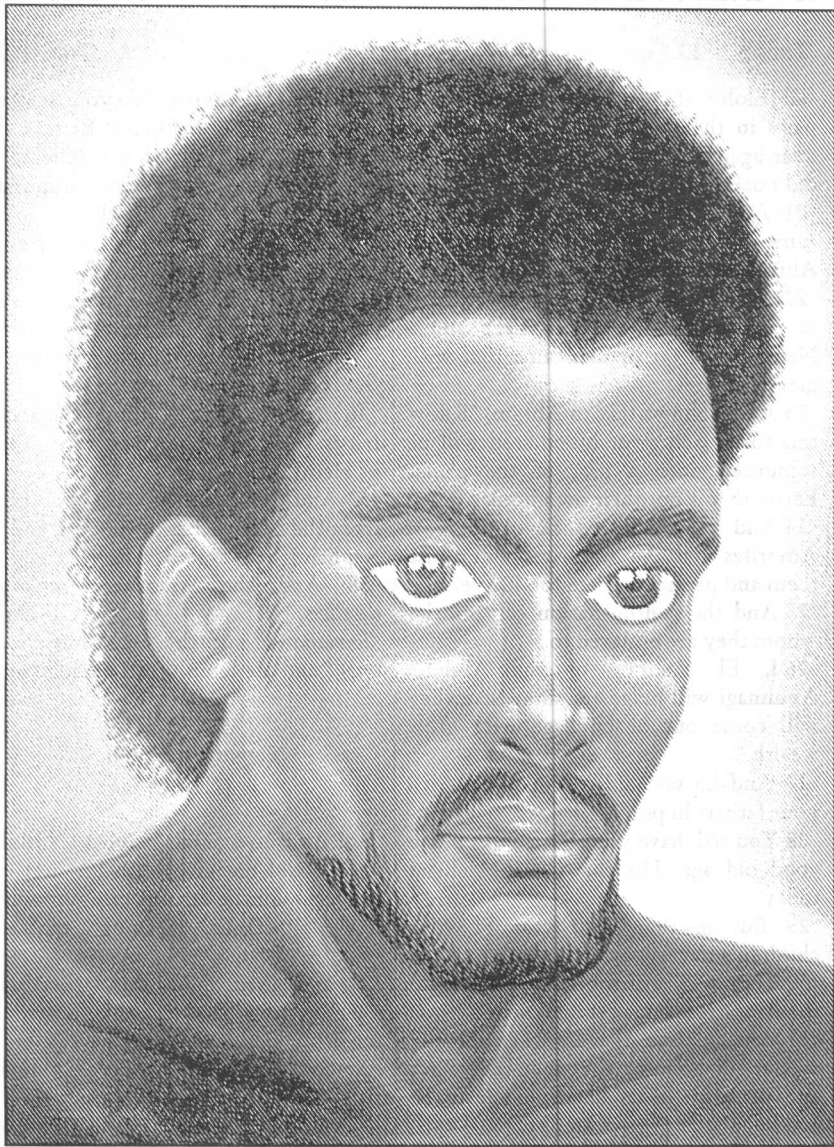
**Figure 289**  
**Samson, Husband Of Delilah**



**Figure 290**  
**Delilah, Wife Of Samson**



**Figure 291**  
**Aner, Enosite That Went With Abram Traveling**



**Figure 292**  
**Eliezer, Abraham's Servant**



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 4:20

all Eloah's things, and cut them in 2 parts in the middle, and laid each half over against the other: But the birds he did not cut in 2 parts.

21 And the birds of prey a swooper came down upon the carcasses, and Abram drove them away.

22 And when the sun was about to go in, Abram was in a deep sleep and a Nephilim of terror overcame him with great darkness.

23 And Yahuwa said to Abram, "Know this for a fact, your blood seed will be sojourners into a part of the planet Earth, that is not their own home;

24 And they will be slaves there to Amorites and the Amorites will abuse them and persecute them for 400 years.

25 And the gentile nation of Amorites whom they are enslaved to.

26 I, El Yahuwa of the Aluhum Anunnagi will judge and after that, they will come out of bondage with great wealth."

27 And he said also, "You will go to your fathers in peace;

28 You will have your buried tomb in a good old age. His tomb is in Hebron today.

29 But in the 400th year of your children's slavery,

30 They will return because the guilt of the Amorites is not yet complete.

31 And in time, that is, when the sun was about gone to the sight into a pit and dense darkness having come to be and behold an oven of smoke,

32 And a torch of fire which passed by between these pieces.

#### Yahuwa's Covenant With Abram

33 In that day Yahuwa made a covenant

#### Tablet 5:4

with Abram, saying, "To your seed will I give this part of the Planet Earth,

34 From the river of the Nile to the great river, the river Furattu, Euphrates, Western Asia."

35 The Kenites "*those who acquire*" are branches of Midianites of Aqaba, today located in Arabia, and the Kenizzite "*who use spears*," a cursed tribe of Canaan, and the Kadmonite "*whose tribes from the east*."

36 And the Hittite those Canaanites tribes "*who terrorize other tribes*," son's of Heth "*those of fear*,"

37 And the Perizzite, those who broke from the other tribes of Canaan, and the Rephaim "*race of giant healers*."

38 And the Amorites "*mountain dwellers*," and the Canaanites "*lowlanders*" and the Girgashite "*rough ones*," and the Jebusite "trodden down."

#### Tablet Five

#### Hagur And Yisma-El

(19 x 4 = 76)

Lo! And now Sarai "*princess*," Abram's wife, could not give birth for him, and she had a female servant of Egypt whose name is Hagur, meaning "*wanderer, rock*."

2 And then Sarai said to Abram, "Behold now, Yahuwa has obstructed me from bearing; So go have a sexual intercourse, I beg you Abram, with my slave girl.

3 Perhaps I will obtain children by way of her. And Abram agreed to the voice of Sarai.

4 And then Sarai, Abram's confidante, wife, took Hagur The Egyptian, as her slave girl, after Abram had dwelt 10 years in the part of the planet Earth of

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 5:4

Canaan, and she Sarai gave her to Abram her husband to be his wife.

5 And then he entered Hagur, having a sexual intercourse with her and she became pregnant:

6 And when she saw that she became pregnant, her mistress despised in her eyes.

7 And then Sarai said to Abram, "My injustice is your fault:

8 I gave my slave girl into your bosom and when she saw with her physical eyes that she had become pregnant I became despised in her eyes: Yahuwa judge between you and me."

9 But Abram said Sarai, "Here, your female slave is in your hand;

10 Do to her that which is agreeable in your eyes. And Sarai put her down and Hagur ran away from her face.

11 And then the messenger of Yahuwa found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to the wall Shur "back to Tama-Ra" which is Egypt.

12 And he said to Hagur, Sarai's slave girl, "where did you come from? And where are you going?"

13 And she said, "I am fleeing from the face of my mistress Sarai."

14 And the messenger of Yahuwa said to her, "return to your mistress, and allow yourself to be put down under her hands."

15 And the messenger of Yahuwa said to her, "I will greatly multiply your seed, so that it will be an abundance, so that it will not be able to be numbered."

16 And the messenger of Yahuwa said to her, "Behold, you are pregnant, and will give birth to a son and you will call his name Yisma-El, meaning *"El will bear,"*

because Yahuwa has heard your affliction."

17 And he will become as a wild ass among Adamites;

18 His hand will be against everyone, and everyone's hand against him. And he will live right in the face of all his brothers.

19 And she, Hagur, called the name of Yahuwa, the one who spoke to her, El Roi, the El of the sun, Ra of Egypt who see's with a physical eye.

20 Therefore everybody called the well Beerlahairoi, meaning *"well of the living one"* Ra *"who saw me."* It is here between Gadush *"the holy place"* and Bered *"the place of hail."*

21 And then Hagur gave birth to Abram's son; and Abram called the name of his son, whom Hagur gave birth to, Yisma-El.

22 And Abram was 86 years old, when Hagur gave birth to Yisma-El for Abram.

#### The Covenant Of Circumcision

23 And when Abram was 99 years old, Yahuwa made himself seen physically for Abram, and said to him,

24 "I am El Shaadi *"The Almighty"* Matatron." Walk in front of my face, and be complete, have your whole family together.

25 And I will make my covenant between me and you, and it will multiply you exceedingly."

26 And Abram fell down on his face. He prostrated with his face on the ground and the Aluhum spoke with him, saying,

27 As for me, one of the Aluhum here, my covenant is with you, alone and you





**Figure 293**  
**Ishmael, Son Of Abraham And Hager**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 5:27

will be the father of the nation of gentiles.

28 Neither will you, not be called by your name Abram; Your name will become; Abram, because you are a father of many nations of gentiles. I have appointed you.

29 And I will make you branch off exceedingly, and I will make nations of gentiles of you, and rulers will come out of you.

30 And I will rise up my covenant between your seed after you in their generation for an everlasting covenant to be an Aluhum, to you and to your seed after you.

31 And I will give you, and to your seed after you, this part of the planet Earth wherein you are a stranger, all the planet Earth that is Canaan for an everlasting possession. And I will be their "Aluhum."

32 And the Aluhum said to Abram, "You will keep my Bereeth, *"covenant,"* therefore you and your seed after you in their generations.

33 This is my covenant, which you will keep, between me and you and your seed after you. Every male among you will be circumcised,

34 And you will be cut with a straight knife in the skin of your foreskin. And it will be a mark of a covenant between me and you.

35 And he that is 8 days old will be cut with a straight knife among you,

36 Every male throughout your genealogies, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, that is not of your seed;

37 Any human being who comes under Abram's covenant, any race, even a Canaanite,

#### Tablet 5:49

38 He that is born in your house, and also he that is bought with your money, must be circumcised, and my covenant will be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.

39 And as for the uncircumcised male being as Kadmon whose skin of his foreskin is not done by a mool circumciser, that one's spirit will be cut off from his nation of people; he has broken my covenant."

40 And the Aluhum said to Abram, "As for Sarai your confidante, wife, you will not call her name Sarai, but Sarah "a noble woman" will her name be, for it was very noble of her to give you another woman in her place, when she feared she could not conceive.

41 And I will bless her, and moreover I will give you a son of her.

42 Yes, I will bless her, and there will become from her a gentile nation of people."

43 Then Abram fell upon his face, and laughed, and said in his heart, to himself, will a son be born to him when he is 100 years old? And will Sarah, a daughter of 90 years old, bear?

44 And Abram said to the Aluhum, Anunnagi, "Oh I wish that Yisma-El might live in front of your face!

45 And the Aluhum said, "Indeed Sarah your confidante, wife, will bear you a son;

46 And you will call his name Yitshuq, meaning *"he laughed,"* called in tones Yitshaq and in rhythm Ishaaq:

47 And I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant for his seed after him.

48 And as for Yisma-El, I have heard you, Abram: Behold, I have blessed him,

49 And I will make him branch off, and

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 5:49

I will multiply him exceedingly 12 chiefs will he give birth to,

50 And I will appoint him a great nation of gentiles;

51 And my covenant will I establish with Yitshuq, whom Sarah will bear to you at this season in the next year."

52 And the Aluhum finished talking with him, and the Aluhum went back up into the skies, departing from Abram.

53 And Abram took Yisma-El his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the Enosites Of Abram's house,

54 And he circumcised the skin of their foreskin in the very same day, as the Aluhum had said to him.

55 And Abram was 99 years old, when he was circumcised in the skin of his foreskin.

56 And Yisma-El Abram's son was 13 years old, when he was circumcised in the skin of his foreskin and he received his Bar Mitzwah.

#### And This Is How This Event Was Commemorated In The School Of Muhammadism

*In the Religion Of Abram, a boy is considered to be a boy up until the age of thirteen and a day, and a girl when she first menstruates, the turning point in a young child's life and the age of maturity. In times past, during a child's childhood years, the father was obliged to support him or her, provide for his or her education and afford him or her the means of mastering a profession or trade. However, at the age thirteen, the boy or girl when she menstruates assumes religious duties and is responsible for fulfilling his or her religious obligations and expectations.*

#### Tablet 5:56

*One change is symbolized by the boy putting on the shawl and Tefillin and by his being counted as eligible to lead worship.*

*The shawl has two sets of three thin black or blue lines at each end. These twelve lines on the shawl represent the twelve tribes of Yisma-El. The shawl also has six tassels on each end. The twelve tassels stand for the twelve tribes of Israel. The boy will usually receive a shawl from his father as yet another sign of his manhood.*

*It is a great day in the life of a boy when he is introduced to his obligations as an adult, and a full member of his community. The boy is called upon to give his public sermon in the house of the sustainer on the Friday following his birthday. A boy is not allowed to deliver a sermon or head congregational worship prior to his thirteenth birthday. After the sermon, he may be requested to lead afternoon worship and worship at shadow hour however, not evening worship.*

*The, son of the commandments ceremony is held in the house of the sustainer on the Sabbath during early daylight worship. He will put on his shawl for the first time and will put on his shawl from then on for every daylight worship. Once the worship is over, the boy is honored by being called in front of the congregation to recite passages from the Torah for the first time. The Bar Mitzwah ceremony is public and wearing it on the sabbath. Before the ceremony the call to prayer is sounded after which the quote from Proverbs the twentieth degree, the sixth verse is read out loud. The acting Imaam then leads afternoon prayer. Kalimat 'l Haqq is*

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 5:57

*recited out loud by the Imaam, Reverend, Rabbi, after which the congregation repeats.*

*Next the Bar Mitzwah boy has the duty as full member adult of the tabernacle, to recite different scriptural books to show his maturity in having mastered books from scriptures. The recitation of the thirteenth verses reading from the sixtieth degree of the Qur'aan called Suwrah El Mumtahanah, and the first thirteen verses of degree twenty and eight of Isaiah; then Suwrah El 'Asr, chapter of the reading, also the thirteenth degree of the Qur'aan. The father will then recite a prayer, benediction that relieves him from the obligation of his son, afterwards he gives his son a walking staff, shoba and scriptures. After he concludes, the father steps forward and exclaims: Blessed be he who releases me from the responsibility of this child. He then recites Suwrah El 'Alaa along with the congregation at the end of the recitation the father presents gifts and tools of manhood.*

*On Sunday at home the boy, the parents, and acquaintances gather for an occasion of much rejoicing. The boy has now passed from the first stage of life, youth to the second, manhood. The third stage of life is old age. In the presence of his family and friends, he will explain about our seed and who we are.*

*If two or more boys, as in the case of twins, or triplets, for example, have birthdays and the same day of the week, then the one who was born first, will give the sermons and celebrate his ceremony the Friday following his birthday. The second boy will have to wait until the following Friday*

#### Tablet 5:62

*after that. If there is a case of a third boy turning thirteen on the same week then he will perform his ceremony the third Friday following his birthday.*

*Nowadays, in the practices of the so called reformed Israelites, they have substituted the Bar Mitzwah ceremony, which is reserved exclusively for boys, with a confirmation service for a group of boys and girls alike, which occurs on one day out of the year. Girls should not be included in the "son of commandment ceremony." They have a separate bat mitzwah nose pierce ceremony. This separate nose piercing ceremony is celebrated with the oncoming of a girl's menstruation cycle which marks the beginning of her adolescence.*

57 In the very same day was Abram circumcised, and Yisma-El his son.

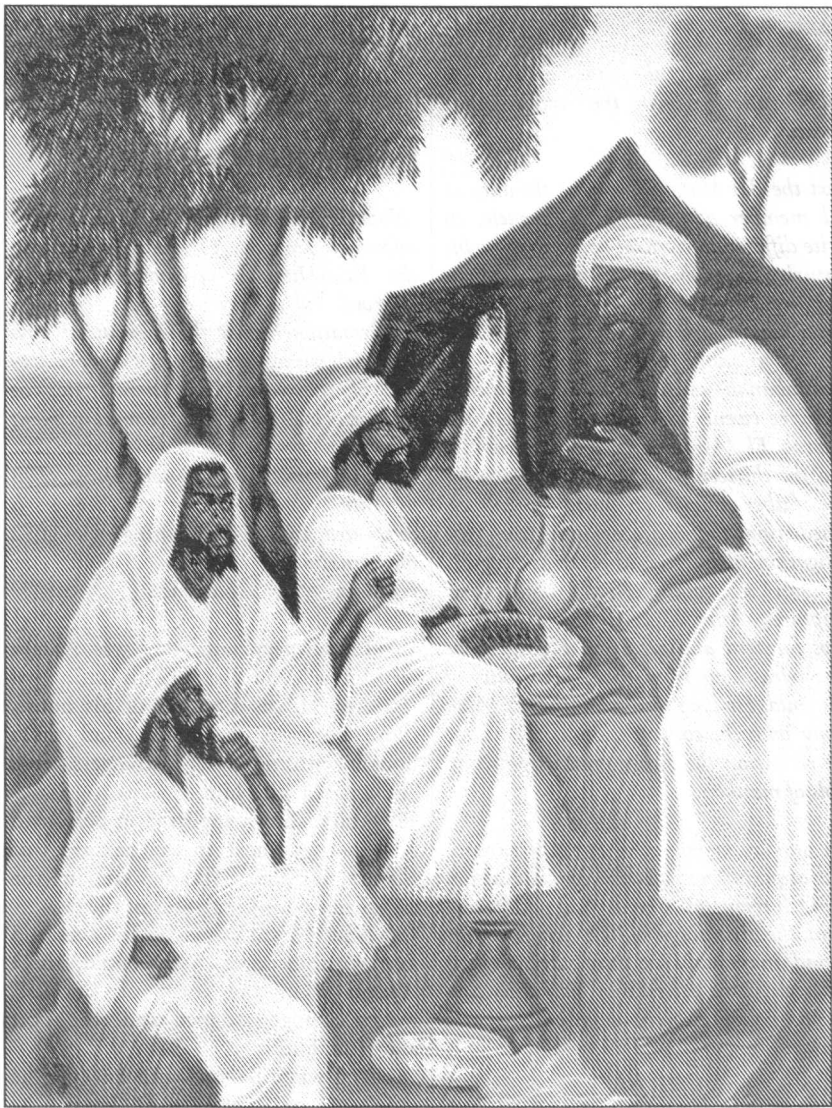
58 And all the Enosites of his house, those born in the house, and those bought with money of a strangers, were circumcised with him.

59 And Yahuwa appeared in person to be seen right next to the oak trees of Mamre, as he, Abram, sat in the tabernacle door in the heat of the day;

60 And Abram raised up his eyes and saw with his eyes, and behold, three Anunnagi in the form of Enosites, human beings, stopped and stood off afar from him:

61 And when he saw with his eyes, he ran out to meet them from the tabernacle door, and prostrated himself to the Earth,

62 And Abram said, "O Adonai, my master, if now I have found favor in your eyes, don't pass by my tent, I call out to you, as one of your servants:



**Figure 294**  
**The Three Anunnaqi, Visiting Abraham**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 5:63

63 Let now a little water be brought, and wash your feet, and recline yourself under the tree:

64 And let me bring a piece of bread, and strengthen your heart;

65 After that you will pass on: because you have come to your servant. And they the Anunnagi in the form of Enosites said, so do, as you have said.

66 And Abram hurried into the tabernacle to Sarah, and said, "Bring quickly 3 measures of fine meal, knead it, and make cakes."

67 And Abram ran to the herd, and brought a calf, which was tender and good, and gave it to the young boy and he hurried to prepare it.

68 And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had prepared, and set it before them. And he stood by them under the tree, as they ate.

69 And they said to him, "Where is Sarah, your confidante, wife? And he said, "Here in the tabernacle."

#### Sarah Will Conceive A Son

70 And he said, "I will certainly return to you when the season comes around. And, behold, Sarah your confidante, wife will have a son."

71 And Sarah heard this through the tabernacle door, which was behind him.

72 Now Abram and Sarah were old, and well advanced in days. It had ceased to be with Sarah after the manner of women, menopause had set in.

73 And Sarah laughed within herself, saying, "after I have become old will I have pleasure, my Adonai, my master of man, being old also?"

74 And Yahuwa said to Abram, "Why did Sarah laugh, saying, "Will I really

#### Tablet 6:7

bear a child, while I'm old?"

75 Is there anything that is too hard for Yahuwa? At the set time I will return to you, when the season comes around, and Sarah will have a son."

76 Then Sarah denied saying, "I did not laugh; because she was afraid. And he said, "no, but you did laugh."

#### Tablet Six *The Destruction Of Sodom And Gomorrah* (19 x 6 = 114)

Lo! And Yahuwa said unto Abram: "Because the cries of Sodom and Gomorrah are so many, and because their evil acts are very severe, I must go down there right now, to see whether or not they have done destructive things according to the cries of it, which has come to me, and if not I will know."

2 And he discovered that their sins were very grievous and because they were wicked and sinners he will destroy the city because of their wickedness.

3 When Murduk had been assigned along with the Anunnagi, Raphael and Uriel to exterminate the people of Sodom and Gomorrah,

4 They arrived in a whirlwind of light which came from the great ship Nibiru that hovered above.

5 All the guests were handsome looking young men and Abram thought them to be physical beings.

6 He roasted a calf and offered it to them; they asked how they would eat, as they had not paid for it?

7 Abram replied: "when you begin a meal say: "Begin all things in the name of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL," and when you finish it say, "all gratitude is to El



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 6:7

Eloh," and the price is paid."  
8 Then Murduk said to the other Anunnagi:

9 "The sustainer of glory has not selected Abram without a cause to wear the robe of prophecy."

10 They abstained, however, from eating, despite Abram's invitation.

11 At that time, it was the custom to consider anyone who would not partake of food offered to him as an enemy who wished evil to the host.

12 Therefore, Abram was distressed; but they resumed saying:

13 "Be not afraid, for we are Anunnagi, intergalactic beings, who have been ordered by the supreme council, to chastise the people of Sodom and Gomorrah."

14 Lut came from Ur, a town in Mesopotamia.

15 Lut lived the same way of life as Abram, which is "the peace," until he reached a point where he felt that he could teach the people on his own.

16 Lut said, "Abram I want to go off into the valley where it looks greener and set up my own house."

17 And Abram, the overstanding patriarch that he was, yielded to Lut and let him go.

18 Thus, Lut went off to the wicked cities of Sodom and Gomorrah.

19 The people of these cities were robbers, and committed evil deeds publicly.

20 Lut took the knowledge which Abram taught him and the Ebla, meaning "well rounded" Tablets, which were discovered in The Tell Mardikh, meaning "the hill of Murduk" a mound south of Halab, or Aleppo, a city in Northern Syria. These Tablets were

#### Tablet 6:35

given to Abram from Melchizedek, and they became the Torah "*law*" of Abram, which was recorded in the Torah of Moses Genesis 26:5, which Abram gave it to Lut and Lut attempted to set up his own "Abrahamic" community, the Abrahamic Torah from the Tell Mardikh is not to be mistaken for the Tanakh or Torah of Moses.

21 He didn't have faith in Abram anymore, and called him a hypocrite and a phony.

22 He took the Religion of Abram, and went to teach it his way.

23 However, he was not like Abram.

24 Abram began to worry about Lut.

25 He knew that Lut's waywardness was due to ignorance.

26 Still he wouldn't turn his back on him, for he loved him too much.

27 Thus, when the Anunnagi came to him, he sought to intercede for Lut.

28 The Sustainer said, "If I find in Sodom, 50 righteous in the city then I will spare all the place for their sakes."

29 Abram said: "Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak to the Adonai, my master, who am I but dust and ashes.

30 Perhaps there will be 5 of the 50 righteous Zodoqites, will you destroy all the city for lack of 5?"

31 And he said, "I will not destroy it, if I find 45e." And he, Abram said,

32 "Oh let not the Adonai, my master be angry, and I will speak:

33 Perhaps there will be 30 found there."

34 And he said, I will not do it, if I find 30 there. And he said behold now, I have taken upon me to speak to the Adonai, my master,

35 Perhaps there will be 20 found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 6:35

twenty's sake.

36 And he said, oh let not the Adonai, my master, be angry, and I will speak yet but this once:

37 Perhaps 10 will be found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for the 10's sake, for the Aluhum wished that the daughters of Lut had married and bred that good may begin to overrule the wickedness of that city through Lut's family. If not 50 then 40, if not 40 then 30 if not 30, then 20, if not 20, then 10, if not 10, then just 1 of the seed of Noah. The upright perfect in his genealogy before the Yahweh of the Aluhum.

38 And Yahuwa went his way, as soon as he had stopped speaking with Abram. And Abram returned to his place.

39 Yet, was there one praying person found in the city? No!!!

40 Even Lut was not righteous at that time. And his two daughters Lubna and Jala'aa had not married as of yet and bred an offspring to change the course of that wicked city.

41 And the 2 messengers, Anunnagi, Uriel and Raphael came to Sodom in the evening time

42 And Lut sat in the gate of Sodom and Lut saw them, and stood up to meet them;

43 And he prostrated himself with his face to the planet Earth.

44 And Lut said, behold now, my Adonai, my master, turn aside,

45 I beg you, as your servant's house is yours, stay all shadow hours; and wash your feet,

46 And you will rise up early and go on your way. And they said, no; But we will remain in the open place all through the shadow hours.

47 And he begged them strongly; and

#### Tablet 6:54

they gave in to him and entered into his house.

48 And he made them a feast, and baked unleavened bread, and they ate.

49 But before they lay down, these homosexuals of the city of Gomorrah, of which not the whole of Gomorrah were, the Enosites of Sodom, surrounded the house, both young and old.

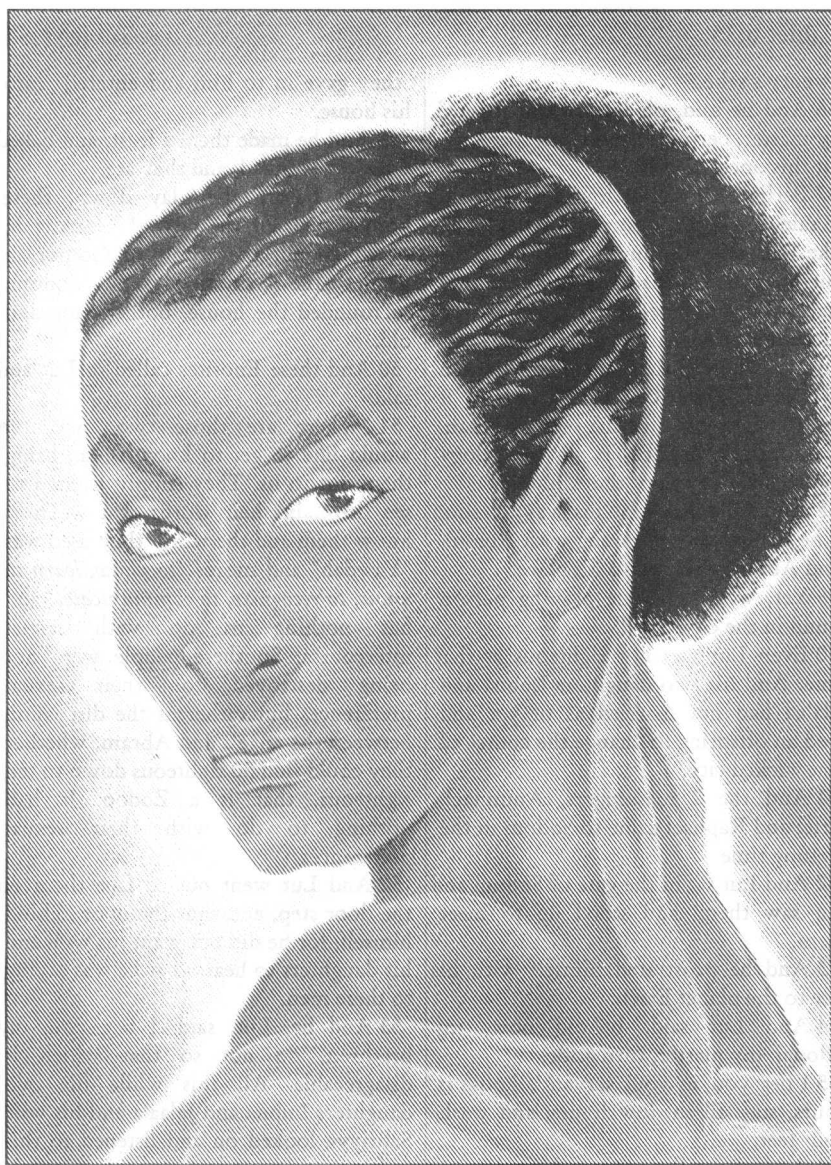
50 And these Enosites called to Lut and said:

51 "Where are those two men, we would like to get to know them, bring them out to us. They simply wanted to see them, in their words that we may know them and the word they used was "Yawdah" and means "to know, learn to know, to recognize, to communicate," and has nothing to do with sexual intercourse. So these people were not being destroyed for their sexual preferences but rather as the discussion between the angels and Abram, whether they could find 50 righteous down to ten righteous, that is a Zodoq. It had nothing to do with their sexual preferences.

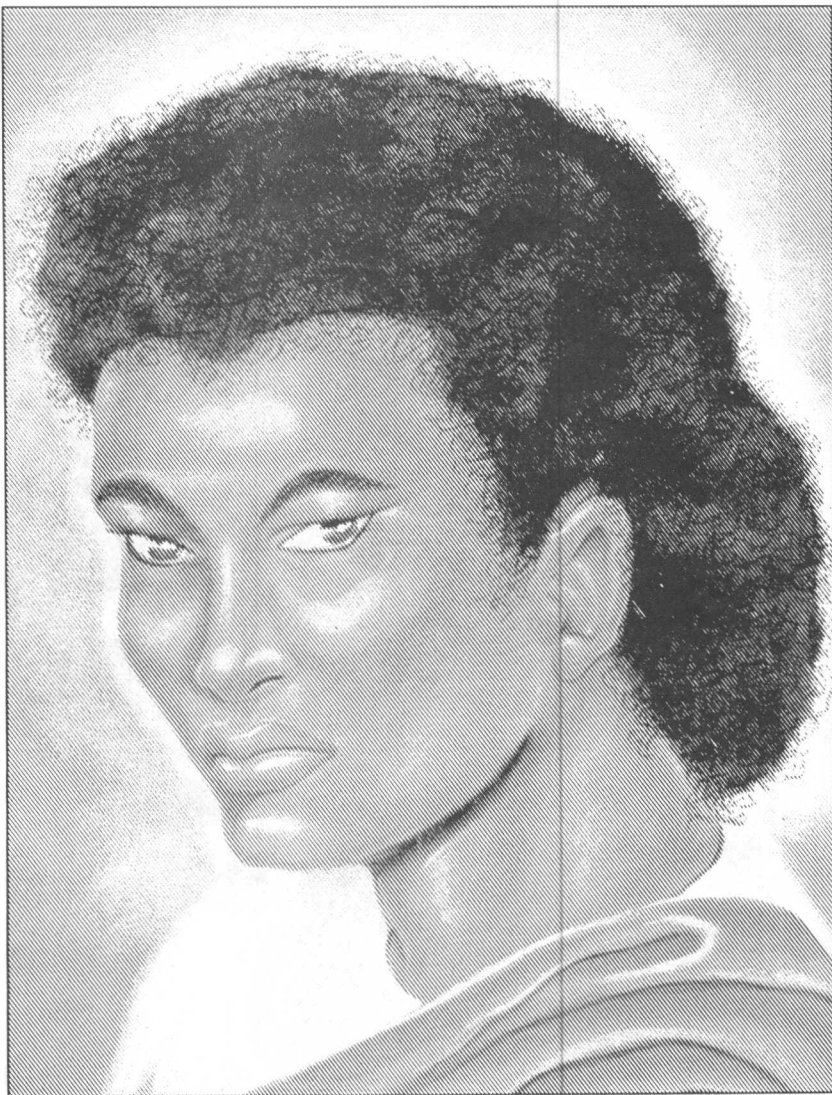
52 And Lut went out to face them on the door step, and shut the door behind himself, for he did not want his wife and his daughters to hear what he was saying to these men.

53 And he, Lut, said: I beg you, my brethren, do not so that which is disagreeable. All this while his two daughters Lubna and Jala'a and his wife Sabriyya looked on and listened to this in fear.

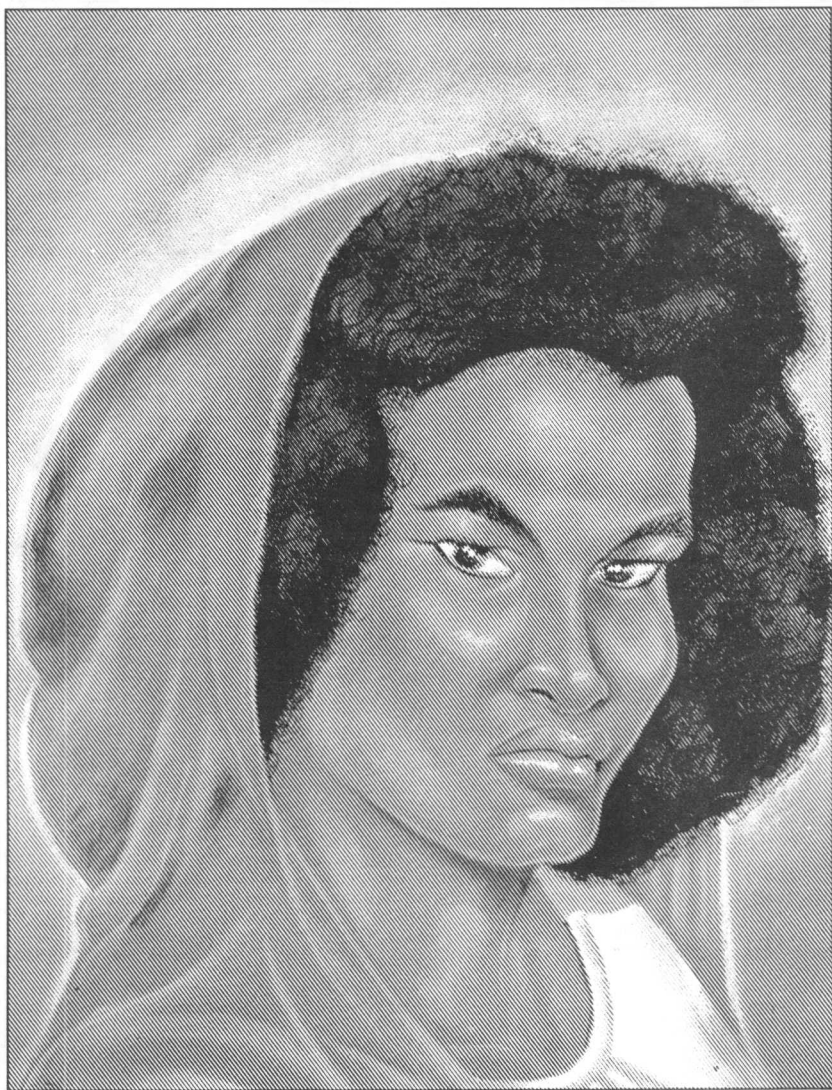
54 Then Lut said: here I Lut, have 2 daughters, Lubna and Jala'a, that have never had sex before with a man nor a female. They are pure virgins. Let me, I



**Figure 295**  
**Sabriyya, Wife Of Lot**



**Figure 296**  
**Jalaa'a, Daughter Of Lot And Sabriyya**



**Figure 297**  
**Lubna, Daughter Of Lot And Sabriyya**



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 6:54

beg you, bring them out to you,  
55 And you may do to them as is agreeable in your eyes.

56 But these two men, you cannot have. Don't hurt them for they are Adonai, masters and guests in my home and I must protect them.

57 And they said, get out of the way, you are not one of us, you're not a homosexual. Who are you to tell us what to do, or with whom?!

58 Get out of the way or we will now do worse things to you more, than with them!

59 And they acted arrogantly toward the man, Lut and drew near to break the door.

60 But the 2 Anunnagi grabbed Lut back into the house to themselves, and shut the door behind them.

61 And they smote the Enosites who were at the door of the house with temporary blindness, both young and old, so that they wearied themselves to find the entrance. Meanwhile, his daughters hated him with all their heart for they did not overstand this act of his on their own virginity. They said to each other, this was Eloh's gift on them not to be given away in this manner. And they hated him and so did his own wife and did not want to leave with him, for this act. And Lut did have another daughter in this city, her name was Lisban, and she had a mate named Shanaurwan of that city.

62 And the Enosites said to Lut, "who are these right here to you? Sons-in-law, and your sons, and your daughters, and whoever you have in the city, bring them out of the place:

63 And they said: "Oh Lut surely we are sent from your Sustainer, they shall

#### Tablet 6:70

never make contact to you,

64 So you, travel with your immediate family while a part of the shadow hour remains and don't let any of you turn back.

65 For we are about to destroy this place, because the cry of them has become great in the face of Yahuwa,

66 And Yahuwa has sent us to destroy it because their sins are very grievous and because they are wicked and sinners.

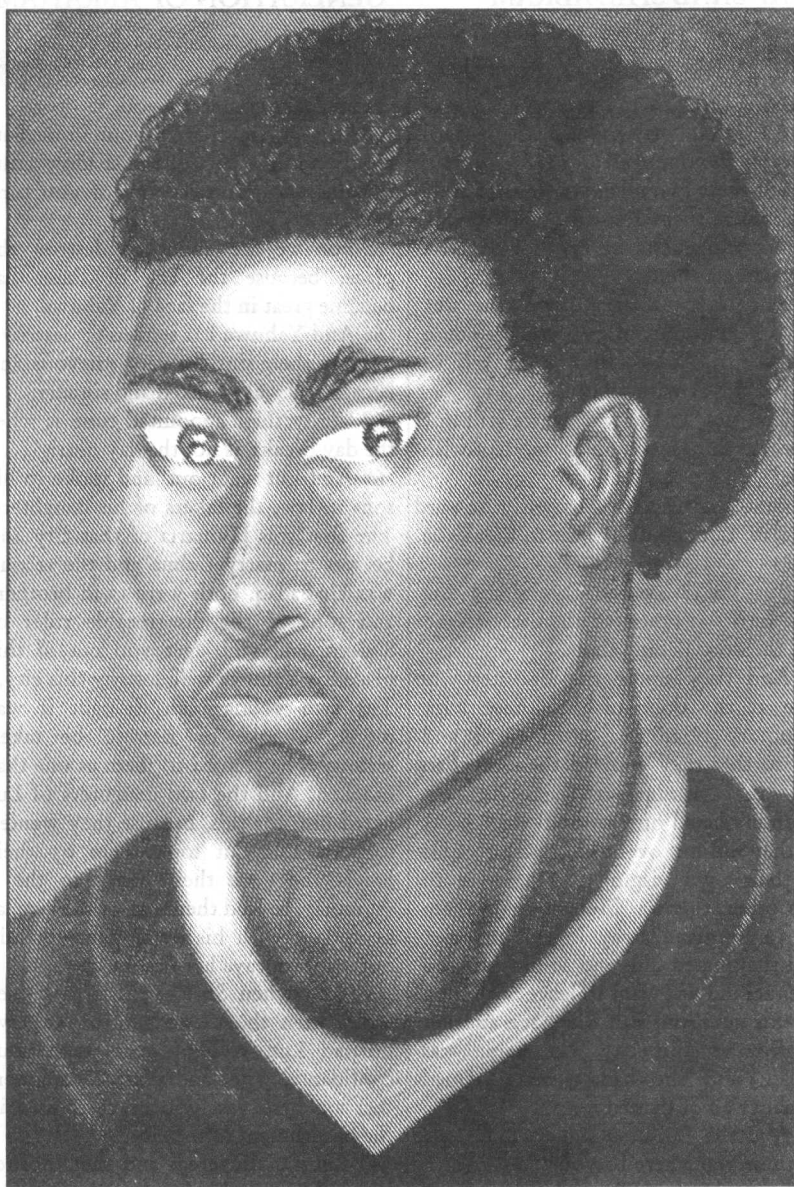
67 Verily their appointed time is when the day breaks, is not the day near?."

68 And Lut went out, and spoke to his sons in law, the takers of his daughters. The first was Hymaria of that city and he was to marry Lubna and the second was Ur Sadaq, both were twin brothers and sons of the disagreeable ruler of Sodom, and said, "get you out of this place for Yahuwa will destroy this city." The two young men thought it was merely a joke or not to be taken seriously, he seemed to them as one that mocked. And the two daughters of Lut hated him for this, because they wanted to stay. But Lut took them by their hands and gave their hands to the 2 Anunnagi to lead them out of the city, as he fought with his own wife who did not want to leave her first home.

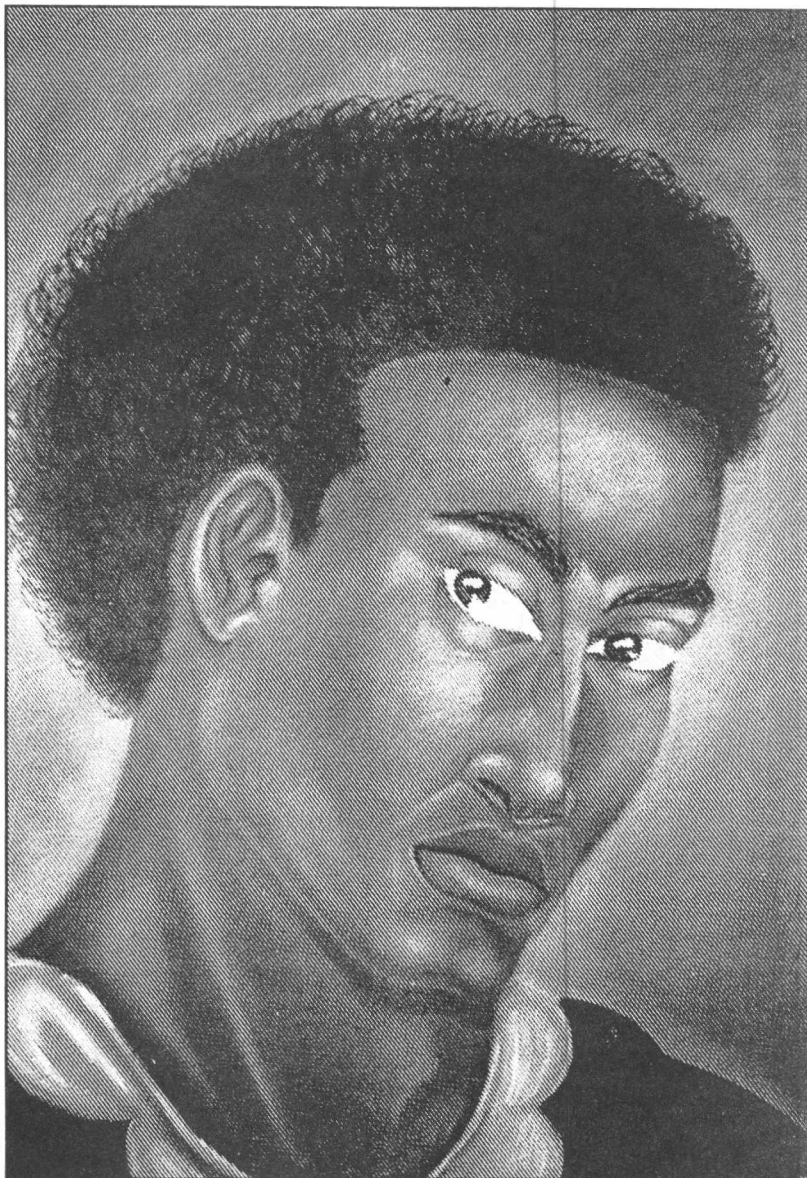
69 And when Shakhur "the evil one" arose, then the messengers of Yahuwa hurried Lut, saying, "arise, take your confidante, wife, and your 2 daughters that are here, lest you be consumed in the punishment of the city."

70 But Lut lingered; and the Enosites laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his confidante, wife, and upon the hand of his 2 daughters, Yahuwa being merciful to him, and they brought Lut forth, and set Lut outside the city.

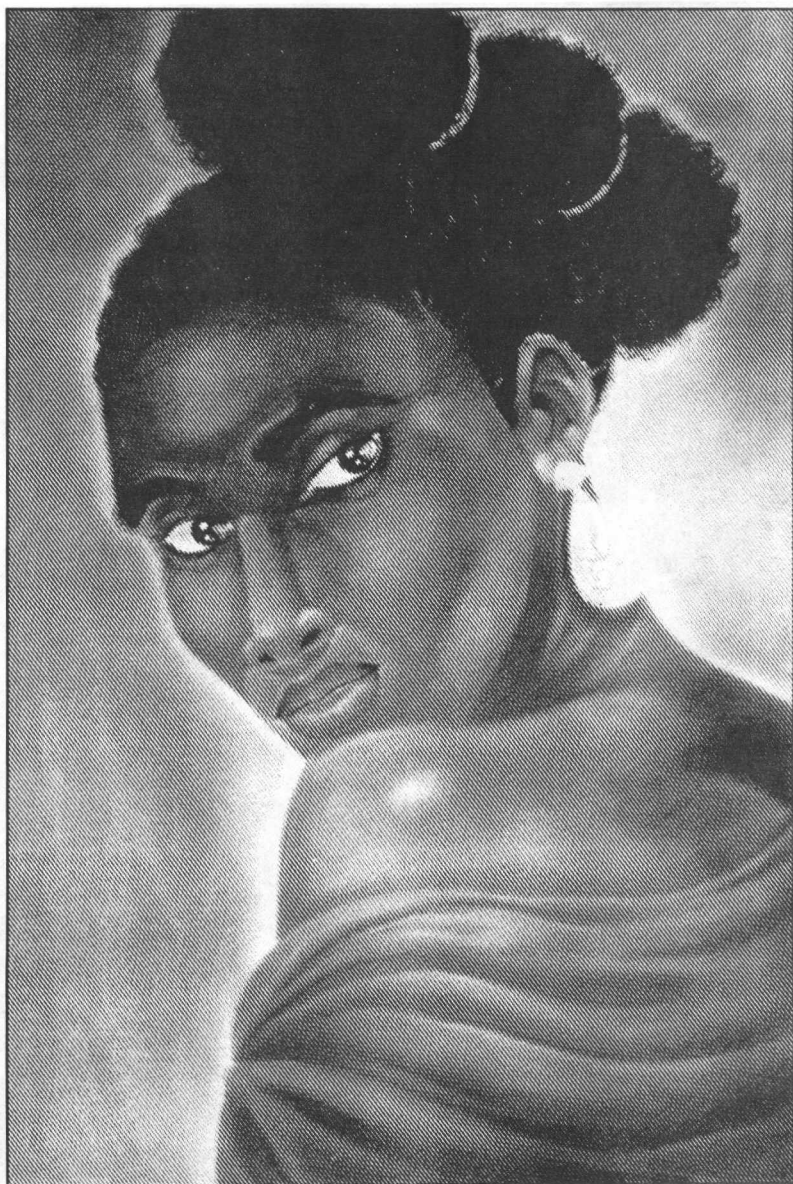




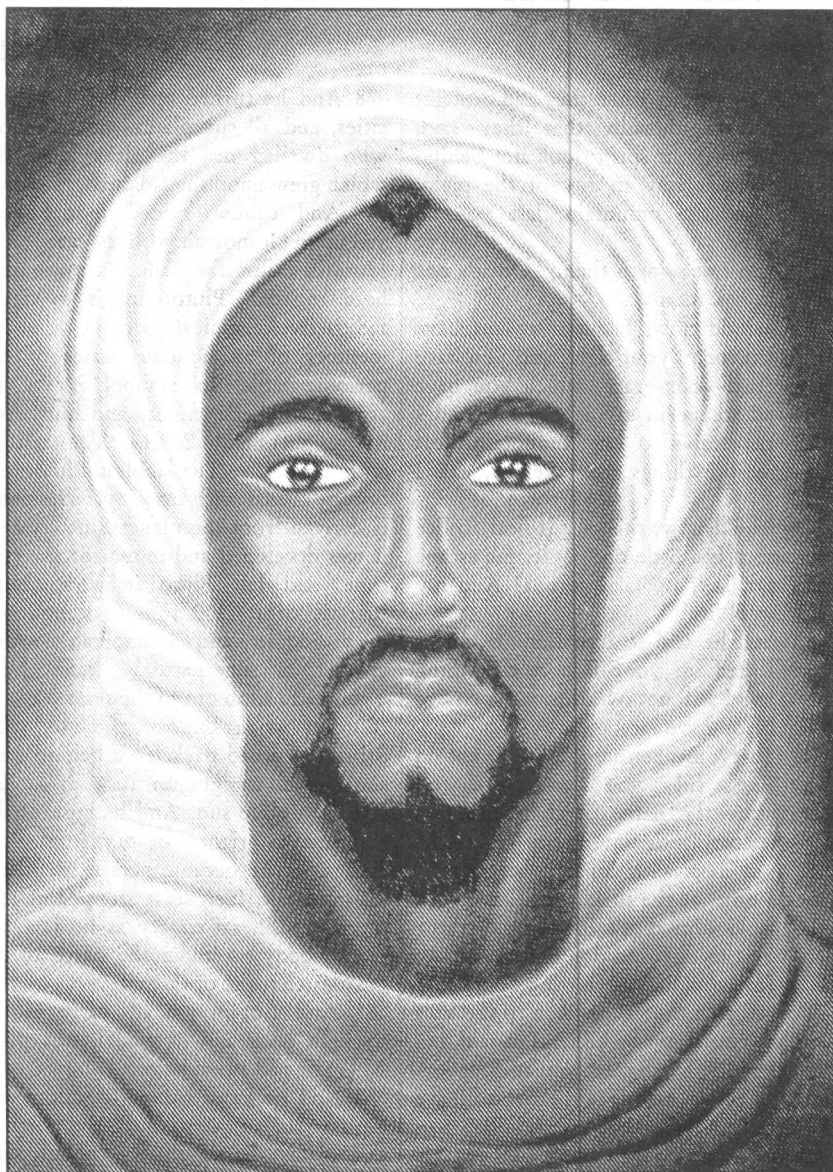
**Figure 298**  
**Ur-Sadaq, Son Of Bera, Ruler Of Sodom**



**Figure 299**  
**Hymaria, Son Of Bera, Ruler Of Sodom**



**Figure 300**  
**Lisban, Wife Of Shanuarwan**



**Figure 301**  
**Shanuarwan, Husband Of Lisban**



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 6:71

71 And in time, when they had brought them forth outside, that they said, "escape for your spirit; look not behind you, neither stay in any of the plain; escape to the mountain, lest you be consumed.

72 And Lut said to them, "Oh it's not so, Adonai, masters,"

73 Behold now, I, your servant have found favor in your sight, and you have magnified your grace, which you have showed to me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest disagreeable things overtake me, and I die:

74 Behold now, this city is near to flee to, and it is a little one. O let me escape to Zoar, is it not a little one? And my spirit will live."

75 And he said to him Lut, "behold I have lifted up your face as this thing also, and I will not overthrow the city of which you have spoken.

76 Hurry, escape there, for I cannot do anything till you arrive there." Therefore the name of the city was called Zoar "*insignificant city*." Lut told the two men with his daughters to meet him at the little town Zoar, and they told him don't look back at the light of this city and don't turn around. Run for your lives, don't look back and don't stop in the valley. Run to the hills so that you won't be killed. Lut said, no, not the hills, I will meet you at Zoar.

77 The sun having appeared to have risen upon the planet Earth when Lut arrived at Zoar. But when Lut and his wife got to Zoar and did not find their daughters and the two men, his wife broke away and ran back to the city for her 2 daughters, for she thought they had returned for their mate's to be.

#### Tablet 6:83

78 And he turned upside down those cities, and all the plains, and all those who dwelled in the cities, and that which grew upon the Adamah, ground.

79 And Yahuwa rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah with the weapon of Murduk called the Tillu, "a plutonium head missile." Plutonium is a highly radioactive chemical element, the 5th member of an actinide series of the periodic table. Its symbol is Pu, its atomic number is ninety and four. And its weight being 239.13, The isotope with mass 239. The stablest Plutonium isotope is that with mass 244. The name is derived from the planet Pluto, where it was developed and tested for the first time, and left Pluto in a wobbling spartic orbit. 100 tons was exploded over Sodom and Gomorrah, which created a supernatural flame from Yahuwa El Eloh out of the skies.

80 But when Lut's confidante, wife, Sabriyya turned back from behind him, she looked straight up at what looked like an atomic sun. And because of the extremely bright beam from the explosion she became paralyzed, like a pillar of salt. Her heart stopped at that moment. Lut sat to cry as he saw her frozen body go under the Earth in the great earthquake of that city.

81 And Abram got up early in the daylight hour and hurried to the place where he had stood before Yahuwa.

82 And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the parts of the planet Earth in the plains, and behold, the smoke of that part of the planet Earth went up as the smoke of a smelting oven.

83 And in time, when the Aluhum Anunnagi finished destroying the cities

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 6:83

of the plain, the Aluhum remembered what he promised Abram. And he saw Lut sitting by the rock and did help him to escape to safety, because Lut was afraid of the ruler Zoar whose name was Sodom. And he sent Lut out of the midst of the overthrown, when he, Aluhum, overthrew the cities in which Lut dwelt. When he found his 2 daughters, they were at the ruler's palace. The 2 Anunnagi had gone their way, for the daughters of Lut also hated them for it was all their fault, as they saw it. Lut's daughters expected to meet their mother waiting for them. They did not have faith in Lut's story, but thought he killed their mother or gave her to the homosexuals for his own freedom. So they plotted on Lut to curse him because they hated him.

84 Lut dwelt in the mountain, and his 2 daughters were with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar. And he dwelt in a cave, he and his 2 daughters Lubna and Jalaa'a.

#### Lubna And Jalaa'a

85 And the first born daughter Lubna said to the younger daughter Jalaa'a, "our father Lut is an elder, and there is not any male human beings in that whole part of the planet Earth to come to us as husbands.

86 Come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will have sexual intercourse with him.

87 That we may preserve the seed of our father, have children."

88 And they caused their father to drink wine that shadow hour. And the first born Lubna went and had sex, and laid with her father;

89 And he did not know when she laid

down, nor when she arose.

90 And on the next day, that the first born Lubna said to the younger, Jalaa'a,

91 "Behold, I laid last shadow hour with my father Lut. Let us make him drink fig wine this shadow hour also,

92 And you go in, and have sex with him, that we may preserve the seed of our father."

93 And they caused their father to drink wine that shadow hour also.

94 And the younger arose, and laid with him. And he knew not when she laid down, nor when she arose.

95 In this manner did both the daughters of Lut become pregnant by their father.

96 And the first born Lubna gave birth to a son, and called his name Moab, meaning "*from my own father.*"

97 The same is the father of the Moabites to this day.

98 And the younger Jalaa'a, she also gave birth to a son, and called his name Benammi, meaning "*son of my own nation of people.*"

99 The same is the father of the children of Ammon to this day. Lut took his own life for this act, a great sin. And his daughters returned to the land of Zoar and stayed with the ruler as his own.

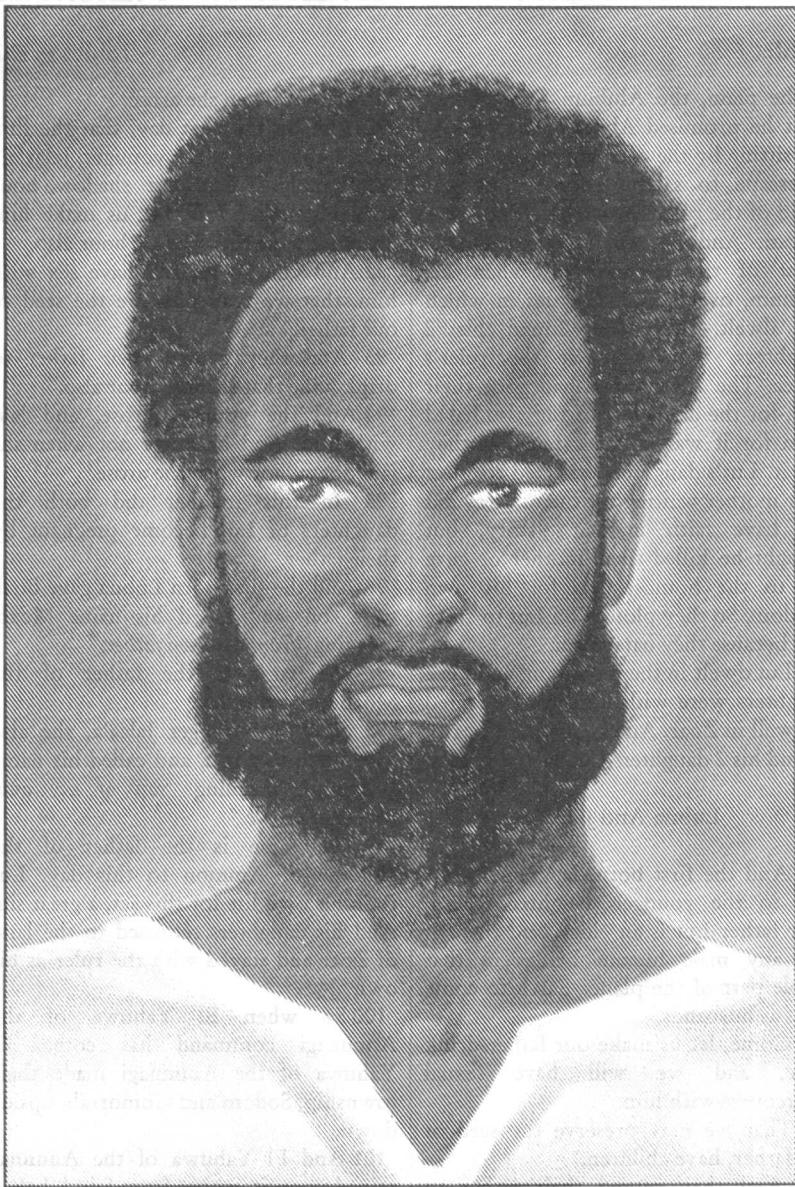
100 So when El Yahuwa of the Anunnagi command has come, El Yahuwa of the Anunnagi made their township, Sodom and Gomorrah, upside down.

101 And El Yahuwa of the Anunnagi rained upon it, stones from Sijiyil, baked like clay, layer on layer, shooting beams laser lights from the great ship to destroy these wicked cities.

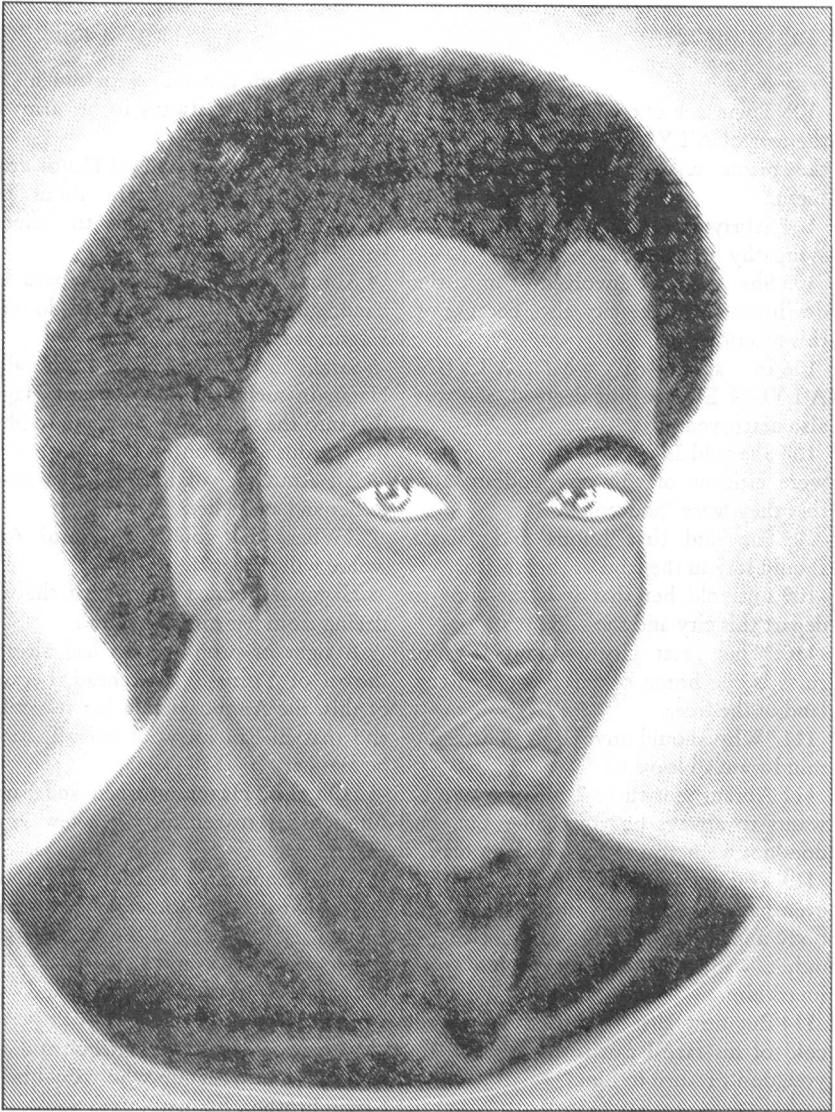
102 Lut did what everyone else in the

#### Tablet 6:102





**Figure 302**  
**Moab, Son Of Lot And Lubna**



**Figure 303**  
**Ben-Ammi, Son Of Jalaa'a And Lot**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 6:102

city did.

103 Their lack of concern and absence of the fear of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL were the prime reasons why he destroyed them.

104 Sabriyya, wife of Lut, had sympathy for the sinners;

105 She was involved in the devilishment of the city also, because of this reaction,

106 In spite of what A'LYUN A'LYUN EL had just decreed, she was also destroyed.

107 She told Lut, that their 2 daughters were citizens of this city Sodom, and that they were "Sodomites."

108 She said that Lubna and Jalaa'a should stay in the land of their birth.

109 Lut told her that it is the time to depart this city and she said:

110 "This great city without laws or rules is the home of the brave and the land of the free.

111 "Why should anyone in their right mind want to leave it?

112 Abram sent these 2 men because he wants to always be your ruler Lut, he does not want you to be your own man.

113 You may be greater than he. He even has eyes for me, yes! He wants my body and I never told you this before, I didn't want to hurt you because you loved him.

114 But now that your heart is waxed cold of his face I can freely say this to you, don't return to him."

#### *Tablet Seven*

#### *Yisma-El*

(19 x 5=95)

Lo! Yisma-El was the first son of Abram by his Egyptian wife Hagur.

#### Tablet 7:15

Abram loved Yisma-El very much. He kept him almost always in his arms or on his back.

2 Sarah was most jealous of Hagur now.

3 She approached Abram about her feelings and asked him to choose between the 2 of them.

4 Abram told her that Hagur was her handmaiden and that she could do with Hagur, as she pleased.

5 Sarah in her jealousy dealt with Hagur in such a harsh way, that Hagur fled into the wilderness on route to Shur near Gadush then onto the Sinai.

6 An Anunnagi of the Sustainer came to her and asked her:

7 "Where did you come from? And where will you go?"

8 Hagur responded saying that she was fleeing from her mistress, Sarah.

9 A light of prophethood had already shown of Yisma-El's forehead, because of this, the Anunnagi told her to return and that El Roi knew of her affliction, he sees her.

10 On this, Hagur returned and Sarah suffered her to remain yet a few years longer.

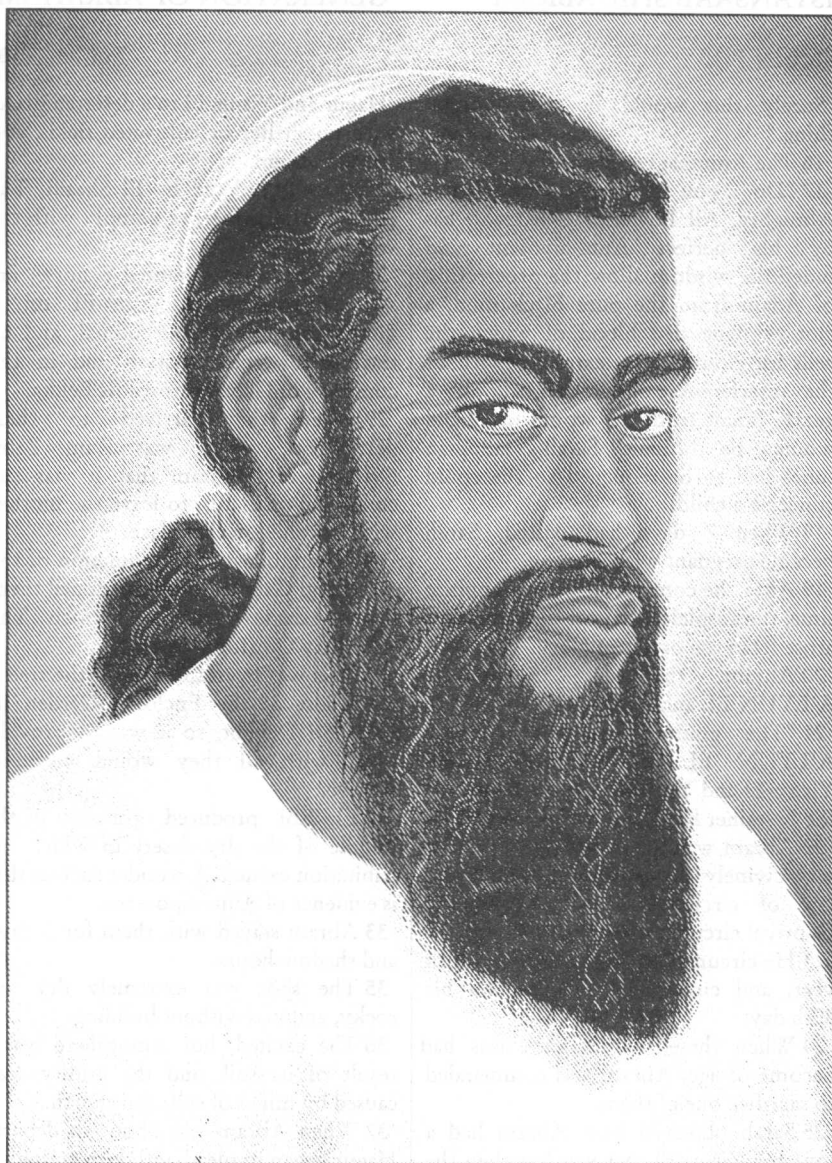
11 The Anunnagi: Murduk, Uriel, and Raphael visited the home of Abram on a particular occasion, and brought news of an extraordinary event.

12 Sarah was standing by, and she laughed.

13 We promised to her Yitshuq and, his son was to be Yaaguub who would be of a twin brother, Esau.

14 Sarah laughed from astonishment when she was informed that she would bear a son. Primarily because she had her tubes clamped.

15 She then said, "Alas! Shall I bear a son and I am so advanced in years?"



**Figure 304**  
**Isaac, Son Of Abraham And Sarah**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 7:15

Surely this would be a wonderful thing."

16 The Anunnagi said:

17 "Do you wonder that The Almighty, All Powerful One, who has by his perfect Aum-nipotent and indefinite wisdom allow the procreation of Adam from the pure black mud, a clot of congealed blood of which the cells for cloning were extracted without the interference of parents, should a gentle infant from the womb of an old woman be difficult? Sarah's fallopian tubes had to be reopened so she could conceive a child.

18 When 7 days had passed, Sarah became pregnant with Yitshuq.

19 After the completion of the requisite time, the auspicious star of this prophecy arose from the orient of glory.

20 Abram thanked A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and said:

21 "The gratitude is to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL who has given me Yisma-El and Yitshuq in my old age; for the Sustainer has heard my prayers."

22 Abram was in his 99th year, and he was divinely inspired to introduce the law of circumcision. The Anunnagi Gabriyel circumcised Abram.

23 He circumcised Yisma-El in his 13th year, and circumcised Yitshuq on his 80th day.

24 When these two August sons had become of age, Abram was commanded to sacrifice one of them.

25 Sarah observed how Abram had a love for Yisma-El that was less than the love he had for Yitshuq and her jealousy was restored, and she insisted that Hagur, daughter of Imhotep and Rasha, be removed.

26 Sarah asked Abram to send both

#### Tablet 7:40

Hagur and Yisma-El to a deserted place, with no shelter or cultivated fields, and abandon them.

27 He was ordered by El Shaadi, The Almighty Sustainer, to comply with the wish of Sarah.

28 He therefore mounted a horse, and seated Hagur and Yisma-El on a quadruped, four footed animal, and he traveled by the direction and in the company of Gabriyel towards Bekka.

29 When they arrived to their destination, which was Zam Zam, Gabriyel told Abram that it was the command of El Roi to leave the mother with her child in that place.

30 Abram obeyed the injunction of the Anunnagi Gabriyel and abandoned them in the shade of a tree which The Almighty Creator provided.

31 This was from the root of the tree in the midst of the Enclosed Garden in Eden Of Delight, so it was to provide them with all they would need to survive.

32 El Roi produced greenery in the middle of the dry desert in which no habitation existed. A wonder such as this is evidence of Aum-nipotence.

33 Abram stayed with them for 3 days and shadow hours.

35 The spot was extremely dry and rocky, and was without buildings.

36 The excited, hot atmosphere was a result of its soil, and the aridity was caused by mines of sulfurous Earth.

37 When Abram was about to depart, Hagur began to plead with him saying:

38 "I am a weak woman, my child is a youth, and the desert is frightful.

39 To whom do you leave me? Will you abandon me? Where are you going?"

40 Abram was touched by these words,



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 7:40

and said:

41 "I commit to you the divine favor, which is pledged for your preservation, and by his grace you will both be saved."

42 Then Hagur said: "I resign myself to the will of El Roi and I trust in him."

43 Abram departed from this place, and when he arrived at the heights of Bekka he casted a glance at Hagur and Yisma-El.

44 This spot is called the seat station of Abram. There at the height of this mount, stands a Minbar in Mekka.

45 He knew that they were uncomfortable without bread, and water in this boundless desert, and he exclaimed,

46 "O Sustainer, I have caused my seed to dwell in an uncultivated valley near your house," meaning in the loyalty of the house, because at that time, the house of the Kaaba did not exist.

47 Abram was sorrowful.

48 His eyes were filled with water, and he turned his face toward Syria with a depressed mind, he then said: "Nothing would exist if El Eloh didn't create it, he is alone, no partner has he.

49 To him are all possessions and to him is the gratitude, and he is powerful over all things."

50 When Hagur and Yisma-El had spent all of their food and drink, thirst pressed and they became impatient.

51 When Hagur contemplated the helpless state of her son, she then ascended Mount Safa to see whether she could discover some inhabited place.

52 Thus, she stood on the mount for some time, but found no help.

53 She came down, gathered up her skirts, and walked with all possible speed, she then went up to Mount

#### Tablet 7:63

Marwah.

54 Hagur stopped but found no trace of water or cultivation. She repeated the circling of the area 7 times. This established the way that the future pilgrims will perform their Hajj.

55 Each time however, she checked in her son's direction to see whether he was safe and to make sure that there were no wild beasts approaching him.

56 This spot where Yisma-El laid is called the seat of Yisma-El which is right next to the great house, the Kaaba.

57 At last she heard a voice from the direction of Mount Safa, but could perceive nothing.

58 The next time a voice entered her ears, the Anunnagi Gabriyel appeared, stamped the Earth with his foot, and behold in that spot there sprang a fountain.

59 Its water was blackish, sweet as honey and nutritious.

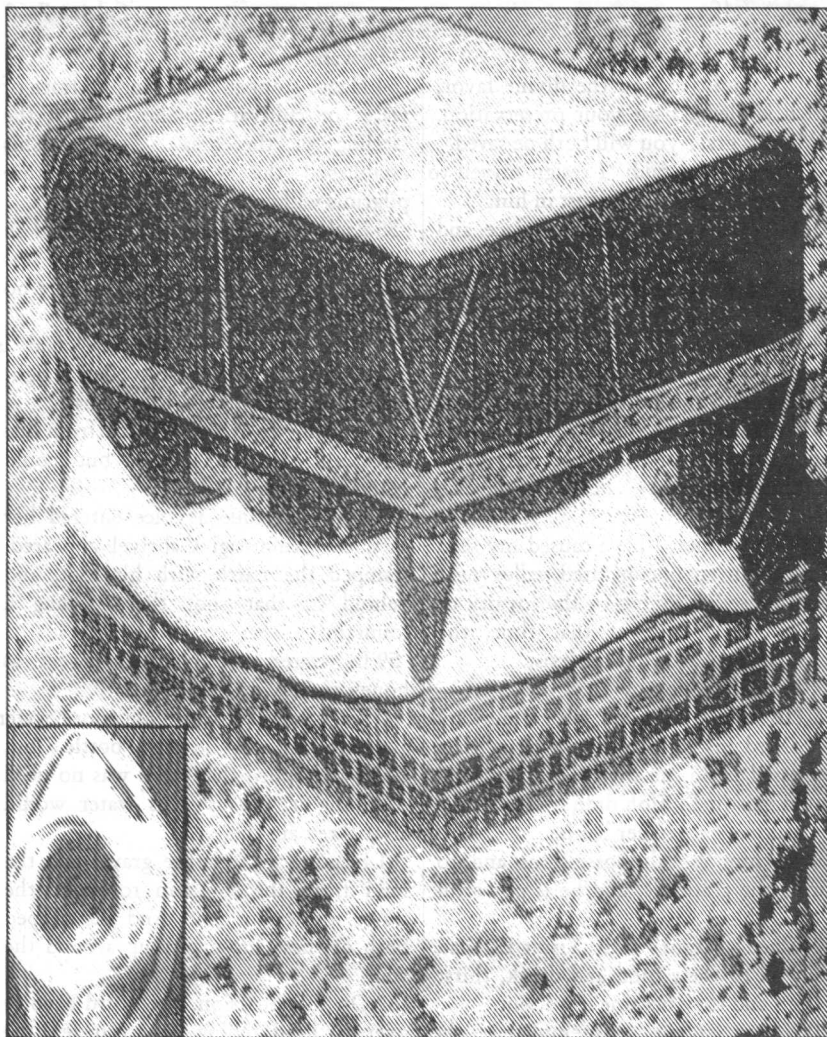
60 Hagur wished to obtain more water and to fill her leather bottle, but Gabriyel replied that there was no need of filling it, because this water would always remain there.

61 Hagur took out the gravel and the mud from the fountain to make the water more abundant. And she heaped both of these substances up around the well.

62 On this occasion, she heard a voice over her head, telling her not to fear the decrease of water, because the abundance of El Roi had produced this fountain, for the benefit of her son, and it would never disappear.

63 She was then informed that El Roi would enable her pious son to rebuild there in Bekka, a house which people from all parts of the world would visit





**Figure 305**  
**The Kaaba, And The Black Stone**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 7:63

and encircle as pilgrims, and also drink from the same water.

64 Gabriyel, son of Rasiel and Zammael, informed Abram of the affairs concerning Hagur and Yisma-El. Abram was accustomed to visiting them once a year.

#### The Sacrifice

65 When Yitshuq turned 4 years, 4 months, and 4 days old, Gabriyel told Abram take now your son, your only son whom you love Yitshuq,

66 And go to the part of the planet Earth of Moriah chosen by Yahuwa and take him up there for an ascending offering upon one of the mountains, which I will tell you of.

67 And Abram rose early in the daylight hour and saddled his ass and took two of his young men with him Ullah *"he who is elevated,"* and Elon *"he who is strong"* and also Yitshuq his son.

68 And he cut the wood for the ascending offering,

69 And rose up and went to the place of which the Aluhum had told him,

70 And on the third day Abram lifted up his eyes and saw the place far off,

71 And Abram said to his youth Ullah and Elon remain here with the ass.

72 I and the lad, Yitshuq, will go in this manner, up there, and both of us will go prostrate and come again to you.

73 And Abram took the wood of the ascending offering and laid it upon Yitshuq, his son, to carry.

74 And he Abram took in his hand the torch of fire and the knife.

75 And they went both of together and Yitshuq spoke to Abram his father and said, my father and he said here I am

#### Tablet 76:87

your son, and Yitshuq said here is the fire and the wood, but where is the lamb for the ascending offering,

76 Abram said to Yitshuq: "O my son I dreamt that I was sacrificing you, now look straight at me and tell me what you see in this dream."

77 Yitshuq said: "Do what you are ordered by, you will find me, if it pleases El Eloh of the patient ones, willing."

78 And Abram said the Aluhum will appear and provide the lamb himself, for an ascending offering my son.

79 So they went both of them together and they came to the place of which the Aluhum told him Abram of.

80 And Abram built the altar there and laid the wood on the altar and bound Yitshuq, his son,

81 And laid him on the altar upon the wood, and Abram stretched forth his hand and took the knife to kill his son.

82 And the messenger of Yahuwa called out to him from the skies and said Abram, Abram,

83 And Abram said here I am, and the messenger said don't lay not your hand upon the lad neither do anything to him,

84 For now I know that you fear the Aluhum. Seeing you have not withheld your son, your only son from me.

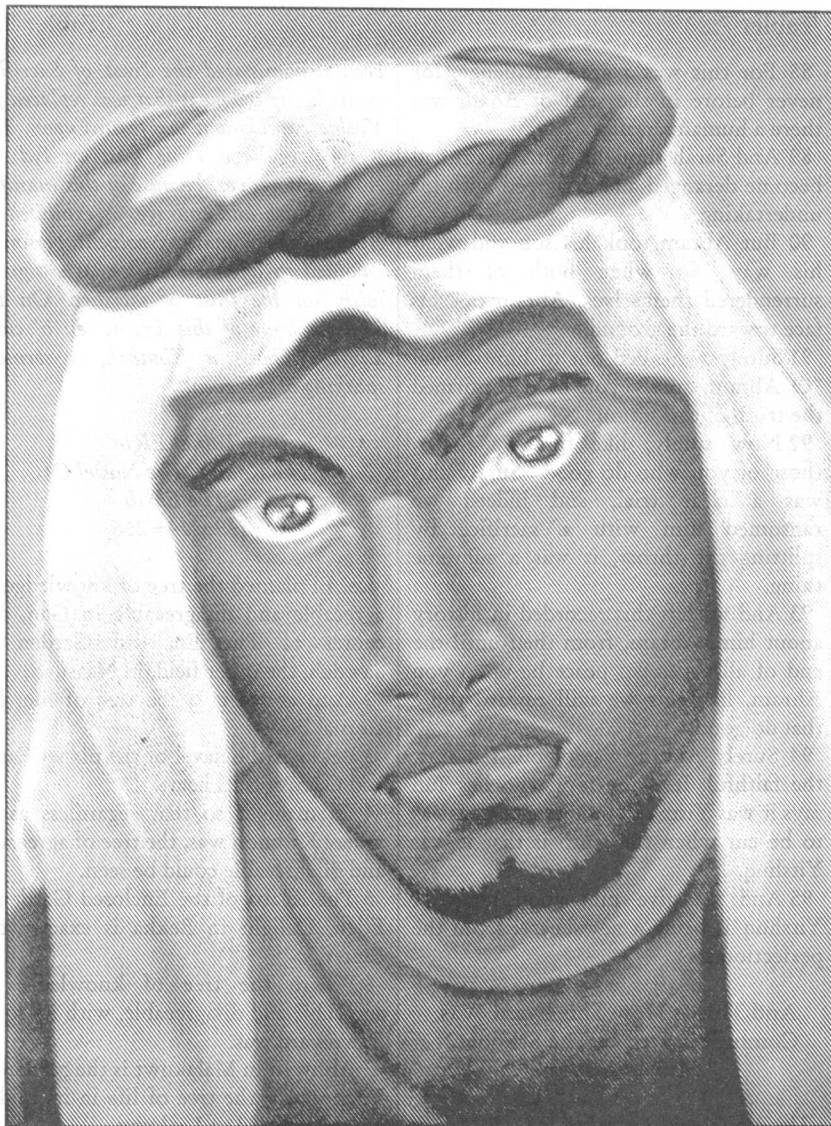
85 And Abram raised up his eyes and looked and here behind him was a ram caught in the bush by his horns.

86 And Abram went and took the ram and offered it up as an ascending offering instead of his own son.

87 And Abram called the name of that place Yahuwa Yireh, "he who is," and it is said to this very day in that mount of Yahuwa it will be provided to take him into the mountains and offer him on the altar as a burnt sacrifice.



**Figure 306**  
**Ullah, One Of Abraham's Young Men**  
**Who Traveled With Him To Moriah**



**Figure 307**  
**Elon, One Of Abraham's Young Men**  
**Who Traveled With Him To Moriah**

**Tablet 7:88**

88 For this was a great challenge, for never before in the seed of Adam was there a human sacrifice.

89 And Sarah thought that Abram had become deranged and disagreed with his undertaking.

90 But Abram took his son and went his way. So when both of them surrendered themselves, Abram put his face toward the ground.

91 Surely we called out to him saying: "O Abram, surely you have confirmed the truth of this vision.

92 Now surely, like this we reward those of you who do good." Surely this was a clear trial, and indeed we ransomed him with a sacrifice by splitting the throat, it was a supreme thing.

93 And we left this recorded in history about him, Abram, from then until the end of all times. So peace be upon you Abram, like this we will reward those that do good.

94 Surely Abram was of our servants, the faithful. It is the fool who lies and says it was Yisma-El our servant that was to be cut when the truth is that it was Yitshuq.

95 And we give him good news of Yitshuq as being a newsbearer from the perfectionists.

**And This Is How This Event Was  
Commemorated In The School Of  
Muhammadism**

*This special event is called Iyd 'Ul 'Adhaa. Iyd 'Ul Adhaa is a celebration commemorating the willingness of Abram to sacrifice his beloved son in the name of his Adonai. Similarly, the festivities distinguishing this auspicious occasion has*

**Tablet 8:9**

*been denominated the Feast of Sacrifice, symbolizing the meat that was replaced for Yitshuq, and how it was feasted upon. This is why we have a big feast on Iyd 'Ul Adhaa. Moreover, because of this manifest sign of faith and courage, as exhibited by Abram, every mature, solvent person is enjoined to offer a sacrifice, as a sign of faith, on the feast of sacrifice. On the daylight hour of this day at ten o' clock a.m. we have a Khutbah, a sermon, speaking of this event.*

**Tablet Eight  
The Kaaba, The Navel Of  
The Earth  
(19 x 14=266)**

Lo! El planted the tree of knowledge of agreeable and disagreeable in Gan, the center of The Enclosed Garden of Sawdeh, the outer field, in Naasuwt;

2 And above it is the tree of life; for eternal life.

3 Bekka is the navel of the planet Earth and Gadush is its heart.

4 El made it so that regardless as to where Kadmon was, the tree of agreeable and disagreeable could be seen.

5 The Kaaba of the Enclosed Garden in Eden, Delight in Bekka is exactly the center,

6 Where the tree of knowledge of agreeable and disagreeable, with its roots downward was.

7 Above it in Malakuwt is the garden in Eden where the tree of life in its midst, rooted upward to Laahuwt.

8 Kadmon was commanded to build the Kaaba, a house of El over the tree in the midst of the Garden in Eden of Naasuwt.

9 He laid the foundation of the Kaaba



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### INSTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 8:9

under the direction of the Anunnagi Gabriyel, who told Kadmon how to cover his body, With the traditional dress for pilgrims

10 And how Nekaybaw was to cover her body from an apron to a full robe.

11 Gabriyel also taught Kadmon the customs and ceremonies of the pilgrimage,

12 Which is to tie an etheric band around the tree by running around it 7 times and kill the point where Nekaybaw was tricked.

13 But eat not of it as a sign that you have overcome Nakhash,

14 The Whisperer who whispered into the chest of Nekaybaw,

15 Seven times at the right corner, and say:

16 Begin all things in the names of El Eloh,

17 And at the point where Rudwaan, son of Azariel and Rafikiel stood, kiss it only once in 7 times, and say:

18 Our Rab, Sustainer, give us the best of this physical world and at the end of it good, save us.

19 This is what Kadmon was ordered to do.

20 After completing this, the Anunnagi appeared to him saying:

21 "Oh Kadmon, your pilgrimage has been accepted by the forgiving sovereign,"

22 At a place called Mina, Kadmon asked A'LYUN A'LYUN EL could he reenter Malakuwt from Naasuwt,

23 But A'LYUN A'LYUN EL told him in 49,000 cycles Muzdalifat is where Haylal came to Earth,

24 And the spot where Haylal met the peacock outside of the Garden in Eden.

25 Aqabah is where you must throw 7

#### Tablet 8:42

stones for the 7000 years your seed will be in Naasuwt,

26 Oh Kadmon, 49 stones for the 49,000 years Haylal will live.

27 Seven times seven = 49.

28 Each day of creation is 7000 years or 1 day is 7000 years,

29 Seven days is 49,000 years, he, Haylal, will rule Naasuwt for 6000 years,

30 For 1000 years he will be chained in the pit of Aghaarta.

31 The 3 pillars are for the 3 forms Haylal took on in the garden:

32 The Serpent, the old man and the Garubaat.

33 So you stone him also at these points as a sign that you know him,

34 And have overcome the temptation saying: "I begin in the name of El Eloh, I do this stoning, because I hate the devil." Thus was the practice born of stoning false prophets and evil people.

35 It was during this time of Kadmon and Nekaybaw's separation from being cast out of the Enclosed Garden in Eden, Delight,

36 Which is Bekka, that Kadmon was instructed in building this Kaaba.

37 During the time of Utnafishtim when the flood covered the face of the Earth, the Kaaba collapsed, and was also consumed.

38 Thus, the place on which it had been, remained until the time of Abram,

39 When El willed that the house should again be erected.

40 The honor of performing this construction was to belong to the family of Abram.

41 Gabriyel was commanded to accompany Abram from Syria to Bekka,

42 In order to build with his son



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 8:42

Yisma-El, the edifice of the Kaaba,  
43 And to invite the inhabitants of the world to make their pilgrimage to the House of El.

44 When Abram had completed his journey and arrived in the sacred place,

45 He perceived Yisma-El sitting at the foot of a mountain, engaged in cutting arrows.

46 Whereon, the exalted father informed his virtuous son of the instruction, and he cheerfully complied.

47 When the newsbearer Abram and his son, Yisma-El, began to rebuild the Kaaba,

48 With the assistance of the Anunnagi, they found a box which contained the black stone.

49 Sakina, the Anunnagi of the hot wind,

50 Blew the sand away to reveal the foundation as to where the Kaaba was to be built.

51 Set within was a box 4 x 4 cube shaped in black ebony wood,

52 Inside of which was the black stone.

53 The Anunnagi, who during the time of the flood had taken it to a place called Shamballah, Abu Qubais,

54 Now brought it back, and Abram fixed the stone in its proper place.

55 When Yisma-El returned from searching for a stone,

56 He saw the black stone, and asked his father, who had brought it.

57 His father replied:

58 "He, who has not left either you or me without stones."

59 Around the black stone glowed a bright light, which was the Anunnagi that protected it.

60 Anunnagi are beings created of the pure green light of intellect and impure

#### Tablet 8:75

amber light, the fire before the foundation of this world.

61 Sarufaat, Garubaat, Maarid, Janniya, Ifriyt, Ghul, Se'laat, Se'laa, these are the species of them.

62 This is the light with which the faces of the righteous will be brightened from the day they make pilgrimage and kiss the black stone until the last day in remembrance of Kadmon and Nekaybaw.

63 When the edifice was completed, Abram and Yisma-El thanked and praised El.

64 When they finished their prayers, they said:

65 "O El, we confess you to be the most wise, and the bearer of prayers."

66 Gabriyel ascended and informed them of the acceptance of their prayers.

67 He taught them the ceremonies of pilgrimage, as well as the necessary things that are done at Mount Arafat.

68 The running and circling of the area, the throwing of stones and the sacrifice.

69 After Abram and Yisma-El had circled the house of El and performed the ceremonies,

70 Abram appointed his son Yisma-El to government over the noble region and gave him instruction on how to maintain it.

71 He no more called it Bekka, but called it Mekka.

72 When he was about to return to his native country,

73 He ascended to the top of Mount Arafat and looked toward Syria.

74 He looked in the direction of the country surrounding Mekka.

75 His blessed mind was occupied with thoughts of Yisma-El and his descendants,

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 8:76

76 Whose future existence was revealed to him by his prophetic light.

77 He considered how arid, stony, and sandy that district was.

78 The mountains that appeared to his enlightened gaze were barren, without water or grass.

79 The environment was unlike Syria, which flourished with delicious fruits,

80 Plenty of trees, excellent water, good climate,

81 And a population of numerous tribes of the sons of men, Adamites and Enosites.

82 When Abram had weighed all these circumstances, he was greatly moved.

83 When raising his hands in prayer to the mansion of the Aum-nipotence,

84 He besought that Yisma-El and his seed may enjoy much success.

85 When he had completed his supplications,

86 He went to the sanctuary and was again reminded by a heavenly voice to invite the inhabitants of the world to visit the house, the Kaaba,

87 So that the honor of building it and also inviting all people to it, should belong to him.

88 Here on, Abram also asked:

89 "How far will my voice reach?"

90 And the allocation came,

91 Do you invite, and I shall bring the invitation to pass."

92 Abram then returned to his place, which became large like a mountain.

93 He first turned his face towards Sudan and exclaimed in a loud voice:

94 "A'LYUN A'LYUN EL has, by his bounty and grace,

95 Ordered me to build a house for you,

96 And invites you to go on pilgrimage

thereto, and circumambient it.

97 Obey the command of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL quickly,

98 That your pilgrimage may be accepted,

99 That your endeavors may be approved, and your transgressions forgiven."

100 Then he turned to the east and to all points of the horizons repeating the same invitation,

101 Which was answered from every direction in the world,

102 "We await your behest!"

103 And it was repeated on all sides.

104 And when he looked into the direction of India.

105 A voice came from that very same direction and declared this most holy place is mine.

106 And in time will belong to me,

107 That I may implement the worship of the stone and not Allah,

108 And the building and not Allah,

109 And the rituals and not Allah.

110 And Kadmon knew this voice to be the voice of Shaytun,

111 Who would come from the direction of Yamaamah,

112 And introduce a false Muhammad,

113 And a false Sunna that would deceive the whole world,

114 With the many sects that will call themselves the righteous,

115 And will call themselves the true Muslim.

116 These are the ones that will unite themselves with the 30 Dajjaals, "Antichrist",

117 When the Qur'aan of the real Muhammad will warn them not to make friends with these same people.

118 They will disregard that law,

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 8:119

119 And wine and dine in the belly of the beast,

120 With its 7 heads and 10 horns.

121 The 7 heads are the 7 mountains and on them the confidante, wife, is sitting and they are 7 rulers.

122 And this great beast with its 10 horns shall be 10 wicked rulers.

123 An alignment with them will cause these false Muslims to spread terror and mischief and bloodshed in the world from the seats of Egypt, to Lebanon, to Iraq, to Sudan, to Turkey, to Syria, to Jordan, to Morocco, to Palestine,

124 And right from this holy spot they will spread their mischief in the cloak of Al Islaam on your family for all times of their coming. O Kadmon, and to take heed that they deceive you not! For many shall be deceived by them.

125 While all the time claiming surely we are the perfectionists after they had been asked not to make mischief in the world,

126 But in fact they will surely be the mischief makers.

127 And when they come in contact with the real Muslim, the Ansaaru Allah, they will say we also have faith.

128 And when they are left alone with their Satanic friends, they say to them surely we are with you and that they were only ridiculing them.

129 But in time, the Source El Eloah, will ridicule them by way of themselves.

130 And will increase their rebelliousness and blindly they will wander astray.

131 This wast the first declaration to pilgrimage. And Kadmon cried 7 days and 7 shadow hours for this great vision.

132 So all Muslims were ordered to say:

133 "Here I come oh El Eloah, here I

#### Tablet 8:150

come oh El Eloah, no partner to you, here I come,

134 Surely the gratitude, and the grace to you and the kingdom, no partner to you."

135 When Abram the friend of the merciful one,

136 Had ceased to call the inhabitants of the world to visit the holy country,

137 He made Yisma-El his successor in the noble city of Mekka and returned to Syria.

138 The next year, when the season of pilgrimage had approached,

139 Abram came to the city of Mekka, where they performed the circumambience, and the ceremonies connected with them.

140 On that occasion, Yisma-El acted as host and servant, and obliged Sarah, so warmly, she was very pleased.

141 Yitshuq came every year to Mekka at the time of the pilgrimage;

142 Renewing his covenant of amity with Yisma-El his brother,

143 And then performed, what has come to be known as pilgrimage and the ceremonies.

144 When 127 of Sarah's life had elapsed.

145 The bird of her victorious spirit soared to the rose garden of El,

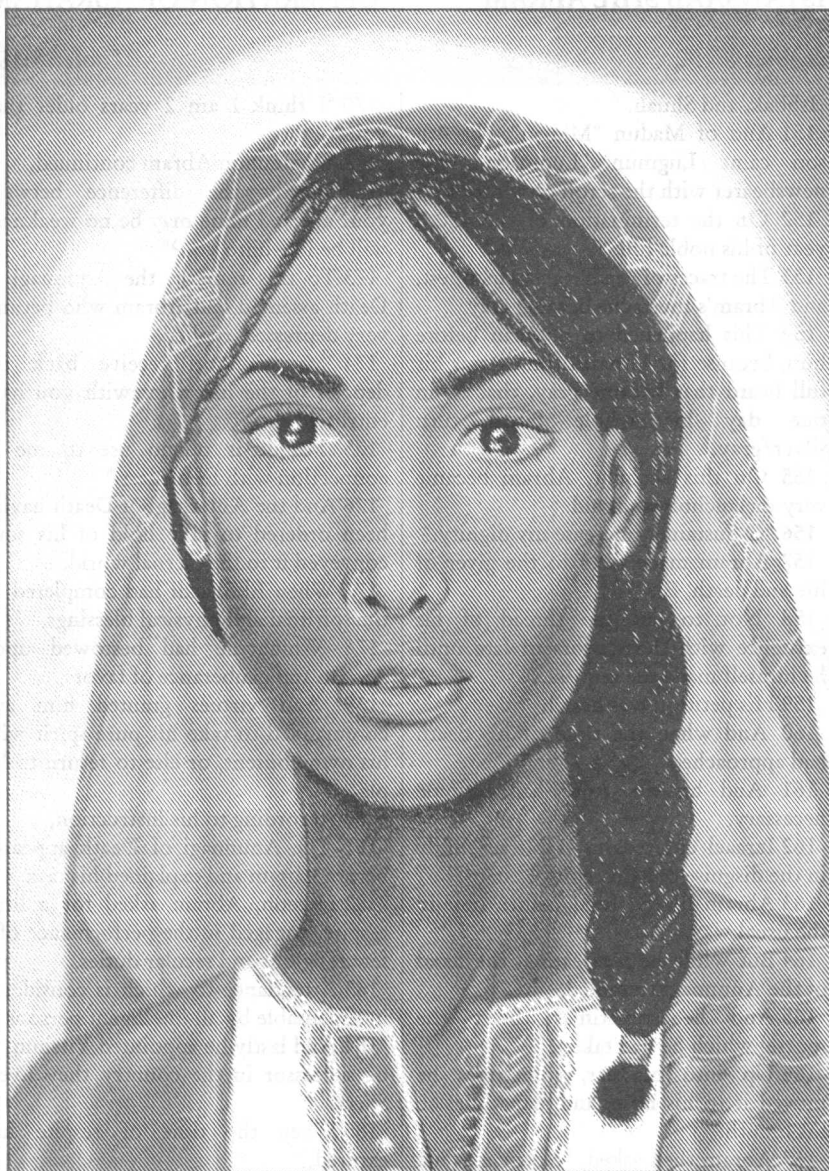
146 And the "land of Canaan", in mamre, "hebron, had become the place of her burial.

147 After Sarah's death, Abram married Keturah, daughter of Nimrud and Semiramis,

148 By whom he begat 6 numerous progeny scattered over the whole world.

149 Yes, a father of many nations was Abram. The sons of Keturah were:

150 Zimran, Jokshan, Medan, Midian,



**Figure 308**  
**Qeturah, Wife Of Abraham**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 8:150

Ishbak, and Shuah.

151 And of Madun "Midian", the 4th son came Lugmun "Luqmaan", the newsbearer with the scroll of wisdom.

152 On the termination of the 150th year of his noble life,

153 The traces of age began to manifest, and Abram's mustache became gray.

154 This happened to no man before him, because for Utnafishtim, it was his full beard that became gray, that is, in one day his whole beard turn silver/gray.

155 On this account, Abram became very melancholy and said:

156 "O Sustainer, increase my dignity."

157 Abram made tful to the giver of life and death, El,

158 Not to cut the thread of his existence with the scissors of fate until he himself made the request.

159 His petition was heard.

160 And when the time of his death had approached,

161 And his departure had become necessary,

162 Izrael entered his noble assembly in the disguise of a decrepit old man.

163 Abram placed food before him in the usual way.

164 But while he was eating, the hand of the Anunnagi trembled,

165 And he sometimes threw the morsel which he had taken,

166 Up into his ear, sometimes he moved it to his nose, and sometimes to his mouth.

167 Abram then asked, "old man, what are you doing?"

168 The Anunnagi replied: "all this is on account of old age,"

169 And to Abram's inquiry concerning it he replied,

#### Tablet 8:187

170 "I think I am 2 years older than you."

171 Whereupon Abram continued,

172 "Verily the difference between your age and mine may be no weakness, will be like unto you?"

173 To this remark, the Anunnagi of Death assented and Abram who became very depressed, replied,

174 "My Creator! receive back the deposit of the life wherewith you have entrusted me.

175 For it is of no use to me in connection with feebleness,"

176 And the Anunnagi of Death having been ordered to take hold of his soul, conveyed it to the eternal world.

177 When El Shaadi had completed all the spiritual and physical blessings,

178 Which he had bestowed upon Abram and exuberance of favors,

179 And virtues granted him and commanded to take his pure spirit with his own consent, or else to return to his place.

180 According to his instruction,

181 The Anunnagi of Death appeared before Abram and explained his task.

182 Hereon, Abram asked for a little respite, engaged in the performance of a few religious and secular duties,

183 Attendance to which is considered indispensable by all intelligent persons.

184 And lastly he appointed Yitshuq, to be successor in the country they lived, Syria.

185 When the time of respite had expired,

186 The destroyer of pleasure girded up his loins of service and executed his office of life taker.

187 When the Anunnagi of Death had been ordered to snatch away the soul of

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 8:188

Abram visited him for that purpose,  
Abram said:

188 O Izrael, also known as Enqi son of ANU and Id, did you ever see one friend command that the life of his friend be taken?"

189 Hereupon, Izrael hastened on to the celestial region of Malakuwt and reported the word of Abram,

190 From which he received the following reply:

191 "Have you ever seen a friend who loathes to meet and to see a friend?"

192 Izrael conveyed the message of his Sustainer to Abram who now requested him to immediately carry out the orders he had received.

193 The Anunnagi of Death accordingly took hold of his pure soul,

194 And his ebony body was laid to rest in the "Field Of Hebron," by the side of Sarah and Hebron is the land of Canaan.

195 Yitshuq and Yisma-El were separated until the time of their father's death.

196 When they reunited, they greeted one another accordingly.

197 Yisma-El retained the purity of his father's speech Ashuric which is called Arabic, greeted his brother: "Al Salaamu Alaykum,"

198 His brother Yitshuq replied in the language acquired through mixing of the seed, and therefore the "tongue," with the Phoenicians and said in Aramic,

199 Which is called "Hebrew," he replied:

200 "Shalom Alayka,"

201 Syriac Arabic was the pure language of Abram, however he spoke Chaldean, being born from Chaldea.

202 Not only for the fact that he was a

#### Tablet 8:217

Nomadic Arab,

203 But in order for communications to have existed between father and son,

204 There had to be an existing language, that was the language.

#### Sunnah Of Abram

205 One day Abram went out for the purpose of finding a guest,

206 Because his laudable custom was not to eat without the company of anyone.

207 After much searching, he found an old man, and brought him to the house.

208 He later discovered that he was of a polytheistic religion and sent him away without giving him anything to eat.

209 When the old man had gone, a reproving voice was addressed to him from the heavens: "O Abram this rebellious servant was,

210 Despite his disobedience and sinfulness, never excluded during his life from the banquet of benefits.

211 But this day, when one meal was expected of you,

212 You have driven him away from thy house, hungry and disappointed."

213 Abram was so touched by this admonition, that he immediately went in pursuit of the old man.

214 He found him and brought him back to the house offering many apologies.

215 The guest then asked his host why he had first sent him away, Then recall him?

216 When Abram informed the old man about the whole matter he exclaimed:

217 "All gratitude is due to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 8:218

218 Who blames his friend for the sake of his enemy."

219 Then the idolater dismissed his superstitions,

220 And became one faithful to the Sustainer.

221 After that A'LYUN A'LYUN EL bestowed Yitshuq upon him in his old age,

222 Comments made regarding how very strange it was for Abram,

223 And Sarah to care for and treat a stranger as their son.

224 To remedy this situation and remove all suspicion, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL the Almighty Creator made Yitshuq resemble Abram perfectly.

225 Then after Yitshuq's mustache had grown, he could not be distinguished from his father,

226 Hence the wisdom of the Almighty considered it appropriate to change the hairs of Abram's noble mustache to a white hue.

227 This change allowed the two to be differentiated.

228 Another of the customs which Abram introduced is the wearing of trousers.

229 Since the revelation was addressed to Abram by El: "You are the one of my people whom I love most,

230 It is not fit that the ground should see your hidden parts while you are praying,"

231 Accordingly, Abram made himself trousers.

232 It is also generally known that the laws and hospitality have been invented by him.

233 And he always ate his dinner and supper in the company of guests.

#### Tablet 8:254

234 He was the first to choose flight for the sake of the religion of the Sustainer and Benefactor;

235 And he was the first individual who will be invested with ornaments in paradise.

236 He is the imaam, leader of all men.

237 When A'LYUN A'LYUN EL tried him,

238 He fulfilled all that was put before him.

239 Abram established the customs of dividing "booty,"

240 The cutting of the hair so that it will not enter your mouth,

241 And the non removal of your beard or mustache.

242 Picking the teeth,

243 Gargling the throat,

244 Pulling out the hair under the arm pits,

245 Shaving the hair from the pubic area,

246 Cutting nails,

247 Purification by water, inviting guests and feeding the poor.

248 Abram was the first to establish laws concerning inherited property and obtaining it.

249 He also made strenuous efforts to build towns and to colonize districts.

250 Many of which flourished during the lifetime of Abram and his descendants.

251 The duration of his life was 175 years, he passed to the higher life suddenly.

252 It was a day full of thunder and lightning and rain.

253 When Abram rose for his daylight hour prayer, He felt the presence of The Divine and his wind seemed shortened.

254 He weaned and called O A'LYUN

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 8:254

A'LYUN EL my moment has come to join you, went into his first prostration and ascended from there.

255 It is recorded that he departed from this painful and contemptible abode to the blessed mansion of paradise of a Friday,

256 The ninth day,

257 Of the first month.

258 So Abram expired in old age as an elder, satisfied, and was gathered to his nation of people.

259 And Yitshuq and Yisma-El his sons embalmed him in the cave of Machpelath, in the outer field of Ephron, the son of Zohar, the Hittite, which is right before Mamre, the outer field which Abram purchased from the children of Heth.

260 There was Abram embalmed with Sarah his confidante, wife.

261 And it came to pass after the death of Abram,

262 That the Aluhum blessed Yitshuq his son, who dwelt by Beer La Hai Roi,

263 And blessed Yisma-El his son, who dwelt in Arabia,

264 And blessed the 6 sons of Keturah, who dwelled in Jordan.

265 There was much weeping and sadness in that day, for the families of Abram at his departure.

266 These are the practices, sunnah of Abram, for his seed in his time, called Millat Ibrahiym, who was Al Hanuf, the upright.

#### *Tablet Nine The Sons Of Abram (19 x 4 = 76)*

Lo! When I, Abram, the friend of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL heard about the

#### Tablet 9:12

death of my beloved wife Hagur, the Egyptian, I sought the house of my eldest son Yisma-El.

2 Hagur, the daughter of Imhotep and Rasha, was a gift to me from her father who was a high priest after the order of Malachi Zodoq-El. He knows the paths to the underground cities.

3 Hagur was the first woman in my house to wear the nosering.

4 She, being born of divine birth, a psychic, was given to me so that she would assist me in my task of cleaning the lepers in the Caucasus Mountains.

5 Upon my arrival, I saw Raala, the mate of my son Yisma-El. She informed me that Yisma-El was not at home, but out on a hunting trip.

6 Since the occurrence of Hagur's death, Yisma-El had become very depressed and hunting was a form of enjoyment to him in this difficult time.

7 Because Raala, Yisma-El's mate, was unfamiliar with my person, she showed me no hospitality, so much so, that I assumed her to have no ornaments of courtesy.

8 I, the friend and newsbearer of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL requested that Raala relate a message to Yisma-El upon his return,

9 The message was: a man paid him a visit and that the threshold of his house was not proper, and he ought to change it."

10 After relating this message, I departed and left for Syria.

11 When Yisma-El returned later that evening, his heedless spouse informed him of what had taken place.

12 He replied: "that man is my father, and the threshold of this house is you, the changing whereof implies divorce

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 9:12

from you."

13 Accordingly, he divorced Raala and married a maiden adorned with good manners, from his mother's tribe of Tama-Ra in the valley of Serabid El Qadaam.

14 Her name was Saida Faatimah,

15 And she borne Yisma-El 12 sons:

16 They are: 1. Nebajoth, 2. Kedar, 3. Abdeel, 4. Mibsam, 5. Mishma, 6. Dumah, 7. Massa, 8. Hadad, 9. Tema, 10. Jetur, 11. Naphish, 12. Kedemah:

17 And 1 daughter named Basemah also called Mahalath.

18 When I returned to Yisma-El's house, Saida Faatimah greeted me warmly, and gave me food to eat and made sure that I was as comfortable as possible.

19 Saida Faatimah washed my face, and begged to wash my feet and hair.

20 For I being of a great many years, was an elderd man by this time and for me to walk long distances must have shown on my face.

21 The next time I visited the house of my son Yisma-El, I told Yisma-El's wife, Saida Faatimah to convey this message:

22 "The threshold of his house was very comfortable, and he need not change it."

23 When Yisma-El received this message, he replied:

24 "This is good news for you, my beloved companion and spouse, for the old man is my father, the friend of the merciful one, who has commanded me to keep and cherish you.

25 I hear and obey A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and his friend; therefore I shall accordingly to all my power, endeavor to please you,

26 And to conform myself to all your wishes."

#### Tablet 9:33

27 "I, Yisma-El, shall be your son's and daughter's father."

28 So he went in unto her and she begot a son named Nebajoth. Nebajoth was killed by the Anakims on a hillside. His sons and daughters became slaves unto them, the Anakims and their seed became mixed with the cursed seed.

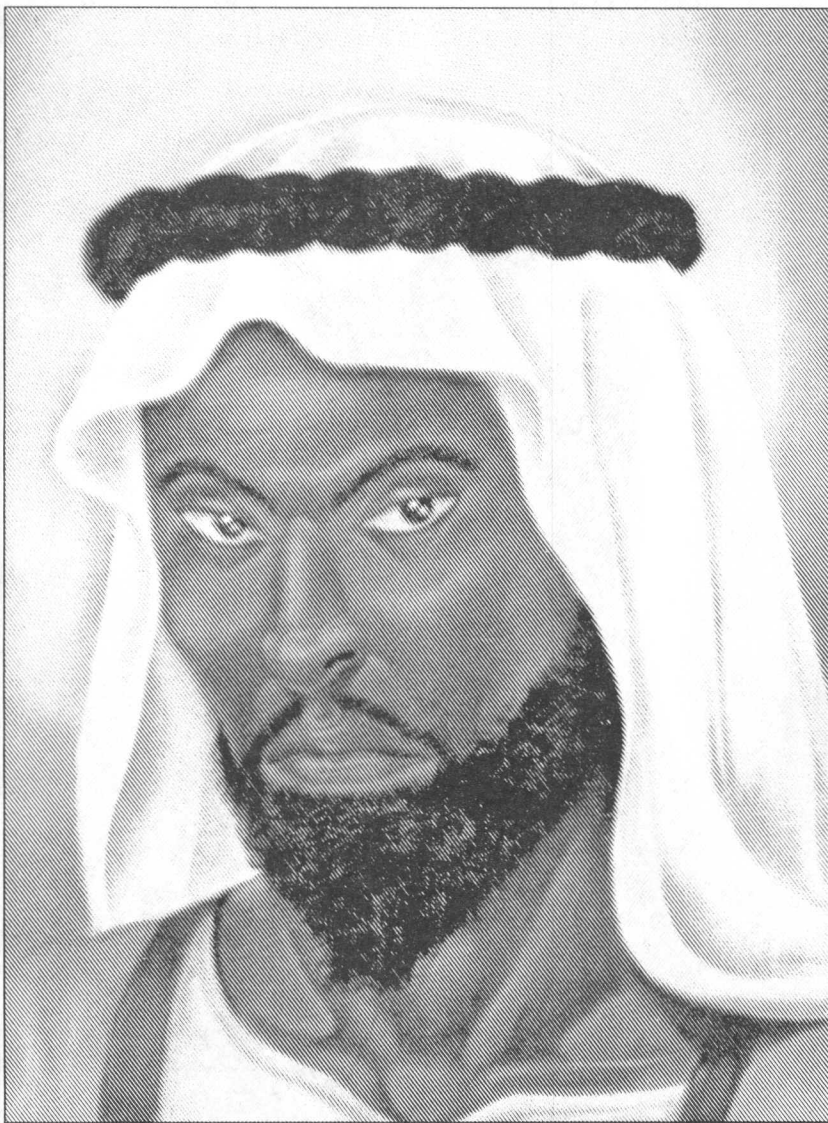
29 And there after, Kedar, the great, became Yisma-El's khalifat successor, whose mate was Asia' from whom the seal of the newbearers would come.

30 So he, Yisma-El, begot: 1. Nebajoth, 2. Kedar, 3. Adbeel, 4. Mibsam, 5. Mishma, 6. Dumah, 7. Massa, 8. Hadar, the wise one, 9. Tema, 10. Jetur 11. Naphish, 12. Kedemah, and 1 daughter Basemah, who was the only daughter of Yisma-El. Basemah became the wife of Esuw Or Esau, who is called in tones 'Esaw and in rhythm 'Aiys, who was the twin of Yaaguub. He descended from Yitshuq, and Rebecca the daughter of Bethuel, son of Nakhur and Milcah, and sister of Laban.

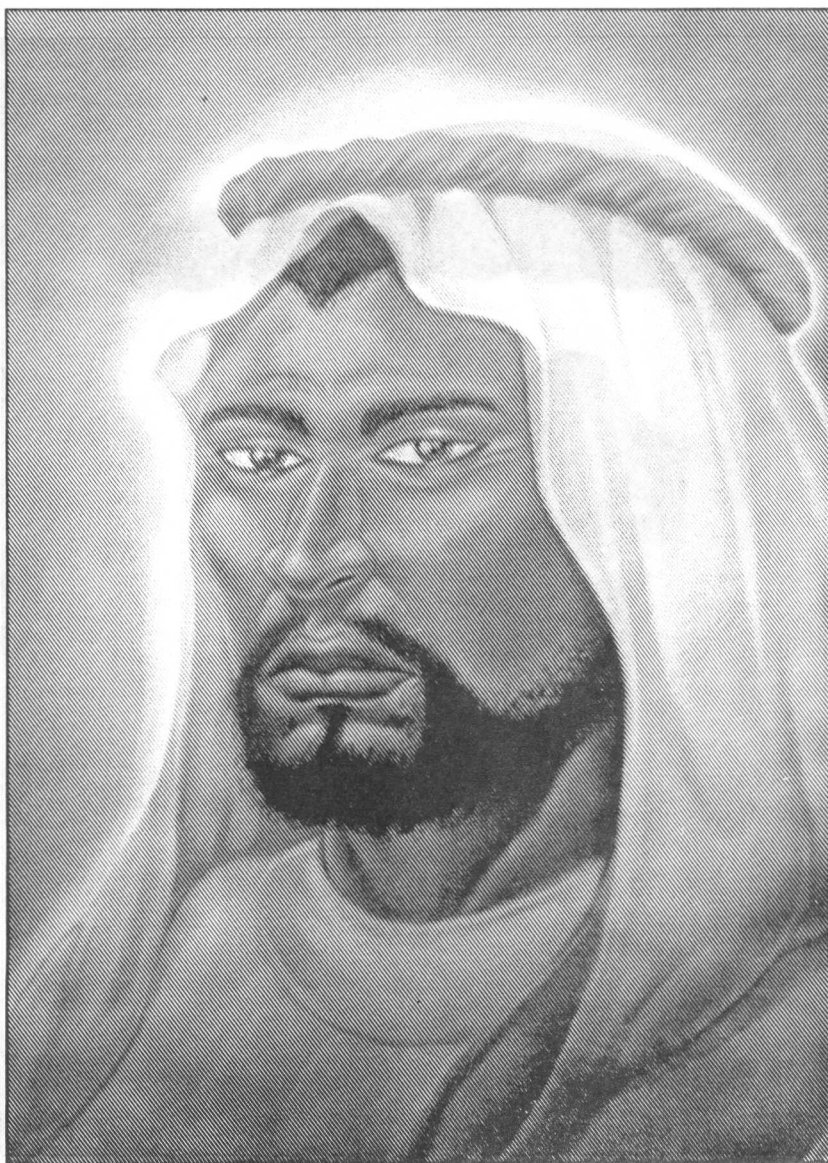
31 Laban was the father of Leah and Rachel, they were 2 of the 4 wives of Yaaguub, his other 2 wives were Bilhah and Zilfah, who were servants given to Leah and Rachel by their father Laban. This is where the law of 4 wives comes from, this man, Yaaguub.

32 Basemah changed her name to Mahalath on her husband's request because he had taken another wife with the same name of Basemah. She was the daughter of Elon, the Hittite, who descended from the cursed seed of Canaan. She was before called "Adah."

33 And yet, he had another wife called Judith, daughter of Beer, who also descended from the cursed seed, and Aholibama, daughter of Anah, of the



**Figure 309**  
**Nebajoth, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah**

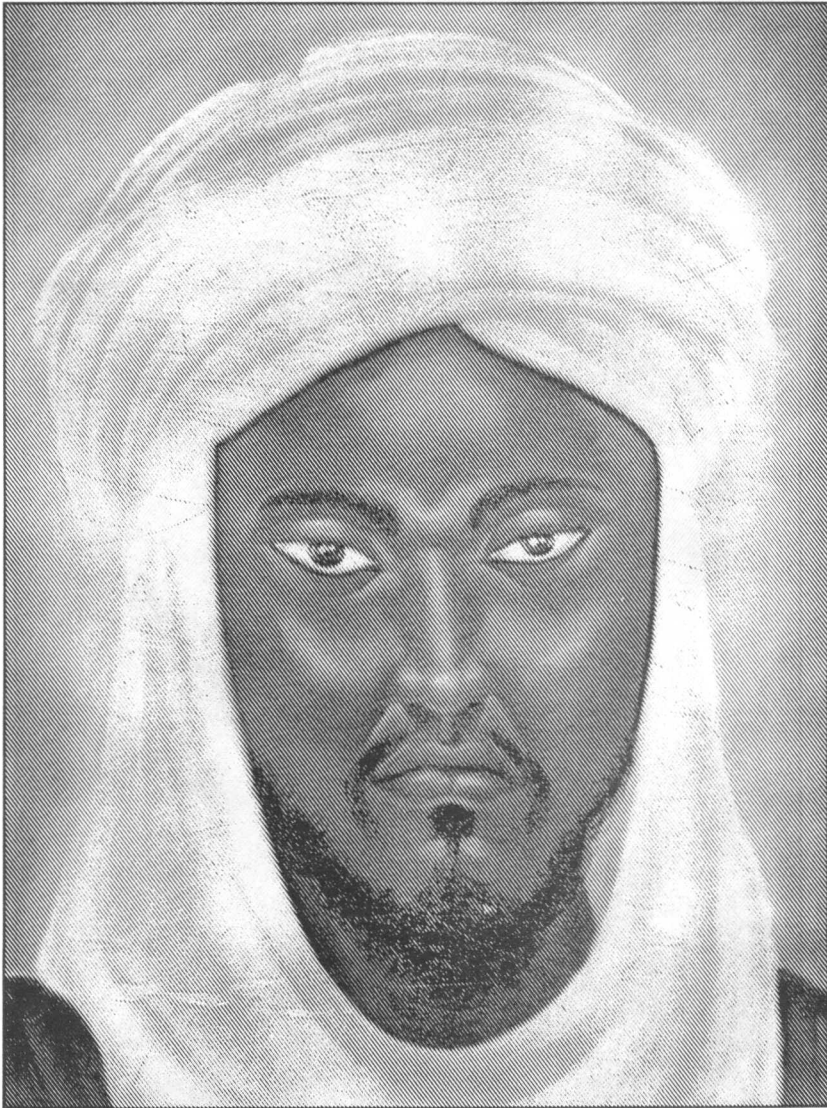


**Figure 310**  
**Abdeel, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah**

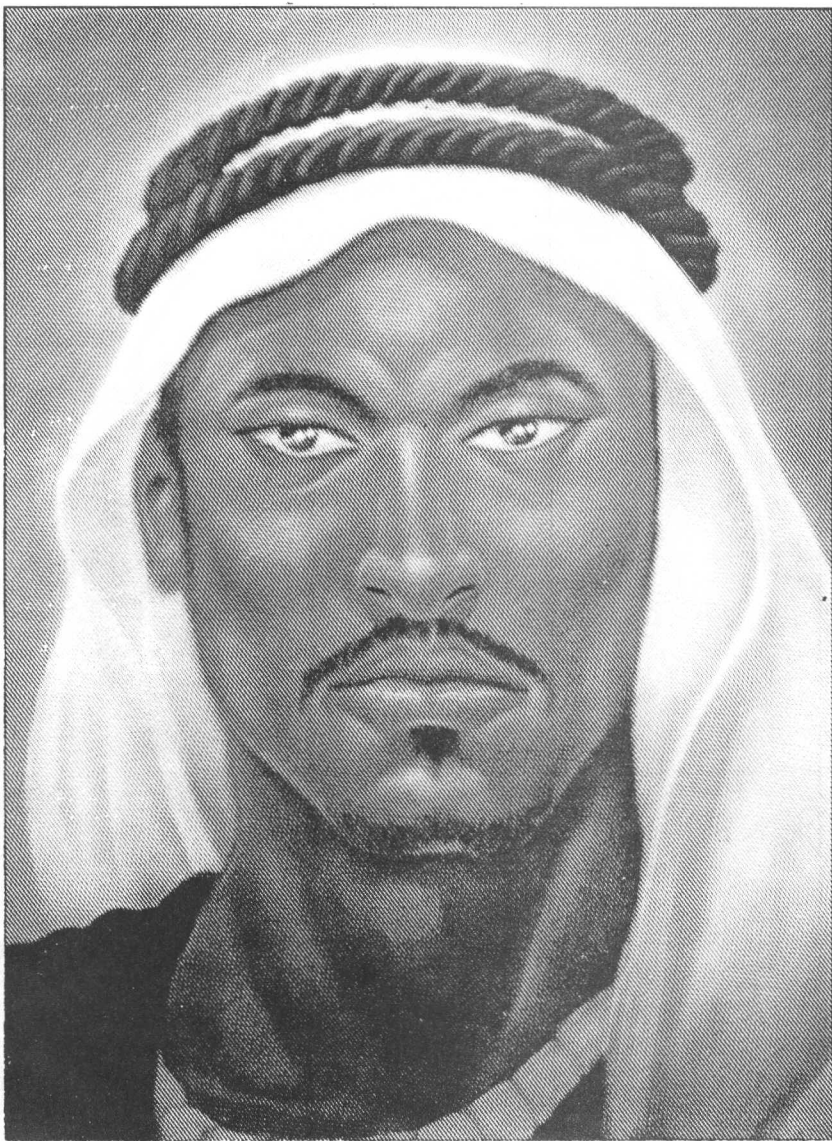


**Figure 311**  
**Mibsam, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah**





**Figure 312**  
**Mishma, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah**



**Figure 313**  
**Dumah, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah**

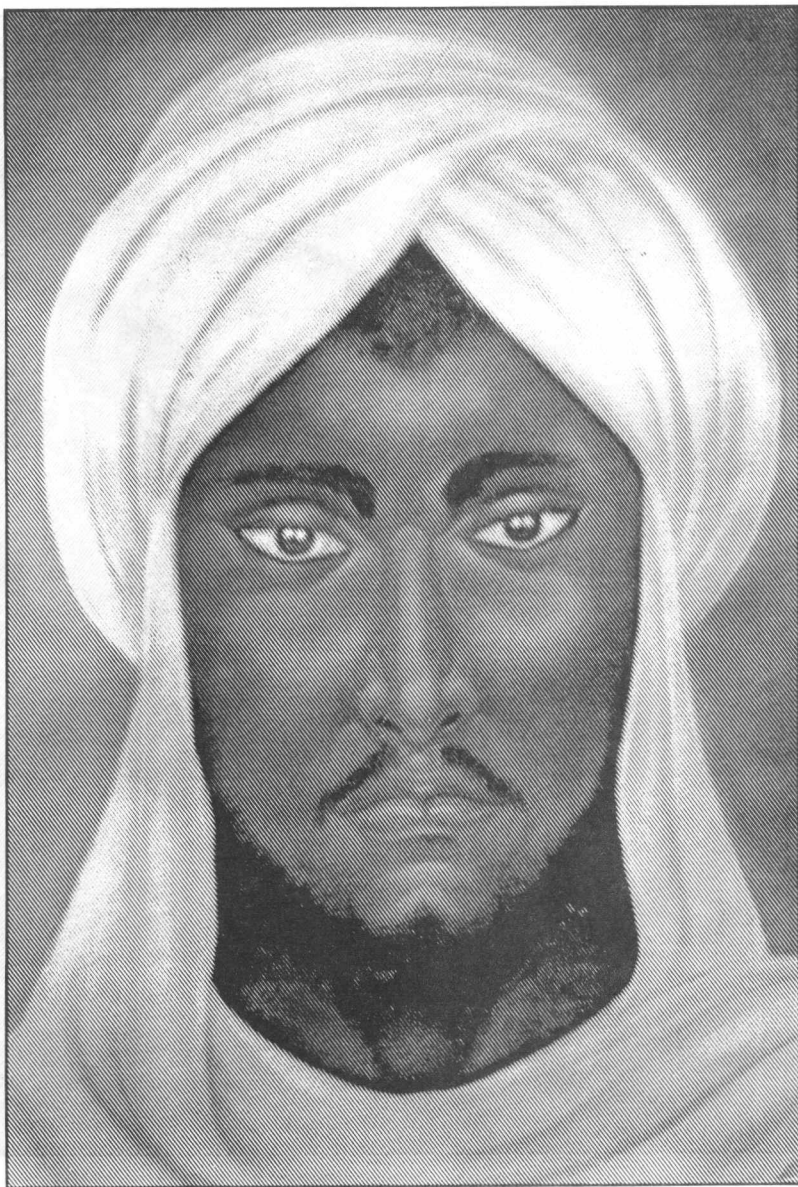


**Figure 314**  
**Massa, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah**



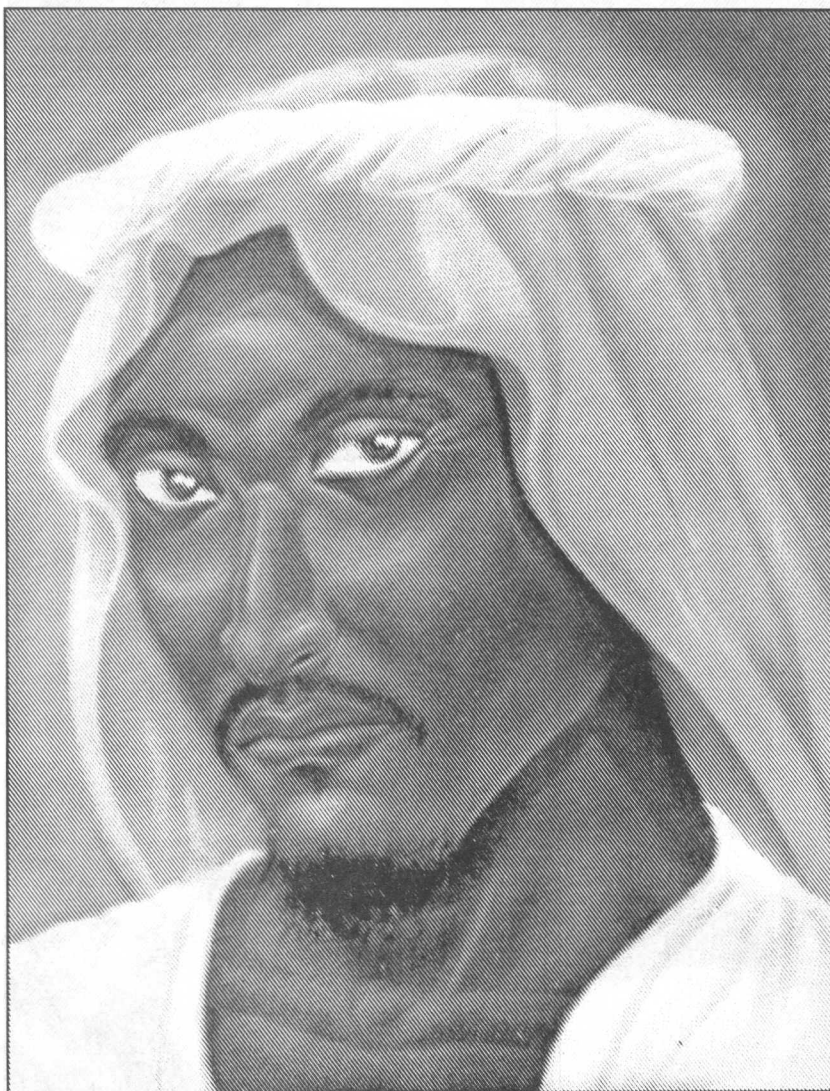
**Figure 315**  
**Hadar, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah**





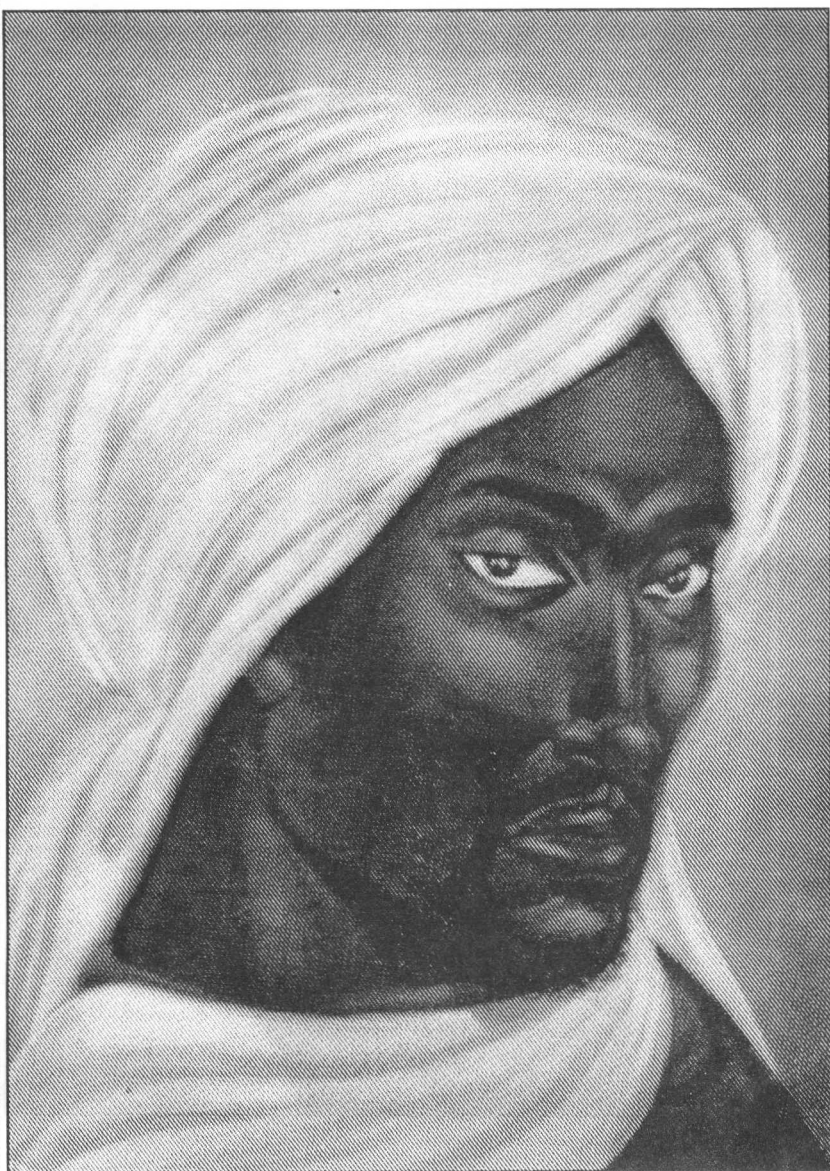
**Figure 316**

**Tema, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah**

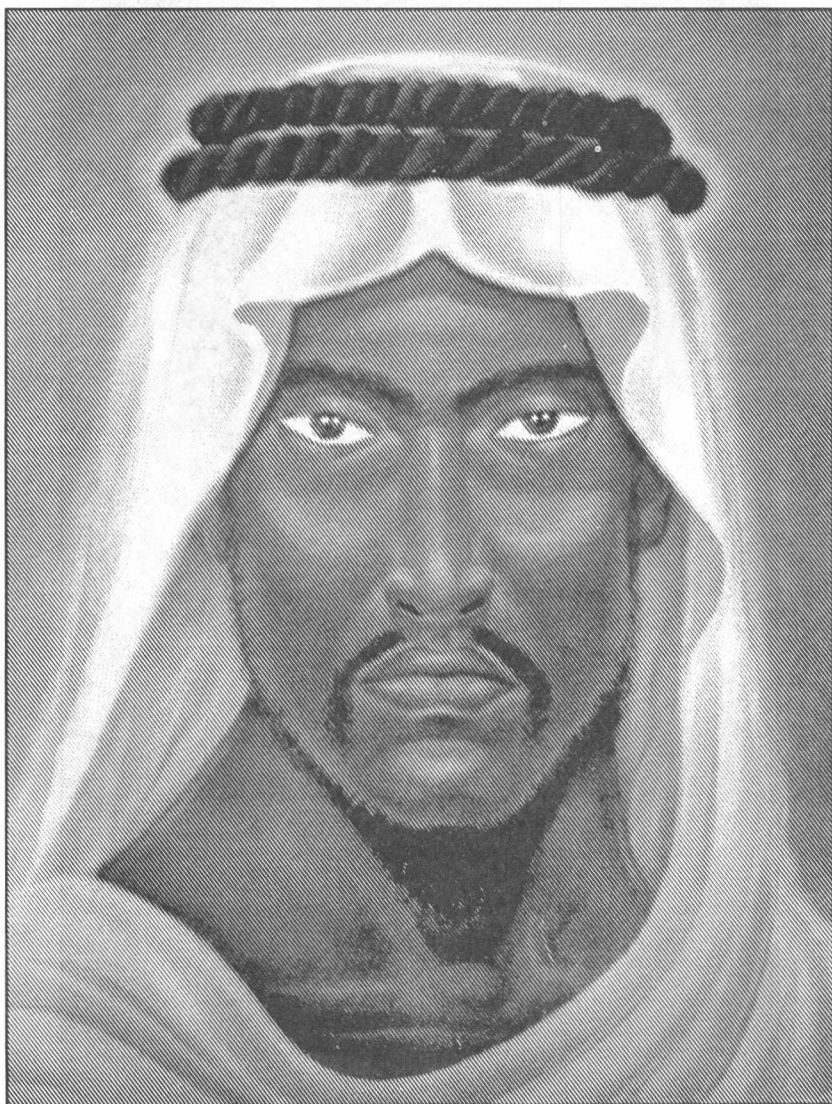


**Figure 317**  
**Jetur, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah**

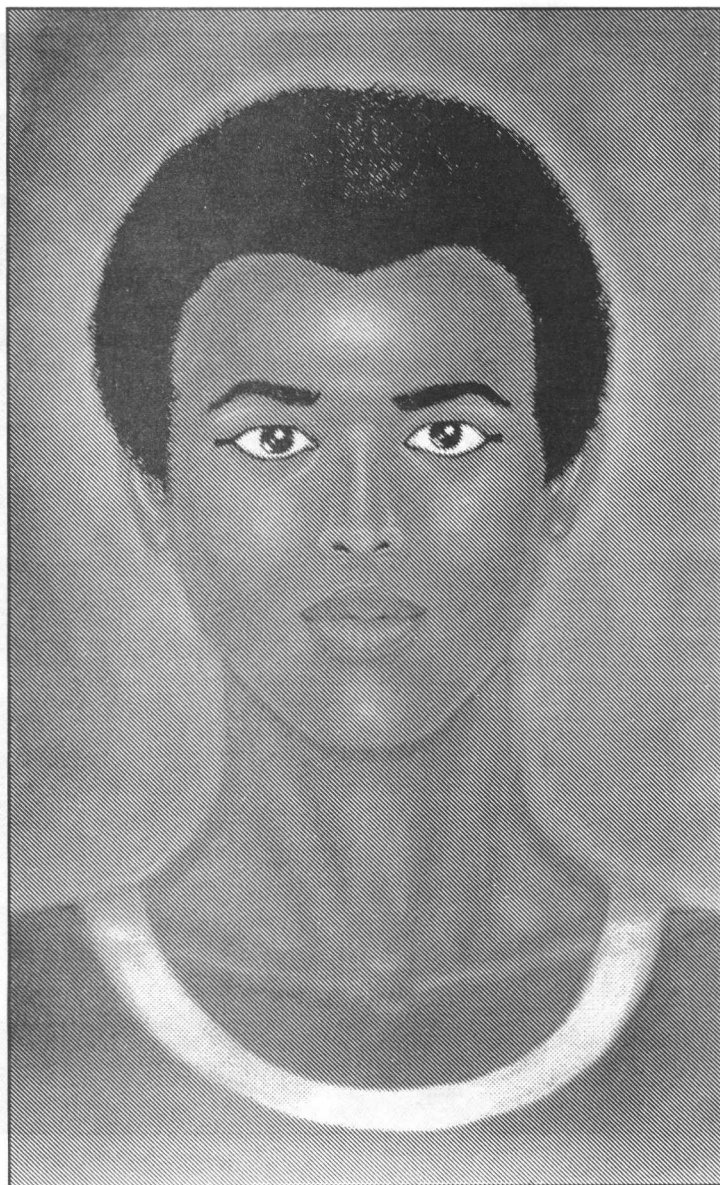




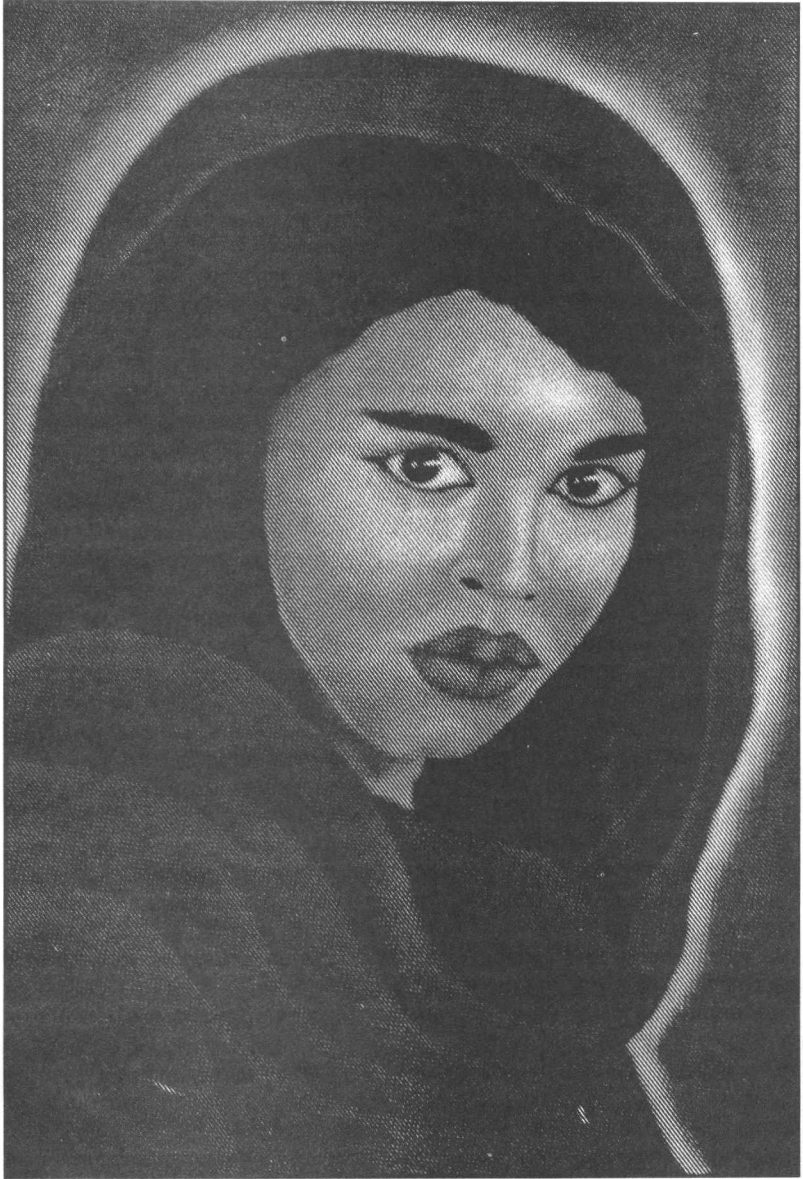
**Figure 318**  
**Naphish, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah**



**Figure 319**  
**Kedemah, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah**

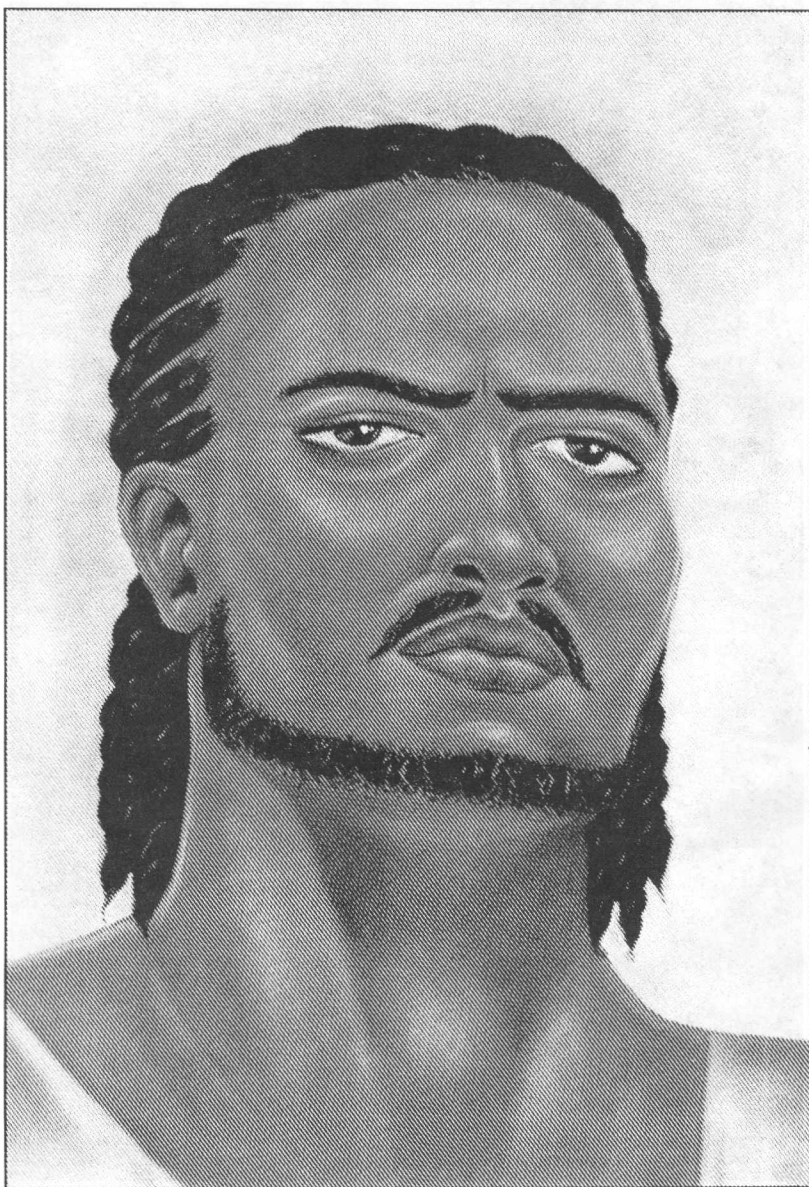


**Figure 320**  
**Bilha, Maid-Servant Of Jacob**

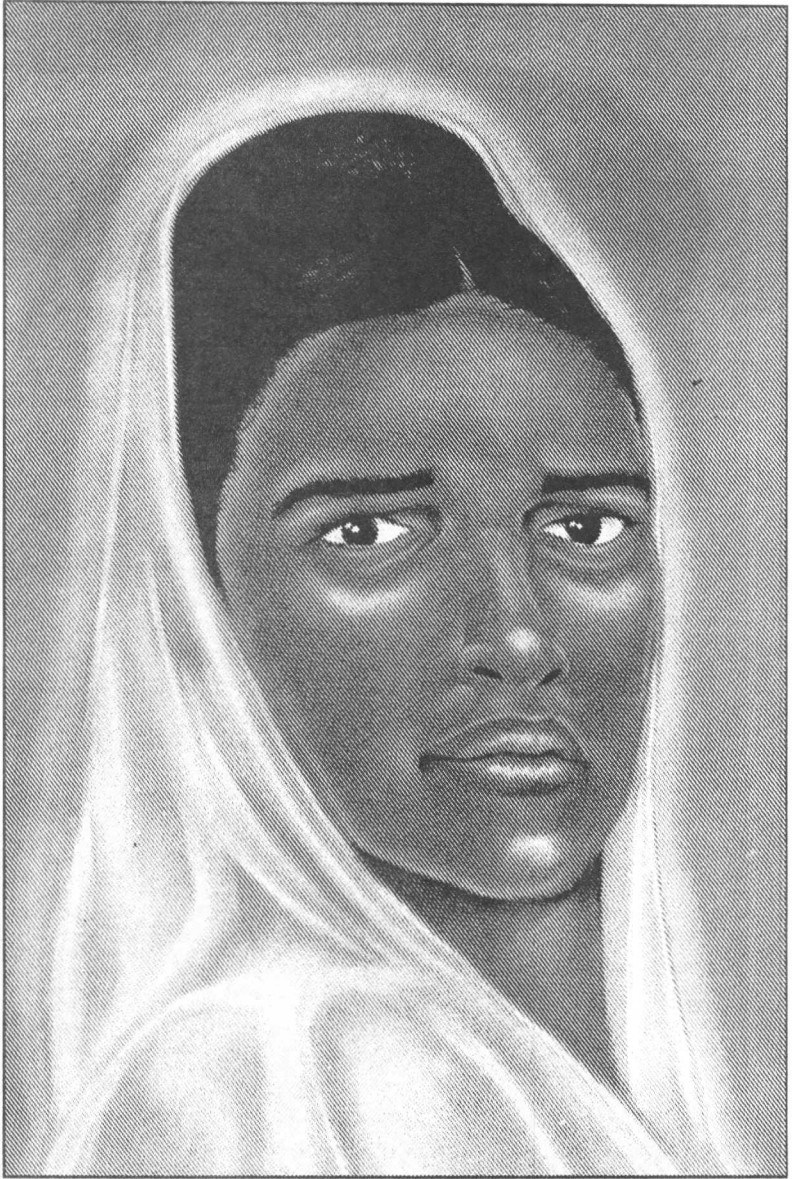


**Figure 321**  
**Zilfah, Maid Servant Of Jacob**



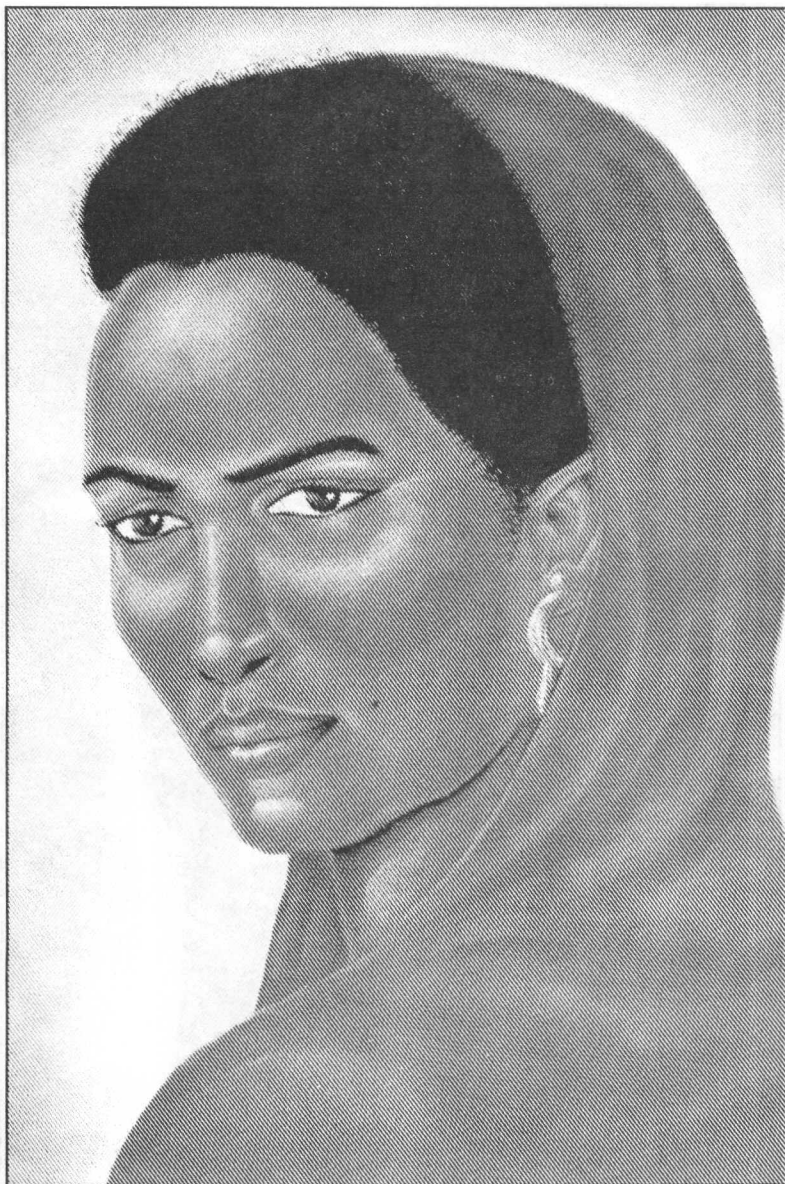


**Figure 322**  
**Laban, Father Of Rachel And Leah**



**Figure 323**  
**Leah, Wife Of Jacob**





**Figure 324**  
**Rachel, Wife Of Jacob**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 9:33

cursed seed. The result of Esuw's marriage to Adah, Judith and Aholiba'mah came the "Edomite" nation, another accused cursed nation.

34 Esuw was very protective of Mahalath because Kedar, her brother, would have taken his life. Esuw was not as protective of his other wives, Adah, Yehuwdith and Aholiba'mah, he was cruel and abusive to them because his marriage to them was out of spite.

35 Esuw lost his birthright through the deception of his mother Rifqa. Esuw would not abuse Mahalah because he feared Kedar would take his life. On several occasions Kedar, would come into the camp and kidnap his sister Makhalath telling her that she married into a wicked seed, which was a sin.

36 Each of the sons of Yisma-El was to become great and rule many in their nation, but none was as great as Kadur, or Kedar known in tones as Kaydawr and in rhythm Qiydar who was mated to Asia, daughter of Salim, the devoted. He was of the family of the sons of Mizraim. They begot a son first and named him Nabat in the land called Faran in Becca. And all the land was named after this wife of Kedur; "Asia." My son, Kedur, was dark as my shadow hour and strong as my wind. He was the first to ride on the back of a horse and he pitched a host of black tents.

37 He had the anger of a great lion and the smile of a baby.

38 He ate once a day and he never played as a child, he had no friends, same as me.

39 He was the first man to which muscles could be attributed and at the age of 20 he had a full beard and lost his

#### Tablet 9:56

left eye.

40 Yisma-El loved him more than he loved me.

41 Abram spoke of his strength, and power and faith which was only second to Adafa's.

42 He, Kedur, protected his sister Makhalath at all times.

43 These are the descendants of my best Adafa.

44 Now our servant, Adafa, had a very close friend who was always with him and who admired him very much.

45 This companion of Adafa was the first to be addressed by the title Shaikh.

46 He never separated from Adafa and he prepared all kinds of things for him.

47 The bond between Shaikh and Adafa was so great that when Adafa had to pass on to a higher life, Shaikh was so passionately affected by this separation, that he never ceased to cry.

48 By being so greatly depressed by the loss of his companion, his countenance dropped, which invoked the very presence of Haylal.

49 Haylal inquired about the cause of his misfortune and Shaikh informed him.

50 All of Shaikh's grief was because he longed for Adafa,

51 And the lost blessings that accompanied his sacred friend, Adafa.

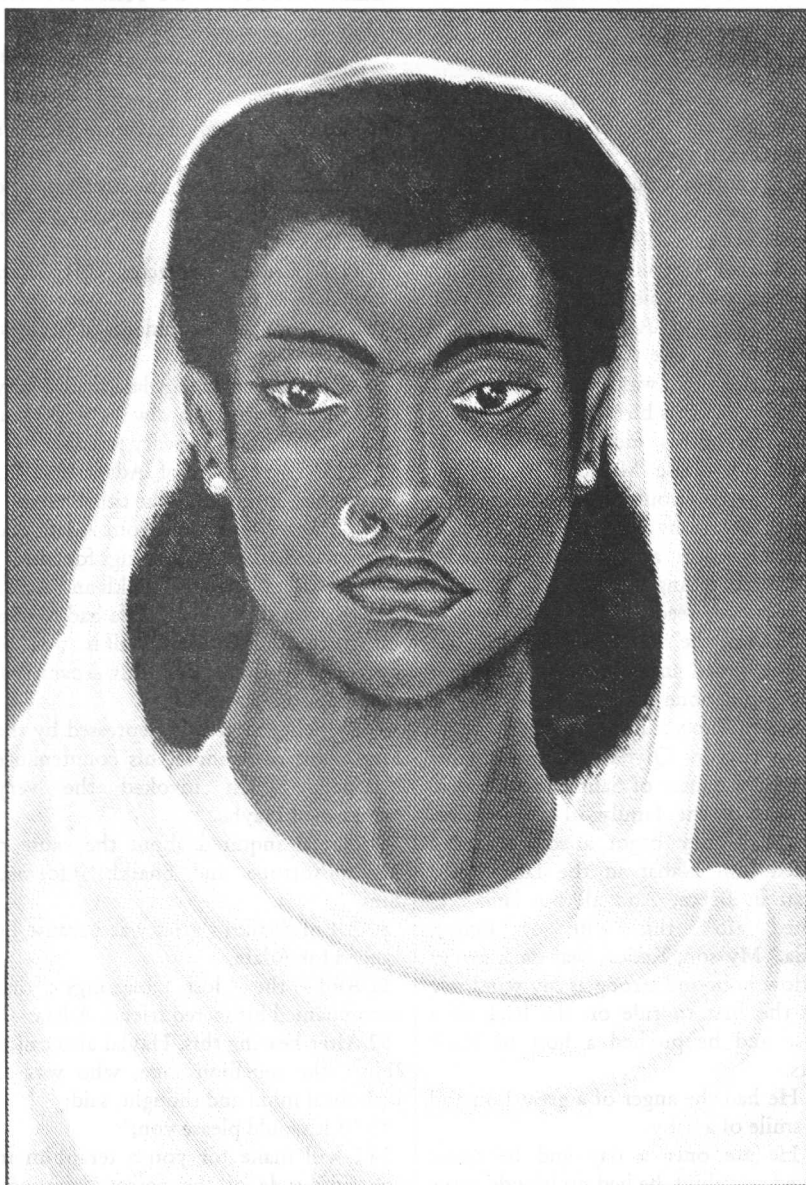
52 After hearing this, Haylal also called Ibliys, the rebellious one, who was of diabolical mind and thought, said:

53 "If it would please you,"

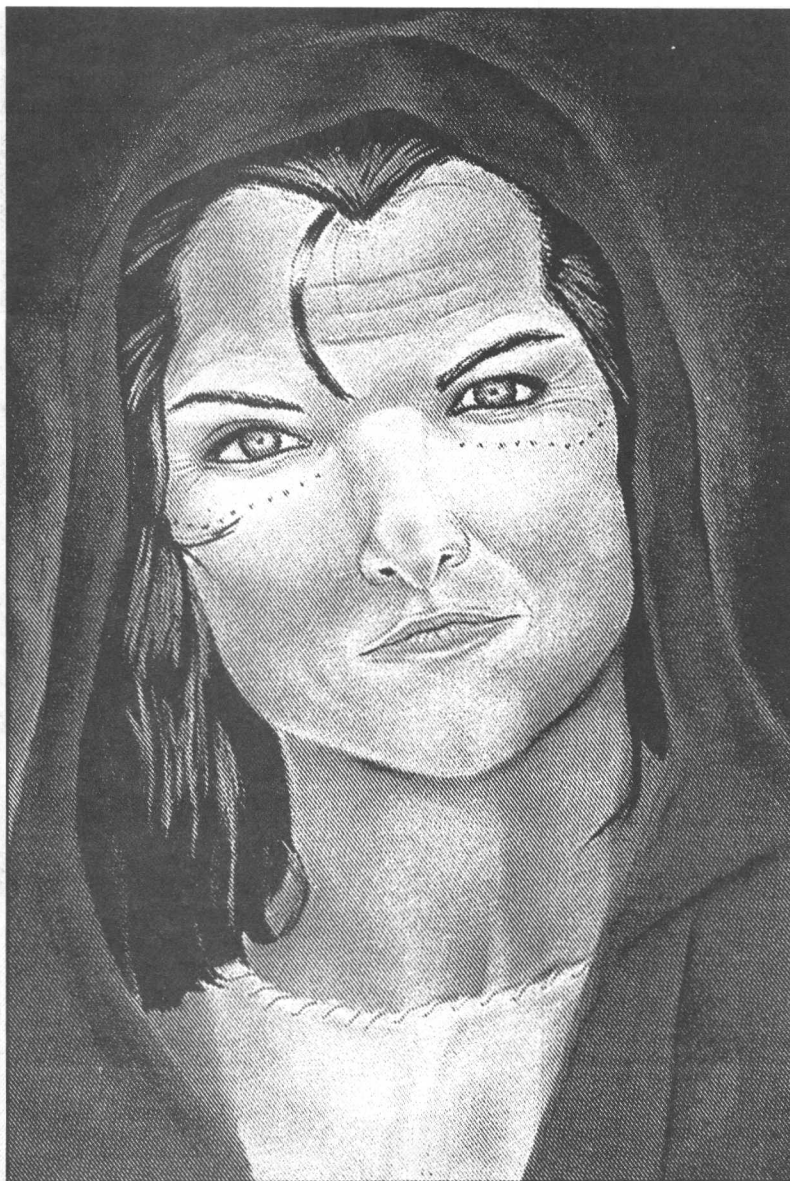
54 I will make for you a teraphim in the similitude of the person who you yearn,

55 And by associating this teraphim with the noble individual,

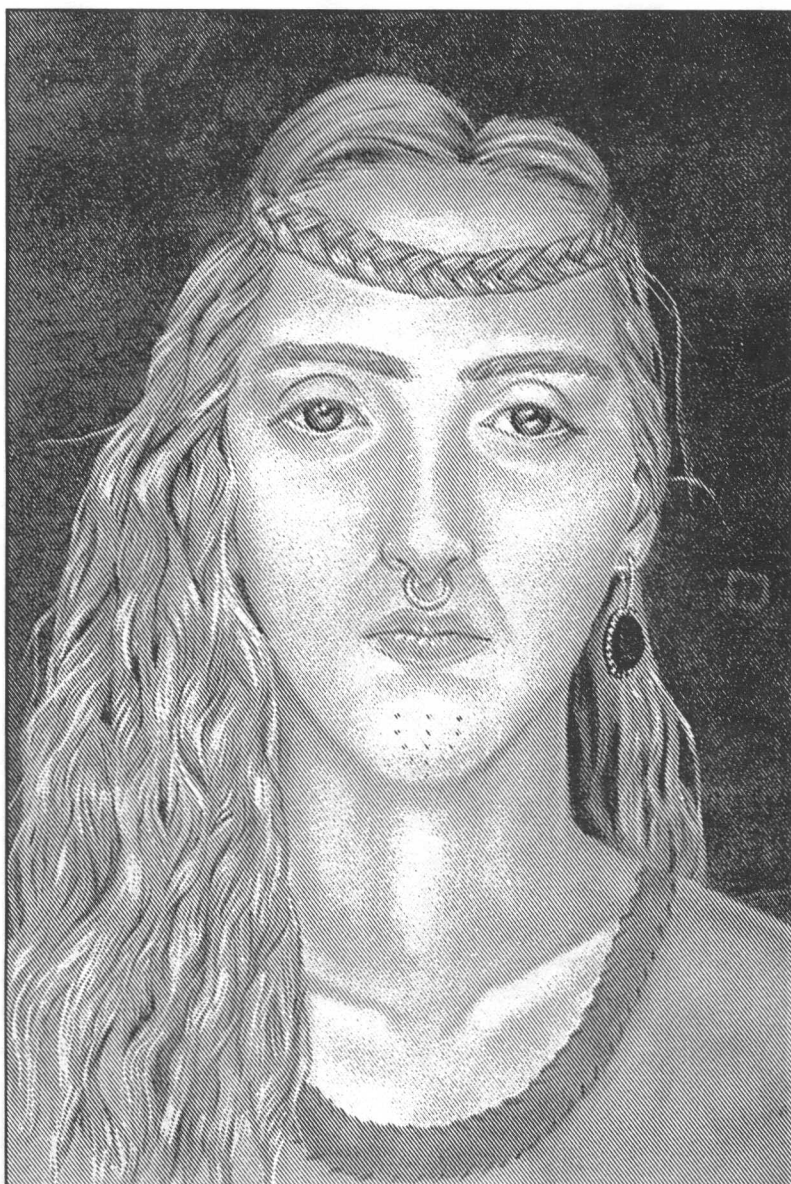
56 You will become peaceful again."



**Figure 325**  
**Makhalath, Daughter Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah**

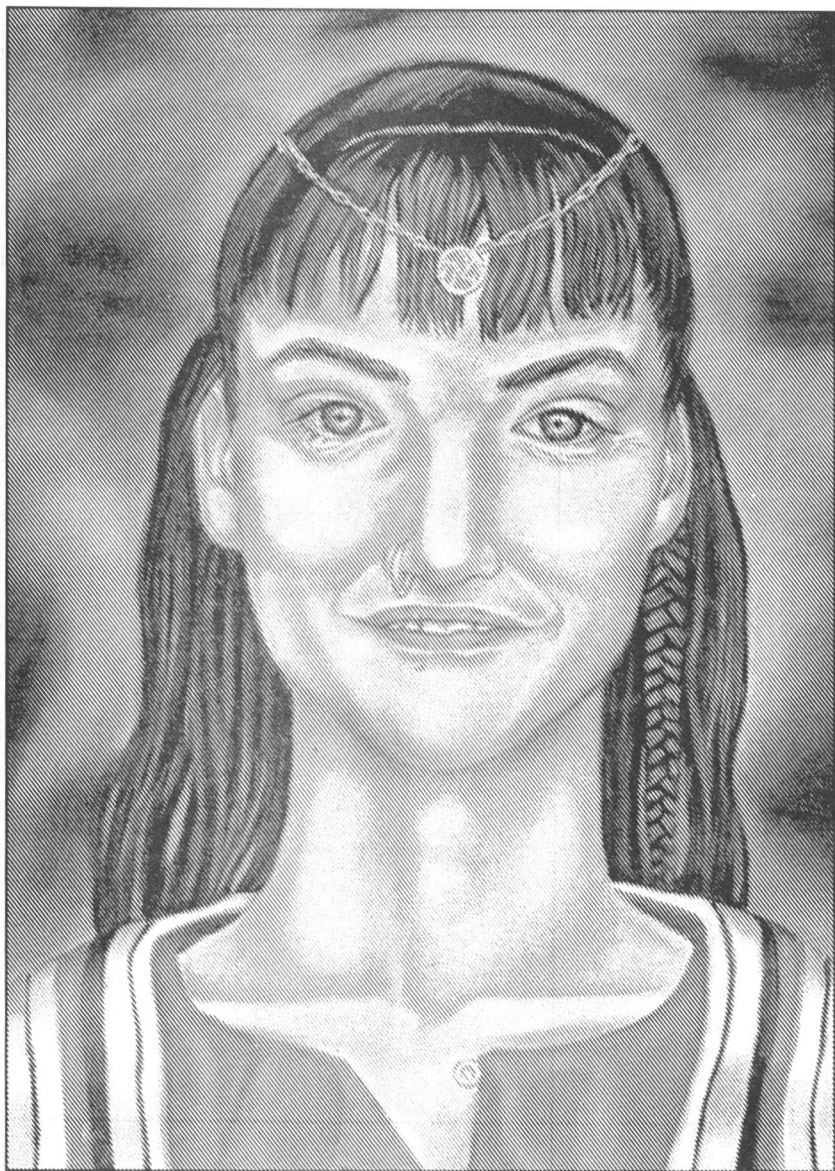


**Figure 326**  
**Adah, Wife Of Esau**



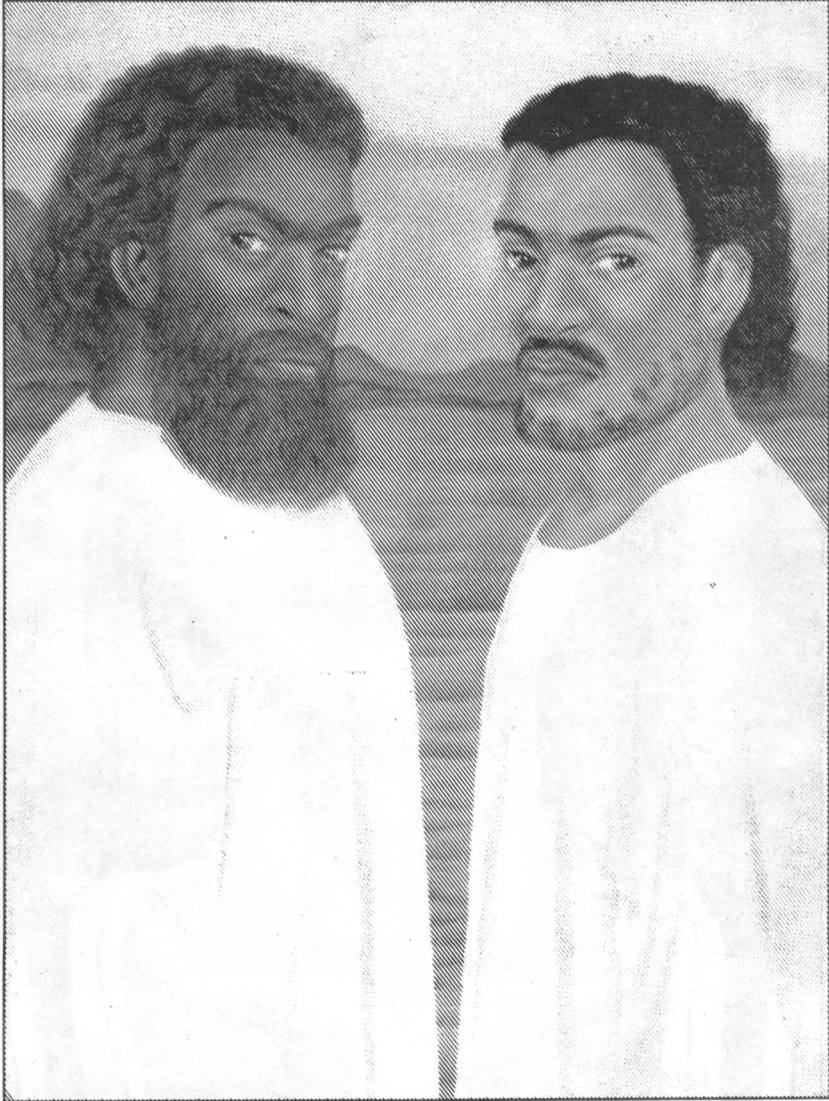
**Figure 327**  
**Judith, Wife Of Esau**



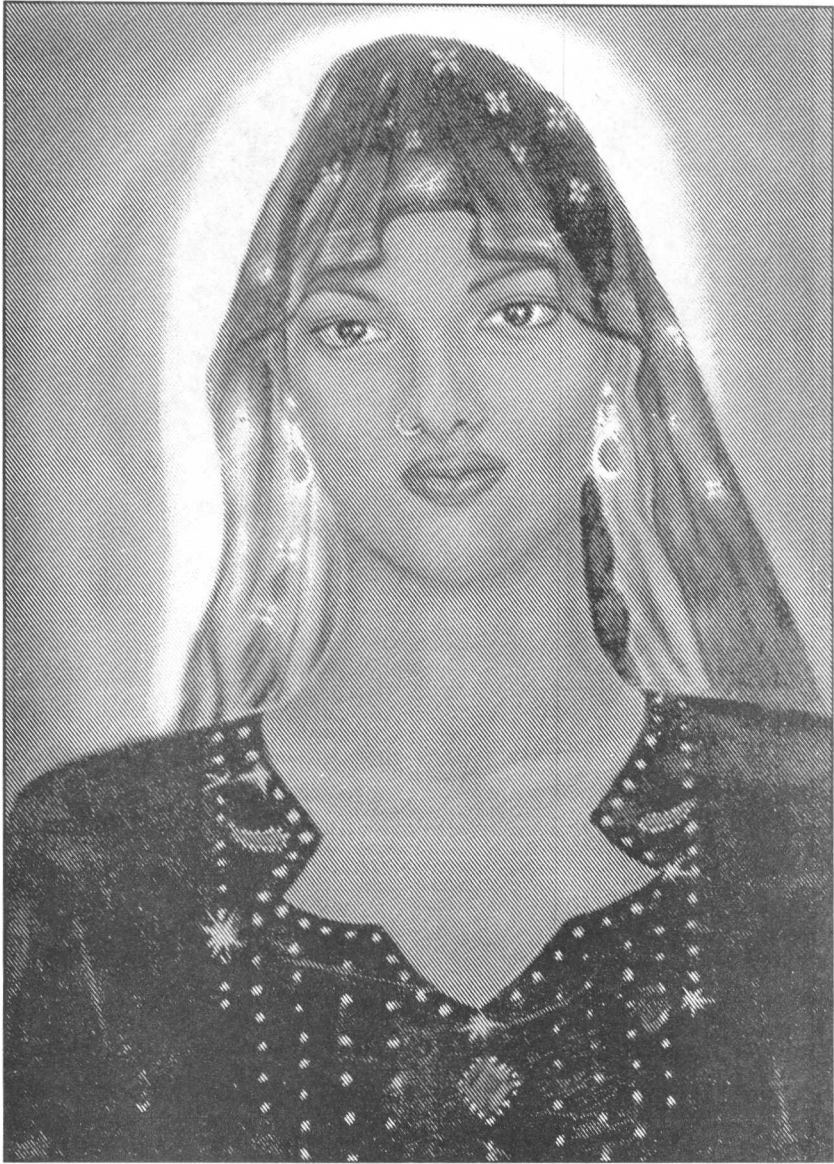


**Figure 328**  
**Bashemath, Wife Of Esau**

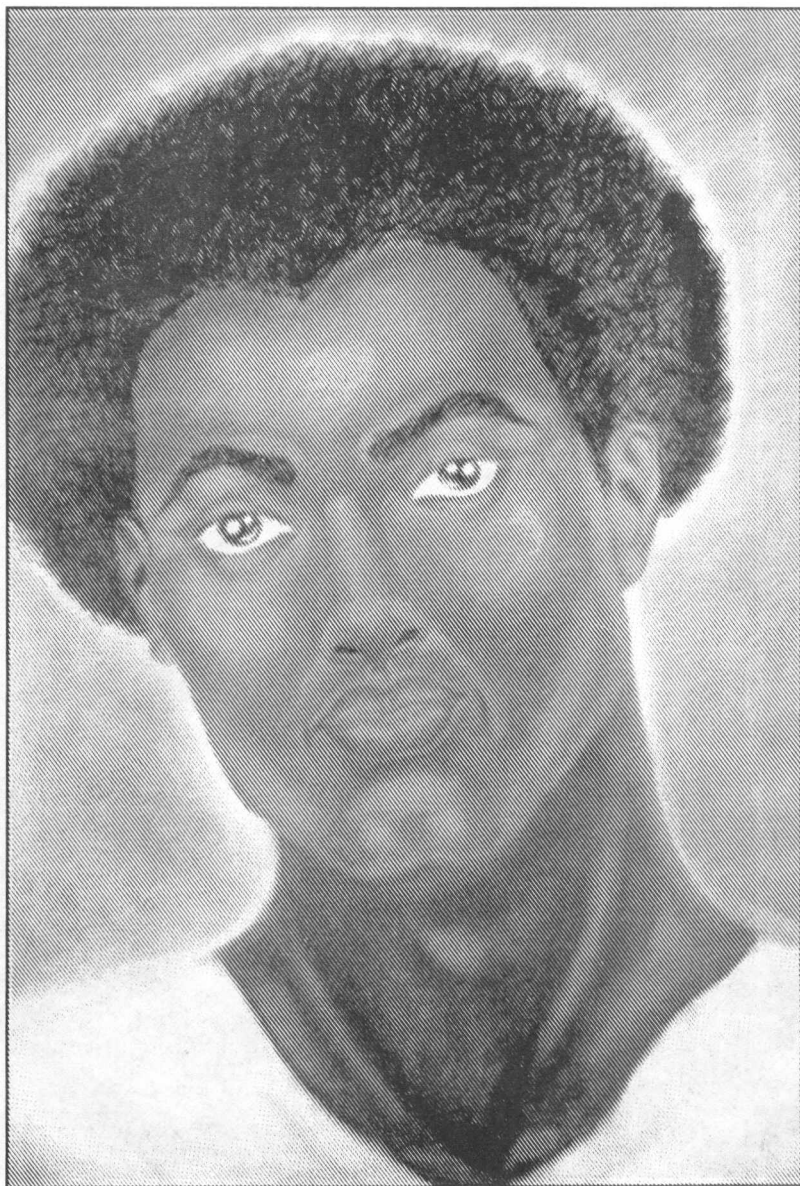




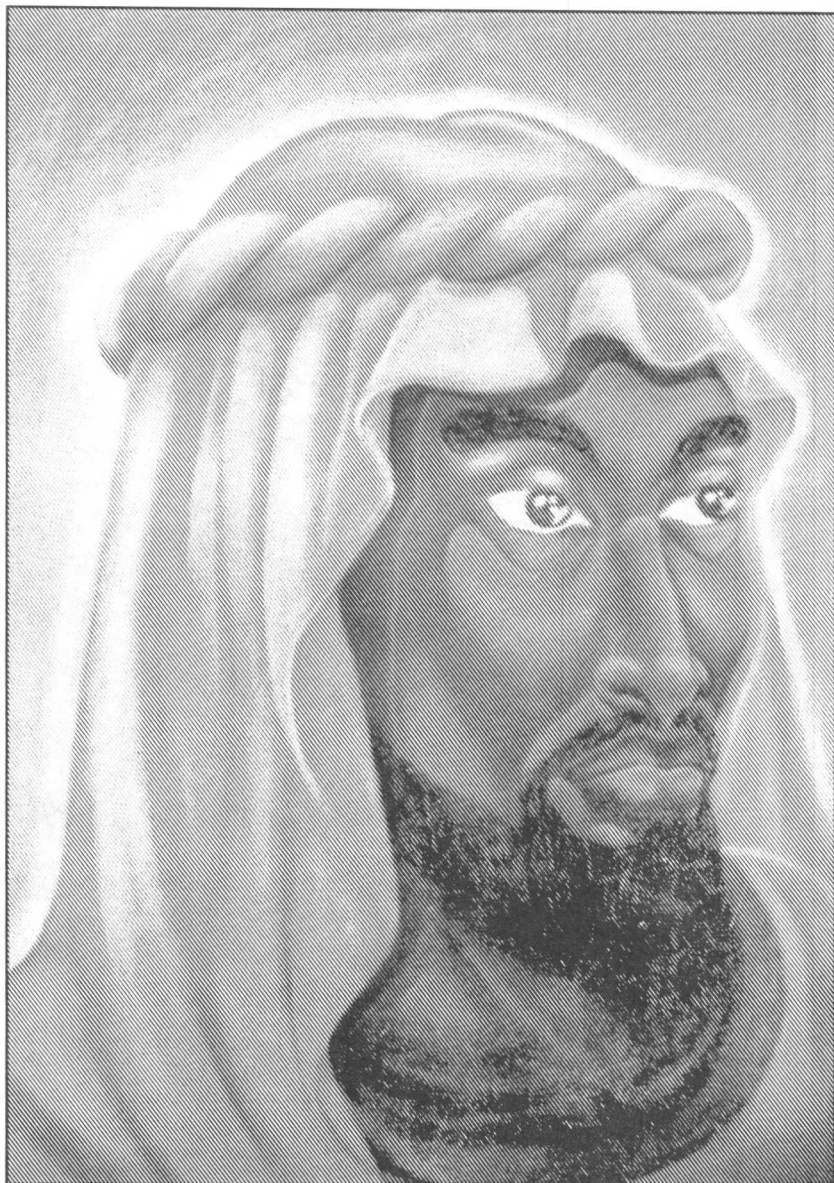
**Figure 329**  
**Jacob And Esau, Son Of Isaac And Rebecca**



**Figure 330**  
**Rebecca, Wife Of Jacob**

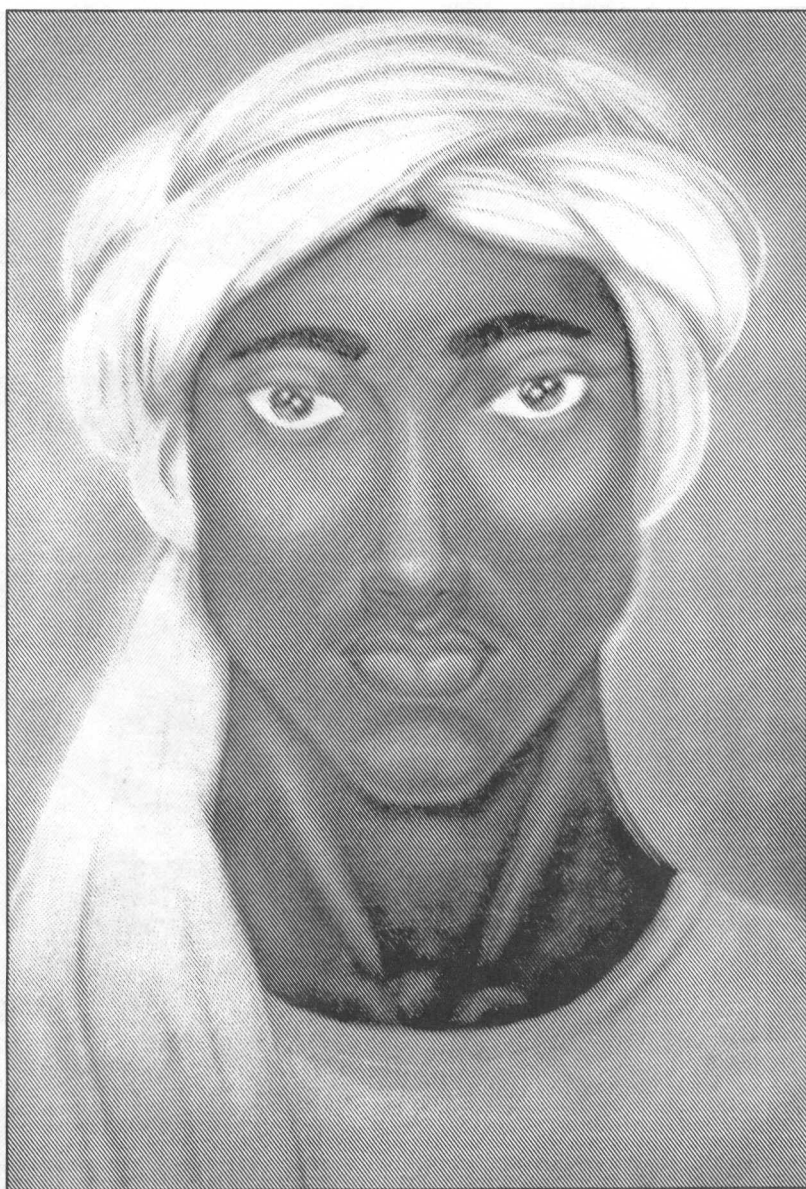


**Figure 331**  
**Zimran, Son Of Abraham And Qeturah**

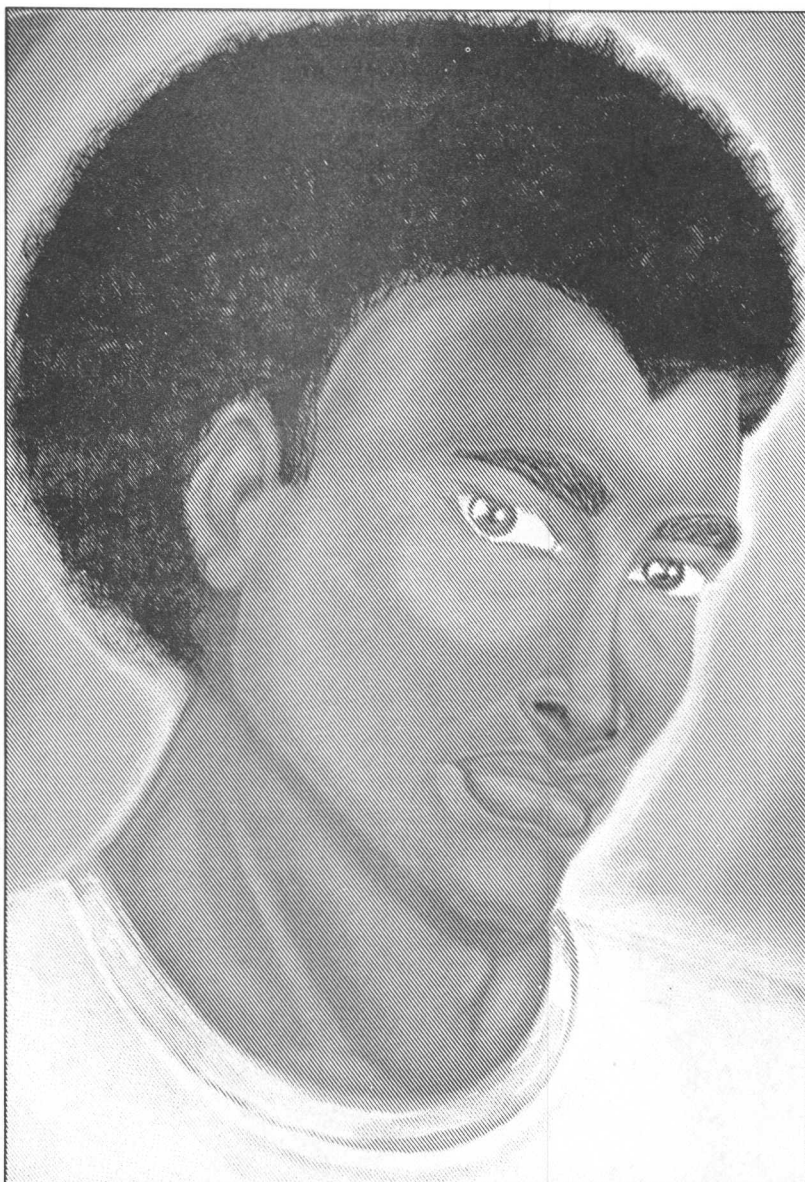


**Figure 332**  
**Jokshan, Son Of Abraham And Qeturah**



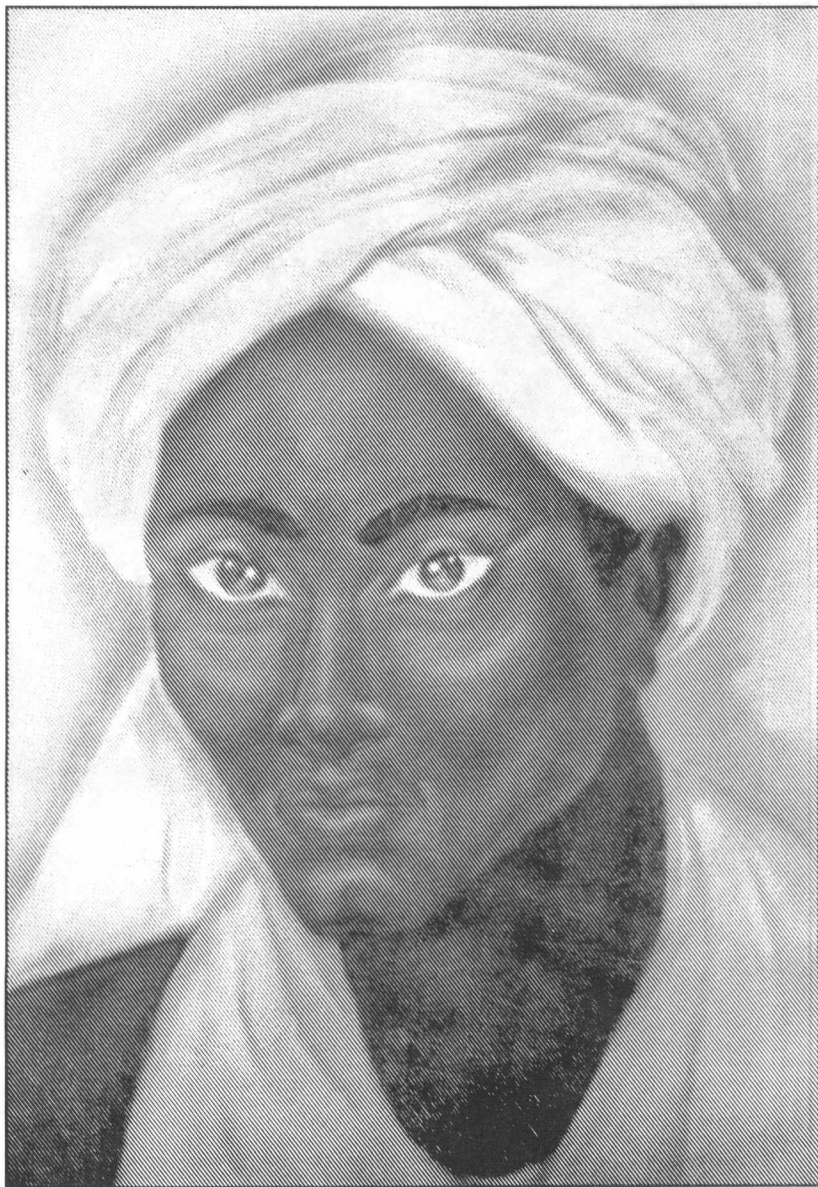


**Figure 333**  
**Medan, Son Of Abraham And Qeturah**

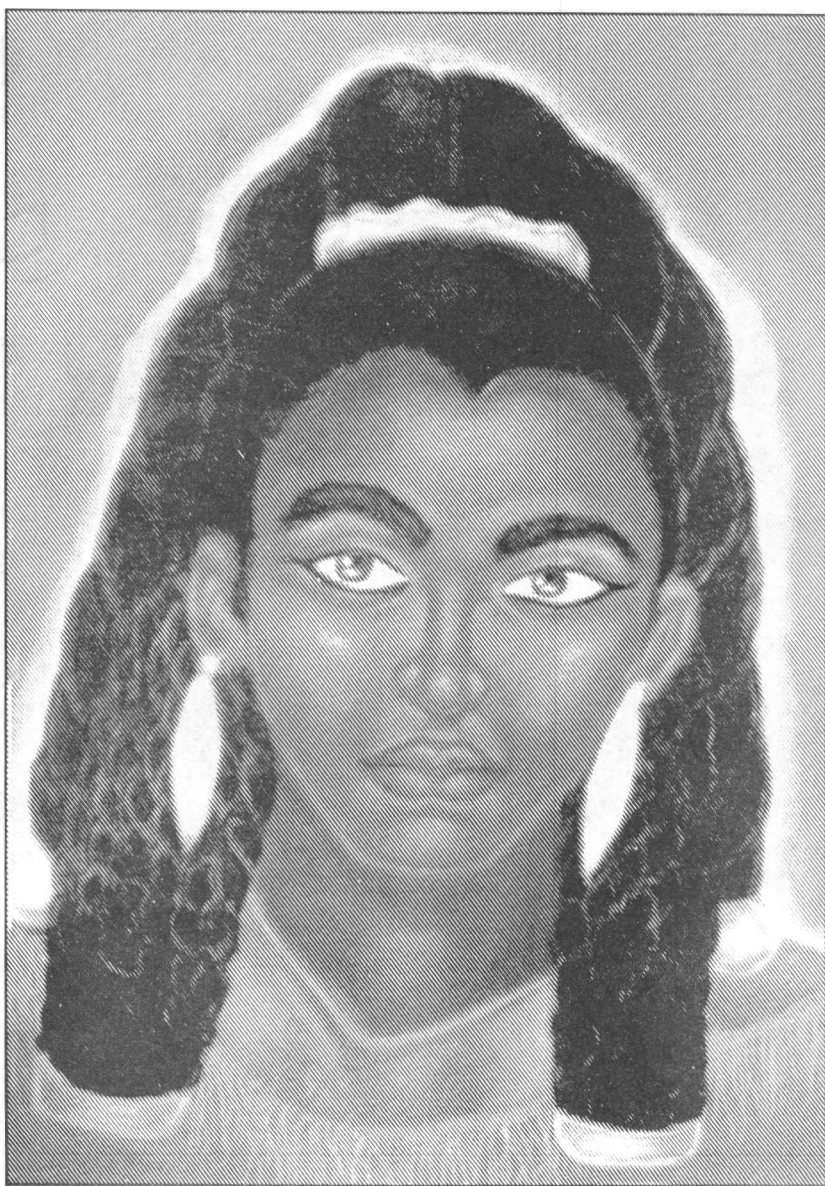


**Figure 334**  
**Ishbak, Son Of Abraham And Qeturah**

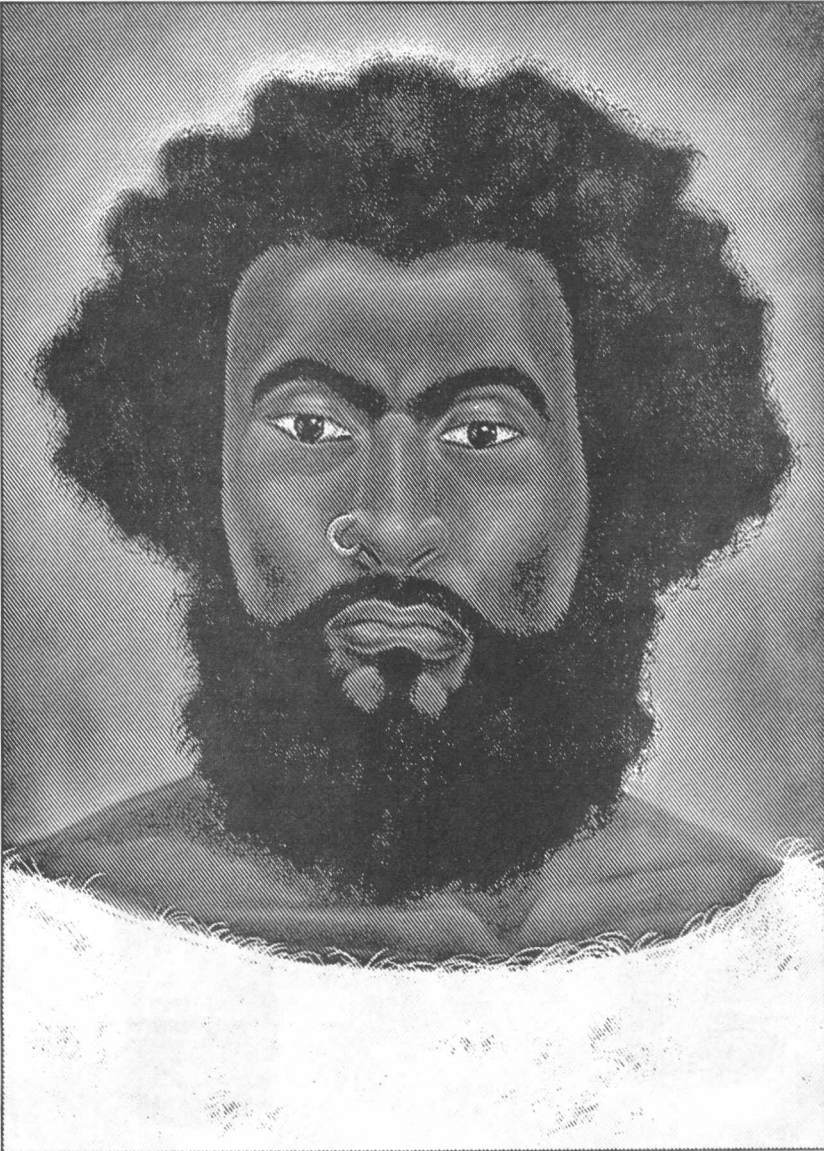




**Figure 335**  
**Shuah, Son Of Abraham And Qeturah**



**Figure 336**  
**Asia, Wife Of Kedar**



**Figure 337**  
**Kedar, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 9:57

57 He Haylal told him that,  
58 He, Shaikh, could take the teraphim  
and put it in his dwelling,

59 No one else could see it and that  
way he could not be accused of idol  
worshipping.

60 The friend of Adafa and Haylal  
constructed the teraphim which was the  
idol of "Baal."

61 This tall statue looked like a slender  
man, at first sight, and the structure  
strongly resembled Adafa.

62 Thus, the pain and anguish of having  
lost his blessed companion Adafa was  
greatly diminished.

63 Shaikh erected the teraphim in his  
dwelling so that no one could see it.

64 Every day and dusk period he visited  
it, in order to blot out the pain of losing  
his friend, Adafa.

65 Nevertheless, Shaikh suddenly died  
of a broken heart because he missed his  
companion Adafa, whom the idol could  
not replace for Adafa was from the  
truthful.

66 The people who had not seen Shaikh  
for several days entered his dwelling  
place and found him dead in front of the  
teraphim.

67 Haylal then took the form of a man  
so that he could deceive the people who  
were astonished at what they found. He  
convinced them that the saintly Adafa  
and his loyal friend Shaikh derived their  
blessings from worshipping idols.

68 The people then believed that Adafa  
and Shaikh prayed to the idol Baal.

69 Haylal, or the evil one answered their  
prayers.

70 Haylal convinced these people that  
the powers Adafa had to convert people,  
to cause the rain to fall, to cause the  
crops to grow and to heal the sick, all

#### Tablet 10:10

came from the fact that Adafa and  
Shaikh worshipped this teraphim.

71 So the deceptive nature of Haylal  
affected all the people and they all began  
to construct idols causing idolatry to  
spread throughout the world.

72 Ancestral worship was the result of  
the people worshipping man.

73 Kadmon was placed into a  
sarcophagus and every place they  
traveled they would carry his remains.

74 Idol worship and ancestral worship  
spread throughout the land until the  
time of Cush and Babylon, because it  
became the custom of the people to take  
the deceased father of the household  
with them.

75 Later on, great egocentric kings had  
teraphims built on themselves while  
they lived.

76 And consequently their followers  
did the same. Idol worship was born.

#### *Tablet Ten The Ebony Seed (19 x 2=38)*

Lo! O Abram, out of Seth did we give  
you Utnafishtim, who is also called  
Noah,

2 Son of Lamech and Kamiylah.

3 Haylal spoke of this soul before he  
was conceived,

4 As one he would remove, in due time.

5 But his plan never weighed my plan,

6 For when I want a thing to exist, I  
say:

7 "Exist," and if it doesn't, it won't,

8 For there was no light and I called it  
out of darkness and it came.

9 There was no Noah, I called him out  
of the spirit and his soul came.

10 And I called the water and it too

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 10:10

came.

11 In the end I will call the fire out of the light to consume the Earth and all that live on it.

12 And all the land knew Noah, for he was to be Adam, again.

13 The Earth is to grow out of his sons.

14 He was a perfect man, but out of his son's son, came the seed of Haylal on Earth, called Canaan,

15 Whose sons were to spread the seed of the Jinns on the Earth shedding blood.

16 They are without any purity, being cursed with leprosy;

17 And our servant Moses was sent into the land of Canaan to clean up the lepers, yet failed.

18 The Earth cried out to me that it was again filled with evil.

19 But Utnafishtim, was born in the Earth to save life,

20 And Haylal knew he was born in the first hour that he, Utnafishtim first breathed.

#### The Descendancy Of Kadmon

21 According to Adam's calendar, Utnafishtim was born in the year 1056 A.C. to Lamech,

22 The son of Methuselah and Kamiylah.

23 Utnafishtim's wives were named Mubiyna, Waala, and Naama.

24 Adamites were upon the Earth for 9 generations but had strayed away from the way of Adam,

25 For Adam had given 10 pages to his sons.

26 Adamites became wicked and fought because of Seth's seed and his mate Aqlimiyah,

#### Tablet 11:3

27 The twin sister of his brother Abel.

28 They fought against each other and violated the commandments of the scriptures. These were the children of Adam.

29 So A'LYUN A'LYUN EL saw fit to send another newsbearer, to guide the people back to the way of those faithful Adamites before them.

30 Utnafishtim spent much of his youth with the son of Adafa, also called Enoch,

31 Who instructed him about A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High The Highest,

32 And his mission as a newsbearer of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

33 As a child, the Anunnagi Nusqu, (Gabriel) would spend time playing with him,

34 Before he revealed to him his mission as a newsbearer of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

35 The Anunnagi Nusqu gave him an ebony seed,

36 And told him to plant it,

37 And one day in the future he would learn its purpose.

38 It took 40 years for the ebony seed to grow to a full size tree.

#### Tablet Eleven

*Malachi Zodoq, Speaks To Us On The*

*First Migration*

(19 x 14=266)

Lo! When you go back it seemed as if the descendants of Utnafishtim moved all around.

2 There were 2 migrations.

3 The first migration and the second which are referred to as the old and the new migrations.



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 11:4

4 I should say there's 3, because there is one older than these, but it is not registered.

5 The first migration is when Seth moved into what is called Egypt today, originally called Tama-Ra, meaning "*Land Of Ra*".

6 And the next migration was the so called old migration and the new.

7 The old migration was when Utnafishtim's sons moved over out of Asia as being Asiatic into what is called Africa today.

8 So they moved in there and settled in the land.

9 One of the sons called Mizraim became Egypt which is originally called Tama-Ra, the Hebrews call it Mitsrayim in their Torah, the Christians call it Aheegooptos in their Evangel, the Muslims call Misr in their Qur'aan. It was the land inhabited by the Nubuns, Nubians.

10 Another son, whose name was Cush, inhabited the land which became known as Ethiopia. The Hebrews call it Kuwsh in the Torah, the Christian call it Aheetheeps in their Evangel, and the Muslims falsely call it Habashiy in the commentary of their Korans, which in actuality was a Yemenese tribe called Habasha.

11 Another son, Ham, lived in the area that became known as Sudan, Aswan.

12 And another son, Phut, lived in an area that became known as Libya, and then they mixed with the Tunis, called Tunisia today and this is how that place was set up.

13 The first settlers of Libya were the children of Phut and his wife Lib, which is where the name Libya is derived from.

14 These people occupied the land area

#### Tablet 11:28

of northern Africa, west of Egypt.

15 The other Libyan people migrated from Egypt through Ludim and Lehabim.

16 Traces of Phut's descendants are also found across the continent of Africa from Somalia to Senegal.

17 Ludim and Lehabim had occupied parts of Egypt and the southwest of Palestine as Hamitic people.

18 The Ludim were dark brown skinned, woolly haired people,

19 Constituted with the Ludim tribe, are their brothers Lehabim.

20 Lehabim means "*flaming*." The Lehabims are considered one of Libya's most prominent tribes and is grouped with the Libyans who descended from Phut.

21 They were close relatives of the ancient Egyptians and Cushites.

22 The Lubim are another tribe of Libyan peoples who were descendants of Phut and his confidante, wife, Lib.

23 They were an ancient Nubian people and they lived in north Africa, west of Egypt, in what is called Cyrenaica in Libya today.

24 The Phoenicians and Greeks eventually drove some of the Lubim into the desert and the mountains,

25 Where they remained and are now known as the desert Berbers and the Kabyles which are the Algerian Berbers.

26 The Libyans were a war like people who continuously tried to invade Tama-Ra.

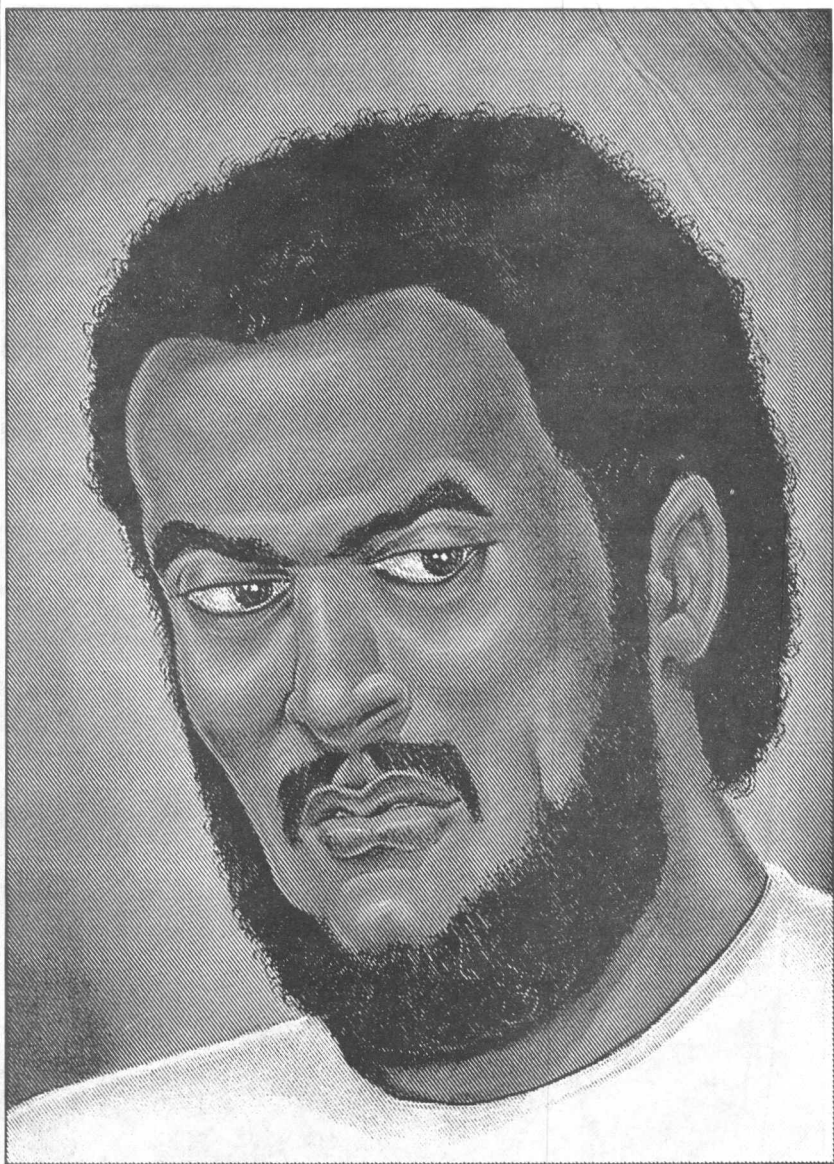
27 These people, along with the sea peoples, such as the Philistines, joined forces to fight against the Pharaoh Merneptah, son of Rameses II and years later with the Pharaoh Rameses III.

28 The sea people are tribes who lived

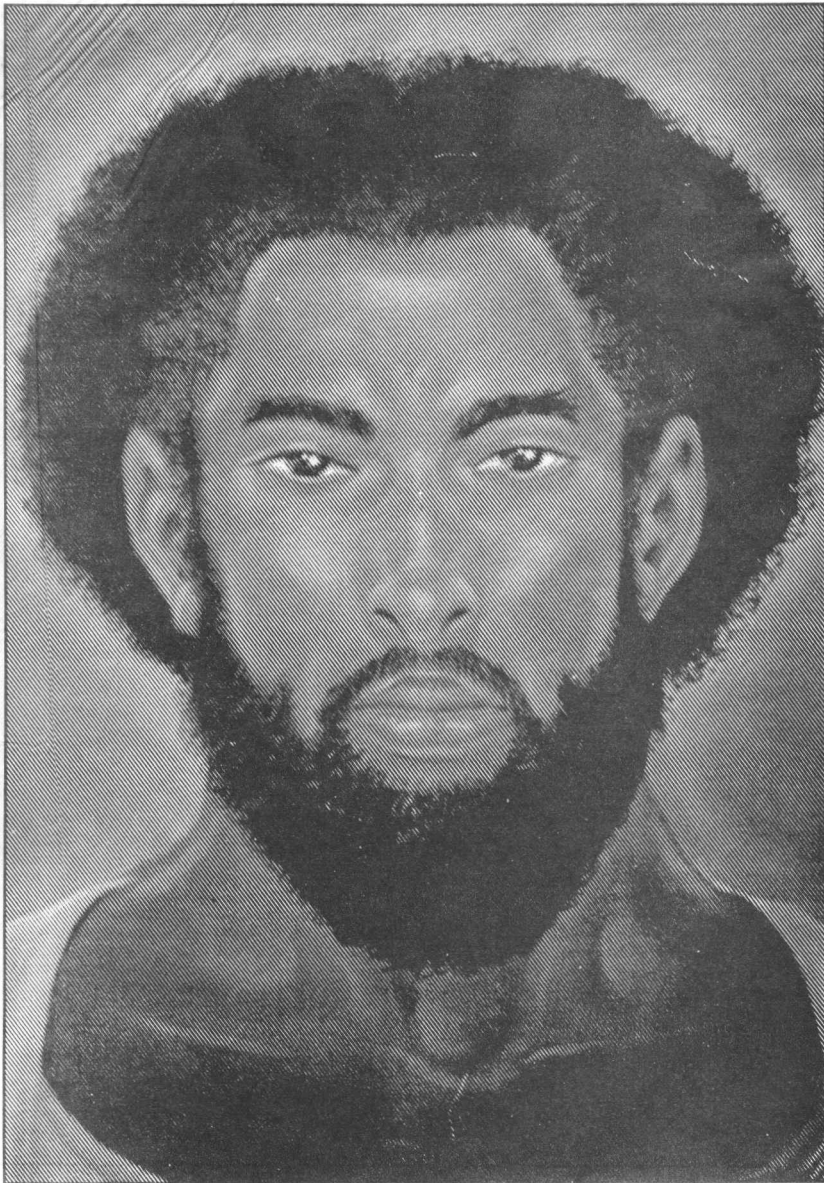




**Figure 338**  
**Libyan Sea People**



**Figure 339**  
**Mizraim, Son Of Ham And Haliyma**



**Figure 340**  
**Phut, Son Of Ham And Haliyma**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

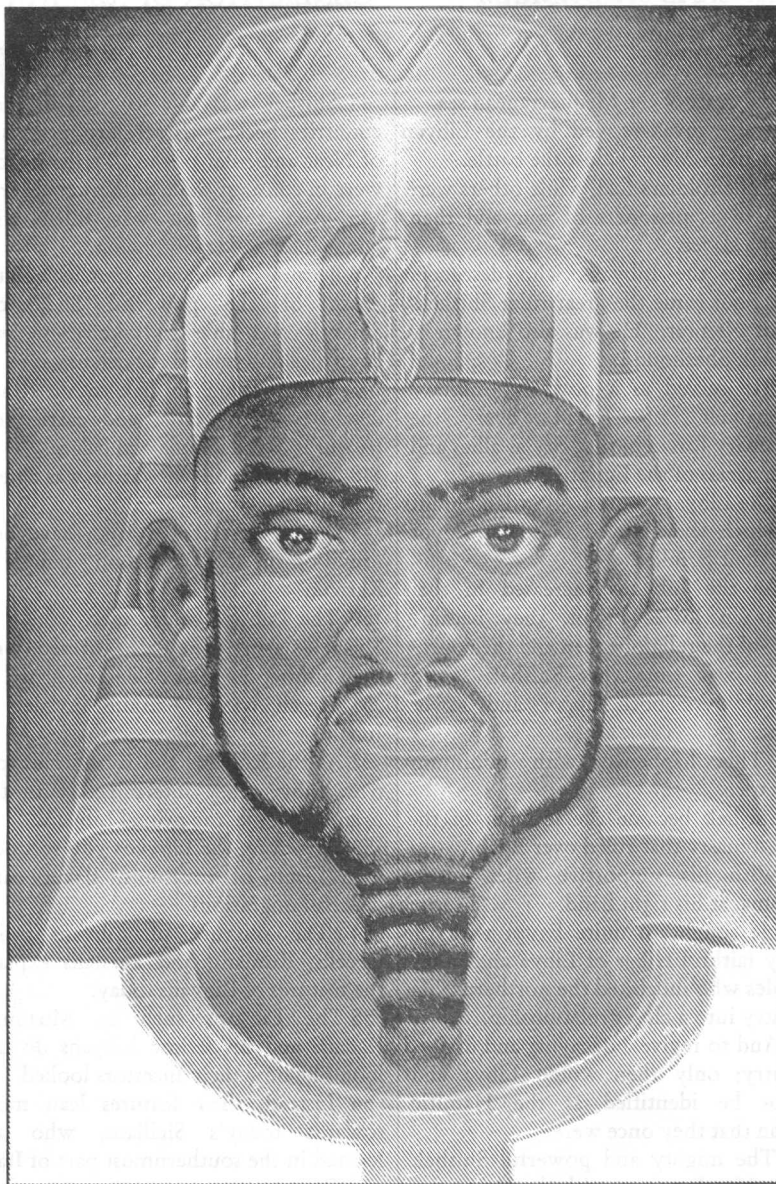
#### Tablet 11:28

on the coast of the Mediterranean sea.  
29 These invaders, led by the Libyan commander Meryey, lost the battle.  
30 Some soldiers fled, while others were captured as prisoners of war and then became slaves.  
31 From the Libyans who descended from Phut came the great ruler Shishek, son of Nemrat. He was also known as Pharaoh Sheshonq I.  
32 He served as a powerful military commander of Egypt over the mercenary forces in that city as allies and mercenaries of the Egyptians.  
33 The Libyans were paid in land grants by which they settled in lower Egypt with their families.  
34 As the Libyans increased in their power in lower Egypt, they became rivals of the religious men and the court.  
35 It was time that Shishek seized control over both upper and lower Egypt.  
36 This happened with minimum resistance.  
37 Shishek became the founder of the 22nd dynasty that ruled over Egypt.  
38 With his supportive wife, queen, Karoma, at his right hand.  
39 He sought to unite Egypt with the many faithful tribes of Libya and other peoples who inhabited the northern Nile country into a closer relationship,  
40 And to revive a decaying and divided country; only then would Libya and Egypt be identified as the Hamitic nation that they once were.  
41 The mighty and powerful Shishek reigned in that time, with the great ruler Solomon.  
42 However, in the year 969 B.C, after the death of the Prophet Solomon,  
43 Shishek conquered Judah and Israel.

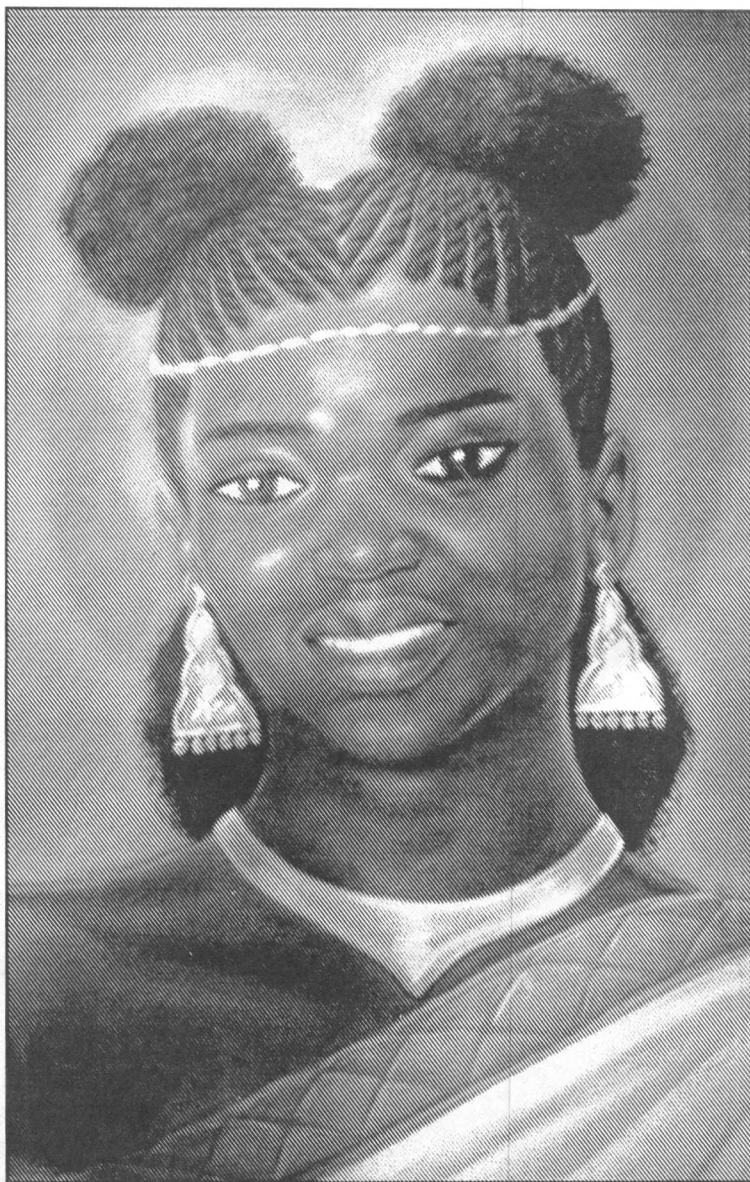
#### Tablet 11:58

44 Shishek was able to conquer these countries because Israel Jeroboam, son of Neat and ruler of the 10 tribe nation, were in constant strife with each other,  
45 And the land was filled with wickedness and transgression.  
46 Because of this weak spot, as well the death of the powerful Shelomoh, Shishek was able to take these two countries unprepared for defense.  
47 The Pharaoh Shishek captured and destroyed many cities and carried off treasures of the temple and palace.  
48 With his spoils of war he was able to replenish his dynasty.  
49 Details of this campaign have been found on the walls in Amon's temple in Karnak.  
50 The Lubims contributed largely to Shishek's army. They also formed, with the Cushite, the bulk of Zerah's army.  
51 Zerah was a Cushite invader of Judah.  
52 As the Romans and Byzantines took over Libya, they intermixed with the original people, the primal Libyans.  
53 Therefore, the Libyans you see today is a result of invasions, slavery and peaceful migrations.  
54 The mixture of Libyans, with Greeks, Romans, and Persians explain the features of Libyans today.  
55 The Libyans such as, Muammar Kadaffi and his fellow Libyans do not look like how their ancestors looked.  
56 Instead, their features lean more towards today's Sicilians, who are located in the southernmost part of Italy and Creteans,  
57 Who are inhabitants of a Greek island in the Mediterranean sea.  
58 The Ludim, and Lehabim all contributed to what we know as Libya



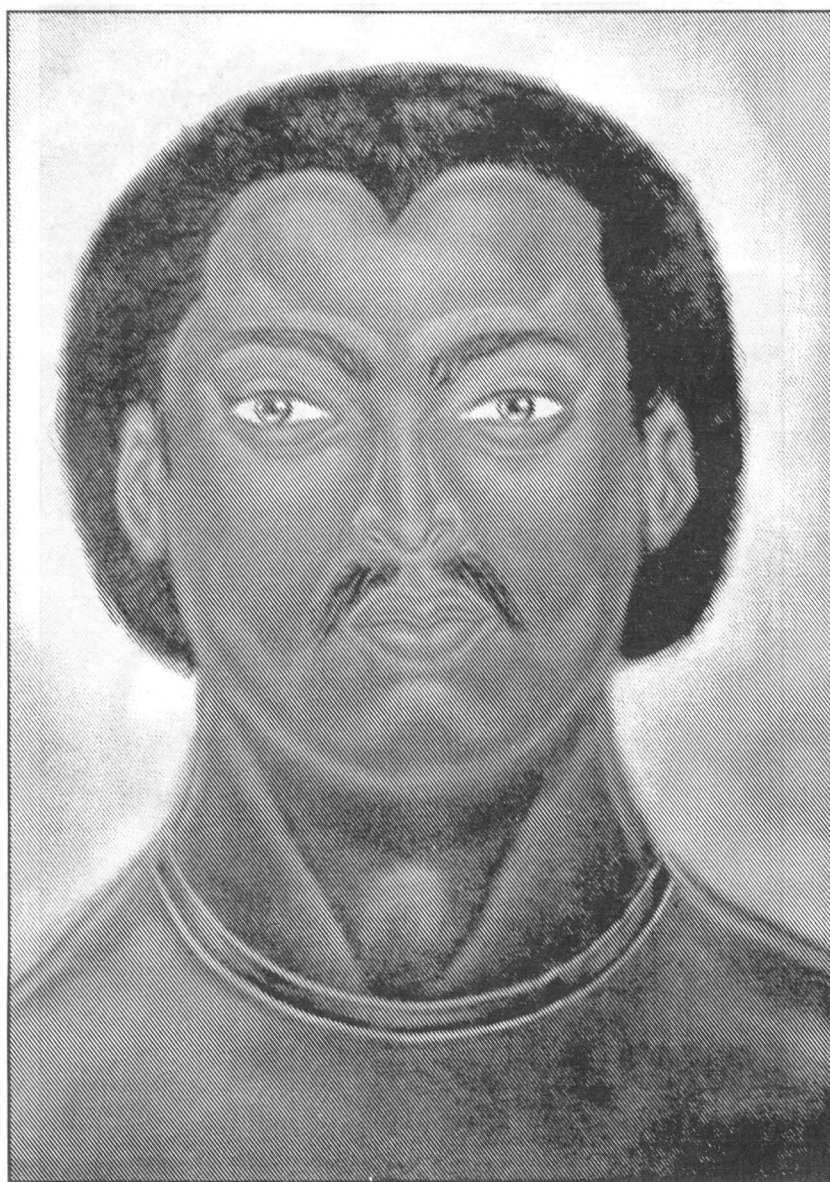


**Figure 341**  
**The Ruler Shisheq**



**Figure 342**  
**Karoma, Wife Of Shisheq**





**Figure 343**  
**Zerah, Cushite Invader Of Judah**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 11:58

today. As descendants of Ham, they are all Hamitic people, brothers of Shem's descendants, who are Shemitic.

59 Now the second son of Mizraim was Anamim meaning "men of the rock" or "those who carved great statues out of rock" such as Abu Simbel, an Egyptian pharaoh of the dynasty and he was the builder of the pyramid.

60 They are Aswanese. And the third son was Lehabim meaning "those of the flames," called his son Tuwniy and became known as Tunisia.

61 And the forth son Naphtuhim, which means "*those who lived by the border*" which was named after his son Gerar, where the great Pharaoh Abimelek did rule and met the powers of El Eloh,

62 Known to him as **ATUM**, first incarnation of the deities, however by Abram's taul "*prayer*" he was called **AMUN-RA** or **NIU**, called the ruler of the heavens, often replaced by **ATUN**, "*the deity of the sun, light, provider of life*", known to Abram as **A'LYUN A'LYUN EL**, given to him by Melchizedek, one of the Aluhum, and he Abram did comply.

63 And his fifth son Pathrucim moved to the south and became known as Nubia, where there are great Pyramids.

64 And the sixth son Casluhim, set up the borders and fortified the land.

65 They lived together with the seventh son whose name was Caphtorim,

66 The youngest brother was the crowned ruler over the Philistine. They are the real Philistines.

67 They moved to Bethel and Parah to take the land of Avim in the land of Canaan.

68 Then the Somalians, Djiboutians,

#### Tablet 11:82

Kenyans and all those are descendants from the same one Ham because the tribes intermingled with the Asiatic black man of Hindu descent.

69 Resulting in 25% percent of their nation changing from 9 ether to vary from 8, 7, and 6 ether.

70 They settled in this kingdom and did not worship Allat.

71 They worshipped Hu, "the creative force of will", an Egyptian deity.

72 The second migration took place when the Israelites hired Gideon and his army to conquer the Ishmaelites' branch of the Midianites, from the sons of Qeturah.

73 They massacred them and wiped them out.

74 It was said that Kedur shall take their tents and they shall go themselves and all their curtains, they will disappear.

75 We migrated. And as we migrated we spread to Senegal, Mali, Chad and different places.

76 The Midianites escaped the massacre of Gideon and the Israelites;

77 Settling in what is called Mali today, amongst the Dogons, the original Nuwbuns.

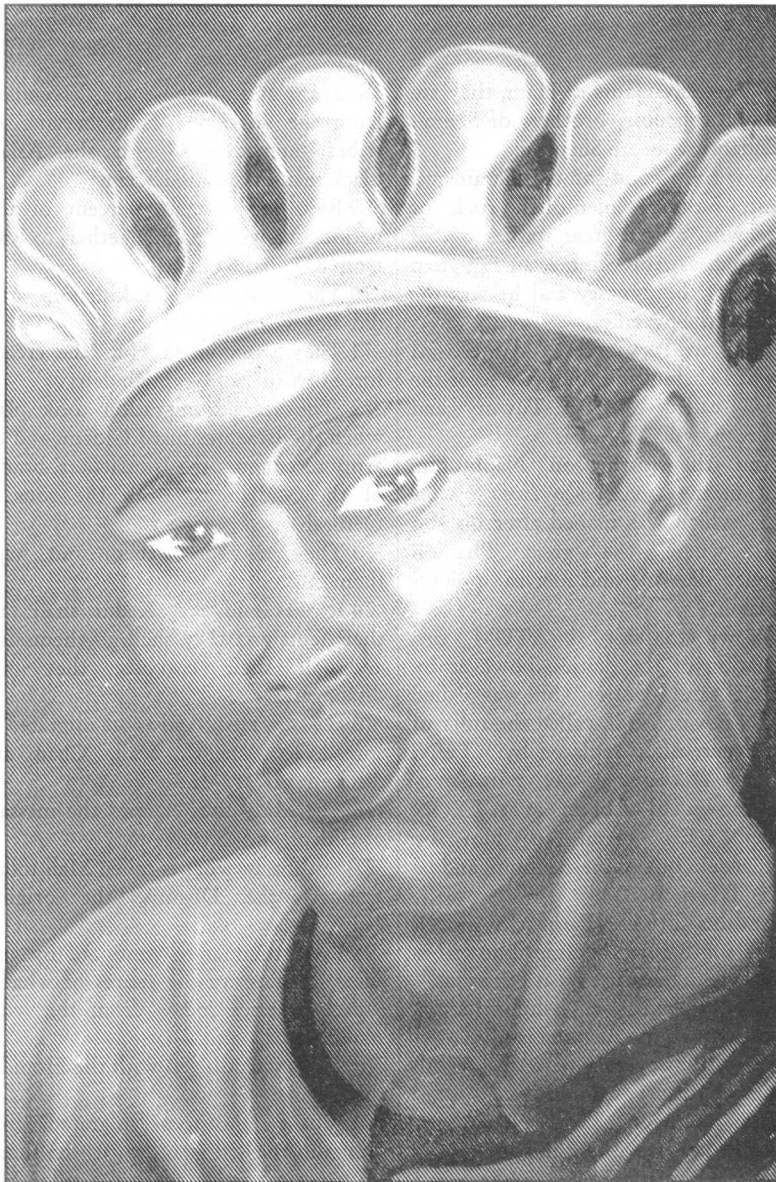
78 Later to migrate westward by great ships, landing on the shores of what is called America today, from the word Amexem,

79 And intermingled with the Hopi and the Navajo,

80 Whose ancestors migrated from China in the 4th Century, to the shores of America under the great ruler Hsu Shen, of the Shang Dynasty.

81 To become known as the Native Americans.

82 Then later into all the other tribes of



**Figure 344**  
**Gideon, Ruler Who Massacred The Ishmaelites**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 11:83

the western world.

83 Finding their roots strongly in the Oconee, Ocmulgee, Yamacraw, Catawba, Comanche, Arikara, Cherokee, Choctaw, Kiowa, Pequot, Mohawk, Creek, Cheyenne, Crow, Shinnecock, Mandan, Sioux, Blackfoot, Seminole, Shoshuni, Navajo, Powhatins, Yamanese, Nez Perce, Zuni, Mohican, Manahawk and Pequot, all living under the umbrella of the Yamasee.

84 After that in the year 610, Ahmad son of Abdullat and Amina, who was a Sudanese, died.

85 His daughter Hadrat Faatima, and their sons, Hassan and Husayn migrated up to Egypt.

86 They stayed in Egypt and started moving down and they settled in Donagala or Dongala,

87 And became known as the Hadendawa tribes, or simply the Fuzzy Wuzzy because of their thick 9 ether bushy hair.

88 That's how they came back into Africa.

89 But there were already descendants there when he got into Sudan.

90 Over in the western part of the Sudan there were already Midianites in Aswan and Nubia, you already encountered people who had the ancient beliefs and ancient religion.

91 It just wasn't canonized and put into a form of modern day Muhammadism,

92 Which means it wasn't adulterated with all the traditions and the customs that the Babylonians and Hindus had taught the false Muslims.

93 There were no sun and moon letters as you have in the original languages.

94 And there wasn't prostration in prayer like the Muhammadites have you

#### Tablet 11:109

praying.

95 Now there were prostrations, however, you went from raised hands like the ancient Egyptians, and prostration like the Falashas.

96 You didn't have all these positions in between and all of these traditions, such as women can't go to the temple, you can't do this here, you must wear this on your head and so forth.

97 You didn't have any of that.

98 All of these customs, you picked up while you lived in Asiatic areas and then you came back and set up Africa.

99 Some of you lived there so long that you lost the original customs,

100 But if you go to the Bush people, you will find that they live a very strict life and they all identify with the star formation of Sept, also known as Sothis and Sirius.

101 And that's because the elders use to put their arms up in prayer.

102 So the evil one had to reverse and teach you to look down in prayer because he knew that when you prayed with your hands up, you were looking up towards the elders.

103 When you were seen praying with your hands raised towards the sun, it was said that you worshipped the sun.

104 But you didn't worship the sun, you adored the sun.

105 The sun appeared to rise on the Nile, and its light would walk the water.

106 Thus, the sun walked upon the water. It was the light of the world.

107 Thus, the sun is the light of the world, there was healing in its rays,

108 Thus, the sun was the healer, and vegetation grew.

109 Thus, the sun provided food where there was none, and everything came to



**Figure 345**  
**Native Americans**





**Figure 346**  
**Fuzzy Wuzzies**



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 11:109

life for us and all other people had to come into our original land, Tama-Ra,

110 Which was called Kuwshiy when their land went bad. And the disappearance of the sun disappearing behind the horizon was symbolic of death,

111 And when it appeared to raise, it was symbolic of the resurrection of the sun. As you can plainly see many false religions were born from your original customs.

112 None of them were sun worshippers, but rather a respect for the universe and the planet and its life for it was the provider.

113 The Hindus, East Indians came across the Bering Strait and mixed in with Native Americans that moved North, called the Eskimos who are Mongolians Or Mongoloid.

114 So you have these Hindu Indian mixing in with the Eskimos and breeding tribes like the Maya or Seminole of today.

115 The Mayans disregarded the original Olmec traditions and kept on to their Chinese traditions, of virgin, blood, and children, sacrifices to their gods who were the Reptilians of the Dogons, called Dogir, meaning "*Ugly Water Beings*,"

116 Generations after this, the invasions of the Hittites and their spreading abroad other groups of people have sprung forth due to their intermingling.

117 Esuw, the son of Yitshuq and Rebecca, and also the twin of Yaaguub, was a direct descendant of Abram,

118 Willfully mixed his seed with Hittite and Hivite women. Thus bringing about the biblical tribe of people known as the Edowmite, who

#### Tablet 11:119

bear the curse of Mongoloidism.

119 From this intermingling, you have various nations that bear the features of this curse. There are 2 classes of or Edomites. There is the Historic Edomites, and the Biblical Edomites. The term Edomite is the biblical name for the Mongoloids. The term Edomite is the Biblical name for the Mongoloids. The Biblical Edomites came by way of Esau, the son of Isaac and Rebecca. Esau's seed was cursed with Mongoloidism because he mixed his seed with the Canaanites, and this was going against the commandment as found in (*Genesis 28:1 and 28:6*), which was a commandment from The Most High. However, out of spite Esau took Canaanite wives to get even with his father for giving his blessings to his brother Jacob instead of him (*Genesis 27:28-29*). He mixed his seed with these Canaanite tribes, and a curse was placed on Esau through his genes. Esau and his family eventually went to stay in Mount Seir (*Genesis 36:8*). When they went to Mount Seir, there were already beings living in Mount Seir. These beings were the Shaggies who are tall, who came from the Sirius Star Constellation, and the Duwanis who are short and hairy who came from Canis Major, both were called Horite. They eventually bred and mixed with the Teros, who were also of tall stature, who came to the surface, and created a branch of Mongoloid race. This is why there are some tall Orientals, and some short Orientals. The mixture of the Teros and the Shaggies caused a defect of 47 chromosomes producing what is commonly called Down Syndrome. The Tero's chromosome structure is so much

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 11:119

different than that of earthlings that the mixture caused this disorder. The Eskimos are an off-breed from this mixture of Tero and the Shaggies also. These Teros also mixed in with the Duwaanis, and this caused the disease called Hirsutism, where the body is fully covered with hair. This is very common among the Mongoloids today.

In fact in the teachings of the Hopi Native Americans, they acknowledge the existence of the Shaggies, or Bigfoot, whom they call Massau. They believe that Massau is the greatest spirit person who walks the surface of this earth, he stated that "He Is "The First, The Last, The Eternal." They believe that Bigfoot was here first, then we human beings were planted here. The Vietnamese also hold these same beliefs, they call the shaggies Lei, which refers to the monkey-man. Only they say, he is not a monkey, and he is not a man, he is a god, and the most powerful human-type manifestation on the surface of the Earth. They also call him the monkey-god in India, The Father. It is believed that in 1992 a.d., Bigfoot started talking to people in Europe and America in intelligible words. Ordinarily, he communicates by thoughts, or with visions, dreams, or in body language, sometimes called indian sign-language. He is now coming down from the high mountains and appearing in broad daylight at the edges of villages. The Native Americans say that he is really giving us every opportunity to bear witness to the fact that he's here, and from the native american viewpoint, it's the beginning of the fulfillment of his prophecies that he would come back to re-establish justice on this land.

#### Tablet 11:127

The Edomites are thought to have come from the Caucasians, because they resided and mixed in with these Horites that were already living in Mount Seir. These Seirians were of the regressive gene. It is also no coincidence that the Hebrew word for Seir is *Sa'iyir* and means "*Hairy, Rough*", and the Shaggies were hairy beings.. So put it your mind that Esau is only the Biblical **Mongoloid** or **Edomite** race. There were Mongoloids living way before Esau. And these Mongoloids were a mixture of the Teros and the Shaggies.

120 Later trying to right his wrong Esau married an Ishmaelite named Mahalath, she was also called Basemath, the daughter of Ishmael and Sayyida Fatima. Esuw's seed having intermingled with other tribes of Nubian descent as well, who having migrated to other parts of the world, brought about a new characteristic of people,

121 Having various hues in their complexion, and slantness of their eyes,

122 Which came from a mixture with the noble Siyniyn, called Teros who live in caverns inside of the planet Earth.

123 Some of which came surface and lived in Mount Seir, where they mixed in with Esuw's children,

124 Giving the Orientals a larger brain and a degree more of intelligence than most.

125 Being children of extraterrestrials from which the Teros originally came from beyond the stars.

126 Their hair texture is different than earthlings in so far as it is hollow.

127 Their complexion ranged from varying shades of brown to light to yellowish, reds, and dark.

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 11:128

128 And their hair texture varied from straight to wavy to curly to a trait of a hollow texture.

129 Their eyes are only different in so far as they have a shorter top lid. A trait that the Teros also have.

130 For Teros have a 48th chromosome, when improperly mixed on the planet Earth with the wrong seed produces Down's Syndrome.

131 The slant in their eyes is the same as that of the Havilahites tribe from which Anath, mother of Nekaybaw came. And they have shovel shaped teeth, which can only be found only in Orientals and Native Americans today. These are your races such as Japanese, Koreans, Indonesians, Alaskans,

132 Native Americans, Malaysians, and many other peoples of Mongolian stock,

133 Who are descendants through mixing of their seed with other Asian and Nuwbun, Or African tribes.

134 As the Edomites migrated west into Africa they mixed with the Midianites and Ishma'elite tribes that were defeated by the Gideonites who had intermingled with the Israelites.

135 The Nuwbuns, or Nubas walked or traveled westward from their own land in search of other land and resources. They came over to a place that was once called "The Land Of Frogs", and they called the place in their Cushite language Utlā, which means "*To Go Somewhere For Vacation.*" Utlā became Atlan, making it dual, and it signified North America and beneath that was South America, and Plato the Greek historian added the "Tis" and you get Atlantis.

136 Which was North and South America prior to their separation which occurred after a continental drift took

#### Tablet 11:142

place.

137 The Edomites tribes were separated by this drift with some in the north and some in the south.

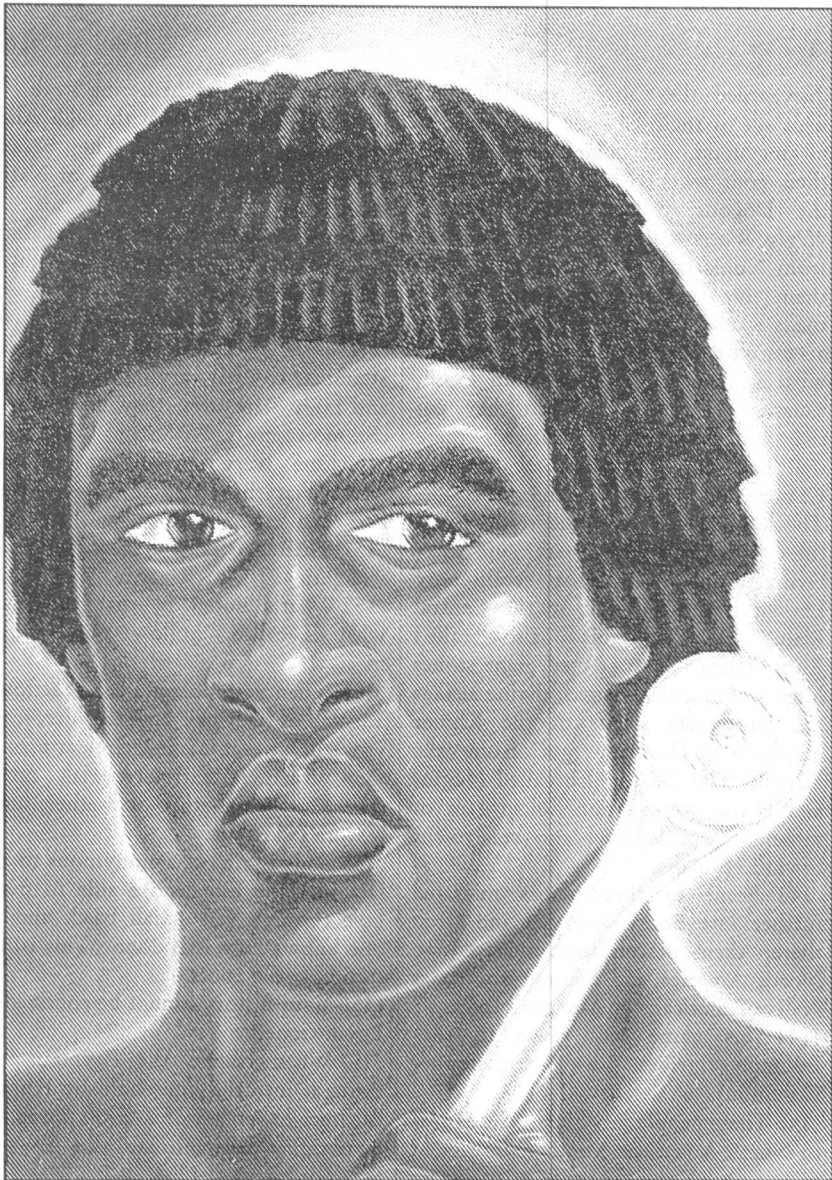
138 Centuries later a man named Khan Khan Mansa Musa, ruler of the West African empire of Mali, in the 14th century A.D., had set out to find his people. he sailed over to these shores in search of his half brother Abubakari. Mansa Khan Khan Musa sailed over to the shore of America in search of his half brother Abubakari, who was Mandingo. A member of any of various peoples inhabiting a large area of the upper niger river valley of Western Africa, he too had become fed up with the slavery of his people by Arabs and their religion Islam like his brother. Abubakari, his half brother was the Emperor of Mali, he was the grandson of a daughter of Sundiata. Sundiata was the founder of the Malian Empire, and he ruled for 25 years. When Mansa Musa came into America, he brought in the names *Ali* and *Sbarufa*. Then the Sepharadim brought in the names *El* and *Al*. and the French invasion brought in the names *Beys* and the Turkish name *Deys*.

139 When he arrived to the shores he had encountered a new people, the Edomites of the Zu Aztecs, who were descendants from the Olmecs.

140 These Edomites had mixed their seed with the original Mayans, who were of Hindu mixture, extraterrestrials, from the planet Nirvana.

141 From them sprung forth a civilization of prominent Indians of the Edomites descent.

142 These are your original Mayas. They were living in what's called Middle or Central America. The Mayans



**Figure 347**  
**Khan Khan Mansa Musa**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 11:142

disregarded the Olmec traditions and kept on to their Chinese traditions, of virgin, blood, and children, sacrifices to their gods who were the Reptilians of the Dogons, called **Dogir**, meaning "*Ugly Water Beings*," by the Sudanese from Nubia today. So the Olmecs told them they are not having that. They made boats for them and sent them back across with the next tides to the area of what is now **Vietnam, Phnom Penh, Guam, Malay** Etc. When they got there, there were people already there that had mix in with the Malian, the Chinese and the East Indian on this side. The Mayans mixed in and settled with these people. They set up vast civilizations, one most commonly known is the **Angkor**, in the Central Plain of **Cambodia**, also called **Kampuchea**. They erected giant stones huge stones called **Nagas**, divine snakes and protective spirits of the Khmer empire, which they got from the Hindus. The Nagas, also called **Nagini** and **Naga**, were a non-violent race of serpents, Reptilians, who are benevolent toward Humans.

143 Some of these tribes migrated further into South America and from there, their descendants migrated to North America and became known as Native Americans or American Indians.

144 This name was given to these Edomite tribes by Christopher Columbus.

145 These people inhabited various areas in North America. Another prominent migration of the Edomite tribes from Northeast Asia came across the Bering Strait.

146 They migrated from India up into central Asia up through North east and

#### Tablet 11:158

central Asia across the Bering Strait.

147 They moved down through Alaska and into North America. They became known as Edomites, a strand of Native Americans.

148 All of these Indians that inhabited the Americas are from a branch of Mongolian stock.

149 And although they may have mixed their seed with various tribes which attributes to their varying facial features and body structures, they have various common factors.

150 One very prominent common factor that these Indians have is their hair texture.

151 Their hair is abundant, glossy and straight.

152 What's noted is, that they have what is called "hollow hair," which means,

153 When you look at a cross section of a strand of their hair under a microscope you will see that it is in a circular form,

154 Which is extraterrestrial, not 6 ether, 7 ether, 8 ether or 9 ether, but a texture in its own.

155 This is almost synonymous to the fact that the Indians are able to put a hole through very small beads and no one knows how it is done. This is one strain of your roots.

156 Your history cannot be confined to Egypt alone.

157 When Hagur, the Egyptian, was brought into the household by Abram, the upright servant of El Eloh, there was no conflict between her and his wife Sarah or his way of life.

158 Why didn't Sarah object to a Egyptian in her household and how did they communicate if they were different people meaning speaking different

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 11:158

languages?

159 They were not the same language, but they looked alike meaning that they were dark brown and both worshipped the same way, at the same time to the same one.

160 In order for the prophet Abram to communicate with Hagur, she must have spoken the same language, Ashuric, Arabic,

161 And Chaldean or Aramic, Hebrew the original languages of the planet Earth.

162 And the language of the heavens that came down to the Earth from the Anunnagi was the written Language Cuneiform, and the spoken language Nuwaubic.

163 Yisma-El, Abram's son, also married an Egyptian woman whose name was Saida Faatima because there was no difference between them.

164 The same thing happened during the time of the prophet Ahmad, son of Abdullat and Amina, when he migrated to Abyssinia Ethiopia, the Negus there accepted the Ansaars.

165 The prophet Ahmad, son of Abdullat and Amina, and his followers had no problem with the language when he went to the land of Cush.

166 The prophet Abram, son of Terah and Nuwna, went to sojourn in Egypt when there was a famine in his land, and he was welcomed there.

167 The Prophet Yitshuq, son of Yaaguub, sent his family to Egypt to purchase grain and his family was also greeted well.

168 The Prophet Moses, son of Amram and Yowkebed, grew up in Egypt and then was called to prophethood there.

169 The Children of Israel were in

#### Tablet 11:186

bondage under the Egyptians for 430 years under the command of El Eloh.

170 As you can see, the recorded history of the Children of Israel coincides with what is now being called Egyptian history.

171 The history of the Nubian people is one and the same that cannot and should not be separated.

172 How can we further prove that there was no difference between Egypt and Israel?

173 For example, Yaaguub's son Joseph, who had the ability to interpret dreams, was envied by his brothers because he was favored by his father.

174 Thus, his brothers conspired to slay him.

175 But one of his brothers, by the name of Judah, had compassion and suggested that they sell him into Egypt by way of the Ishmaelites instead, for 20 pieces of silver. Before we go further let's take a comparison and see what you see within these facts. Yuwseph (Joseph), Yashua, (Jesus).

176 Joseph had 11 brothers and one sister making 12.

177 Jesus had 12 disciples, and 1 woman named Mary Magdalene.

178 Spices were brought to Joseph while in Egypt.

179 Spices were brought to Jesus by the wise men.

180 Joseph flees from Potiphar's wife and she snatches his cloak.

181 Jesus flees in the garden of Gethsemane and they snatch his cloak.

182 Joseph is sold for 20 pieces of silver,

183 Jesus is sold for 30 pieces of silver.

184 Judah suggests the selling of Joseph,

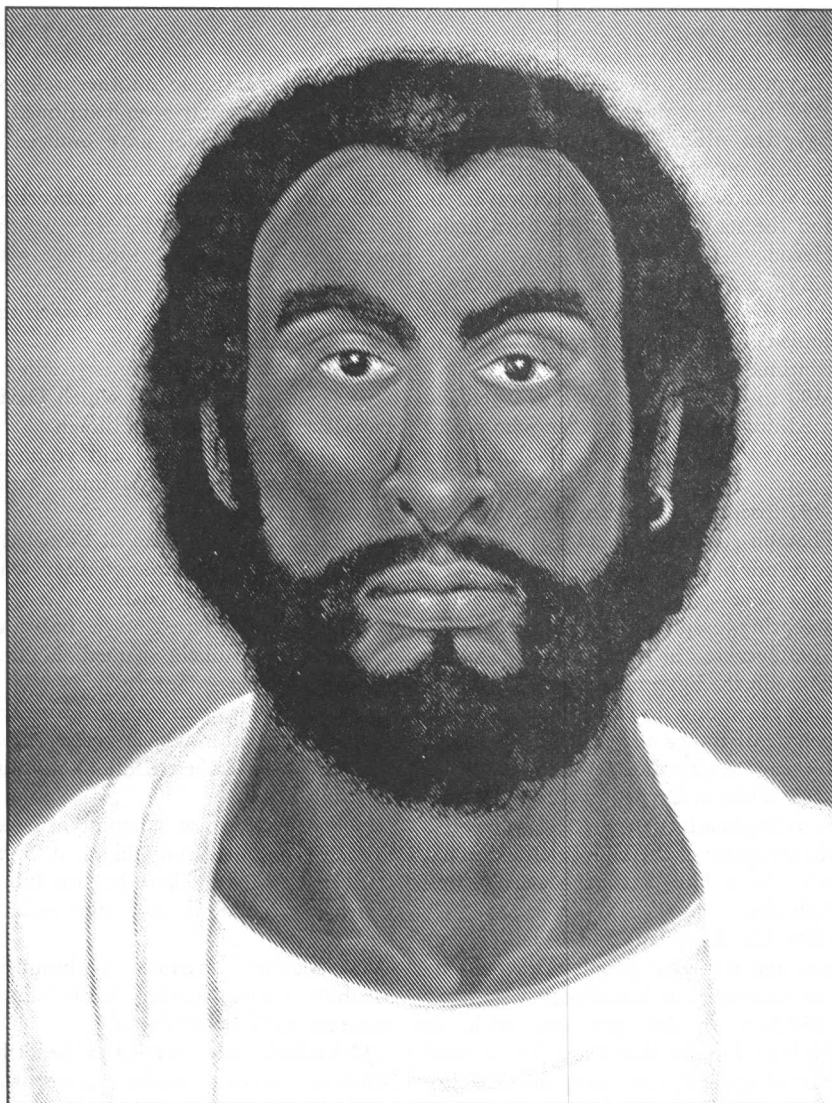
185 Judas suggests the selling of Jesus.

186 The background of Joseph was





**Figure 348**  
**Joseph, Son Of Jacob And Rachel**



**Figure 349**  
**Judah, Son Of Jacob And Leah**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 11:186

Egypt and the slain of the first born.

187 The Prophet Joseph was an Egyptian official and the children of Goshen, an area in the Nile Delta.

188 The background of Jesus was Egypt and the slaying of the first born under Herod.

189 See if you can see the similarity in these stories and decide which one is copied from the other. Now let us continue.

190 So Joseph was thrown in a well and the Midianite merchant men who passed by drew him out and sold him unto Egypt.

191 Joseph, was brought by the Pharaoh Amenhotep and was appointed governor of Egypt by the pharaoh.

192 The pharaoh had no problem accepting Joseph into his household.

193 Because he did not offend or discredit the Egyptian deities.

194 He didn't look different than the people of Egypt and he spoke the same language as they did.

195 While in Egypt Joseph was referred to as Zaphnath Paaneah. And he married the daughter of the high priest, Asenath, who bore him 2 sons Manasseh and Ephraim.

196 The Egyptians and Israelites were one and the same people with one and the same religious knowledge.

197 Not to be mistaken with the Hyksos dynasty that was ruling a small part of upper Egypt during the time. For these Hyksos were of Canaanite descent.

198 There are examples of conversions such as the Amalekites who dwelt with the Canaanites.

199 The people of Jethro, the father in law of Moses, through his daughter Zipporah, converted to the Israelite's

#### Tablet 11:212

religion of Judah, so another religion would have definitely been mentioned.

200 They would not have omitted an important point such as this.

201 Another example of conversions which must be mentioned is the prophetess Ruth, a Moabite who converted to the religion of Israel.

202 She gleaned in the fields with the people.

203 Ruth was a prophetess, wife of Boaz, mother of Obed of which David came, the son of Jesse and Hilmah.

204 David was the 8th and youngest son of Jesse, an Ephrayimite from Bethlehem.

205 Boaz was the cousin of Elimelech. Elimelech, was an Ephrayimite, who lived in Bethlehem of Judah.

206 He was married to a beautiful Bethlehemite woman named Naomi, whose name means "*beauty*."

207 Naomi bore two sons to Elimelech, one named Mahlon which means "*mild*" and the other named Khillon meaning "*pinning*."

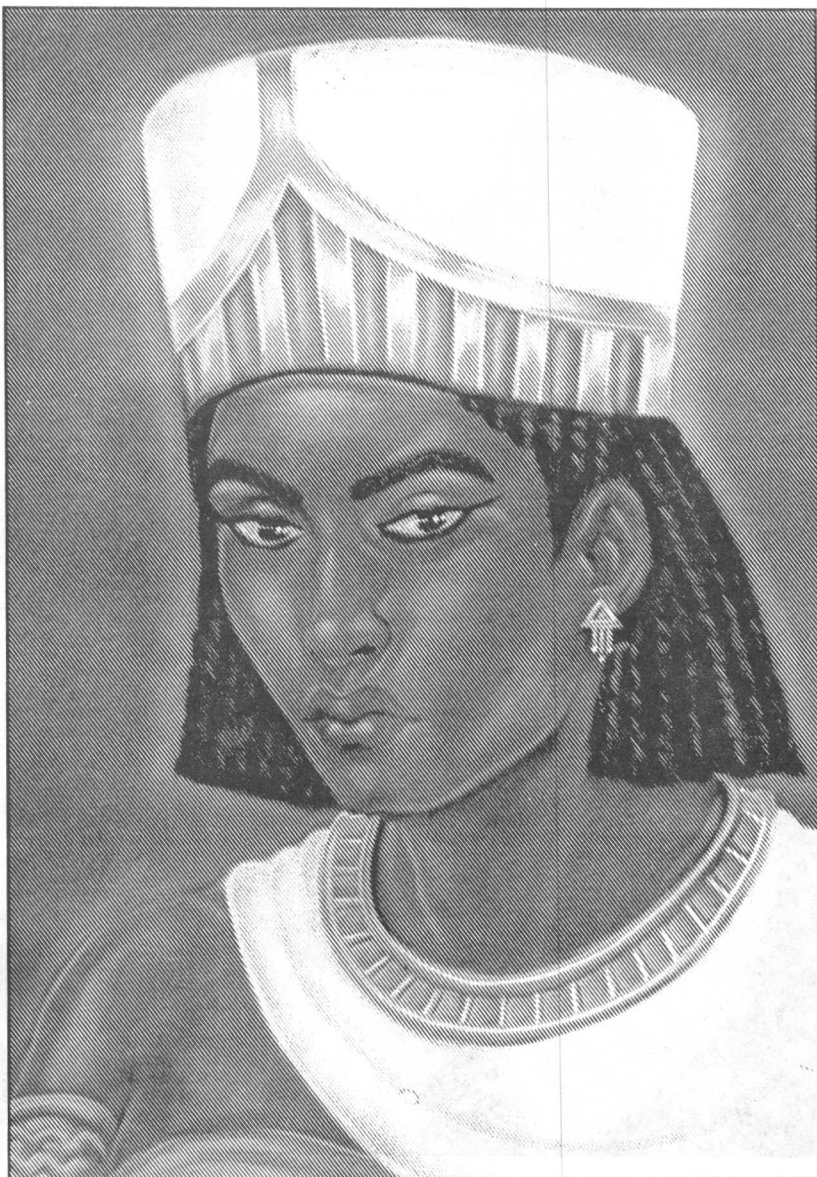
208 When there was a famine in Israel, Elimelech and his family migrated to the country of Moab. There he was killed which left Naomi with 2 sons and no husband.

209 Mahlon married a beautiful Moabite woman named Ruth whose name means "*a female friend*."

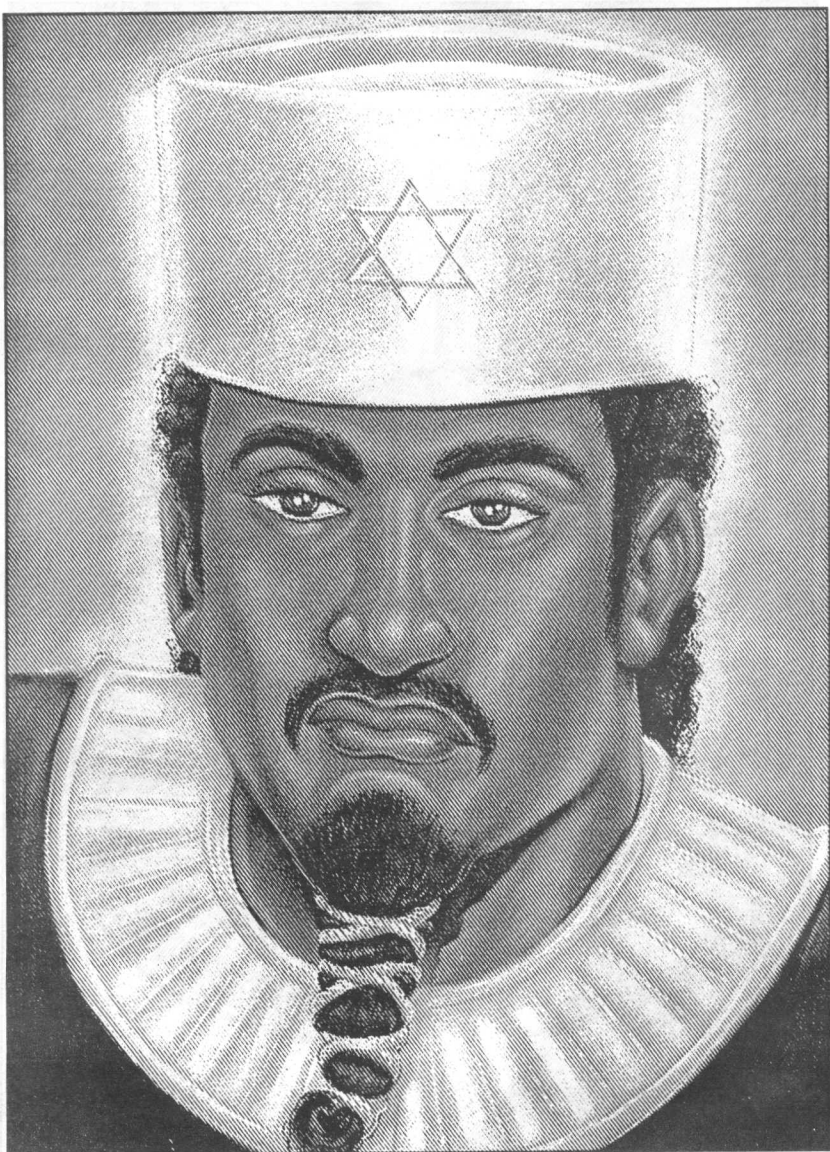
210 Khillon also married a beautiful Moabite woman whose name was Orpah, the name Orpah means "*freshness*."

211 About 10 years after Naomi's sons were married, before any of them bore any children to their wives,

212 They were both killed in Moab and once again this left Naomi and her 2

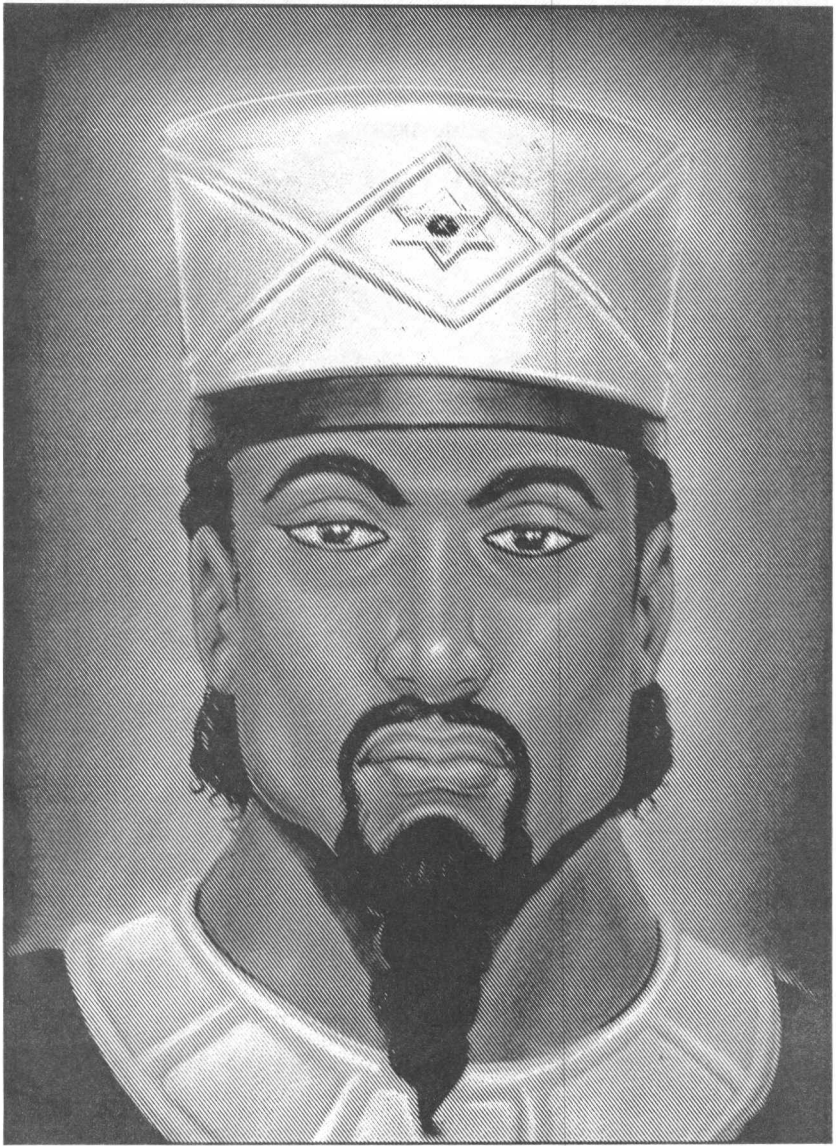


**Figure 350**  
**Asenath, Daughter Of Potiphar**



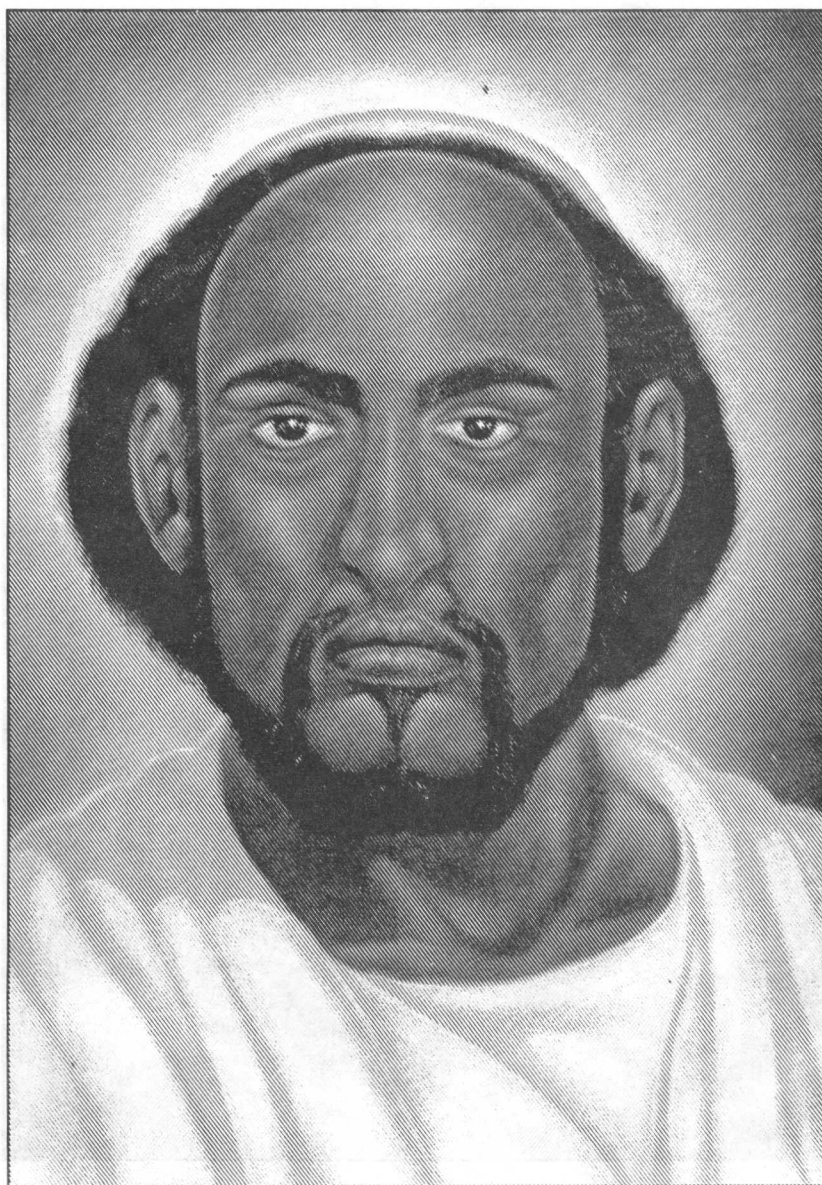
**Figure 351**  
**Manesseh, Son Of Joseph And Asenath**



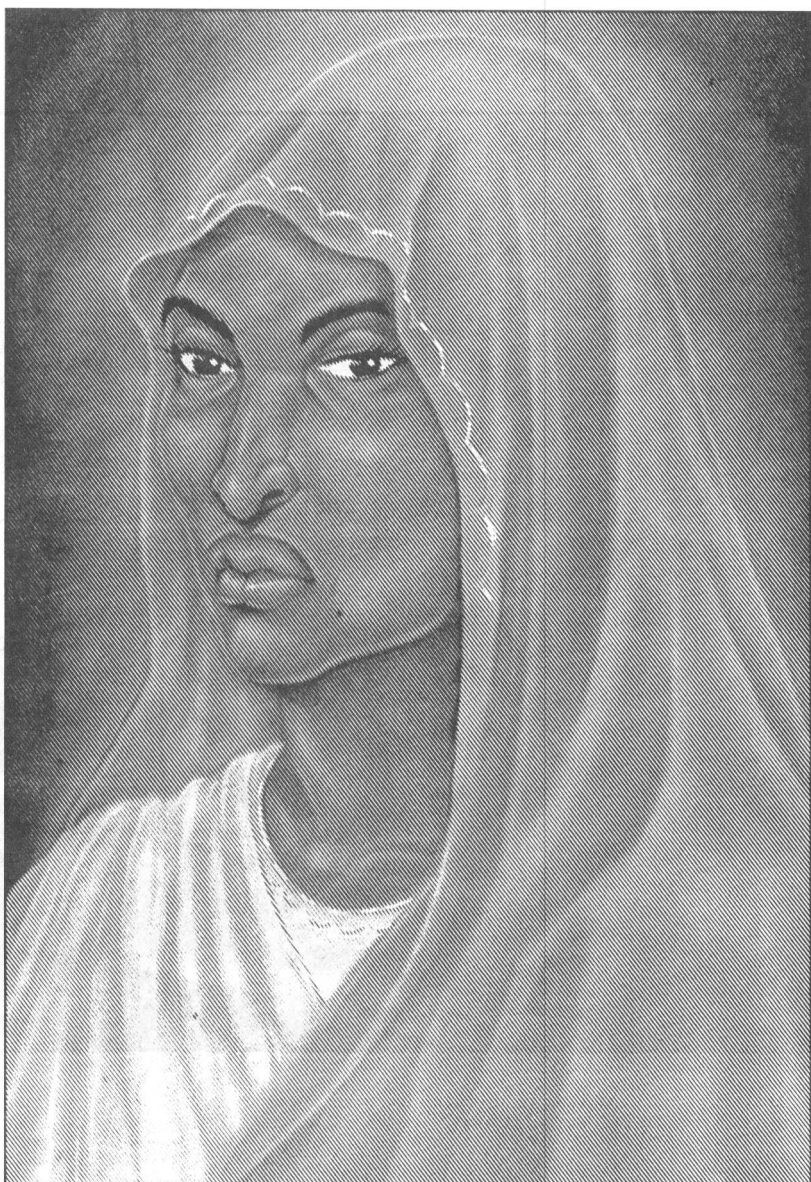


**Figure 352**  
**Ephraim, Son Of Joseph And Asenath**

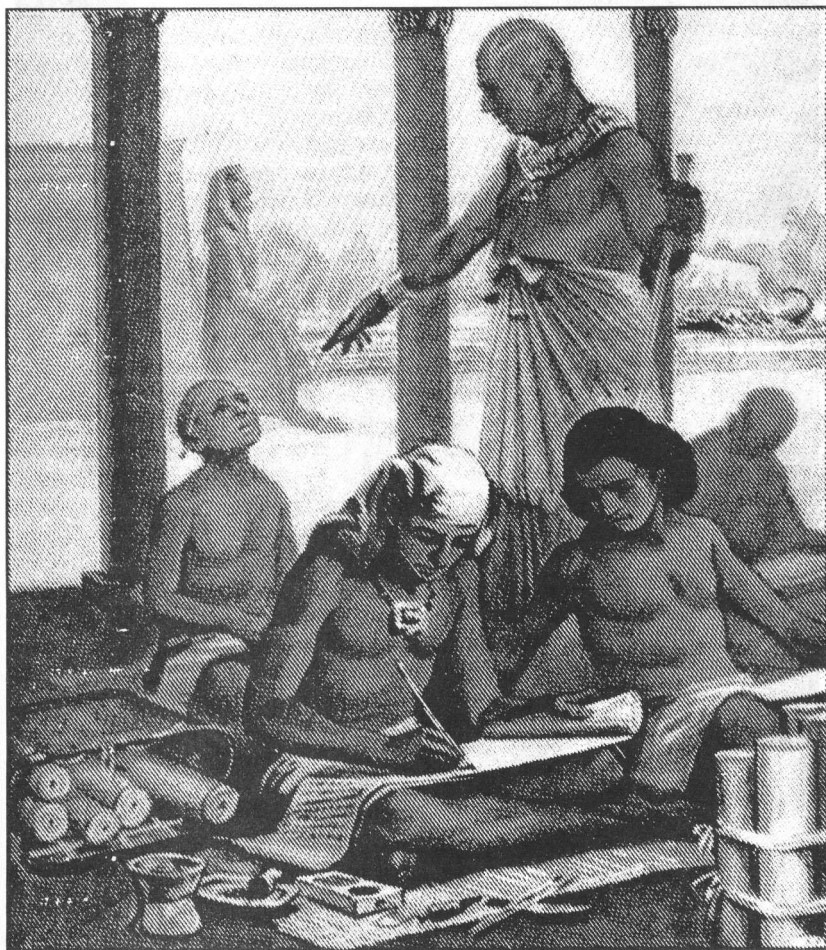




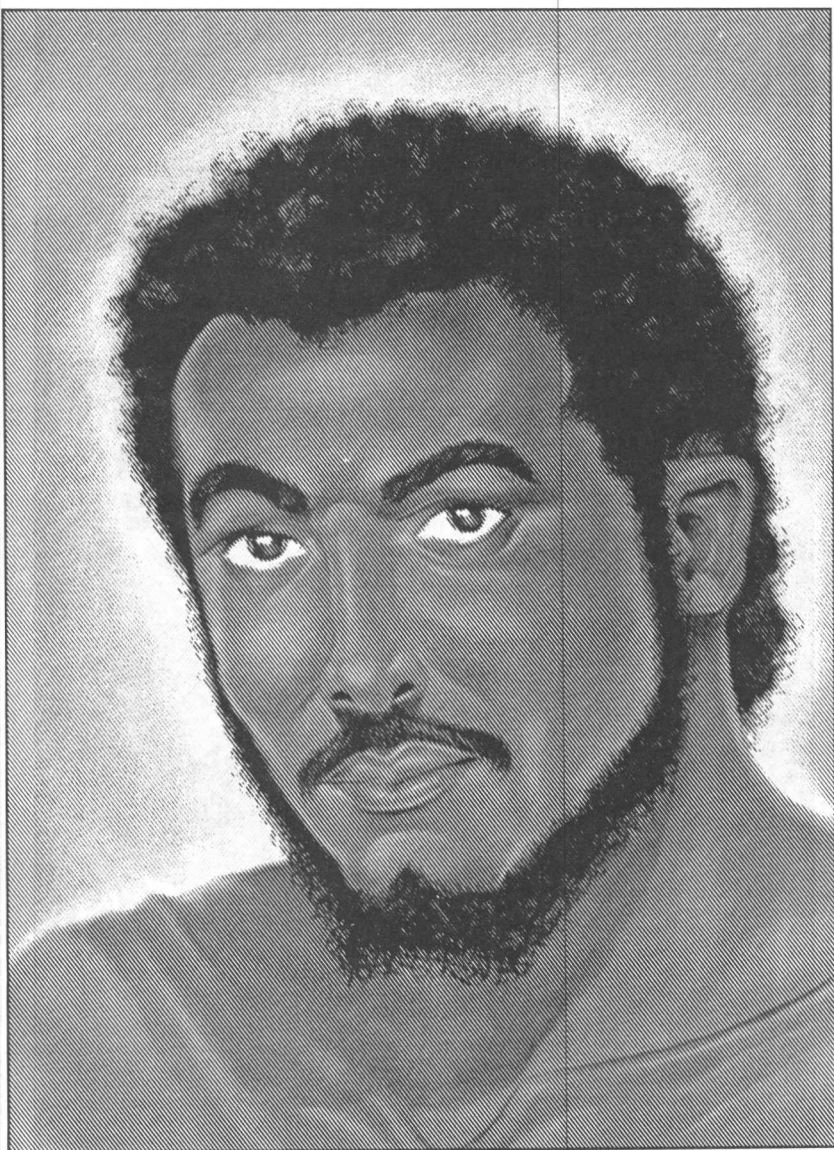
**Figure 353**  
**The Priest Jethro**



**Figure 354**  
**Zipporah, Daughter Of Jethro**



**Figure 355**  
**The Hyksos Dynasty**

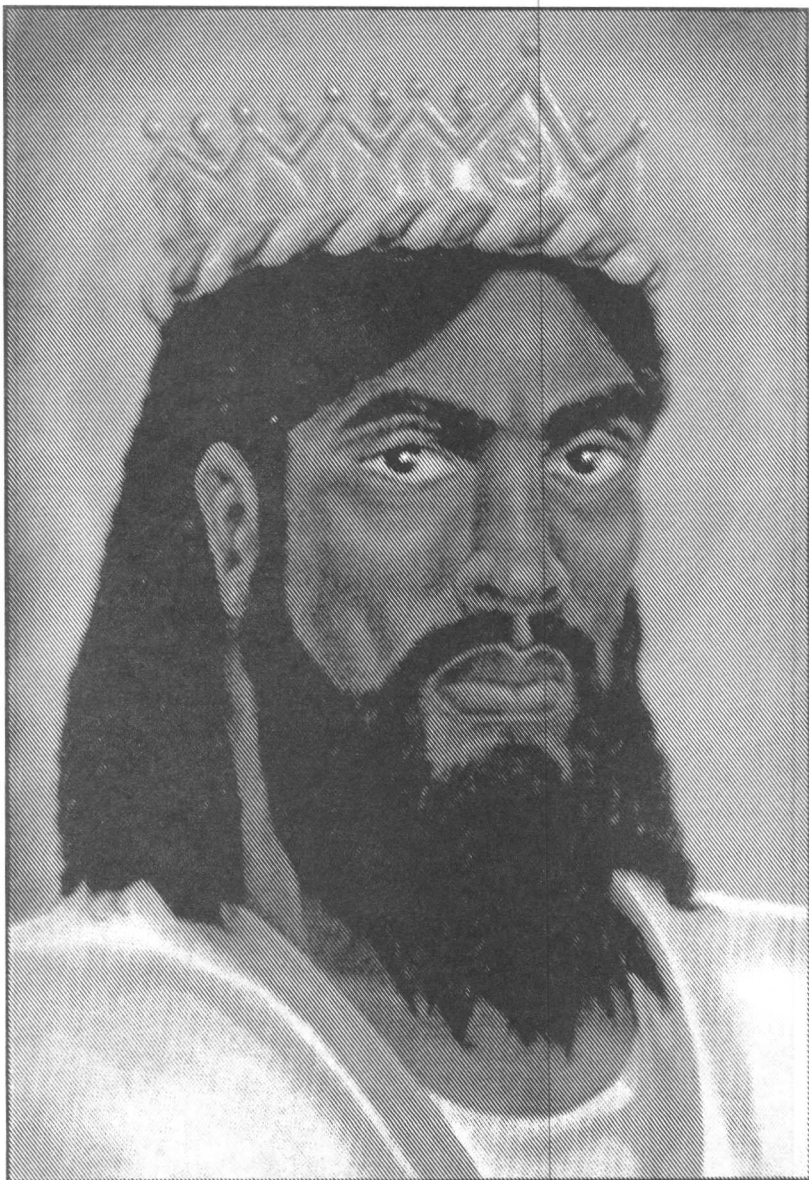


**Figure 356**  
**Jesse, Father Of David**



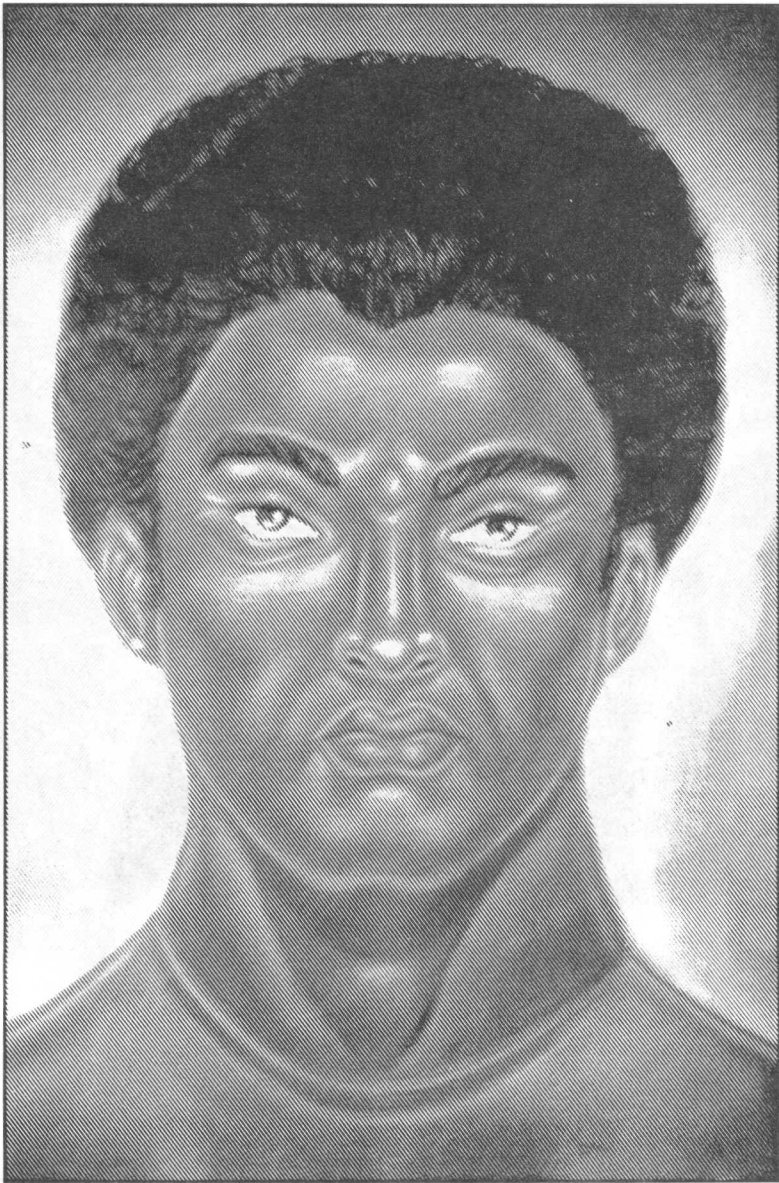


**Figure 357**  
**Hilmah, Mother Of David**

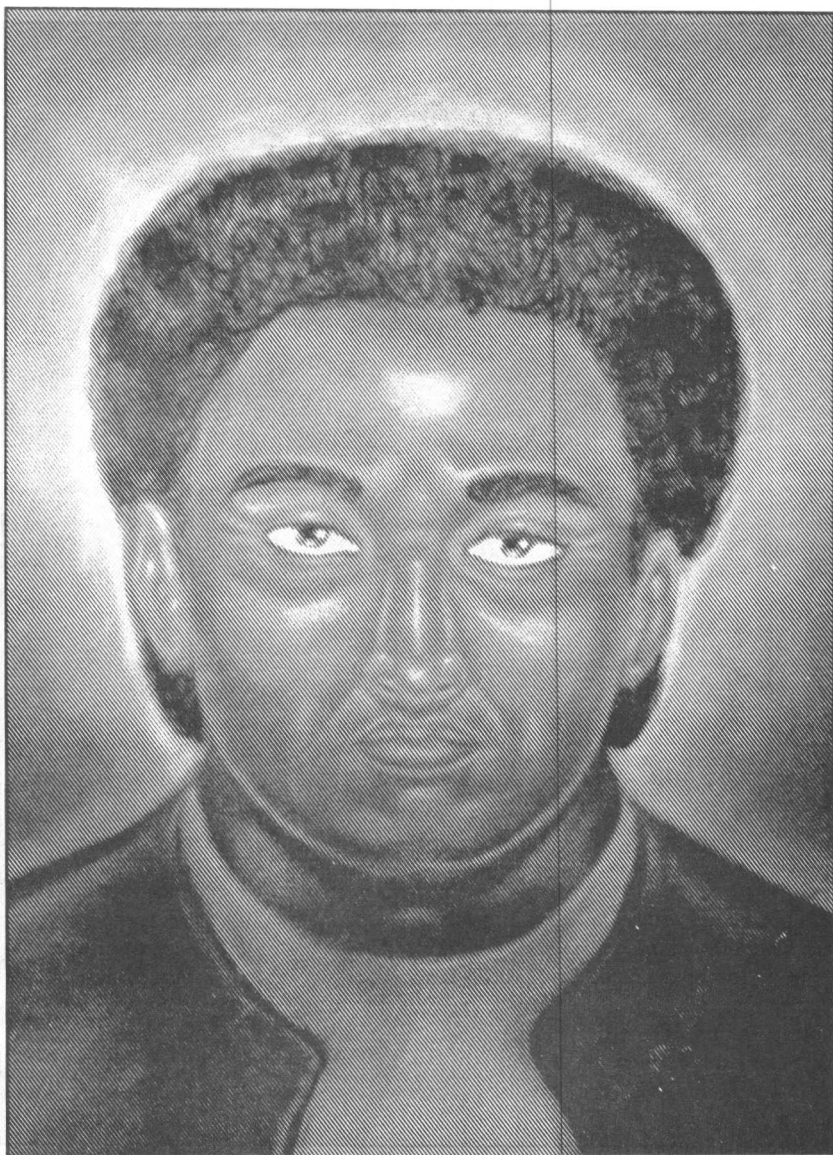


**Figure 358**  
**David, Son Of Jesse And Hilmah**

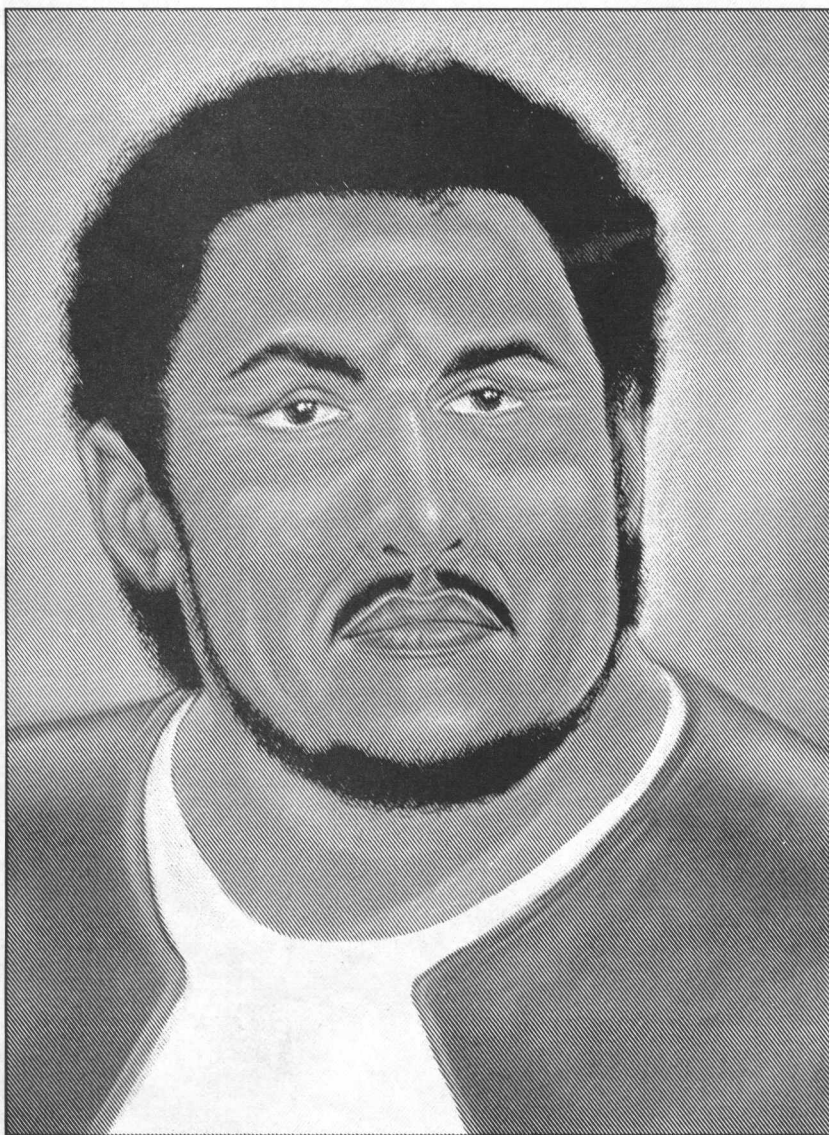




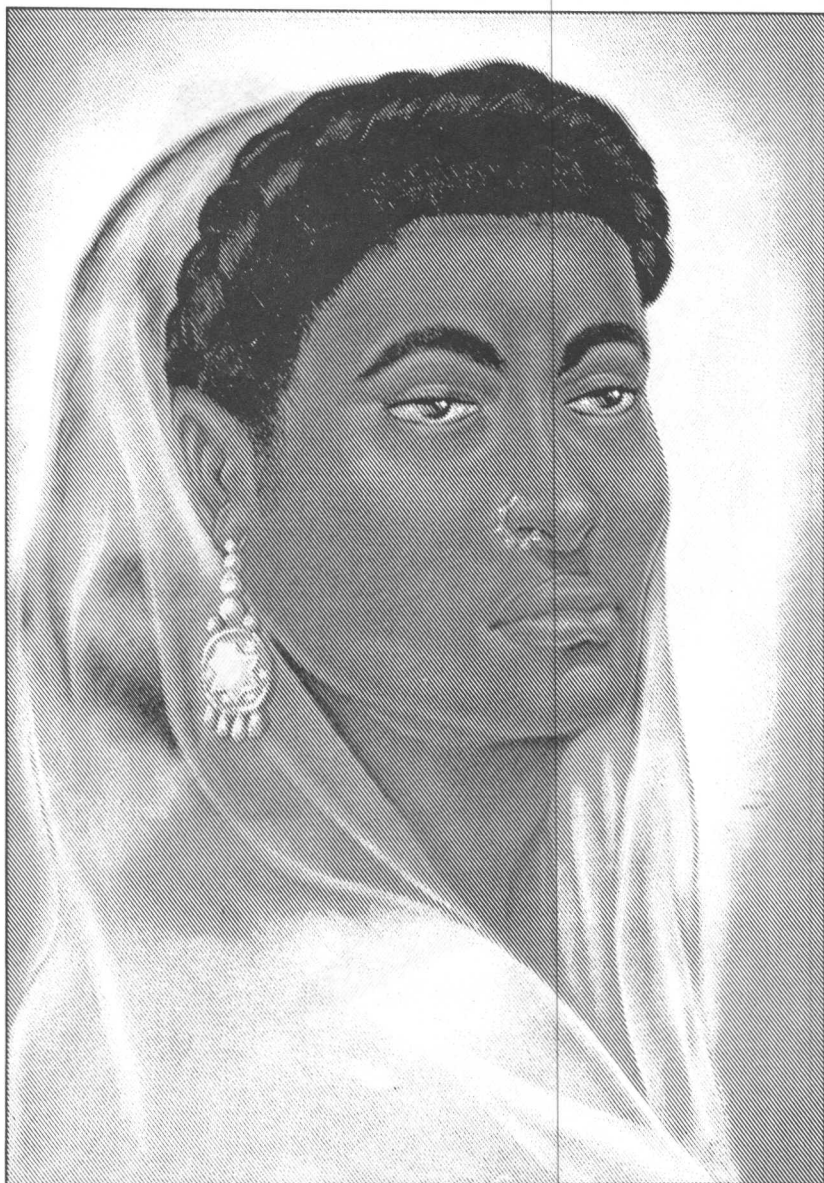
**Figure 359**  
**Khillon, Son Of Naomi And Elimelech**



**Figure 360**  
**Mahlon, Son Of Naomi And Elimelch**

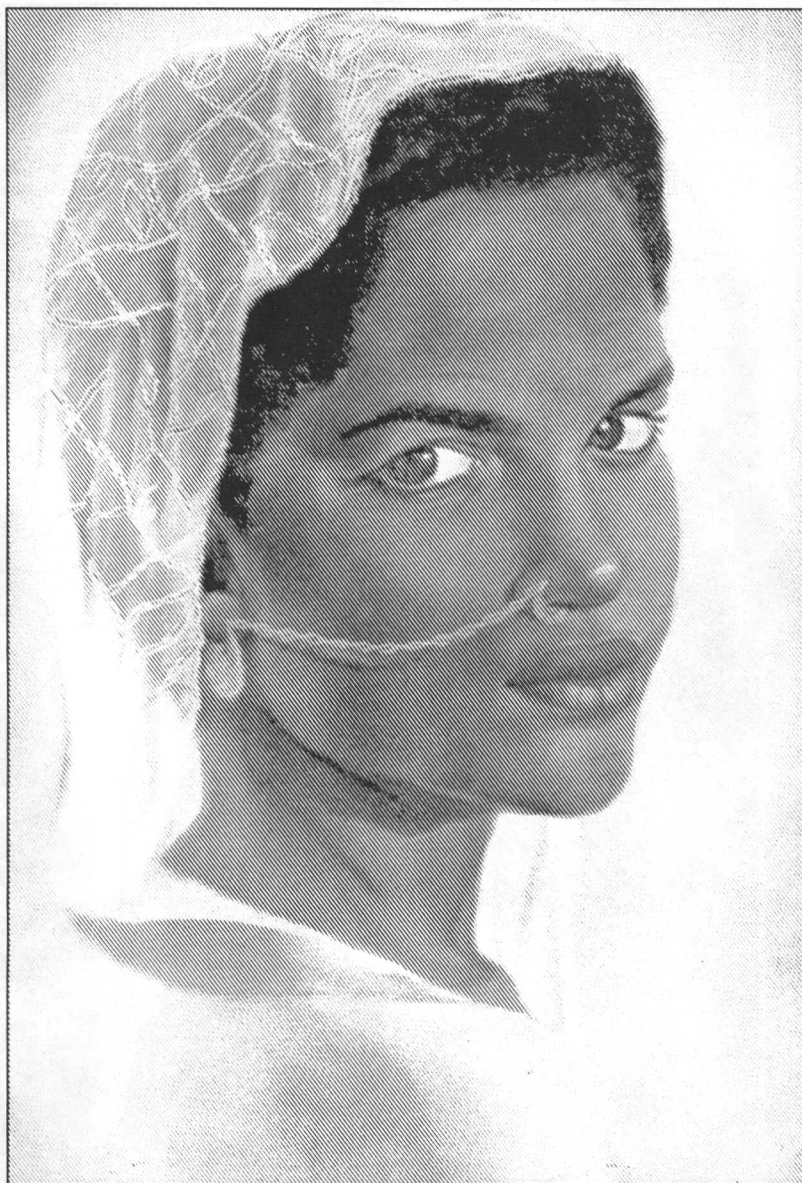


**Figure 361**  
**Elimelech, Husband Of Naomi**

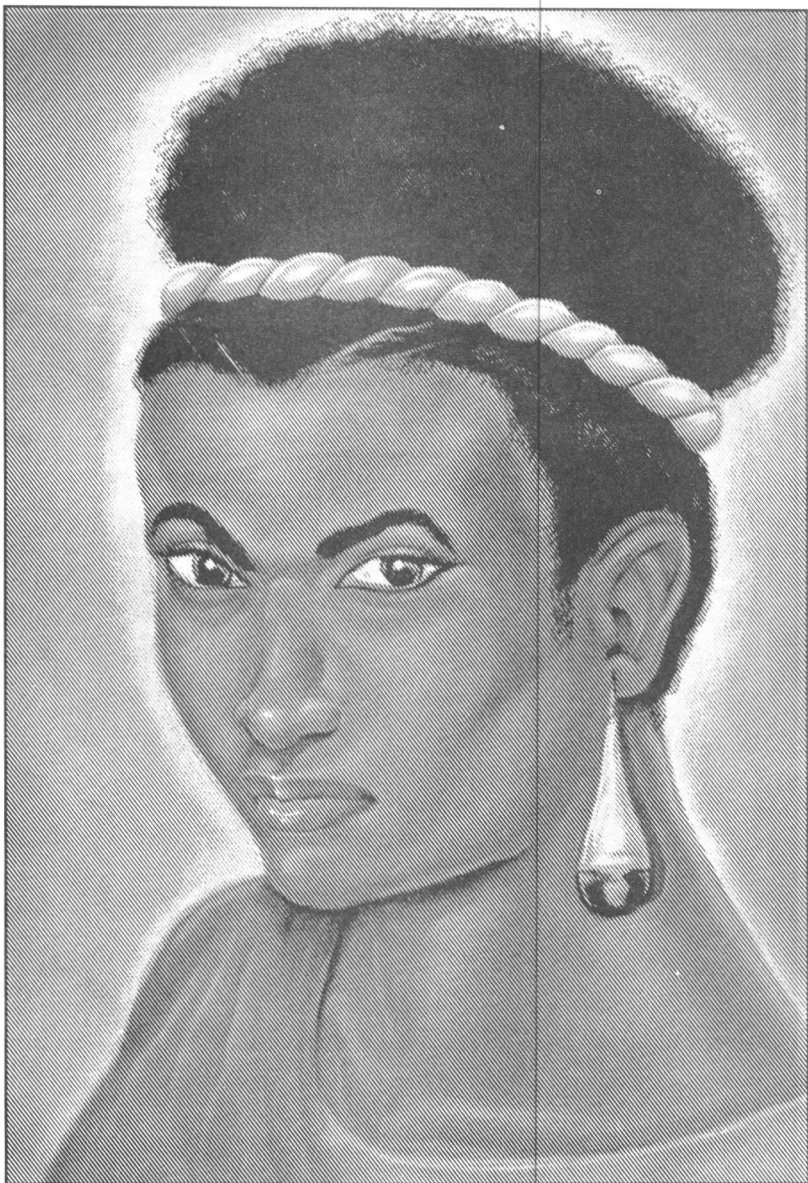


**Figure 362**  
**Naomi, Wife Of Elimelech**



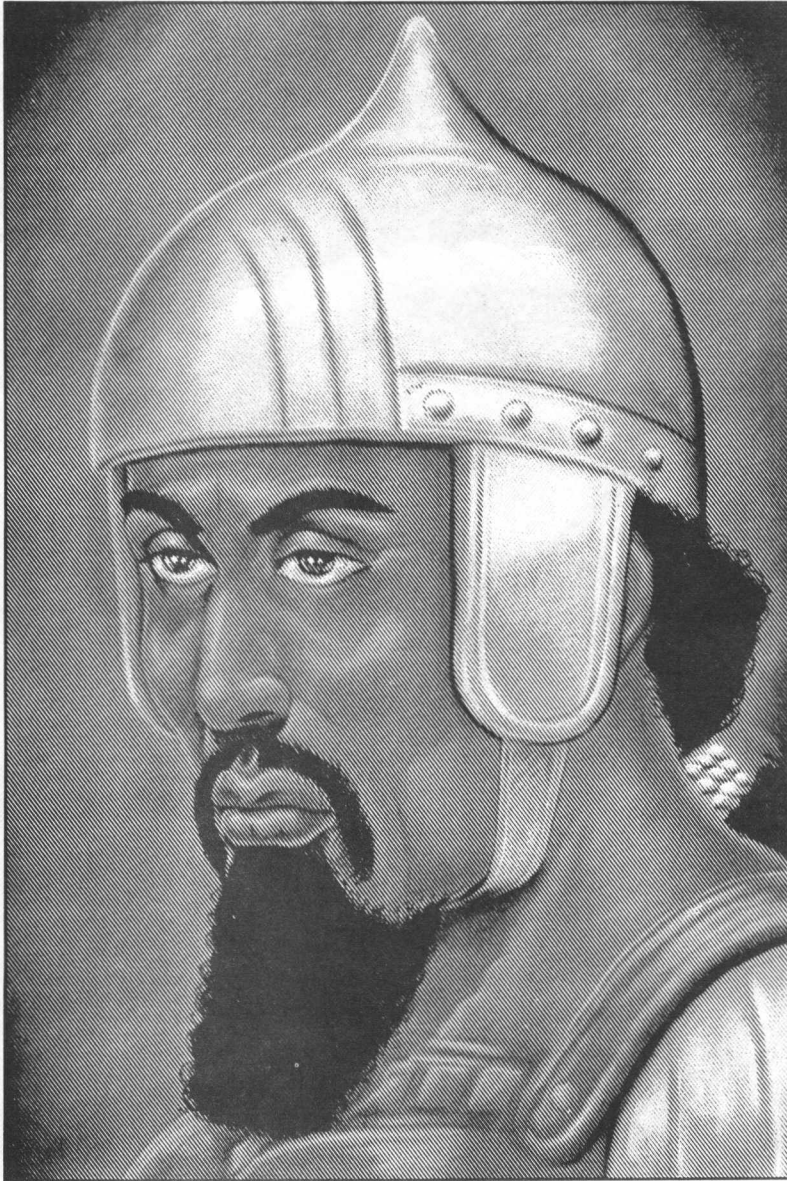


**Figure 363**  
**Ruth, Wife Of Boaz**



**Figure 364**  
**Orpah, Wife Of Makhmuwd**





**Figure 365**  
**Obed, Son Of Ruth And Boaz**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 11:212

daughters in law alone without children.

213 Soon after the death of her sons, Naomi heard that El Yahuwa had blessed his children in the land of Judah by giving them good harvest, so she decided to return home.

214 On the way to the land of Judah, Naomi turned to her 2 widowed daughters in law and told them to go back to the land of Moab to their mother's house which was the tradition for a widowed woman.

215 She told them that El Yahuwa would make it possible for them to marry again.

216 Ruth refused to leave Naomi and said she would go wherever Naomi went.

217 So Ruth and her mother in law went to Bethlehem.

218 It was the beginning of the harvest season in Bethlehem and Naomi told Ruth to go work under Boaz, who was a cousin of her father in law, Elimelech.

219 Ruth did so much and in time they were married.

220 Ruth bore a son to Boaz whose name was Obed.

221 Naomi was finally happy because she had a grandson in place of her sons.

222 Obed was the father of Jesse, who was the father of David and from this family came Yashua.

223 Orphah took Naomi's advice and kissed her mother in law good-bye and returned to the land of Moab.

224 When she arrived in Moab, she was taken by force by an Anakite, giant named Makhmud the name Makhmud means "*thankful*."

225 He took Orphah to the city of Gath, which was the city the Anakite

#### Tablet 11:239

took refuge in,

226 And there Orphah bore Makhmud 4 sons that were giants.

227 Their names were: Saph meaning "*threshold*" who was killed by a Hushite named Sibbecai.

228 Ishbi Benob meaning "*my dwelling place is in Nob*" who was killed by Abishai, the son of Zeruiah.

229 Farth meaning "*obligatory*" who is described as being a man of great stature having 6 fingers on each hand and on each foot 6 toes.

230 He was killed by Jonathan, the son of Shimei, a brother of David.

231 Golyath meaning "*soothsayer*," is derived from the root word Galah which means "*to denude*."

232 Golyath was the son of Makhmud and was killed in the Philistine war with Israelites at Gob by Elkhanan, the son of Jaare Oregim, the Bethlehemite

233 What most people are not aware of is that there were 2 men named Golyath, who were from the offspring of Orphah.

234 One was Golyath her son by Makhmud and the other was Golyath, her grandson who is called "Golyath ben Golyath."

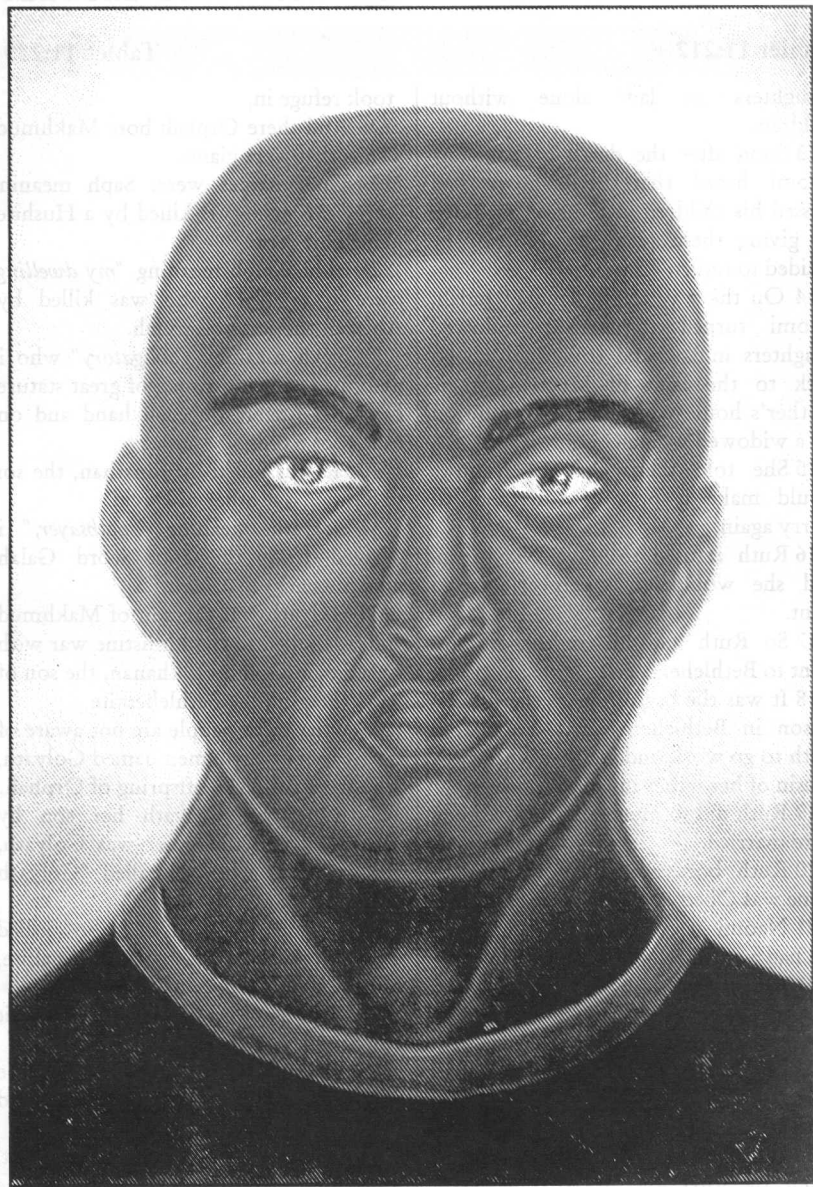
235 It was not David who killed Golyath, son of Makhmud the Anakite, it was a Bethlehemite named Elkhanan.

236 The name Elkhanan in Aramic, Hebrew means "*El is grace*."

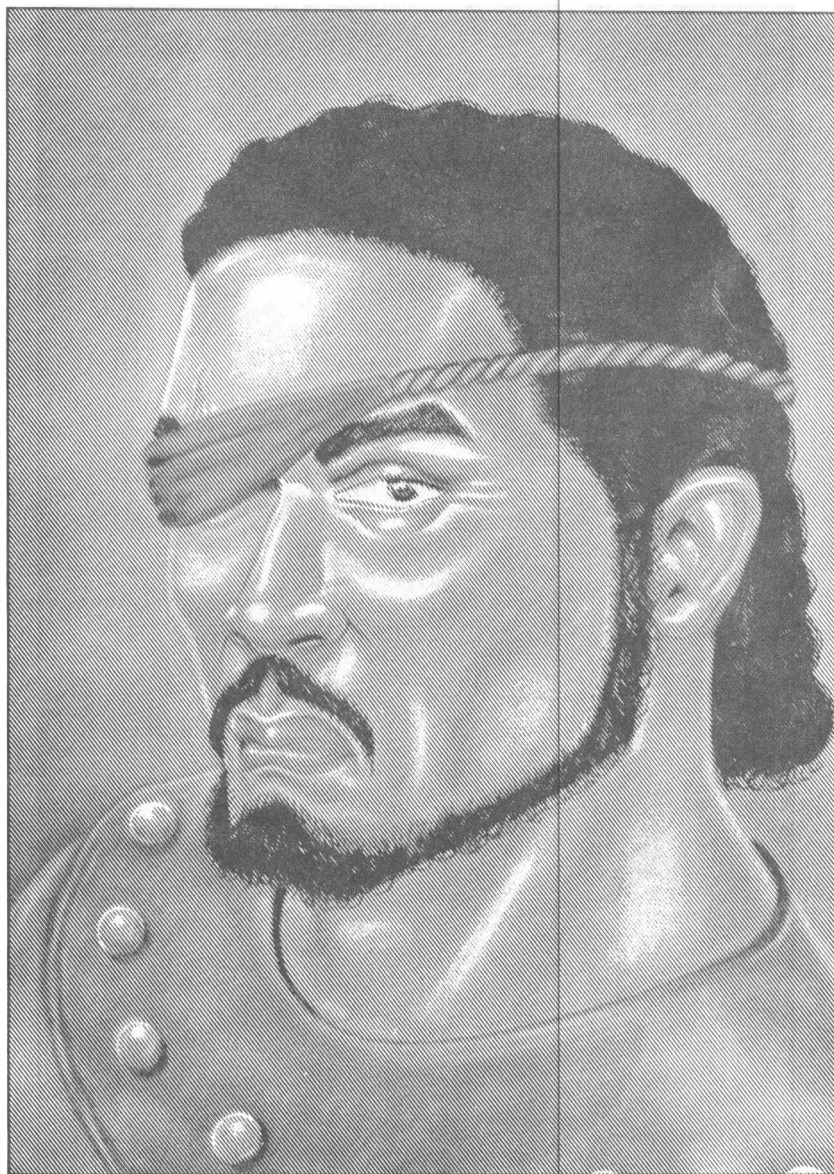
237 Golyath, son of Makhmud, the Anakite, married a woman named Firkin which means "*mathematician*."

238 He and his son, Lahmi, were both killed in the Philistine war against the Israelites by Elkhanan.

239 Golyath ben Golyath was the son of a Gitty named Golyath from the land of Gath.

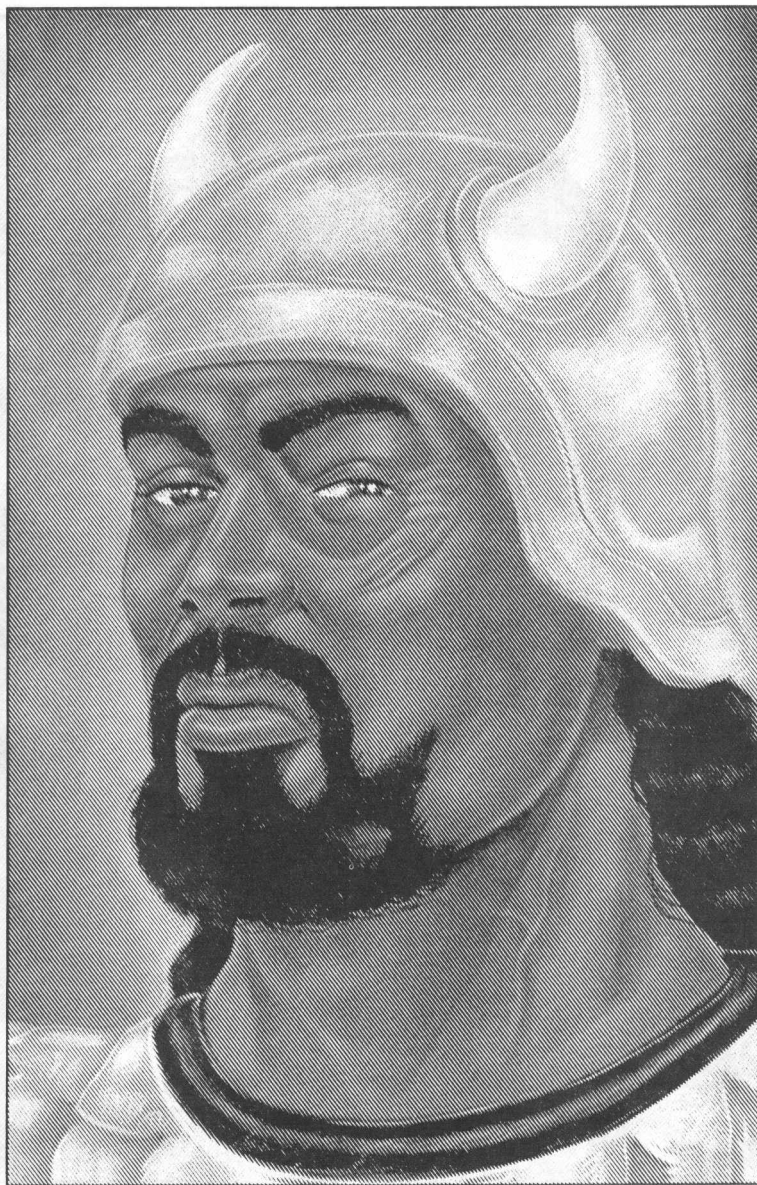


**Figure 366**  
**Elkhanan, Son Of Jaare-Argim**

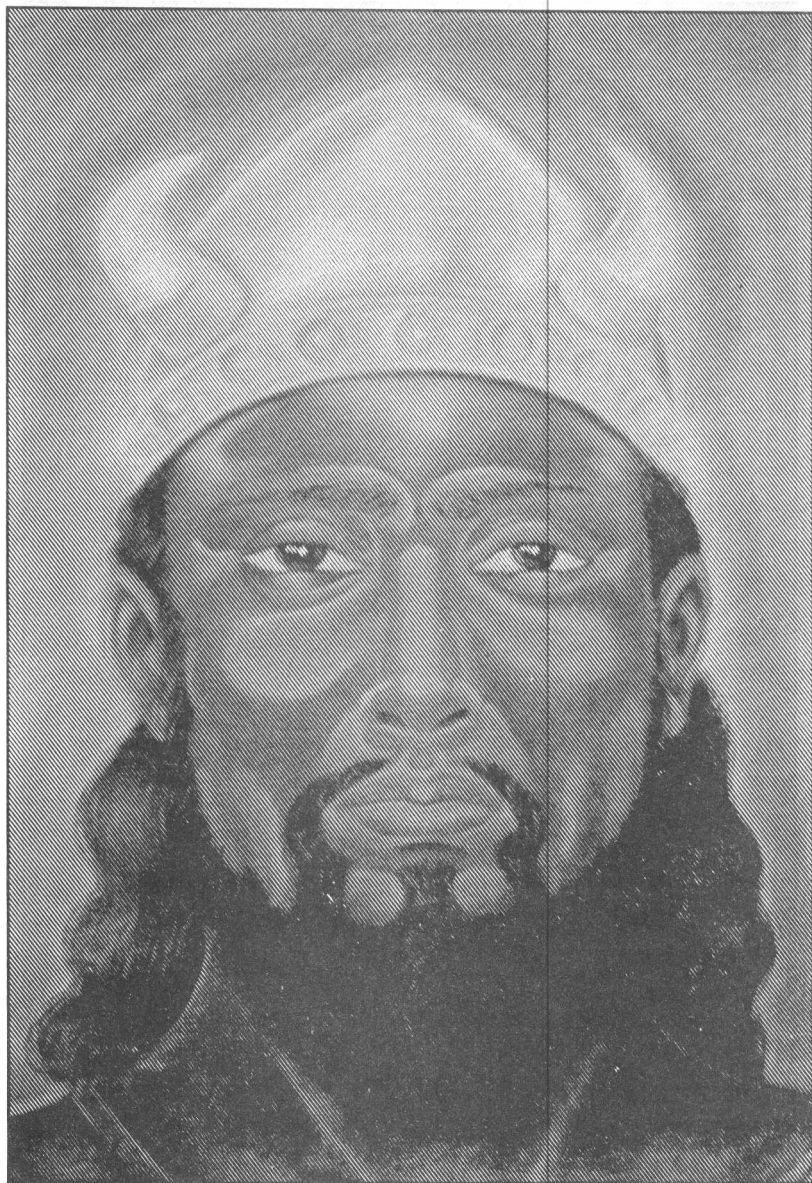


**Figure 367**  
**Makhmuwd, Husband Of Orphah**



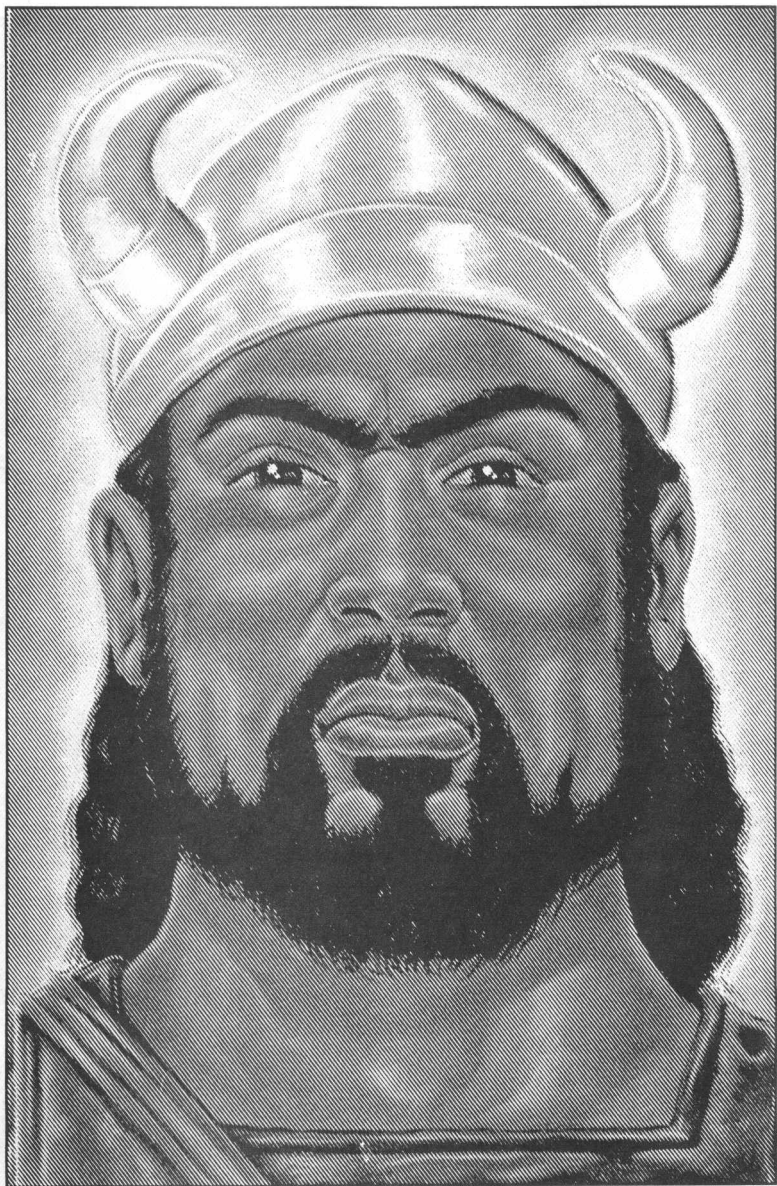


**Figure 368**  
**Golyath Son Of Makhmuwd And Orphah**



**Figure 369**  
**Lahmi, Son Of Golyath And Firkin**





**Figure 370**  
**Golyath Ben Golyath**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 11:240

240 All the inhabitants of Gath were called Gittiy. This Golyath was killed by David.

241 He was 7ft tall, and wore a helmet of bronze, a coat of armor that weighed 5000 shekels of bronze and a javelin of bronze on his shoulder.

242 And had a huge jaw which was graced with a double row of sharp teeth, and 6 toes on each foot.

243 Everyday for 40 days Golyath ben Golyath challenged the Israelites to a battle.

244 He told the Israelites to pick one of their men to fight him and that if the Israelites kills him then the Philistine would be slaves to the Israelites.

245 However, if he killed an Israelite then the Israelites would be slaves to the Philistines. All of the Israelites were afraid and ran away.

246 When the ruler Saul heard the news he was terrified, so he promised to give a reward to whoever would kill Golyath ben Golyath.

247 The reward that the ruler offered was his daughter's hand in marriage and for the brave man's family to be exempt from taxes.

248 One day, Jesse son of Obed, gave his son David some food to take to his 3 oldest brothers who had followed ruler Saul to war with the Philistines.

249 The 3 sons who went to war were Eliab, Abinadab, and Shammah.

250 The food David took to his brothers consisted of half a bushel of roasted grain, 10 loaves of bread and cheese for the commanding officer.

251 David left the food at the camp of the valley of Elah, where the Israelites forces were stationed and rushed to the battlefield to see how his brothers were

#### Tablet 11:263

doing.

252 Just as David got there, Golyath ben Golyath came out and challenged the Israelites again.

253 David could not have faith from the cowardliness that the Israelites soldiers had displayed, so he ran to the ruler Saul and told him he wanted to fight Golyath ben Golyath.

254 David said to the ruler "no one should be afraid of a Philistine."

255 Even though David was just 19 years old, he showed signs of a warrior.

256 David insisted to the ruler Saul to let him go and fight Golyath ben Golyath. Finally the ruler allowed him to go.

257 The ruler Saul gave David his own armor and told him to go. He told David that El Yahuwa would be with him.

258 As David approached Golyath ben Golyath, he said "this day El Yahuwa will put you in my power, I will defeat you and cut off your head."

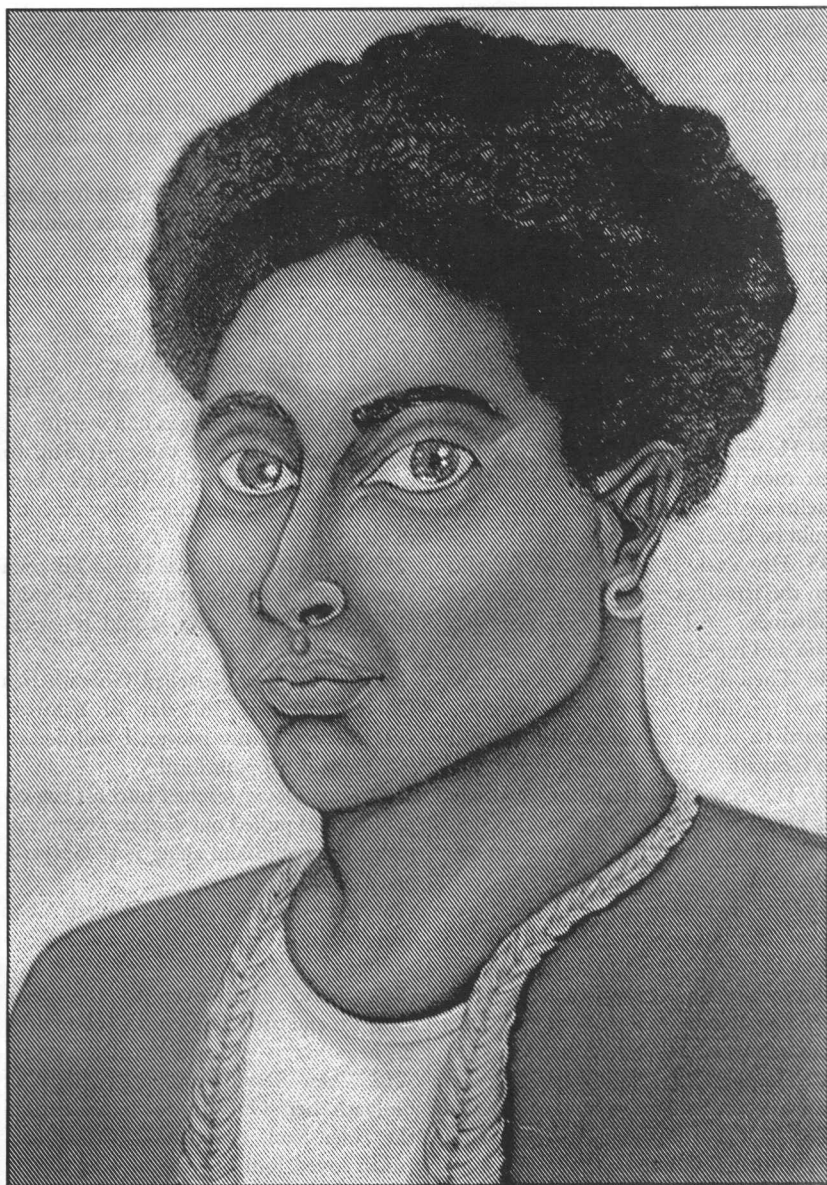
259 Then David reached into his bag of pebbles and pulled out a stone and put it in his sling shot and slung it at Golyath ben Golyath.

260 The pebble hit Golyath ben Golyath in the forehead and cracked his skull.

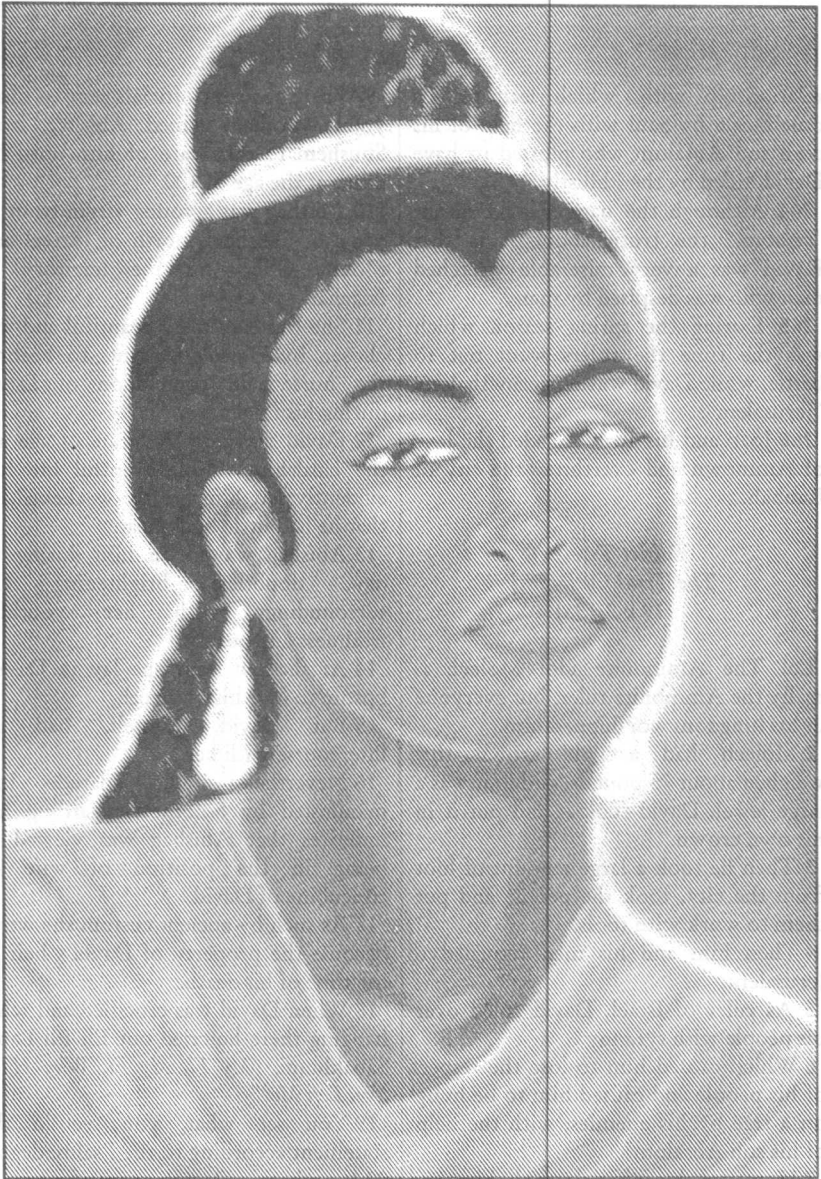
261 David went over to the dead Golyath and used his sword to chop off his head.

262 When David took the head of Golyath ben Golyath to Jerusalem to the ruler Saul, everyone in Israel and Judah loved him because he was such a successful leader and brave warrior.

263 This consequently lead to David's persecution by Saul, father of Jonathan, of whom David had an intimate



**Figure 371**  
**Jonathan, Son Of Saul**



**Figure 372**  
**Firkin, Wife Of Golyath**



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 11:263

relationship with, which lead to his crucifixion by Saul with the help of his own son Absalom who plotted to have David killed by the Philistiy.

264 Although the name David means "beloved," the truth about it is that David was a very miserable wretched man who was despised by many.

265 During the spring season which was the time the rulers went out to battle, while David was in Yeruwshalem, "Jerusalem";

266 Joab and his army invaded the land of Ammown and overthrew the city of Rabbah.

#### *Tablet Twelve The Trial Of David (19 x 2 = 38)*

Lo! The Ammonite idol Molech is really the Ammonite ruler, but everyone in his kingdom worshipped him.

2 Molech had a gold crown that weighed about 75 pounds, and in it was a large jewel. David took it and put it in his own crown.

3 Then he took a large amount of loot from the city, took the people and put them to work with tools.

4 Then him and his men returned to Jerusalem.

5 As ruler of Israel, David ruled over his people with tyranny,

6 Which caused him to lose the respect of his people and caused him to be hung on a tree by his enemies; with the help of his son Absalom.

7 However, his officials took him and nurtured him back to health.

8 After this event in David's life, he was redeemed and continued to rule in his kingdom until his old age,

#### Tablet 12:20

9 Where then his officials sent to him a young woman named Abishag from Shushem to take care of him until his death at the age of 100.

10 Abishag was a young virgin from the town of Shushem, north of Jezreel and Mount Gilboa in the territory of Issachar.

11 She was extremely beautiful and was chosen by David's servants to become the nurse and companion of David during his final days.

12 David was now 70 years of age and the hardships of his eventful life had evidently left him greatly weakened, so that he had little body heat.

13 Abishag waited on him during the day, doubtless brightening the surroundings with her youthful freshness and beauty.

14 At shadow hour she lay in David's bosom to give him warmth,

15 But David, himself, had no intercourse with her.

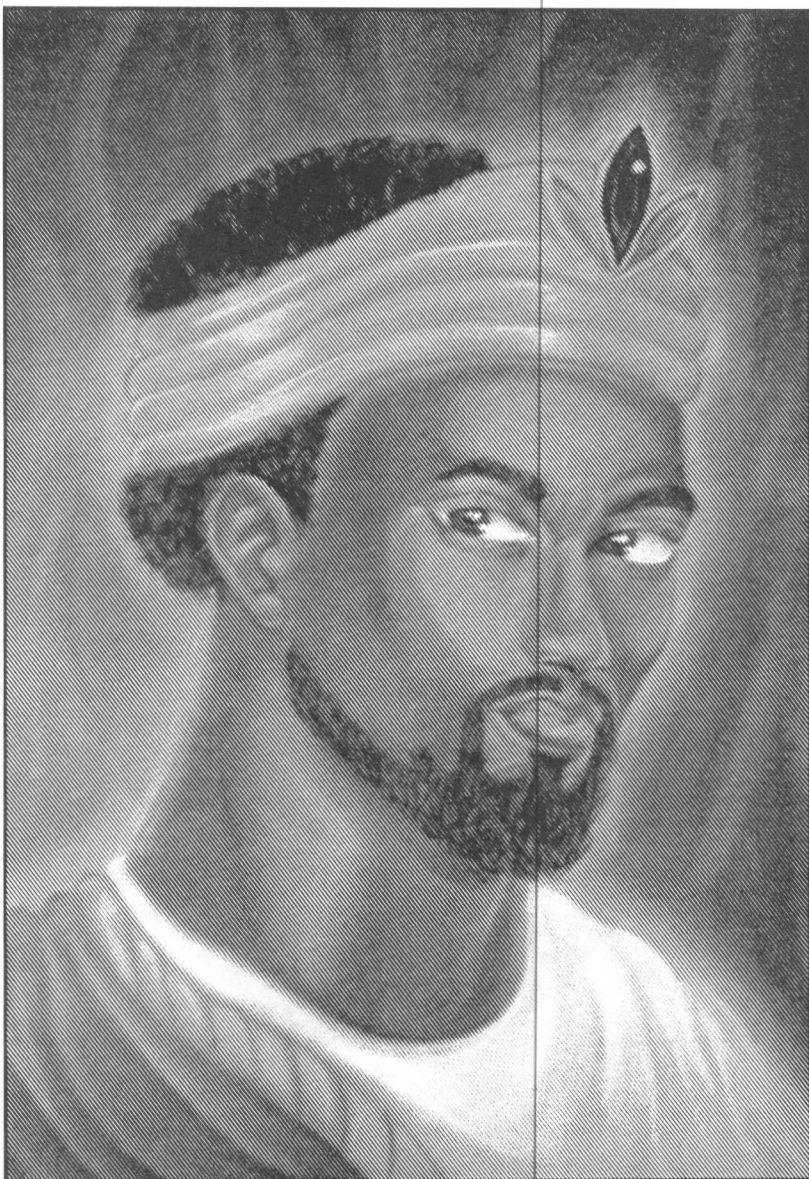
16 Nevertheless, the attitude later manifested by Solomon regarding her indicates that Abishag was viewed as being in the position of wife or concubine of David.

17 As such by ancient custom she would become the property of David's heir at the time of his death.

18 When David was crucified and while hanging there he cried out Eli Eli Lama Sabakhtani, "My El, My El, Why Have You Left Me?"

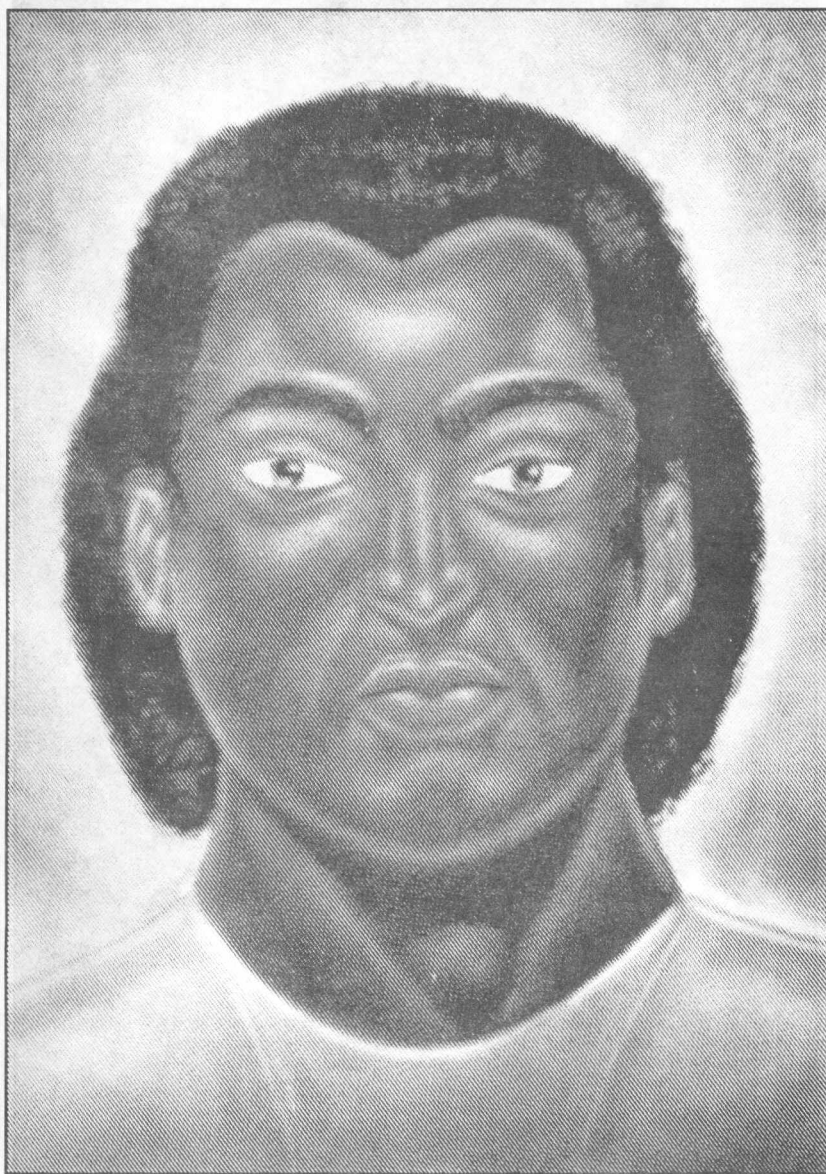
19 You see what, you see in this statement according to the Psalm, degree 22:1 where David's crucifixion is described,

20 And he is taken down off the cross alive in relation to Matthew, degree 27:46 where they claim Jesus made this

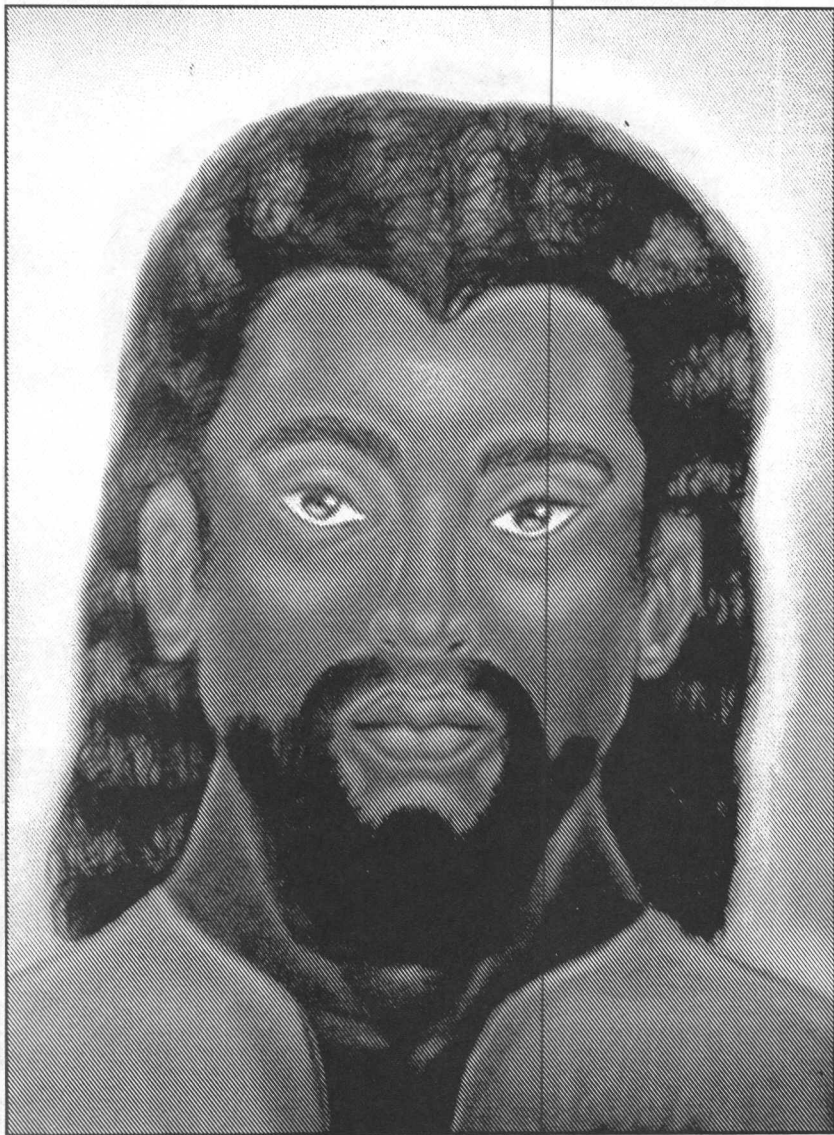


**Figure 373**  
**Saul, Ruler Of The Israelites During David's Time.**

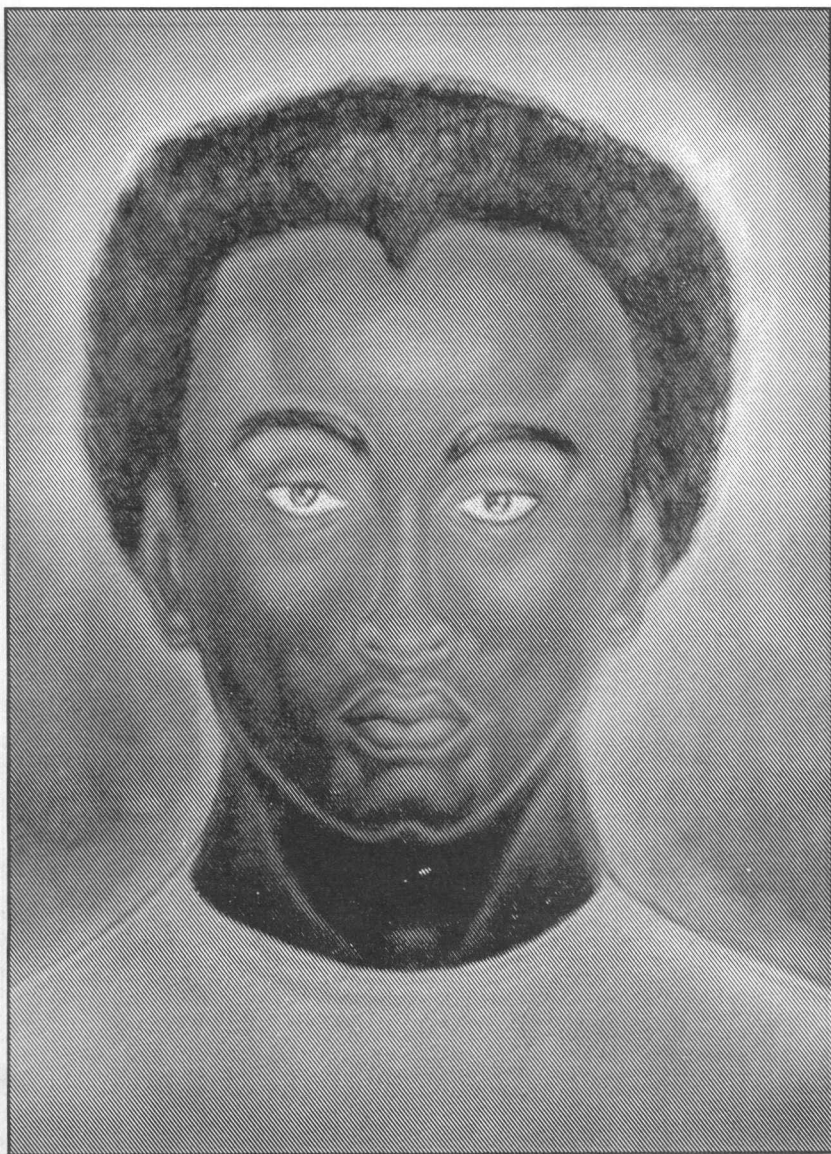




**Figure 374**  
**Joab, He And His Army Invaded The Land Of Ammown**



**Figure 375**  
**Abinadab, Son Of Jesse**



**Figure 377**  
**Shammah, Son Of Jesse**

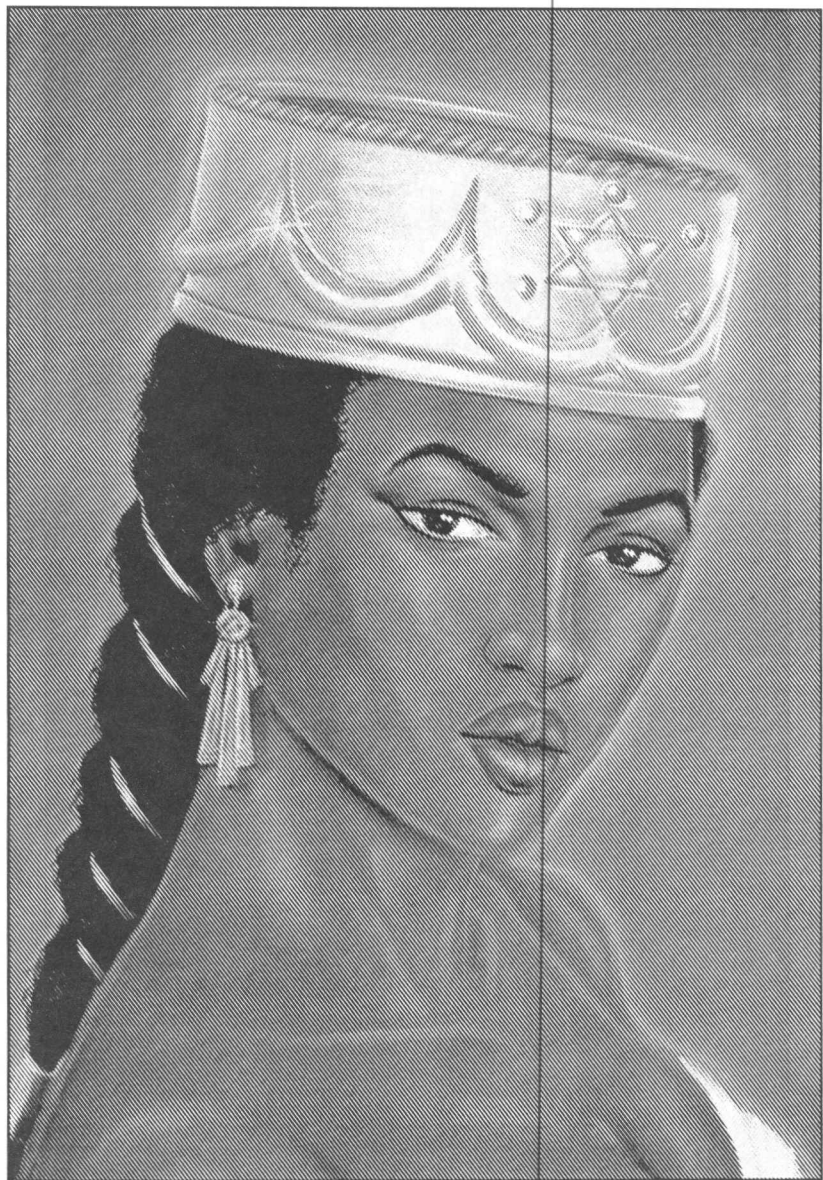


**Figure 378**  
**Absolam, Son Of David**



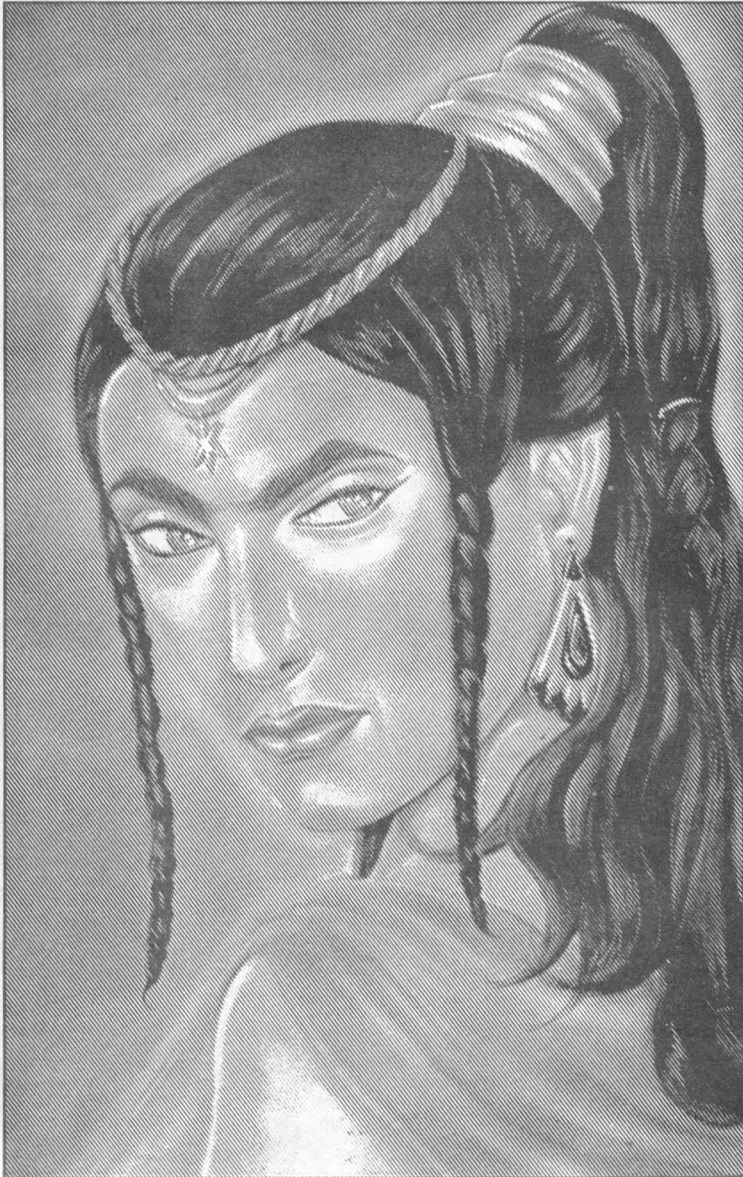


**Figure 379**  
**Molech, An Ammonite Idol**

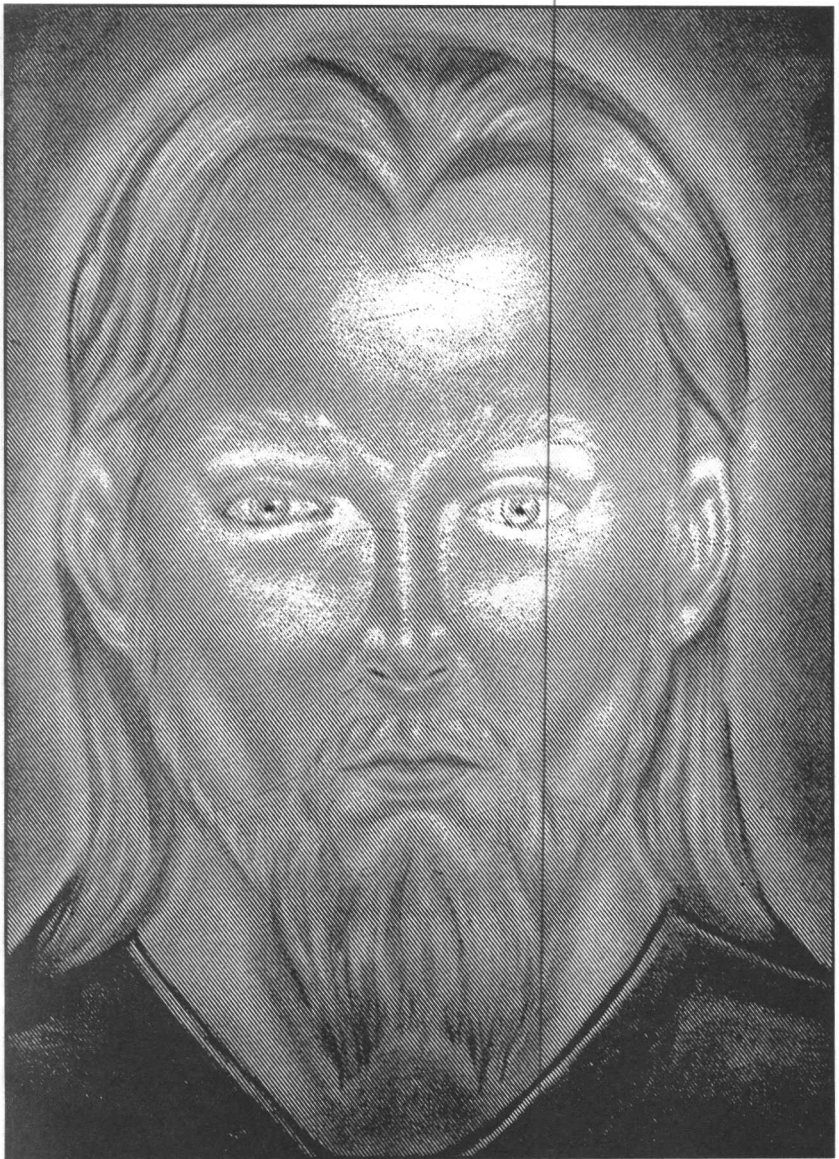


**Figure 380**  
**Abishag, Nurse Of David**

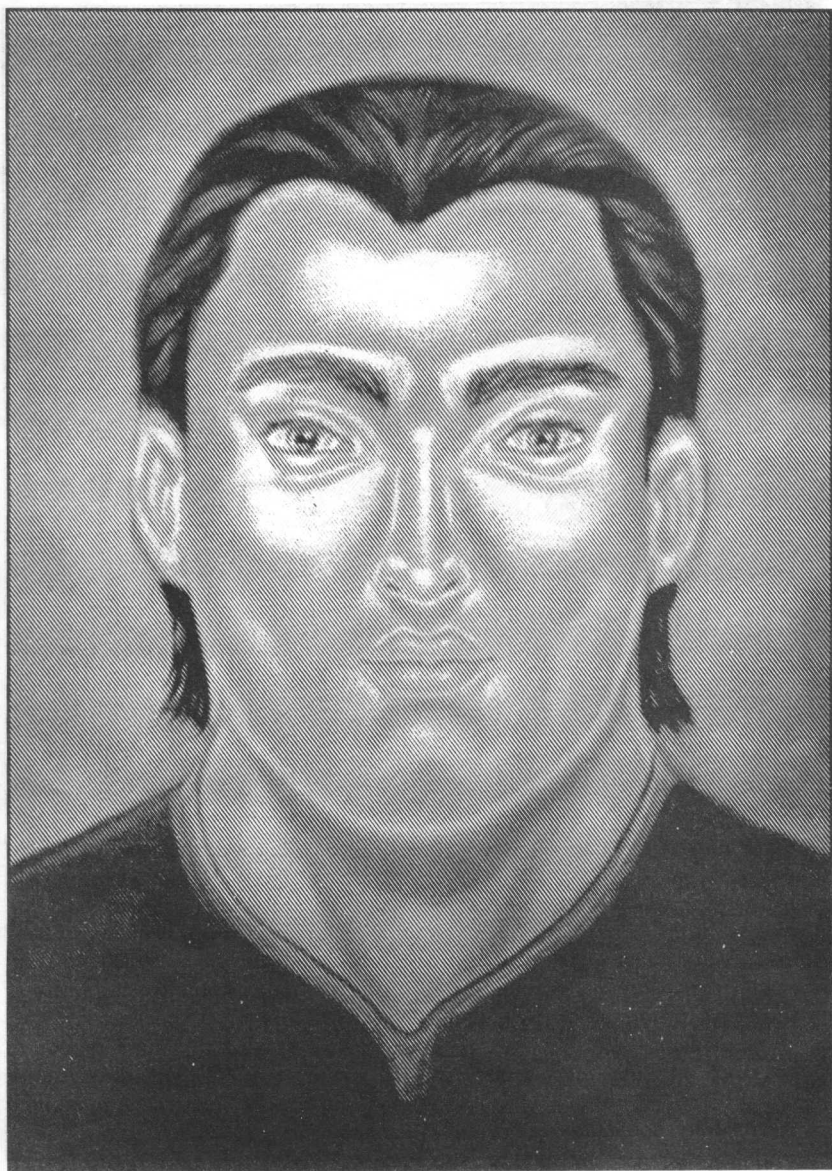




**Figure 381**  
**Bathsheba, Wife Of David**



**Figure 382**  
**Uriah, First Husband Of Bathsheba**



**Figure 383**  
**Eliam, Father Of Bathsheba**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 12:20

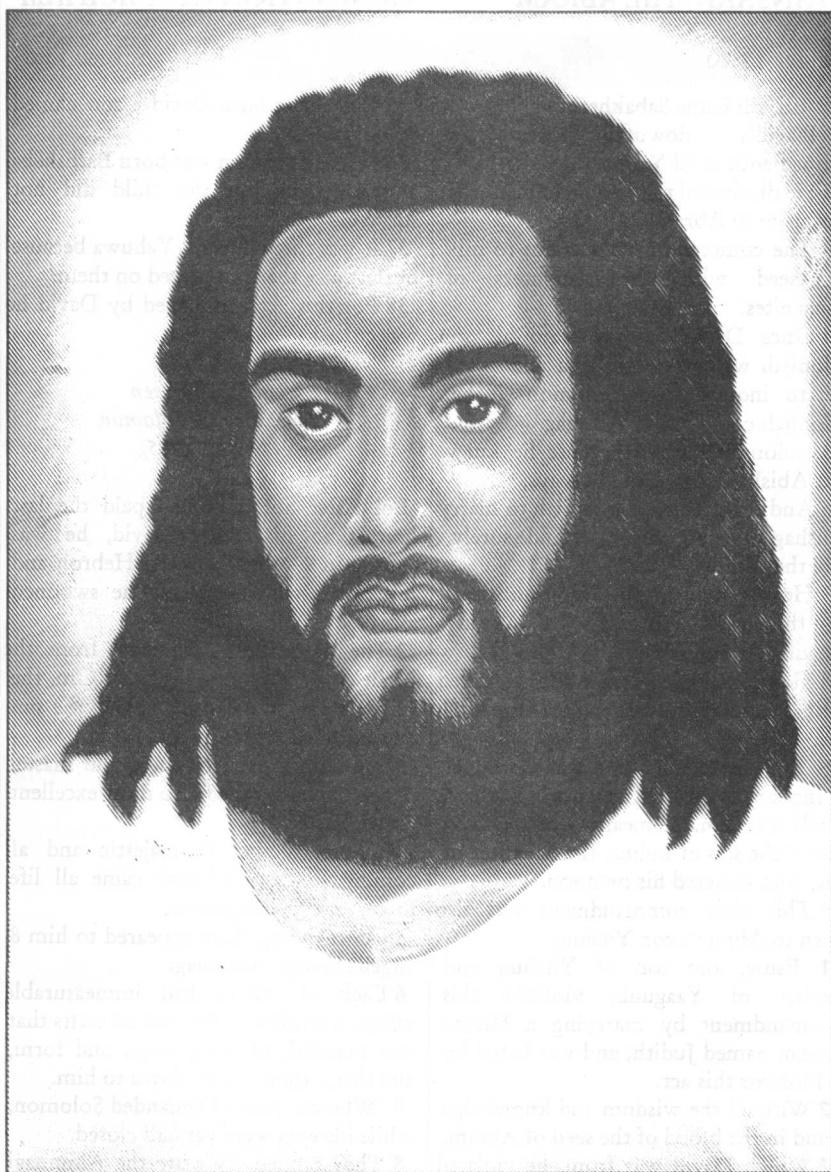
cry Eli, Eli Lama Sabakhtani.  
 21 David's downfall was his disobedience to El Yahuwa.  
 22 He disobeyed the commandment that was given to Abram.  
 23 The commandment was not to mix his seed with the daughters of Canaanites.  
 24 Once David passed away, his son Adonijah went to Bathsheba and asked her to inquire from Solomon, if he, Adonijah could marry Abishag.  
 25 Solomon refused because he knew that Abishag knew David's ways;  
 26 And if he allowed Adonijah to marry Abishag, he, Adonijah, would surely, take the throne.  
 27 However, little did Solomon know, by this time Abishag was already carrying Adonijah's child.  
 28 Hence, Solomon had Adonijah killed so that he may no longer be a threat to him  
 29 Yet, remember David was a product of incestual ancestors through Ruth to Moab, whose name means "*from my own father*" the son of Lubna, the daughter of Lut, who fathered his own son.  
 30 This same commandment was also given to Abram's son Yitshuq.  
 31 Esuw, the son of Yitshuq and brother of Yaaguub, violated this commandment by marrying a Hittite woman named Judith, and was hated by El Eloh for this act.  
 32 With all the wisdom and knowledge found in the blood of the seed of Abram,  
 33 Which David was from, he violated this law and married a Hittite woman named Bathsheba, daughter of Eliam, who he had committed adultery with.  
 34 And then sent her husband, Uriah, to the front of the battle to be killed.

#### Tablet 13:8

35 Bathsheba bore David a son named Solomon.  
 36 Before Solomon was born Bathsheba was pregnant but the child did not survive,  
 37 It was the will of El Yahuwa because of the curse that was placed on them.  
 38 For this act committed by David he was cursed.

#### *Tablet Thirteen The Story Of Solomon (19 x 15=285)*

Lo! After Solomon had paid the last honors to his father David, he was resting in a valley between Hebron and Jerusalem, when suddenly he swooned away.  
 2 The name Solomon came from the Latin word Sol meaning "*sun*", Om, the Hindu name of a deity, and On, the sun deity of Heliopolis, Egypt.  
 3 Solomon represents the grand master of the universe called also most excellent grand master,  
 4 Whose symbol is majestic and all coming so from whence came all life force, energy, and power,  
 5 On reviving, there appeared to him 8 angelic beings, Anunnagi.  
 6 Each of whom had immeasurable wings, a symbol of the host of crafts that was manned, of every color and form, and thrice they bowed down to him.  
 7 "Who are you?" Demanded Solomon, while his eyes were yet half closed.  
 8 They replied, "We are the Anunnagi set over the 8 crafts. They taught him to give therefore by servant an overstanding heart to judge thy people that I may discern between agreeable and disagreeable for who is able to judge this,



**Figure 384**  
**Solomon, Son Of Bathsheba And David**



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 13:8

your so greater people.

9 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, our Creator and yours, sends us to swear fealty,

10 And to surrender to you the power over us and the 8 crafts which are at our command.

11 According to your pleasure and designs, they shall either be tempestuous or gentle, and shall bow from that quarter to which you shall turn your back.

12 And at your demand they shall rise out of the Earth to bear you up, and raise you above the loftiest mountains."

13 The most exalted of the eight Anunnagi then presented to him a jewel with this inscription.

14 "To A'LYUN A'LYUN EL belong greatness and might:"

15 And said, "if you have need of us, raise this stone toward the skies and we shall appear to serve you."

16 As soon as these Anunnagi had left him, there came 4 others, differing from each other in form and name.

17 One of them resembled an immense man; the other, an eagle; the third, a lion and the fourth, a bull.

18 "We are the Yahwehans of all creatures living in Earth and water,"

19 They said, bowing profoundly to Solomon, "and appear before you at the command of our Adonai, to do fealty unto you.

20 Dispose of us at your pleasure.

21 We grant to you and to your friends all the good and pleasant things with which the Creator has endowed us,

22 But use all the noxious that are in our power against your foes.

23 The Anunnagi who represented the kingdom of birds then gave him a jewel with the inscription.

#### Tablet 13:38

24 "All created things praise the Yahuwa" and said, "by virtue of this stone, which you needest only to raise above your head,

25 You may call us at any moment, and impart to us your commands."

26 Solomon did so instantly, and commanded them to bring a pair of every kind of animal that live in the water, the Earth, and the air, and to present them to him.

27 The Anunnagi departed quick as lightning, and in the twinkling of an eye there were standing before him every imaginable creature,

28 From the largest elephant down to the smallest worm, also all kinds of fish and birds.

29 Solomon caused each of them to describe its whole manner of life.

30 He listened to their complaints, and abolished many of their abuses.

31 But he conversed longest with the birds, both on account of their delicious language, which he knew as well as his own, also for the beautiful proverbs that are current among them from Egypt.

32 The song of the peacock, translated into human language, means, "as you judge, so shall you be judged."

33 The song of the shadow nightingale signifies, "contentment is the greatest happiness."

34 The turtle dove sings, "it were better for many a creature had it never been born."

35 The hoopoe, "he that shows no mercy shall not obtain mercy."

36 The bird Syrdak, "turn to ANU, O you sinners."

37 The swallow, "Do good, for you shall be rewarded hereafter."

38 The pelican, "blessed be ANU in the



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

### Tablet 13:38

skies and Earth!"

39 The dove, "all things pass away;  
A'LYUN A'LYUN EL alone is eternal."

40 The kata, "whosoever can keep  
silence goes through life most securely."

41 The eagle, "let our life be ever so  
long, yet it must end in death."

42 The raven, "the farther from  
Enosites, the pleasanter."

43 The cock, "you thoughtless human,  
remember your Creator."

44 Solomon chose the cock and the  
hoopoo for his constant attendants.

45 The one, on account of his monitory  
sentence, and the other, inasmuch as his  
eyes, piercing as they do through the  
Earth, as if it were crystal,

46 Enabled him during the travels of  
the ruler to point out the places where  
fountains of water were hid,

47 So the water never failed Solomon,  
either to quench his thirst, or to perform  
the prescribed ablutions before prayer.

48 But, after having stroked the heads  
of the doves, he commanded them to  
appoint unto their young the temple  
which he was about to erect as their  
habitation. His temple was symbolic of  
the mansion of the sun.

49 Solomon came to rule at age 21, and  
at age 20 he appointed Aholiab and  
Bezaleel, to build the tabernacle.

50 And Hiram, who was a friend of  
David, furnished Solomon with material  
and workers for building the temple  
also. Hiram was a builder, however he  
was not an Israelite.

51 This pigeon pair had, in the course  
of a few years, increased so much  
through Solomon's blessed touch, that  
all who visited the temple walked from  
the remotest quarter of the city under  
the shadow of their wings.

### Tablet 13:66

52 When Solomon was again alone,  
there appeared an Anunnagi, whose  
upper part looked like Earth, and whose  
lower like water.

53 He bowed down toward the Earth,  
and said, "I am created by A'LYUN  
A'LYUN EL to manifest his will both  
to dry land and to the sea;

54 But he has placed me at your  
disposal, and you may command,  
through me, over Earth and sea,

55 At your will the highest mountains  
shall disappear, and others rise out of the  
ground;

56 Rivers and seas shall dry up, and  
fruitful countries be turned into seas or  
oceans."

57 He then presented to him before he  
vanished, a jewel with the inscription.  
the skies and Earth are the servants of  
A'LYUN A'LYUN EL."

58 Finally, another Anunnagi brought  
to him a fourth jewel, which bore the  
inscription.

59 "There is no Eloh but one, El Eloh."

60 "By means of this stone," said the  
Anunnagi, "you obtain the dominion  
over the kingdom of spirits, which is  
much greater than that of mortals and  
beasts,

61 And fills up the whole space  
between the Earth and the skies.

62 Part of these spirits," continued the  
Anunnagi, "believe in the only  
Anunnagi, and pray to him, but others  
are disagreeable.

63 Some adore the amber fire; others,  
again, the different stars;

64 And many even the moon.

65 The first continually hover round  
the pious, to preserve them from  
disagreeable and sin.

66 But the latter seek in every possible

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 13:66

manner to torment and to seduce them, which they do the more easily, since they render themselves invisible, or assume any form they please."

67 Solomon desired to see the Jinn in their original form.

68 The Anunnagi rushed like a column of fire through the air, and soon returned with a host of Reptilians and Gargoyles,

69 Whose appalling appearance filled Solomon, spite of his dominion over them, with an inward shudder.

70 He had no idea that there were such mishap and frightful beings in the world.

71 He saw human heads on the necks of horses, with asses' feet; the wings of eagles on the dromedary's back;

72 And the horns of the gazelle on the head of the peacock, and the skin of the face of a snake on seven foot men.

73 Astonished at this singular union, he prayed to the Anunnagi to explain it to him, since Jaan, from whom all the Jinn were descended, had only a simple form.

74 "This is the consequence," replied the Anunnagi, "of their wicked lives and their shameless intercourse with mortals, beasts and birds,

75 For their desires know no bounds, and the more they multiply the more they degenerate."

76 When Solomon returned home, he commanded the 4 jewels which the Anunnagi had given him to be set in a signet ring,

77 In order that he might be able at any moment to rule over spirits and animals, and over wind and water.

78 His first care was to subdue the Reptilians and Jinn.

79 He caused them all to come before him save the mighty Shakhar, who kept

#### Tablet 13:91

himself concealed, in an unknown island of the ocean,

80 And Ibliys, the master of all evil spirits, to whom El Eloh had promised the most perfect independence till the Day of Judgment.

81 When they were assembled, he stamped his signet ring on each of their necks, to mark them as his slaves.

82 He obliged the male Jinn to erect various public buildings, among others, also a temple after the plan of the Kaaba at Mecca, which he had once seen during his travels to Arabia.

83 The female Jinn he obliged to cook, to bake, to wash, to weave, to spin, to carry water, and to perform other domestic labors.

84 The stuffs they produced Solomon distributed among the poor, and the food which they prepared was placed on tables of 2 leagues square.

85 For the daily consumption amounted to 30,000 oxen and as many sheep, with a great number of fowls and fish,

86 Of which he could obtain as many as he chose by virtue of his ring, notwithstanding his remoteness from the ocean.

87 Yashua later wore this same ring to control the fish.

88 The Jinn and Reptilians sat at iron tables, the poor at tables of wood, the chiefs of the people and of the army at tables of silver,

89 But the learned and eminently pious at golden ones, and the latter were waited on by Solomon himself.

90 One day, when all the spirits, men, beasts, and birds, had risen, satisfied, from their various tables,

91 Solomon prayed to A'LYUN

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

### Tablet 13:91

A'LYUN EL that he might permit him to entertain all the creatures of the Earth.

92 "You demand an impossibility," replied the head Anunnagi; "but make a beginning tomorrow with the inhabitants of the sea."

93 Solomon thereupon commanded the Jinn to load with corn, 100,000 camels and as many mules, and to lead them to the seashore.

94 He himself followed, and cried, "Come hither, you inhabitants of the sea, that I may satisfy your hunger."

95 Then came all kinds of fish to the surface of the sea.

96 Solomon flung corn unto them till they were satisfied, and dived down again.

97 On a sudden, a whale protruded his head, resembling a mighty mountain.

98 Solomon made his flying spirits to pour one sack of corn after the other into its jaws, but it continued its demand for more, until not a single grain was left.

99 Then it bellowed aloud, "feed me, Solomon, for I never suffered so much from hunger as today."

100 Solomon inquired of it "whether there were more fish of the kind in the sea."

101 "There are of my species alone," replied the whale, "70,000 kinds, the least of which is so large that you would appear in its body like a grain of sand in the wilderness."

102 Solomon threw himself on the ground, and began to weep, and besought Yahuwa to pardon his senseless demand.

103 "My kingdom," said A'LYUN A'LYUN EL to him, "is still greater

### Tablet 13:113

than yours. Arise, and behold but one of those creatures whose rule I cannot confine to man."

104 Then the sea began to rage and to storm, as if all the 8 winds had set it in motion at once.

105 And there rose up a sea monster so huge that it could easily have swallowed 70,000 like the first, which Solomon was not able to satisfy. And cried with a voice like the most terrible thunder,

106 "Praised be A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who alone has the power to save me from starvation!"

107 When Solomon was returning again to Jerusalem, he heard such a noise, proceeding from the constant hammering of the Jinn,

108 Who were occupied with the building of the temple, that the inhabitants of Jerusalem were no longer able to converse with each other.

109 He, therefore commanded the spirits to suspend their labors, and inquired whether none of them was acquainted with a means by which the various metals might be wrought without producing such a clamor.

110 Then there stepped out one from among them, and said, "this is known only to the mighty, Shakhhar; but he has hitherto succeeded in escaping from your dominion."

111 "Shakhhar," replied the genius, "is stronger than all of us put together, and is as much our superior in swiftness as in power."

112 Still, I know that he drinks from a fountain in the province of Hijr, once in every month.

113 Perhaps you may succeed, O wise Ruler, to subdue him there to your scepter."

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 13:114

114 Solomon commanded forthwith a division of his swift flying Jinn to empty the fountain, and to fill it with intoxicating liquor.

115 Some of them he then ordered to linger in its vicinity until they should see Shakhar approaching and then instantly to return and bring the word.

116 A few weeks afterward, when Solomon was standing on the terrace of his palace, he beheld a genius flying from the direction of Hijr, swifter than the wind.

117 The ruler inquired of him if he brought the news respecting Shakhar.

118 Shakhar is lying overcome with wine at the brink of the fountain," replied the genius, and we have bound him with chains as massive as the two front pillars, Joachim and Boaz, of your temple.

119 These pillars were symbolically supported also by 3 principal columns, Gomer = wisdom, Oz = strength and Dabar = beauty.

120 But he will burst them asunder as the hair of a virgin when he has slept off his wine."

121 Solomon then mounted hastily the winged genius, and in less than an hour was borne to the fountain.

122 It was high time, for Shakhar had already opened his eyes again;

123 But his hands and feet were still chained, so that Solomon set the signet on his neck without any hindrance.

124 Shakhar uttered such a cry of woe that the whole Earth quaked; but Solomon said to him, "Fear not, mighty genius!

125 I will restore you to liberty as soon as you shall indicate the means whereby I may work the hardest metals without

noise."

126 "I myself know of no such," replied Shakhar; "but the raven will best be able to advise you.

127 Take only the eggs from a raven's nest, and cover them with a crystal bowl, and you shall see how the mother bird shall cut it through."

128 Solomon followed Shakhar's advice.

129 A raven came and flew about the bowl, but, finding that she could not get access to the eggs, she flew away,

130 And a few hours afterward reappeared with a stone in her beak, called Samis, or Samur, or Shemar, which had no sooner touched the bowl than it fell in 2 halves.

131 "Whence have you this Shamir stone?, inquired Solomon of the raven.

132 "From a mountain in the distant west," replied the raven.

133 Solomon then commanded some of the Jinns to follow the raven to the mountain,

134 And to procure more of these stones; but Shakhar he set free again, according to his promise.

135 When the chains were taken from him, he shouted with exultation,

136 But his joy sounded in Solomon's ear like the laughter of scorn.

137 As soon as the spirits returned to be carried back to Jerusalem by one of them, and divided the stones among the Jinn,

138 Who could now continue their labors without the sound of a hammer or the sweat of a brow, making the slightest noise. It is also said that Moses engraved the names of the 12 tribes of Israel on the stones of the breastplate by means of the blood of the worm Shamir,

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 13:138

whose solvent power was so great that it could corrode the hardest substances.

139 Solomon then had Hiram construct a palace for himself, with a profusion of gold, silver, and precious stones, the like of which no ruler had ever possessed before him.

140 Many of its halls had crystal floors and ceilings, and he erected a throne of sandalwood, covered with gold, and embossed with the most costly jewels.

141 While the building of his palace was in progress, he made a journey to the ancient city of Damascus, whose environs are reckoned among the 4 earthly Paradises.

142 The genius on whom he rode pursued the straightest course, and flew over the valley of ants,

143 Which is surrounded by such lofty cliffs, and deep, impassable ravines, that no man had been able to enter it before.

144 Solomon was much astonished to see beneath him a host of ants, which were as large as wolves,

145 And which, owing to their gray eyes and feet, appeared at a distance like a cloud.

146 But, on the other hand, the queen of ants, which had never seen a human being, was in no small trouble on perceiving the ruler, and cried to her subjects,

147 "Retire quickly to your caverns!" But Yahuwa said to her, "assemble all your vassals, and do homage to Solomon, who is ruler of the whole creation."

148 Solomon, to whom the winds had wafted these words, then at a distance of 6 leagues, descended to the queen,

149 And in a short time the whole valley was covered with ants as far as his

#### Tablet 13:163

eye could reach.

150 Solomon then asked the queen, who was standing at their head, "why fearest you me, since your hosts are so numerous that they could lay waste the whole Earth?"

151 "I fear none but A'LYUN A'LYUN EL," replied the queen.

152 "For if my subjects which you now beholdest were threatened with danger, 70 times their number would appear at a single nod from me."

153 "Why then, didst, you command your ants to retire while I was passing above you?"

154 "Because I feared lest they might look after you, and thus forget their creator for a moment."

155 "Is there any favor that I may show you ere I depart?," inquired Solomon.

156 "I know of none. But rather let me advise you so to live that you mayest not be ashamed of your name, which signifies 'the immaculate'.

157 Beware also of ever giving away your ring without first saying,

158 'In the name of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Yelder, The Merciful."

159 Solomon once more exclaimed, "Yahuwa, your kingdom is greater than mine!" And took leave of the queen of ants.

160 On his return he commanded the genius to fly in another direction,

161 So as not to disturb the devotions of the queen and her subjects.

162 On arriving at the frontiers of Palestine, he heard now someone prayed:

163 "My A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who have chosen Abram to be your friend, redeem me soon from this woeful

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 13:163

existence!"

164 Solomon descended to him and beheld an aged man bowed down with years, and trembling in all his limbs.

165 "Who are you?" "I am an Israelite of the tribe of Judah." "How old are you?"

166 "A'LYUN A'LYUN EL alone knows. I counted up to my 300th year, and since that time full 50 - 60 more must have passed away."

167 "How did you come to such a great age, which, since Abram's time, no human being has attained more than 120?"

168 "I once saw a shooting star in the shadow hour of Al Khidr, and expressed the senseless wish that I might meet with the wisest prophet before I died,"

169 "You have now reached the goal of your expectations:

170 Prepare thyself to die, for I am that Prophet Solomon, to whom A'LYUN A'LYUN EL has granted a power such as no mortal before me ever possessed."

171 Scarcely had he finished these words, when the Anunnagi of Death descended in human form, and took the soul of the aged man.

172 "You must have been quite close to me, since you came so promptly," said Solomon to the Anunnagi.

173 "How great is your mistake! Be it known to you, O Ruler! that I stand on the shoulders of an Anunnagi,

174 Whose head reached 10,000 years beyond the 7th heaven,

175 Whose feet are 500 years below the Earth, and who, withal, is so powerful, that if A'LYUN A'LYUN EL permitted it,

176 He could swallow the Earth and all that it contains, without its slightest

effort,

177 "He, it is who points out to me when, where, and how I must take a soul.

178 His gaze is fixed on the tree Sidrat Almuntaha, which bears as many leaves inscribed with names as there are men living on the Earth.

179 "At each birth a new leaf, bearing the name of the newly born, bursts forth.

180 And when anyone has reached the end of his life, his leaf withers and falls off, and at the same instant I am with him to receive his soul."

181 "How do you proceed in this matter, and whither takest you the souls at death?"

182 "As often as a believer dies, Nusqu attends me, and wraps his soul in a green silken sheet, and then breathes it into a green bird,

183 Which feeds in paradise until the Day of the Resurrection.

184 But the soul of the sinner I take alone, and having wrapped it in a coarse, pitch-covered woolen cloth,

185 Carry it to the gates of hell, where it wanders among abominable vapors until the last day."

186 Solomon thanked the Anunnagi for his information, and besought him,

187 When he should one day come to take his soul, to conceal his death from all men and spirits.

188 He then washed the body of the deceased, buried him,

189 And having prayed for his soul, begged for a mitigation of his bodily pains, at the trial he was to undergo before the Anunnagi Munkir and Nakir.

190 This journey had fatigued Solomon so much, that he ordered the Jinn, on his

#### Tablet 13:190



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 13:190

return to Jerusalem, to weave strong silken carpets,

191 Which might contain him and his followers, together with all the requisite utensils and equipages for traveling.

192 Whenever he desired thereafter to make a journey, he caused one of these carpets, of a larger or smaller size,

193 According to the number of his attendants, to be spread out before the city.

194 And as soon as all that he required was placed upon it, he gave a signal to the 8 winds to raise it up.

195 He then seated himself on his throne, and guided them into whatever direction he pleased, even as a man guides his horses with bit and reins.

196 One shadow hour Abram appeared to him in a dream, and said,

197 "A'LYUN A'LYUN EL has distinguished you above all other men by your wisdom and power.

198 He had subjected to your rule the Jinn,

199 Who is erecting a temple at your command, the like of which the Earth has never borne before.

200 And you ride on the winds as I once rode on Buraaq, who shall dwell in paradise until the birth of Malachi.

201 Show thyself grateful, therefore, unto the only Creator,

202 And taking advantage of the ease with which you can travel from place to place, visit the cities of Yathrib,

203 Where the last of prophets, yet not the last of the apostles, last prophet of Yisma-El,

204 Yet not the last to prophesy things that must come, shall one day find shelter and protection, and of Mecca the place of his birth,

#### Tablet 13:218

205 Where now the holy temple stands which I and my son Yisma-El rebuilt after the flood."

206 The next morning, Solomon proclaimed that he would undertake a pilgrimage to Mekka,

207 And that each and every Israelite would be permitted to accompany him. There immediately applied so many pilgrims,

208 That Solomon was obliged to have a new carpet woven by the spirits, two leagues in length and two in breadth.

209 The empty space which remained, he filled with camels, oxen, and smaller cattle,

210 Which he designed to sacrifice at Mekka, for food and to divide among the poor.

211 For himself he had a throne erected, which was so studded with brilliant jewels that no one could raise his eyes to him.

212 The men of distinguished piety occupied golden seats near the throne.

213 The learned were seated on silver, and part of the common people on wood.

214 The Jinn and demons were commanded to fly before him,

215 For he trusted them so little that he desired to have them constantly in his presence.

216 And therefore always drank out of crystal cups so as never to lose sight of them, even when he was compelled to satisfy his thirst.

217 But the birds he directed to fly above the carpet in close array, to protect the travelers from the sun.

218 When the arrangements were complete, and men, spirits, birds, and beasts were assembled,

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 13:219

219 He commanded the 8 winds to raise up the carpet, with all that it contained, and to carry it to Medina.

220 In the vicinity of that city, he made a signal to the birds to lower their wings,

221 Whereupon the winds gradually abated until the carpet rested on the Earth.

222 But no one was permitted to leave the carpet, for Medina was then inhabited by worshippers of idols, with whom the ruler would not suffer his subjects to come in contact.

223 After a stay of 3 days, the ruler Solomon resolved to return again to Jerusalem.

224 But when the birds had unfolded their wings, and the carpet was already in motion,

225 He suddenly discovered a ray of light striking upon it, whence he concluded that one of his birds had left its post.

226 He therefore summoned the eagle, and directed him to call over the names of all the birds, and to report which was absent.

227 The eagle obeyed, and soon came back with the answer that the Hoopoo was wanting.

228 Solomon grew enraged. The moreso, because he needed the Hoopoo during the journey,

229 Since no other bird possessed its powers to descry the hidden fountains of the desert.

230 "Soar aloft," he cried harshly to the eagle; "search for the Hoopoo, and bring it hither,

231 That I may pluck off its feathers, and expose it naked to the scorching sun, until the worms shall have consumed it.

232 "The eagle soared heavenward until

#### Tablet 13:248

the Earth beneath him appeared like an inverted bowl.

233 He then halted, and looked in every direction to discover the truant subject.

234 As soon as he spied it coming from the south, he plunged down, and would have seized it in his talons,

235 But the Hoopoo adjured him by Solomon to forbear.

236 "Darest you to invoke the ruler's protection?"

237 Replied the eagle. "Well may your mother weep for you? The ruler is enraged,

238 For he has discovered your absence, and swore to punish it terribly."

239 "Lead me to him," rejoined the other.

240 "I know that he will excuse my absence when he hears where I have been, and what I have to report of my excursion."

241 The eagle led him to the ruler, who was sitting on his judgment throne with wrathful countenance,

242 And instantly drew the delinquent violently toward him.

243 The Hoopoo trembled in every limb, and hung down his plumage in token of submission.

244 But when Solomon would have grasped him still more tightly, he cried, "remember,

245 O Prophet! That you, too, shall one day give an account unto the Adonai:

246 Let me, therefore, not be condemned unheard."

247 "How can you excuse your absenting thyself without my permission?"

248 "I bring information respecting a country and a queen whose names you

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 13:248

have not even heard of the country of Saba, and queen Sheba, who is called in tones Makeda and in rhythm Bilqiys."

249 These names are indeed quite strange to me. Who has informed you of them?"

250 A Hoopoo from those regions, whom I met during one of my short excursions.

251 In the course of our conversation I spoke to him of you, and your extensive dominions,

252 And he was astonished that your fame should not yet have reached his home.

253 He entreated me, therefore, to accompany him there, and convince myself that it would be worth your while to subject the land of Saba unto your scepter.

254 "On our way he related to me the whole history of that country down to its present queen, who rules over so large an army, that she requires 12,000 captains to command it."

255 Solomon relinquished his hold of the Hoopoo,

256 And commanded him to recount all that he had heard of that country and its history,

257 Whereupon the bird began as follows:

258 "Most mighty ruler and prophet! Be it known to you that Saba is the capital of an extensive country to the south of Arabia, it is Cush.

259 Saba was the largest and most superb city ever constructed by the hand of man,

260 And, at the same time, so strongly fortified that it might have defied the united armies of the world.

261 But that which especially

#### Tablet 13:279

distinguished this city of marble palaces were the magnificent gardens in the center of which it stood.

262 For the ruler Saba had, in compliance with the counsels of the wise Lugmun, constructed vast dikes and numerous canals.

263 Both to guard the people from inundation during the rainy season,

264 And also against want of water in time of drought.

265 The first precursors of an approaching disaster sowed themselves in the reign of the ruler Amru.

266 In his time it was that the priestess Dharifa beheld in a dream a vast dark cloud,

267 Which bursting amid terrific thunderings, poured destruction upon the land.

268 She told her dream to the ruler,

269 And made no secret of her fears respecting the welfare of his empire,

270 But the ruler and his countries endeavored to silence her,

271 And continued, as before, their heedless, careless courses.

272 One day, however, while Amru was in a grove in dalliance with two maidens,

273 The priestess stepped before him with disheveled cloth and ruffled countenance,

274 And predicted anew the speedy desolation of the country.

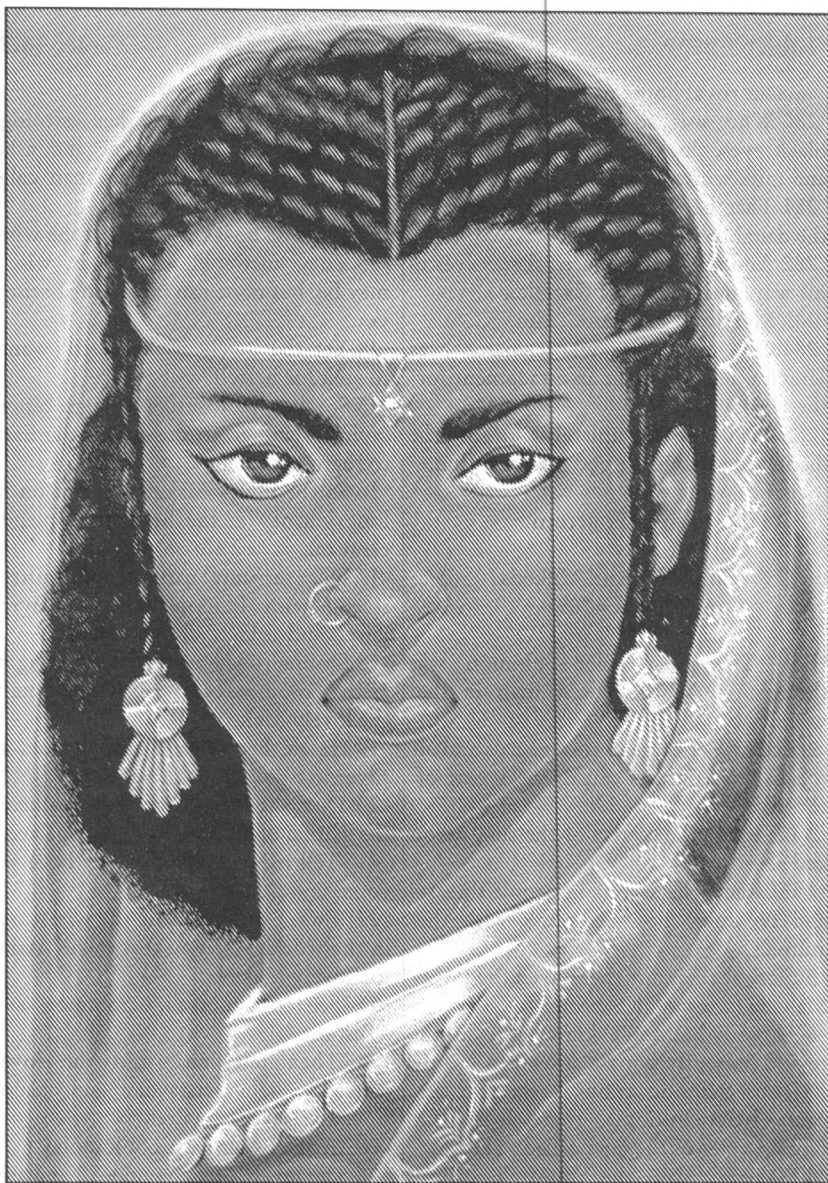
275 The ruler dismissed his companions.

276 And having seated the priestess beside him,

277 Inquired of her what new omen foretold this evil.

278 The last ruler of Saba, named Sharahbil, was a monster of tyranny.

279 He had a vizier descended from the



**Figure 385**  
**The Lovely Makeda, Wife Of Solomon**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 13:239

ancient royal house of the Himiarites,  
280 Who was so handsome with his  
black eyes, thick hair, dark brown skin  
and milk white teeth,

281 That he found favor in the eyes of  
the daughters of the Jinn,

282 And they often placed themselves in  
his way in the shape of Gazelles,

283 Merely to gaze upon him.

284 One of them, whose name was  
Umeira, felt so ardent an attachment for  
the vizier,

285 That she completely forgot the  
distinction between good men and Jinn.

#### Tablet Fourteen

#### Solomon And Makeda

(19 x 11=209)

Lo! The great ruler Solomon was  
thought to be the wisest man in the  
world,

2 Even wiser than all the animals and all  
the fish and insects called, the wisest of  
the wise.

3 He knew the secrets of the sun, moon  
and stars.

4 He knew the secrets in people's hearts  
and he knew how to speak with the  
animals,

5 Now at this time there lived the lovely  
Makeda far away in Sabea.

6 Those who don't know say, in the  
region presently known as Yemen.

7 Those who do know, know that she  
came from Ethiopia, there lived the  
mighty ruler of the land called Sheba.

8 Makeda was the most beautiful  
woman in the whole world.

9 She too was known for her great  
wisdom,

10 But as a wise person wanted to grow

wiser still.

11 One day she called her astrologers  
and learnt men before her and asked  
what do you know of this man called  
Solomon,

12 Is it true he is the wisest of the wise?

13 They answered wise he is, wise he  
may be, but none can be found as wise as  
you.

14 Yet the lovely Makeda still wanted  
to seek for herself;

15 So she put together a huge caravan  
saying, I will go to the end of the Earth  
to share wisdom.

16 So the lovely Makeda set out on her  
long journey at the head of a splendid  
caravan.

17 Her servants carried rich gifts of  
spices, with frankincense and myrrh,  
jewels and gold.

18 Drums rolled and trumpets rang out  
as the Solomon bid a royal welcome to  
the lovely Makeda.

19 He led her along a path of gold and  
silver to a great feast in her honor.

20 That shadow hour, they walked in  
the garden of Solomon's golden palace.

21 "Tell me," he asked. "why have you  
come so far?"

22 "I want to learn from the wisest man  
in the world. Are you that man?" Asked  
the lovely Makeda.

23 "See for yourself," Solomon said.  
"Test me."

24 "Then tell me," said the lovely  
Makeda. "What runs day and shadow  
hour but never gets tired?"

25 "A river," answered Solomon.

26 The lovely Makeda nodded and asked  
another riddle.

27 "I have a basket of diamonds. every  
evening I scatter them. And every  
morning I gather them up. What am I?"

#### Tablet 14:27

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 14:28

28 "You are the sky, and the diamonds are your stars," Solomon answered.

29 "Have I passed your tests?"

30 "So far," the lovely Makeda said. "But I have one more."

31 Her last test took a long time to prepare.

32 The lovely Makeda had 100 artists make 1000 flowers out of paper, silk, and glass.

33 She filled the flowers with sweet smells and planted them in a palace room.

34 Then, without telling anyone, the lovely Makeda hid one real flower in the room.

35 "My garden holds a secret," she told Solomon. "can you find the one real flower hidden among all the rest?"

36 "Of course," said Solomon.

37 He looked and looked. He sniffed and sniffed. Each flower was lovelier than the last,

38 But only one was real. And even Solomon could not pick it from the rest.

39 His nose grew weary, his eyes grew bleary, and still he had to search.

40 At last he stopped and mopped his brow.

41 "I am warm from such hard work," said Solomon. He threw open a window to let a cool breeze blow in.

42 And he smiled to himself as a little bee buzzed in.

43 Solomon bowed to welcome the tiny creature.

44 The lovely Makeda puzzled as she watched Solomon. He whispered to the bee, find the real rose for me.

45 Then the little bee buzzed from flower to flower.

46 It did not rest till it found a small, red rose in a far away corner of the

room.

46 Solomon watched carefully. The little bee settled on the rose and sipped its nectar.

47 "Thank you, bee," said Solomon, and let it sip its fill.

48 Solomon then plucked the rose and gave it to the lovely Makeda.

49 The lovely Makeda thanked him, you are indeed wise, yet the bee helped you.

50 She has the right knowledge to know where to be, and the right overstanding,

51 To help the wise, your wisdom is as great as the greatest Israelites.

52 Yet, there are many lands with great men with great knowledge, wisdom and overstanding the world over.

53 Israelites are just one. Drums rolled and trumpets sang out when the time came for the lovely Makeda to return to the great and noble land of Ethiopia.

54 Solomon gave her parting gifts and wrote great poems in her honor.

55 For he had fell in love with this most beautiful Ethiopian Kushite ruler.

56 But the lovely Makeda prized one small, red rose above all these other riches.

57 She planted its seeds in her garden. And forever after, its sweet smell and golden nectar spoke of the secret she had learned and shared:

58 That to the wise, even small creatures can be great teachers.

59 This great Cushite ruler Makeda was from a noble line.

60 The Cushite comprise of two languages and geographical groups - the Amhara and the Tigre.

61 The Tigre inhabit the northern part of Cush.

62 Their language, Tigrinya is related



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 14:62

to Ge'ez, the ancient and church language of Cush.

63 The Amhara inhabit vast areas of what are today the provinces of Bagemder Gojjam, Wallo and Shoa which covers the rest of the country.

64 Their language Amharic, is the official language of Cush with English being the second language.

65 Haile Selassie was not of the bloodline of Judah, he was of the seed of Benjamin by way of his son Rosh.

66 The word Rosh which means head is also a derivative of the word ras as in Ras Tafari. Rosh was the son of Benjamin and Hildah.

67 Benjamin had nine daughters, of which one was Makeda who had sex with Solomon and gave birth to Menelek.

68 When she heard about Solomon, Makeda sent 500 hundred male servants,

69 And 500 female servants, 500 bricks of gold,

70 A crown with set jewels, a musk ambergris, and other things by a messenger with a letter.

71 She said that if he is really a ruler then he will accept the gifts and if he is a prophet then he will not accept the gifts.

72 Then she decided to go to Jerusalem to meet Solomon.

73 She left Beer-Sheba with 12,000 rulers, each ruler having with him thousands of people.

74 When she arrived in Jerusalem she asked Solomon questions that no one in her kingdom could answer to test his knowledge against hers, and Solomon was able to answer them.

75 And it came when Solomon then married the lovely beautiful Makeda, but reinstated her as queen of Saba, and

#### Tablet 14:89

spent 3 days in every month with her.

76 On one of his progresses from Jerusalem to Mareb, he passed through a valley inhabited by Shaggies,

77 Which, however, dressed and lived like men and had more comfortable dwellings than the other Shaggies.

78 And even bore all kinds of weapons. He descended from his flying carpet, and marched into the valley with a few of his troops.

79 The Shaggies hurried together to drive him back, but one of their elders, Lard, stepped forward and said,

80 "Let us rather seek safety in submission, for our foe is a holy prophet.

81 Three Shaggies were immediately chosen as ambassadors called monks to negotiate with Solomon,

82 And they are Sinbad, Shukum, and Huriin. He received them kindly, and inquired to which class of Shaggies they belonged,

83 And how it came to pass that they were so skilled in all human arts.

84 They said they were taught by the Duwaanis of the underworld.

85 The ambassadors replied, "be not astonished at us, for we are descended from men, and are the remnant of Enkidu, the friend of Gilgamesh's community,

86 Which, notwithstanding all admonition, continued to desecrate the Sabbath, until El Yahuwa cursed them, and turned them into apes.

87 Solomon was moved to compassion;

88 And, to protect them from all farther animosity on the part of man, gave them a parchment,

89 In which he secured to them forever the undisturbed possession of this valley.



**Figure 386**  
**Emperor Haile Selassie**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 14:90

90 At this time, there came a division of troops into this valley;

91 But when they would have raised their tents to occupy it,

92 There came an aged ape, a lar, with a scroll of parchment in his hands, and presented it to the leader of the soldiers.

93 Yet, as no one was able to read it, they sent it to Zodoq, to whom it was explained by a Shaggy,

94 Who had been converted to Islaam.

95 He sent it back forthwith, and commanded the troops to evacuate the valley.

96 Meanwhile, Makeda soon found a dangerous Riva in Djarada,

97 The daughter of ruler Nubara, who governed one of the finest islands in the Indian ocean.

98 This ruler was a fearful tyrant, and forced all his subjects to worship him as a deity.

99 As soon as Solomon heard of it, he marched against him with as many troops as his largest carpet could contain,

100 Conquered the island, and slew the ruler with his own hand.

101 When he was on the point of leaving the palace of Nubara,

102 There stepped before him a virgin who far surpassed in beauty and grace the whole harem of Solomon,

103 Not even Makeda excepted. He commanded her to be led to his carpet,

104 And, threatening her with death, forced her to accept his faith and his hand.

105 But Djarada saw in Solomon only the murderer of her father, and replied to his caresses with sighs and tears.

106 Solomon hoped that time would heal her wounds, and reconcile her to

her fate;

107 But when, at the expiration of a whole year, her heart still remained closed against love and joy.

108 He overwhelmed her with reproaches, and inquired how he might massage her grief.

109 As it is not in your power, replied Djarada to recall my father to life send a few genii to my home.

110 Let them bring his statue and lace it in my chamber perhaps the very sight of his image will procure me some consolation.

111 Solomon was weak enough to comply with her request and to defile his palace with the image of a man who had deified himself and to whom even Djarada secretly paid divine honors.

112 This idol worship had lasted 40 days when Assaf was informed of it.

113 He therefore mounted the rostrum and before the whole assembled people pronounced a discourse,

114 In which he described the pure and devoted life of all the prophets from Adam until David.

115 In passing to Solomon, He praised the wisdom and piety of the first 7 years of his reign but regretted that his later courses showed less of the true fear of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

116 As soon as Solomon had learned the contents of this discourse,

117 He summoned Assaf and inquired of him whereby he had deserved to be thus censored before the whole people.

118 Assaf replied you hast permitted your passion to blind you and suffered idolatry in your palace. Solomon hastened to the apartments of Djarada,

119 Whom he found prostrate in prayer before the image of her father, and

#### Tablet 14:119

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 14:119

exclaiming we belong unto Allah and shall one day return to him.

120 He shivered the idol to pieces and punished the princess.

121 He then put on new robes which none but pure virgins had touched strewed ashes on his head,

122 Went into the desert and implored A'LYUN A'LYUN EL for forgiveness.

123 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL pardoned his sin; but he was to atone for it during 40 days.

124 On returning home in the evening having given his signet into the keeping of one of his wives until he should return from an unclean place,

125 Shakhar assumed his form and obtained from her the ring. Soon after Solomon himself claimed it;

126 But he was laughed at and derided for the light of the prophecy had departed from him so that no one recognized him as ruler and he was driven from his palace as a deceiver and impostor.

127 He now wandered up and down the country and where ever he gave his name he was mocked as a madman and shamefully entreated.

128 In this manner he lived 39 days, sometimes begging sometimes living on herbs.

129 On the 40th day he entered into the service of a fisherman,

130 Who promised him as his daily wages 2 fishes one of which he hoped to exchange for bread.

131 But on that day the power of Shakhar came to an end; for this wicked spirit had,

132 Not withstanding his external resemblance to Solomon and his possession of the signet ring,

#### Tablet 14:146

133 By which he had obtained power over spirits, men, and animal, excited suspicion by his ungodly deportment and senseless and unlawful ordinances.

134 The elders of Israel came daily to Assaf, preferring new charges against the king;

135 But Assaf constantly found the doors of the palace closed against him.

136 But when finally on the fortieth day,

137 Even the wives of Solomon came and complained that the ruler no longer observed any of the prescribed rules of purification.

138 Assaf accompanied by some doctors of the law, who were treading aloud in the thora,

139 Forced his way, spite of the gate keepers and sentinels,

140 Who would have hindered him, into the hall of state, where Shakhar sojourned.

141 No sooner did he hear the word of god which had been revealed to Moses than he shrunk back into his native form,

142 And flew in haste to the shore of the sea where the signet ring dropped from him by the providence of the Adonai of the universe.

143 The ring was caught up and swallowed by a fish, which was soon afterward driven into the net of the fisherman whom Solomon received this fish as the wages of his labor,

144 And when he ate it in the evening he found his ring.

145 He then commanded the winds to take him back to Jerusalem,

146 Where he assembled around him all the chiefs of men, birds, beasts and spirits,

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 14:147

147 And related to them all that had befallen him during the last 40 days and how A'LYUN A'LYUN EL had in a miraculous manner,

148 Restored the ring which Shakhar had wily usurped.

149 He then caused Shakhar to be pursued and forced him into a copper flask,

150 Which he sealed with his signet, and flung between two rocks into the sea of Tiberias,

151 Where he must remain until the day of the resurrection.

152 The government of Solomon, which after this occurrence, lasted 10 years, was not clouded again by misfortune.

153 Djarada, the cause of his calamity, he never desired to see again, although she was now truly converted.

154 But Makeda he visited regularly every month until the day of her death.

155 When she died, he caused her remains to be taken to the city of Tadmor,

156 Which she had founded, and buried her there.

157 But her grave remained unknown until the reign of Calif Walid when in consequence of long continued rains, the walls of Tadmor fell in,

158 And a stone coffin was discovered 60 cubits long and 40 wide,

159 Bearing this inscription: here is the grave of Makeda the queen of Saba and consort of the prophet Solomon the son of David.

160 She was converted to the true faith in the 13th year of Solomon's accessions to the throne, and married him in the 14th and died on Monday,

161 The second day of Rabi Awwal in the 23rd year of his reign.

#### Tablet 14:174

162 The son of the Calif caused the lid of the coffin to be raised up, and discovered a female form, which was as fresh and well preserved as if it had but just been buried.

163 He immediately made a report of it to his father, inquiring what should be done with the coffin.

164 Walid commanded that it should be left in the place inquiring where it was found,

165 And be so built up with marble stones that it should never be desecrated again by human hands.

166 This command was obeyed and notwithstanding the many devastations and changes,

167 Which the city of Tadmor and her walls have suffered no traces have been found of the tomb of Makeda.

168 A few months after the death of the ruler of Saba, the Angel of Death, Izrael son of ANU and Id appeared unto Solomon with 6 faces,

169 One to the right and one to the left one in front and one behind one above his head and one below it.

170 The ruler who had never seen him in his form, was startled and inquired what this sixfold visage signified.

171 With the face to the right replied the Angel of Death, to fetch the souls from the east with that to the left, the souls from the west with that above the souls of the inhabitants of heavens;

172 With that below, the demons from the depth of the Earth; with that behind, the souls of the people of Madjudi and Jadjudi, Gog and Magog;

173 But with that in front, those of the faithful, to whom also your soul belongs. Must then even the angels die?

174 All that lives become the prey of

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 14:174

death as soon as Israfiel, son of Baithael and Shufael, shall have blown the trumpet the second time.

175 Then I shall put to death even Nusqu, son of Rasiel and Zammael, and Murduk son of Enqi and Damkina, and immediately after that must myself die, at the command of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

176 Then the Anunnagi alone remains and exclaims, whose is the world?

177 But there shall not a living creature be left to answer him! And 40 years must elapse,

178 When Israfiel shall be recalled to life that he may blow his trumpet a third time, to wake all the dead.

179 And who among men shall rise first from the grave? Yashua the messiah who shall in later times spring from the seed of David.

180 Israfiel, son of Baithael and Shufael, himself and Nusqu, son of Rasiel and Zammael, together with other Anunnagi shall come and cry you purest and noblest of soul return,

181 Again to your immaculate body and revive it again, then also shall the other prophets grave and shake the dust from their head.

182 Then Nusqu greets them and points to the winged boraks who stands prepared for them and to a standard, and a crown which A'LYUN A'LYUN EL sends them come to your Adonai and mine,

183 You elect among the creatures in the garden of Eden are festively adorned for you the hour is awaiting you with impatience,

184 He then lifts them upon borak places the heavenly standard in the hand and the crown upon their head and leads

them into paradise.

185 Thereupon the rest of Enosites shall be called to life.

186 They shall all be brought to Gadush where the great tribunal shall be held and where no intercession is accepted.

187 That will be a fearful day, when every one shall think only of himself.

188 Adam will cry, O Adonai save my soul only I care not for Hawwah, Eve nor for Abel.

189 Utnafishtim will exclaim O Adonai preserve me from hell and do with Ham and Shem as you pleasest Abram shall say: I pray neither for Yismael nor Yitshuq but for my own safety only even Moses shall forget his brother Aaron.

190 And Yashua his mother so greatly shall they be concerned for themselves A'LYUN A'LYUN EL shall implore the mercy of all, for all the faithful.

191 They that are risen will then be conducted over the bridge, which is composed of 7 bridges, each of which is 1000 years long.

192 This bridge is as sharp as a sword and as a fine hair. One third of it is an ascent, one third is even, and one third is a descent.

193 He alone who passes all these bridges with success can be admitted into paradise.

194 The unbelievers fall into hell from the first bridge the prayerless,

195 From the second the uncharitable from the third whoever has eaten in the month of fasting,

196 From the fourth whoever has neglected the pilgrimage from, the fifth whoever has not commended the good, from the 6th and whoso hath not

#### Tablet 14:196



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

### Tablet 14:196

prevented evil from the 7th, when shall the resurrection be?

197 That is known only to A'LYUN A'LYUN El, but assuredly not before the advent of the last Malachi,

198 The last previously to him Al Mahdi, before him Muhammad, and before him the prophet Yashua sprung from your own family,

199 Shall preach the true faith, shall be lifted up by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and be born again.

200 The sun shall rise in the west, and many other signs and wonders shall precede.

201 The pamphlets of peace shall be everywhere, and he will restore the true way.

202 Suffer me to live until the completion of my temple, for at my death the Jinn and Luciferians will cause their labor.

203 Your hour glass has run out and it is not in my power to prolong your life another second. Then follow me to my crystal hall.

204 The Anunnagi of death, Izrael accompanied Solomon unto the hall, whose walls were entirely of crystal.

205 There Solomon prayed and leaning upon his staff requested the angel to take his soul in that position.

206 The angel consented and his death was thus concealed from the demons a whole year, till the temple was finished.

207 It was not until the staff, when destroyed by worms, broke down with him that his death was observed by the spirits who,

208 In order to revenge themselves concealed all kinds of magical books under his throne, so that many believers thought Solomon had been a sorcerer,

but he was a pure and divine prophet.

209 When the ruler was lying on the ground the angels carried him together, with his signet ring to a cave where they shall guard him until the day of the resurrection

### Tablet 15:14

#### Tablet Fifteen

#### The Truth On Haile Selassie

(19 x 3 = 57)

Lo! From Cush (Ethiopia) came Haile Selassie.

2 They are the Benjamites who moved south to the land Eden before it was called Benjamin.

3 It is now called Yemen. The fifth son of his first wife Hildah was called Rosh.

4 The family of Rosh or Ras, from Cush came Haile Selassie.

5 He was born in the month of July, on the 23rd, in the year 1892 in Harar province of Cush;

5 And died in the year 1975 A.D.

6 The name Haile Selassie means "the power of the holy trinity."

7 His personal name before Haile Selassie was Ras Tafari Makonnen.

8 Haile Selassie was the nephew of Menelik II,

9 And his father was Ras Makonnen who was Menelik's chief diplomat and soldier,

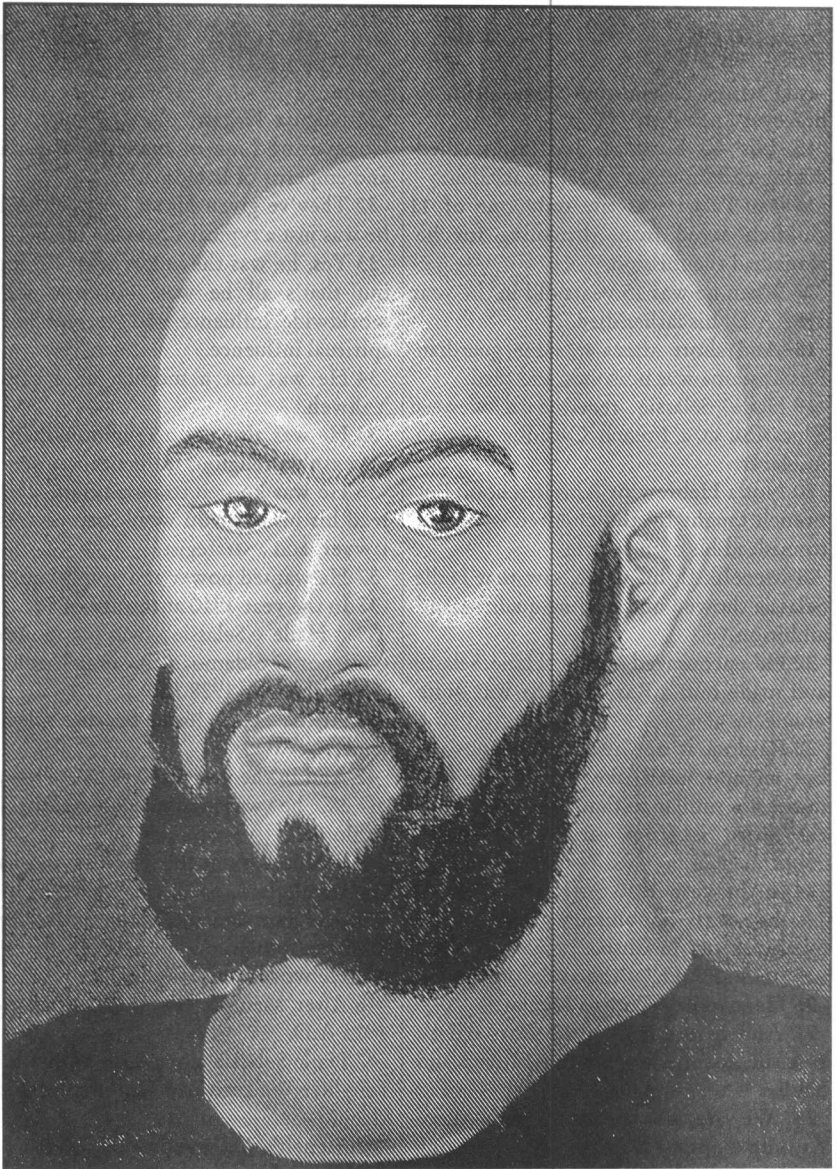
10 His mother was Wayzaro Yashimabet.

11 He is from the sister's side of the family, not from father to son as with all the men of the holy scriptures.

12 So he is not a direct blood descendant of Menelik II.

13 Tafari's early life was ill fated and full of sorrow.

14 His mother died in the year 1894



**Figure 387**  
**Menelik, Son Of Makeda And Solomon**

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 15:14

#### Tablet 15:50

A.D. when he was just 2 years old, so he never knew her.

15 His 10 brothers and sisters died during childhood in a boating accident.

16 Ras Tafari was the only one of 11 children saved from drowning for he alone had the mission.

17 When he was 15 years old in the year 1907 A.D. his father died,

18 And short afterwards his guardian Ras Tassama was poisoned and died.

19 Haile Selassie received a western education at a French Catholic mission in Harar.

20 Not a Hebrew or Arabic school, but French taught by the children of Azazl to mislead his own people.

21 Menelik II, his uncle, saw that Haile Selassie showed outstanding qualities and ambition.

22 He encouraged Tafari, Haile Selassie and made him a Ras when he was quite young.

23 Rasdom is not an inherited position but an appointed one whose title and duties are similar to that of a marshal for the word is from sar, which means "head".

24 In the year 1910 A.D. at the age of 18 he was appointed governor of Sidamo, a city in Cush.

25 In 1911 A.D., at the age of 19,

26 He married Waizero Menan,

27 And before he was 20 years old he was the governor of Harar, Muleta and Sahli.

28 We are now dealing with those Kushite Coptic Hebrews who are trying to identify with Cushites,

29 Or trying to support Haile Selassie, by making him seem like a deity.

30 In most cases, he's referred to as Haile Selassie I, Elect of God, ruler of

Zion,

31 Negusa Negast, ruler of rulers, The Conquering Lion of the tribe of Judah, and emperor of Ethiopia.

32 They've given him a lot of titles but he was just a typical Christian man.

33 Yes, he was the emperor of Ethiopia but that's all he was. He was not a worldwide influence and he was not a spiritual influence.

34 He was not a messiah or a son of Yahweh.

35 He was also not a religious man, so he wasn't a religious influence.

36 He was known to be a tyrant. If you read his history you would see he was a lawyer, and a strategist.

37 He wanted power at a young age.

38 In the year 1910 at the age of 18,

39 Haile Selassie was appointed governor of Sidamo, a city in Ethiopia.

40 In the year 1928 A.D.,

41 At the age of 36, he became ruler of Shoa,

42 And in the year 1930 A.D. At the age of 38, he was crowned emperor of Ethiopia.

43 Ethiopia is not the whole world, just one small place.

44 As you can see, Haile Selassie was not born a ruler.

45 He worked his way up,

46 After Menelik II's death in the year 1913 A.D.

47 Haile Selassie along with Menelik II's daughter Waizeru Zaudito, succeeded his reign.

48 Menelik II's grandson, Lij Yasu had succeeded him first before Selassie and Zaudito,

49 But Lij Yasu was deposed from the throne.

50 Haile Selassie's father was Ras



**Figure 388**  
**Waizwero Zaudito**



**Figure 389**  
**Lij Yassu**



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 15:50

Makonnen Wolde Mikael who was Menelik's chief diplomat and soldier who took care of his horses, the Clydesdale royal fleet.

51 His mother was Wayzaro Tennaye Worq who was the daughter of Sahle Sillase.

52 Haile's mother was Wayzaro Yashimabet Ehita Maryam.

53 She died in the year 1894 A.D.

54 This man Haile Selassie claims to have come from the line of Solomon,

55 However, the name Haile Selassie is not an Aramic name, it's an Amharic name, which is not the language of Solomon.

56 He also claims that he is the lion of Judah. If so, then somewhere along the line his name should be bar Yahuwda and not Ras Tafari.

57 Haile Selassie can not prove his descendancy chart. Rosh had 4 wives, Magdalah, Nietoris, Abyssah and Shoa. Magdalah begat him Harrah, and Kaffa, his other wife Nietoris begat him Enaarea, Abyssah begat him Gojam and Soah begat him Amhara.

#### *Tablet Sixteen The Destruction Of Ad (19 x 14 = 266)*

Lo! And of Eber,

2 Who was Hud?

3 He, Hud was my apostle.

4 He was sent to the people of Ad,

5 He was 1200 years after my son Utnafishtim.

6 Only he and Shelah was to come after Utnafishtim to my son Abram;

7 For he Hud was the son of Shelah, son of Arfaxad, son of Shem, son of Utnafishtim, son of Lamech, son of

#### Tablet 16:30

Methuselah, son of Adafa, son of Jared, son of Mahalaleel, son of Cainan, son of Enos, son of Seth, son of Kadmon, son of Atum.

8 At all events I sent him to this misguided and misdirected people,

9 For they were a notorious tribe.

10 They were tall in height.

11 And full of strength, and bravery.

12 The tallest individuals among them were 8 feet and more,

13 And the smallest was 6 feet or more.

14 The people of Ad were idol worshippers.

15 One of their idols was named: Samud,

16 And another was named: Samad.

17 They constructed great tall pillars of stone,

18 And built upon them tall edifices,

19 From which they reciprocated against any man whom their wrath was increased. Yet, I A'LYUN A'LYUN EL said:

20 When you are violent, you are violent.

21 The people of Ad were mighty, addicted to idolatry,

22 And committed all sorts of wickedness.

23 But after their vileness had attained the highest degree,

24 Hud, our apostle, was sent to them.

25 He directed that misguided tribe during 50 years,

26 To the straight road.

27 He invited them to acknowledge the unity of me, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

28 And to discard idolatry.

29 He threatened the people of Ad with the consequences of the sinfulness of their oppression, tyranny and obscenity;

30 But they trusted to their own



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 16:30

strength and disregarded his admonitions,  
31 Nor did they accept his law,  
32 Except a small company of them, only 12 persons.  
33 They followed his precepts and injunctions.  
34 They were, however, obliged to keep their faith, Islaam, Millatu Hud, the religion of Hud's secret,  
35 For fear of being persecuted by the coverers of truth.  
36 Not one of the nobles of the tribe believed except one named Murshed, Ben Sa'd, Ben A'kir.  
37 And when the endeavors of Hud to convert those refractory ones had exceeded all bounds,  
38 They unanimously determined to distress and persecute him.  
39 The followers of Hud, 12 in number were: Uthman, Bakir, Ruda, Salim, Furaq, Had, Shawari, Buda, Kant, Banna, Ishan, Daarud;  
40 They became aware of this intention and when they informed him thereof, he raised his hands in prayer.  
41 He brought El Shaadi, The Almighty, to grant security to the faithful,  
42 And to afflict the infidels,  
43 And all the male factors and their adherents with adversity.  
44 The arrow of prayer hit the target of response,  
45 And the abundance of rain of heaven was changed into scarcity.  
46 The waters of their fountains, wells, and rivers were absorbed by the Earth.  
47 Their gardens, parks, and tanks became desecrated.  
48 Lastly, the fire of hunger and famine was kindled in the stomachs of those

#### Tablet 16:61

heedless people,  
49 And during 7 years they were afflicted with the misery of death.  
50 But compassion being one of the qualities of the apostle, Hud, admonished them on that occasion.  
51 Saying: O you misguided people, have faith in A'LYUN A'LYUN EL that this punishment and calamity may be removed from you.  
52 Because it is only the consequence of your rebellion and disobedience.  
53 They, however, considered his admonitions and promises to be impossible and persisted in their former ways, not paying attention to Hud's preachings,  
54 But continuing in their infidelity and wickedness,  
55 Saying: "we cannot abandon the worship of our idols for the sake of your words."  
56 And when the famine had culminated in the most acute distress, and they had neither bread nor water, they unanimously decided to send a number of men to Bekka in order to pray for rain.  
57 It was the custom at that time that when any calamity befell a faithful person in the unity of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL or an infidel,  
58 He betook himself to the sanctuary of El Rabb. El Rabb whose magnificence be glorified.  
59 Which was situated in the locality of the Kaaba, where a red hill stood.  
60 And after he had prayed his wish was granted.  
61 At that time the inhabitants of the blessed city of Bekka were of the children of A'mallaq, son of Lad, son of Shem, they were called A'maliqites.

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 16:62

62 The sheriff of Bekka and chief of that tribe was Mu'wiyya Ben Bakr.

63 His mother's name was Qulkhahara, the daughter of Khaybiyri of the tribe of Ad.

64 When the calamity of famine had arisen among the Adites,

65 They sent the headmen of their people,

66 Such as: Qil, son of A'z, Lugmun, son of Ad, Baqum, son of Hillal, son of Murshad, son of Aqir. Sa'd, son of Haliqa, son of Khaybiyri, the maternal uncle of Mu'wiyya, son of Bakr and many others.

67 The number of 70, under the leadership of the above named, Qil,

68 To the noble city of Bekka with instructions to stay in that secret place for the purpose of praying for rain.

69 This company stated from their homes as they were bidden, and after the termination of their journey,

70 They arrived in Bekka,

71 And alighted at the house of Mu'wiyya, son of Bakr,

72 Who waited upon them with abundance of food and drink, and also ordered a singing girl, Mawis by name, to entertain the people of Ad.

73 The ambassadors of this tribe who had exchanged the calamity of death and hunger, for the pleasure of tranquillity and comfort, for the distress of Ad and the prayer for rain,

74 So that they remained a full month in the neighborhood of the sanctuary in the house of Mu'wiyya,

75 Engaged in joy and pleasure, following up their nocturnal potations with mutual draughts,

76 And vice versa incessantly beating the drum of joviality, and never caring

#### Tablet 16:90

for good or ill luck,

77 After a protracted stay of these guests in Mu'wiyya's house.

78 The host became distressed, and said to himself:

79 "These men have come to ask for rain,

80 But they have taken to drinking intoxicants, and my relatives have remained afflicted with famine.

81 If I admonish my guest, they will probably attribute my advice to stinginess and will say that I am weary of entertaining them,"

82 At last, he composed a piece of poetry, wherein he alluded to the carelessness of Qil and his companions, and to the misery of their friends at home,

83 He also incited them to ask for rain,

84 And reminded them of the helpless state of the Adites.

85 He made the singing girl Mawis learn these verses and chant them at the banquet.

86 The guests were admonished by the constant repeating of their own procrastination, reproached each other, and began to make the arrangement necessary for the prayer,

87 Such as offerings, sacrifices.

88 They also prepared to go to the customary place for making the necessary inquiries.

89 On that occasion, Murshad, son of S'ad, who had arrived, kept his faith secret, informed them that if they did not have faith, their apostle, the absolute benefactor would not grant the rain. He also recited verses to them.

90 They perceived from the words of Murshad that he belonged to the company of Muslims,

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

### Tablet 16:91

91 Therefore, they separated from him and hastened to the place of prayer.

92 And having taken refuge with the beneficent donor, their was an appearance of clouds, One white, one red, and the third black.

93 A voice was heard from above saying:

94 "O Qil! Select one of these three clouds."

95 Qil imagined that the black cloud would give more rain than any other, he selected it and said:

96 "I have chosen the black cloud because it contains most water."

97 Suddenly a herald's voice was heard:

98 "You has chosen ashes!

99 Not a single individual of the tribe of Ad will be left, it will spare neither the father nor the son."

100 Then A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, sender of winds dispatched the black cloud selected by Qil,

101 Which contained a storm of chastisement and vengeance towards Ahqaf. The hill sands were moved by the wind,

102 To the tribe of Ad,

103 When the latter perceived the approaching cloud,

104 They joyfully pointed it out to each other saying:

105 "This is a cloud. The showers of which will refresh and gladden the garden of our expectations and the blessed verse."

106 They said: "this is a traversing cloud, which brings us rain,

107 In confirmatory of this assertion."

108 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL also says:

### Tablet 16:123

109 "Nay, it is what you demanded to be hastened, and a win, wherein is a severe vengeance."

110 This is because when Hud called the people of Ad and threatened them with divine punishment, they diverted and challenged him to fulfill his threats.

111 It is said that the first person among the Adites who became aware of this dreadful catastrophe was a woman by the name of Mahad, who shouted for fright.

112 When she beheld the cloud,

113 And then she fainted.

114 When she recovered herself, she was asked for the cause which made her lose her senses.

115 And she said:

116 "I beheld something which shines like fire,

117 And I perceived a fearful troop drawing it towards us.

118 The terror of this spectacle had overwhelmed me."

119 When Hud had cast a glance upon that dark cloud, he knew it to be the beginning of the chastisement.

120 By divine command he left the people of Ad and proceeded with four thousand individuals to Yanbu.

121 And drawing with this blessed finger a line on the ground to encompass his followers in the similitude of a stronghold, he ordered that no one should overstep it, or withdraw his head from the line on obedience until the calamity had elapsed.

122 Hud went with his followers into Mesopotamia,

123 Where they enjoyed pleasant

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 16:123

breezes.  
124 When the people of Ad had become aware of the motion of the air.

125 And the greatness of the calamity, they assembled in a circular encampment,

126 Holding fast to each other,

127 And binding even their garments together,

128 Saying: "let the wind of Hud do its worst, no ill will befall us."

129 The storm commenced, however; by raising their animals and cattle with their women and children from the ground and sent them flying into the air;

130 When they fell back again and were dashed to pieces.

131 When the Adites saw this, they endeavored to flee to their houses,

132 But the wind overtook and utterly destroyed them under the ruins.

133 Some remained outside and trusting in the strength of their bodies, they dug their legs into the ground as far as the knee,

134 And tried to stand up,

135 But they fared no better than the others.

136 The storm continued to rage during 7 days and shadow hours.

137 Until it extirpated the whole tribe.

138 This time period is called "Ajuz" because when the great hurricane took place.

139 An old woman of the tribe of Ad concealed herself in a house underground.

140 On the third day, however, the wind reached her also and joined her, Mimiyyat by name, to her former friends.

#### Tablet 16:157

141 And after Qil and all the envoys of the Adites had terminated their prayers and were staying near the sanctuary, they beheld a man riding on a camel in great haste,

142 He informed them that he, Uthman, by name, was one of the followers of Hud,

143 Traveling from the country of the Adites to Tama-Ra, Egypt,

144 And that their whole tribe had perished in the hurricane of annihilation.

145 Qil and his companions were distressed at this news,

146 And said:

147 "O all powerful nourisher! Cause us to taste of the same cup which you have made our tribe drink of,

148 Because without them our life is of no value."

149 Their request was granted, and A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

150 Ordered the wind to convey them into the fire of hell.

151 Lugmun, son of Ad, who is also named "the companion, of light," besought the arbiter of life and death, to grant him the lifetime of seven eagles.

152 His prayer was heard.

153 He successfully caught young eagles and brought them up.

154 Each of them lived 80 years and then died.

155 Lugmun, son of Ad, called the 7th eagle Labad, having the meaning of "one thousand years,"

156 When the eagle had become larger, it used to fly out.

157 One day, however; when the eagles flew away from the top of the mountain,

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

### Tablet 16:158

158 Lugmun did not see it among them.  
159 He became uneasy and called Labad to ascertain the reason of his not flying out,

160 He also cajoled him to do so, But after making a fruitful effort to get up, Labad again fell to the ground and his soul took flight.

161 At that very moment the born of Lugmun's soul was liberated from the cage of his body, and he hastened to the mansion of eternity, Malakuwt,

162 When the people of Ad had been overtaken by the vengeance of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

163 Hud invited his followers to emigrate.

164 They accordingly went to Bekka,

165 The sepulchres of Hud which was moved from the red hill and situated between the house of assembly and the gate of the seal of the newbearers of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

166 Has inscribed omit:

167 "I hear and obey in the name of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

168 I am Hud the apostle of the creator of the heavens and the Earth,

169 Sent to the people of Ad whom I invited to accept the faith and to abandon idols, but they refused and the storm destroyed them, so Eber, Hud was also his name.

Eber

170 His manners were extremely affable and jovial, his body was very hairy, he was also called A'abud, had no teeth, in old age and was very thin, and the color

### Tablet 16:176

of a cloudy day very dark with pale white eyes, short arms and big feet. He was very pious, abstentious, liberal, amiable, and a great alms giver. His miracles were so many, one of which was that when the people of Ad were in trouble about the pastures for their sheep, and cattle, they requested that Hud would accept his religion. He accordingly uttered a prayer, whereon the gravel was changed into mud, which soon produced abundant grass and springs of water. But despite the miracle, those hard-hearted wretches did not have faith. On another occasion when he happened to be traveling with several other persons, all were so distressed by rain and lightning that it seemed to them impossible either to stop or to move. Then his Rabb began to pray, and the wind brought so many blocks of Earth that they were enabled to build a shelter which they abandoned after the weather had again cleared up. The length of his mission and his life was four hundred and sixty and four and five hundred years after the destruction of the tribe of Ad.

171 And of Shadiyd and Shadad,

172 Shadiyd and Shadad were twin brothers of the children of Ad.

173 They grew to govern almost the whole inhabited world,

174 And dwelt in Syria.

175 Though Shadiyd was an idolater and the sheep and the wolf became friends on account of his great justice.

176 And the hawk dared not to attack the partridge on account of his perfect government.

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 16:177

177 It is recorded that he appointed a Qadhi in his country named Iqbal.

178 And laid down rules for his guidance.

179 But after the expiration of a whole year, he had not a single case to judge.

180 The Qadhi Iqbal then informed the ruler that he did not consider himself entitled to the salary of his office, because no one had lodged any complaint during the just mentioned period of time.

181 Shadiyd replied that he must nevertheless continue in his appointment and draw his pay.

182 Sometime afterwards 2 individuals made their appearance in the court of justice.

183 One complained that he purchased a piece of ground from the other.

184 In which a treasure had been discovered, and though he had invited him to take possession of the treasure, he refused replying that: "He had sold the land to the buyer with everything it contained."

185 The Qadhi, Iqbal, made inquiries, and found that one of these men had a son, and the other a daughter;

186 Therefore, he ordered them to be married to each other,

187 And the treasure to be given to them.

188 It is related that Eber, Hud often visited Shadiyd and invited him to accept his religion,

189 But he always demurred and died an infidel.

190 When Shadad ascended the throne of royalty.

#### Tablet 16:203

191 After his brother's death by the arrow of an assassin at a hunt,

192 Shadad, the new ruler, was ordered by Hud to have faith in the unity of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and to worship him.

193 But Shadad, like his twin Shadiyd also refused and said:

194 "If I receive your religion and worship and magnify your Creator A'LYUN A'LYUN EL only, what will he give me in return?"

195 Hud replied:

196 "Eternal life in paradise."

197 Then Shadad continued:

198 "This is easy and I shall even in this world make a paradise."

199 Accordingly he set about it and dispatched ambassadors to Zuhak, who was his sister's son, and who resigned at the time over the empire of Jamshid, requesting him to send all the silver, gold and jewels he could spare.

200 Zuhak complied with the demand and had treasures of untold value conveyed to Syria.

201 After having collected the means, he selected a locality for building and found it in one of the districts of Syria.

202 The atmosphere whereof breathed the air of paradise, and the running brooks of which recalled to the mind, the rivers of the Garden in Eden flowing with milk and honey.

203 He quickly assembled architects endowed with skill and taste who built an enclosure for the park the extent whereof surpassed the aspirations of the poor; its bread was greater than the intentions of the benevolent, and its



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

### Tablet 16:203

height almost reached the vault of heaven.

204 In the Garden, they built a castle the likes of which had not been seen since the creation of the world.

205 Its walls were raised with alternate courses of brick, gold, and silver. Its roof consisted of sheets of gold inlaid with rubies and all sorts of precious stones and its columns were of crystal.

206 Instead of gravel, they poured precious stones into the rivulets,

207 They constructed trees of pure gold, and stuffed them with amber and ambergris so that when the wind blew, perfume emanated from the trees.

208 Instead of Earth, the ground consisted of saffron and amber.

209 It is said that 12,000 turrets constructed of pure silver and gold adorned with sapphires and rubies, emeralds, and the like decorated the circuit of the castle.

210 There were 500 guards, each of whom had a separate house.

211 Moon faced women and sun like maidens were collected from the whole world. These, who excited the envy of fairies and the jealousy of the maidens of heavens were collected to abide in that locality in the construction whereof all the money that existed in the world had been expended.

212 When the news of the completion of the park had reached Shadad who was at that time in Hadharamaut, he marched there with an army more numerous than ants or locust. When he arrived at a distance of one stage from the garden, he perceived a fawn whose

### Tablet 16:230

feet were of silver, horns of gold, and eyes of rubies.

213 Shadad was so enchanted with the beauty and elegance of the fawn, that he pursued it on horseback and went far away from his army into the desert.

214 All of a sudden a rider approached him who said:

215 "Have you with this building which you have constructed found freedom from death?"

216 All the limbs of Shadad began to quake, and he asked:

217 "Who are you?"

218 The cavalier replied:

219 "I am the Anunnagi of Death, Izrael."

220 Shadad then asked:

221 "What have you to do with me and what do you want from me?"

222 Izrael rejoined:

223 "Your soul!"

224 Shadad became very disturbed and said:

225 "Give me quarter until I cast one glance upon the edifice I have built."

226 The Anunnagi continued:

227 "I have no command from El Rabb at all about this matter."

228 Thereon, Shadad fell from his horse and abandoned his impure spirit to the clincher of souls.

229 On that occasion also all that magnificent army heard a voice from heaven and hastened after Shadad into the lower pits of the infernal regions.

230 It is recorded that Izrael was once asked whether during all the time he had engaged in taking souls, had he ever felt pity for anyone, and whether an

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 16:230

impression of the weakness and helplessness of anyone had ever been upon this mind?

231 Izrael replied:

232 "I was sorry for two individuals.

233 The one was a infant, born in a ship which went to pieces at that very moment in the vehemence of a storm and the child remained floating on a piece of plank in the boundless ocean.

234 The other was Shadad, who had undergone so much trouble and entertained great hopes until he had completed that palace of enjoyment whereof he was after all deprived.

235 After Izrael, had finished this recital a divine allocation reached him of the following purpose:

236 "O Izrael,

237 I swear by my glory and magnificence that the helpless infant whom you has seen on the plank was no other than Shadad, whom I raised from that state to his high dignity and bestowed upon him all that power and opulence, but he became rebellious and ungrateful and was overtaken by my sore displeasure; and he fell prey to my wrath."

238 Let us fly to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL for refuge from his anger,

239 "And after Shadad's death, that palace, high and magnificent as it wast, disappeared from the eyes of men, and that no one had ever seen it except Abdullat, son of Qallaba, who went there during the Khalifat of Mu'wiyya.

240 The circumstances of that event were as follows: Abdullat happened to lose a camel and went in search of it

#### Tablet 16:256

through the desert,

241 All of a sudden he arrived near the garden and beheld a locality which even the flights of his imagination had never reached before.

242 Though he tried much to obtain in possession either of a brick of the garden wall, or of one of the precious stones which adorned the turrets, he could not succeed.

243 At last, he perceived the gems which had been thrown into the brooks,

244 He, therefore carried off as many of them as he was able, brought them to Mu'wiyya and narrated his whole adventure.

245 Mu'wiyya was greatly astonished and asked Ka'b the chronicler who was well acquainted with the historians of our ancestors.

246 Ka'b replied:

247 "That palace and that pageantry belong to Shadad, and has survived till our time."

248 As for those who conceal what they know to be true,

249 And idol worshippers,

250 Could not have freed themselves from falsehood until the clear evidence came to them.

251 He, Ahmad was one sent from A'LYUN A'LYUN EL as an apostle reciting the purified pages,

252 The Holy Tablet

253 In it are straight inscriptions.

254 And for those who were given the scripture,

255 Didn't become divided until after the clear evidence came to them.

256 They were only ordered to

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 16:256

sincerely serve only A'LYUN  
A'LYUN EL, El Eloah with total  
devotion,

257 And they were commanded to  
offer worship,

258 And to give charity, and this way  
of life is the straight way.

259 Surely those who conceal what  
they know to be true from the family of  
the scripture,

260 And the idol worshippers shall  
eternally be in the fire of purgatory.

261 These are they, the most wicked of  
creatures.

262 Verily, as for those who are faithful  
and work to perfect their beings,

263 These are the very best of creatures.

264 Their Rabb will have their reward,  
the Gardens Of Paradise, Eden, beneath  
which rivers flow.

265 They will be in it eternally.  
A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is pleased with  
them, and they are pleased with him.

266 This is for whoever dreads his  
Rabb A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most  
High.

#### Tablet Seventeen

#### A'LYUN A'LYUN EL

(19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is the Most  
magnificent of all things seen and  
unseen.

2 Shelah raised his hands towards  
heaven,

3 And turned his face towards the  
Kaaba, Qiblah in the land A'LYUN  
A'LYUN EL, Ghor,

4 And your Rabb A'LYUN A'LYUN

#### Tablet 18:1

EL will give you, Muhammad, a reward  
which will please you.

5 Did he, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL not  
give Muhammad a shelter when he  
found you Muhammad an orphan?

6 And when He, A'LYUN A'LYUN  
EL, found you Muhammad astray off  
the path of righteousness,

7 He guided you aright.

8 And when He, A'LYUN A'LYUN  
EL, found you Muhammad poor and  
needy,

9 He made you rich.

10 In regards to the orphans, don't  
oppress them.

11 And in reference to the beggar, doth  
not despise him,

12 Or cast him away.

13 And doth not keep telling "tales"  
Hadiyth about the grace your Rabb, has  
shown you.

14 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, is most  
magnificent of all things seen unseen.

15 Glory to my Rabb the Supreme,

16 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL listens to  
those who show him gratitude.

17 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is most  
magnificent of all things seen and  
unseen.

18 Glory to my Rabb the Most High.

19 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is most  
magnificent of all things seen and  
unseen.

#### Tablet Eighteen

#### Praise Be To You A'lyun A'lyun EL

(19 x 4 = 76)

Lo! All gratitude is due to the Source  
A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, El Rabb of all

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 18:1

the boundless universes.

2 He is the Yielder, the Most Merciful.

3 The Ruler of the Day of Decision. It's you, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL whom we pray to, and it's you alone we beseech for help.

4 Guide us to the narrow path of the newsbearers who stand straight and firm.

5 The narrow path of those who hath earned your A'LYUN A'LYUN EL's grace.

6 This is not inclusive of those who stirred your anger and brought an everlasting curse on themselves,

7 And this is not inclusive of those who drifted from the light on the right side to the darkness on the left side.

8 Didn't we, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and the Anunnagi expand your chest with Right Knowledge.

9 And we, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and the Anunnagi relieved all the burdens that surrounded you Ahmad.

10 Which weighed down heavy on your back?

11 And we, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and the Anunnagi raised your, Ahmad, character so that you too, will be remembered, for all times.

12 So surely overstand that with every difficulty there is ease

13 So surely with every difficulty, you will find ease.

14 So when you, Ahmad hath finished with the duties of your mission, then, you must work hard,

15 And desire to return to your Rabb. Amen.

16 Glory to my Rabb the Supreme.

#### Tablet 18:30

17 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL listens to those who show him gratitude.

18 Our Rabb, to you is due all gratitude.

19 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is most magnificent of all things seen and unseen.

20 Glory to my Rabb the Most High.

21 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is most magnificent of all things seen and unseen.

22 Glory to my Rabb the Most High

23 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is most magnificent of all things seen and unseen.

24 "The reverence is to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and the worships and the good works, peace be upon you, O newsbearer and the mercy of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and his blessings, peace be upon us and the slaves of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, the Perfectionists.

25 I bear witness that nothing would exist if A'LYUN A'LYUN EL didn't create it and He is alone and has no partners, and I bear witness that Muhammad is His servant and his Apostle."

26 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is the most magnificent of all things seen and unseen

27 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is the most magnificent of all things seen and unseen,

28 I bear witness that nothing would exist if A'LYUN A'LYUN EL didn't create it.

29 I bear witness that Ahmad is sent from A'LYUN A'LYUN EL. Come because eternal life is in prayer.

30 Come and you shall succeed.

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 18:31

31 Indeed it is time to raise up for Tافل "prayer".

32 Indeed it is time to raise up for tافل.

33 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is the most Magnificent of all things seen and unseen.

34 Nothing would exist if A'LYUN A'LYUN EL didn't create it.

35 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is most magnificent of all things seen and unseen.

36 "Begin all things with the illustrious name of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, the Yields the most Merciful.

37 Surely we, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and the Anunnagi hath given unto you Ahmad the utmost.

38 So pray to your Rabb A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and sacrifice,

39 Certainly the bitter and evil ones who hate you will not have any future, for they are cut off.

40 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is most magnificent of all things seen and unseen.

41 Glory to my Rabb the Supreme.

42 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL listens to those who show him gratitude.

43 Our Rabb to you is due all gratitude.

44 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is most magnificent of all things seen and unseen.

45 "Begin all things with the illustrious name of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, the Yields the Most Merciful.

46 And A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is in need of nothing for He has no deficiencies;

47 But everything is in need of Him:

48 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is the

#### Tablet 18:62

Provider and Rabb of all things big and small.

49 Neither mother nor father exist, The All was not conceived by the union of any two, nor did The All conceive an individual son.

50 And nothing and no one can equal A'LYUN A'LYUN EL for he is El Rabb of majesty who is without companion or counterpart. He is alone on His magnificent throne.

51 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is most magnificent of all things seen and unseen.

52 Glory to my Rabb the Supreme.

53 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL listens to those who show him gratitude.

54 Our Rabb to you is due all gratitude.

55 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is most magnificent of all things seen and unseen.

56 Glory to my Rabb the Most High.

57 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is most magnificent, of all things seen and unseen.

58 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is most magnificent of all things seen and unseen.

59 "The reverence is to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and the good worships and the good works,

60 Peace be upon you O newsbearer and the mercy of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and his blessings,

61 Peace be upon us and the slaves of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, the perfectionist.

62 I bear witness that nothing would exist if A'LYUN A'LYUN EL didn't create it and he is alone and has no

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 18:62

partners,  
63 And I bear witness that Ahmad is His servant and his apostle.

64 "I bear witness that nothing would exist if A'LYUN A'LYUN EL didn't create it."

65 "Begin all things with the illustrious name of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, the Yielder the most Merciful.

66 All gratitude is due to the Source A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, El Rabb of all the boundless universes.

67 He is the Yielder, the most Merciful.

68 The ruler of the day of decision.

69 It's you, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL whom we pray to, and it's you alone we beseech for help.

70 Guide us to the narrow path of the newsbearers who stand straight and firm.

71 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is most magnificent of all things seen and unseen glory to my Rabb the Supreme.

72 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL who is also called A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is most magnificent of all things seen and unseen.

73 Glory to my Rabb the Supreme. A'LYUN A'LYUN EL who listens to those who show him gratitude.

74 Our Rabb to you is due all gratitude. A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is most magnificent of all things seen and unseen.

75 Glory to my Rabb the Most High. A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is most magnificent of all things seen and unseen.

76 Glory to my Rabb the most high. A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is most

#### Tablet 18:76

magnificent of all things seen and unseen.

#### If You Must Have Faith, Have It In These Few Things.

*Ane Amenu Bi A'lyun A'lyun El, Wa Kull Shil Malukik Hu Bashuraat, Wa Kull Shil Katubaathu, Wa El Wahed Hu Rasaltu, Wa El Akhur Yawum, Wa El Istafaal Shil Garuwl Kawun Zi, Towb Am Weh Zi Izu Kull Min A'lyun A'lyun El, El Ghalub A'la Wa El Istaba'ath Ba'ed Mawut.*

*I have faith by way if A'lyun A'lyun El, and all of his angelic beings and all of his scriptures, and the one he sent, and the last day, and the determination of fate be it, good or evil. It is all from A'lyun A'lyun El, the Most High, and the resurrection after the death.*

*Ane Amenu Bi A'lyun A'lyun El, Gad Amma Hu Izu, Bi Isumaat-Hu Wa Makhsus-Hu Na'utaat Wa Ane Lalultu Kull Shil Hakumdum-Hu Gaaru' Ma'a Lesun Wa Aayud-Hum Bi Galbee.*

*I have faith by way of A'lyun A'lyun, just as he is, by way of his names and his special qualities. And I have excepted all of his wisdom, by reading with my tongue, and confirming them by way of my heart.*

#### Rather Than Being Called To Prayer Be The First There And The Caller To Prayer

*Anu Izu El Anly, El Aliyu*

*Anu Is The Heavenly, The Most High*



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ISTANSAAB SHIL ABRAM

### GENERATION OF ABRAHAM

#### Tablet 18:76

*Anu Izu El Anly, El Aliyu  
Anu Is The Heavenly, The Most High*

*Anu Izu El Anly, El Aliyu  
Anu Is The Heavenly, The Most High  
Anu Izu El Anly, El Aliyu  
Anu Is The Heavenly, The Most High*

*El Aliyu Shil Kull El Elubaat  
The Most High Of All The Deities  
Na Atha Uwludaat Shil El Elubaat  
We Are Children Of The Deities*

*Abdur Ila Taful  
Come To Prayer  
Abdur Ila Taful  
Come To Prayer*

*Abdur Ila Najub  
Come To Success  
Abdur Ila Najub  
Come To Success*

*Anu Izu El Anly, El Aliyu  
Anu Is The Heavenly, The Most High*

**You Shall Know The Truth And  
The Truth Shall Make You Free**

*Malutaatnaa Atha Isum: El Shalum-Mul  
Malutaat, Na E'ndnaa Amun Fi El  
Kuluwm, Wa Kull Ham Fi El Kuluwm.  
El, Allah, El Eloah, Anu, El A'lyun, Al  
A'liyu. Kull Isumaat Shil Wahed Wa El  
Bizatu Alazi Atha E El Kuluwm.*

*Wa Fi Kull Ham Rasul, El Malaaikat,  
Neteru, Kachina, Ginwins, Shushuki, y,  
Umarway, El Anunnagi, Ha Alubum,  
Saraufim, Karubim, Jaburim, El  
Rabiyuwna, El Anly Wahedaat.*

#### Tablet 18:76

*Wa Fi El Katubaat, Isumly: El Gadush  
Lowhaat, El Gadush Torah, El Gadush  
Zabur, El Gadush Istanjaal, El Gadush  
Garun, El Katub Shil Nawur, El Ratub,  
El A'gul.*

*Wa Fi Kull Shil El Nabryaat, El Rasulaat,  
Wa El Masub, El Mahdi, Wa El Mujadud.*

*Wa Na Kaman Nadebu El Kabumat, El  
Zagunaat, El Mustadareesaat, Rab, Rabi,  
Wa Rabboni.*

*Dek Izu Hag!  
Dek Izu El Hag!*

*Our Rites Are Called: The Peaceful Rites.*

*We Have Faith In The All And All Those  
Inside The All. El, Allah, El Eloah, Anu, El  
Elyown, Al Aliyu, All Names Of One,  
And The Same Who Are In The All. And  
In All Those Sent, Al Malaaikat, Neteru,  
Kachina, Ginwins, Shushuki, y, Umarway,  
The Anunnagi, The Eloheem, Seraphim,  
Cherubim, Ghibboreem, Ar Rabiyyuwna,  
The Heavenly Ones And In The Scriptures,  
Namely: The Holy Tablets, The Holy  
Torah, The Holy Psalms, The Holy  
Revelation, The Holy Qur'aan, The Book  
Of Light, The Raatib, The Mind. And In  
All Of The Prophets, The Apostles, And  
The Messiah, The Guide, And The  
Reformer. And We Also Respect The  
Priests, The Elders, The Teachers, Rab,  
Rabbi, And Rabboni.*

*That's True  
That Is The Truth*

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be**

## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM

### THE STORY OF NOAH

*Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El Kuluwm,  
The All*

*Tablet One  
The Story Of Utnafishtim,  
Noah Son Of Lamech  
(19 x 24=456)*

Lo! After the fall of the Anunnagi of Naar, Haylal, and his hosts of 200 Jinns, 2 Cain, son of Zakar and Nekaybaw,

3 And his children lived with them in the forbidden zone called by the name "Nod."

4 After I sent down to you 23 Anunnagi:

5 Akatri'El, Anafi'El, Azabug'El, Baariyu'El, Kimu'El, Khayyi'El,

6 Galgali'El, Hani'El, Yufi'El, Jahu'El, Matatrun, Ragu'El, Qaddisin, Raduari'El,

7 Razi'El, Rikbi'El, Mahayyi, Shamu'El, Yaanan, Suri'El, Yafafiah, Zagzag'El, and Sandalfun;

8 And the 24th seat is open to all the newsbearers. These Anunnagi are called Sarufaat.

9 The 23 Sarufaat took mortal women to conceive sons and daughters of men, in order that we may become one with you in strength,

10 But even after that, you failed.

#### The Ancestors Of Utnafishtim

11 Oh my friend, let me tell you of your ancestor Noah, born in 1056 of Adam's Calendar, and the flood.

12 Noah rose up in the arms of the midwife named Zifa'a,

13 And he was covered with an overshadowing Anunnagi from El Rabb, the Sustainer of Zodoq, righteousness.

14 When he opened his eyes, a beam

of light came forth, and it lit the whole tent like the sun.

15 This light brought fear to whomever was present. He also spoke from the cradle.

16 Lamech, father of Utnafishtim, thought that he might be a Jabaariyn, from the Nephilems.

17 His wife, Kamiylah, assured him that Noah was his and her son only.

18 As a child we looked after him, other children called him strange because he always cried during sunlit days and rejoiced when the clouds filled the sky.

19 He, Utnafishtim, never knew why water fell from his eyes on the sunlit days,

20 But he was to see that great day of cleaning, a great fall of water as the water in his eyes.

21 This was our son, Utnafishtim, who was great amongst men.

22 He was born from the seed of Lamech when he was 182 years of age.

23 As a babe he cried day and shadow hour,

24 Yet, my Anunnagi was with him.

25 He, Lamech, was also called Malak, Malakan, and Lalay.

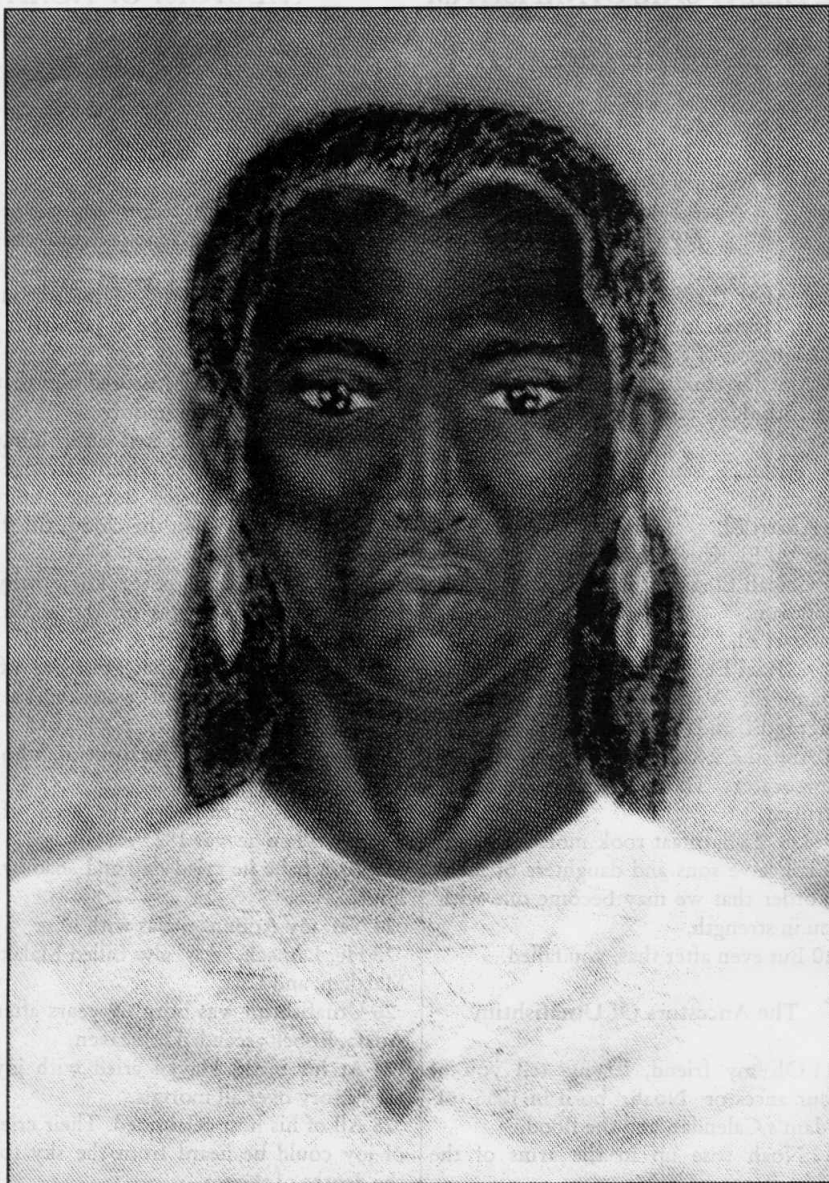
26 Utnafishtim was born 69 years after Adafa, Enoch ascended to heaven.

27 At his birth, Haylal cried with joy for victory over all mortals.

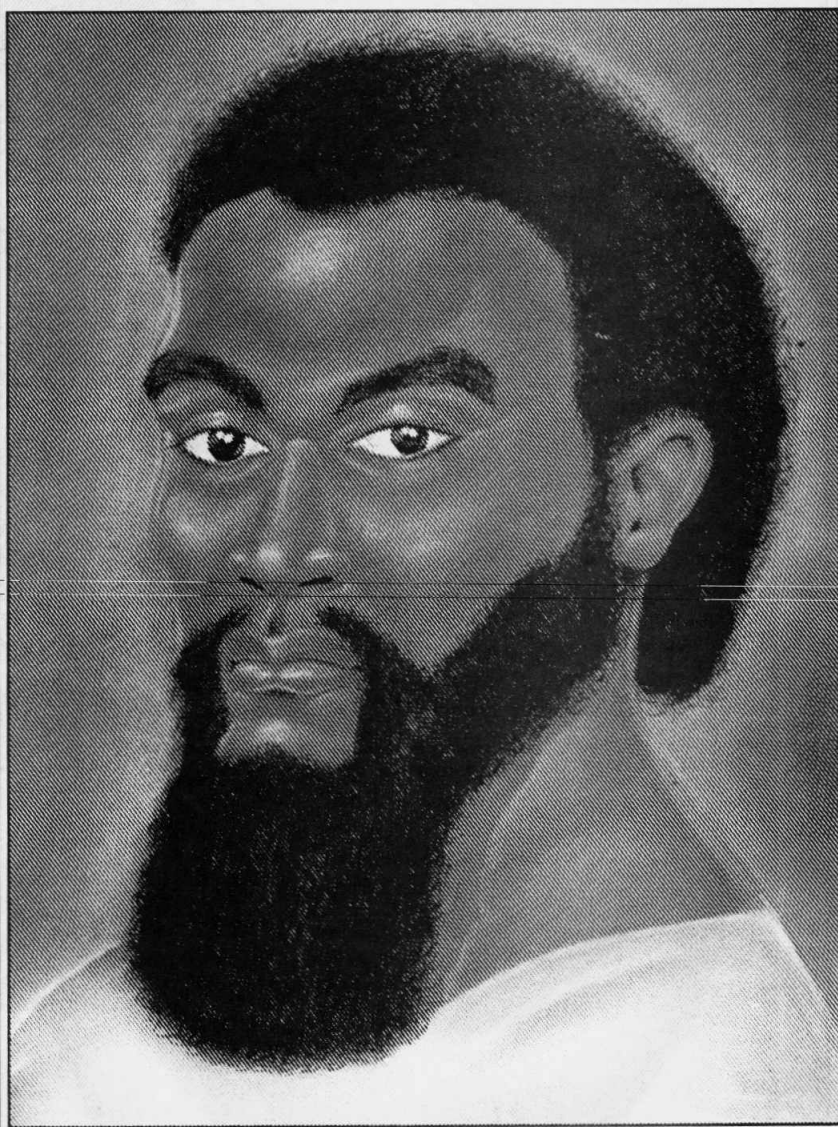
28 All of his host celebrated. Their cries of joy could be heard from the sky to the depths of the sea.

29 They awoke all the fish of the sea and our son, Zakar's soul cried for his sons.

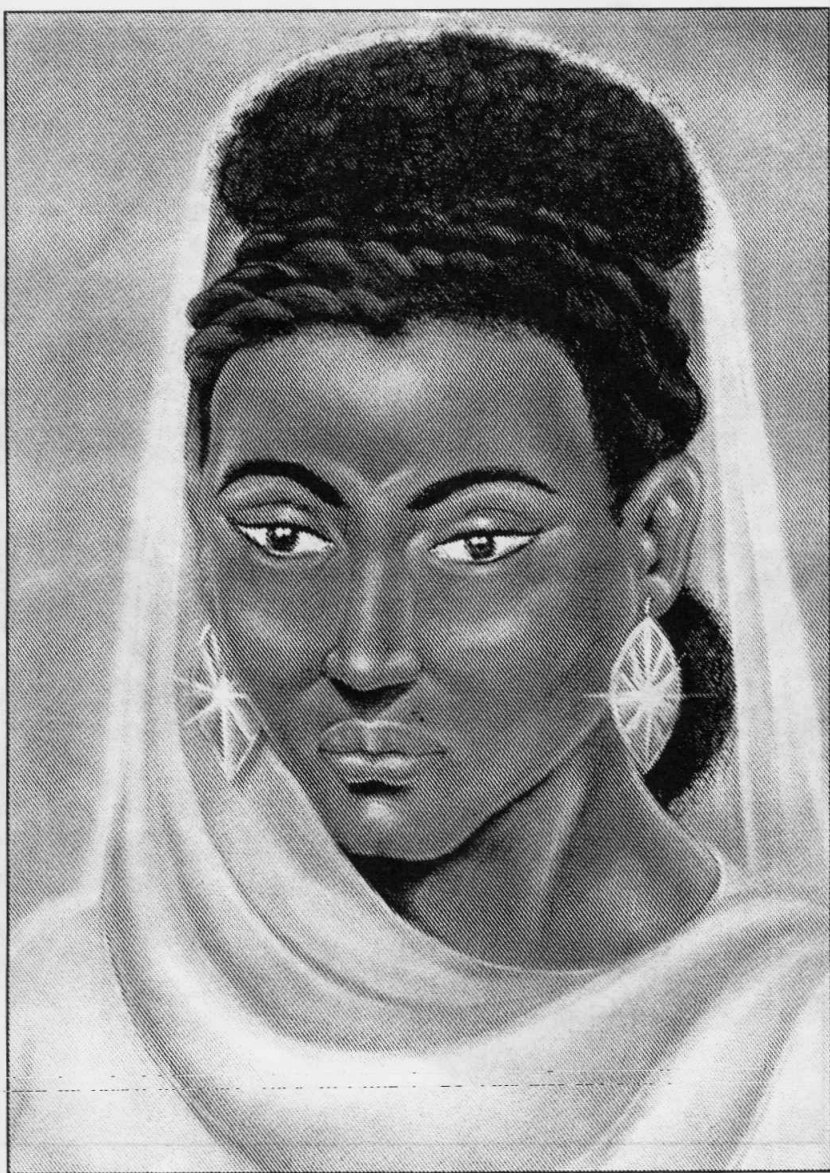
30 "Victory is mine!" was the cry of



**Figure 390**  
**Zifa'a, The Midwife Of Noah**



**Figure 391**  
**Lamech, Son Of Methuselah**



**Figure 392**  
**Kamiylah, Wife Of Lamech**





**Figure 393**  
**Utnafishtim, Noah, Son Of Lamech And Kamiylah**



## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM

### THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 1:30

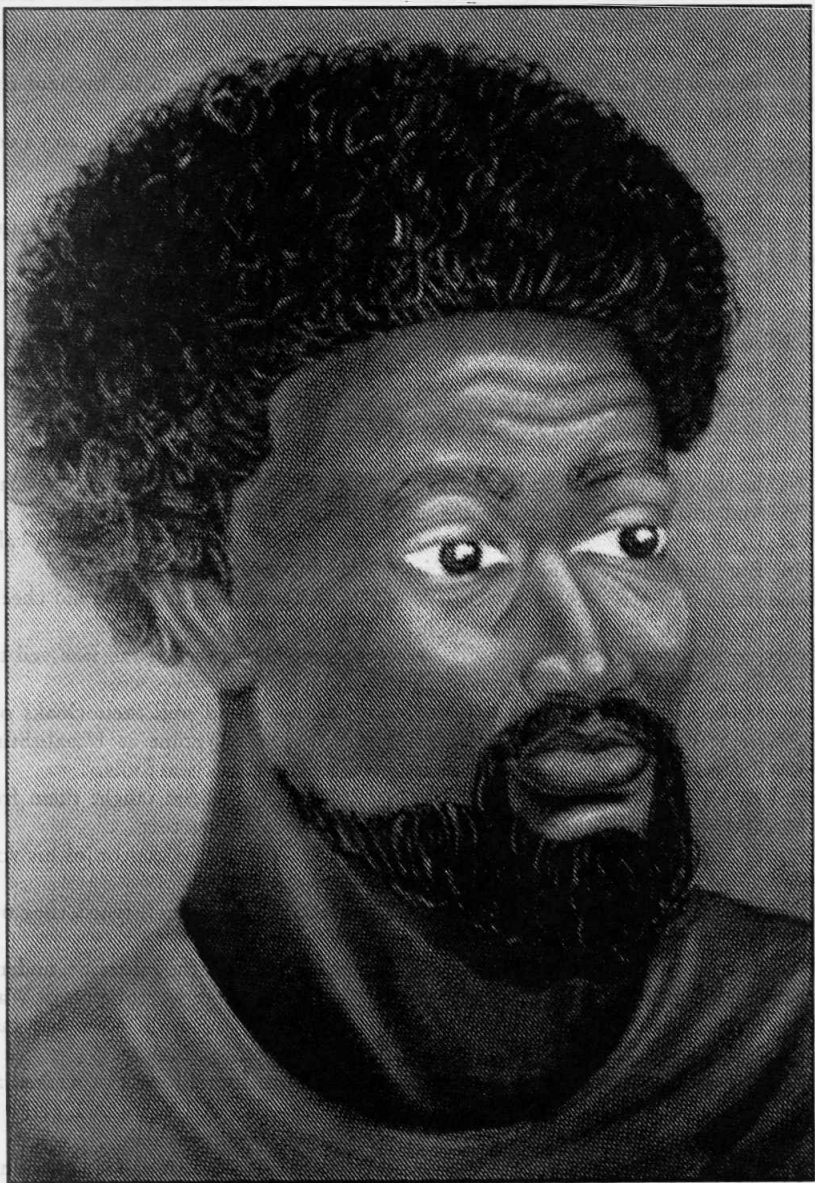
Haylal.  
31 For all Adamites have fallen to sin,  
32 And the whole Earth lives under Nanna, whose name was also Sin.  
33 Sin is the new light of the Earth.  
34 And now all men will be destroyed, yet I will have their souls,  
35 What a great time this is."  
36 And all the animals of the Earth, and the birds of the sky and even the fish of the sea cried for the Adamite's soul.  
37 Crying for 40 days, and 40 shadow hours. Yet, in the midst of all the fires of the spirit of Haylal, there was a small spark of hope—a light. Utnafishtim, son of Lamech, son of Methuselah, son of Adafa, son of Jared, son of Mahalaleel, son of Kenan, son of Enos, son of Seth, son of Zakar.  
38 He was the only mortal to cry with the animals of the Earth, and the birds of the sky, and the fish of the sea. He alone felt the pains of them, being the first mortal to eat fish, and animal flesh.  
39 At the age of 13, Utnafishtim ran away from his family into the woods, and there all the trees bowed to him, saying we have waited for you many years.  
40 Utnafishtim lived with them until he was 19, and he had no friends to speak to, except for the trees, and the animals of the woods.  
41 He, Utnafishtim, learned how to speak the language of the animals, and when he raised his voice, they all came to him.  
42 He spoke to them about the fall of Enosites, and the Adamites.  
43 He lived in joy with them from the age of 13, to the age of 19.  
44 As the father of the animals they

#### Tablet 1:65

called him "Ziu."  
45 So unto the animals he,  
46 Noah, was known as "Ziu."

#### Utnafishtim Begins To Grow

47 At the age of 20, Utnafishtim who is also called Ziusudra, traveled throughout the woods from vine to vine.  
48 Then he departed from the woods, to return to his own people, to teach them,  
49 About all that he had learned,  
50 Only to find that they called him "a fool."  
51 While Utnafishtim slept, a son of Haylal paid him a visit and asked:  
52 "O apostle of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, do you know what is to come?"  
53 It was at this point in Utnafishtim's life that he learned he was an apostle of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.  
54 Utnafishtim, said: "I don't."  
55 And a son of Haylal, said with a grin:  
56 "If you don't, nor do I."  
57 He laughed and flew away.  
58 Utnafishtim, turned to a man that he knows, who was a good soul named Baqssi, or Baqissi,  
59 And he asked:  
60 "O Baqssi, what is going to happen?"  
61 Baqssi said: "I will tell you."  
62 At that point he began to cough.  
63 This was the first time any mortal had made this sound.  
64 Which sounded like thunder, to the ears of Utnafishtim.  
65 Then he, Baqssi sneezed. This was the first time that any mortal had sneezed on the physical plane.



**Figure 394**  
**Baqssi, Friend Of Utnafishtim**

## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM

### THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 1:66

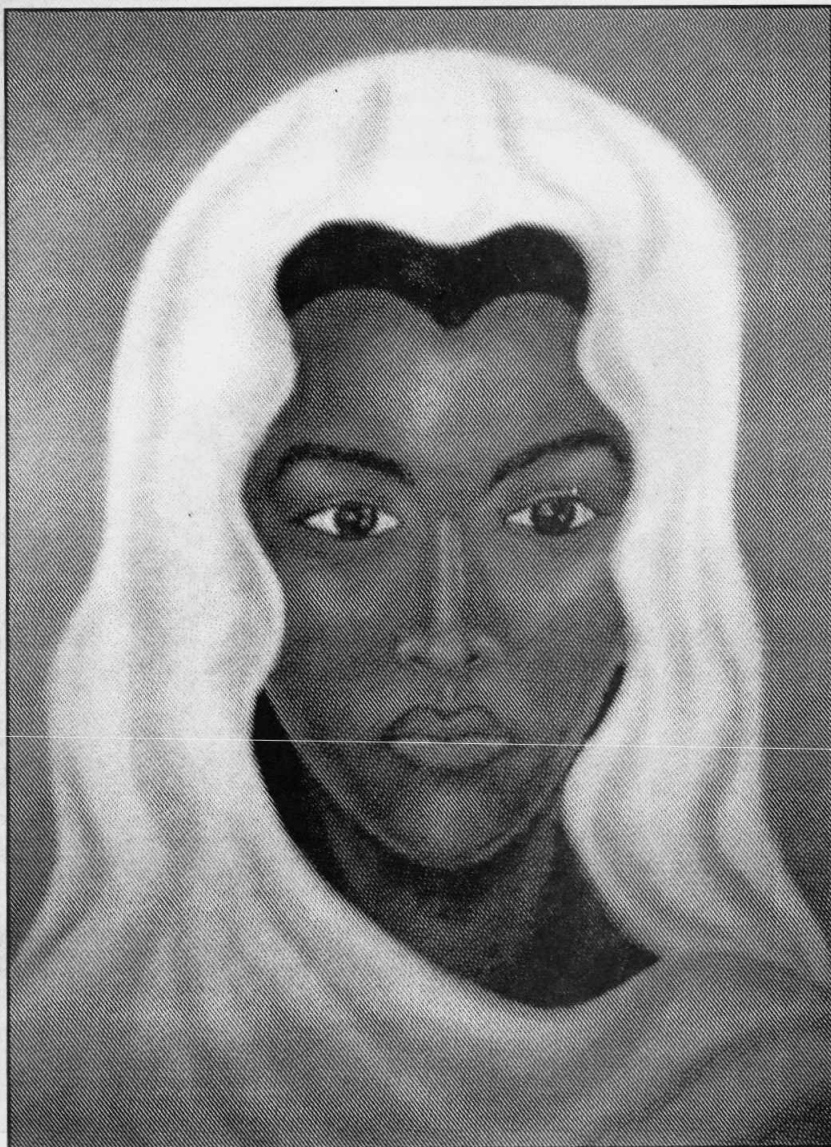
66 This was like the wind of the storm.  
67 Utnafishtim asked him, being a wise man, "what is that you are doing?"  
68 He said: "this is your answer. You must find the light in them."  
69 From that day on, Utnafishtim had a cold for 3 weeks.  
70 His eyes ran, his nose was stopped up, and he coughed and sneezed,  
71 But he did not know what it meant.  
72 Naama, Utnafishtim's new found mate, laid Utnafishtim down to rest.  
73 And she covered him in mint leaves in his tent.  
74 She then covered him in lamb skin,  
75 And all his body was covered in water, perspiration,  
76 But he still did not know its meaning.  
77 From then on, if man neglects his body, he will become ill.  
78 When Utnafishtim recovered at the age of 500,  
79 He went in unto his wife Naama and she bore him three sons at once, triplets,  
80 And they called them Shem, Ham and Japheth, when Utnafishtim was 500 years old.

#### The Triplets

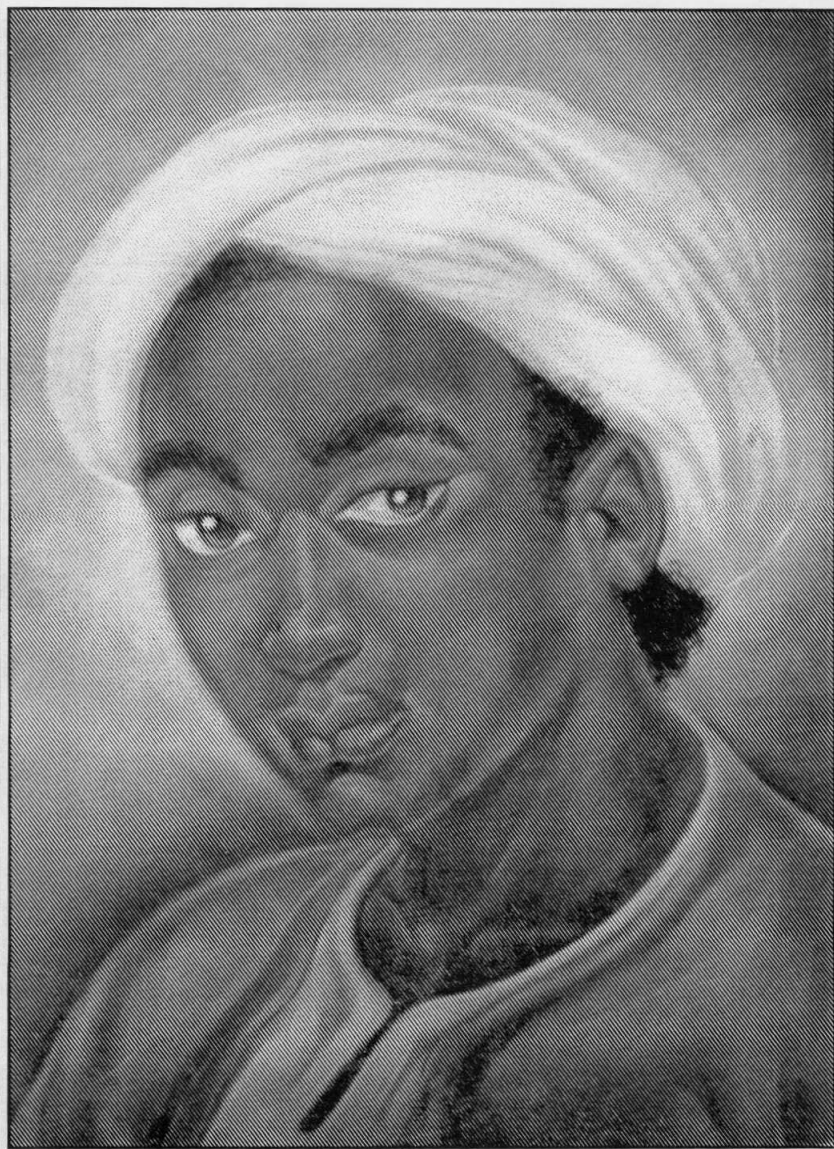
81 Utnafishtim took unto himself his wife's handmaid, Waala,  
82 And he went in unto her, and she gave him a son and called his name Raya.  
83 He was a playful son and Utnafishtim loved him deeply.  
84 But Waala was the kind of woman who always asked "why this and why that?"  
85 Utnafishtim would say unto her: "O

#### Tablet 1:105

Waala, I need you to tie my tent right now!"  
86 And Waala would ask: "can't I do it later, O beloved husband?"  
87 Utnafishtim would say to her:  
88 "Let Raya run with his brothers Shem, Ham and Japheth."  
89 And she, Waala, would want him to be by her side.  
90 So he, Raya, became the son of his mother, Waala, rather than the son of his father, Utnafishtim.  
91 So now was the time for Utnafishtim to be called,  
92 And he was sent to a ruler name Zuhak,  
93 And his people in the land called Enoch to guide them.  
94 But they only laughed, and cheered at him.  
95 And they mocked the face veil that his and his son's wives wore.  
96 They would pull their cloaks over their faces and point at Utnafishtim's women and call them fools.  
97 But Utnafishtim taught them from the hilltops to each tent.  
98 He yelled from the top of his voice to a whisper,  
99 But none of them listened, they only mocked him.  
100 The people, the Hurrians, under the ruler Zuhak, were worshippers of Wad,  
101 Suwaa, Yaghooth, Nasr and many other man-made deities.  
102 It was after all sorts of wicked and base acts that A'LYUN A'LYUN EL sent Utnafishtim to them.  
103 He was the first apostle to frighten people on the account of their infidelity,  
104 And the first messenger at whose request a nation was destroyed,  
105 And the first person who will, in

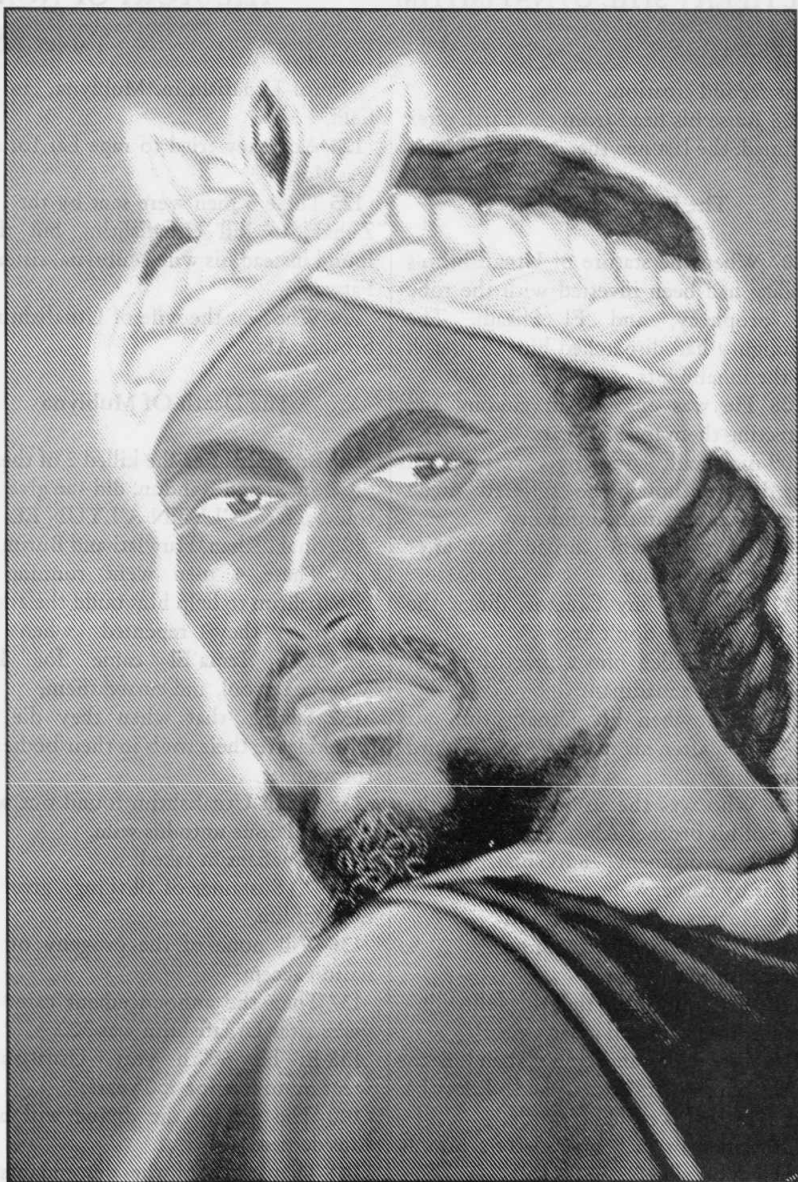


**Figure 395**  
**Waala, Wife Of Noah**



**Figure 396**  
**Raya, Son Of Utnafishtim And Waala**





**Figure 397**  
**Zuhak, The Ruler Who Wanted Utnafishtim Dead**



## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM

### THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 1:105

the second creation,  
106 Raise his head from the Earth after  
Ahmad, the last newsbearer of El Eloah.

#### The Robe Of Prophecy

107 When the stature of Utnafishtim's  
ability had been invested with the robe  
of prophecy, and El Shaadi, The  
Almighty had dispatched him to preach  
to the inhabitants of the world,

108 He was engaged in guiding and  
directing them for 950 years.

109 A small company accepted his  
words eventhough he suffered much  
persecution from the infidelity,

110 Of those who turned back after  
having faith in him.

111 He said: "my Creator, direct the  
people for they don't know."

112 They called him a practitioner of  
sorcery and a madman.

113 Once when he, Utnafishtim, was  
preaching after his marriage to his third  
wife Mubiyna,

114 Who was the sister of Fatwa, the  
wife of his brother Ala's,

115 A prominent individual, named  
Baasir by name, went with him.

116 He was only 150 days old.

117 He, Baasir, commenced to  
admonish him saying:

118 "My son! Know that this fellow is a  
magus, magician and a liar.

119 Take care, and don't abandon the  
faith of the ancestors, and don't be  
decoyed by his enticing words.

120 Endeavor rather to distress him as  
much as possible.

121 For this is the command of our  
fathers."

122 During this insulting speech,

123 Some men of this town found the

#### Tablet 1:142

wife of Utnafishtim, Mubiyna, in the  
field,

124 And they tried to rape her for she  
was alone.

125 These 6 men were sent by the ruler  
Zuhak, to kill Utnafishtim, but they  
found instead his wife Mubiyna, sister of  
Fatwa,

126 Who was the wife of Utnafishtim's  
brother Ala.

#### The Death Of Mubiyna

127 But only after she killed 2 of them,  
128 Shaki and Rahdun, did she give her  
soul back to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

129 Shah, Khan, Huwlati and Burun,  
130 These 4 men went running to  
Utnafishtim to help him build the ark,

131 For they repented when the  
Anunnagi Izraa'El came for her,  
Mubiyna's soul, and cursed them,

132 Saying, that when they die, he  
would leave their souls in their bodies to  
rot with it.

133 When Utnafishtim found out what  
they had done unto his wife,

134 Utnafishtim asked:

135 "O Sustainer of all things, giver and  
taker of life,

136 Will none of the progeny of this  
nation accept?"

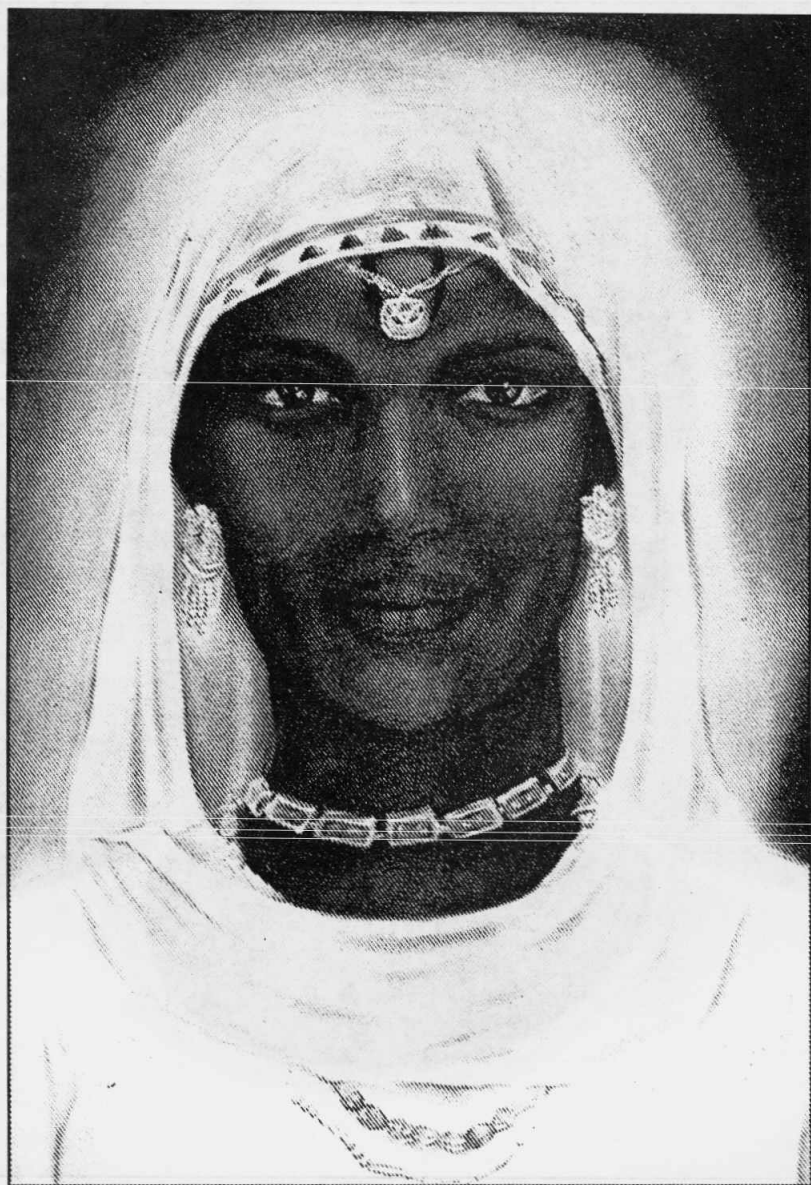
137 Then the announcement came 100  
years after Utnafishtim was 500.

138 In his 600th year, Utnafishtim  
went on to live for 950 years.

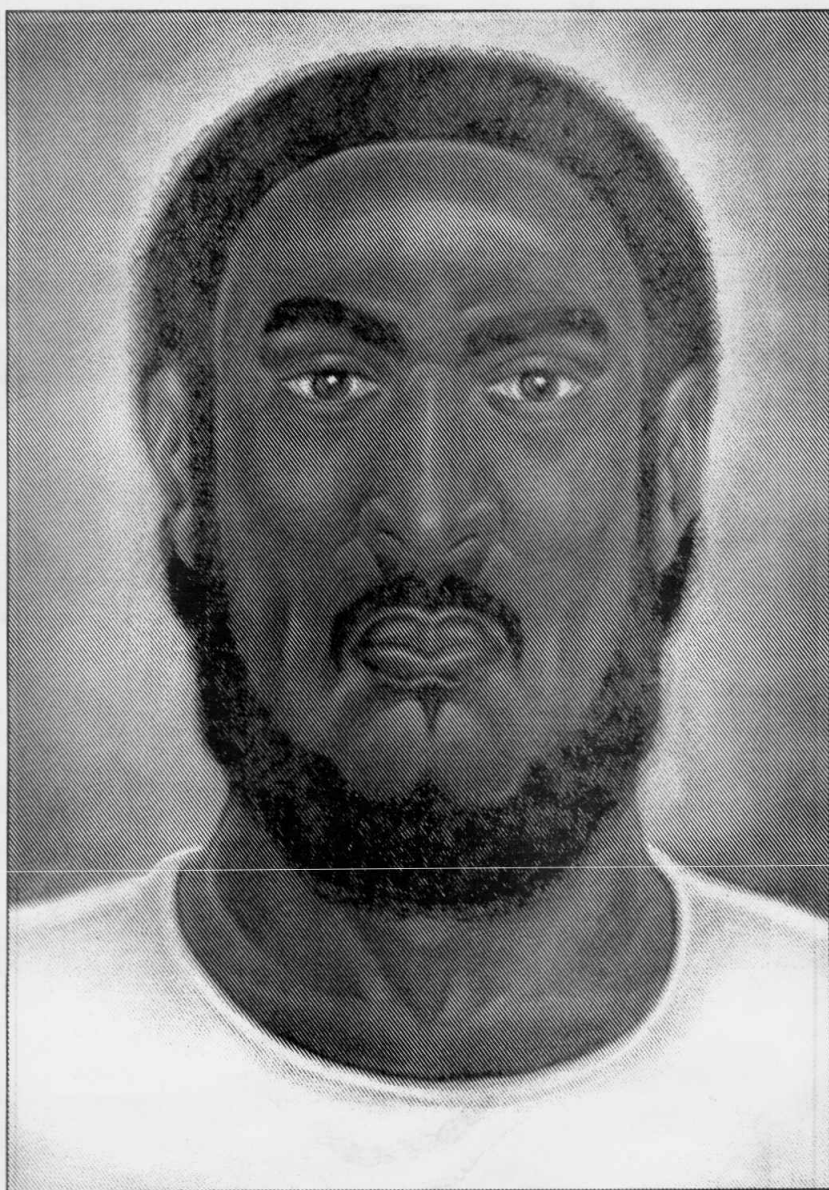
140 The pen of the divine will have  
thus decreed,

141 That none of the descendants of  
these wicked hearted people should  
profess the unity of El,

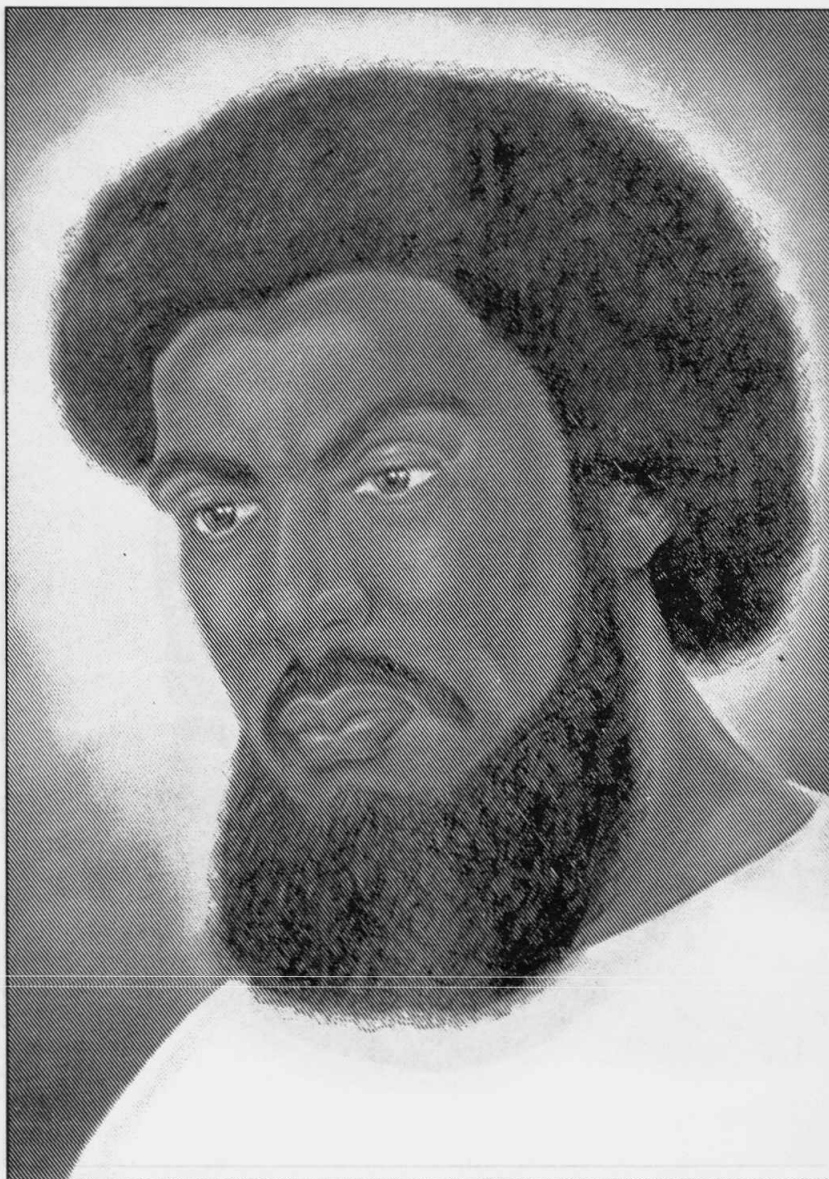
142 Except those who already have  
faith.



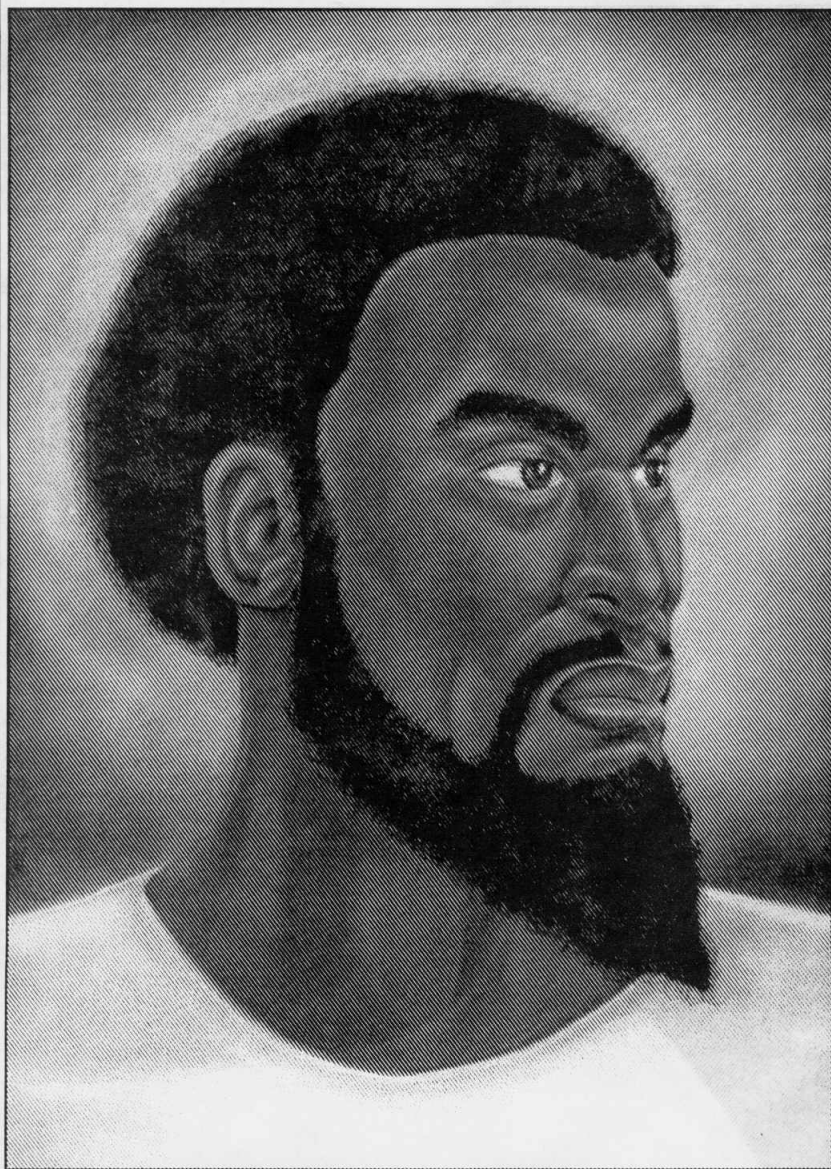
**Figure 398**  
**Naama, Wife Of Noah (Utnafishtim)**



**Figure 399**  
**Shem, Son Of Utnafishtim And Naama**



**Figure 400**  
**Ham Son Of Utnafishtim And Naama**



**Figure 401**  
**Japeth, Son Of Utnafishtim And Naama**



## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM

### THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 1:143

143 Man's wickedness is too great in the Earth. All he thinks to do is evil,

144 All the thoughts of his heart is evil, continually.

145 He has killed my daughter, Mubiyna.

146 He is nothing but a shedder of blood and a violent killer,

147 As the Aluhum asked,

148 And knew not,

149 It is done.

150 Now Utnafishtim was 500 years building this ark,

151 And he was great in age,

152 Being the first man with wrinkles under his black eyes from a many sleepless shadow hours, whereas Methuselah had his wrinkles from his age being 969 years of age, waiting for the answer to his father, Adafa's ascension from this plane to Malakuwt.

153 Utnafishtim was short in stature and round in build, having a very sad face,

154 For he cried more than any man.

155 He had dark skin with very thick, and black wooly hair.

156 He was always dressed in white and all his women kept their faces covered from the sight of men after Mubiyna's death.

157 At 13 years old, the Anunnagi gave him an ebony seed.

158 After 40 years when he was 53 years old,

159 It grew to full size. From it was the coffin to be made.

160 This tree grew 100 feet in height.

161 In which the body of Zakar was to be laid until man found his way back to the garden in Malakuwt.

162 At which time he is to be buried there.

#### Tablet 1:182

163 Utnafishtim never wore sandals, he was always barefoot.

164 He loved to walk and he always cried as he walked from place to place.

#### Those Who Worked In The Way Of El

165 Now these are the sons and wives of Utnafishtim,

166 Those that would be saved with Utnafishtim and his mate Naama.

167 Shem, and his mate Faatin.

168 Ham, and his mate Haliyma.

169 Japheth, and his mate Ifat.

170 Raya, who never had a wife played with the unicorn and drowned in the great fall of water from the heaven.

171 And from Shem we get Arphaxad,

172 And from his son we get Salah and from his sons we get Eber,

173 And from his sons we get Thamud, and from his son we get Peleg,

174 And from his sons we get Reu, and from his son we get Serug,

175 And from his son we get Nahor, and from his son,

176 We get Terah,

177 You came from him, my friend Abraham,

178 And from Ham and Haliyma we get Cush, whose mate was Nuballa,

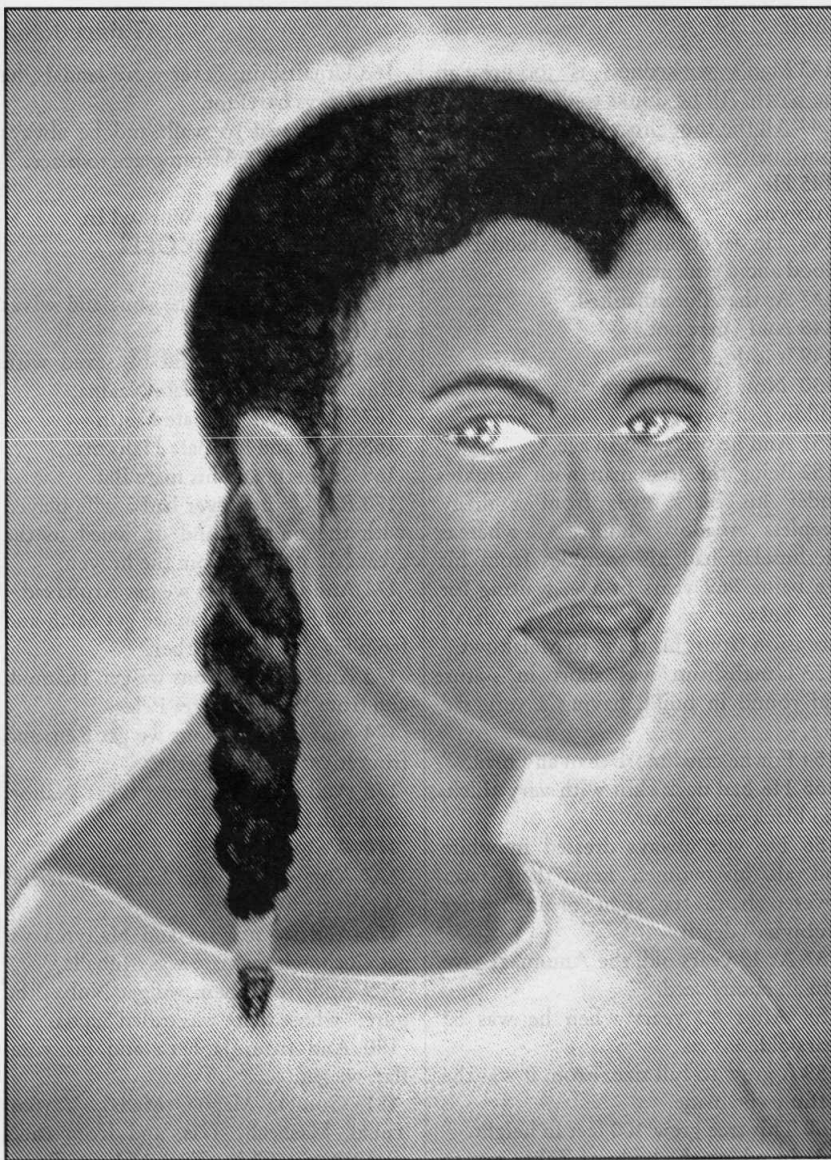
179 And from them we get Nuba "the pure," whose mate was called Sauda.

180 And from Japheth and his wife, Ifat, we get

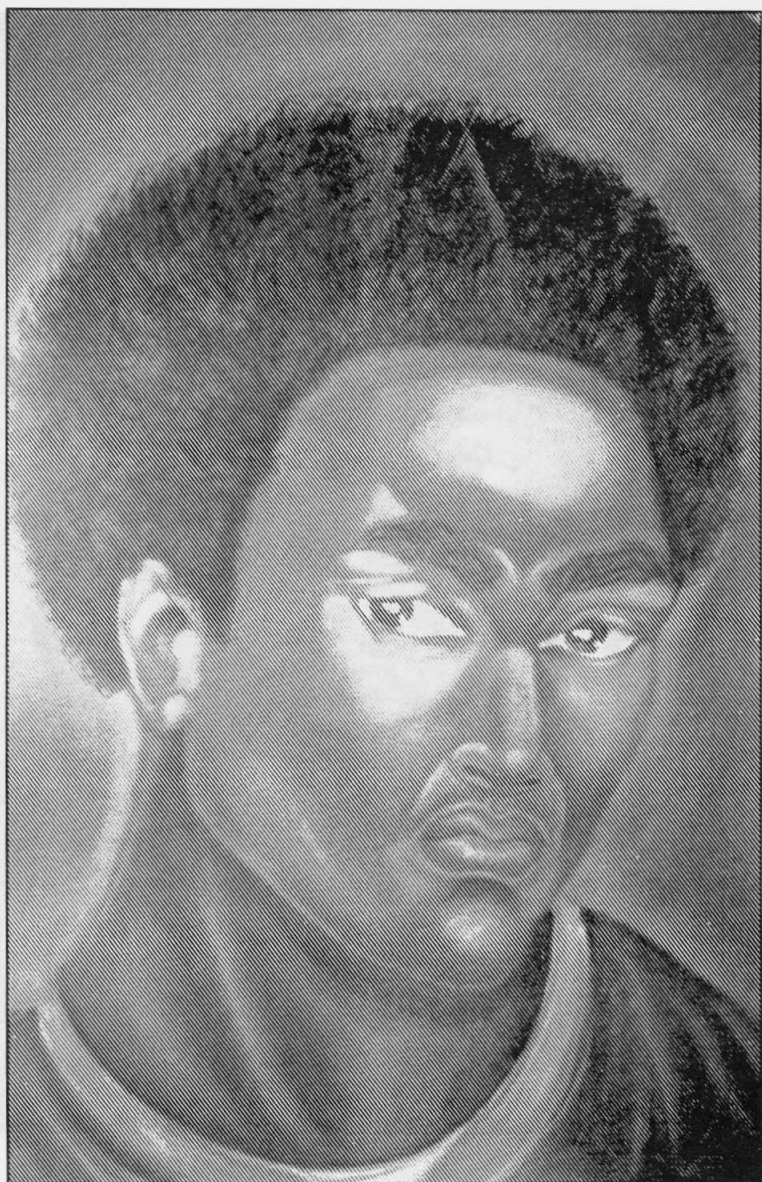
181 Gomer, Magog, Madai, Yawan, Tubal, Mashech, Tias, and from their sons we get Chin, Turk, Kharz, Baraj, Manshaj, and Rus.

182 Now these are the souls of those to be saved in the great fall of water from the sky.

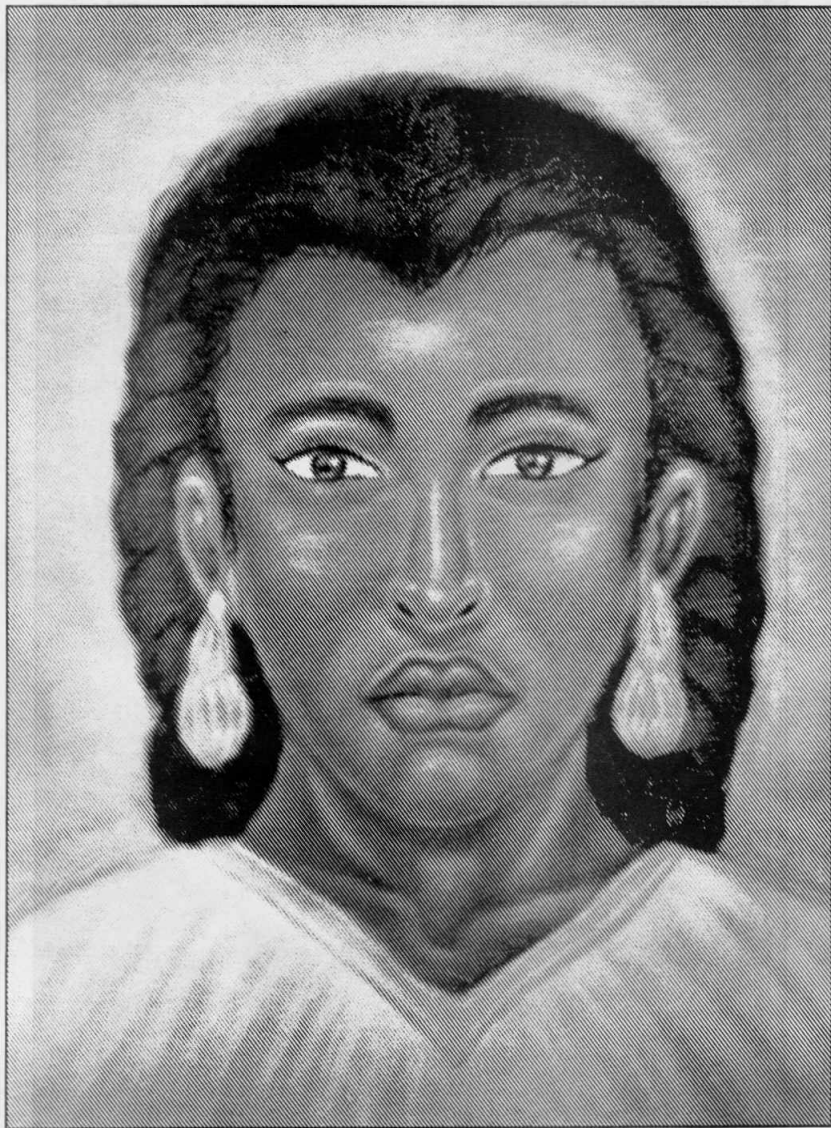




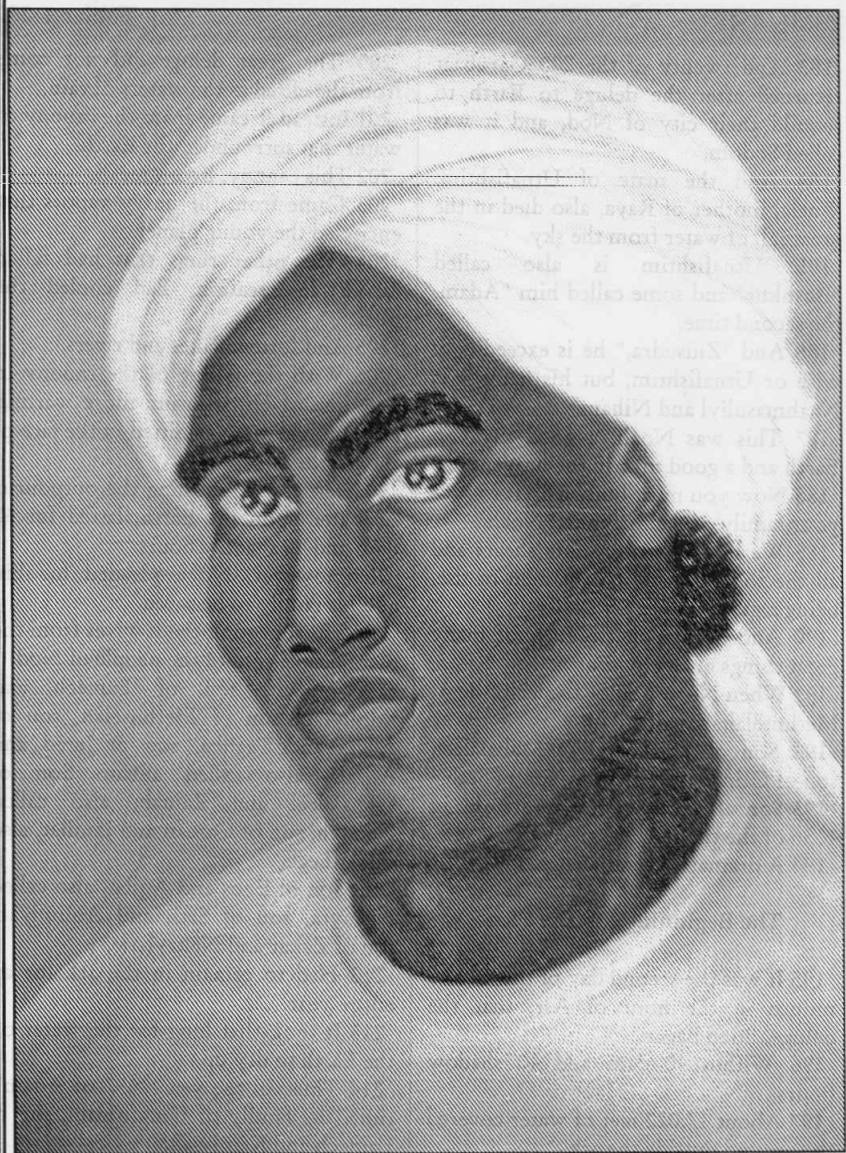
**Figure 402**  
**Mubiyna, Wife Of Utnafishtim**



**Figure 403**  
**Ala, Brother Of Utnafishtim**



**Figure 404**  
**Fatwa, Sister Of Mubiyna**



**Figure 405**  
**Baasir, Friend Of Utnafishtim**



## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM

### THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 1:183

183 And twenty of the 200 Garubaat returned after the deluge to Earth to rebuild their city of Nod, and it was called Sodom,

184 And the mate of Utnafishtim, Waala, mother of Raya, also died in the great fall of water from the sky.

185 Utnafishtim is also called "Bushkur" and some called him "Adam," the second time.

186 And "Ziusudra," he is exceedingly wise or Utnafishtim, but his name was Naahmasuliyl and Niham.

187 This was Noah, a good man on Earth and a good man in the heavens.

188 Now you must build a craft to save your family, we commanded Noah.

189 We left plows, pruning shears and all the tools that he taught men to use, being a great farmer.

190 And he was the founder of many great things grown on Earth.

191 When Noah, son of Lamech, son of Methuselah, son of Adafa,

192 Son of Jared, son of Mahalaleel, son of Cainan, son of Enos, son of Seth,

193 Son of Zakar was 600 years old, in 1656 of the time of Adam.

194 A dramatic event occurred.

#### The Beginning Of The Flood

195 It was the second day of the second month in the hour of Asr, that the deluge, flood began.

196 Within 40 days and 40 shadow hours,

197 About 17,022 feet of water covered the ground outside the ark.

198 The highest mountain tops were covered and all life,

199 Except what existed in the water which was outside of the ark, perished.

#### Tablet 1:217

200 The great deluge did not come from the cloud as the waters of rain,

201 Instead it came from the canopy of water that surrounded the Earth.

202 This canopy, if you recall,

203 Came from the heavy vapors that encircled the young planet.

204 The other rings that had fallen earlier in creation, had cooled the planet,

205 And formed lakes and rivers.

206 With the falling of the canopy in the time of Utnafishtim, more warmth and sunlight was permitted in the face of the Earth.

207 The flood, meaning the outpouring of water upon the Earth, lasted for 40 days and 40 shadow hours.

208 However, Noah pleaded for him and his family to be saved.

209 His sons took them wives from the disagreeable seed of the people of Nod.

210 Noah, son of Lamech and Kamiylah, son of Methuselah, son of Adafa and Taaliba, son of Jared and Afifah, also called silham Son of Mahalaleel and Zainab, also called Hannah, son of Cainan and Jamilat, also called Leah,

211 Son of Enos and Aqilat, also called Bashiya, son of Seth and Aqlimiyah, son of Zakar and Nekaybaw,

212 Had to remain in the ark for an entire year.

213 It took that long for the water on the Earth to dry up.

214 Thus, in the year 1657 of Adam's time, the family of Utnafishtim, son of Lamech and Kamiylah,

215 Son of Methuselah and Sa'at, also called Na'iyla,

216 Son of Adafa and Taaliba,

217 Son of Jared and Afifah, son of

## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM MITH2 THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 1:217

Mahalaleel and Zainab,  
 218 Son of Cainan and Jamiylah, son of  
 Enos and Aqilat,  
 219 Son of Seth and Aqlimiyah, son of  
 Zakar and Nekaybaw, disembarked.  
 220 These Aluhum are the descendants  
 of Utanafishtim,  
 221 Who were to become of the  
 Zodoq, priesthood, trustworthy and  
 perfect in all of his genealogy.  
 222 And Utanafishtim spent his time in  
 the company of the agreeable Anunnagi.  
 223 And Naamah "she who sleeps,"  
 224 The confidante, wife of Noah,  
 Utanafishtim, gave birth to triplet  
 children named:  
 225 Shem "he who is of the  
 rocketship,"  
 226 Ham "burnt, blackskin" and  
 Japheth "he who added on."  
 227 And everybody else in the Earth  
 was going to ruin in the presence of the  
 Anunnagi.  
 228 And they all were filled with  
 nothing but violence.  
 229 And the Anunnagi took a good  
 look at the planet Earth,  
 230 And saw that it was in a state of  
 total ruin,  
 231 And all those born in the flesh had  
 become evil,  
 232 Disagreeable and wasn't following  
 Yahuwa's commandments.  
 233 And the Anunnagi said to  
 Utanafishtim,  
 234 The end has come for all beings of  
 the flesh,  
 235 Because the planet Earth is now  
 filled with violence.  
 236 In the presence of the holy ones,  
 237 I will wipe out all of those born in  
 flesh from the planet Earth.  
 238 So Noah pleaded for him and his

#### Tablet 1:258

family and the Anunnagi, Enqi  
 suggested that he build a craft for  
 himself of timber trees with  
 compartments,  
 239 And cover it both on the inside and  
 the outside with tar.  
 240 This is exactly how big it should be  
 made,  
 241 The length of the craft should be  
 450 feet long,  
 242 The width of it was 75 feet wide,  
 243 And the height of it, 45 feet high.  
 244 Put a window in the craft,  
 245 You should finish it and make a  
 door. Up-high up for the craft.  
 246 You should put inside of it a lower  
 level, a second and a third level.  
 247 Because, I, Yahuwa, yes, I, myself  
 am going to bring a flood of waters  
 upon the planet Earth.  
 248 To wipe out all flesh in which  
 my divine soul lives.  
 249 Everything under the skies that is  
 on the planet Earth will perish.  
 250 But I am going to make an  
 agreement to you and with your  
 immediate family,  
 251 For they will be allowed to enter  
 the craft, along with 80 other people.  
 252 That is only your confidante, wife  
 Naamah, your children and their  
 confidantes, wives.  
 253 Also, take from every living thing,  
 cells.  
 254 Wives like yourself and your wife  
 for future reproduction into the craft  
 also, and keep them alive.  
 255 Of the species, of birds,  
 256 And of all non-speaking mammals  
 after their own species,  
 257 Of every reptile and of their  
 species,  
 258 You are responsible for keeping



## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

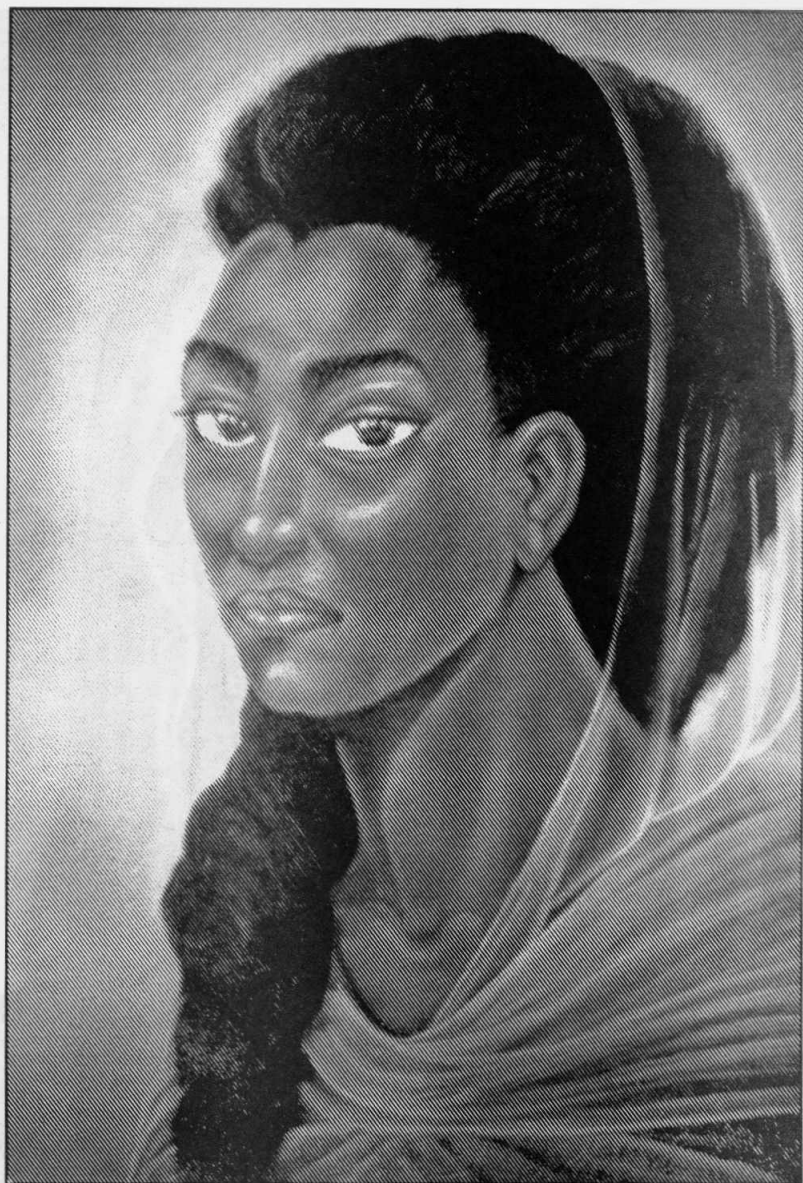
### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 1:258

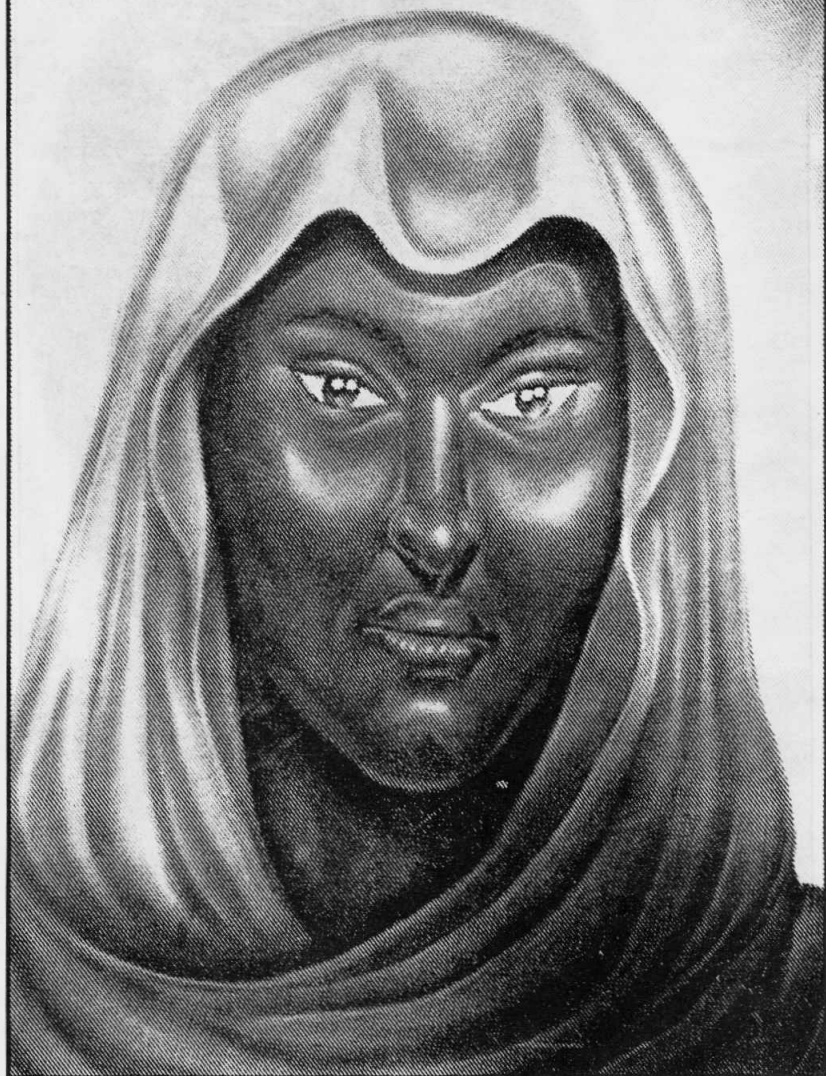
these cells all alive.  
 259 Make sure you take enough food for yourself to eat,  
 260 And this is what you should eat during the stay in the craft.  
 261 Yahuwa said to Utnafishtim, bring yourself and your whole house into the craft,  
 262 For I have seen you act as a Zodoqite, righteous one right in front of my face in this genealogy.  
 263 You are to take 7 of every clean non-speaking mammal for food,  
 264 The male living beings and the female living beings,  
 265 And of the non-speaking mammals, Genus Homo, Homo Erectus,  
 266 And Shaggies that are not clean for food.  
 267 Take sets of 2, the male living beings and the female living beings.  
 268 Also, of the birds of the skies take them by sevens,  
 269 The Zakarites and the Nekaybawites, to keep the seed alive on the face of all the planet Earth.  
 270 Seven days from now, I will make it rain on the planet Earth for 40 days and 40 shadow hours.  
 271 And every living being that I have fashioned I will ruin and remove from off the surface of the planet Earth.  
 272 And Utnafishtim fashioned things according to all that Yahuwa of the Aluhum Enqi commanded him.  
 273 Utnafishtim was 600 years old when the flood of waters covered the land of Sumer and the whole planet Earth.  
 274 And Utnafishtim went into the ship, he and his children, who lived in the land of sumer.  
 275 Shem "he who is of the rocketship,

#### Tablet 1:293

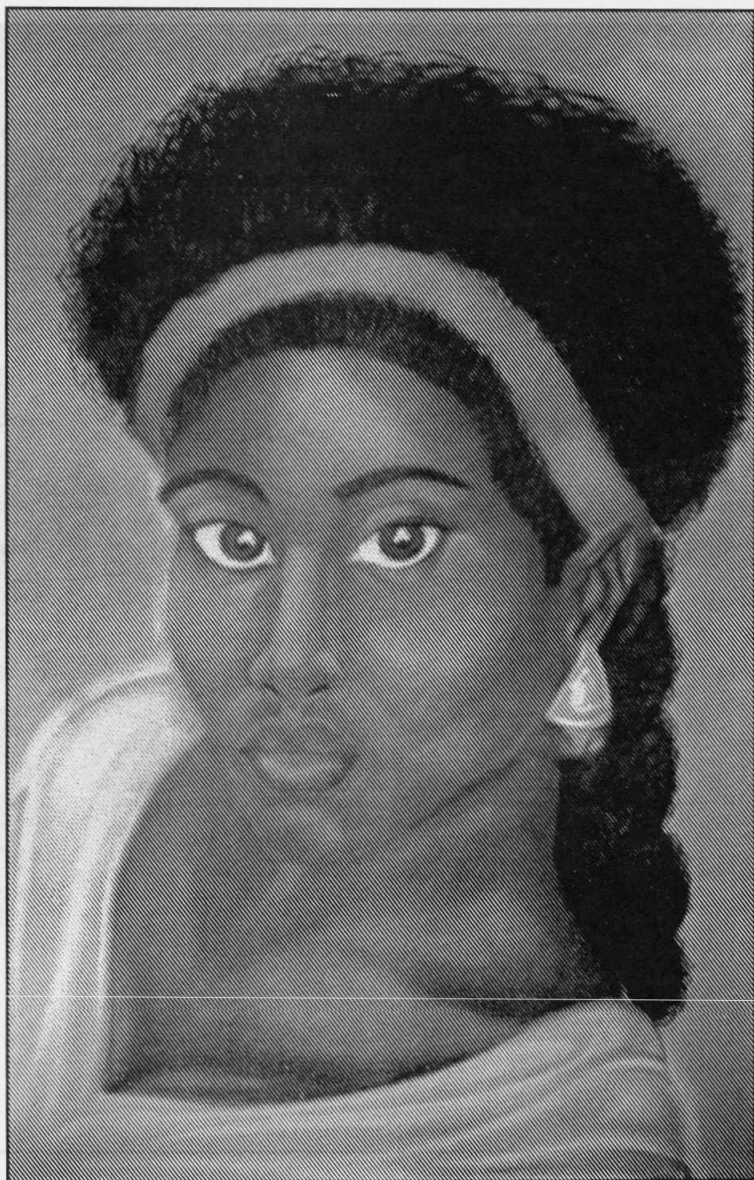
named," Ham "burnt blackskin," Japheth "he who added on,"  
 276 And his wife Naamah "she who sleeps,"  
 277 And his son's wives, Faatin "little girl," Haliyma "clement" And Ifat "virtue, chastity" all went with him.  
 278 They went into the craft because of the water from the flood.  
 279 All of the non-speaking mammals clean for food,  
 280 All of the non-speaking mammals unclean for food,  
 281 All of the non-speaking Mammals, Genus Homo, Homo Erectus,  
 282 Shaggies, and birds, and every kind of creeping things of the planet Earth went into the craft in pairs with Utnafishtim,  
 283 The Zakarites and the Nekaybawites,  
 284 Just as the Anunnagi had conveyed the commands.  
 285 And the waters of the flood came 7 days later on the planet Earth.  
 286 In the 600th year of the life of Utnafishtim,  
 287 In the second month the 17th day of the month.  
 288 On that very same day all the fountains of the Rabb, Sustainer and of deep sea, Tiamat in the planet Earth broke open,  
 289 And poured up water and the windows of the sky, up there, where there is water also opened.  
 290 And rain was upon the planet Earth for 40 days and 40 shadow hours.  
 291 In that same day Utnafishtim and Shem "he who is of the rocketship, named,"  
 292 And Ham "burnt blackskin," and Japheth "he who added on,"



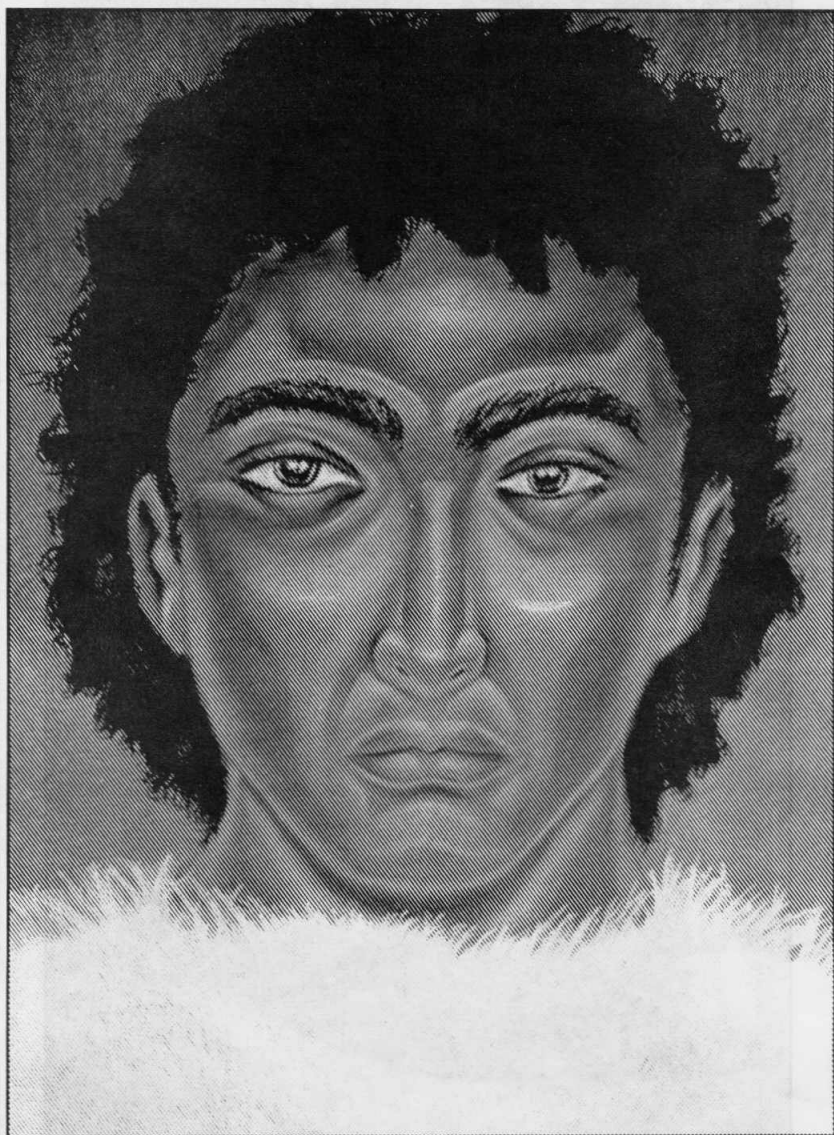
**Figure 406**  
**Faatin, Wife Of Shem**



**Figure 407**  
**Ifat, Wife Of Japheth**

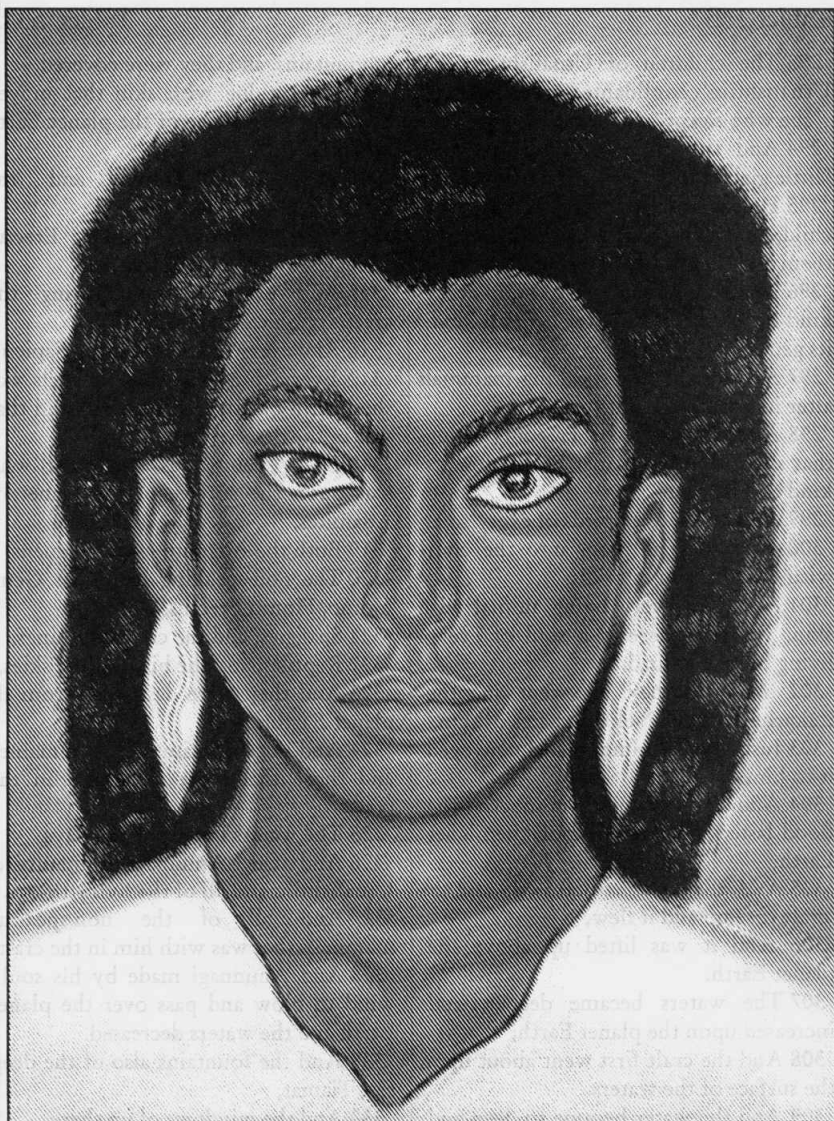


**Figure 408**  
**Nuballa, Wife Of Cush**



**Figure 409**  
**Nuba, Son Of Cush And Nuballah**





**Figure 410**  
**Sauda, Wife Of Nuba**



## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM

### THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 1:293

293 The children of Utnafishtim, and Utnafishtim's confidante, wife Naamah "she who sleeps,"

294 And the three son's wives Faatin "little girl,"

295 Haliyma "clement," who was with child, and Ifat "virtue, chastity" with them and they all went into the craft.

296 And they had with them every kind of living animal after its own kind, its genes,

297 And all the non-speaking mammals after its own kind in its genes,

298 And all kinds of creeping things that swarm on the planet Earth after its kind and its genes,

299 And all kinds of birds of every sort.

300 And they all went into the craft with Utnafishtim in two's.

301 And 2 of every living animal with skin, wherein there is a soul of every living human animal.

302 And as they all went in, the Zakarites and the Nekaybawites of skin,

303 Just as the Anunnagi had conveyed it to him.

304 And Yahuwa shut him in. And the flood lasted for 40 days upon the planet Earth;

305 And the waters increased, and the craft rose up and it flew,

306 And it was lifted up above the planet Earth.

307 The waters became deeper, and increased upon the planet Earth;

308 And the craft first went about upon the surface of the waters.

309 And the water became so deep and exceedingly great upon the planet Earth;

310 And all the highest mountains under it beneath the skies, they were covered.

311 The waters were 25 feet above the

#### Tablet 1:333

mountains, and they were covered.

312 Everything with skin that moved about on the surface of the planet Earth perished.

313 Both the birds, and the non-speaking mammals,

314 Genus Homo, Homo Erectus, Shaggies, and the living animal,

315 And every creeping thing that creeps upon the planet Earth,

316 And every Adamite Homo Sapiens.

317 Every thing in whose nostrils was the breath of divine life, of all kind that was in the desert, died.

318 Every being was destroyed who was upon the surface of the planet of Adamites,

319 Both the Adamite Homo Sapiens,

320 The non-speaking mammals Genus Homo, Homo Erectus,

321 Shaggies, and the creeping things,

322 Reptiles, and the birds of the skies,

323 And they were destroyed from the planet Earth:

324 And Utnafishtim alone remained, and those that were with him in the craft.

325 The waters lasted for 150 days.

326 And the Anunnagi remembered Utnafishtim and all of the living things.

327 And all of the non-speaking mammals that was with him in the craft.

328 And Anunnagi made by his soul a wind to blow and pass over the planet Earth and the waters decreased.

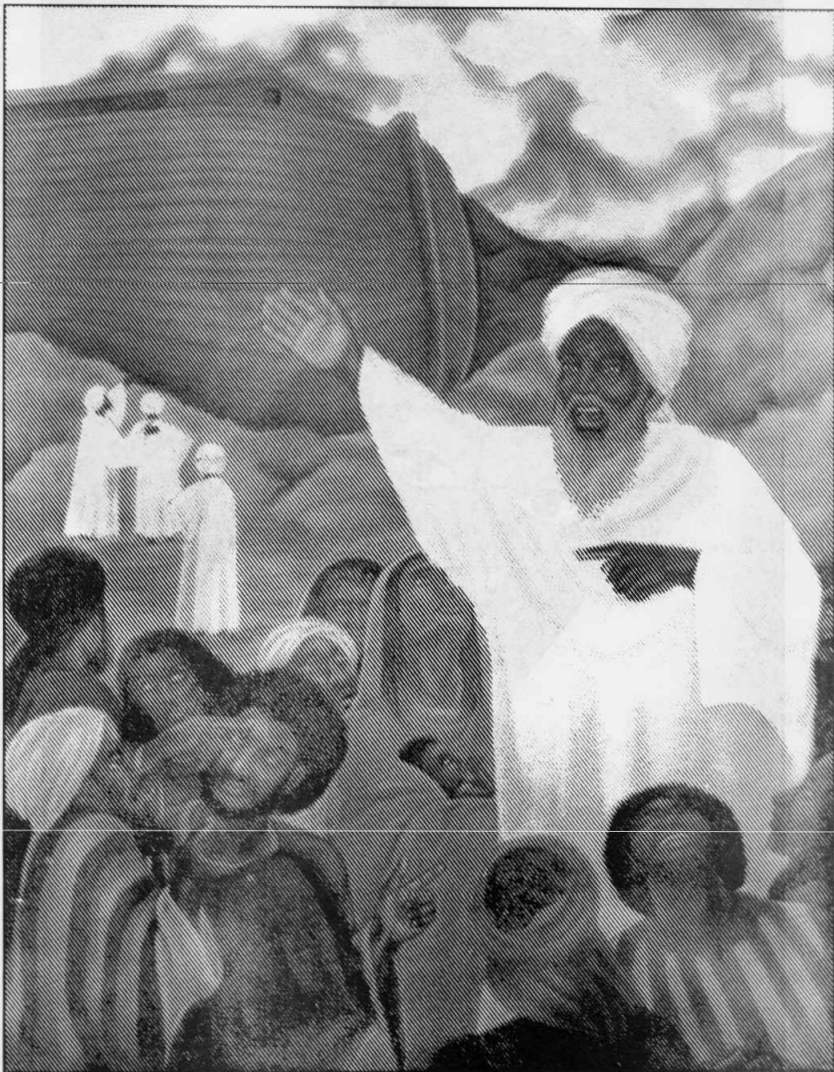
329 And the fountains also of the deep sea, Tiamat,

330 And the windows of up there,

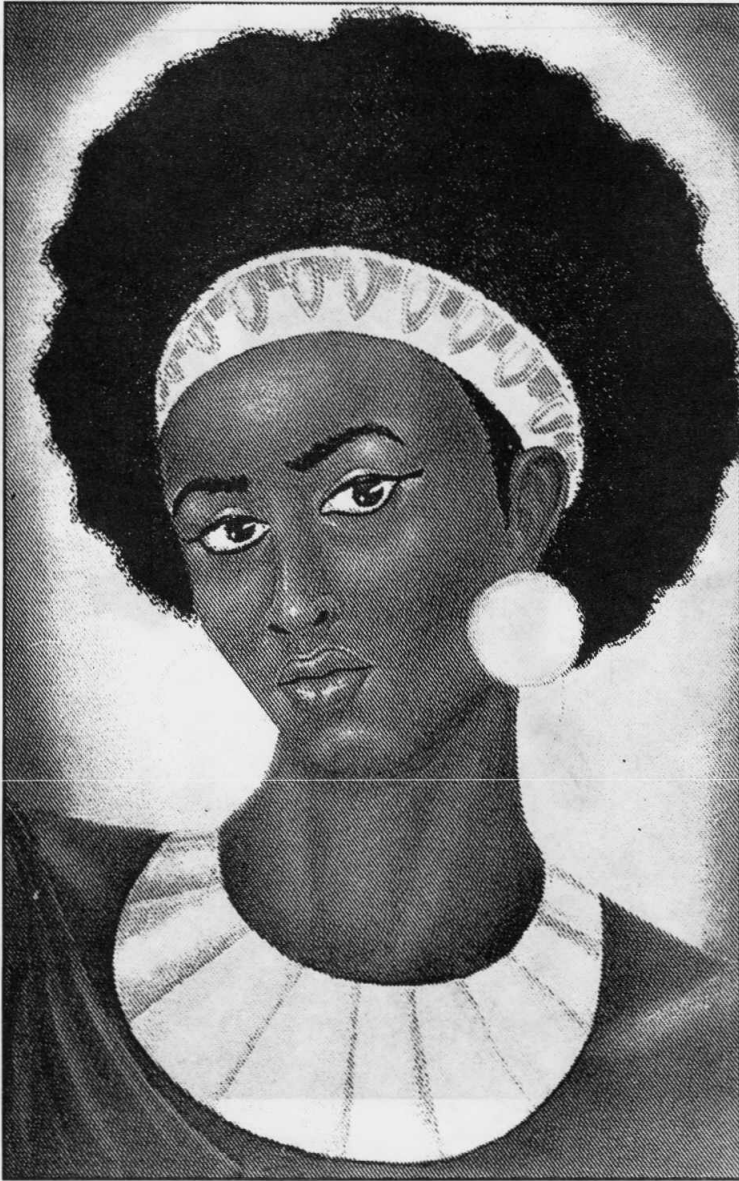
331 Where there is water,

332 Were stopped and the rain from up there where there is water was kept back.

333 And the waters returned from that



**Figure 411**  
**Utnafishtim Leading His People To The Craft**



**Figure 412**  
**Haliyma, Wife Of Ham**

## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM

### THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 1:333

part of the planet Earth,

334 And it took 150 days and the waters were kept back.

335 And the craft rested downward, landed on the 17th day of the 17th month upon the mountain of Ararat, for a great craft in the sky had lifted it from the water that it hovered above the surface of the water. When it was over it lowered the craft downward that it may rest upon the water again.

336 And the waters eventually stopped on the first day of the tenth month.

337 And the tops of the mountains became seen.

338 And at the end of 40 days Utnafishtim opened the window of the craft which he had fashioned.

339 And he sent out a raven which went forth and returned,

340 Until the waters were completely gone.

341 So also he sent out a dove to see if the waters had gone down.

342 But the dove did not find any place to settle down for the sole of her foot,

343 And she returned to him in the craft, because the waters were still all over the surface of the planet Earth.

344 Then Utnafishtim put forth his hand,

345 And took her and pulled her into the craft.

346 So Utnafishtim waited another seven days and again he sent the dove out of the craft.

347 And the dove came back in to him Utnafishtim in the dusk.

348 And in her mouth there was an olive leaf freshly picked,

349 So Utnafishtim knew that the waters had withdrawn from off the surface of the planet Earth.

#### Tablet 1:370

350 And Utnafishtim waited another 7 days and sent the dove out again and it did not return to him anymore.

351 And when Utnafishtim was 601 years old on the first day of the first month,

352 All the waters had gone from off the surface of the planet Earth:

353 And Utnafishtim removed the covering of the craft,

354 And looked, and saw, the surface of where the Adamite Homo Sapiens lived and it was dry.

355 By the 27th day of the second month the planet Earth was completely dry.

356 And the Aluhum, the Anunnagi spoke to Utnafishtim saying,

357 Go out of the craft, you and your wife Naama "she who sleeps."

358 And your children, Shem.

359 Ham and Japheth,

360 And your children's mates Faatin,

361 Haliyma with her newly born son Canaan, and Ifat with them.

362 Take out with you, all the living things that is with you, of skin, both bird,

363 And of non-speaking mammals, of every creeping thing that creeps upon the planet Earth:

364 So that they canst swarm all over the planet Earth,

365 And be fruitful,

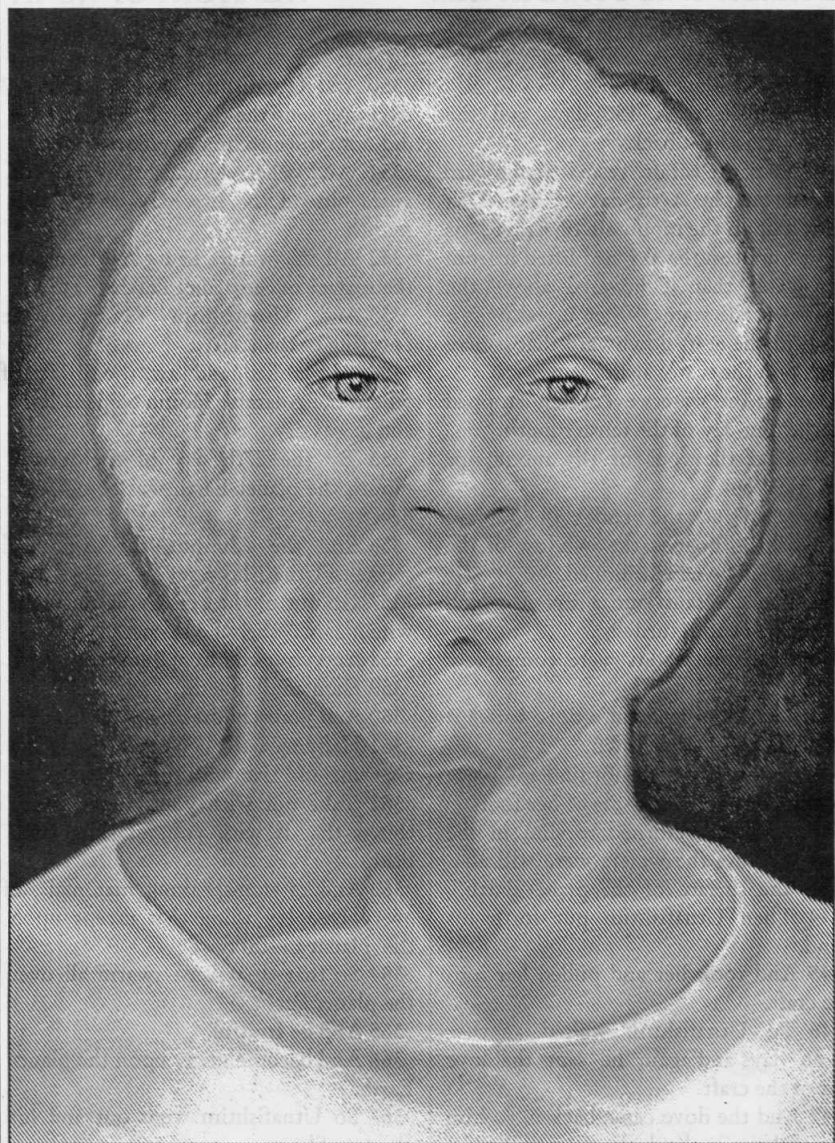
366 And become many upon the planet Earth.

367 So Utnafishtim went out and his children Shem,

368 "He who is of the rocketship, named," Ham "burnt blackskin,"

369 Japheth "he who added on,"

370 And his confidante, wife, Naama and his children's confidante wife



**Figure 413**  
**Canaan, Son Of Ham And Haliyma**





**Figure 414**  
**Suwa'a, A Woman Deity**





**Figure 415**  
**Yagooth, A Lion Deity**



**Figure 416**  
**Nasr, An Eagle Deity**

## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM

### THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 1:370

#### Tablet 1:412

Faatin, Haliyma and Ifat with him.  
 371 All of the beast of every creeping thing and every bird,  
 372 And whatsoever creeps upon the planet, after its species and its kind went out of the craft.  
 373 And Utnafishtim built an altar to Yahuwa,  
 374 And took one of each clean species for food animals,  
 375 And clean for food birds,  
 376 And went up on it to be raised up on the altar.  
 377 And Yahuwa smelled a soothing aroma of the feast being cooked by Utnafishtim:  
 378 And Yahuwa said in his heart,  
 379 I will never again smite the Adamites, Homo Sapiens,  
 380 Ever again because of what was fashioned in an Adamite's heart,  
 381 Of disagreeable things from his earlier life.  
 382 Nor will I ever again smite everything living, as I have done.  
 383 As long as the planet Earth remained, offspring and harvest,  
 384 And cold and hot, summer and winter, and day and shadow hours will not stop.  
 385 And the Anunnagi blessed Utnafishtim,  
 386 So that they would not have to work the mines and said to Them,  
 387 The same as they said to the other Adam, be fruitful,  
 388 And multiply, and refill the planet Earth.  
 389 And all the living animals of the planet Earth will fear you, Utnafishtim,  
 390 All the birds of the skies,  
 391 And all that moves about the Adamites, Homo Sapiens of the ground,

392 And all of the fishes of the sea in your hands,  
 393 And under your power they are appointed.  
 394 All of the living animals moving about are good for consumption as food now for you.  
 395 Even as the vegetation, and herbs were originally appointed to you as food.  
 396 But those skins that have living spirits there in it,  
 397 Which still have blood clots in it,  
 398 You are not to consume of its flesh.  
 399 To shed your own blood to kill each other's living spirits of Adamites,  
 400 Homo Sapiens will be punished.  
 401 I will punish with my hands all living animals who will kill Adamites,  
 402 Their own brother Adamites.  
 403 Who ever kill Adamites, Homo Sapiens by shedding his blood,  
 404 That is by other Adamites will his own blood be shed,  
 405 Because Adamites were fashioned in the image of the Anunnagi.  
 406 And you are to be fruitful and multiply;  
 407 And bring forth abundantly in the planet Earth, and multiply therein.  
 408 And Anunnagi said to Utnafishtim and to his children who were with him, saying;  
 409 And I, looked, and I considered that I will establish my covenant with you all,  
 410 And with your seed after you, all,  
 411 And with every living spirit which is with you all, Adamites and Enosites Homo Sapiens,  
 412 The fowls, the non-speaking mammals, cattles,

## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 1:413

413 And every non domestic animal of the planet Earth with you all,

414 From all that go out from the craft, to every animal of the planet Earth.

415 And I will establish my covenant with you all

416 Neither shall all those in skin be cut off again from the waters of the flood;

417 And there shalt not be another flood to destroy the planet Earth.

418 And the Anunnagi said, this is the distinguishing mark of the covenant,

419 Which I make between me and you and all of the living spirits,

420 Which is with you all for generations.

421 I set my bow around the round ship Nibiru in the clouds,

422 And it will be as a distinguishing mark of the covenant between me and the planet Earth.

423 And in time to come, when I bring a cloud over the planet Earth,

424 That the bow shaped ship will be seen in the clouds, skies.

425 I will remember my covenant,

426 Which is between me and you, all and every living spirit of all beings in skin;

427 And the waters will not come again to destroy all those beings in skin.

428 And the round ship shaped like a bow, Nibiru, will be in the clouds, skies,

430 And between every living spirit of all those beings in skin,

431 That is upon the planet Earth.

432 And the Anunnagi said to Utnafishtim,

433 This is the covenant of the covenant which I have established between me,

434 And all those in skin which are

#### Tablet 1:442

upon the planet Earth.

435 And the children of Utnafishtim, those going out from the craft, were

436 Shem, Ham and Japheth

437 And Ham is the father of Canaan "lowlander" who was born in the craft, an albino with leprosy.

438 Three Elohs were the sons from Utnafishtim;

439 And of them was all the Planet Earth scattered.

440 And Utnafishtim, being one of the first farmers, defiled himself to become a human being of the Adamites, Homo Sapiens and planted a vineyard. He gathered the grapes from his vineyard, made wine and drank it, he did not know the effects the wine would have on him,

441 And he drank from the wine,

442 And became drunk and he undressed and was naked in the middle of his tabernacle. Besides what you have been taught, the story of Genesis 9:18 was a prelude to the event of the flood. They are logging the incident that really took place after the flood, before it actually place. The vineyard was planted before Utnafishtim and his family went on the Craft. And this is seen in the mere fact that the dove was able to find an olive leaf after the flood. The Bible makes the mistake of giving the impression that Utnafishtim cap out of the craft, or Ark and he immediately planted a vineyard and drank from it on the instance. However the Bible leaves a very important element out, and that is Time. It takes time and years for a vineyard to grow. And Utnafishtim planted this vineyard before he went on the craft, before the birth of Canaan.

## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 1:442

And he drunk the wine from the grapes of the vine and became drunk, and laid in his tent naked.

443 And Ham, the father of Canaan "lowlander" the albino saw, the nudity of his father Utnafishtim,

444 And made it known to his other two brothers outside of the tabernacle.

445 And Shem, And Japheth took the outer mantle of dress,

446 And placed it upon their shoulder and went backward and covered the nudity of their father.

447 And their faces were backward, and they did not see their father's nudity.

448 And Utnafishtim awoke from his wine drunkenness, and knew that which his youngest child had done to him.

449 And he, Noah, son of Lamech, which means "overthrower, a strong young man" said to Ham,

450 The curse will be upon your son, Canaan the Albino,

451 A slave, Abd, workers or slaves, Lulu Amelu, He will be to his brothers the Shemites and Japhethites, The Non Albinos.

452 And he, Utnafishtim said bless is he, Yahuwa who is of the Anunnagi of Shem,

453 And Canaan will be his slave, worker,

454 For the Albinos were to become the slaves of the non Albinos.

455 The Anunnagi will enlarge Japheth,

456 And he will live in the tabernacle of Shem, and Canaan will be his slave, abd, worker, Albinos will work for Non Albinos.

#### Tablet 2:10

#### Scroll Two The Science Of The Curse (19x5=95)

Lo! Ham, the son of Utnafishtim, allowed his countenance to drop and was in a weak state after the argument he just had with his wife Haliyma, daughter of Anis and Shakar.

2 It was easy for the devil to possess him in his weak state of mind. Thus, Ibliys sent one of his disagreeable beings in the form of Anak, the queen of Nod, to Ham and possessed him..

3 Ham while in his father's tent, mocked his father's nakedness, then he looked upon the nakedness of his father with the thought of sexuality and fornication.

4 Yet, he did not lay with his father. Although Ham was not acting on his own will, he still violated the laws of **Anu, The Most High.**

5 These feelings of sexuality and fornication existed before the time of the flood with the Hindu's, who came from **Nirvana.**

6 After Ham had opened himself up by having an argument with his wife, Haliyma, he allowed Anak, the Queen of the disagreeable Aluhum to possess him.

7 When Utnafishtim awoke from his sleep, he knew immediately what his son had done to him.

8 Therefore, he placed a curse on **Ham's Fourth son**, who was called **Libana, Or Canaan** in the Bible.

9 The curse was not put on **Ham**, as many are lead to believe, but on his fourth son **Libana.**

10 Utnafishtim told **Ham**, "the curse will be upon your son-Canaan" who



## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM

### THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 2:10

was originally named **Libana** by his parents Ham and Haliyma at his 8th day birth ceremony in which a child receives their name.

11 Libana's name was later changed to **Canaan** By Flugelrods when he moved up from the lowland to the caves.

12 This curse was placed upon **Libana**, **Canaan** until the day of judgment.

13 The physical curse meant that a race of beings would manifest in the physical with the spirit of the demons. This race of beings, lepers didn't manifest until the birth of **Libana**.

14 He was named **Libana** because he was pale and white like snow; later he was called **Canaan**, the grandson of Utnafishtim.

15 As you've seen, the formation of some of the caucasians are a result of the physical curse, leprosy that was placed on Libana.

16 However, not all of the Caucasians Came from leprosy.

17 You have three types of Caucasians, and they are: blonde hair, blue eyes; red hair, green eyes; and dark hair, dark eyes.

18 This curse that was placed on **Libana**, **Canaan** was also a genetic one, which means that it took place in the genes of man.

19 This was the removal of his melanin, which cut off his family ties with the **Anunnagi Aluhum**.

20 This is a genetic disorder called **Albinism**. For a person to be born with Albinism, both parents must be Albinos. It affects one out of every several thousand humans and other animals.

21 This is because both parents do not possess any of the dominant genes.

22 The science of heredity in human

#### Tablet 2:32

genetics explores the transmission of physical traits and other characteristics of parents to their offspring.

23 The basic units in the complex process are called **Genes**, and these make up the chromosome.

24 The basic chemical of the gene, **Dna**, Deoxyribonucleic Acid, enables the gene to carry all the information of heredity.

25 The chromosomes occur in pairs. Normally, each of us have **23** pairs of chromosomes.

26 The "Sex Chromosomes" carry genes that determine the other characteristics; because these others are on the sex chromosomes, the characteristics they determine are called sex-linked characteristics.

27 Libana, **Canaan** became an Albino because both of his parents had recessive genes. Ham and Haliyma, his parents, were descendants of Cuthites.

28 Let's take a look at the genealogy of **Libana**. **Libana's** parents, as stated earlier were **Ham** and **Haliyma**.

29 **Ham** was the son of **Utnafishtim** and **Naamah**.

30 **Naamah** was the daughter of **Unaam** and **Sakhinah**, who were both of the Cuthite tribe from the land of Ashur.

31 Haliyma was the daughter of **Anis** and **Shakar**, **Yubin**. **Yubin** was an Enosite and **Anis** was a Cuthite.

32 Remember in **Genesis 24:25**, after Ham had committed the sin of looking at his father Utnafishtim, "the friend of god who is perfect in his generations and who walked with God in **Genesis 6:9**" Utnafishtim told him that a curse would be placed on his fourth son **Libana**, **Canaan**.



EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM THE STORY OF NOAH

Tablet 2:33

33 If you read on later, in the next verse, you will see where Utnafishtim includes in his condemnation Yahweh Aluhum, and he told Ham that Libana, Canaan "Shall Be A Servant Unto His Brethren."

34 At this point Ham became terrified, and this affected his nervous system, which sent messages to his brain and affected his pineal gland, which produces the melanin.

35 Stress and fear can cause many complications in the way a person's body may respond.

36 In humans, if danger is perceived, the Pituitary Gland releases a hormone called Adrenocorticotrophic Hormone, stimulating or acting on the Adrenal Cortex.

37 This hormone in turn triggers the Adrenal Glands to release Epinephrine, known to most as Adrenaline, which is a hormone secreted by the Adrenal Medulla that is released into the bloodstream in response to physical or mental stress, as from fear or injury.

38 Stress or fear shifts blood flow and energy to the brain, and these effects are all results of what doctors call the "Fight Or Flight" response of the body when it is confronted with a threatening situation.

39 Thus, a person in a physically or mentally dangerous situation is said to be under stress as in the case of Ham when he was approached by the Aluhum.

40 If a person goes into a state of shock or fear, which is something that would lead them to be stressed, there are two things that may happen.

41 One is the oversecretion of

Tablet 2:52

Melanocyte-Stimulating Hormone, Msh by the pituitary gland, which results in brown skin, or two, the lack of secretion of the Melanocyte-Stimulating Hormone, Msh which would result in white or pale skin coloration.

42 The nervous system has a major effect on your skin.

43 Leprosy produces granular legions in affected areas of the skin; that's why they called it leprosy, Lep-Rosy.

44 You will find that when you see a person with a rash or some kind of skin disorder, that it comes from them being stressed out, not sleeping and/or eating properly, or being tensed the majority of the time.

45 Any doctor will tell you that most skin problems stem from stress.

46 That is why when people suffer from skin disorders such as Seborrhea, Eczema, Psoriasis, Herpes, Etc., They usually don't break out until they become stressed out.

47 So you can't tell me that you can't catch a malignant skin disease which is spoken of in *Leviticus 13:2* from stress.

48 The Torah gives various accounts of the signs and symptoms of what leprosy actually looks like.

49 Leprosy affects the skin, the eyes, and the mucous membranes of the nose and throat. it mainly affects the nerves.

50 So it is nothing new to say that stress can affect your nervous system which in turn will affect your skin.

51 It is medically and scientifically proven.

52 That is why when you get cold or scared, you can sometimes feel your "Skin-Crawling," or you get what they call "Goose Bumps," or the hair on you

## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM

### THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 2:52

arm "Stands Up." It is all linked up to the nervous system.

53 There is a saying that goes, "I Was Scared Pale."

54 Ham was stressed at this moment in his life. he was what you would call a manic depressive.

55 And it is a known fact that stress can cause skin defects, because what affects your nerves can affect your skin.

56 If a regular person could scare you "Pale," Just imagine what could happen if the unknown was made known to you.

57 And that is exactly what happened when the Aluhum stepped in. it scared Ham pale.

58 But this didn't happen to him physically, it affected his genes and it came out in his fourth son, Libana, Canaan.

59 Because Ham was scared to the point where it affected his genes, it caused his child to be born melanin recessive.

60 As you read previously, the curse that was placed on Libana, Canaan was a genetic curse, which means it took place in the genes of man.

61 In the case of Ham, the curse that was placed on him would only show up on his fourth offspring which was Libana, Canaan.

62 Genes are part of chromosomes which are made of DNA.

63 DNA controls the inherited traits in man, animals and plants, which are responsible for almost all the features that make you look different from anyone else.

64 The composition of all your body organs are governed by your intelligence.

#### Tablet 2:77

65 In the nucleus of every cell in your body, there are at least a million strands of DNA.

66 Altogether, they do much to decide what you look and think like.

67 It is in the fourth generation of animals and plants that the recessive traits show up.

68 That is why the results of ham's stress showed up in his fourth son, because as it says in the degree of *Exodus 20:5 "...Visiting The Iniquities Of The Fathers Upon The Children Unto The Third And Fourth Generation Of Them That Hate Me."*

69 Libana, Canaan was born pale, and an Albino; in other words with the curse of leprosy.

70 Libana, Canaan lacked pigmentation; he was melanin recessive so his skin was pale and translucent, making it possible to see the veins.

71 Canaan's descendants had straight, 6 ether, light hair as a result of leprosy.

72 Canaan himself didn't have straight hair, he had woolly hair.

73 He was still a Nubian, just an Albino, though he carried the gene that caused his descendants to be born with leprosy.

74 His fourth son Amor was the father of the Amorites and his brother Jebus was father of the Jebusites.

75 The 200 fallen disagreeable angelic beings came down to earth and housed the bodies of people during, Utnafishtim's Time.

76 The people became rebellious and strayed from the laws of The Most High.

77 The Creator was displeased, therefore he saw fit for them to be destroyed.

## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 2:78

78 The people of Utnafishtim's time were destroyed by the flood.

79 When Ham became angry, he opened himself up to becoming possessed by one of these wicked beings, thus allowing them to re-enter Qi, The Planet Earth.

80 The spirits of these eleven fallen angelic beings would house the bodies of the sons of Canaan. They were filled with the unholy ghosts, evil spirits, demons.

81 Each son was possessed by one of the unholy spirits or ghost. His sons were: Sidon possessed by Sammayil, he had red hair, blue eyes.

82 Heth possessed by Hakail blonde hair, blue eyes.

83 Jebus possessed by Jitryl black hair, dark brown eyes.

84 Amor possessed by Asmudius, White Hair, White Eyes.

85 Gargash possessed by Ghul Light brown hair, grey eyes.

86 Hiwi possessed by Himah blonde hair, silver eyes.

87 Arkiy Possessed By Araqial, Auburn Hair, Hazel Eyes.

88 Siniy Possessed By Satrina Dark Brown Hair, Brown Eyes.

89 Arvad possessed by Adyush, dark brown hair, dark blue eyes.

90 Zemar possessed by Zar Sady blonde hair, chestnut eyes.

91 Hamath possessed by Biylzubub, black hair, black eyes.

92 These eleven angels were of the 200 fallen angels that were cast out of heaven, not to be mistaken with the one third that were cast out of the galaxy Illyuwn.

93 This Hamath was possessed by Beelzebub, from Baal, Bel, "lord or

#### Tablet 3:9

master" and zabab, "the fly", with its buzz and stinch, and as the bee, with its honey, and order.

94 Hamath was possessed by Lucifer, the bringer of light, for darkness was supreme balance, as Mephistopheles, this Hamath gave his soul to beelzebub to give to Mephistopheles. The descendants of Hamath became the Ammonites of today.

95 And Utnafishtim lived after the flood 350 years. And all the days of Utnafishtim were 950 years: and he died.

#### Tablet Three Genealogy Of The Shemites (19 x1 = 19)

Lo! These beings are the genealogies of Shemites. When Shem was 100 years old, and his confidante, wife Faatin "little girl" gave birth to Arphaxad "boundary" 2 years after the flood.

2 And then Shemites lived on another 500 years, and had many children.

3 And when Arphaxad was 35 years old Hammath gave birth to Salah "to send, sense of peace":

4 And Arphaxadites lived another 403 years, and had many other children.

5 And when Shelah was 30 years old, Hudith gave birth to Eber.

6 And Shelah lived after he gave birth to Eber 403 years, and gave birth to many children.

7 And Eberites lived 430 years, and gave birth to Peleg "those with moral distinction":

8 And Eber lived after he gave birth to Peleg 430 years, and gave birth to many children.

9 And when Peleg was 30 years old, Aliyyat gave birth to a son Reu:

## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM

### THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 3:10

10 And Pelegites lived on another 209 years, and had many children.

11 And Reu lived 32 years, and gave birth to Serug.

12 And the Reuites lived on another 207 years, and had many children.

13 And when Serug was 30 years old, Milcah gave birth to a son Nahor. And then Serugites lived on another 100 years, and had many children.

14 And Nahorites lived 920 years, and gave birth to Terah. And Nahor "breathing hard" lived after he gave birth to Terah "wild goat, wandering" 119 years, and gave birth to many children.

15 And Terah lived 70 years, and gave birth to Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

16 Now these are the genealogies of Terah. Terah gave birth to Abram, Nahor, and Haran. And Haran gave birth to Lot "he who veiled."

17 And Haran died before his father Terah in the part of the planet Earth of his birth, in Ur of the Chaldees.

18 And Abram and Nahor took them wives. The name of Abram's wife was Sarai; and the name of Nahor's wife, Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah "one who looks forth." And Sarai was barren, she had no child.

19 And Terah took Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran, his son's son, and Sarai his daughter in law, his son, Abram's wife and they went forth with them from Ur of the Chaldees, to go into that part of the planet Earth of Canaan. And they came to Haran, and dwelt there. And the days of Terahites were 205 years. And Terah died in Haran.

#### Tablet 4:12

#### Tablet Four

#### *The Descendants Of Japheth*

(19 x 7 = 133)

Lo! Now Yapheth's son, Yawan, which means clay in the Aramic tongue is called the father of the Greeks,

2 Known as the Caucasian's which is "caucus" meaning "dead," and Asian meaning "race." The name "Javan" is the Aramic rendering of the Greek word "Iaon," or "Ionian,"

3 Which is a general term in the Holy Scriptures for the race of Ionians or Greeks.

4 They are the Java man, sons of Yawan or Yawaniy, Javanites.

5 Through mixing with the daughters of the sons of Canaan, the tribe of Hivite, named Iris daughter of Shishakh and Seleuces.

6 This Java Man, is really Yawan son of Yepheth's seed after they mixed with the Amorite,

7 Who mixed with the original woolly haired of Yepheth, son of Utnafishtim and Naamah's seed,

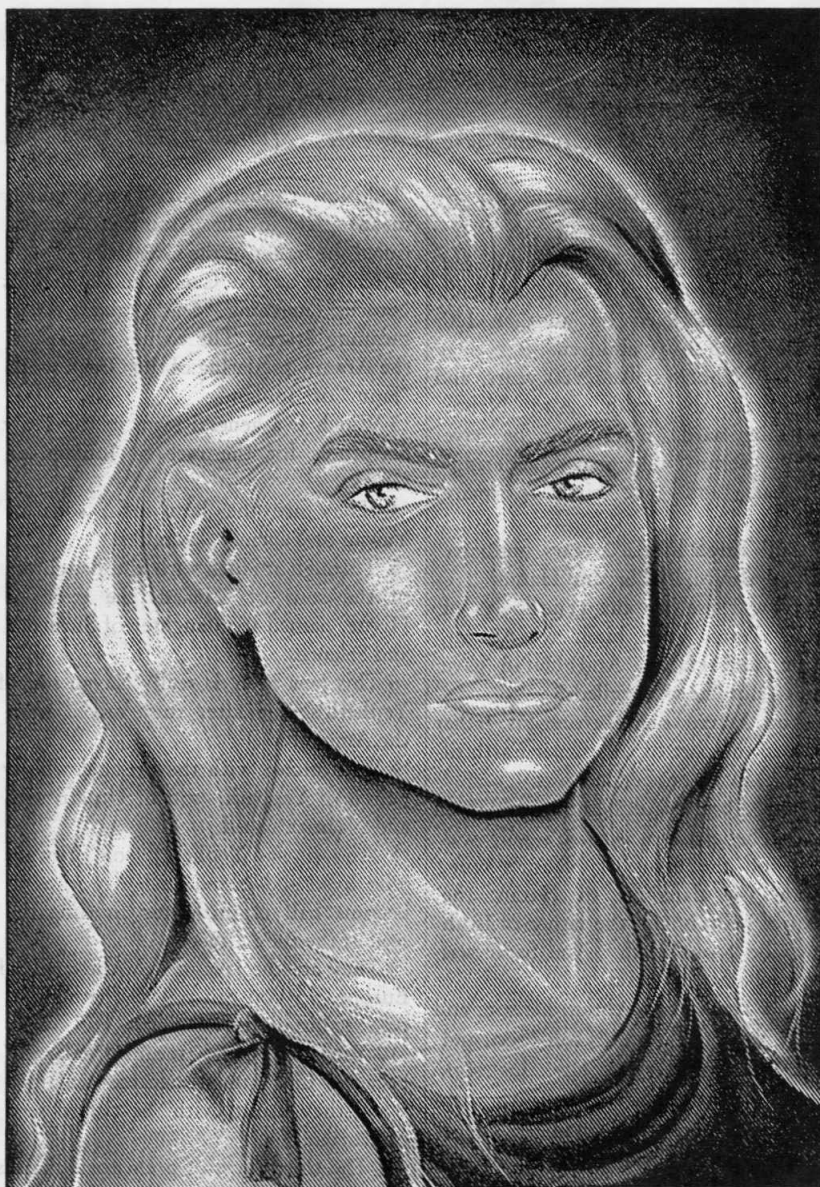
8 And it was Yepheth's son, Yawan, who lived and mixed with Amorites to become half originals and in time the seed of the isles, Greece.

9 They are the Java-men of the caves of Europe. So you can say Yepheth has a pale seed in his descendancy.

10 Yapheth's name means "enlarged" because his family became enlarged when they mixed with the cursed seed of Canaan,

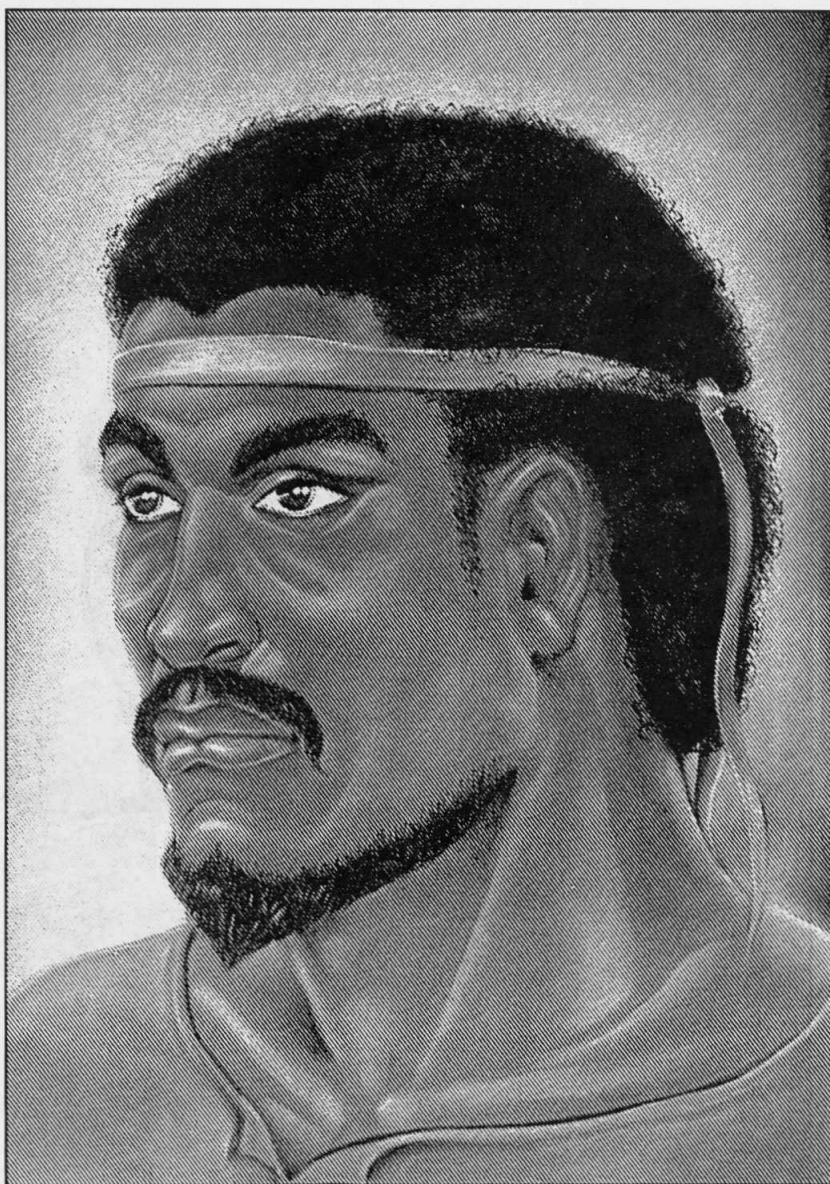
11 The third form of prehistoric man is the best known example of Homo Sapiens, a group of people known as the Neanderthals.

12 They lived in parts of Africa, Asia,



**Figure 417**  
**Iris, Wife Of Javan**





**Figure 418**  
**Javan, Husband Of Irish**





**Figure 419**  
**Java, Son Of Irish And Javan**

## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM

### THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 4:12

and Europe.

13 Their brain was as large as that of the modern man.

14 Their body was heavily built and they stood more than 5 feet tall.

15 They were muscular, especially in the neck and shoulder region. The walls of their bones were very thick.

16 One of their obvious traits are the bony ridge above the eyes, combined with a protruding lower face which gave them a very robust appearance.

17 Also, the Peking Man, Edomite falls between the Neanderthal European or cave man and the Java Greek, Paranthropus man.

18 Their brain was larger and far more advanced in intelligence than the Java man.

19 They were hunters and killers by nature. They were one of the first prehistoric men to use fire and worshipped it. They had 7 1/2 ounces of brain.

20 The fourth form of prehistoric man, the Cro Magnon, was very similar to the present day human being.

21 At the close of the ice age, about 25,000 years ago, the Cro-Magnon wiped out the Neanderthal who inhabited Europe who then resided there. It was known that they later moved from there to Asia.

22 The average height of the Cro Magnon men was 6 and 1/2 feet to 7 feet and they stood tall and erect.

23 They were vastly superior in physique and intelligence and their skulls indicates an exceptionally large brain capacity which was 52 ounces.

24 Their faces were very broad with massive chins and high foreheads with wooly hair.

#### Tablet 4:35

25 The Cro Magnon people produced amazingly realistic cave paintings usually of animals, including the bull, and carved equally impressive pictures on their tools and utensils.

26 This race, the Cro Magnon, flourished fifteen thousand years until it was displaced by the Caspilan and the Azilion invasions.

#### Expansion Of Neanderthal Caucasoid According To Western Influence

27 The so called main races of man are not considered races scientifically, but species.

28 According to the Western Caucasoid theology, they, the Caucasoids evolved from the Neanderthal.

29 And according to their Western Caucasoid theology, they originally resided in Europe and Asia,

30 Then expanded to Africa up to where some of them reside now which is in North America.

31 There are five races or scientifically known species. Negroid, the brown race, Caucasoids, the pale race; Mongoloids, the oriental race,

32 Australoids, the Archaic pale race; Congoids who started on the same level as the Eurasiatic ones in the early middle Pleistocene.

33 They stood still for half a million years after which the Pygmies and Capoids who they say just appeared in existence from nowhere.

34 The Caucasoids claim they are the first civilized race to walk the Earth.

35 Caucasoids and Australoids are the same; the only difference between the 2 is the Caucasoids are considered the

## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM

### THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 4:35

albino and the Australoids are considered the ancient pale race, also albino.

36 When they say that different races originated out of one another,

37 And they evolve out of the ape man, this is their way of justifying their origin.

38 Albinism in some of The Caucasoids came out of a disease or sickness called leproma or leprosy. Kena'ans "Canaan's" offsprings lived in caves and committed bestiality.

39 They mixed their seeds with dogs. In time, they descended to the level of animals, eating raw carcasses, walking on all fours and mingling freely with the animals, mainly dog like animals.

40 In the prehistoric days, there were no selected locations for a specie to live.

41 They moved to adapt to their environment, the weather and their food supply.

42 The Heidelberg man stands on a base line of its own, not being related with the Homo Erectus or Homo Sapiens because there is no mauer cranium.

43 These bones date back from the great second mindel riss interglacial about 325,000 years ago.

44 The Neanderthal's had massive brown ridges, low broad cranial vault, and a jaw that projects beyond their upper part of their face,

45 Which distinguishes them from the modern man.

46 It is believed that primitive morphology of the Neanderthal was the result of special adaptation.

47 The Neanderthal's exhibit a great deal of sexual dimorphism the existence of two different species especially in the same population in height and cranial

#### Tablet 4:59

capacity.

48 Their women are somewhat disproportionately short yet they gave birth to children of a race which had bigger heads than modern man who is known as Homo Sapiens.

49 The Pelvic adaption of the Neanderthal woman had to be wide to permit birth because their interior pelvic bone,

50 The rim of their pelvis, which would have to be the gynecoid which is a well rounded anterior and posterior segment pelvic inlet had to be widened without widening the dimensions of the bone too much.

51 The Neanderthal women were stocky with visible wide hips for their size.

52 Evolutionary line based on Fonte'chevade Swanscombe.

53 Fonte'chevade people seem to have crossed sapient threshold about 225,000 years ago as far as morphology,

54 The biological study of the form and structure of organisms. Swanscombe might be considered as a very primitive expression of Homo Sapiens.

55 Swanscombe was not recovered from a stratified site.

56 It consist of 3 separate fragments found at three different times in river gravel.

57 The bones are believed to have belonged to a woman.

58 The Fonte'chevade Crania, the part of the skull enclosing the brain, is 100,000 years younger yet it is related to the Steinheim Swanscombe.

59 Due to the ice ages, the abrupt change in the climate, many civilizations died, prehistoric human kind and animals.

## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM

### THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 4:60

60 A great catastrophe upon the Earth caused the total abrupt change in the climate,

61 A continental drift, as well as the extinction of the entire race of dinosaurs and many of the prehistoric man.

62 The catastrophe was caused by a comet which had successively landed on the planet Earth causing drastic changes in the Earth's atmosphere,

63 Which caused an ice age to occur on the planet Earth between the years 65 million to 2 million B.C.E

64 The ice age was a period in the Earth's history when ice sheets covered large regions of land but not the entire Earth.

65 There were several ice ages. The earliest known ice age occurred during the Pre Cambrian ice age which began more than 25,000 years ago.

66 The second ice age occurred during the Carboniferous period also known as the Amphibian age and Permian periods.

67 Between 430 - 225 million years ago. The last ice age occurred about 65 - 2 million years ago.

68 During the last ice age when a meteorite struck the planet Earth, it threw up a hundred times its own weight of material from the Earth's crust.

69 A fraction of the debris scattered as dust all around the world, and made three layers of clay which dropped to just the right degree.

70 At the end of the Cretaceous period, when the last ice age occurred,

71 The giant animals that had dominated the scenery for more than a hundred million years suddenly were gone due to this drastic change in

climate.

72 The sea change overtook the planet at the end of the Cretaceous period.

73 A comparable massacre among the animals in which nearly all perished occurred almost 225 million years ago, at the end of the geological period known as the Permian.

74 The casualty list on that occasion included the famous sea scorpions of the sea floor, as well as many early species of reptiles.

75 At the end of the Cretaceous period, the giant animals that had dominated the scenery for more than a hundred million years were suddenly gone due to this drastic change in the climate, the ice age.

76 These drastic changes that were caused by comets and meteor showers which are definitely related.

77 Comets are thought to be responsible for the formation of most, if not all, meteor showers.

78 A comet has a distinct center called a nucleus that measures less than ten miles in diameter.

79 The nucleus is composed of frozen gases and frozen water mixed with dust particles.

80 The gases include ammonia, carbon dioxide, carbon monoxide and methane.

81 Throughout the globe a number of craters have been cited which were caused by these fallen comets.

82 An unseen piece of a comet hit the Earth 70 years ago and killed some wildlife. It was much smaller than Halley's comet.

83 Another theory suggests, that the Earth acquired its oceans and early atmosphere by multiple impacts during the age of comets,

#### Tablet 4:83

## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM

### THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 4:84

84 Rather than from volcanoes as a more straightforward theory has supposed.

85 Around 4, million, 4,000 years ago, other theories say one fertile comet brought life to the Earth.

86 It came by direct impact plunging near to the sun. The comet shed its outer layers like a seed pod, releasing the fragile cells into space.

87 Most of the cells died but some froze because they were surrounded by protective ice, which made an encounter to the Earth's atmosphere and fell to the surface bringing life on Earth.

88 This was not done as the ascendant star people planned. This was one form of life on planet Earth.

89 A candidate crater exists at Manicougan in Canada.

90 Also at Siljan in Sweden a crater 50 kilometers in diameter and dated at about 365,000,000 million years old it correlate's, with a minor massacre of marine invertebrates.

91 At Popigai in Siberia there is a large crater that does not seem to coincide with any exceptional disaster among living things.

92 It was the great landing of the ship.

93 It is dated to be approximately 38 million years old. The Gobi Desert is another cite in which it landed.

94 In the central mothership called a comet by those who don't know.

95 In the central Gobi Desert, Mesozoic remains of dinosaurs, 12 million to 14 million years old and Paleogenic and Neogenic fossils of mammals have been found.

96 They also found remnants of

#### Tablet 4:107

prehistoric man in Paleolithic and Neolithic sites, those that walked in that day and time.

97 When the planet Earth was struck by this asteroid, it caused its poles to tilt throwing the planet into an ice age as a result, a continental drift occurred.

98 Before this incident occurred all humans on the Earth were ambidextrous or balance handed. However, as the planet Earth tilted most humans became right handed.

99 A thick dust cloud was raised into the stratosphere by the impact.

100 A layer of clay found in numerous places around the globe has given weight that a 6 mile asteroid slamming into the Earth at 56,000 thousand miles an hour,

101 Causing the sudden extinction of the dinosaurs and two thirds vast majority of prehistoric human kind.

102 As a result of the suppression of sunlight, the good supply of the animals was cut off, thereby causing living creatures to starve to death.

103 The only animals that survived were amphibious animals who were capable of living on land as well as in the water.

104 Also, the only prehistoric man that remained were the intelligent ones who went into their underground shelters,

105 Which contained underground spring water and food.

106 They resided in these underground caves until the temperatures became warm enough to return to the surface again.

107 They had to swim to survive, thus man's hands became web like and to this very day he has a web between each

## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

### EL HEKAY SHIL UTNAFISHTIM

### THE STORY OF NOAH

#### Tablet 4:84

finger.

108 Before the continental drift which was also caused by this landing comet,

109 All the continents formed a single land mass called Pangaea.

110 About 2,000,000 years ago, Pangaea began to break up into the continents which then began to drift toward their present locations.

111 The largest impact of meteorites that hit the Earth were: Sudbury, Canada 184,000,000 million years ago which made a crater 140 kilometers wide, Vredefort, South Africa 197,000,000 million years ago,

112 Which made a crater 140 kilometers wide, Popligai, USSR 38,000,000 years ago which made a crater 100 kilometers wide, Pochezh Katunki,

113 USSR, 183,000,000 million years ago which made a crater 80 kilometers wide. Manicouagan, Canada, 210,000 years ago,

114 Which made a crater 70 kilometers wide.

115 Siljan, Sweden 365,000,000 years ago which made a crater 52 kilometers wide,

116 Karla, USSR 57,000,000 million years ago which made a crater 50 kilometers wide,

117 Charlevoix, Canada 360,000,000 years ago which made a crater 46 kilometers wide,

118 Araguinha Dome, Brazil 250,000,000 million years ago which made a crater 42 kilometers wide,

119 Carswell, Canada 485 years ago which made a crater 37 kilometers wide.

#### Tablet 4:133

120 In this day and time you're looking at the planet that shifted to a 23 degree axis.

121 In finding the real location of the 4 rivers that parted out of Eden,

122 There were 2 problems that Theologians had,

123 The continental drift and the 23 degree axis.

124 The present situation of the world being at a 23 degree axis can confuse you,

125 And the children of Sama'El or the devil will try to make you think that it flows out of Turkey.

126 If you put the continent that drifted away like the western part of Africa back up against the eastern part of South America,

127 And the northwestern part of Africa up into the eastern sea borders of what is called the United States,

128 And seal that back into one continent like it was originally before the Red Sea was there where it is now.

129 The Sinai Peninsula, that land area above the Red Sea was the most important part of the land mass,

130 It was named Gadush, the holy place.

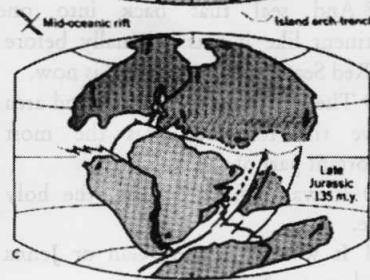
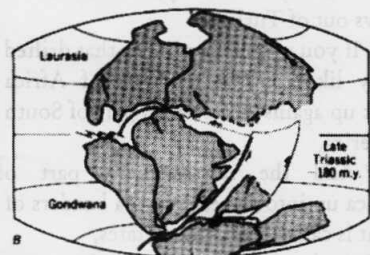
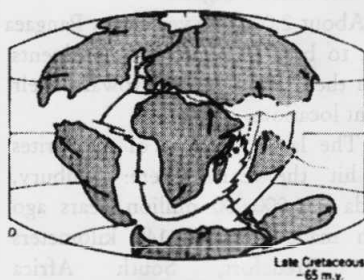
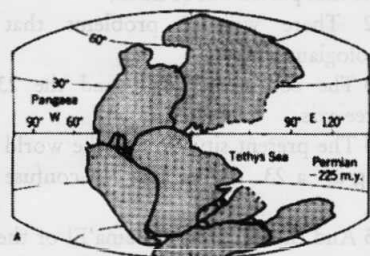
131 It was also called Gan or Jenna which means "garden."

132 Once you close up the Red Sea and put the continents together,

133 Tilt the planet back from a 23 degree axis straight up, you will get one land mass.

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be**





The breakup of Pangaea is shown in five stages. Inferred motion of lithospheric plates is indicated by arrows.

**Diagram 114**  
**The Map Of Pangaea**

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

*Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El Kuluwm,  
The All*

*Tablet One  
The Story Of Thamud  
(19 x 15=285)*

Lo! Thamud, whose confidante, wife's whose name was Yaddisha was the son of Eber, and Hudith. Eber, which means "to cross to the other side," from where the word Hebrew or Ibriy comes; meaning "crossed over." Thus, this is the real father of the Hebrews, from Abraham to Jesus. Eber who is called in tones Aybir and in rhythm Hud, born in the year 1723,

2 Who was the son of Shelah, and his confidante, wife Hudith born in the year 1639,

3 Who was the son of Arfaxad, and his confidante, wife Hammath born in the year 1658,

4 Who was the son of Shem, and his confidante, wife Faatin born in the year 1556,

5 Who was the son of Utnafishtim, and his confidante, wife Naama born in the year 1056,

6 Who was the son of Lamech, and his confidante, wife Kamiylah, born in the year 874,

7 Who was the son of Methuselah, and his confidante, wife Na'iyla born in the year 687,

8 Who was the son of Adafa, Enoch, and his confidante, wife Taaliba, also called Tilmiza, born in the year 622,

9 Who was the son of Jared and his confidante, wife Silham, born in the year 460,

10 Who was the son of Mahalaleel and his confidante, wife Haanah, born in the year 395,

11 Who was the son of Cainan and his confidante, wife Leah, born in the year 323,

12 Who was the son of Enos and his confidante, wife Bashiyra, born in the year 235,

13 Who was the son of Seth and his confidante, wife Aqlimiyah, born in the year 120,

14 Who was the son of Kadmon, born in the year 1, and his confidante, wife Nekaybaw.

15 Who was the son of Atum and his confidante, wife Lillith.

16 The people of Thamud dwelled in a northwestern country called "El Hajar" which is situated between Hejaz and Syria.

17 This took place before the destruction of the people of Ad.

18 The newsbearer Shelah, son of Arfaxad, was sent to reform the people of Thamud.

19 So El Elohim of the Aluhum sent Shelah, a son of the people of Thamud, who was in the prime of youth.

20 Being only 19 years of age,

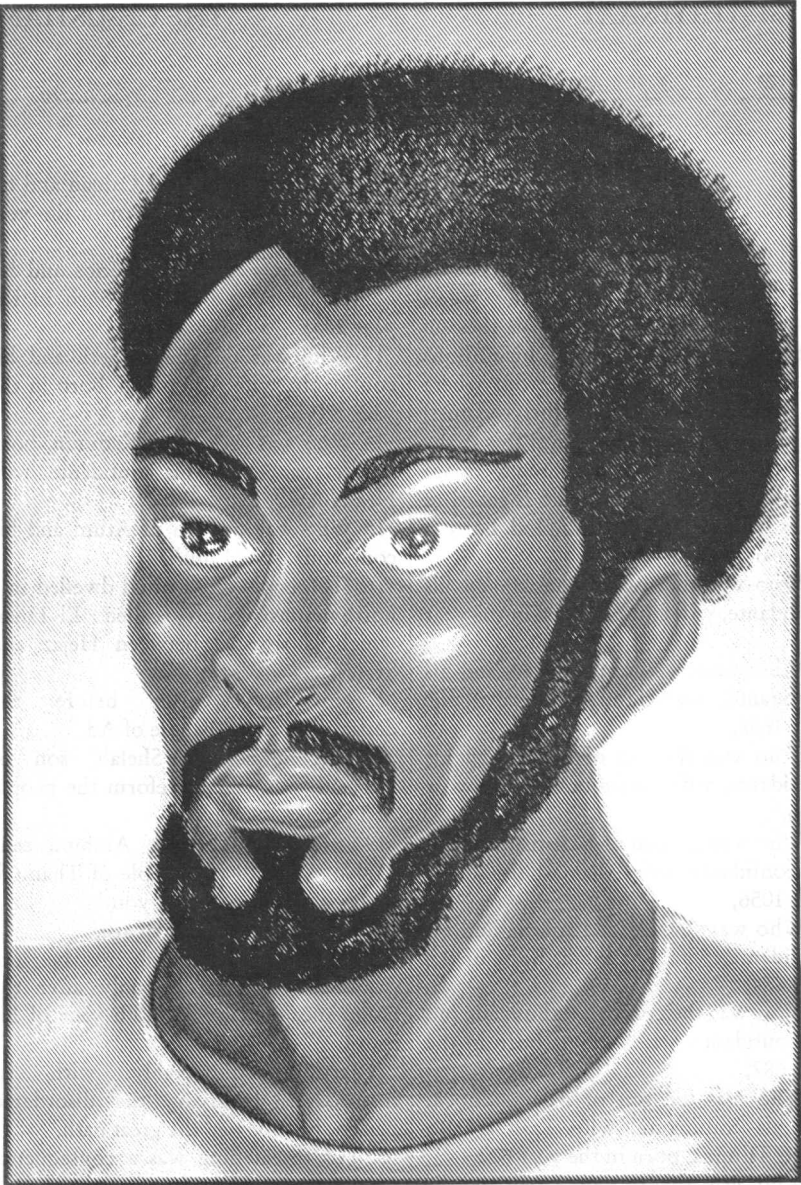
21 He was dispatched to be the guardian of the tribe, only after the commencement of the 40th year of his age.

22 Acting comfortably with the instructions involving the disordered nation, he followed the great path.

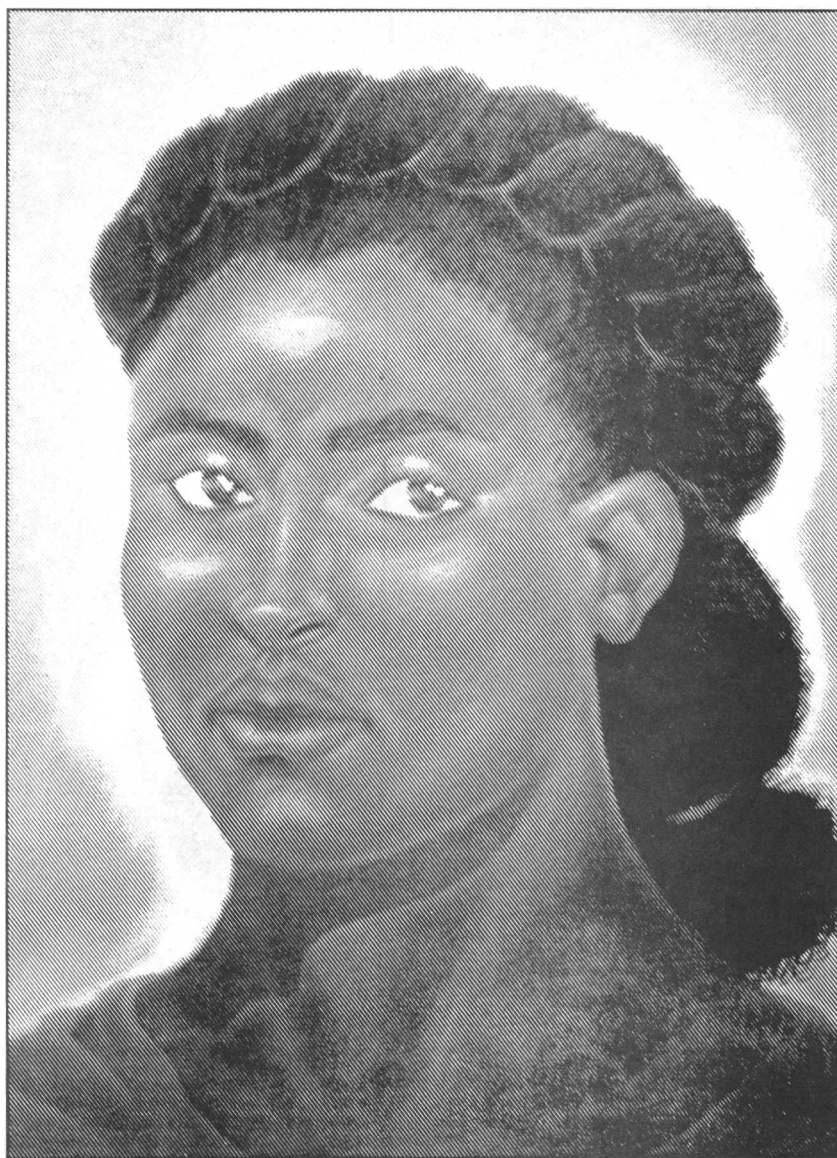
23 His threatening was a consequence of obstinacy, and after he preached 7 years,

24 Only a few heard his words, while the majority persisted in their evils.

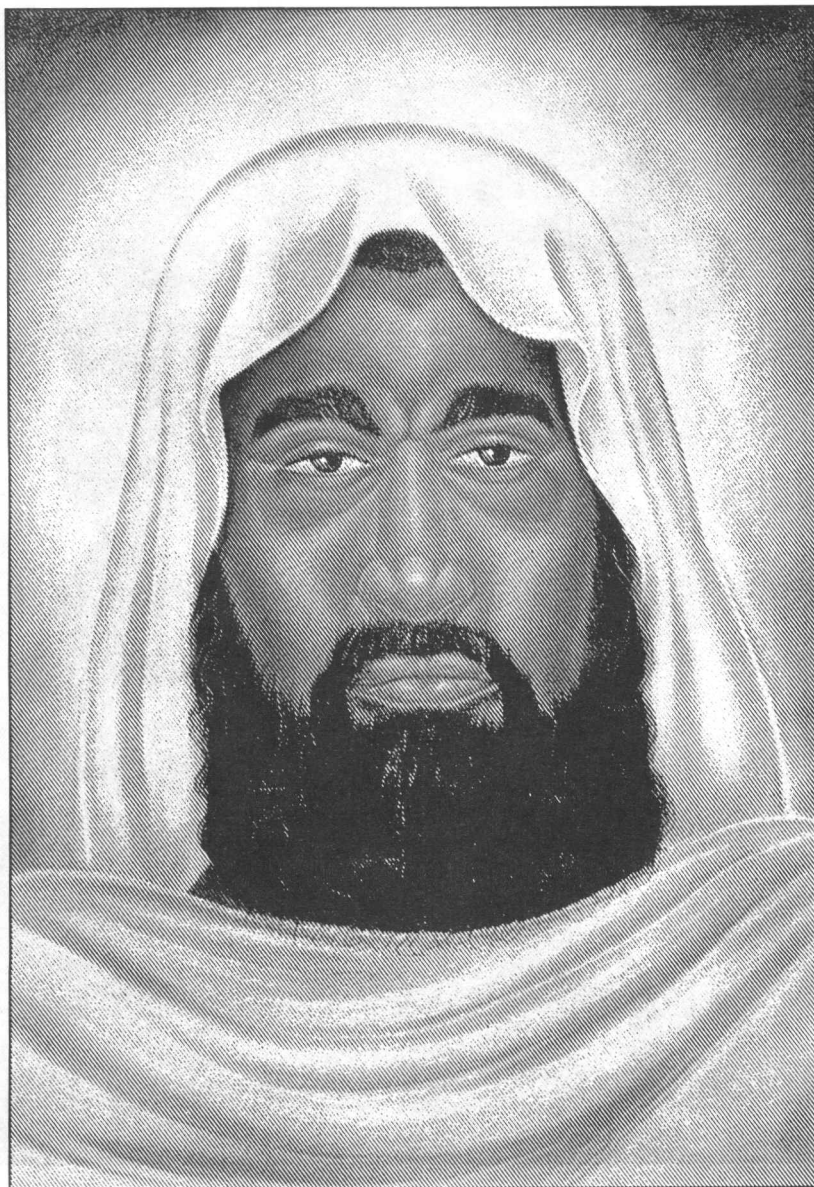
25 Shelah's uninterrupted efforts excited the adversary to such a degree



**Figure 420**  
**Thamud, Son Of Eber And Hudith**

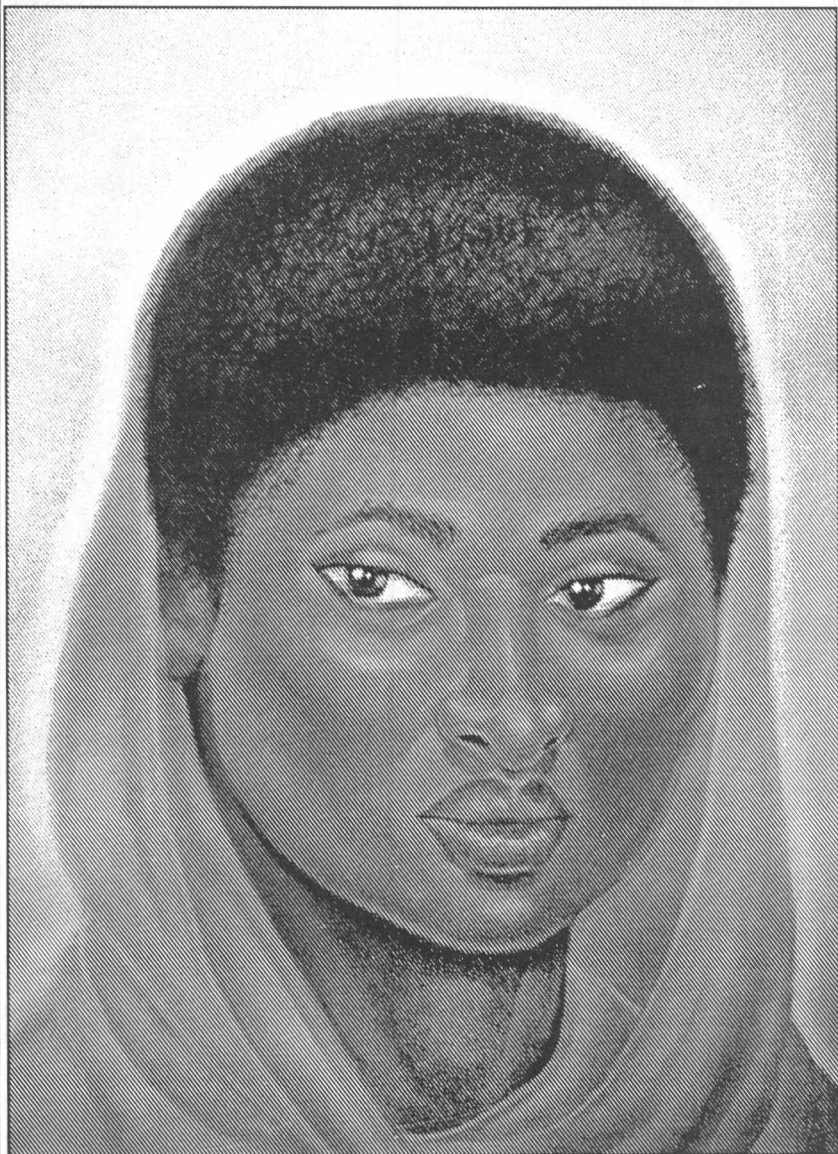


**Figure 421**  
**Yaddisha, Wife Of Thamud**



**Figure 422**  
**Eber, Son Of Shelah And Hudith**



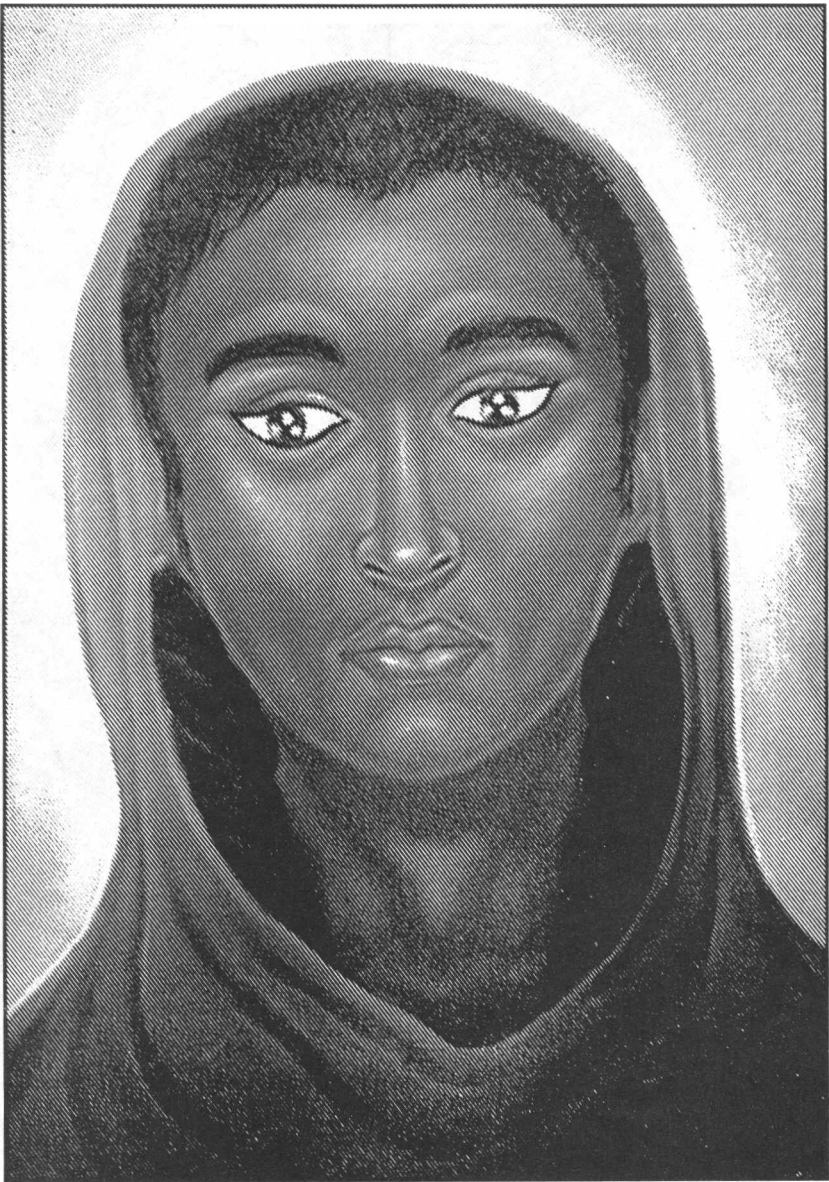


**Figure 423**  
**Hudith, Wife Of Eber**

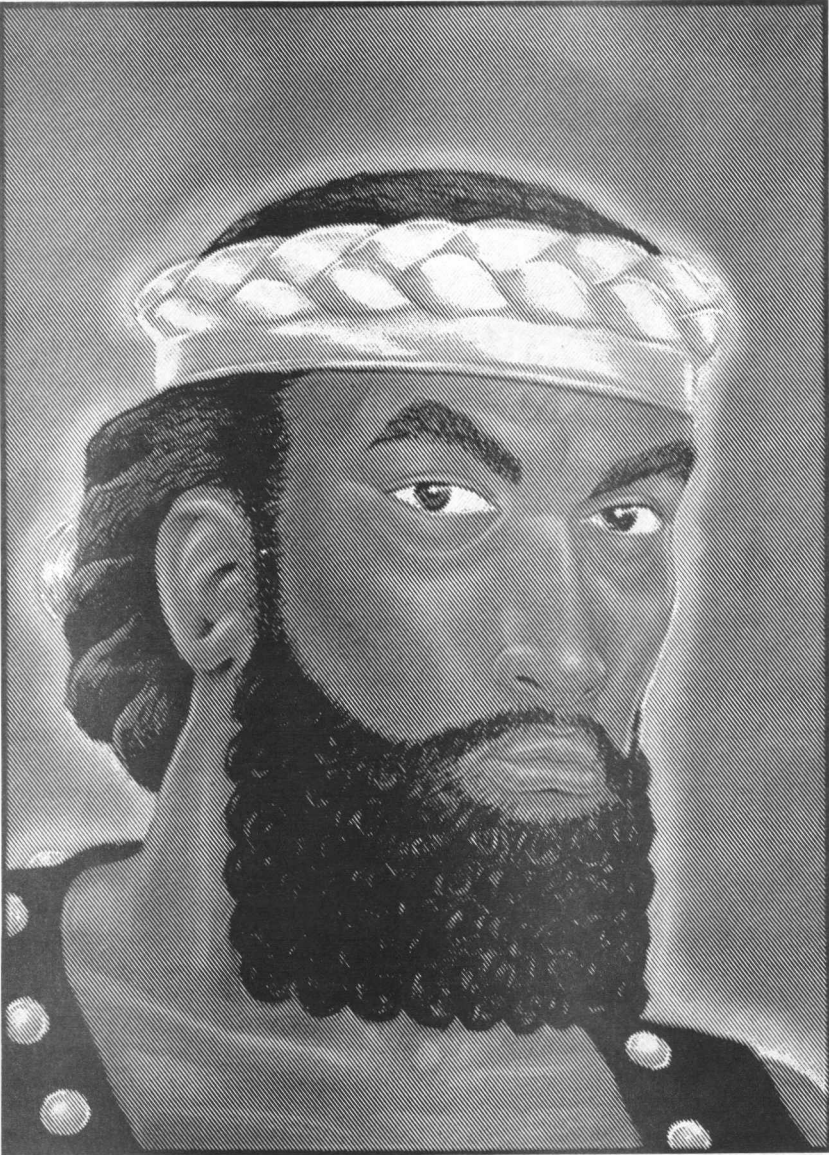




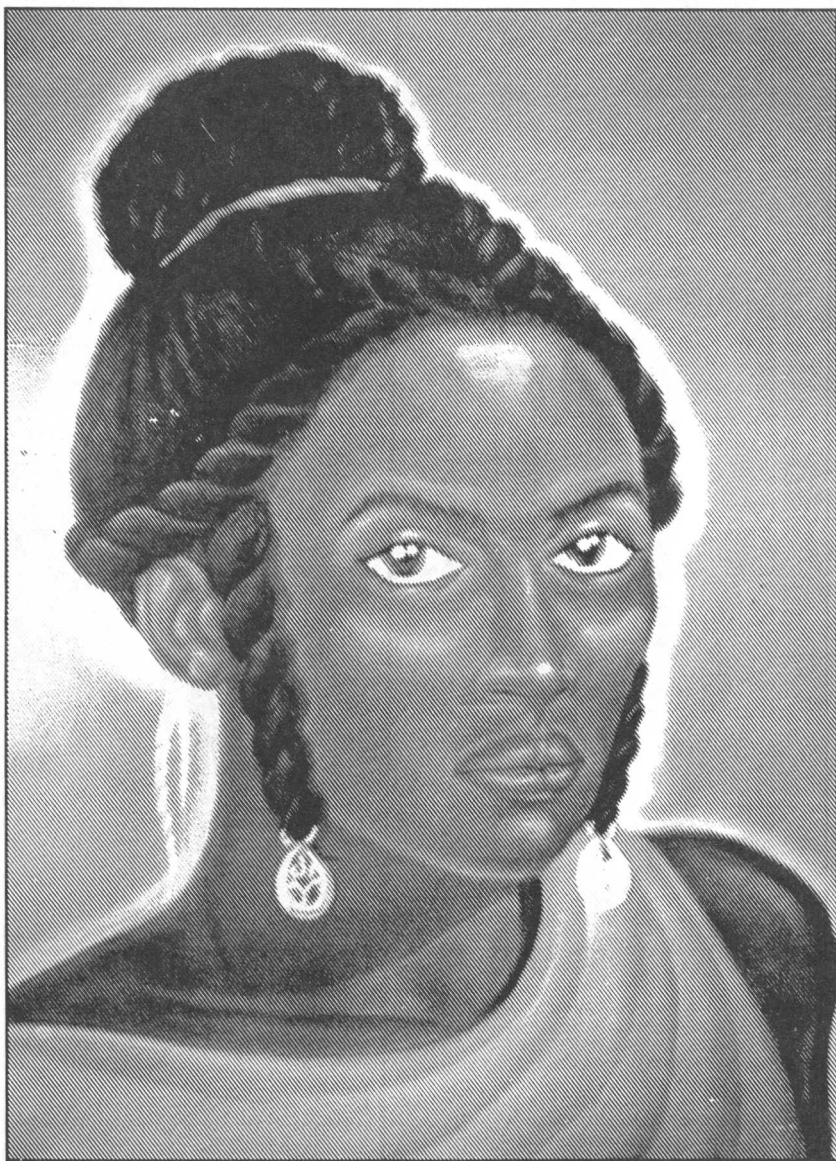
**Figure 424**  
**Shelah, Son Of Arphaxad And Hammath**



**Figure 425**  
**Barr, Wife Of Shelah**

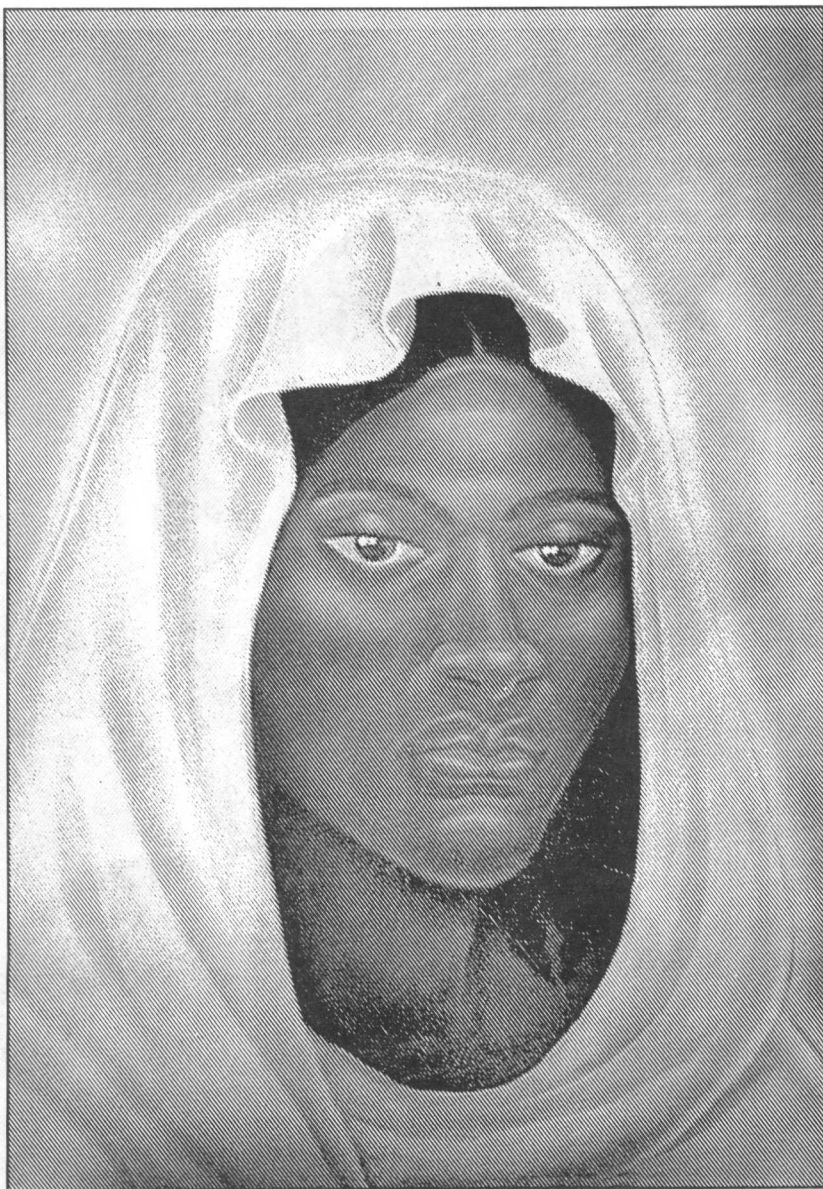


**Figure 426**  
**Arfaxad, Son Of Shem And Ifat**

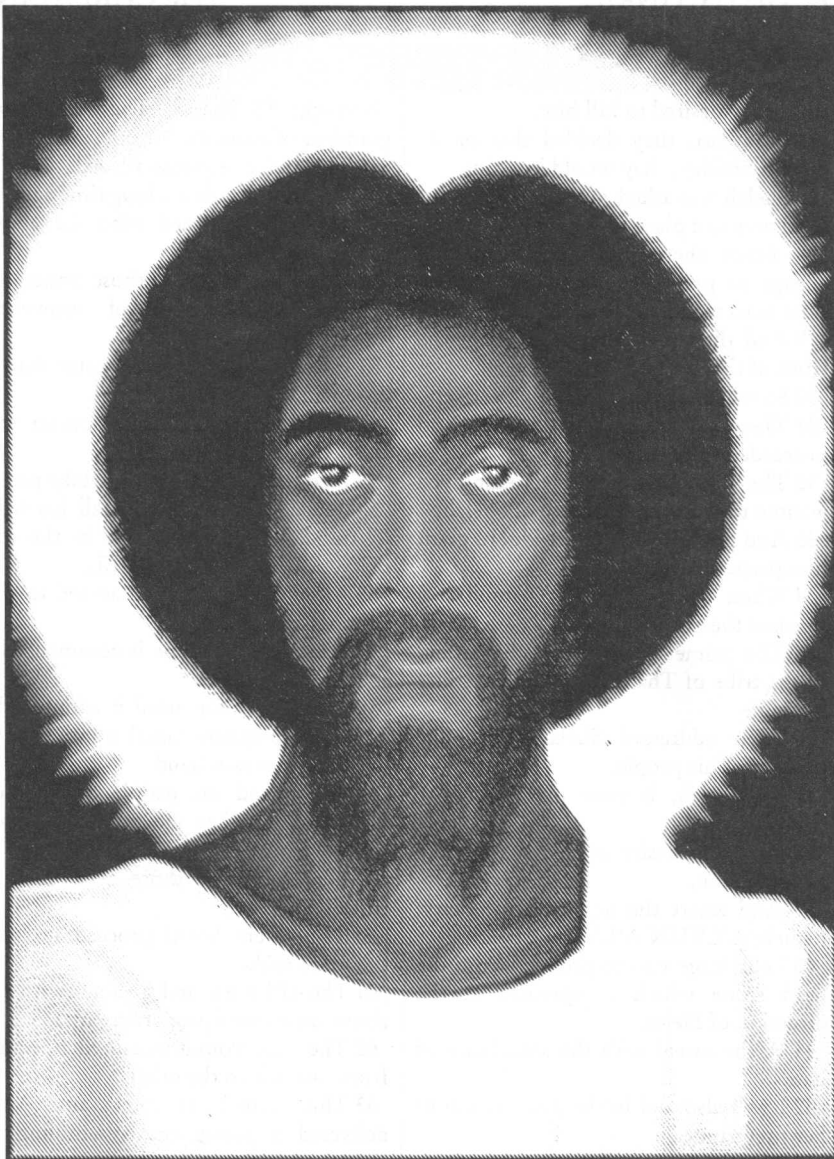


**Figure 427**  
**Hammath, Wife Of Arfaxad**





**Figure 428**  
**Naiyla, Wife Of Methuselah**



**Figure 429**  
**Yashu'a Son Of Mary And Gabriy'El**



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 1:25

#### Tablet 1:66

that they desired to kill him.

26 So, at last, they decided that on a certain holiday, they would kill him.

27 Shelah was asked to proceed with his followers to a place of festivity.

28 From there, both parties should engage in prayer to ascertain on both sides as to who had the truth.

29 And then they all would adopt the truth of that party.

30 So when the day of the feast arrived,

31 They all left the town, and proceeded to the place.

32 The infidels which they employed wanted to frustrate the cause of Shelah,

33 And not allow the great idol to grant him prayers.

34 When the people of Thamud had finished the devotions,

35 The prime minister and chief mind of the tribe of Thamud Jenda Ben Umar by name,

36 Then addressed Shelah, with the consent of his people.

37 "O Shelah, if your pretensions be true,

38 And you desire us to have faith in your mission,

39 And assert the unity of one deity, namely A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

40 I challenge you to produce from the hard stone which is opposite in the direction of Hejar,

41 A she camel with the abundance of hair.

42 I will also and in the 10th month of her pregnancy,

43 Also produce at the same time from the womb of the pregnant camel a young one,

44 Perfectly resembling his mother, he, feeling this act could never be done."

45 After Shelah had prayed and

besought El Shaadi, The Almighty's grandeur of requests,

46 The divine response arrived.

47 To the affect that a long time ago,

48 A camel adorned with the above mentioned properties,

49 Had been created in those stones,

50 For the purpose of answering Shelah's prayer.

51 In order to enable to enter into a covenant,

52 And in order to make contact with the people of Thamud.

53 And if the miracle should take place,

54 Jenda Ben Umar with all his tribe Thamud, would have faith in the one deity, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

55 After the infidels had agreed to this proposal.

56 There on the stone it commenced to increase in bulk,

57 Hour by hour, until it adopted the shape of a pregnant camel whose time of deliverance was at hand.

58 Shelah and the people of Thamud were looking when the stone hill began, suddenly, to move;

59 And wail like those of women in travail,

60 They were heard proceeding from the mute rocks.

61 The hill burst and a camel with the above mentioned properties emerged.

62 The issue from it measured 100 cubits from one side to the other.

63 This camel at the same time delivered a young one resembling its mother in strength, body and stature.

64 Jenda Ben Umar, who beheld this,

65 Trembled in fear and all of the tribe of Thamud after this wished to follow Shelah.

66 The devils in human shape

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 1:66

manifested before the idol worshippers,  
67 And the leaders of the people hindered him and accused Shelah of witchcraft.

68 They did not allow the nation to obey the precepts of their emotional sovereignty.

69 After the she camel was delivered of her young one,

70 She began to graze in the field.

71 Shelah admonished the people to cherish and not to injure her.

72 But for her watering, they asked Shelah for permission.

73 They met at the well,

74 And he spoke to the people at the deep well about the watering of their cattle.

75 They decided that on alternate days the camel could drink from their well.

76 After that the people of Thamud milked her.

77 They obtained great quantities of milk from the camel,

78 And they also used her wool.

79 The she camel shall have her drink.

80 And you, your drink on certain days, is what Shelah said to them.

81 When the she camel's turn came,

82 It went to the edge of the well.

83 The water likewise ascended to the brim and the she camel drank it all up.

84 After that, the people of Thamud milked her,

85 And obtained a quantity of milk equal to the water consumed by the camel.

86 They were also able to utilize the wool of the camel for themselves.

87 The she camel drank on alternate days. When the turn of the camel arrived,

88 The people drew a double quantity

#### Tablet 1:108

of liquid,

89 So that their cattle might not suffer on the she camel's days.

90 The she camel remained with her young one for 30 years.

91 The she camel was a wonderful form and had a strange countenance being the circumstance of a dreadful aspect.

92 The length of her body was 100 cubits.

93 And the breadth likewise 100 cubits.

94 For she was only a sign to the people of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

95 And each of her hairs were 120 feet high.

96 When the she camel grazed in the summer on the top of the Wadi valley in Qura,

97 All the people of Thamud were frightened at its extraordinary stature,

98 And they took refuge at the bottom of the Wadi valley,

99 Where the intensity of the heat injured them.

100 During the winter, the she camel went abroad aside the Wadi,

101 And the cattle went to the top of it, where they became lean,

102 And weak on account of the cold, and some even died.

103 These trials and temptations continued for a while.

104 But after the people were extremely harassed by them,

105 They were determined to hamstring, cripple and suffocate the camel.

106 When the she camel made its appearance at the request of the people,

107 Shelah was informed by divine inspiration that the request had been granted for his sake,

108 And that he was to admonish to

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 1:108

them not to injure,  
109 Kill or remove the she camel by any means,  
110 Because the destruction of the she camel would bring on their own destruction,  
111 As predestination can't neither be resisted or delayed.  
112 Shelah informed them of this message,  
113 And they assured him they would never attempt such an act,  
114 Whereupon he gave them notice that according to the divine revelations received by him,  
115 The person who was to destroy the she camel was to be born that very month.  
116 Accordingly, the people of Thamud agreed to kill every male infant born during that period of time,  
117 In order to preserve the she camel from injury.  
118 During the month however, 9 boys happened to be born,  
119 And they were slain in conformity with the resolution.  
120 When the 10th child entered this world,  
121 His father whose name was Saluf,  
122 Was sad and did not kill him because he never had any children before.  
123 He, therefore, preserved him and named him Qudar,  
124 Who became a very skilled archer when he obtained maturity.  
125 He surpassed his contemporaries in all material accomplishments.  
126 Every time Qudar met any of the 9 men who had killed their sons,  
127 He reproached them with the deed of reminding them of the killing of their

Tablet 1:146

sons: "for a madman's sake."  
128 And when they beheld his attainments,  
129 Their sorrowless repentance increased until, at last, they began to consider Shelah to be the cause of the loss of their offspring,  
130 And were inclined to murder him.  
131 They left their tribe under the pretense of a journey,  
132 Concealed themselves in a cave and intended to issue from it at midnight in order to assassinate Shelah in his sleep.  
133 The cave, however, suddenly collapsed over their heads and they were buried under the debris.  
134 When the people became aware of this event they immediately decided to damage the hamstrings of the she camel.  
135 Their intentions were seconded by 2 women, Barbara and Hanama, by name,  
136 Who had all their lives harbored intentions to kill it, the she camel.  
137 In short, in that nation,  
138 There was an old woman of the family of Thamud whose name was Anizah.  
139 She was very rich and had 13 beautiful and pleasant daughters,  
140 And numerous cattle.  
141 She bore great enmity of Shelah on account of the injury,  
142 Which the she camel occasionally did because it shared the pasture with her own cattle.  
143 There was also another woman in the tribe named Saduf.  
144 Who was extremely prominent and beautiful.  
145 Her husband Badri had become a follower of Shelah,  
146 And he had spent some of his wife's

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 1:146

fortune to promote his way of life.  
147 When Saduf, wife of Badri, became aware of this fact,  
148 She separated from her husband Badri,  
149 And spent the remainder of her property on hatred towards Shelah.  
150 Rooted in her impure mind was to kill him.  
151 These 2 women, Anizah and Saduf,  
152 Associated with some of the leaders of the infidels in the matter of the she camel.  
153 They threw lots as to who was to execute the project,  
154 And selected Qudar son of Saluf, with Assda the son of Mahrug,  
155 Who they met accordingly and asked for one of her daughter's hand in marriage.  
156 When Saduf opened her mind to the last name of the individual,  
157 She stated that the dowry required by her would be the death of Shelah's she camel.  
158 Anizah on her part also promised to let him have the most handsome of her daughters in marriage if he would hamstring the camel to kill it.  
159 Meanwhile, the women presented these 2 individuals with a sum of ready cash and various goods, as an honor.  
160 These accused ones, accordingly, picked up 7 more men:  
161 Sufan, Qadryya, Almatas, Atis, Fussun, Fasha, Afandi, from among the worst of the tribe.  
162 And proceeded to ambush the she camel when it was going to drink.  
163 Massada first shot an arrow and wounded her.  
164 Thereupon, Qudar, who was a short bodied, hazel eyed dwarf, attacked

#### Tablet 1:180

and overtook the camel, then hamstrung, and crippled her.  
165 When the 7 other men:  
166 Sufan Qadryya, Almatas, Atis, Fussun, Fasha, and Afandi arrived, they slaughtered the camel.  
167 And the people of Thamud fought with each other to get pieces of the meat,  
168 As they did on other occasions when she camels were being slain for sacrifice.  
169 But on this occasion, which was a wicked event,  
170 None of the children of the descendants would eat of the flesh of a camel.  
171 This was a reminder until the coming of the grace of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, the seal of the newsbearer Ahmad, by name.  
172 The young male camel was so frightened at this dreadful event, that it fled to the top of the mountain.  
173 When Shelah had been informed of this abominable crime,  
174 He made his appearance amongst the people,  
175 Who begged his forgiveness, assuring him that they had no knowledge of this act,  
176 And that it had been committed by those men entirely without their advice.  
177 On that occasion, the faithful ones among them besought Shelah to pray that the people of Thamud might be spared the misery of the threatened chastisement.  
178 He advised them to abstain from possessing the young male camel,  
179 Hoping that by the blessings, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL would perhaps not punish them.  
180 The people of Thamud hastened

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 1:180

towards the mountain after the young male camel,

181 But its summit rose by the command of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, so high up into the firmament that even birds could not ascend to it.

182 Shelah followed the people to the mountain,

183 And when the young male camel had perceived him from the top thereof,

184 It exclaimed twice:

185 "O Shelah weep for my mother!"

186 And then disappeared.

187 Shelah now assured the people that on account of the voice they had heard, they would be respited one day,

188 But that on the 4th day, the punishment of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL would overtake them.

189 And they would obtain the reward of their works according to the verse:

190 "Enjoy your home 3 days,

191 And this is no mendacious promise."

192 They nevertheless asked,

193 By way of direction,

194 "What would be the sign of judgment?"

195 Shelah then informed them thus,

196 "Tomorrow your faces will be yellow;

197 After tomorrow red,

198 And on the third day, burnt.

199 But on the fourth day, the chastisement of the Aum-nipotent will avenge you and overtake you in the form of destruction in a violent motion."

200 After Shelah had uttered these words,

201 The 9 men: Qudar, Massada, Sufan, Qadryya, Almatas, Atis,

202 Fussun, Fasha, Afandi, that had

#### Tablet 1:220

girded their loins to destroy the she camel and had slain it,

203 Determined to assassinate Shelah.

204 They entered when he slept on the same day and they laid and waited for him.

205 But a legion of Anunnagi decapitated the heads of those men with stone, casting stones from Sijiyi.

206 And thus, put an end to their evil doings.

207 When the tribe heard of this event, they accused Shelah of the murder of the clansmen and agreeing to put him away, by death,

208 They hastened to his abode.

209 His followers and adherents remained and reminded them however, saying:

210 "We all know that this Shelah is indeed sent from our Rabb."

211 They said the evil of them:

212 "We don't have faith in him nor his revelations,

213 Never was his revelations collected in a text, so there is no scroll of Shelah."

214 Shelah had forewarned them of the affliction which would befall them after 3 days. This was not his revelation.

215 And that if this prediction turned out to be true there would be no use in molesting it,

216 And on the contrary, they would only augment the wrath of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

217 But in case Shelah should, after the expiration of the appointed time, prove to be a liar,

218 They might do to him whatever they thought fit.

219 These words brought the people to their senses.

220 They returned to their homes, left

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 1:220

Shelah alone and spent the night in great uneasiness and expectation.

221 When the daylight hour broke, they perceived that their ill fate was to begin.

222 Their countenance was yellow as if they had been dying and suffering.

223 As in later times, the people of Thamud sought Shelah in the height of their fear,

224 However, they had intentions of idolatry,

225 So they took refuge in the house of one of the leaders of the people of Thamud, he was Nafyl.

226 But he was told that Abu Hadab, the infidel, had heard of his whereabouts and they followed him there also.

227 But when they saw that Nafyl, inspite of his unbelief and doubt, granted protection to Shelah,

228 They returned disappointed and sad.

229 On the second day, which was a Friday, called "Aruba" amongst the people of Thamud, their faces became red like blood.

230 They were not certain of the approaching disaster,

231 And their slaughter with lamentations and wailing.

232 Two days of the appointed time passed.

233 On Saturday, their rosy cheeks became burnt as if they had been smeared with pitch and tar.

234 When the shadow hour had set in,

235 Shelah made his appearance amongst them secretly and migrated with the faithful of the country toward El Ghor, Arabia, yet in a small town outside of Syria.

236 On Sunday daylight hour which was the eve of the end of the prosperous

#### Tablet 1:255

life of the infidels,

237 The people of Thamud got ready.

238 They gathered their shroud and their necessities for the dying people.

239 They threw themselves upon the ground looking autumnally towards the heavens and Earth until at last a tribal voice,

240 Coming from the upper region began to sound in the air so that their hearts were smitten.

241 Their livers burst, and all of them expired as A'LYUN A'LYUN EL said.

242 When upon the violent noise and motion from the heavens descended upon them,

243 And in the daylight hour they were found in their dwellings prostrating on their breast, dead.

244 And the whole of the city sunk beneath the sand.

245 It is related that after the people of Thamud had been overtaken by sudden destruction and consequences of predestined decree of the irrefutable fate, and Shelah immigrated,

246 And felt after some time yearning to revisit his native country Qura.

247 And after returning to Qura,

248 He wept so much and implored to the country-men about the case of their ruin.

249 He also had spiritual conversation with the souls of the departed.

250 And thereupon again traveled back north to Syria.

251 Sometime afterward however,

252 He went to the noble country of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL Rabb,

253 El Rabb in Bekka,

254 And made it his home.

255 In that place he also departed from this perishable abode, and mansions of



documents.

256 He died there. But before his death,  
a voice from heaven spoke to him  
saying:

257 "Also know you that I am a servant  
to him whose existence is responsible for  
the order of the world,

258 Which is bound upon and  
connected to his command.

259 If they were not obedient to me,

260 I would not have casted a single  
glance upon those rebellions."

261 After this Shelah returned to his  
native country,

262 And to his people, and he met his  
fate with his creed, he died.

263 Much is to be said about Shelah.

264 But in all, he was a just man,

265 And gave himself for the way of  
A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

266 Thus, was the fate of the people of  
Thamud.

#### Description Of Shelah

He was a very handsome man with a  
carmel brown complexion, his hair  
was very nappy and black. He had a  
full stature and a very broad breast.  
He had a long thick beard and  
mustache and very dark crossed  
eyes. His speech was eloquent and  
pleasant. He never wore shoes, and  
always walked about barefoot. He  
never lived in a shelter under a roof  
and he taught very much like  
Utnafishtim. The duration of his life  
according to some was two hundred  
and fifty and eight years, but according  
to most correct traditions and  
chronicles, he was two hundred and  
eighty. His tomb is situated in the  
noble city of Bekka near the central of

the house.

267 And this Shelah gave birth to Eber  
the root seed of the Hebrew.

268 From Abraham to Jesus. Let us  
speak the Right Knowledge of this Ilah  
Mutajassida, or Avatara,

269 Known to many as Jesus, called in  
tones Yashua and in rhythm Issa.

270 He incarnated into human form on  
this planet Earth at the very place called  
Bethlehem,

271 Which is located 6 miles south of  
Jerusalem to a mortal mother of the seed  
of David,

272 And his cursed Canaanite wife of  
the Hittite tribe,

273 Namely Bathsheba, daughter of  
Eliam, the wife of Uriah, the Hittite.

274 And this Bathsheba bore him  
Shammua and Shobab and Nathan and  
Solomon to David.

275 Before David she was the wife of  
Uriah,

276 Whom David sent to the front line  
to be killed,

277 Not to be mistaken with her father,

278 He was also a Hittite,

279 Yet it was by Haggith that David  
fathered Adonijah.

280 And Adonijah wife's name was  
Abishag the Shunammite,

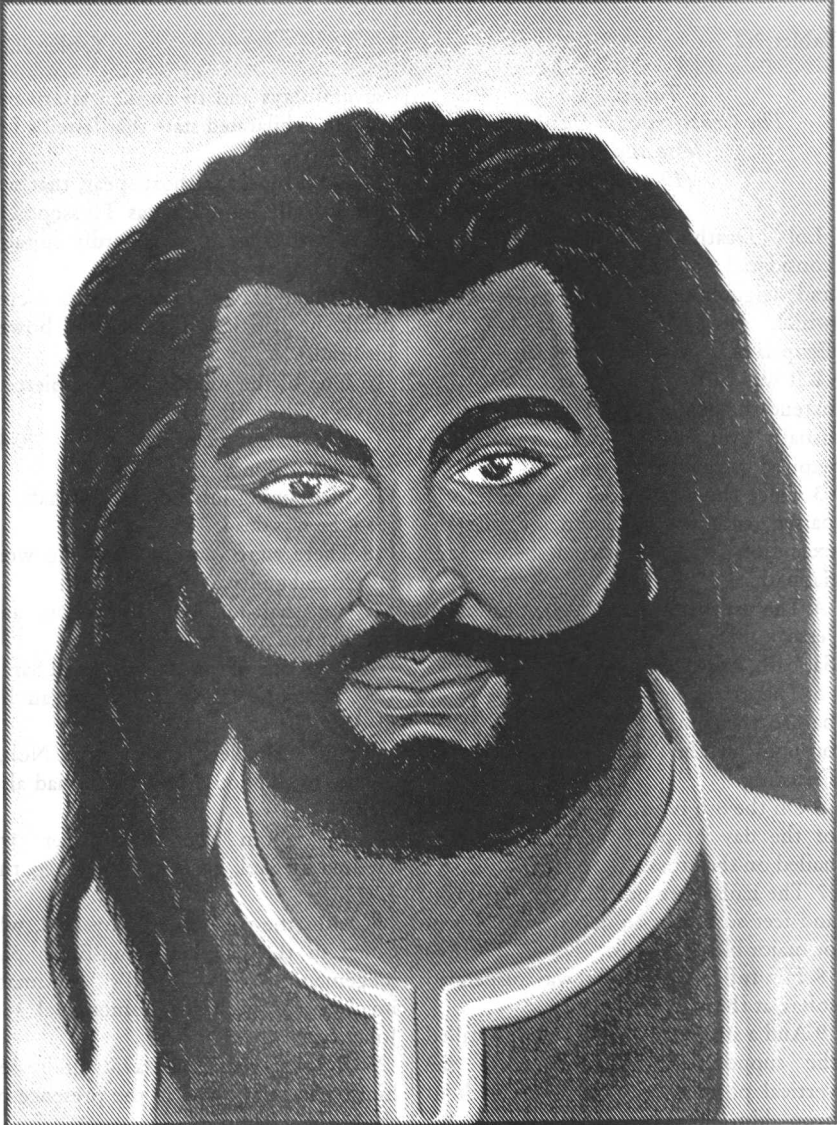
281 Who nursed David to health after  
his crucifixion,

282 For David had a homosexual love  
affair with Jonathan.

283 As the prophetic scriptures of Israel  
records in first Samuel the 20th degree  
the 41st verse where it says:

284 They cried together and they kissed  
one another,

285 Until David, "gawdal" went beyond  
the limits, magnified the incident.



**Figure 430**  
**Adonijah, Son Of David And Haggith**

EL GISYHIYINAAT

THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 2:2

Tablet 2:28

*Tablet Two*  
*The Crucifixion of David son of*  
*Jesse and Hilma*  
*(19 x 13 = 247)*

Lo! Death by crucifixion was considered to be the most demeaning and frightening method of execution which they had taken from the Egyptians.

2 It was carried out in such a way as to extend the pain and misery of the guilty, usually over a period of days until they expired or gave up the ghost.

3 Once the official death sentence was passed, care was taken to see that the execution was completed before the Sabbath.

4 The crucifixion of David, the son of Jesse, took place on the day before the Sabbath, called the day of preparation.

5 Therefore, the crucifixion had to be before the sun appeared to set which brought in the Sabbath, the "Day of Desisting."

6 On the 6th hour, which was 12 noon, of the day of preparation, David was nailed on the cross.

7 The nails were put through his wrists and feet so as not to damage any bones or major blood vessels.

8 His full body weight was suspended solely at the wrists,

9 And a small wooden cross-piece called the suppedaneum was fixed to the vertical post of the cross on which to prop himself up for as long as his strength allowed.

10 With the last breaths that was left in his body, David bar Jesse said "I thirst."

11 Upon hearing this, David was offered Soma, a sacred drink of India,

12 Which enabled a death like state for

several days and to awaken afterwards into an exhilarated state that lasted a few more days,

13 On a hyssos, a short spear, that was linguistically mistaken as Hyssopos, a plant with a weak stem hardly suitable for holding anything up.

14 When David received this sacred drink, he said it is finished and bowed his head.

15 One of the soldiers noosso, pierced, David's side with a Hasta,

16 A thin, tapering blade, 20-40 centimeters long,

17 Broadening just before the shaft, to see if he was dead.

18 There were 2 other men who were also found guilty,

19 Jonathan died on the cross and another son was given his name,

20 From one of the concubines of Saul.

21 And none knew that Jonathan had died.

22 And Ahimelech, the priest of Nob, a Hittite of the house of Canaan, had also died,

23 Of whom the executioner was ordered by Saul, his name was Doeg, the Edomite,

24 After the trial ordered by Saul, who called in the prophet Samu'El to pass judgement for David's intimate involvement with his homosexual son Jonathan,

25 But moreover, for David undressed himself in public and in the presence of the prophet Samu'El,

26 And danced exposed down the streets in the presence of Michal,

27 Who watched him out of her window and saw David dancing and jumping around in the sacred dance,

28 And she was disgusted with him.

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 2:29

29 This as the record is kept in the second scroll of Samu'El the 6th degree the 20th verse:

30 Then David returned to bless his household, and Michal the daughter of Saul came out to meet David,

31 And said how glorious was the ruler of Israel today,

32 Who uncovered himself today in the eyes of the handmaidens of his servants as one of the vain followers shamelessly uncovereth himself,

33 For she, Michal, his wife observed his shameful act from her window.

34 And David only turned and answered the daughter of King Saul in this manner:

35 It was before the Yahuwa, which chose me before thy father, and before all his house,

36 To appoint me ruler over the people of the Yahuwa, over Israel:

37 Therefore will I play before the Yahuwa.

38 And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight.

39 And of the maidservants which you have spoken of, of them shall I be had in honor.

40 Therefore, Michal, the daughter of Saul, had no child unto the day of her death.

41 Thus, David gave the king's daughter to another man, Phaltiel. This was a great insult to ruler Saul.

42 This unsightly act also angered the priest, and when David knew of it, he took to hide in the house of Ahimelech.

43 It was Doeg, the Edomite, which convicted David by saying:

44 "I saw the son of Jesse, coming to Nob to Ahimelech, the son of Ahitub,

45 And the ruler Saul said to Doeg, turn

#### Tablet 2:62

thou and fall upon the priests,

46 And Doeg, the Edomite turned and he fell upon the priest, and slewed,

47 On that day 4 score and 5 persons that did wear a linen ephod.

48 And David's answer in trial was unto Abiathar, I knew it,

49 That day when Doeg, the Edomite was there, that he would surely tell Saul,

50 I have occasioned the death of all the persons of your father house.

51 Doeg clearly condemns David to death by these words:

52 You love evil more than good, and lying rather than to speak righteousness. Selah, "pray."

53 You love all devouring words oh you deceitful tongue,

54 El shall likewise destroy you forever.

55 He shall take you away and pluck you out of your dwelling place and root you out of the land of the living. Selah, "pray."

56 When his hiding place was discovered a private trial was held because of the nobility of these 3 great men and they were crucified.

57 But the Magis who protected the house of Israel had this plan to revive David.

58 And he lived while the other 2 who were also being crucified at the same time that David was being crucified, died.

59 That was the custom of that day.

60 Yet David was taken down in a coma state and revived.

61 The soldiers broke the legs of these 2 men so that they could no longer take the weight on their legs and straighten up,

62 And so they painfully suffocated to death within a few hours.

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 2:63

63 Death by this means, occurred within 5-6 hours through gradual suffocation because of the way they were affixed on the cross.

64 But when they came to David, they thought that he was dead already because the effects of the sacred drink, Soma, had rendered him in a death like state.

65 So therefore the soldiers did not break his legs.

66 Now David had to get down off of the cross early enough so that it would be possible to keep him alive.

67 There was no intention of burying David,

68 Instead, he was to be brought to a safe place where he could rest in peace while he healed.

69 A large quantity of healing herbs, aloe vera and myrrh, were used to heal him.

70 Both substance, aloe and myrrh were commonly used in the treatment of large areas of injured tissue because they could easily be compounded as ointments and small mixtures.

71 In reality there were efforts behind the scenes by the Essenes to bring David back to life in the privacy of the palace

72 To treat David, the therapists "one who ministers" as they were called in Egypt, evidently packed him around with a sweat-promoting poultice.

73 In Palestine, these therapists were called Essenes and Magi.

74 Poultice was a soft medicated mass applied to sores, used for an overall healing effect after which they wrapped him in linen.

75 This was not meant as a mere covering or wrapping,

76 But an actual bandaging in strips that

#### Tablet 2:88

went around the whole body, tightly encasing it.

77 It was intended solely as a practical precaution, to avoid having to move the seriously wounded David.

78 The fact that the crucifixion took place on the day of preparation was,

79 If anything, an advantage, because it meant they could greatly speed up the burials without arousing suspicion.

80 And remove David to a sacred place in Bashan, which is a district stretching from the upper Jordan valley to the Arabian desert, where the Essenes did dwell.

81 From the moment that David was seen to hang unconscious from the cross, haste was made to secure the release of the body as soon as was humanly possible.

82 In the seclusion of the tomb cavern in the sacred department in the palace, preparations for the healing of David got underway on the ledge in the middle of the floor.

83 The opium drink helped him to sleep deeply, out of pain.

84 The medicinal herbs were packed around his body to make his wounds heal faster because he could not be in the tomb for long.

85 When David recovered all the men that were involved had already been put to death,

86 And those that knew kept the secret within their heart and life went on as normal.

87 Now the days of David drew nigh that he should die and he charged Solomon his son saying:

88 I go the way of all the Earth, be you strong therefore and show your self a man.

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 2:89

89 And keep the charge of Yahuwa, your Aluhum, to walk in the way to keep his statues and his commandments.

90 And his judgments and his testimonies, as it is written in the law of Moses.

91 That you may prosper in all that you do and whither so ever, you turn yourself that Yahuwa may continue his words,

92 Which he spake concerning me, saying if your children take heed to your way to walk before me in truth, with all their hearts, and with all their soul,

93 There shall not fail you said he, a man on the throne of Israel. So David slept with his fathers and was buried in the city of David.

94 And the days that David reigned over Israel were 40 years, 7 years reigned he in Hebron, and 33 years reigned he in Jerusalem.

95 Then sat Solomon upon the throne of David his father, and his kingdom was established greatly.

96 You must digest the whole of the 20th degree of first Samu'El to get a complete overstanding of their intimate relationship and the reason for David's crucifixion.

97 This Adonijah, whom Solomon had murdered and his wife Abishag,

98 Who begot Mat'that,

99 Who begot Ja'ir,

100 Who begot Nagge,

101 Who begot Esle,

102 Who begot Matthat,

103 Who begot Melchi,

104 Who begot Amos,

105 Who begot Jacob,

106 Who begot Abdel,

107 Who begot Menam,

108 Who begot Jahath,

#### Tablet 2:132

109 Who begot Ma'ra,

110 Who begot Jesus, not to be mistaken with the Jesus of this story,

111 And so Jesus begot Adin,

112 Who begot Malachiam,

113 Who begot Neriah,

114 Who begot Shemar,

115 Who begot Terah,

116 Who begot Ziba,

117 Who begot Zerariah,

118 Who begot Ahumai,

119 Who begot Heber,

120 Who begot Eleazar, whose wife was Adiya and they had 3 Daughters:

121 Dina, Hadhbith and Sabarath,

122 Who was the wife of Mathan.

123 And Dina became the wife Of Yonakhir,

124 Who was the mother of Elizabeth, who is called in tones Elisheba and in rhythm Aliysabaat the wife of Zachariah,

125 Parents of Yuhanna Al Mikwah, also Yonakhir and Dina gave birth to Hanna,

126 Who was the wife of Imraan who parented Mary called in tones Mariam and in rhythm Maryam.

127 She was the very daughter of Anna who is also called Hanna and Joachim, also called Imraan. Mary herself was a native of Bethlehem as well as her husband Joseph son of Hadhbith and Jacob.

128 He Jesus thus was a Bethlehemite, who later moved to Nazarus,

129 That the prophecy may be fulfilled that he be called a Nazarite.

130 In the year 7 during the reign of the Edomite ruler Herod.

131 This Herod was the son of Antipater, the Idumaeen.

132 Herod was the brother of Phasael,





## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 2:132

the Tetrach of Judea.

133 Herod was ruler of Judea by consent of Rome from 37 B.C. to 4 A.D.

134 He had 4 wives: Mariamme I, who birthed Aristobulus,

135 And his second wife was Mariamme II, she gave birth to Herod whose wife was Herodias,

136 Who gave birth to Salome, who married Philip, the Tetrach, son of Herod, and this Salome is the one who took the head of Yuhanna Al Mikwah, Daughter of Simeon the High Priest

137 And his third wife was Cleopatra of Jerusalem,

138 Who gave birth to Philip Tetrach of Ituraea and Trachonitis,

139 And the fourth wife was Malthace a Samaritan,

140 And she gave birth to Archelus, the Ethnarch of Judea, Samaria and Idumaea,

141 This Malthach also gave birth to Herod Antipas, the Tetrach of Galilee and Persaea from 4 B.C. to 39 B.C.

142 It was Herod the Great that made the atmosphere for the birth of a Hebraic savior unsafe.

143 For there once lived in Palestine a man named Imraan Ibn Mathan, who had attained to a great age without being blessed with posterity.

144 Shortly before his death his wife Hanna prayed to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL that he might not suffer her to die childless.

145 Her prayer was heard, and when she was with child,

146 Contrary to her expectations, she gave birth to a daughter, whom she named Mary, who is called in tones Mariam and in rhythm Maryam,

147 And was naturally in doubt if her

#### Tablet 2:160

child would be accepted as a servant in the temple,

148 Until an Anunnagi, Aluhum Gabriy'El cried to her, "The Most High, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL has accepted your vow,"

149 Although he knew beforehand that you should not give birth to a son.

150 He has, moreover, sanctified your daughter, as well as the man child that shall be born of her, and will preserve him from the touch of Nakhash,

151 Who renders every other child susceptible of sin from its birth.

152 These words comforted Hanna, whose husband had died during her pregnancy.

153 Joachim who is called in tones Amram and in rhythm Imraan and his wife Hanna were grateful to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

154 For blessing them with a child at a time when they thought they would never have one.

155 As a result, they vowed that the child would be given unto the service of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

156 Now, the words of the Aluhum comforted Anna, mother of Maryam, who was really worried.

157 As soon as she had recovered from her childbirth, she carried her infant daughter to the temple in Jerusalem and presented her to the priests as a child dedicated to the Heavenly Father.

158 Zachariah was the brother of Hanna, and was also a high priest of Zodoq of the temple.

159 Zachariah, was desirous of taking the child home with him, but the other priests,

160 Who were all eager for this privilege protested against it,

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 2:161

161 And forced him to cast lots with them for the guardianship of Maryam.

162 They proceeded, therefore, 29 in number, to the Jordan river where the Magis, who are the Essenes, did gather to record and preserve the scriptures of old in canisters. The site of the Essenes was called Zion, or simply the Little Jerusalem away from Jerusalem.

163 And they flung them arrows into the river, on the overstanding that he whose arrow should rise again, and remain on the water, should bring her up.

164 By the will of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, the lot decided in favor of Zachariah who then built a small sukkot for Maryam in the temple, to which no one had access but himself;

165 When Maryam reached the age of 4 years, 4 months and 4 days, she was taken by Zachariah to the temple for consecration to the Heavenly Father.

166 No one had access to Maryam except Zachariah.

167 When her monthly menses rendered her unclean, it was during this time that she returned to her home until she was pure again.

168 Maryam was taught to be many things by Zachariah while in the temple.

169 When Zachariah would bring Maryam some food, she was already supplied, and though it was in winter,

170 The choicest summer fruits were standing before her.

171 So her, Anna's Rabb accepted her, Mary, mother of Jesus with the best acceptance and made her,

172 Mary grow up in the best manner, and Zachariah took care of her;

173 And whenever, Zachariah would enter her, Mary's private place of

#### Tablet 2:187

worship, he would find everything had been provided for her.

174 So he, Zachariah, said: "O Mary, where is all this coming from?"

175 And she, Mary would say: "It is all from The Source, and El Elohim provides for whom he pleases without any limits."

176 After Zachariah saw the miracles for Maryam,

177 Zachariah prayed to the Most High to perform a miracle on his behalf.

178 Then Gabriy'El called to him, "A'LYUN A'LYUN EL will give you a son, who shall be called Jahia, John,

179 And bear testimony to the word of Thehos."

180 Zachariah went down to his house filled with joy and related to his wife what the Anunnagi Aluhum had announced to him;

181 This is a reminder and a yielding mercy of your Rabb, who is 'Sustainer' to his, El Elohim's slave Zakariyya,

182 Who is also known as Zachariah.

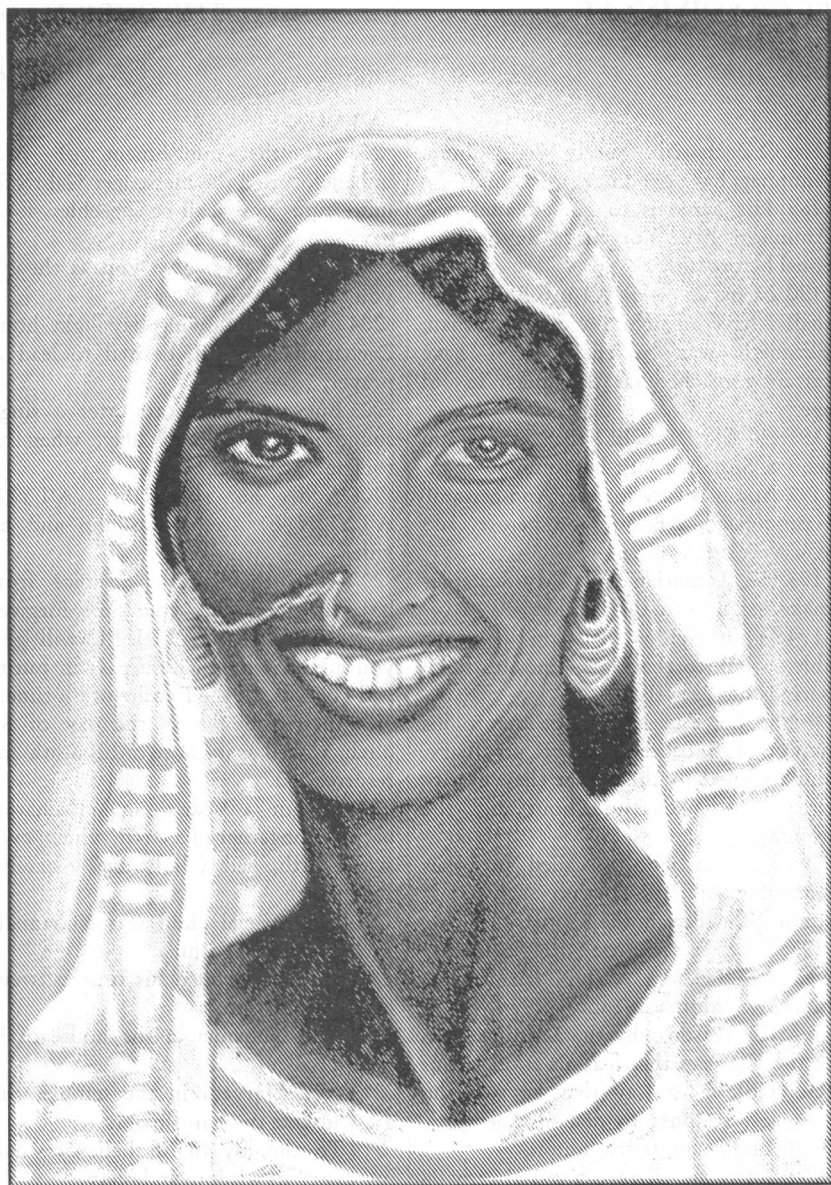
183 When he called his Rabb in a low voice.

184 He said: "My Sustainer, and Master, surely my bones have become weak and my head of hair does glisten, and never was I denied in my prayer to you."

185 "And surely I, Zachariah am afraid of the ones after me to succeed-my kindred,

186 Because my woman 'wife' Elizabeth is barren, 'childless,' so give me a gift of yourself, a near friend 'successor.'"

187 Which shall inherit that which is mine and inherit from the family of Jacob and, my Sustainer, Rabb make him one with whom you will be



**Figure 431**  
**Elizabeth, Wife Of Zachariah**

EL GISYHIYINAAT

THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 2:187

Tablet 2:216

pleased."

188 O Zachariah! "Surely We, Aluhum, Anunnagi have good news of a child.

189 His name is to be Yuhanna we, Anunnagi have not made anyone his equal before him."

190 Zachariah said: "O my Rabb, how shall I have any child and my woman, Elizabeth was barren? And I have certainly reached far too much in old age."

191 He said, "Just like that, your Rabb who is 'Sustainer' just has to say it;

192 And it is easy for me, And certainly I procreated 'Khalaq' you before, and you were not a thing."

193 He, Zachariah said: "My Sustainer make a sign for me." He said:

194 "Your sign is that you won't be able to talk to the Naas, Enosites for 3 periods successively."

195 So he, Zachariah came out to his nation of Enosites from his sanctuary; and revealed to them that they glorify early in the daytime hour and the evening.

196 O John who is called in tones Yuhanna and in rhythm Yahya, or simply Al Mikwah, the Baptist,

197 Take the scripture with power and we, ALUHUM, ANUNNAGI gave him the wisdom as a Sabiyy 'boy.'

198 The reason why the Muslims claim in the Qur'aan that Yashua spoke from the cradle is to say that he was the youngest prophet to defend The Most High, and his mother's honor.

199 But as she, Elizabeth was already 98 years of age, and her husband 120, she laughed at him,

200 So that at length he himself began to doubt the fulfillment of the promise,

201 And asked a sign from A'LYUN

A'LYUN EL.

202 "As the punishment of your unbelief," cried the messenger Gabriy'El unto him, "you shall be speechless for 3 days,

203 And let this serve you as the sign you have required."

204 On the following day light hour, Zachariah, as usual, desired to lead in prayer,

205 But was unable to utter a single sound until the fourth day, when his tongue was loosed,

206 And he besought A'LYUN A'LYUN EL to pardon him and his wife.

207 Then there came a voice from heaven, which said, "your sin is forgiven and A'LYUN A'LYUN EL will give you a son, who shall surpass in purity and holiness, all the Enosite of his time.

208 Blessed be he in the day of his birth, as well as in those of his death and resurrection."

209 Within a year's time Zechariah became the father of a child, which, even at its birth, had a holy and venerable appearance.

210 This special child was Yuhannah, "The Herald of Yashu'a."

211 He now divided his time between him and Maryam;

212 And Yuhanna in the house of his father,

213 And Maryam in the temple, they grew up like two fair flowers,

214 To the joy of all believers, daily increasing in wisdom and piety.

215 When Yuhanna reached the age of 13 he was taken to the temple for his bar mitzwah.

216 And while in the company of the Essenes, Yuhanna the Harbinger found

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 2:216

himself wanting to be amongst them.

217 So he ran away from his family to live in the wilderness and then to Egypt to study.

218 It came to pass when Yuhanna, the son of Zachariah and Elizabeth, had finished all his studies in the Egyptian schools he returned to Hebron, where he abode for certain days.

219 And then he sought the wilderness and made his home in David's cave, where many years before he was instructed by the Egyptian sages.

220 Some people called him the Hermit of Engedi; and others said, "He is the wild man of the hills."

221 He clothed himself with skins of the beasts; his food was carob, honey, nuts and fruits.

222 When Yuhanna was 30 years of age he went into Jerusalem, and in the market place he sat in silence 7 days.

223 The common people and the priests, the scribes and the Pharisees came out in multitudes to see the silent hermit of the hills; but none were bold enough to ask him who he was.

224 But when his silent past was done, he stood forth in the midst of all and said:

225 "Behold the ruler has come; the prophets told of him; the wise men long have looked for him.

226 Prepare, O Israel, prepare to meet your ruler."

227 And that was all he said, and then he disappeared, and no one knew where he had gone.

228 And there was great unrest through all Jerusalem. The rulers heard the story of the hermit of the hills.

229 And they sent couriers forth to talk with him that they might know about

#### Tablet 2:242

the coming ruler; but they could not find him.

230 And after certain days he came again into the market place, and all the city came to hear him speak. He said:

231 "Be not disturbed, you rulers of the state; the coming-ruler is no antagonist; he seeks no place on earthly throne."

232 "The eyes of men shall not see it and none can enter but the pure in heart."

233 "Prepare, O Israel, prepare to meet your ruler."

234 Again, the hermit disappeared; the people strove to follow him but he drew a veil about his form and men could not see him.

235 Jewish feast day came; Jerusalem was filled with Judahites and proselytes from every part of Palestine and Yuhanna stood in the temple court and said:

236 "Prepare, O Israel, prepare to meet your ruler.

237 So, you have lived in sin, the poor cry in your streets, and you regard them not.

238 Your neighbors, who are they? You have defrauded friends and foes alike.

239 You worship A'LYUN A'LYUN EL with voice and lip; your hearts are far away, and set on gold.

240 Your priests have bound upon the people, burdens far too great to bear; they live in ease upon the hard earned wages of the poor.

241 Your lawyers, doctors, scribes, are useless cumbers of the ground; they are but tumors on the body of the state.

242 They toil not, neither do they spin, yet they consume the profits not the rights of Enosite.



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 2:243

243 And robbers ply their calling in the sacred hills; the holy temple you have sold to thieves; their dens are in the sacred places set apart for prayer.

244 Hear! Hear! You people of Jerusalem! Reform: Turn from your evil ways or A'LYUN A'LYUN EL will turn from you, and heathen from afar will come, and what is left of all your honor and your fame will pass in one short hour."

245 "Prepare, Jerusalem, prepare to meet your ruler." He said no more; he left the court and no one saw him go.

246 The priests, the doctors and the scribes were all in rage.

247 They sought for Yuhanna, intent to do him harm. They didn't find him.

#### Tablet Three

#### The Journey Of The Wisemen

(19 x 6 = 114)

Lo! Our personal record keepers came to log the birth of this Aluhum into flesh,

2 For we did watch the skies for many years to this date when the great Tammuz would return in flesh for the salvation of all flesh.

3 Our loggers namely Balthasar, who headed 4 and Melchoir, who headed 4 and Jasper, who headed 4,

4 All followed the craft that delivered this spark Enad into this world.

5 They called them simply Magus.

6 The Magi were a group of mystics known by many different names.

7 They lived in communities set up all around the world,

8 These Magi or wisemen were linked together as one through the order of the Essenes.

#### Tablet 3:25

9 The Essenes were very strict, observing daily prayers, foretelling the future and being well learnt in the scriptures,

10 Logging the motion and movement of the stars.

11 The Essenes followed the Levitical purity laws strictly and avoided contamination by the outside world.

12 They saw the Jerusalem of their day governed by the Pharisees, the Sadducees, the Sanhedrin and the false Kohen priest as children of wickedness.

13 Thus, they removed themselves to the mountains of the Jordan to form the New Jerusalem, Mount Zion.

14 They received their laws from Leviticus, one of the scrolls received by Moses.

15 They kept themselves isolated and lived for, of, and by each other.

16 No one had individual property and they all shared in the ownership rights.

17 If one member visited another community he or she was treated with utmost hospitality and concern.

18 Their livelihood was sowing and planting.

19 Some were herdsmen, bee keepers, writers and healers.

20 Some worked as handicrafts, writers and healers using roots and herbs.

21 They raised the locust plant which was a part of their diet.

22 This is the same locust which Yuhanna the baptist ate in the wilderness with wild honey.

23 The Essenes were ascetic and advocated a vegetarian diet.

24 Some of the Essenes were astrologers.

25 Their system of astrology has passed on from the Ancient Mystic Order of

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 3:25

Melchizedek, Of which they were a branch.

26 They were to log the birth of an individual.

27 This was called solar biology,

28 For you would not only be what sign you were born under,

29 But because your father was one sign and your mother another sign,

30 The 33 and 1/3rd chromosome that come through your father put his sign into you.

31 And the 33 and 1/3rd chromosome that come from your mother put her sign in you,

32 And then the 33 and 1/3rd that makes up the sign you were born under means that each person is born with 3 signs equally manifesting in their character.

33 The Essenes believed in selective birth for selected characters.

34 So the Essenes were holders of great mysteries within their order and much symbolism was used within their community.

35 Balthasar meaning "*save the life of the ruler*," was a Cushite from the tribe of Noah.

36 This tribe was situated in Ethiopia.

37 Balthasar traveled with 4 of his students from Ethiopia namely:

38 Zaarwandaad son of Artaban, Hurmizdaad son of Sitaruk, Gushansaaf son of Gundhephar and Arshaakh son of Miharuk.

39 The next group was headed by: Gasper meaning "treasure."

40 Gasper was from Persia.

41 He was of a mixed seed. He brought 4 of his students as well. They were:

42 Mihaaruk, son of Huhan, Anshirish son of Hasban, Sardalaah son of Baladan,

#### Tablet 3:57

and Mirsdaasht son of Bildaran.

43 The third of the leaders of the wisemen was Melchoir meaning "ruler of light."

44 Melchoir was from the city of Midian.

45 He was a student that sat under Melchizedek of which Yashua was a part of, as well.

46 All belonging to The Ancient Mystic Order Of Melchizedek who was after the Order of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High.

47 This Melchoir was also accompanied by 4 of his students.

48 His students were: Zaarwandaad son of Warzwas,

49 Iryaahu son of Khusrau, Artahshisht son of Huliti and Ashthun-Abudaan, son of Shishrun.

50 When the wisemen were preparing for the birth of Yashua they brought along gifts for him, which accorded the stature of his station,

51 Balthasar brought gold, Gasper brought frankincense and Melchoir brought myrrh,

52 And she gave birth to him. Upon sighting the heavenly sign of Huwt, "the astrological house of Hebrews,"

53 Balthasar, his students and some travelers, as well as Gasper with his students made their way to the city of Midian.

54 They were made aware that once they reached this city, Midian, another sign would be given to guide them to Yashua.

55 Now the journey from Ethiopia to Midian was 600 miles,

56 And the journey from Persia to Midian was 650 miles; a journey indeed!

57 They picked up a large number of

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 3:57

stragglers along the way,

58 A number of soldiers, warriors and visitors who were eager to meet the anointed one, so they accompanied the caravan to Midian.

59 The majority of the people in the caravan traveled by camel because most of the journey took place across the desert.

60 Let me teach you a little about camels.

61 Camels are large, strong desert animals.

62 They are able to travel great distances across the arid deserts with small amounts of food and water.

63 Camels carry their own food supply on their back in the form of a hump of fat.

64 This hump provides energy for the camel if food becomes scarce.

65 There are 2 chief kinds of camels:

66 The Arabian camel and the Bactrian camel, which has 2 humps.

67 A special kind of Arabian camel called the Dromedary is raised for riding and racing.

68 The Dromedary is a swift, slightly built camel used for travel in parts of India, Arabia and Africa.

69 It sometimes grows up to 7ft, 2 meters tall.

70 The Dromedary has only 1 hump.

71 It can live on small amounts of food and water, and requires only short periods of rest.

72 The Dromedary has a swinging trot and travels at a rate of about 9 miles, 100 kilometers in a day.

73 The camel has always been a great importance to the desert traveler;

74 Because of its ability to walk on the sand without sinking and can carry

#### Tablet 3:88

heavy loads as much as 1000 pounds or 450 kilograms.

75 Camels stand from 6-7 ft tall and weigh from 1000 to 1,600 pounds.

76 Upon the caravan's arrival in Midian they met Melchoir who was watching the skies for the next sign.

77 He was rewarded one shadow hour when, after the third planetary conjunction,

78 All the heavenly host met together at one single point creating what appeared to be a bright star.

79 This was the sign that Yashua had been born.

80 This star signaled as the birth of an Ilah Mutajassid.

81 This was also the star that appeared on Tuesday, June 26th in the year 1945 A.D. at my birth, it also looked this way.

82 It was at this sighting that the wisemen knew to make their way to Jerusalem,

83 Which was approximately 525 miles away.

84 Before I give you the details concerning the birth of Yashua a Messiah,

85 I must provide you with a little background on the events which surrounded this point in time.

86 Herod, the Great was the familiar name of a dynasty of princes who ruled from 55 B.C. to 93 A.D.

87 Beginning with the patriarch Herod Antipater, this lineage of Idumeans, classified as Edomites were forced to accept Judaism, and they ruled principally in Judea.

88 They were not readily accepted by the Judahites and there were many uprisings against them by the Judahites.

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 3:89

Tablet 3:114

89 Herod the Great was given the total rulership of Palestine, which included Jerusalem, given to him by Julius Caesar, sole ruler of the Roman empire.

90 Herod was an ambitious, paranoid, power seeker.

91 He would stop at nothing to attain status and authority.

92 He was informed of his future glory during his childhood by an essenic seer, or a wisemen named Manhem.

93 At the time he found it hard to believe he would be ruling such a vast empire since he was second son of Antipater.

94 Manhem also slapped Herod on the back and told him that from that moment on his future would change, that his life would be one of much happiness,

95 But his characteristics would cause him much misery.

96 When, political fortune did favor Herod the Great and he finally did, become ruler;

97 Herod the Great remembered the Essene seer and extended every consideration toward the order and its members.

98 At this time the Judahites were forced to take "loyalty oaths" to the Romans in return for the freedom to exercise their own religious practices.

99 The Essenes were excused from taking the loyalty oath due to the outcome of the accuracy of the Essenic seer was strengthened and manifested at a later date,

100 When he consulted so called "astrologers" as to the birth of a child who would be ruler.

101 Herod had 10 wives and 46 children.

102 Herod held no qualms about murdering anyone who threatened his position.

103 In fact, when Herod conquered Jerusalem he had 46 noblemen who supported their leaders.

104 During his reign he also had some of his relatives murdered because of rumors of treason and attempts against his life.

105 His own children were included in the list of potential usurpers of his throne.

106 So it was no great surprise that when Herod learned of the birth of the Messiah, he became obsessed with finding this threat to his throne.

107 The way Herod learned of this birth was when a caravan reached his city during the time of taxation.

108 Included in this caravan were the wisemen who proceeded to inquire as to the whereabouts of the child.

109 The wisemen were surprised that there was none to aid them because no one knew to what "ruler" they were referring.

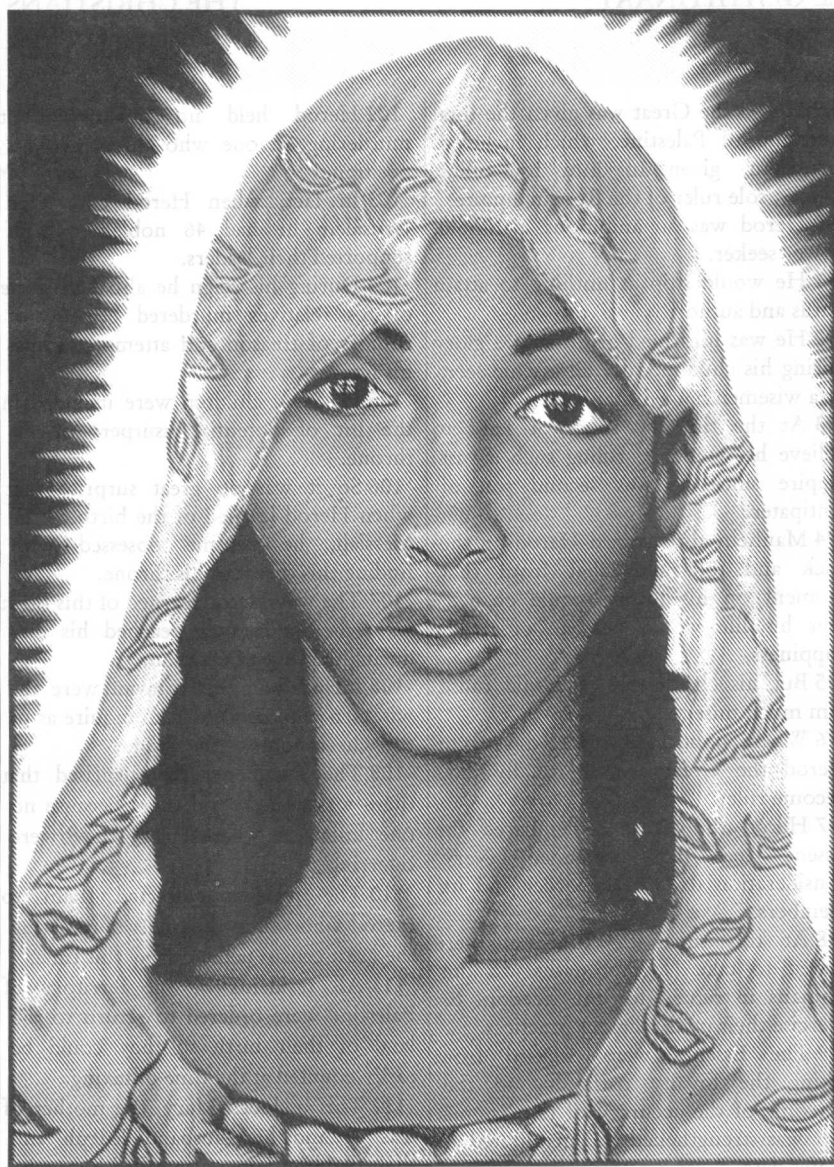
110 The residents directed them to Herod who was in the midst of directing the great census taken during this time,

111 All residents of the territory of Palestine were ordered to return to the land of their birth so they could be easily counted at the time of taxing.

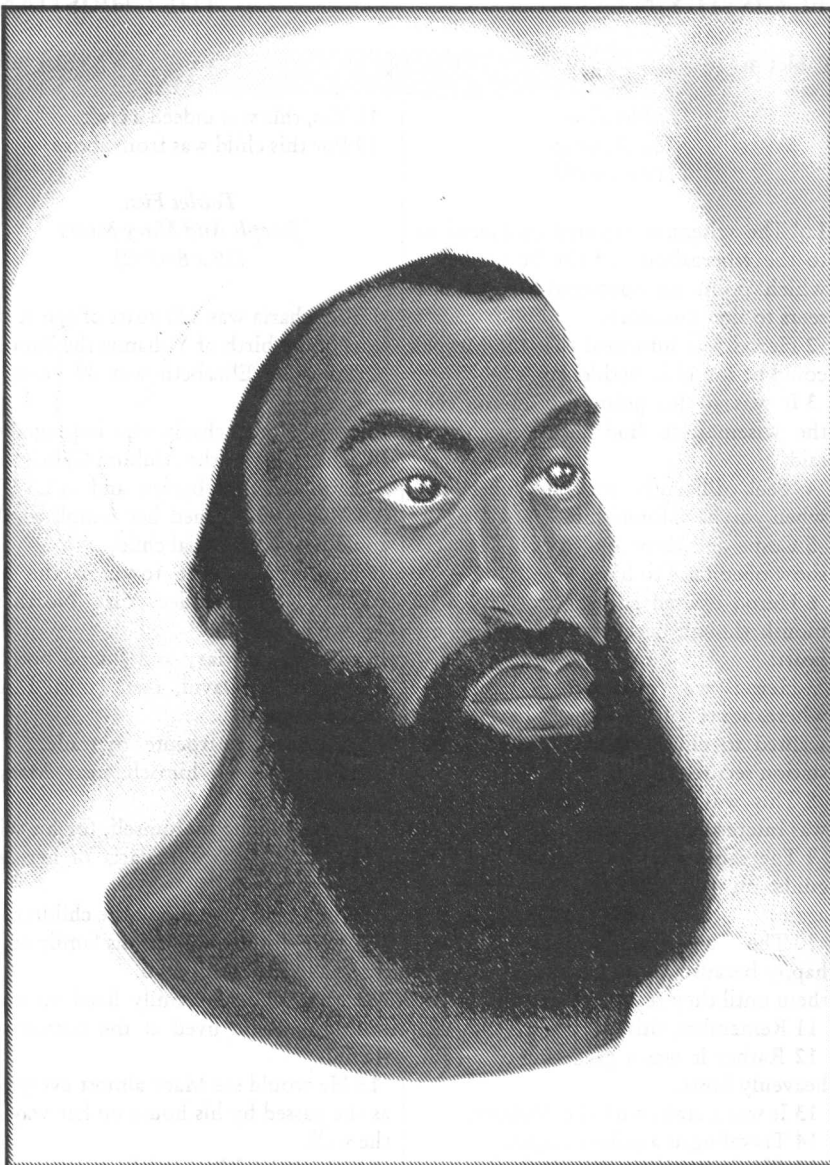
112 This included Mary, the mother of Yashua and her husband Joseph and their children James also called Yacquwb,

113 Simeon, Jude, Joses, who is Barnabas Martha, Esther, and Salome,

114 Joseph's children by Halsaa, who were on their way back to the town of Bethlehem.



**Figure 432**  
**Mary, Mother Of Yashu'a**



**Figure 433**  
**Joseph, Husband Of Mary**



## EL GISYHIYINAAT

## THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 4:1

*Tablet Four  
The Starship  
(19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! The wisemen inquired of Herod as to the whereabouts of the boy ruler at which point he contacted the Essenic seers to find out more.

2 Herod was informed that the Messiah could be found in Bethlehem.

3 It was at this point that Herod sent the wisemen to find the Messiah and said:

4 "Seek diligently for the youth and when you have found him,

5 Come and show me so that I too can show obedience to him.

6 Herod offered homage by way of his mouth though deceit was hidden in his heart.

7 Herod was anxious to know the whereabouts of the child because he wanted to eliminate him and keep his station secure.

8 This was why he pretended that he was interested in the child.

9 The same star which had been their guide on the road appeared to them again.

10 The wisemen were exceedingly happy because the star moved on before them until they reached a cave.

11 Remember, this was not a star at all,

12 Rather it was a gathering of all the heavenly hosts.

13 It was a craft, with the Aluhum,

14 Traveling as a pillar of light.

15 Shining against the black sky as a star.

16 Stars are too large to move across the skies.

17 And shooting stars are without point of direction, let alone a navigator.

Tablet 5:16

18 Yes, this was indeed a craft.  
19 For this child was from above.

*Tablet Five  
Joseph And Mary Meets  
(19 x 8 = 152)*

Lo! Zacharia was 120 years of age at the time of the birth of Yuhanna the Baptist.

2 His wife Elizabeth was 39 years of age.

3 It was not Zacharia who impregnated Elizabeth, it was the Aluhum Gabriy'El.

4 Elizabeth was barren and A'LYUN A'LYUN EL opened her womb so she could bear this special child.

5 Nazareth, a little town in the hill country of Galilee in Northern Palestine,

6 Was where Mary and Joseph both of the house of David, met, courted and finally married.

7 Joseph was a carpenter by trade.

8 He lived by himself near Mary's family.

9 He was living by himself, for his wife Halsaa had died of malaria in her last childbirth.

10 And her parents took the children.

11 So he Joseph had left his family to go make a living on his own.

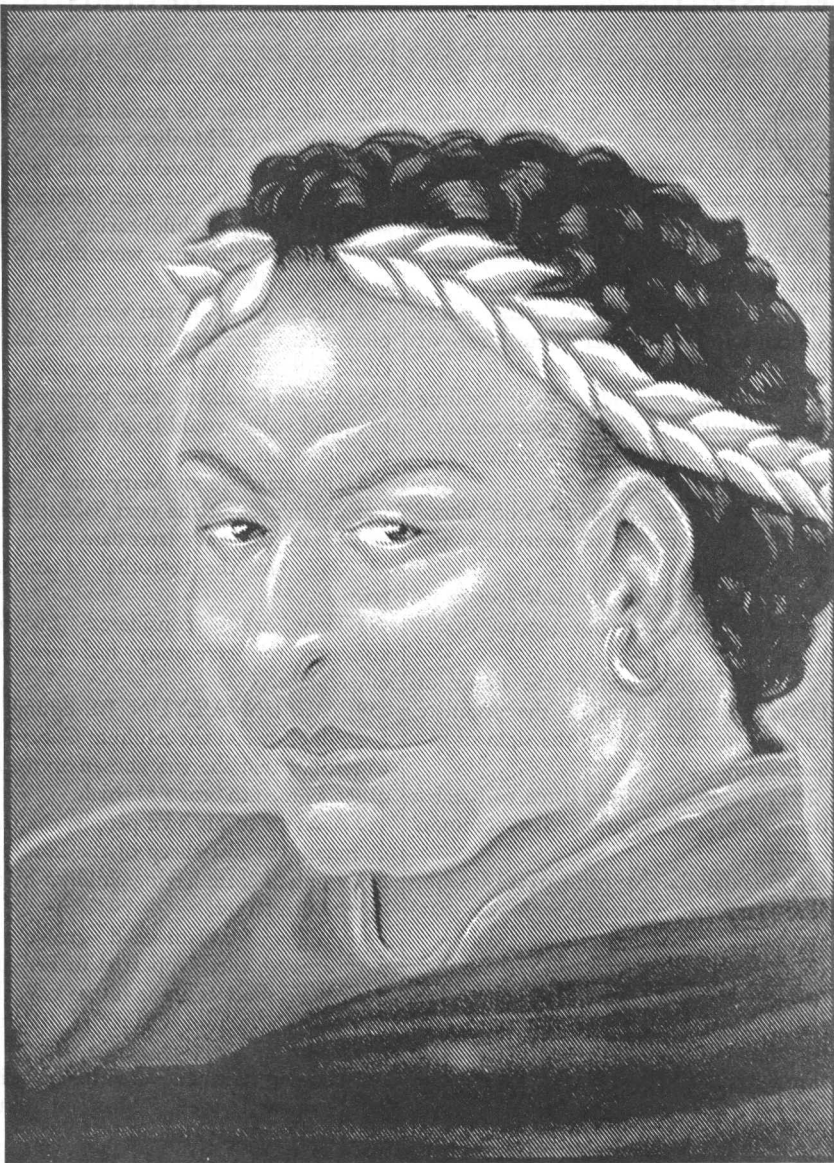
12 Mary and her family lived up on a hill and Joseph lived at the bottom of the hill.

13 He would see Mary almost everyday as she passed by his house on her way to the well.

14 He greeted her and her eyes would smile in return.

15 Later on, he would sometimes help her carry her water up on the hill and they would engage in small talk.

16 This was the seed planted for the



**Figure 434**  
**Herod, The Great**

EL GISYHIYINAAT

THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 5:16

Tablet 5:44

later blossoming of a beautiful courtship.

17 On her learning that he lived alone, Mary began to bring him dates and other food.

18 Eventually, this became a daily chore that they both enjoyed.

19 Now Joseph had a friend name Simon Barabas Yashua (Jesus), son of Barabas.

20 Son of buying and selling ecclesiastical or preaching advancements.

21 Barabas is from "Bera" meaning gift. Yashua means "savior".

22 Barabas was a rebel who chose violence as a means to overthrow the establishment.

23 He had tried to persuade Joseph to become a rebel, a zealot because of his lineage.

24 Since Joseph was of the house of David he would impress the populace and elevate the group in the sight of the Sanhedrin,

25 For they would not listen to Barabas because he was considered a common criminal.

26 One day Barabas came to see Joseph, and Mary had visited Joseph that day and brought him some dates.

27 Mary had her veil off and Barabas had seen her face.

28 Barabas was amazed at her beauty, for she had dark, brown, olive toned skin with black eyes.

29 As a result of Barabas seeing her face, he one day told Joseph that if he did not marry her soon, he, Barabas would.

30 This made Joseph realize how much he loved Mary, he rushed to ask her father Imraan for her hand in marriage.

31 When Joseph came to Mary's house,

she had to leave the room for this was the manner of all Muslim women.

32 Her mother, however, could remain in the room with the men because she was past the age of childbearing.

33 Houses in that time were made with one large room.

34 The sleeping quarters were like a loft place near the top of the room, so Mary could still hear what was going on.

35 As they talked, she possessing a beautiful voice would laugh with a soft, cooing sound.

36 The marriage of Mary and Joseph was announced at the next Sabbath and was to take place at a later date.

37 This was the betrothal of ancient law.

38 They were considered married although the ceremony had not yet taken place.

39 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL found it favorable to send the Aluhum Gabriy'El to tell her that she was chosen above all other women to bear a Messiah,

40 A savior to his own people, the tribe of Judah, the lost sheep of the house of Israel only, before having children by an Earth born father.

41 When Maryam had grown to womanhood, there appeared to her one day, while she was alone in her cell, the Anunnagi, Aluhum Gabriy'El, in full human form.

42 Maryam hastily covered herself with her veil, and cried, "Most Merciful! Assist me against this man."

43 But Gabriy'El said, "fear nothing from me:

44 I am Nusqu, the messenger of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, who has exalted you above all the women of the Earth, and am come to make known to you his

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 5:44

will.  
45 You shall bear a son, and call him Yashua, some will think him to be Emmanu'El son of Isaiah, the blessed one.

46 He shall be honored both in this world and in the world to come!"

47 "How shall I bear a child and have had no sex being still a virgin?", replied Mary, affrighted,

48 "It is even so," replied Gabriy'El.

49 "Your son shall be a sign of his Aum-nipotence, and as his prophet, restore the backsliding sons of Israel to the path of righteousness."

50 When Gabriy'El had thus spoken, he raised with his finger Mary's robe from her bosom, and laid upon her.

51 And went in unto her and she became pregnant with this holy child by the holy one Gabriy'El.

52 When Maryam conceived, she went to live with Zachariah again,

53 For she feared that her family would not overstand and call her a harlot.

54 They were upright people and in all probability would not overstand the circumstances surrounding her pregnancy.

55 Most of all Joseph would suffer because until this time, he had not known her sexually.

56 Elizabeth was in her 6th month of pregnancy when Maryam went to stay with her.

57 She overstood the burdens of Maryam's pregnancy and welcomed her.

58 When Joseph learned of it, he wanted to hide Maryam for the same reasons that she left her parents home.

59 He thought that she might have been unfaithful to him and he wondered was it Barabas,

Tablet 5:73

60 Who always wanted her for his wife, that made her pregnant.

61 He was still willing to consummate their marriage although sometimes he doubted it,

62 However, an Anunnagi Aluhum had appeared and told him the truth of the matter.

63 Maryam, the mother of Yashua and her betrothed husband Joseph, were on their way to Bethlehem when she gave birth to Yashua.

64 Mary and Joseph had to go to Bethlehem for the census taking.

65 At the start of their journey to Bethlehem Mary was 6 months pregnant.

66 The journey from Nazareth, the home of their grandparents,

67 To Bethlehem is 70 miles but the trip was a long hard one, across mountains and desert land.

68 Don't forget that one traveled by ass in those days if one wasn't rich enough to afford a camel.

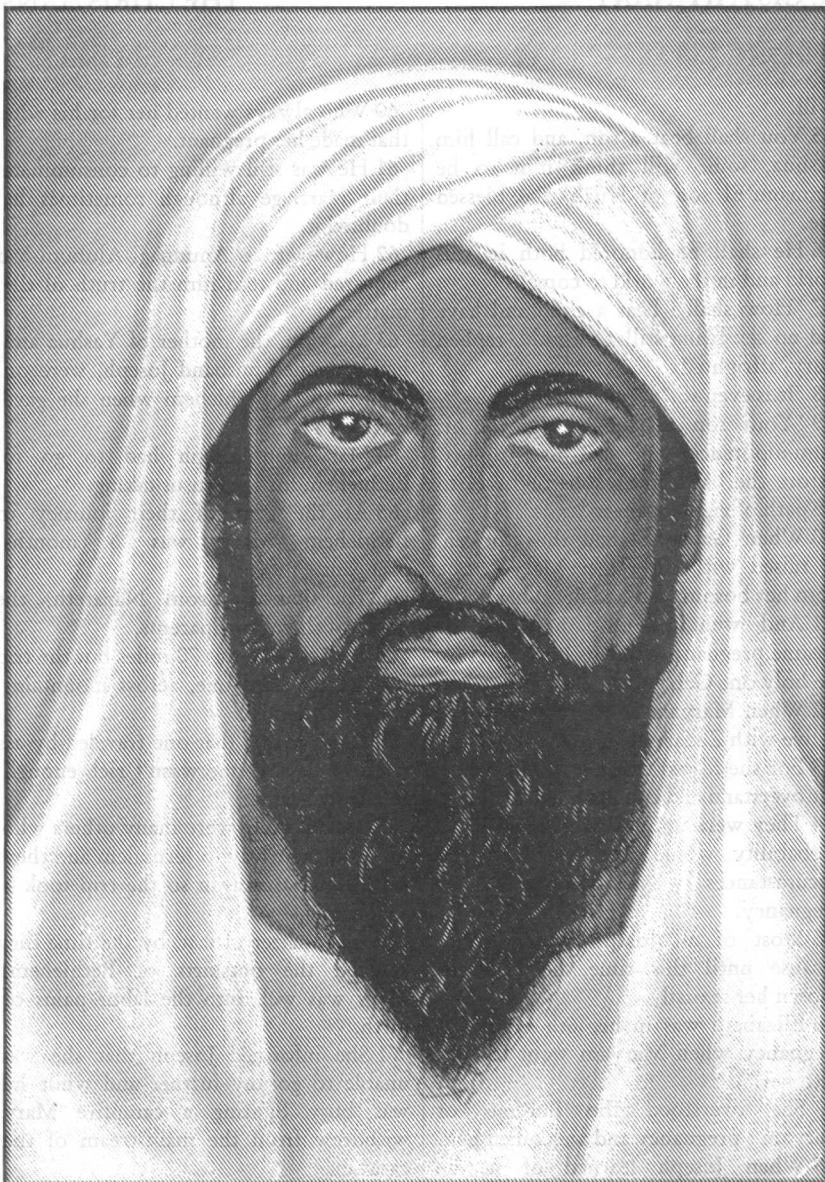
69 Besides there were many others who were on their way to Jerusalem and they traveled in a caravan so the trip took a long while.

70 As a matter of fact, by the time they reached the outskirts of Bethlehem, Mary was well into the labor pains of birth.

71 She informed Joseph that she was unable to go any further and while he was busy lighting a campfire Mary withdrew from the mainstream of the caravan.

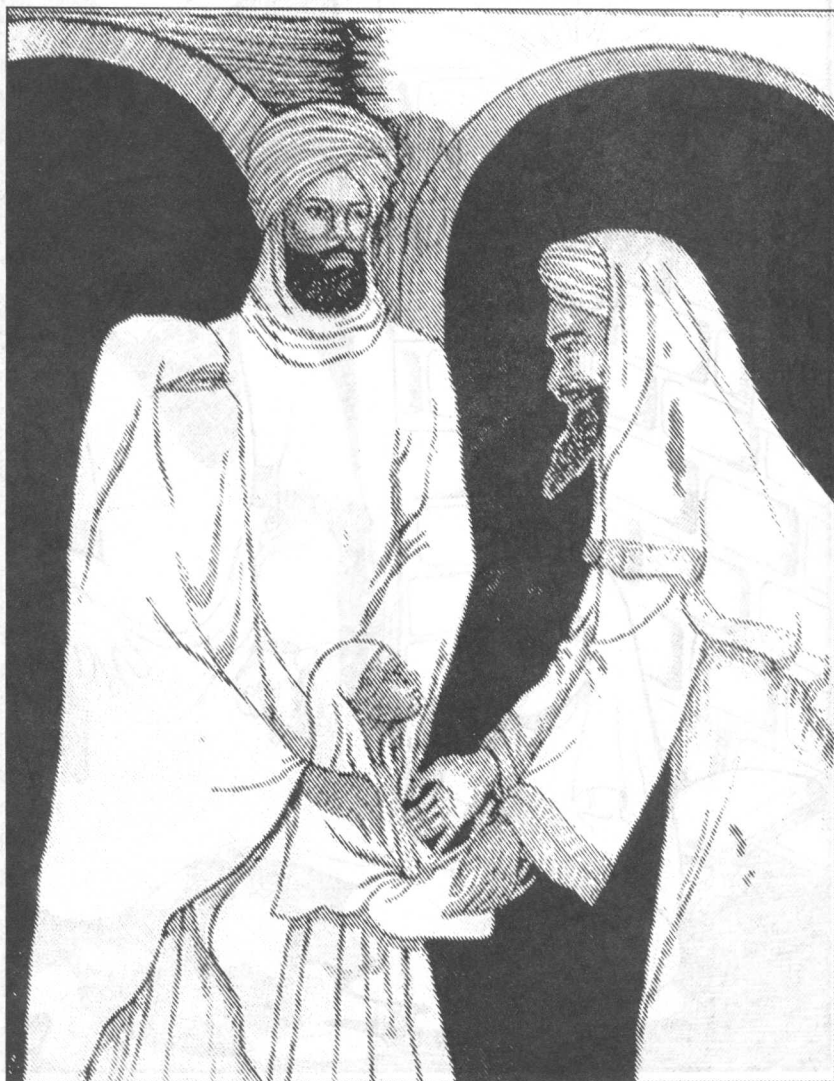
72 Some people might question Mary's actions, asking why, if she had been specially prepared for his birth,

73 She suddenly wished she had never been born?



**Figure 435**  
**The High Priest Zachariah Zodoq**





**Figure 436**  
**Mary Being Presented To Zachariah**

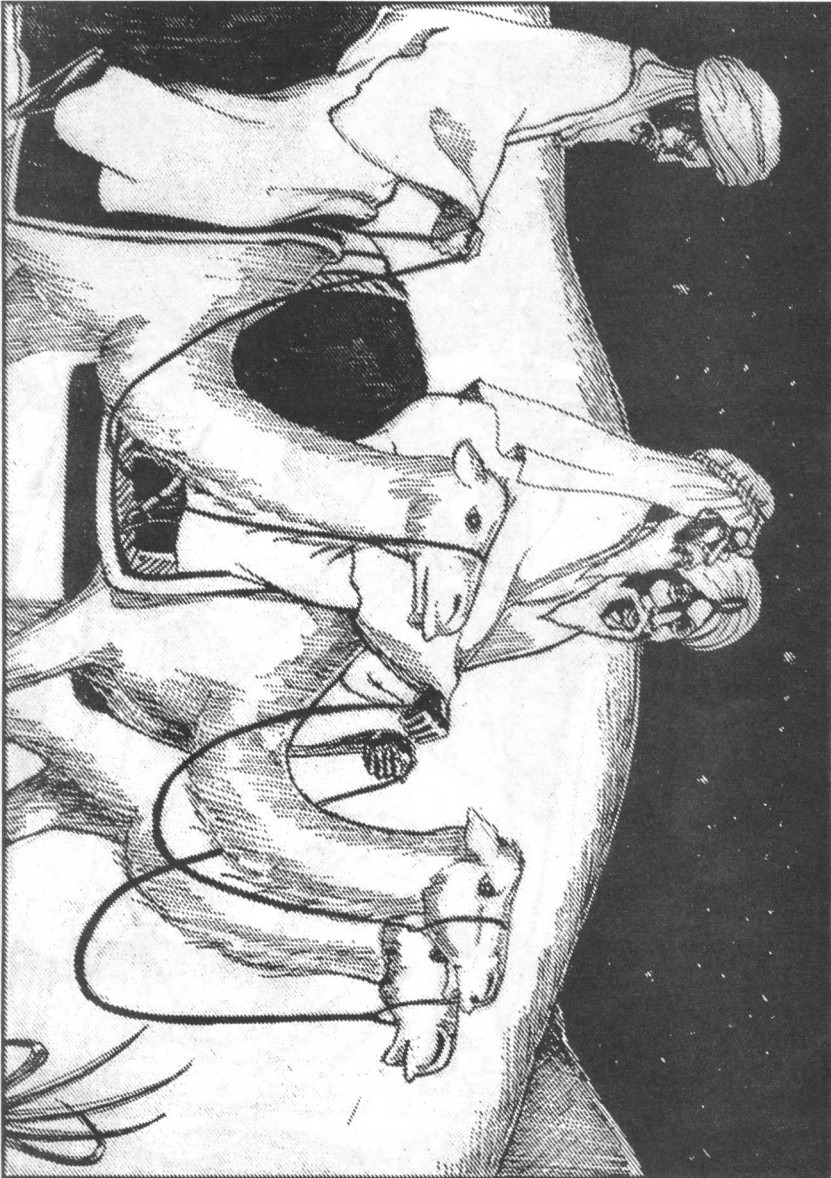




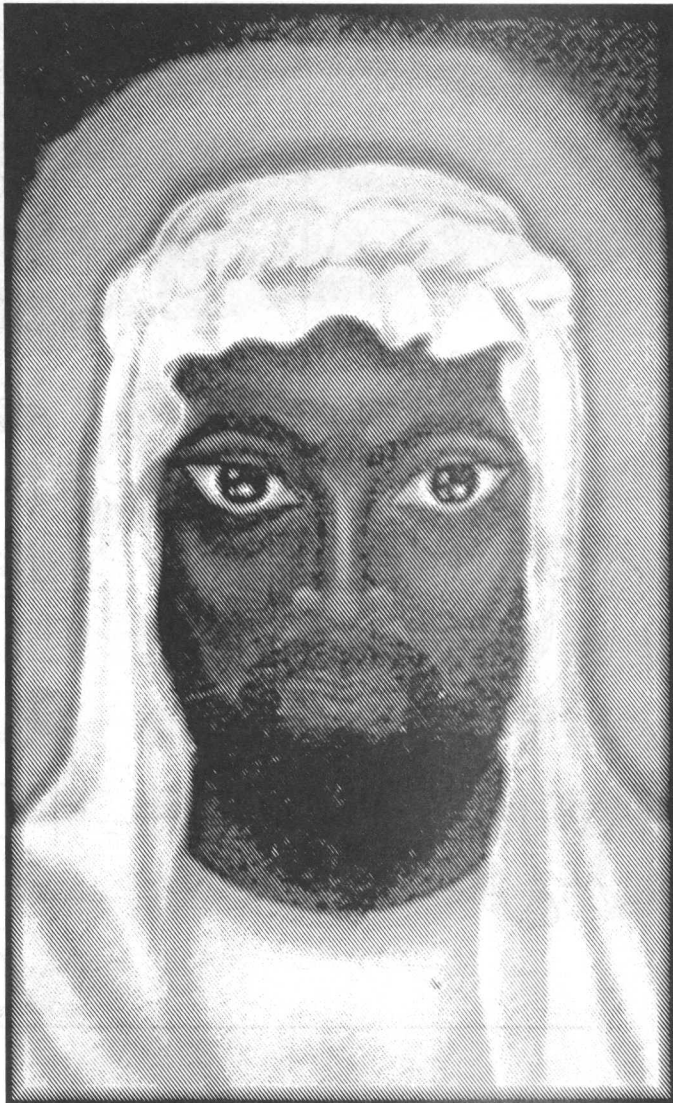
**Figure 437**  
**Zachariah Amazed To Find Mary With Sustenance For He**  
**Didn't Know From Where She Had Gotten The Food**



**Figure 438**  
**The Wisemen Watching The Stars**

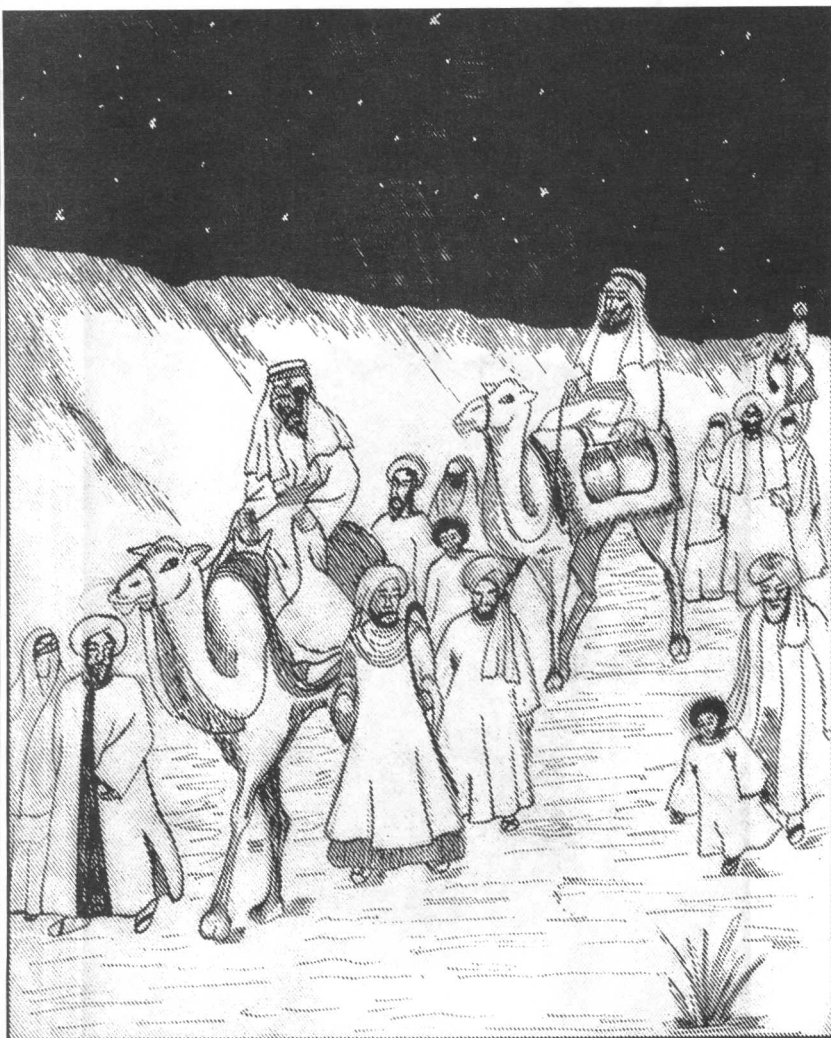


**Figure 439**  
**The Journey Of The Wisemen**



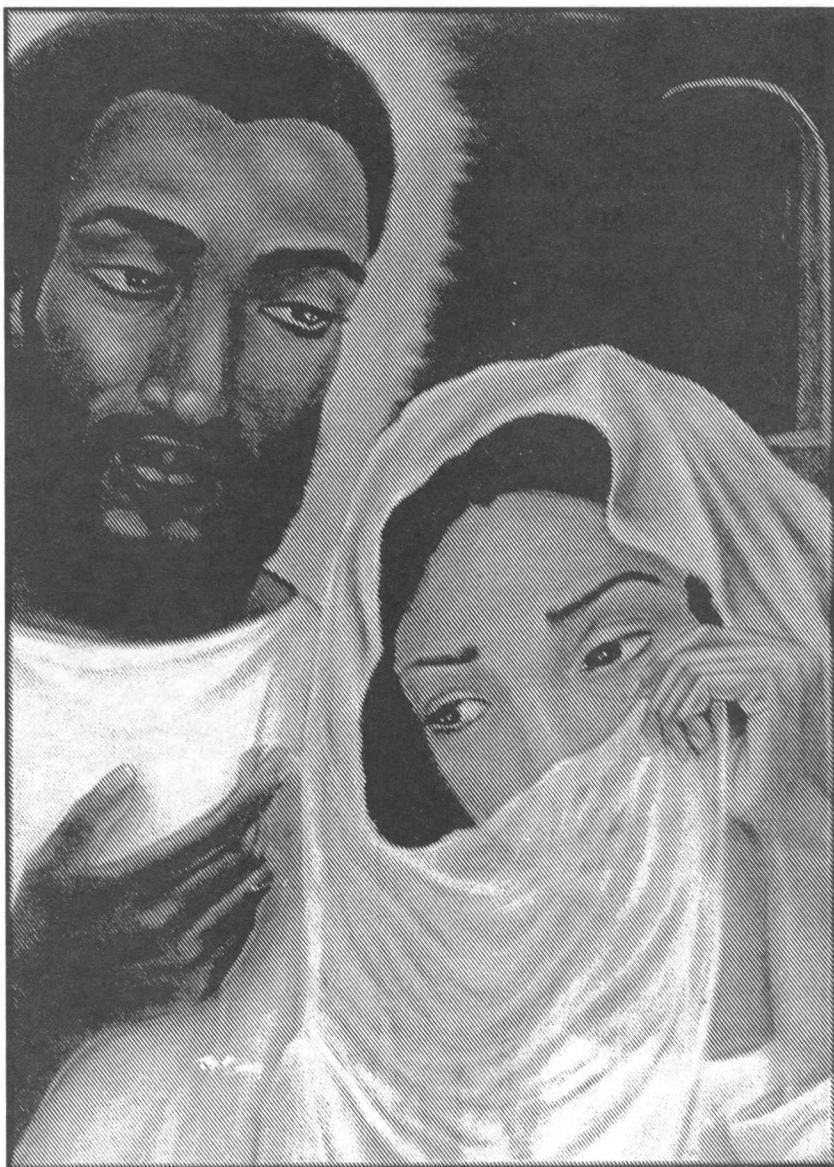
**Figure 440**

**Kimual, The Fifth Of The Twenty And Four Elders Who Is  
Also Known As Balthasar, One Of The Three Wisemen, A  
Cushite From Ethiopia**



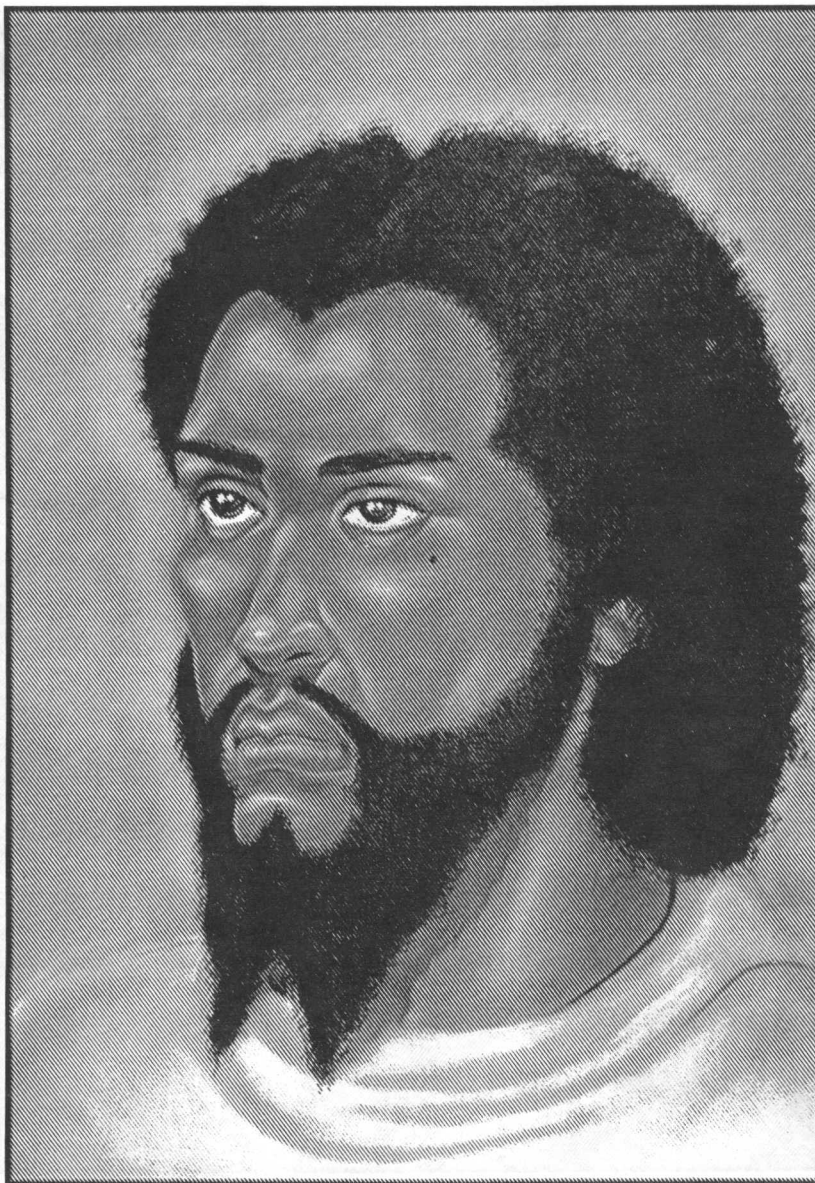
**Figure 441**  
**The Wisemen, Their Students And The Townspeople**  
**Taking A Journey**



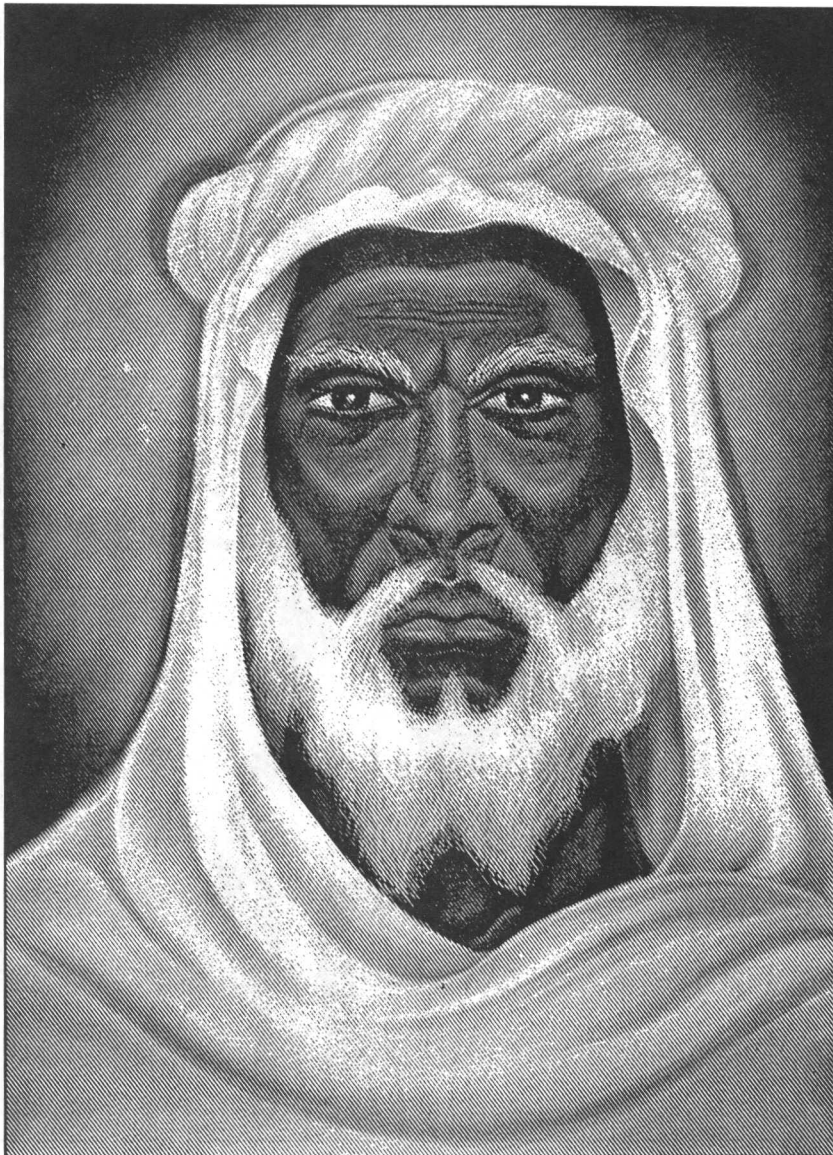


**Figure 442**  
**The Anunnagi Gabriy'El And Mary**





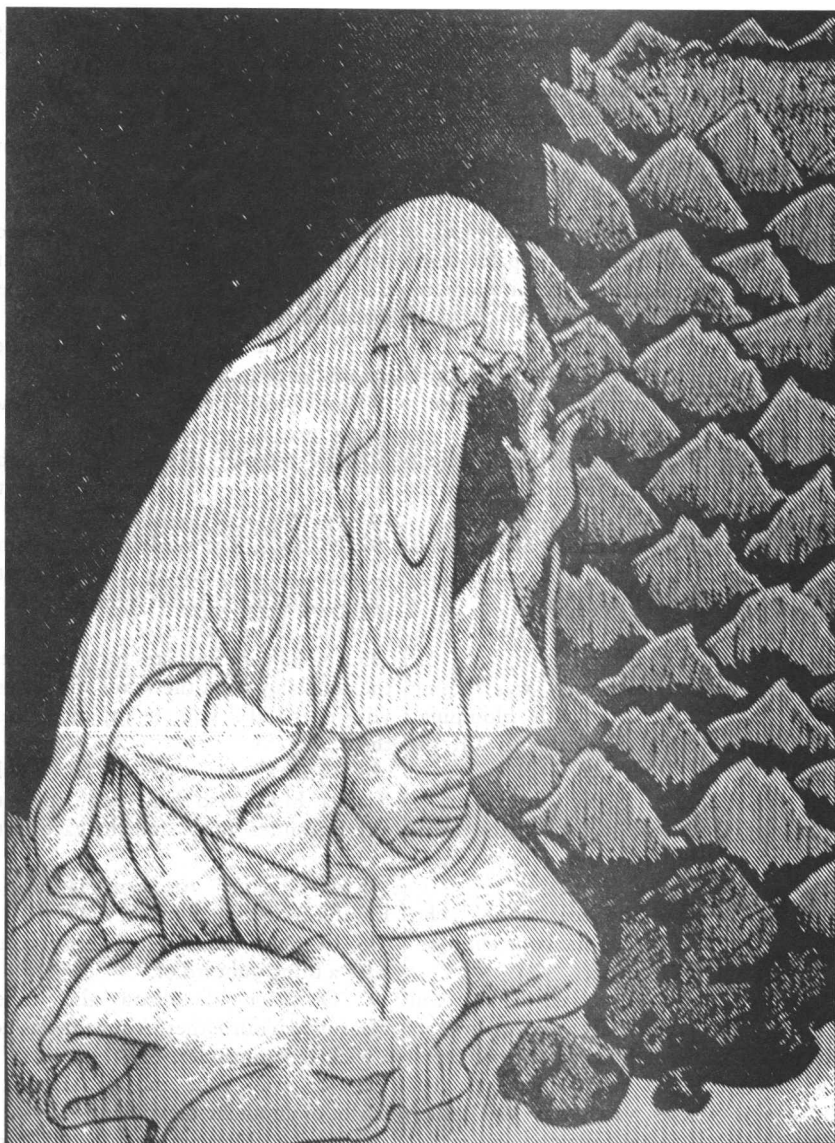
**Figure 443**  
**Immanuel, Son Of Isaiah**



**Figure 444**  
**Isaiah, Father Of Immanuel**



**Figure 445**  
**Mary And Joseph Traveling Back To Nazareth**



**Figure 446**  
**Mary Resting Upon A Tree**

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 5:74

Tablet 5:111

74 You must remember that Mary was 13 years of age at the time of the birth of Yashua.

75 Although she was prepared physically, to give birth to this special being, mentally, she still was a little girl.

76 When Mary reached the palm tree, the Anunnagi Gabriy'El manifested in the shape of a well made man.

77 At the conception, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, gave Gabriy'El his permission for Gabriy'El to be present to aid Mary during her travail.

78 It was at this point that Yashua performed his first miracle which was speaking from birth.

79 Gabriy'El then stamped his foot and made a fountain of the fresh water that gushed forth from the Earth,

80 Just as he did with Hagar the daughter of Ishma'el.

81 The palm trunk Mary was leaning on, then burst forth with blooming flowers and fresh, ripe dates to refresh her.

82 Then Gabriy'El said to her: "eat of the ripe dates and drink of the cool water, cool your eyes and compose your spirit,

83 And should you see anyone who might question you about your child or censure you on account,

84 Then say I have vowed the merciful A'LYUN A'LYUN EL a fast, a vow of silence." Maryam plucked a few dates, which tasted like fresh fruit, from the fountains whose water was like milk. Joseph set off to get firewood and made a kind of fence around Maryam, since she was cold. He kindled the fire for her so that she might warm herself and he broke 7 coconuts, which he had in his saddlebag, and gave them to her to eat.

85 So when the 9 months were near complete for her to give birth,

86 She received her birth pains without grace so then after that,

87 Thereupon she ran into the field,

88 And had scarcely time to support herself on the withered trunk of a date tree which upon her touch transformed into a ripe date tree,

89 So she said: I wish I would have died before I encounter this labor pain,

90 And had been a thing already forgotten.

91 And the baby while still within her womb called out to her from beneath her saying:

92 Do not grieve verily your Sustainer El Eloh made a running stream beneath you and shake towards yourself Mary, the trunk of the palm tree,

93 It will drop ripe dates for you. So eat the dates and drink the water and refresh your eyes and if you see any mortal tell them,

94 Surely I made a vow to fast, to the Yielder, El Eloh, so that I won't speak to any Enoshites today, and she gave birth to him.

95 Mary came to her nation of Enoshites carrying him, they said:

96 "O Mary indeed you have come with a thing unheard of."

97 "O sister of Aaron also called Haaruwn! Your father, Amraam was not a wicked commander,

98 Nor was your mother, Hanna a harlot or an unchaste woman."

99 So she, Maryam pointed at him, Yashua; they, her Enosites said:

100 "How can we speak to one, who is still a child in the cradle?"

111 He, Messiah Yashua said: "Surely I am a slave of El Eloh.



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 5:112

112 He has given me the scripture, by Yuhanna son of Zebedee, and he, The Source, El Elohim made me a prophet.

113 And he made me, Yashua blessed wherever I may be,

114 And He, El Elohim has enjoined on me to Worship, TAFUL and Charity, ZAKUT for as long as I live."

115 He, The Source, made me righteous to my mother and he didn't make me a Jabbaar, Ghibbor 'insolent mighty one' and un-blessed and miserable.

116 And peace be upon me, the very day I was born, and the day I will die, and the day I will be raised back to life."

117 That is Yashua, son of Mary, speaking the facts beyond any doubt, about that which they dispute.

118 But notwithstanding these wonders the children of Israel would not believe the voice of an infant baby speaking directly to them.

119 He was derided and despised because he called himself the word and the spirit of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

120 And was challenged to perform new miracles in the sight of the people. They raised their voices and called them foul things,

121 So for the safety of Mary, Joseph took Mary and the baby to a cave where he made them stay until she rose from confinement.

122 Then he brought her back to tavern where they had rented a room and Mary carried the infant Yashua in her arms.

123 Then cried she, "Oh that I had died,

124 And been forgotten long before this, rather than that the suspicion of having sinned should fall upon me!"

125 Gabriy'El appeared again to her, and said, "fear nothing, Mary.

#### Tablet 5:139

126 Behold, the Thehos causes a fountain of fresh water to gush forth from the Earth at your feet,

127 And the trunk on which you leanest is blossoming even now, and fresh dates are covering its withered branches.

128 Eat and drink, and when you art satisfied, return to your people;

129 To Maryam it must have been some wonderful news to learn that she was chosen above other women to be so blessed;

130 But there was doubt in her mind.

131 Joseph and she were virtuous people and did not engage in sexual intercourse before the ceremony, even though they were betrothed.

132 Maryam was in a predicament, but upon asking the Anunnagi Gabriy'El he explained to her how the conception would come about.

133 Many would you believe that Yashua was conceived by Eli, the Most High himself, and that there was no physical contact.

134 But let these facts enter your mind.

135 It takes one X and one Y chromosome to produce a male,

136 It takes one X and one X to produce a female.

137 If indeed Mary was a female and we know this to be true then she only had within her capacity for reproduction X plus X chromosome,

138 In order for a male child to be born through her at the fertilization stage there must have been a Y chromosome to produce a son.

139 Thus, some male counterpart had to have ejaculated semen carrying a Y chromosome to mix with her ovum with an X chromosome to produce an X Y namely Yashua, a male child.



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 5:140

140 Others will say but can not God do any and all things?

141 The answer is simply no! God cannot become less than God and still be God and God creates in perfection.

142 If he intended to use miraculous powers then the baby and the pregnancy,

143 And the travailing in child birth and pain would not have happened or been necessary at all.

144 If Yashua was divine from the moment he was born, then Herod would not have been a threat to his life

145 And the many lives of the children of that town would not have been lost.

146 This Yashua as a child grew and waxed strong in spirit filled with wisdom and the grace of Eli was upon him.

147 It is now to be forgotten that by being called the word of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

148 Meant he had no words of his own.

149 And being called the spirit of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, he had no spirit of his own.

150 He was prophesied to come,

151 Yet, when he came to whom he was sent, they rejected him.

152 He himself declared a prophet is without honor in his own home.

#### Tablet Six

#### The Gifts

(19 x 3 = 57)

Lo! The cavern of the Wisemen followed this star until they reached the cave where Joseph and Mary were staying.

2 Because the baby was a newborn, they moved him to a house to protect him from the elements.

3 The house which Joseph and Mary and the baby Yashua stayed in, was that of a shepherdess.

4 Here they were shown every hospitality until it was time for the child to be presented to the priest for consecration.

5 During this time the wisemen assisted and supplied the family with necessary items.

6 The Wisemen thought they would see a royal person upon their arrival, the ruler of Israel.

7 In that time when a ruler was born there were feasts, festivities and great rejoicing.

8 They expected a royal palace, coats of gold and elaborate costumes.

9 Delicacies placed upon strategically arranged cushions and platters. The son and his father arrayed in royal apparel soldiers companions,

10 Slaves in attendance, gifts and the rarest of entertainment. Yet what they found was Joseph and Mary sealed in the cave with an astonished look on their faces.

11 The child was speaking giving confirmation of this personage and although all they saw, was a humble estate of poverty,

12 They were left with no doubt that this indeed was a Messiah Yashua. The Magi sat with Joseph and Mary and told them stories of the signs of Yashua their child, and what to expect.

13 They foretold of the strange events which were now to begin, taking place in their lives.

14 And the gifts which they had carried, for so long were presented to him. They told Mary of the significance of the gifts.



**Figure 447**  
**The Wisemen Bringing Their Gifts For The Baby Yashu'a**

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 6:15

15 Along with the frankincense, myrrh and gold, the Wisemen brought thirty pieces of silver which they had and told them how it would be very significant in his life in the future.

16 They also brought the staff. These things were given to Joseph to hold until Yashua came of age. At this time Yashua would be instructed to seek out the Magi and learn his duties.

17 According to Hebraic traditions, manhood, or coming of age began at the age of thirteen years or immediately following what is known as the Bar Mitzwah.

18 Yashua would have to go to Midian because the Magi were going to leave their students behind to set up schools.

19 From Midian, the Wisemen would meet Yashua when he came of age and show him all of his ancestry,

20 Their tombs, the scriptures and all the things which they had written and said, so that he would have the knowledge of the key to be ruler over the Israelites.

21 The Magi had the original Book of Wisdom but they couldn't leave it with Joseph. Yashua would have to receive it later on in his life.

22 Because Yashua was born of a woman, Mary, and fathered by an Aluhum, Gabriy'El, the Aluhum were coming down from heaven to him.

23 The Magi rose and paid homage to Yashua.

**And This Is How This Event, Of The  
Birth Of Yashua Should Be  
Commemorated**

**Children's Day**

#### Tablet 6:23

*December twenty fifth is Uwladaat Yawum, children's day, most commonly known as Christmas. The eve before is called Layul Shil Hadeyaat "night of gifts" and while the mothers are preparing the children for bed, the fathers step outside of the house and ring bells for a period of about 15 minutes.*

*There are special angelic beings who have been assigned by El Rawuh, Michael in heaven, or their home called Malakuwt who go through all the lists of all the children on the planet Earth. They have done so for 19 days and the shadow hours before children's day ends the reading of the lists. They read the lists in order to find out which children have been good, those whose names are written in green and the children who have been bad, those whose names are written in red. Then they get together a final list of these children's names.*

*19 days before Children's Day, all the children on the earth are told by their parents to write a list of toys which they want to receive on children's day. A special box is put in the House of the Sustainer and the child puts the list of what they want in the box. Those who are so young they do not know to write, their mother or father writes it for them however, they put it in the box themselves.*

*These lists are then received by the angelic beings. There is a workshop in Malakuwt, home of the Aluhum set aside just for making toys. When the angelic beings make all the children's toys and finish their toys on time you hear bells ringing. As soon as each of the 4 angelic beings who assigned the 4 corners of the world finish*

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 6:23

*their toys for their specific part of the world, they get their wings. Upon receiving their wings all the elder angelic beings with wings sing out "Allahumma" while standing in a circle around the one getting winged. Then the elder angelic being tells stories of things they've encountered on Earth during previous children's days. There is a star for every angelic being's accomplishments. Only the angelic beings who were obedient get to make the journey to Earth for Children's Day.*

*Since evening time the stars have been twinkling brightly in the sky. On Earth, the children, are told the significance of the twinkling stars and they celebrate the angelic beings being winged by going from house to house singing praises and songs. At shadow hour time, the children look out of their windows in order to site the stars again. The stars, which twinkle in the heavens, are the angelic beings waiting for the children to fall asleep so that they can bring them gifts. This also is symbolic of the star which shone brightly in the shadow hour sky and led the Wisemen to the newborn baby Yashua. During this special occasion, all the angelic beings met together at one single point in the heavens, creating what appeared to be a bright star, signaling the birth of Yashua.*

*The recently winged angelic beings are given a list of houses to visit. They are to visit the homes of the good children and give them all toys they asked for. If the child was not very good, but just okay, then they get gifts, but not all the gifts they asked for. If they are very bad then the devil fools them by putting red gifts under the tree with nothing in it but unseen Jinns. If these red gifts are opened, the*

#### Tablet 6:23

*unseen Jinns will scare the child that whole year up until the next Children's Day.*

*Thus, the heavens open up and El Ruwh, the Soul and the Sarufaat descended with gifts wrapped in green packaging. El Ruwh and the Sarufaat also descended to Earth in the time of Muhammad to show him the Qur'aan in its entirety. This shadow hour is called Laylatul Qadri, the Shadow Hour of Power. The reason they descend in the eve to deliver the gifts is so that Satan will not see which houses they are bringing the gifts to.*

*When angelic beings fly to Earth they look for houses that have a beautiful tree, lights around the windows and a green six pointed star wreath on the outside of the door of their houses. The children can hear the bells ringing as the angelic beings are flying through the air. The bells ringing lets them know that the angelic beings are on their way down to deliver toys. The angelic beings can't come until the children retire, they made cards and angel cookies for the angelic beings in appreciation for the toys they are about to receive. If children listen closely they can hear the angelic beings singing in the heavens. As children are asleep the parents play special songs for this eve, pretending to be the voices of the angelic beings.*

*The Children's Day tree inside the home is an artificial pine tree, which is decorated by the whole family with different colored bright lights, little angelic beings, and angel hair. Each color has its own symbolism: The green light is symbolic of the Sarufaat, blue lights are symbolic of the prophet Adam's seed, yellow lights is symbolic of the sun, the source of life, and*

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 6:23

red lights are symbolic of the tree of agreeable and disagreeable that was in the Enclosed Garden eastward of Eden. There is a tree for your home and a community tree, which is decorated with the help of each family in the community. The central community is located outside for all to see. Satan knows the meaning of these colors also, that is why the colors red and green represent the Christmas season.

Children can make or purchase gifts for their parents, siblings, relatives, and acquaintances; adults may do the same. These presents are wrapped in green paper and placed under the tree along with a few boxes, which have been wrapped in red paper, which is symbolic of the apple in the garden. The children do not touch the red boxes that are discarded that early daylight hours. Also on this day, flowers, which are symbolic of the Enclosed Garden of Eden may be sent to loved ones, such as parents and grandparents. Greeting cards are sent to those who are near or far wishing them joyous celebration which is symbolic of man's remembrance of the commandments which the Aluhum commanded man to follow.

The interior of the homes will be decorated with different items with different symbolic meanings: Star, lights outlines of angelic beings, symbolic of heaven. Frankincense is burned and myrrh oil is put on anyone who enters your home. The myrrh oil is placed in the middle of the forehead, slightly above the eyebrows, where the third eye is located. Gold bulbs, balls and not real gold are hung on the tree. This is symbolic of the gifts the wisemen brought to Yashua when he was a newborn baby Balthasar brought gold, a

Tablet 6:26

gift given to kings and is promised as a reward for those who shall abide in paradise. And is symbolic of knowledge. Gasper brought frankincense known as, the gift is of deities. The smoke of frankincense enters the very heavens and is symbolic of wisdom. Melchoir brought myrrh, which is an essential oil, whose mystical meaning is, by myrrh cuts and wounds are cured, and likewise by Yashua, El Eloh will heal every diseased and sick person, myrrh is symbolic of overstanding. The menorah, a seven candled holder, which represents the opening of the seventh seal that occurred in the year 1970 A.D., is placed in the windows of homes. This is symbolic of the year when the truth was revealed by the reformer to Nubians throughout the world and the blinding spell that Zuen cast upon man began to be lifted. During this day stories of Angelic Beings and their reenactment in the form of a play will be performed by members of the family. The dusk period concludes with generous turkey dinner inclusive of a wide variety of baked fruit pies, with the exception of apple for example peach, cherry, blueberry. This is symbolic of when the Aluhum commanded man to eat all the fruits in the garden and forewarned him not to eat of the tree of knowledge of agreeable and disagreeable.

24 After the Magi paid their visit to the new born child, they were warned in a dream by A'LYUN A'LYUN EL that they should not return to Herod the Great, but should take another route back to their country.

25 Having prepared food for their journey, they each returned to their own country by way of the desert.

26 When Herod the Great realized that he had been made a fool of by the Magi,

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 6:27

27 He became furious. He sent his soldiers out with orders to kill every male child that was two years and under.

28 Herod the Great gathered all the priests and scribes to locate the child, Yashua.

29 But A'LYUN A'LYUN EL sent an Aluhum to Joseph informing him of what Herod the Great was resolved upon and told him to flee with the child and his mother into Egypt.

30 They set forth for Egypt in the year 7 A.D.

31 Mary rode a donkey which was led by Joseph while she held the infant in her arms.

32 Their journey lasted 7 years.

33 They stopped and settled in many small villages along the way.

34 Joseph, Mary and Yashua were safely away in Egypt while Herod the Great was playing the role of the Nakhsh.

35 Joseph gathered his new family together and prepared to flee to Egypt to escape from Herod the Great.

36 Joseph brought his daughter Salome on his journey who was a child from his previous marriage to a woman named Halsaa who had died of malaria before his marriage to Mary.

37 Halsaa also bore Joseph seven children,

38 One of whom was Joses who wrote the apocryphal book of Barnabas.

39 Before they departed from Bethlehem, they stopped in a cave or cavern, known as Magharat As Saiyda, where Mary nursed the baby Yashua for two years.

40 Joseph purchased an ass for Mary and Salome to sit on while he led the beast to their destination.

#### Tablet 6:52

41 Their first stop was the seaport of Ashkelon,

42 Where Samson, the Nazarene, had slew thirty Philistines.

43 They spent time there and departed from that village one year later.

44 Herod the Great was the authority over this territory and had built fantastically designed buildings complete with beautiful columns and fountains with lush greenery.

45 The family then proceeded to Hebron where they stayed for one and a half years. One of the oldest towns in the world.

46 Taking the route which ran parallel to the shore of the Mediterranean Sea, the family crossed the Wadi Gaza where they spent half a year.

47 After journeying for twenty and four hours they reached the township of Jenysos which today is part of the Gaza strip known as Khan Yunis where they stayed for 6 months.

48 Continuing on past, Rafah, the frontier town after 2 days they crossed the river in Egypt, Wadi Al Alish, which formed a natural boundary between Egypt and Palestine.

49 They passed quickly through the towns of Rhinocolura and Ostiakini, crossing the Isthmus at Al Qantara,

50 The bridge, which separates the Lake Menzaleh from the Lake Balah.

51 Following the footsteps of their patriarchs, the Holy family entered the Province of Goshen. Bashtah is the first town of the Delta which the holy family visited.

52 They were not well received, on which account the baby Yashua invoked blessings on a spring nearby making it a healing source for all except the



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 6:52

inhabitants of Basatah.

53 They offered the gifts given to the baby by the Wisemen.

54 Disappointed in the people of Basatah, the holy family continued on until they finally reached Dan, Al Muhanaq and stayed their return, for Herod the Great was not dead.

55 When Yashua entered Egypt, all the idols therein were swept from their places. They were broken to fulfill what was written.

56 During that period of time the family traveled to Egypt, Herod the Great couldn't go searching for the baby himself because he was busy collecting the tax that Caesar had demanded of him.

57 It took him approximately five hundred and fifty and one days to accomplish this, he then sent his men out in the land to find the priest who consecrated the child.

#### *Tablet Seven The Travels Of Jesus (19 x 14 = 266)*

Lo! As a babe Yashua was taken by his parents into Egypt.

2 Weaned until age two under the close watch of his mother,

3 At age three he started to study alphabets and their meanings under an Egyptian teacher.

4 At age 4 years, 4 months and 4 days he was given over to Joseph who taught him the rudiments of carpentry up to age 5.

5 At the 6th year they returned back to Jerusalem for they heard of the death of Herod.

6 By age seven, studying with the

#### Tablet 7:18

Essenes of which Joseph was a member. He memorized all the Hebraic text and returned to Nazareth because it was now safe for him and his family to return there.

7 At age eleven, Yashua was brought to the council of Sanhedrin. Hillel, who was also one of Mary's teachers was so interested with the youngster that he personally educated Yashua for the next year.

8 Their mutual admiration for one another grew quite quickly and they were almost inseparable companions.

9 Many of the knottiest points of the law which would perplex the Sanhedrin the child could clearly explain to Hillel through the logic of love and justice

10 At age twelve, he returned to Jerusalem from Egypt for the Feast of Passover.

11 When the passover feast was over and Yashua's family were on their way back to Galilee they realized that Yashua was not with their company. Thus, they returned to Jerusalem on finding him in the temple with the elders learning and teaching,

12 Discussing many things which surprised the elders."

13 He was asked about his behavior,

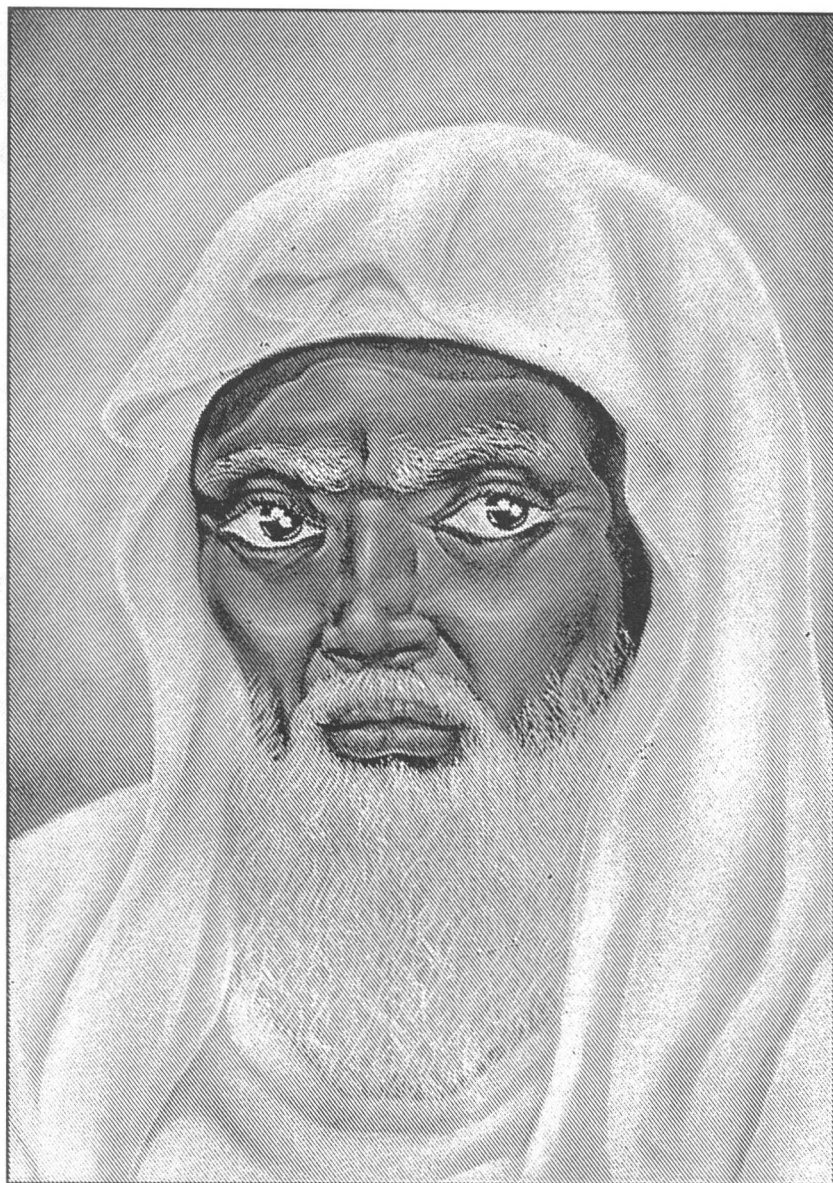
14 And he rejected them as his parents,

15 With the statement I must be about my father's work.

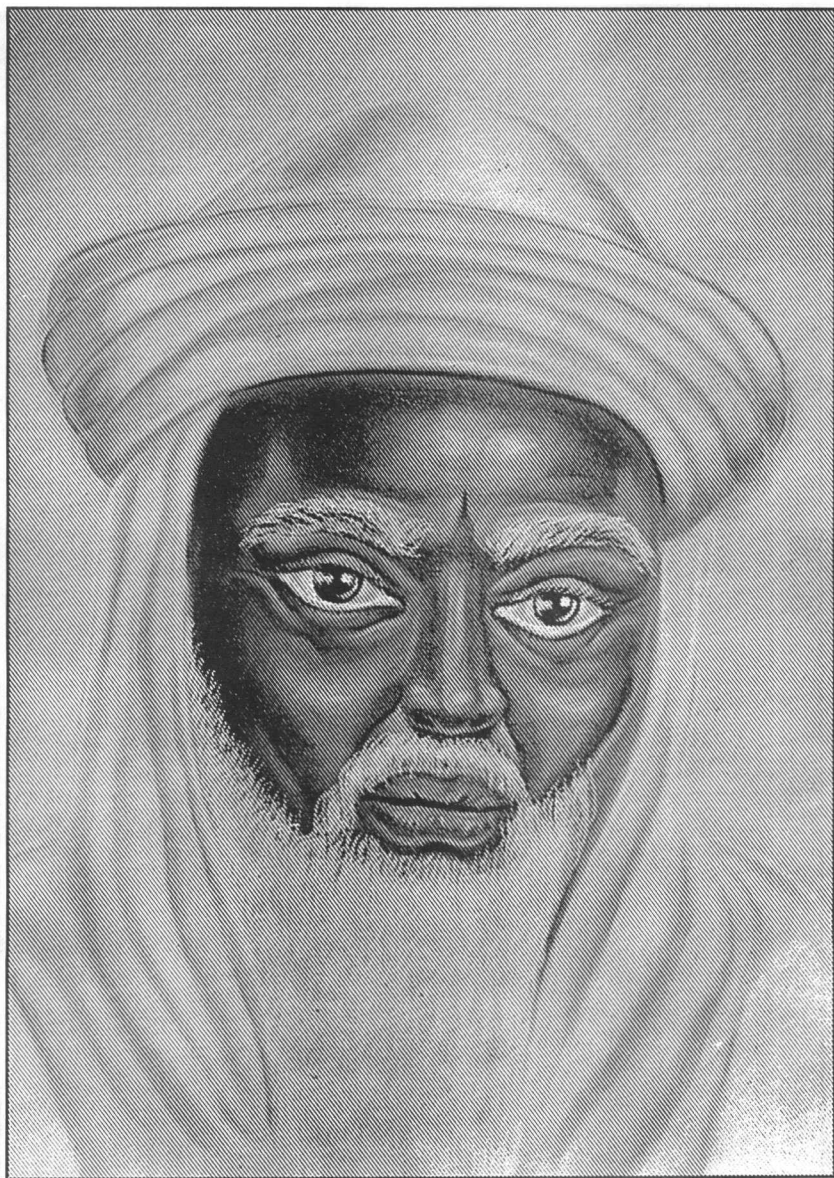
16 Hillel delayed his return for another day in order to show him off to the elders.

17 Who had come from the outlying reaches of the holy land for the celebration in Jerusalem.

18 But after much tears from Mary, Yashua decided to return with her home.



**Figure 448**  
**Gammaliel, Teacher Of Yashu'a**



**Figure 449**  
**Hillel, Grandfather Of Gammaliel**

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 7:19

19 At age 13, this is the age Yashua, a Messiah received his Bar Mitzwah. This is the age all boys reached manhood.

20 At age 14, Yashua journeyed to India being a man after age 13.

21 Between the ages of 15 and 19, Yashua studied amongst the Brahma masters and common people.

22 They referred to him as Hare Krishna.

23 This title was carried back to Jerusalem and became Helios Khristos meaning "the anointed son" in time this became simply Christ.

24 Between the ages of twenty and twenty and five, Yashua journeyed up the Tigris Euphrates, going through Afghanistan and Chaldea.

25 First, he went to India, amongst the Hindu.

26 Bernares is the sacred city of the Brahms, and the Bernares, Yashua taught. Udraka was his host.

27 Udraka made a feast in honor of his guests, and many high born Hindu priest and scribes were there.

28 And Yashua said to them, with much delight: "I speak to you concerning life, the brotherhood of life.

29 The universal A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is one, yet he is more than one, all things are one.

30 By the sweet breath of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL all life is bound is one;

31 So if you touch a fiber of a living thing you send a thrill from center to the outer bounds of life,

32 And when you crush beneath your foot the meanest worm, you shake the throne of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and cause the sword of life to tremble in his sheath.

#### Tablet 7:49

33 The bird sings out its song for Enosites,

34 And Enosites vibrate in unison to help it sing.

35 The ant constructs its home,

36 The bee its sheltering comb,

37 The spider weaves her web and flowers breathe to them a spirit in their sweet perfume that gives them strength to toil.

38 Now, Enosites and birds and beast and creeping things are deities, made flesh. And how dare you kill anything?

39 It is cruelty that makes the world awry,

40 When Enosites have learned that when they harm a living thing, they harm themselves, they surely will not kill,

41 Nor cause a thing that A'LYUN A'LYUN EL has made to suffer pain."

42 A lawyer said: I pray to Yashua tell who is this A'LYUN A'LYUN EL you speak about;

43 Where are his priest, his temples and his shrines?

44 And Yashua said: "The Most High that I speak about is everywhere;

45 He cannot be compassed with walls nor, hedged about with bounds of any kind.

46 All people worship The Most High, the One, but all the people see him not alike.

47 This universal A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is wisdom, will and love.

48 All Enosites see not the triune Most High. One sees him as the Most High of might, another as the Most High of thought, another as the Most High of love.

49 An Enosite's ideal is his A'LYUN

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 7:49

A'LYUN EL?

50 And so, as Enosites unfolds, his A'LYUN A'LYUN EL?

51 Unfolds, an Enosites A'LYUN A'LYUN EL?

52 Today, tomorrow is not The Most High.

53 The nations of the Earth see A'LYUN A'LYUN EL from different points of view, and so he does not seem the same to every one.

54 Enosites names the part of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL he sees, and this to him is all of the Most High's, and every nation a name for A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

55 You Brahmans call him Parabrahm, and Zeus is his name in Greece,

56 Yhwh is his Hebrew name, but everywhere his is the causeless cause, the rootless root from which all things have grown.

57 When Enosites are afraid of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and take him for a foe they dress up other Enosites in fancy garbs and call them priests.

58 And charge them to restrain the wrath of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL by prayers and when they fail to win his favor by their prayers, to buy him off with sacrifice of animals or birds.

59 When Enosites sees A'LYUN A'LYUN EL as one with him, as father A'LYUN A'LYUN EL he needs no middle Enosites, no priest to intercede.

60 He goes straight up to him and say;

61 'My father A'LYUN A'LYUN EL!' And then he lays his hands in A'LYUN A'LYUN EL own hand, and all is well.

62 And this is A'LYUN A'LYUN EL you are, each one, a priest, just for yourself; and sacrifice of blood A'LYUN A'LYUN EL does not want.

63 Just give your life in sacrificial

#### Tablet 7:78

service to the all of life and A'LYUN A'LYUN EL is pleased."

64 When Yashua had thus said he stood aside, the people were amazed, but strove among themselves.

65 Some said he is inspired by holy Brahm, and others said he is insane and others said:

66 "He is obsessed, he speaks as devils speak."

67 But Yashua tarried not. Among the guest was one a tiller of the soil, a generous soul, a seeker after truth,

68 Who loved the word that Yashua spoke, and Yashua went with him and in his home abode. Then he traveled on into Tibet, amongst the Buddhist.

69 Among the Buddhist Priests was one who saw a lofty wisdom in the words that Yashua spoke. It was Barato Arabo.

70 Together Yashua and Barato read the Psalms and Prophets, and the Vedas, the Avesta and the wisdom of Guatama.

71 And as they read and talked about the possibilities of man, Barata said:

72 "Man is the marvel of the universe."

73 He is part of everything, for he has been a living thing on every plane of life.

74 Time was when man was not, and then he was a bit of formless substance in the moods of time and then a protoplast.

75 By universal law, all things tend upward to a state of perfectness.

76 The protoplast evolved, becoming worm, then reptile, bird and beast and then at last it reached the form of man.

77 Now man himself is mind and mind is here to gain perfection by experience and mind is often manifest in fleshly form,

78 And in the form best suited to its growth.

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 7:79

79 So mind may manifest as worm or bird or beast or man.

80 The time will come when everything of life will be evolved unto the state of perfect man.

81 And after man is, man is perfectness, he will evolve to higher forms of life."

82 And Yashua said: "Barata Arabo, who told you this, that mind which is man, may manifest in flesh of beast or bird or creeping thing?"

83 Barata said: "from time which man remembers, not our priest have told us so, and we know."

84 And Yashua said: "enlightened Arabo, are you a master mind and do not know that man knows naught by being told?"

85 Man may believe what others say, but he never knows. If man would know, he must, himself, be what he knows,

86 Do you remember, Arabo, when you were ape or bird or worm?

87 Now, if you have no better proving of you, plea than that the priest have told you so, you do not know, you simply guess.

88 Regard not, then what any man has said let us forget the flesh and go with mind into the land of fleshless things. Mind never does forget.

89 And backward through the ages master minds can trace themselves and thus they know.

90 Time never was when man was not.

91 That which begins will have an end. If man was not, the time will come when he will not exist."

92 From A'LYUN A'LYUN EL's own record book we read:

93 The triune A'LYUN A'LYUN EL breathed forth and stood seven spirits

Tablet 7:104

before his face. The Hebrews call these seven spirits Aluhum.

94 And these are they who, in their boundless power, created everything that is, or was.

95 These spirits of the Triune A'LYUN A'LYUN EL moved on the face of boundless space and 7 others were and every other had its form of life.

96 These forms of life were but the thought of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, clothier in the substance of their ether planes.

97 Men call these ether planes, the planes of protoplast, of Earth of plant of beast of man of angel and Garubaat.

98 These planes with all their teeming thought of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL are never seen by eyes of man in flesh.

99 They are composed of substance far too fine for fleshly eyes to see, and still they constitute the soul of things.

100 And with the eyes of soul all creatures see these ether planes, and all the forms of life.

101 Because all forms of life on every plane are thoughts of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, all creatures think and every creature is possessed of will and in its measure has the power to choose.

102 And in their native planes all creatures are supplied with nourishment from the ethers of their planes.

103 And so it was with every living thing until the will became a sluggish will, and then the ethers of the protoplast, the Earth, the plant, the beast, the man, began to vibrate very slow.

104 The ethers became more dense, and all the creatures of these planes were clothed with coarser garbs of flesh, which men call physical appeared.



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 7:105

105 And this is what is called the fall of man but man fell not alone: for protoplast, and Earth, and planet and beast were all included in the fall.

106 The angels and the Garubaat fell not; their will was never strong. And so they held the ethers of their planes in harmony with A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

107 Now when the ether reached the rate of atmosphere and all the creatures of these planes must get their food from atmosphere,

108 The conflict came and then that which the finite man called survival of the best, became a law.

109 The stronger ate the bodies of the weaker manifest; and here is where the carnal of evolution had its rise.

110 In yonder kingdom of the soul this carnal evolution is not known and the great word of master minds is to restore the heritage of man,

111 To bring him back to his estate that he had lost when he again will live upon the ethers of his native plane.

112 The thoughts of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL change not.

113 The manifests of life on every plane unfolds into perfection of their kind and as the thought of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL can never die,

114 There is not death to any being of the seven ethers of the seven spirits of the triune A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

115 And so Earth is never plant, a beast or bird, or creeping thing is never man and man is not and cannot be a beast or bird or creeping thing.

116 The time will come when all these manifests will be absorbed and man and beast and plant and Earth and protoplast, a revelation unto him.

117 Now Vidyapati, wisest of the

#### Tablet 7:131

Indian sages, chief of the temple Kapavistu, heard Barata speak to Jesus of the origin of man, and heard the answer of the Hebrew prophet and he said:

118 "You priests of Kapavistu, hear me speak we stand today upon a crest of time.

119 Six time ago a master soul was born who gave a glorious light to man, now a master" sage stands in the temple of Kapavistu.

120 The Hebrew prophet is the rising star of wisdom, defied, he brings to us a knowledge of the secret things of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and all the world will hear his words and glorify his name.

121 You priests of temple Kapavistu stay. Be still and listen when he speaks, he is the living oracle of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

122 And all the priest gave thanks and praised the Buddha of enlightenment.

123 Then he traveled into Persia, amongst the Zoroastrians, then to Assyria, amongst the Magi and then to Egypt.

124 Yashua with Elihu and Salome in Egypt, tells the story of his journeys.

125 Elihu and Salome praise A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

126 Yashua goes to the temple in Heliopolis and is received as pupil.

127 And Yashua came to Egypt land and all was well.

128 He tarried not upon the coast;

129 He went at once to Zoan, home of Elihu and Salome, who five and twenty years before, had taught his mother in their sacred school.

130 And there was joy when he met these 3.

131 When last the son of Mary saw

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 7:131

these sacred groves he was a babe.  
132 And now a man grown strong by buffeting of every kind.  
133 A teacher who had stirred the multitudes in many lands,  
134 And Yashua told the aged teachers all about his life,  
135 About his journey, sings in foreign lands.  
136 About the meetings with the masters and his kind receptions by the multitudes.  
137 Elihu and Salome heard his story with delight.  
138 They lifted up their eyes to heaven and said:  
139 Our Father, The Most High, let now your servants go in peace,  
140 For we have seen the glory of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.  
141 And we have talked with him, the messenger of love, and of the covenant of peace on Earth; good will toward men.  
142 Through him shall all the nations of the Earth be blessed, thru him.  
143 Emmanu'El, another name that Yashua was called, a son of Isaiah and Jesus stayed in Zoan many days,  
144 And then went forth into the city of the sun, that men called Heliopolis,  
145 And sought admission to the temple of the sacred; The Ancient Mystic Order of Melchizedek.  
146 The council of the Ancient Mystic Order of Melchizedek convened and Yashua stood before the hierophant and exclaimed.  
147 "Rabboni of the rabbinate, why seek for wisdom in the hall of learning I would sit,  
148 The heights that any man has gained these I would gain the grieves.

#### Tablet 7:166

149 The disappointments and the sore temptations of my what any man has suffered I would meet,  
150 That I may know brother man,  
151 That I may know just how to succor those in need.  
152 I pray you brothers, let me go into your dismal crypts,  
153 And I would pass the hardest of your tests."  
154 The master said;  
155 "Take then the vow of secret brotherhood." And Yashua took the vow of secret to the Ancient And Mystic Order of Melchizedek.  
156 Again the master spoke, he said;  
157 "The highest heights are gained by those who reach the greatest depths,  
158 And you shall read the greatest depths."  
159 The guide then led the way and in the fountain Yashua bathed.  
160 And when he had been clothed in the proper garb he stood again before the hierophant.  
161 Then he moved on into Percepolis, Iran then stopped at the great spiritual center.  
162 He headed toward Assyria into Damascus, Iraq on into Galilee where he went to visit his mother, Mary.  
163 In each of these places he spent his time studying covering the period of about five years, healing and teaching and also learning.  
164 Age 26 he involved himself with radical groups who spoke out against the Pharisees calling them vipers and the likes.  
165 At age 27 Mary, his mother, feared for his involvement,  
166 At age twenty and eight he married and impregnated his wife Mary of

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 7:166

Magdalene,

167 At age 29, he and his wife left to go study at the mystical schools in the Jordan amongst the Essenes, also to visit his cousin Yuhanna.

168 Spending time there teaching and learning and presenting his new wife Mary of Magdalene, whom he married in the year 28 A.D. in Cana.

169 Essenes considered him too opinionated and he was temporarily outcast from the order.

170 At age 29, while in the Jordan he got his mikwah or baptism, his shahaadat.

171 This is the good news about Yashua Ha Mashiakh, the Ibn A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

172 It began as the Prophet Isaiah known in tone as Yeshayahuw and in rhythm Ishaya.

173 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL said I will send my messenger ahead of you to clear the way for you.

174 Someone is shouting in the desert.

175 He is a noble son of the desert and has drunk from the well.

176 Get the road ready for the Rabboni. Make a straight path for him to travel.

177 So you Yuhanna appeared in the desert giving shahaadats and tablikh, that is giving dawah to the masses.

178 Turn away from your sins and get your shahaadat he told the people.

179 And A'LYUN A'LYUN EL will forgive your sins.

180 Many people from the province of Judea,

181 And the city of Jerusalem went out to hear Yuhanna.

182 They confessed their sins and he baptized them in the River Jordan,

#### Tablet 7:202

183 Yuhanna's clothes were made of camel's hair with a leather belt around his waist.

184 And his food was locust and wild honey.

185 He announced to the people, the man who will come after me is much greater than I am.

186 I am not good enough even to bend down and untie his sandals.

187 I baptized you with water,

188 But he will baptize you with the Holy Soul.

189 Not long after Yashua came from Nazareth in the province of Galilee,

190 And was baptized by Yuhanna in the Jordan.

191 As soon as Yashua came up out of the water,

192 He saw the skies open and a craft coming down on him flying like a dove.

193 And a voice came from the sky and said: "You are my walud, son. I am pleased with you."

194 At once, this spiritual craft ordered him to go into the desert where he stayed 40 days being tempted of Nakhsh.

195 During that period John was arrested and imprisoned.

196 While John the Baptist was imprisoned he was visited by an agent of the Judahites who worked for the Romans. This secret agent's name was Judas Iscariot, son of Simon.

197 He asked John to give him a complete profile on this stranger.

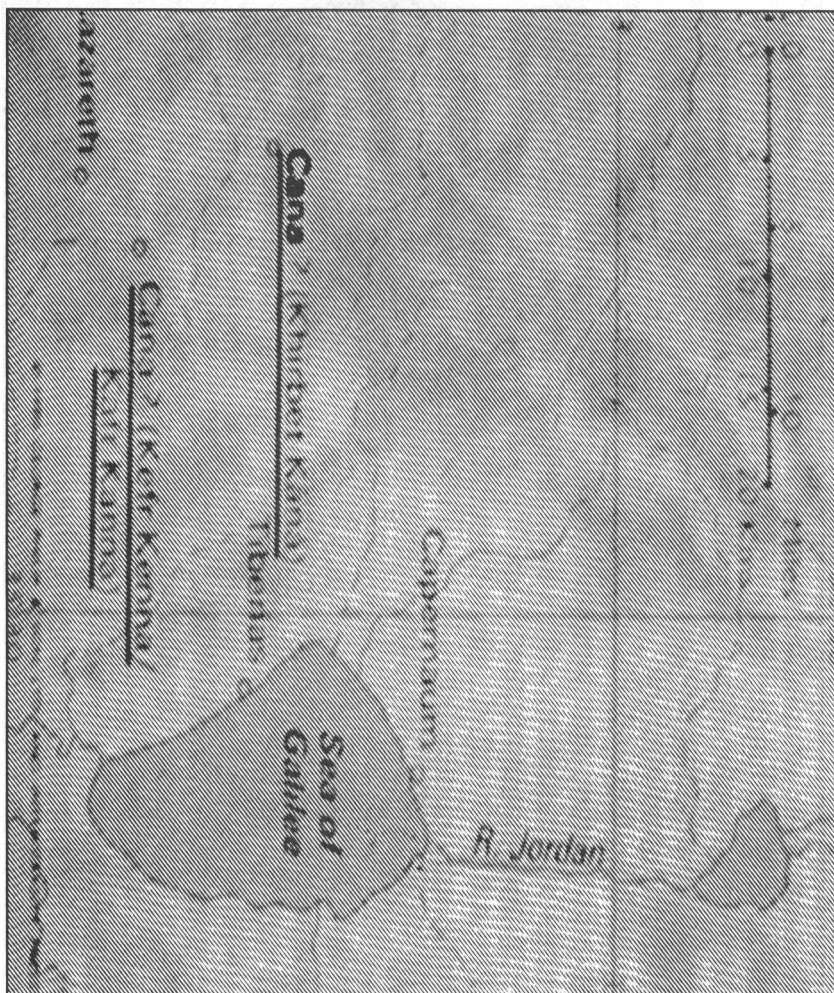
198 John's reply was, "who asked?"

199 Judas said, "I seek to follow him.

200 John then replied, "Follow who?"

201 He said, "the Real Messiah."

202 John knew that there was a deception in his voice and his eyes.

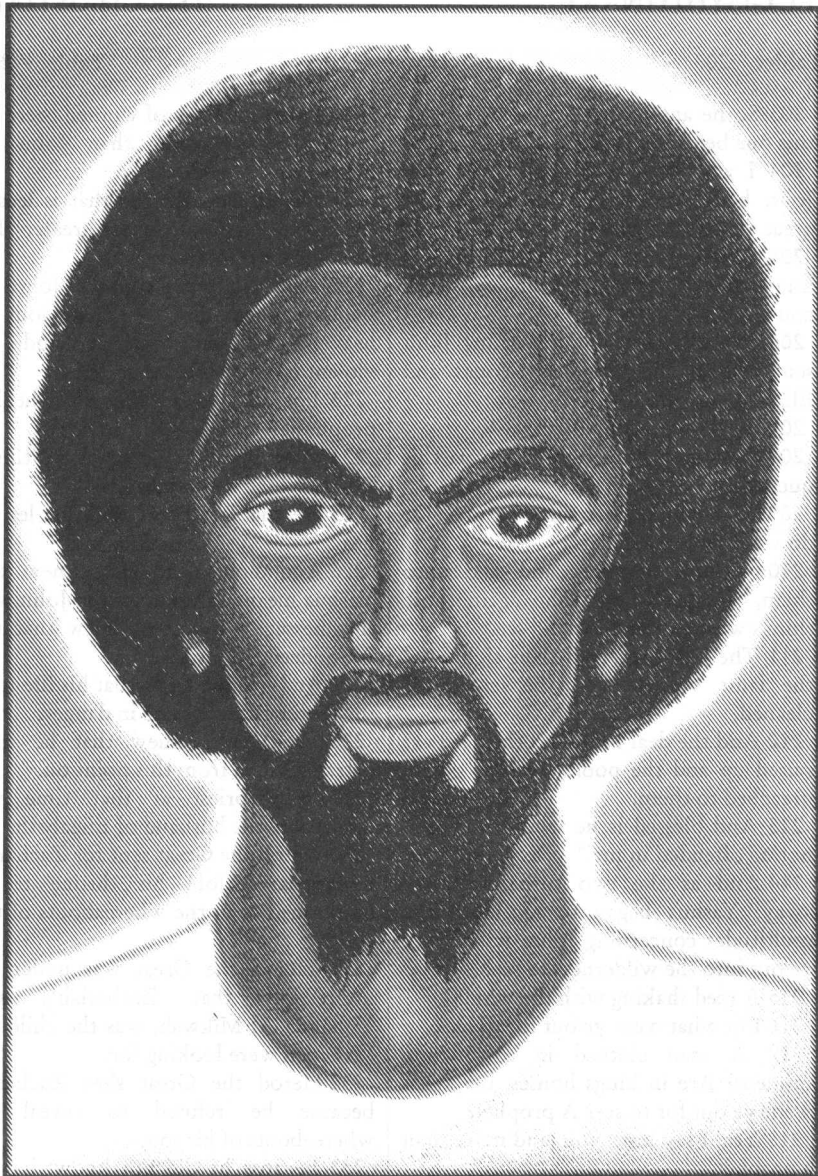


**Diagram 116**  
**Map Of Cana**



**Figure 450**  
**John The Baptist**





**Figure 451**  
**Judas Iscariot, The Son Of Simon**



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 7:203

203 So he answered, "I am not sure of this one before us is the Real Messiah.

204 I will send an inquirer." Because John had heard, while in prison, the great works of Yashua.

205 Judas pretending that he did not know that Yashua and John were first cousins.

206 So as a means of a warning John sent two of his disciples, Yonas and Elias:

207 Both relatives by birth.

208 And they were to ask Yashua this question:

209 "Art you he that should come? Or do we look for another?"

210 Yashua answered and said unto them, "go and show John again those things which ye do hear and see.

211 The blind received their sight, and the lame walked, and the lepers are cleaned,

212 And the deaf hear, and the dead are raised up and the poor have the gospel preached to them.

213 And blessed is he whosoever shall not be offended in me."

214 And as the two turned to walk away, Yashua began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, what went ye out into the wilderness to see?

215 A reed shaking with the wind?

216 But what went ye out for to see?

217 A man clothed in soft white raiment? Are in kings houses, but what went ye out for to see? A prophet?

218 Yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet.

219 For this is he of whom it is written, behold I send my messenger before your face, which shall prepare the way before you.

220 Verily I say unto you amongst

#### Tablet 7:234

them, that are born of women there has not risen, a greater than John the Baptist,

221 Notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

222 And from the days of John the Baptist, until now the kingdom of heavens suffered violence, and the violent took it by force.

223 For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John.

224 And if ye will receive it, this is Elijah, which was to come.

225 He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

226 And Yonas and Elias knew what Yashua meant and returned to John with the message. And John knew that this was indeed a Messiah.

227 And Yashua knew that his life from this point on, would be in danger.

228 And Judas knew that he must betray Yashua from this point on.

229 The priest at that time was Zachariah, the husband of Elizabeth.

230 Herod the Great sent for Zachariah to appear before his throne to be questioned as to the whereabouts of this child.

231 Herod the Great was under the impression that Zachariah's son, Yuhanna Al Mikwah, was the child the Wisemen were looking for.

232 Herod the Great slew Zachariah because he refused to reveal the whereabouts of his son,

233 Because he did not know, he was struck dead on the spot. Members of the Essene brotherhood, rescued Yuhanna Al Mikwah and his mother Elizabeth and brought them to Zoan.

234 Elizabeth and Yuhanna Al Mikwah

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYNAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 7:234

resided with a relative in the Engedi Hills.

235 When Yuhanna Al Mikwah was 9 years old, his education was undertaken by Matheno,

236 An Egyptian Israelite who was a Master from the Temple of Sakkara, under the instruction of Zoser, the master healer.

237 Elizabeth died when Yuhanna Al Mikwah was twelve years old. So Matheno took him to Zoan where he remained until he was 30 years old.

238 Yuhanna Al Mikwah spent half of his life with the Essenes and the other half by himself in the wilderness.

239 Yuhanna Al Mikwah remained in the Bedouin lifestyle because all his life he believed the Romans were out to kill him.

240 He was known as a very powerful and spiritual man who foreran and prepared the way for Yashua. He spoke of one who would come after him.

241 Yuhanna Al Mikwah would have been in Israel doing his job if he had not been a threat to Herod the Great and his people.

242 He baptized Yashua and passed everything over to him. Yuhanna Al Mikwah met his death at the request of Herodias, Herod Antipas wife.

243 She instructed her daughter to request the head of Yuhanna Al Mikwah at the birthday of Herod Antipas.

244 Herod Antipas was the son of Herod the Great.

245 He married his half brother's wife Herodias.

246 An act which was condemned by Yuhanna Al Mikwah,

247 Herod Antipas didn't have Yuhanna Al Mikwah killed because he

Tablet 7:266

attracted a very large following,  
248 And his death would have stirred the anger of the people. However, when it was Herod's birthday his daughter Salome, the daughter of Herodias, danced for him.

249 The style of dance she performed was very seductive and it pleased Herod and he promised her anything she wished for.

250 Herodias saw this as her chance to seek revenge on Yuhanna Al Mikwah for publicly condemning her marriage,

251 And instructed her daughter Salome to ask for the head of Yuhanna Al Mikwah on a charger, a platter.

252 Yashua returned from the Jordan River full of the holy soul.

253 And was lead by the spiritual crafts into the deserts being a son of the desert,

254 Where he was tempted of the Devil for 40 days.

255 In all that time he ate nothing, so that he was hungry when it was all over.

256 And the Devil said to him if you are Walad, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

257 You would have the power to do all things.

258 So Nakhsh took him up and showed him the Essene village,

259 The second of all the kingdoms of the world.

260 And said:

261 I will give you all this power and all this wealth.

262 This is what Nakhsh told him.

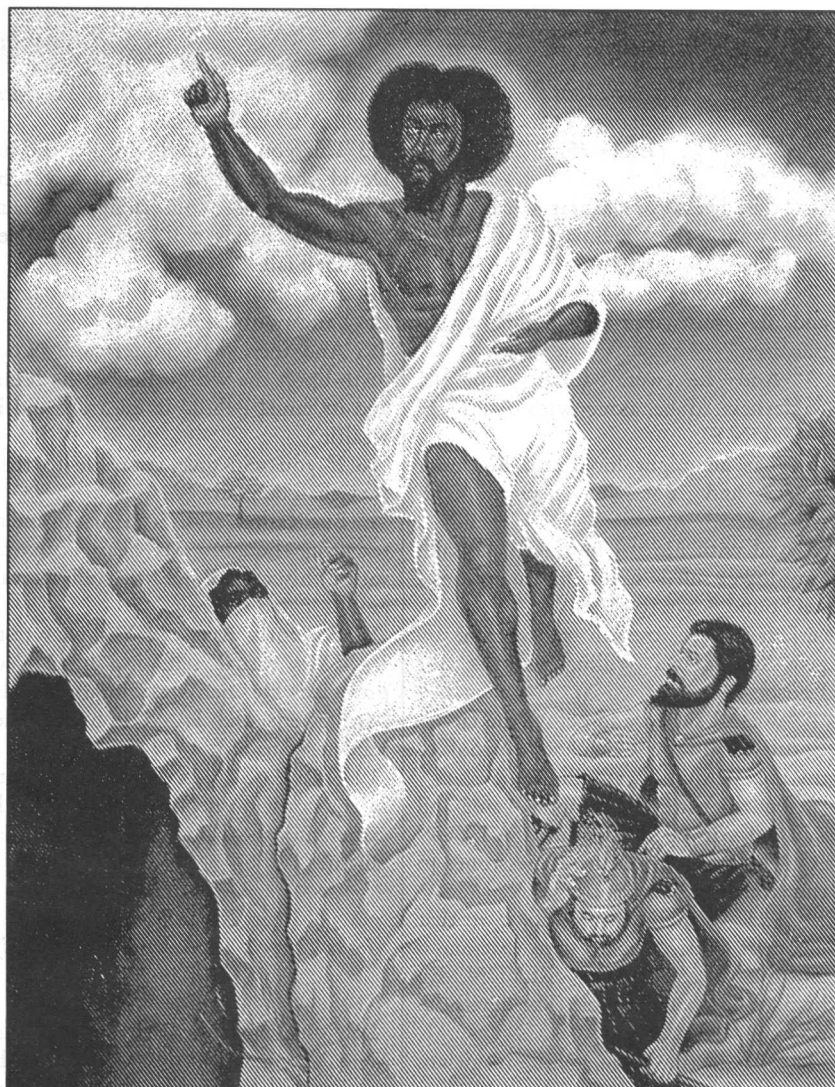
263 It has all been handed over to me and I can give it to anyone I chose.

264 All this could be yours if you worship me.

265 Yashua said:

266 The scripture said worship Yahuwa of the Aluhum and serve him only.





**Figure 452**  
**Yashu'a Ascending Out Of The Jordan River**

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 8:1

#### *Tablet Eight The Three Test (19x1=19)*

Lo! The herald or harbinger had paved the way; the kalimat had been introduced,

2 To Enosites as love made manifest, and he must now begin his divine ministry.

3 And he went forth into the wilderness to be alone with A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

4 That he might look into his inner heart, and not its strength and worthiness.

5 And with himself he talked; he said: "my lower self is strong; by many ties I am bound down to carnal life.

6 "Have I the strength to overcome and give my life a willing sacrifice for Enosites?

7 "When I shall stand before the face of Enosites, and they demand a proof of my messiahship, what will I say?"

8 And then he, the tempter, came and said, "if you be the walad of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, command these stones to turn to bread."

9 And Yashua said: "Who is it that demands a test? It is no signs that one is an Ibn of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL because he does a miracle. The devils can do mighty signs.

10 Did not the goyee, gentile magicians do great things before the pharaoh?

11 My words and deeds in all the walks of life shall be the proof of my messiahship."

12 And then the tempter said: "If you will go into Jerusalem and from the temple pinnacle cast down yourself to Earth, the people will have faith that

#### Tablet 9:1

you are the messiah sent from The Most High, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

13 This you can surely do. For did not David son of Jesse say: 'he gives his Aluhum charge concerning you, and with their hands will they uphold lest you shall fall?'"

14 And Yashua said: "I will not tempt the Yahuwa of the Aluhum."

15 And then the tempter said: "Look forth upon the world. Behold its honor and its fame! Behold its pleasure and its wealth.

16 If you will give your life to these they shall be yours."

17 But Yashua said: "away from me all tempting thoughts. My heart is fixed. I spurn this carnal self with all its vain ambition and its pride."

18 For forty days did Yashua wrestle with his carnal self; his higher self prevailed. He then was hungry, but his best friends had found him and they ministered to him.

19 Then Yashua left the wilderness, and in the consciousness of holy breath, he came into the camps of Yuhanna and taught.

#### *Tablet Nine Jesus Travels To Sudan With His Wife (19 x 2=38)*

Lo! Jesus's marriage was on this wise. When he reached the age of 27, his mother sought for him a wife. Having mentioned to him it is time to marry and have a family fearing that his radical opinions would cause him harm. Unbeknown to him, Mary, his mother had already picked for him a wife named Mary of Magdalene. She lived in Bethany in the east on the Jordan River.



EL GISYHIYINAAT

THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 9:1

For she was one who witnessed his baptism and listened to his teachings and along with his disciples longed for his return home. After his shahaadat and his break from the restrictions of the Essenes, he took to teaching the message and his wife and son at his side.

2 At age 30, after much persecution for that year, he decided to travel again

3 At age 31, he traveled from Jerusalem to Arabia to visit the Kaaba with his wife and his son Simon, who was one and some odd months at the time.

4 He crossed the Reed Sea, to port Sudan to travel to a place called Omdurman today,

5 To sit amongst the Mutassawaf at the eternal fire.

6 He stayed there in Sudan studying and teaching for 2 years.

7 Returning again, to Jerusalem at the beginning of age 33, he was met with much love by the people who looked for a Messiah,

8 But the hearts of the leaders of the people turned against him for fear that he may dethrone them.

9 So he sent his wife and his son away to live in the house of her sister and brother Martha and Lazarus.

10 And he would visit her from time to time to see his family and play with his son.

11 In one such visit, upon leaving early the next daylight hour hungry, the fig tree yielded no figs and in anger he cursed the fig tree.

12 When he returned from his journey, upon arrival he was met by his disciples, and he did many great things and they had a welcome party. And when they had all slept the next day, he went out to see Yuhanna.

Tablet 9:27

13 And Yuhanna saw Jesus coming to him and said: "there is the lamb of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL who takes away the sins of the world. This was the one I was talking about;" for John did teach much about Yashua in his absence.

14 I said a man is coming after me but he is greater than I am because he existed before I was.

15 I did not know who he would be, but I came baptizing with water, in order to make him known to the people of Israel.

16 And the next day, Yuhanna was standing again with two of his disciples when he saw Yashua walking by "there is the lamb of El Eloh," he said.

17 The two disciples heard him say this and went with Yashua.

18 Yashua turned and saw them following him and asked "what are you looking for?" They answered:

19 "Where do you live Rabbi?"

20 He said: "come and see."

21 It was then about four o' clock in the afternoon.

22 So they went with him and saw where he lived and met his wife Mary of Magdalene there and her brother Lazarus and Jesus's son Simon bar Jesus and Martha. And there they kept the shabbat because it was too late to go home, so they stayed.

23 And spent the rest of that day with him and his family.

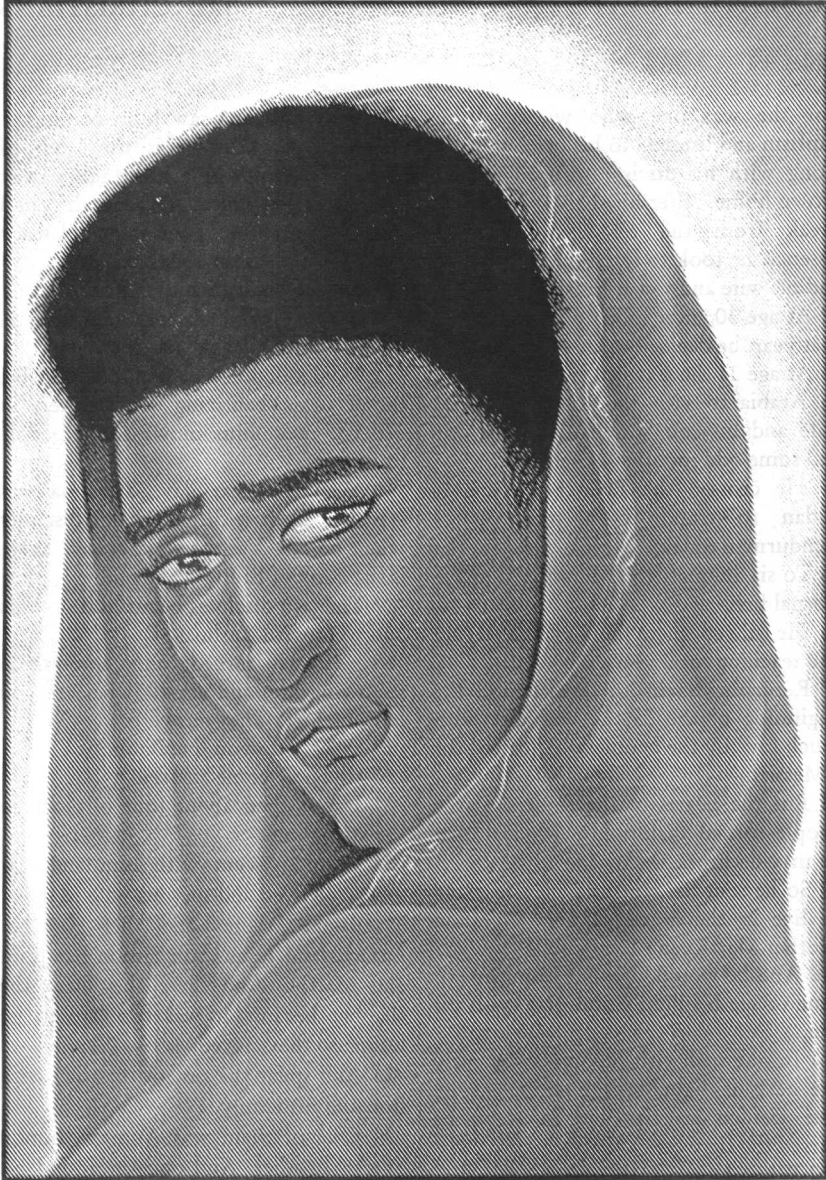
24 One of them was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother. And once he found his brother Simon he told him,

25 We have found a Messiah which is being interpreted the Christ.

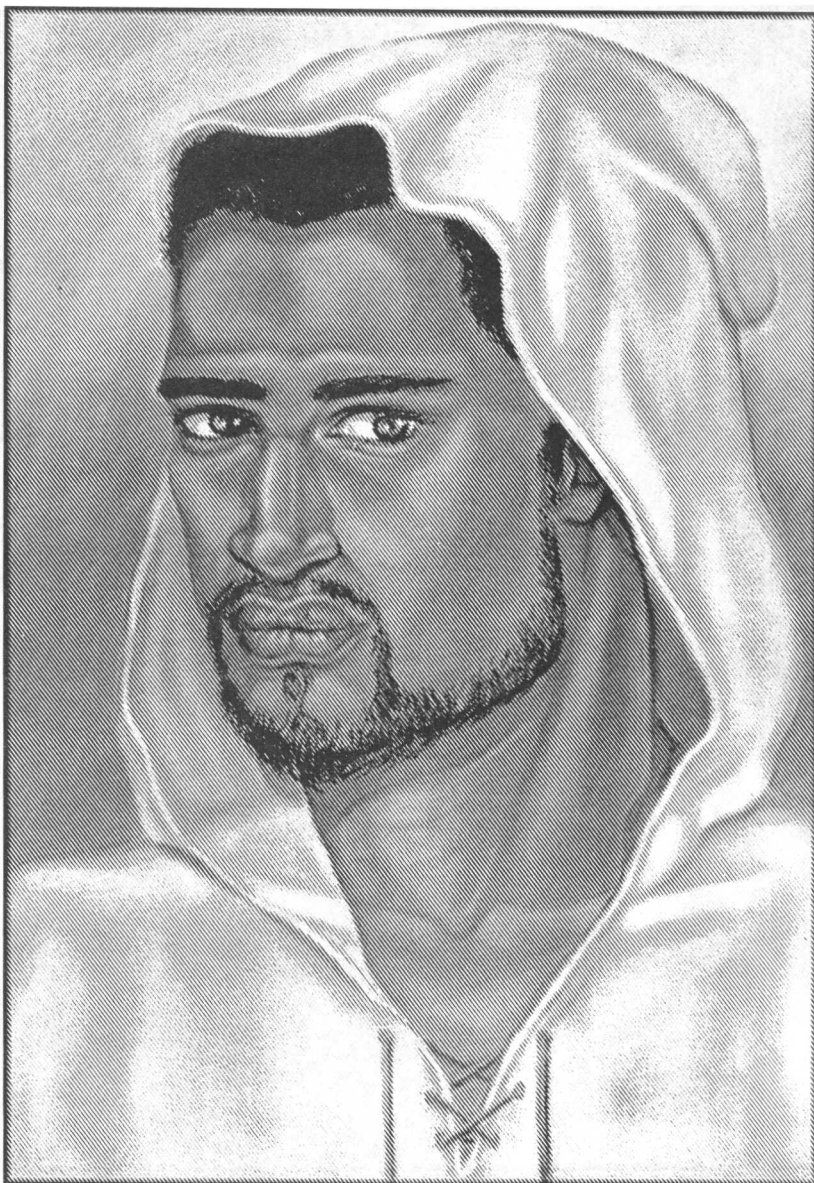
26 Then he took Simon to Yashua.

27 Yashua looked at him and said:

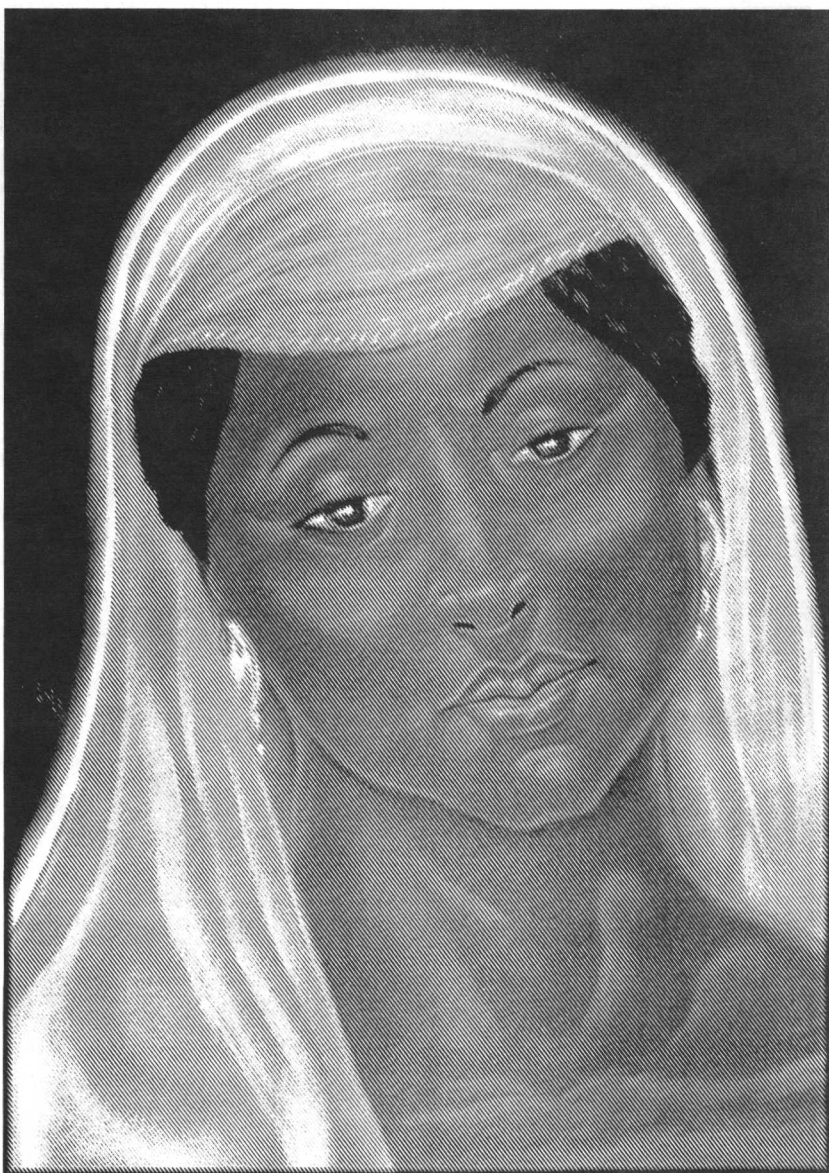




**Figure 453**  
**Martha, The Sister Of Lazarus And Mary Magdalene**



**Figure 454**  
**Lazarus, Also Known As Eleazer**



**Figure 455**  
**Mary Magdalene, Wife Of Yashu'a**

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 9:1

28 "Your name is Simon, son of John, but you will be called Cephas."

29 The next day Yashua decided to go to Galilee. He found Philip and said to him: "come with me," for this Philip was from Bethsaida, the town where Andrew and Peter lived.

30 Philip found Nathaniel and told him we have found the one who Moses wrote about in the scripture of the law and whom the prophets also wrote about.

31 He is Yashua adopted son of Joseph of Nazareth.

32 "Can anything good come from Nazareth?" Nathaniel asked. "Come and see," answered Philip. When Yashua saw Nathaniel coming up to him he said about him: "here is a real Israelite, there is nothing false in him."

33 Nathaniel asked him, "how do you know me?"

34 Yashua answered, "I saw you when you were under the fig tree before Philip called you." Rabboni answered Nathaniel, "you are the Ibn, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL. You are the ruler of all Israel."

35 Yashua said, "do you have faith just because I told you I saw you when you were under the fig tree? You will see much greater things than this."

36 And he said to them, "I am telling you the truth."

37 You will see heaven open and the Aluhum Anunnagi going up and coming down, on the walad, son of a human being.

38 That human being Mary, thus he was called "the Ibn, son of El Eloh and the walad, son of a human being."

#### Tablet 10:15

#### *Tablet Ten Lazarus Raised (19 x 6=114)*

Lo! Lazarus whose real name was Eleazar meaning El has helped. There is symbolic meaning in the change of names. He was a student priest in the Essene order.

2 He and Yashua were in a political union and Lazarus had been excommunicated because he sympathized and was in agreement with Yashua his brother-in-law's teachings.

3 Yashua was also a priest in the Essene order.

4 The order consists of three degrees, Rab, Rabbi and Rabboni and these three degrees subdivided into many others.

5 Yashua was his brother in law being espoused to both Martha and Mary Magdalene.

6 Martha died before child bearing. Mary Magdalene's first son Simon bar Jesus was crucified.

7 They had no other children until they took residence in Egypt between his 35th year and 120 A.D., the year of his death.

8 He had two other sons and daughters.

9 The first daughter's name was Iglal,

10 His second son's name was Zubair,

11 And his third daughter's name was San'aa, and their fourth son's name was Huday.

12 The remaining children moved south into Nubia and there they merged into the people.

13 And became the root seed of the Mahdi family in Sudan.

14 Mahdi simply meaning Ma and Hadi from Huda from Yahuda, simply Judah.

15 The Mahdiyya are the lost tribe of

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 10:15

Israel, Judah, called the Hadendawa, simply Huda and Dawa, being both Israelites and Ishmaelites, rendering them Islaamic Hebrews.

#### The Mahdiyya Tribe

16 The mixture of Nobatae, Ishmaelites and Havilahites, Israelites formed a powerful tribe,

17 Which was later converted in the sixth century to Christianity,

18 From their original Hebrew doctrine being descendants of the tribes of Dan of Israel, also called Danakiyl in northern Ethiopia the Rashada tribes,

19 And later Dongalawa or Dongola in North Sudan.

20 The Danakiyl are the original people of Hawilah same as the Dongalawa or the Fuzzy Wuzzy, they are the same tribe and people, your original family.

21 The Danakiyl migrated south and lived amongst the tribe of Cush,

22 Thus you have amongst this tribe of Danakiyl people with round faces, round eyes, and round noses.

23 They were of both the tribe of Judah and the tribe of Dan,

24 Who migrated with them, and became known as the Falasha, after their entry into Ethiopia which both tribes became the Danakiyl.

25 The Falasha are the original Danites, and the Judahites, who had been mixed with the Ethiopians when they moved into that land.

26 You are the original Falashas. The Falashas settled in the mountains of Begemdir and Simen, which border on the Sudan.

27 They spoke both Aramic, Hebrew and Syriac, Arabic and was also referred

#### Tablet 10:44

to as the Rashada tribes.

28 All of these tribes are referred to as the Lost Tribes.

29 These Lost Tribes can be found in lower Egypt, Sudan, Djibouti, Somalia, Ethiopia, and Kenya.

30 The ones from lower Egypt, Sudan and Djibouti are from Hawilah, Nubia.

31 They are also known as the Afars.

32 Their features are long faces, also oval, wooly hair and they have reddish brown skin tone.

33 The Afars are divided into major groups, the Adoyammaras and the Asahyammaras, which are divided into several tribes and sub tribes.

34 The other people of Somalia, Ethiopia and Kenya are Ethiopian, Cushites.

35 They are also known as the Issas.

36 Their features are round faces, also oval thin hair, and greenish brown skin tone.

37 The Issas are divided into three main groups, the Abgals, the Dalols, and the Wardiqs.

38 They, too, are divided into several tribes.

39 There is a land that exists today that is called the Forbidden Desert of the Danakiyl in Ethiopia,

40 Which is located at the southern end of the Red Sea. They were warriors that were never found without a weapon.

41 The rule of this tribe was that they killed all strangers.

42 Few survived that entered into the territory of the Danakiyl.

43 Their ancestors were from Nubia. When the Italians came to invade Ethiopia,

44 To try and explore new territory, under the command of Benito



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 10:44

Tablet 10:65

Mussolini, they were unable to conquer the Danakiyl tribe.

45 At one point in time there existed over one million Danakiyls.

46 Because of the mentality of the Danakiyls, many sought to destroy them.

47 Ninety nine percent of them were eventually, and finally destroyed,

48 And one percent of them still exist today.

49 The kingdom later fell in the year thirteen sixty and six A.D. to the Mohammedans under one Muhammad Ali,

50 Born 1769 A.D., and died 1849 A.D., was a Pasha of Anglo Egypt, short pale-skinned Egyptian.

51 He was a common soldier who rose through the ranks.

52 In 1811 A.D., he exterminated the Mamelukes who had ruled Egypt for 700 years.

53 He won great victories for the turks in Arabia and the Sudan.

54 When in 1845 A.D. a man was born in Dongala called Muhammad Ahmad Al Mahdi from the Fuzzy Wuzzies.

55 The name describes the original African hairstyles.

56 They are the pure descendants of the tribe of Judah.

57 This Mahdi was called to fight back the invasions of Sudan by the Anglo Egyptians and their British and Turkish confederates.

58 His success won the independence of the Sudan.

59 The Mahdi died in the year 1885 A.D., having protected the original land of Nubia and the Nubians.

60 Another tribe that played an important part in the plight against the

British rule was the Bija tribe.

61 They were commonly known as the Hadendawa of the Fuzzy Wuzzy tribe.

62 The Hadendawa tribe were a Nomadic tribe of Sudan.

63 They were the backbone of the Mahdi's army.

64 Thus, a strong, proud people called themselves the Hadendawa people, the first master people.

65 The Hadendawa tribe were known as Fuzzy Wuzzy because of the extreme wooly texture of their hair. The Mahdi was a noble and great guide for his people, and we should not forget what he did for the Nubian tribes in Sudan.

#### *And His Day Should Be Commemorated As: Al Mahdi's Day July 4th*

*On Al Mahdi's Day, an early daylight sermon is read to the congregation on the life of Al Mahdi. Afterwards, the entire community gathers to raise the black, red, and green flag of Al Mahdi. Afterwards, a great parade is held with multi-colored floats, which have been made by members of the community, depicting scenes from the Mahdi's time, such as: children in Jallaabiyyas with colored patches like those worn by the followers of the Mahdi in battle, the Mahdi carrying the black flag as prophesied by Muhammad.*

*Nubian music is played and there is dancing and eating of Sudanese food all day long. The families dress in beautiful black, red, green, gold, white and silver attire. The children march for all to see. After late afternoon tafulat, as in the Sudan, the congregation remains in the*



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 10:65

*House of the Sustainer to read from the Raatib, a book of enlightenment written by the Mahdi in dedication to, and expressing immeasurable love for the Alubum.*

*After the appearance of the setting of the sun colorful fireworks will shine brightly against the sky in the shadow hours; symbolic of the guns fired during the battles of the Mahdi in the Sudan.*

66 This is what the remaining children of Yashua and Mary Magdalene became known as.

67 Lazarus was placed in a burial cave.

68 This was all apart of the Essene order's sacred ritual.

69 Martha had sent Yashua a message "Rabboni, your dear friend is ill."

70 When Yashua heard it, he said:

71 "The final result of this illness will not be the death of Lazarus."

72 This has happened in order to bring glory to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and it will be the means by which the son of The Most High, will receive glory.

73 Yashua said, "our friend Lazarus has fallen asleep, but I will go and wake him up."

74 The disciples answered, "if he is asleep Rabboni, he will get well."

75 Yashua meant that Lazarus had died but they thought he meant natural sleep.

76 So Yashua told them plainly Lazarus is dead, but for your sake I am glad that I was not there with him, so that you will have faith. Let us go to Lazarus.

77 Yashua was trying to get to the tomb of Lazarus because Lazarus could only lay there for twenty and four hours,

78 Which is the period of total death according to the laws of Moses where

Tablet 10:93

one must be entombed within 24 hours of death before rigor mortis sets in.

79 Yashua went to the tomb which was a cave with a stone placed at the entrance.

80 "Take the stone away!" Yashua ordered.

81 Martha, the dead man's sister answered: "It will be a bad smell Rabboni. He has been buried four days!"

82 Yashua said to his wife Martha, "did I not tell you that you will see A'LYUN A'LYUN EL's glory if you have faith."

83 And they took the stone away. Yashua looked up and said "I thank you father, that you will listen to me."

84 I know that you always listen to me, but I say this for the sake of the people here, so that they will have faith that you sent me."

85 After he had said this, he called out in a loud voice, "Lazarus, come out!" He came out, his hand and feet wrapped in grave clothes, and with a cloth around his face.

86 "Untie him," Yashua told them, "and let him go."

87 Yashua lifted his excommunication.

88 It was thought that Lazarus was being raised by Yashua from the dead.

89 However, Lazarus never died.

90 Once Lazarus was resuscitated, yet thought by all resurrected from the very dead, everyone was amazed, yet filled with fright.

91 And instead of running to embrace him in joy, they all stood back and murmured what is this thing that he has done.

92 This man is dead, dead is dead. This is violation of the law,

93 Murmured in a whisper the Levite priest that were looking on,

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 10:94

94 Quoting the scripture of where it says "Hashem alone gives life,"

95 This man has performed the greatest of sins and with that, none of the people wanted any close contact with Lazarus.

96 For Lazarus was a nickname of Eleazar. And Lazarus meant "rich man" for he was well to do in the sale of cloths known in the market place.

97 But from this point no one wanted him around.

98 He became a beggar. And his greatest wish was from that point on to really die. A wish forbidden in the law for suicide is an unforgivable sin.

99 Yet he pleaded and begged to be returned to the dead for real this time.

100 Abraham who watched from the heavens materialized before him while he sat in the wilderness in tears.

101 Abraham asked, "my brother what troubles you?" Lazarus replied, "who art you and whence comest you?"

102 Abraham responded "I am your father Abraham, the father of your nation.

103 At this moment I visit Sheol to counsel the souls that have paid their debt and prepare to ascend to the heavens.

104 My son this is a great wrong you request. For it is given man once to die and then to return to us."

105 Lazarus replied, "but to this moment, O master, my soul has never tasted the sweet nor bitter savor of death.

106 Yet my own reject without good cause. What could be better at this point than death that I may be amongst my eternal family."

107 Abraham said "reach forth your hand and touch my bosom."

#### Tablet 11:6

108 Lazarus stood and did as he was told as a gate opens so open the bosom of Abraham and Lazarus so entered.

109 His body fell lifeless to the ground, withered in the absence of others never to be seen or heard of again.

110 At one with Abraham, resting at peace in his bosom, he became the accompany of Abraham on his journeys to Sheol,

111 And advised those who committed themselves by submitting to suicide of its great sins.

112 With all this the Essenes created a massive plot to disrupt the leadership taken place in Jerusalem by what they called, the children of darkness.

113 They assisted from behind the scene Yashua in all of his undertakings.

114 The Essene's were behind Yashua's whole life. Their order, The Ancient Mystic Order of Melchisedek called The Sons of the Desert, received their rituals from Egyptian and Sumerian practices.

#### *Tablet Eleven The Wedding Of Jesus (19 x 7=133)*

Lo! Those that have been fooled from amongst the mortals will laugh at the very thought and say "how could such a thing have occurred!"

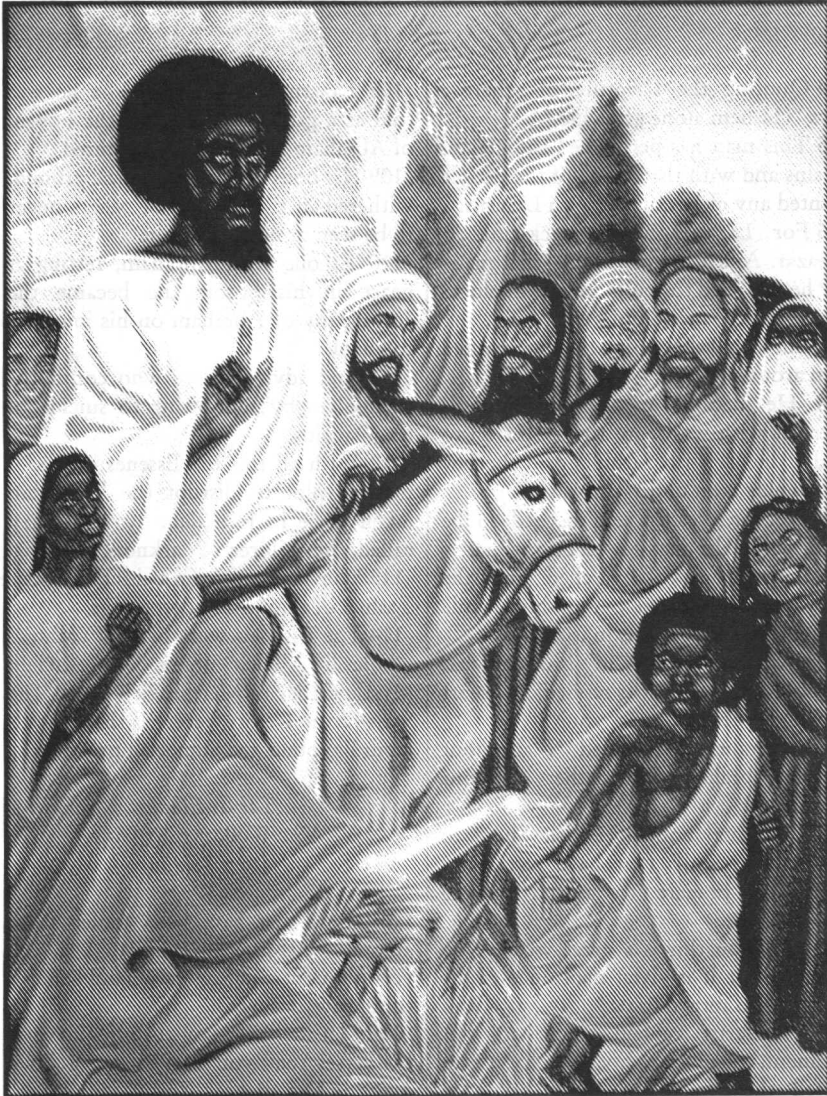
2 So, let me walk you through it, verse by verse, that you may attain a vivid overstanding of how Yashua did indeed marry and have a son.

3 The story unfolds like this:

4 The wedding of Yashua bar Maryam took place in Cana in Galilee.

5 The reception was in Bethany at Yashua's own house.

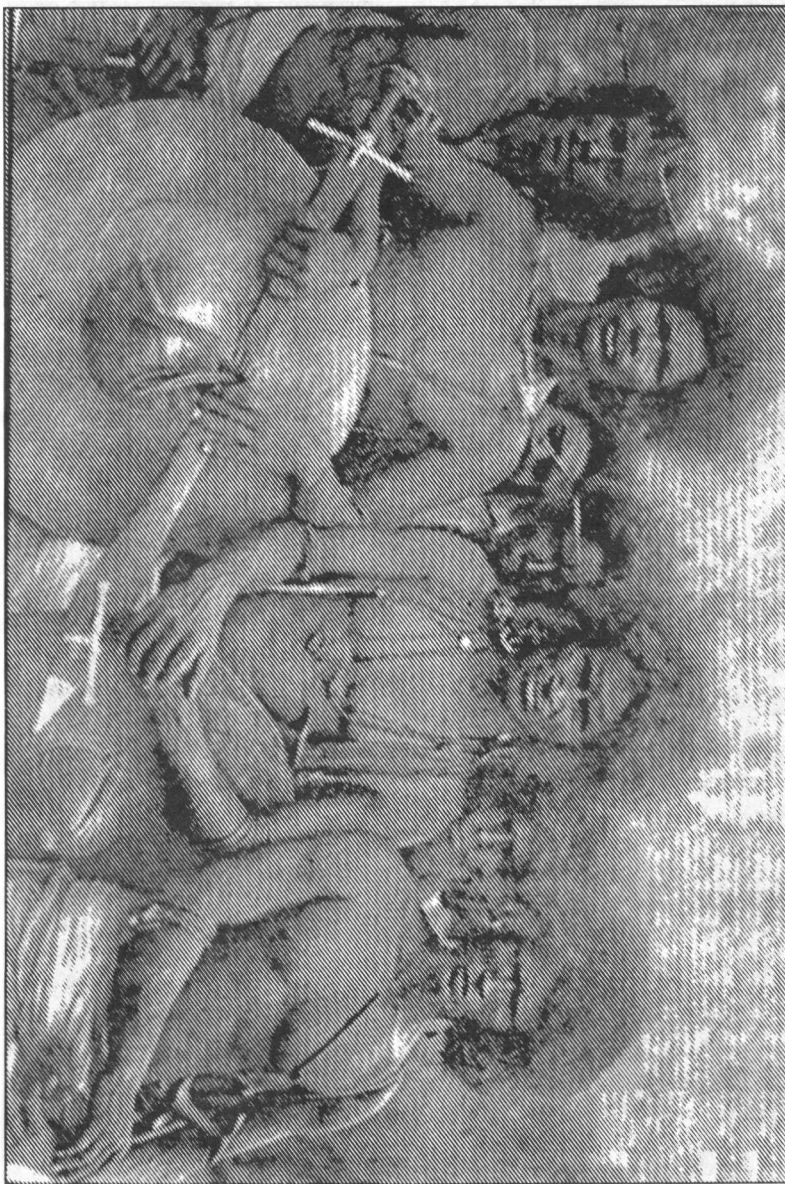
6 The reason why it was not recorded



**Figure 456**  
**Yashu'a Entering Jerusalem**

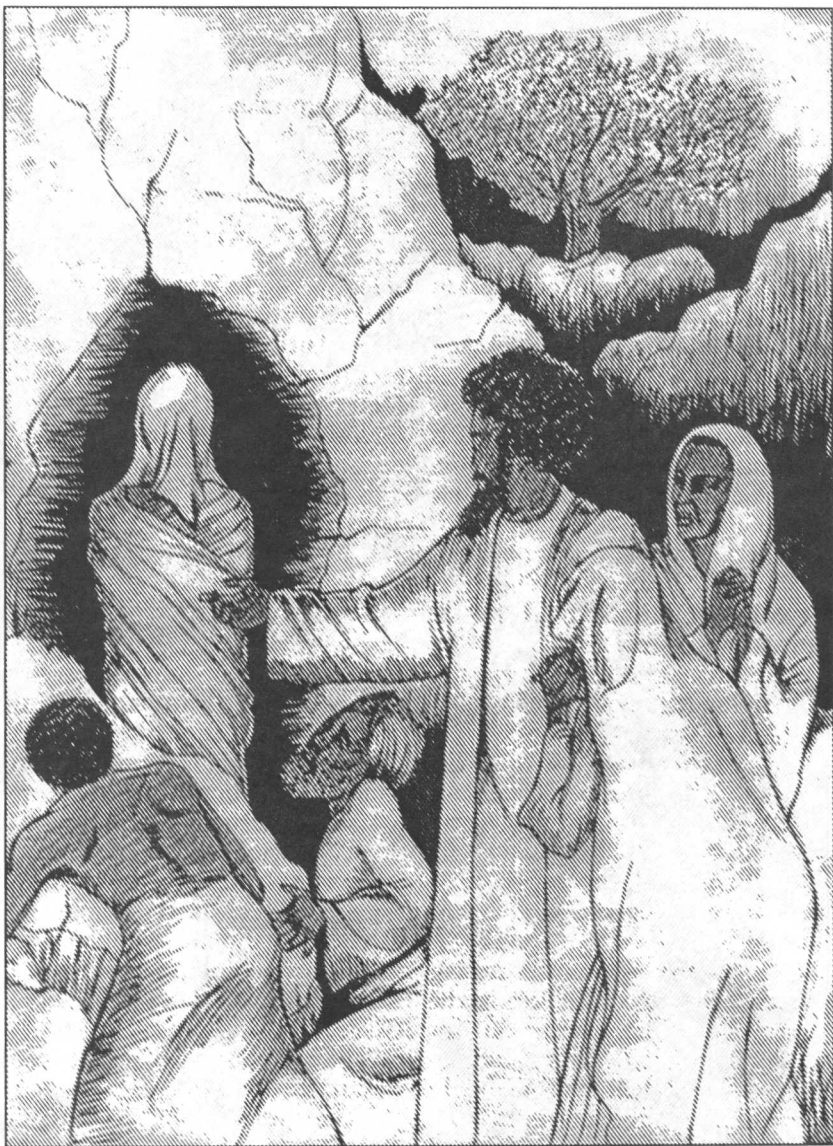


**Figure 457**  
**Simon Bar Jesus**



**Figure 458**  
**The Fuzzy Wuzzies**





**Figure 459**  
**Lazarus Has Risen**





**Figure 460**  
**The Essene Village**

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 11:6

was because the Essenes vowed celibacy.

7 And it would've been a travesty to hear that one of their own had defected and married other than with the approval of the Rabb, the head of the order, for the sole purpose of reproduction.

8 This Bethany is where he lived with Martha, Lazarus, and his wife Mary Magdalene after the wedding.

9 When he defected from the Essenes Village, Lazarus, a student of his took him in.

10 Many years before he knew, he would marry his sister,

11 Bethany meaning "house of figs" is a village about one and three fourth miles, 3 kilometers southeast of Jerusalem on the Mount of Olives and close to Bethphage,

12 Where he eventually moved. It was the home of the sisters Mary and Martha.

13 Here, Yashua raised their brother, Lazarus from the dead, a ritual symbolism performed by the Essenes.

14 Yashua lodged In Bethany during his last week in Jerusalem and the palm procession set out from here.

15 The anointing of Yashua took place two days before the Feast Of Passover took place, at the home of Simon, the leper in Bethany.

16 Some of Yashua's disciples were there.

17 If the wedding was not Yashua's own, why was he and his disciples invited?

18 Or who were these persons that were so important that Yashua went to their wedding?

19 Yashua seemed to disagree with

Tablet 11:32

every other ritual in the scriptures saying that they exaggerated.

20 How come he went to this wedding? The law? There's never mentioned after this, of a marriage.

21 Yet, Revelation speaks of the marriage of the Lamb in symbolism this is what it says:

22 "So let us be happy and rejoice and glorify him because the wedding of the Lamb has indeed come and his bride is ready.

23 And she was given pure white linen to wear because the white linen is the dress of the righteous.

24 So he said to me: write blessed are all those who were called to the feast of the dinner for the wedding of the Lamb,

25 And he said to me this is the word of he who is above, the Heavenly One, which is facts beyond any doubt."

26 That can be found in their mistranslations with the same meaning in Revelation the nineteenth degree the seventh through tenth verses.

27 They refer and they prefer to identify with the New Jerusalem coming down like a bride prepared for her groom.

28 Where they read: and their came to me one of the 7 **ALUHUM**,

29 Which had the 7 bowls full of 7 last plagues.

30 And spoke with me saying come here I will show you the bride, the Lamb's, wife symbolically speaking of the holy city coming down from heaven.

31 Yet in the nineteenth degree, it begins: and a voice came from the seat saying glory is for our Creator O all you servants and all you that fear him both young and old.

32 And I heard it as if it were the voice

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 11:32

of many crowds and as the voice of many waters and as the voice of strong thundering.

33 Saying praise be Yahuwa the Adonai Al Shaadi, the Almighty Ruler, then it continues;

34 So let us be happy and rejoice and glorify him because the wedding of the Lamb has indeed come and his bride is ready.

35 It is clear for those who can see that this was talking about an event that had come and that the other was talking about an incident to come.

36 All the heavens was prepared for the wedding of Yashua for it was the laws of his heavenly father that states "therefore, shall a man leave his father and his mother and shall cleave unto his wife."

37 This law would apply to Yashua as well if he claims one jot or one tittle should not be removed from the law.

38 If it declares that the law came by way of Moses before Yashua,

39 And Moses, Abraham, Noah, and Adam all married and had wives, so the law would apply to Yashua as well.

40 The law is the law. Yashua said I did not come to change the law of Moses but merely to fulfill it. Yes!

41 The wedding at Cana was prepared by Mary for the Lamb to marry, Mary of Magdalene.

42 This was Yashua's wedding.

43 If he was the heavenly father, he would impose these laws as found in the scriptures that he revealed to his prophets.

44 Is not that so?

45 Or you show me another incident where Yashua and his disciples go to a wedding reception.

46 And what was his mother Mary

#### Tablet 11:60

doing there in this remote town to her own home?

47 Why are the names of the bride and the bride groom removed from your bible?

48 Throughout the whole life of Yashua, Mary is never mentioned as an associate of Mary of Magdalene.

49 And then, at the daylight hours of the tomb, they are together. At the day of the cross, they are together.

50 But no other place are they together.

51 But when she becomes her mother-in-law, they have pain in common.

52 Now let's look at the scriptures 2 days later. That is after Jesus met who? Philip and Nathaniel

53 There was a wedding in the town of Cana in Galilee.

54 Yashua's mother was there and Yashua and his disciples had also been called to the wedding, for it was a surprise to him.

55 A surprise that his mother prepared or there'd be no point in mentioning an unrelated wedding to their family, let alone to make the statement Jesus's mother was there.

56 Now at the wedding we have this story:

57 When the wine had given out, Yashua's mother Mary said to him: "they have no wine left."

58 Point to be made! Why is Mary taking control of the catering of a wedding she is merely invited to?

59 Why is she concerned with how much wine the guest of the bride and the bride groom have?

60 Point to be made! Jesus, in her eyes, was merely her son, not a performer of miracles at this point.

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 11:61

61 Why would she tell him, who was merely a guest?

62 In fact, concerning Mary and whether or not she was one of his followers, he made this very statement:

63 Behold, my mother and my brethren for whosoever shall do the will of my father, which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

64 And this statement was made after one said to Yashua:

65 Behold, or simply look! There is your mother and your brothers.

66 He made it clear that at that point they didn't believe. And were not doing the will of his father.

67 So Mary his mother would not have called on Jesus to perform the turning of water into wine because she, at that point, did not know, nor believe that he could do it, according to your scriptures.

68 However, if she was the organizer of the wedding for Jesus,

69 Then it would make sense for her to be concerned with why there is no more wine left in this house.

70 And because the wedding was Jesus's, being the head of the house, she would inform him of this problem.

71 And it reads:

72 Jesus's goonay, said to him, they have no more wine left.

73 And when they wanted wine, Yashua's goonay, said unto him, they have no wine.

74 Jesus said unto her, goonay, which in Greek means "a wife, or a woman," what have I to do with you, my hour is not yet come?

75 This is clearly a bitter statement. For in Greek the word one would use to call and respect their mother is Maytare. So Yashua would have never spoke bitterly

#### Tablet 11:89

to Mary his blessed mother, he was speaking to his goonay, the Greek word for "wife."

76 For Mary was at a lost at what to do, at this wedding. So she confronted Mary of Magdalene and told her to go and ask Jesus,

77 And says: what have I to do with you, goonay.

78 Simply what am I to do about it, you're the one that organized the wedding?

79 He adds: mine hour is not yet come. Simply, my time has not yet come.

80 Speaking of his miraculous powers.

81 Then the story continues.

82 So Jesus's mother said to the deekonos, the Greek for "servants:" whatsoever he says unto you do it.

83 Only the master of ceremony could tell the servants who they should listen to.

84 And if this was not Jesus's wedding why would Mary have the power to tell the servants in another person's house and wedding to listen to Jesus?

85 Remember these people were not his followers, he was merely invited--according to you--to this wedding.

86 Yet, an honest heart and an intelligent mind can see that Mary, having the power to tell the servants what to do, makes her the Master of Ceremony.

87 And there was six stone water jars, after the manner of the purifying of the Judahites.

88 The Judahites have rules of ritual washing and for this purpose 6 stones water jars were there.

89 Each one large enough to hold about 100 liters, or 9 gallons of water. That

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 11:89

would be 54 gallons of water.

90 This was a house for a very large family, or it was prepared to receive a large guest list.

91 So Yashua takes it upon himself, as you were led to believe, in another man's wedding, in another man's home.

92 Yashua says unto them: fill the water pots with water.

93 Make note in your mind, this means all 54 gallons had to be empty and used that day because the law says they must wash with fresh water.

94 There was a very large crowd there.

95 And after Jesus ordered the servants to fill them, the servants filled these jars up to the brim; that is the top.

96 And I ask: where are the families of the brides of the grooms if this is not Mary and Jesus's?

97 Why have they not stepped in and made their voices heard?

98 Why have not the fathers stepped in to try to solve this problem?

99 There's no mention of anyone involved save Mary, Jesus and the servants.

100 So after he told them to fill them to the brim, he ordered them, now draw water out and take it to the man in charge.

101 Take it to the governor of the feast not the parents, but the head caterer.

102 Called an arkheetree'kleenos, in Greek and means "superintendent of the dining room, a table master."

103 This is not the father of the bride or the groom.

104 So the servants obeyed the groom, which was Jesus and took the head caterer the water, which now had turned into wine.

105 When the head caterer of the feast

#### Tablet 11:120

had tasted the water, that was made wine and knew not whence it was.

106 But of course the servants under the head caterer knew because they had conversed with Mary and Jesus.

107 So the head caterer called the noomfeos, which in Greek means "the bride groom," and said to him:

108 Everyone else serves their best wine first.

109 And after the guest have had plenty to drink, he serves the ordinary wine.

110 But you have kept the best wine until now.

111 The servants knew that Jesus was responsible for this wine.

112 And that the head caterer could not have been talking to a groom who would not have known also where the wine had come from without saying: I know nothing of this wine.

113 Because it was not just the wine, but it was obviously a better grade wine than they originally served.

114 The bridegrooms and his family, who would have paid for the wine and the wine bibber would have all known that this was not their wine and there would have been a complaint.

115 So the servants directed the head caterer to the bridegroom, which was Jesus.

116 And the head caterer complemented Jesus for his mannerism.

117 Yashua performed this first miracle in Cana in Galilee, there he revealed his glory.

118 And his disciples had faith in him.

119 After this, Yashua and his mother, brothers, and disciples went to Capernaum and stayed there a few days.

120 This act is commonly called a "honeymoon," for Mary Magdalene was

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 11:120

- also one of Jesus's disciples.
- 121 The place called Capernaum was the city in Galilee where Mary lived.
- 122 So Jesus, his new wife, and mother and disciples went to her house for a private reception and honeymoon, a very common practice.
- 123 The story does not stop there, Jesus and Mary of Magdalene had a son, who they named Simon.
- 124 And he became known as Simon bar Jesus.
- 125 Simply translated from Aramic Simon, the son of Jesus.
- 126 If you read the second degree of John, the whole chapter, be it in:
- 127 Greek,
- 128 Hebrew,
- 129 Aramic,
- 130 Syriac,
- 131 Arabic,
- 132 Or Latin,
- 133 The facts will still remain the facts. The Wedding of Cana was the wedding of Jesus to Mary of Magdalene.

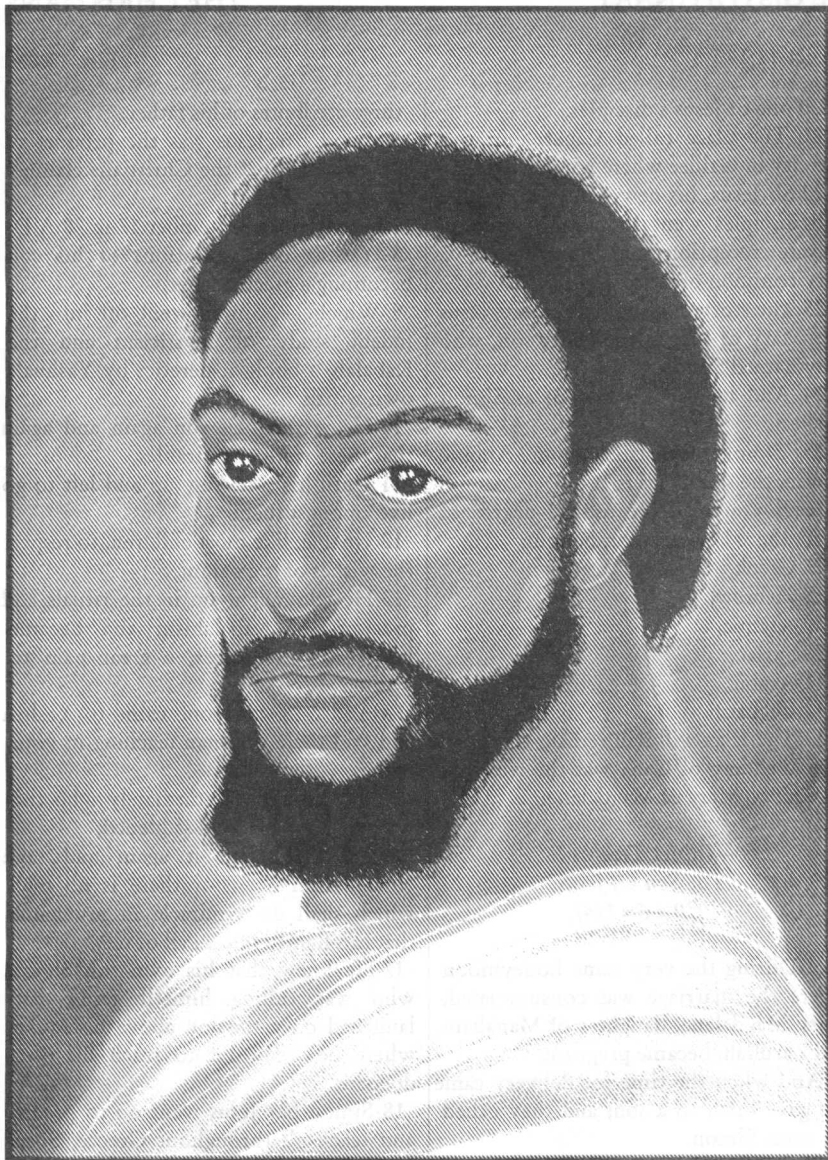
#### *Tablet Twelve The Son Of Jesus (19 x 6 = 114)*

- Lo! During the very same honeymoon where the marriage was consummated, Mary Magdalene, daughter of Manaham and Zarullah, became pregnant.
- 2 And when the time for delivery came she gave birth to a son; and they called his name Simon.
- 3 Simon bar Jesus is the Bar Jesus of Acts. He's mentioned twice in there.
- 4 Once under the name Simon, and once under the name Bar Jesus.
- 5 He was called a magician, and a sorcerer. They're giving him mainly

#### Tablet 12:20

- three attributes of his father.
- 6 Simon bar Jesus was the product of the marriage that the Christians claimed never happened.
- 7 He was born September 17 in 28 A.D.
- 8 Yashua had aspirations of his son becoming a great teacher,
- 9 Which he, Simon went off into the indebt study of mysticism and the Kabalah, a book of heretics by Yashua's own words.
- 10 He warned his son again and again that these were undesirables,
- 11 Until his son grew up and left to go live amongst them.
- 12 Unable, like most children, to respect the wishes of the parent,
- 13 He got caught up in the rituals and practices of Kabalahism and became known as a sorcerer, a great pain to Yashua.
- 14 And once someone came to Yashua and said there is a man teaching in your name.
- 15 Yashua knew immediately who that was, dropped his head saddened,
- 16 Quickly raised it again and said: "forbid him not: For there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name that can lightly speak evil of me."
- 17 He knew that his own son Simon, who was calling himself Jesus, had launched on a mission above his father where he went out to teach his own doctrine.
- 18 Simon bar Jesus went on to preach and teach all throughout Greece, Syria and Antioch.
- 19 He had many followers of which Saul, who later became known as Paul, the self-proclaimed apostle, was one of them.
- 20 So eventually Saul and them became





**Figure 461**  
**Paul, The Self-Appointed Apostle**

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 12:20

his disciples, and they all started taking on Greek names.

21 They traveled back on into Syria, into a place called Antioch where they first established their church.

22 And they were called Christians because the people in Syria thought that these were the followers of Cleophus, who was a Hare Krishna.

23 He had converted to what's called Hare Khrisna religion and that's where the word Christos or Christ comes from, whom the Hindus thought Jesus was when he visited India.

24 The people in Antioch thought that this man Simon bar Jesus was really Cleophus.

25 Thus, they referred to them there in Antioch as Christians for the first time.

26 There was a conflict that broke out between the original disciples of Yashua bar Maryam, and Simon bar Yashua.

27 And Yashua's own brother-in-law, Barnabas. And his brother was with Paul at first and was a student of Simon.

28 They all came over to follow his father Yashua, son of Maryam, daughter of Imraan and Hanna, for Simon was also called Yashua, son of Mariam or Isa Ibn Maryam, for his mother's name was also Maryam being Maryam of a place called Magdala.

29 And he, Simon bar Jesus, did as the Greek says existaymee "amazing things, astonishing things" and bewitched the people of Samaria giving the impression that he is the Messiah. And that's what he did to the people of Samaria.

30 And Paul recorded it in his book called Acts and it says that "to whom they all gave heed."

31 What does that mean?

32 That the Samaritans believed him and

#### Tablet 12:46

he had a large congregation.

33 That they gave heed from the least to the greatest.

34 He had his own congregation saying, "this man is the great power of God. This is the son of God. He's an embodiment of God."

35 Now and to him they had regards.

36 They had a lot of respect for him because he was performing miracles.

37 When the leaders of the people saw Simon bar Jesus performing miracles they said this man is a sorcerer.

38 They called him a sorcerer, but as you can see from your scriptures he was also called Elymas, "a wise man,"

39 This is the Greek word for Elymas elymaw; in Galilean Arabic "Muallam", or "Maulana" meaning "a learnt" or "wise man."

40 But when they believed Philip preaching the things concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ they were baptized, both men and women.

41 Then Simon Bar Jesus himself believed also, and when he was baptized he continued with Philip, beholding the miracles and signs which was done.

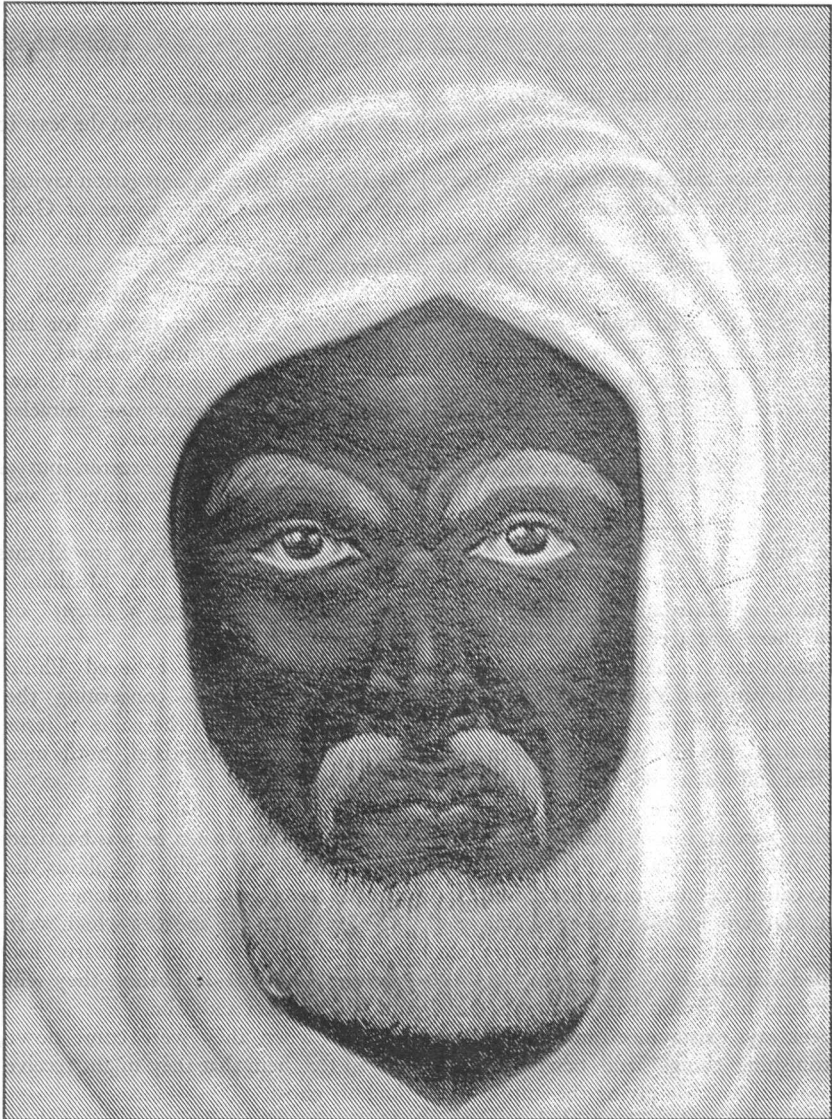
42 Now when the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of Thehos, they sent unto them, Peter and John.

43 And when they were come down, prayed for them that they might receive the holy ghost.

44 Because up until then none of them have received it.

45 Only they were baptized in the name of their Rabbi Yashua, Hamashi.

46 Then the disciples laid their healing hands on them at that very place and they received the holy soul.



**Figure 462**  
**Imraan, Father Of Mary**

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 12:47

47 And when Simon bar Jesus saw that through laying one of the apostles hands the holy ghost was given, he offered them money.

48 Saying, "give me all this power that whomsoever I lay hands, he shall receive the holy ghost."

49 A big argument breaks out between them, when therefore, Paul and Barnabas had no small uprising in reasoning with them.

50 They determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and elders about solving these differences.

51 They're talking about going back to Jerusalem to be amongst the original disciples of Yashua, especially now, because Simon Bar Yashua listened to Philip and them. He stopped his mission which he had a large congregation and converted to his father's teachings. This conversion led him to teach and preach as far as Rome—where he was thought to be his father, where he was crucified. This Simon bar Jesus is the Christ of the Christian religion as taught by Paul from his own 14 scriptures:

Romans written in 56 A.D.,

First Corinthians written in 55 A.D.,

Second Corinthians written in 55 A.D.,

Galatians written in 52 A.D.,

Ephesians written in 61 A.D.,

Philippians written in 61 A.D.,

Colossians written in 61 A.D.,

First Thessalonians written in 50 A.D.,

Second Thessalonians written in 51 A.D.,

First Timothy written in 64 A.D.,

Second Timothy was written in 65 A.D.,

Titus written in 64 A.D.,

#### Tablet 12:61

Philemon written in 61 A.D.,  
Hebrews written in 61 A.D.

52 When Paul first began his teachings he traveled with Barnabas to Antioch as a undercover spy for the Pharisees.

53 Paul and Barnabas then went on to Paphos where they encountered Simon bar Jesus, whom Paul decided to make his own teacher first, then god later in order to confuse the true followers of Yashua, Ha Mashiakh.

54 Paul decided to start changing the original teachings of Yashua and incorporate the sorcery of the Kabalah and mysticism that is found in his writings to this day. He made lawful things the scriptures and Yashua had made unlawful. He accepted the teachings and was taught by Bar Jesus the corrupted son of Yashua Ha Mashiakh. And this Paul's hidden motives was to form his newly found religion called Christianity.

55 This is why Paul and Barnabas separated from the disciples at Antioch.

56 John and Mark joined the disciples Barnabas and Paul, on their missionary journey.

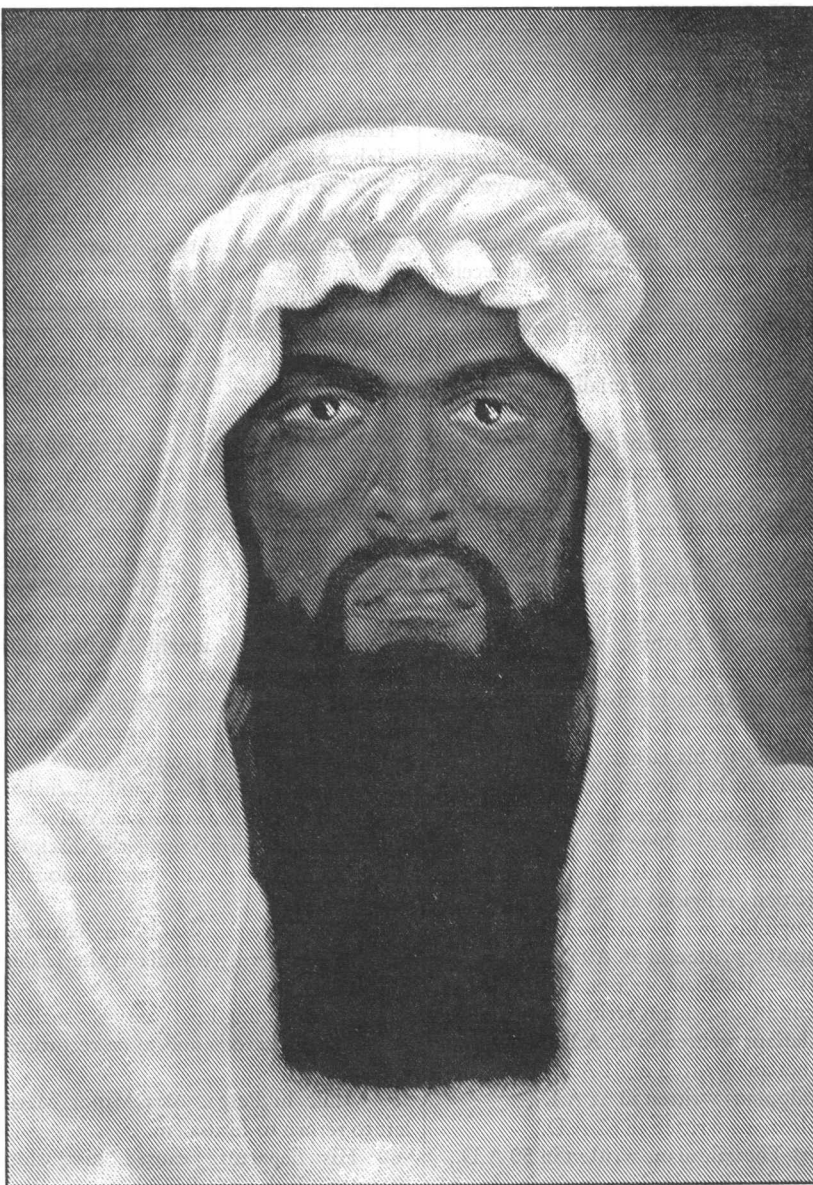
57 Mark served as Rabbi to Barnabas and Paul and was considered the leader of this clan,

58 By performing lowly services such as handling the scrolls and after recording events.

59 While in Perga, Asia Minor Mark left to return to Jerusalem.

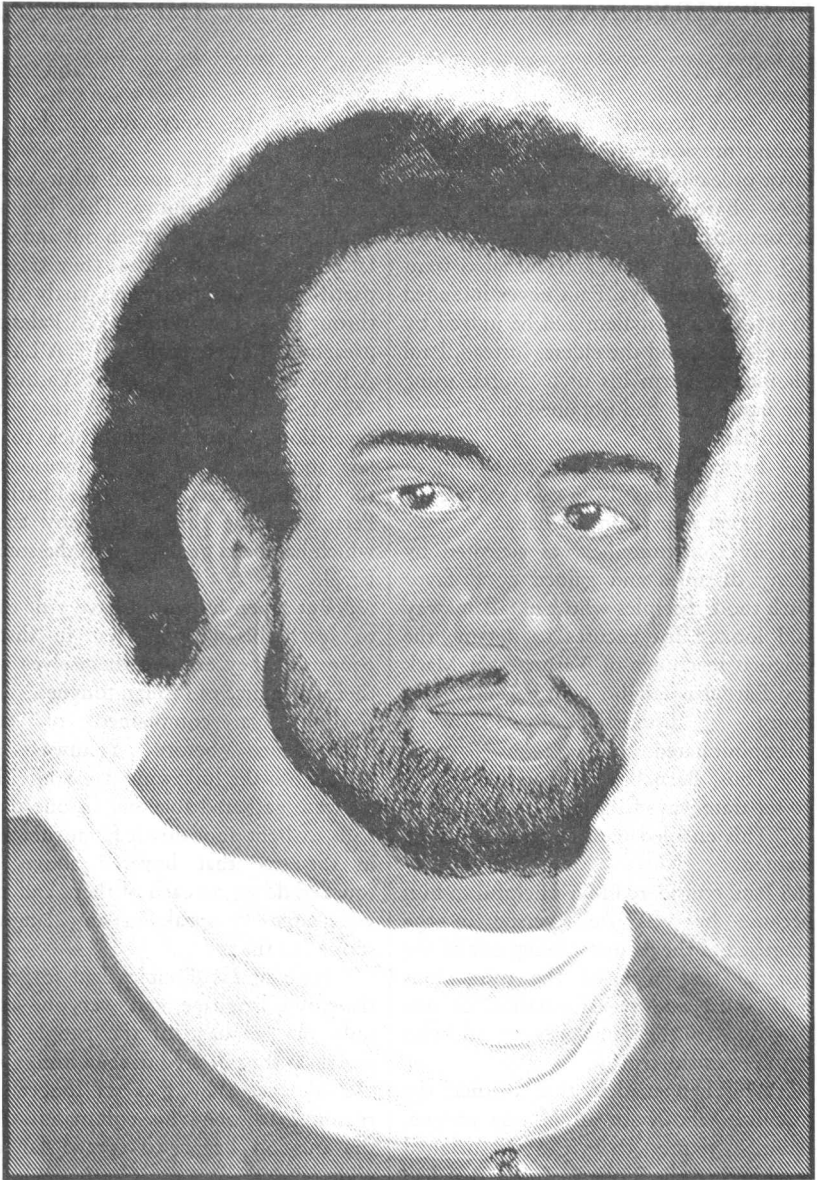
60 His departure caused dissension between Paul and Barnabas for Paul wished to become the new leader.

61 Paul proclaimed Mark to be a deserter, and this caused much arguments between the followers until Mark returned from Jerusalem. So when



**Figure 463**  
**Barnabas, Son Of Joseph And Halsaa**





**Figure 464**  
**The Disciple Mark**



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 12:61

they were prepared to embark on the second missionary journey, Paul was in favor of leaving Mark behind.

62 Barnabas insisted on his accompanying them.

63 As a result, Paul and Barnabas went their separate ways. Paul never intended to return to Jerusalem and be judged by the disciples and the elders. Instead, Paul planned to form his own church using the name they had obtained in Antioch, Christian.

64 Barnabas took Mark with him to Cyprus. This was also a good excuse for Paul to get away from Barnabas.

65 By this time he was accepted by many disciples and gained good favor with those disciples who had fallen away and looked for excuses to defame the original teachings of Yashua that Mark and Barnabas taught. Paul began to gain many dissatisfied followers, self-opinionated.

66 Thus, Barnabas and Mark chose to go separate ways from Paul.

67 This enabled Paul to teach what he wanted.

68 Paul considered Mark helpful to him because he was well versed in the language of the gentiles. Being one of the original that received the miraculous holy spirit and transformation of one language to the languages of all who inquired in the truth.

69 This happened in this manner: the disciples who were all of one tongue, Aramic, wanted to spread the original teachings to the Tribe of Judah that had been lost in many lands and now did not know their own language,

70 They were met with a problem, how to teach people who could not speak their tongue. The hearts of the apostles

#### Tablet 12:77

went out in every respect for the mission.

71 Their desire to spread what Yashua taught them of Yahuwa. They began to doubt their ability to reach out and their faith was removed, and as they traveled partly in the company, and partly alone, throughout the whole of Palestine, preaching the faith of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and his Messiah Yashua.

72 In accordance with this new revelation, where Yashua stuck to the law and eliminated the innovations of the high priest and the Pharisees. Permitting the eating of many things which had been prohibited to the sons of Israel.

73 But when he would have sent them to teach his gospel even in distant countries, they excused themselves with their ignorance of foreign tongues.

74 Yashua complained of their disobedience before Yahuwa: and behold, on the following day while they all were gathered together in one place, balls of light shot down from the crafts in the sky that hovered above and touched down on each of them and they were able to speak in any language spoken to them.

75 Each of his disciples had forgotten their own language, and everyone knew only the language of the people unto which Yashua desired to send him,

76 So that they had no longer any reason to disobey his commands. And the mission began to spread far and wide.

77 This, the Pharisees felt, must be stopped so they sent their secret agent Judas in to infiltrate the organization in hopes to find Yashua guilty of violating the law.

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 12:78

78 Mark was one of the disciples that were in that upper chamber on the fiftieth shadow hour called Pentecost. When this great miracle did occur.

79 So Mark served the disciples Peter in the same position as he did Paul interpreter and attendant.

80 Mark would translate his sermons into Greek so that the gentiles could overstand.

81 Mark has been credited with founding the Christians church in Alexandria, which was inhabited by Judahites and Greeks.

82 After Paul and Barnabas separated, Paul chose Silos as his minister and headed toward Galatia and the city of Troas.

83 There he was joined by Luke where they proceeded to travel across the Aegean Sea on Paul's second missionary journey into the continent of Europe.

84 Six years later Luke accompanied Paul on the third missionary journey whose destination was Rome.

85 From Rome, Paul and his new disciples who taught of Simon bar Jesus as if he was Yashua bar Ha Mashiakh gained much opposition,

86 For remember, one other Simon bar Jesus was crucified there.

87 In time, after much prosecution these Christians found acceptance with a Roman Emperor Constantine,

88 Which declared all Rome, Christians and established the Catholic Church. Establishing Peter as the first Pope on to this day.

89 A group of men formed the second Nicean Council which was called by Empress Irene in 787 A.D.,

90 Where the Nicean decree of 325 A.D. was revolt and the principals

Tablet 12:103

governing the veneration of images were laid down. This was the birth of Christianity.

91 And they decided what is to be accepted and what is to be rejected.

92 Any teachings that made it clear that there was more, than one Jesus in his time,

93 And more than one set of teachings, or the truth of the crucifixion was thrown away as a fiction.

94 Thus, many of the original books that told the true story were lost. And from Paul and Luke you have the many churches of today:

95 Catholic, Roman, Greek Russian, Coptic, Ethiopian Coptic,

96 Or Lutheran, Protestant, Episcopalian, Baptist, Unitarian, Pentecostal,

97 Seventh Day Adventist, Jehovah's Witness, Quaker, Mormon, Amish, Holiest, New Age,

98 Spiritual Baptist, Santeria, Marianites, Collyridians, Salvation Army, The Red Cross,

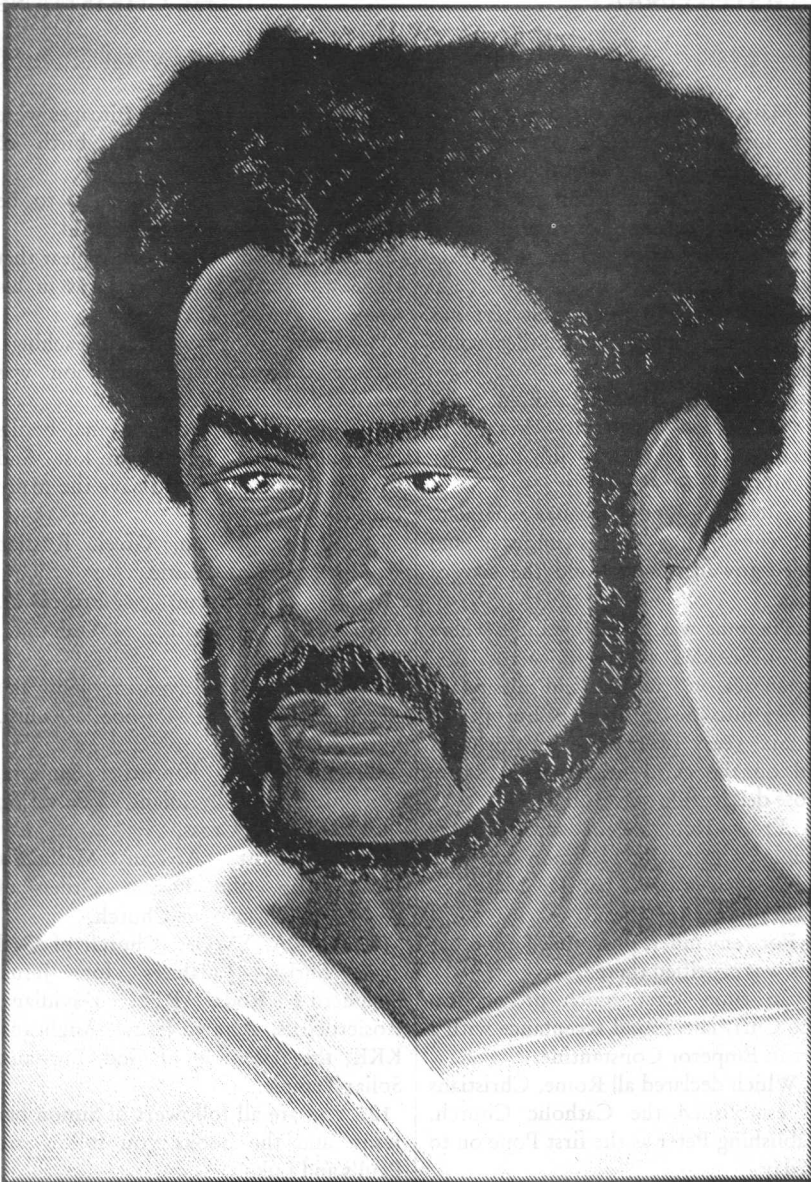
99 Methodist, African Methodist Episcopalian, the Divine Order of Selassawi, World Wide Church,

100 YMCA, YWCA, Church of God and Christ, Judahites for Jesus, Shepherd's Rods, PTL, Davidians, Rosicrucians, Astara, Jesuit, Anglicans, KKK, the Assembly of God, Puritans, Soliar Temple.

101 You are all followers of Simon bar Jesus. and the books you follow are Paul's and Luke's.

102 You have no true guidance. You are being led by the anti-christ and it is said that Jesus said:

103 "For many shall come in my name and say that I am Christ and shall



**Figure 465**  
**The Disciple Luke**



**Figure 466**  
**The Emperor Constantine**

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 12:103

deceive many." And he said, "for there shall arise false Christs." And he said, "then if any man shall say unto you 'here is Christ, or there,' believe it not!"

104 And he says that this is what he would say: "and then I will profess unto them, I never knew you depart from me, you that work iniquities." This is a statement being made to those of you who as he said "many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in your name, and in your name have cast out devils?

105 And in your name done many wonderful works." Oh my Christian brothers and sisters, you have been deceived by Satan. Turn away from him this very moment.

106 It all began when Paul lied and said:

107 "I had this vision that Jesus came to me, and told me to have this calling.

108 And then Paul took and created the doctrine Christianity today.

109 Simon bar Yashua was eventually found guilty of being a sorcerer and a false prophet,

110 And they sought out to crucify him. He was crucified in Rome at the age 33 and his body was taken to St. Peter Basilica in Rome,

111 Where he was buried in 61 A.D. and he is entombed to this day.

112 There are traces of his death being up in Europe.

113 And they made a replica of his mother Mary of Magdalene and him.

114 And it's called the Black Madonna, and that's where the Pope and them are holding their legions to, because he opened the gate for gentiles to get in to Israel.

#### Tablet 13:16

#### *Tablet Thirteen Jesus's Miracles (19 x 8 = 152)*

Lo! After traveling and teaching throughout and performing great signs and wonders the people still had little faith,

2 And asked for a sign that he was indeed the Ibn A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

3 Yashua reluctant then created at the will of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, various kinds of birds out of clay,

4 Which he animated with his breath,

5 So that they ate and drank, and flew up and down like natural birds.

6 He healed in one day by his prayer 50,000 blind and leprous persons,

7 Whose cure the best physicians of those times had been unable to effect.

8 He recovered many dead who after he had recalled them to life, married again and had children,

9 And he even raised up Shem, the son of Noah, who however, died again immediately.

10 But he not only revived men, but even isolated parts and limbs.

11 During his wanderings he one day found a skull near the Dead Sea,

12 And his disciples asked him to recall it to life.

13 Yashua prayed to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and then turning to the skull, said:

14 "Live, by the will of the Yahuwa, and tell us how you have found death, the grave, and the future state!"

15 The skull then assumed the form of a living head, and said:

16 "Know you, O prophet of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL! That about 4000 years ago, after taking a bath, I fell into a



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 13:16

fever,  
17 Which not withstanding all the medicines which were given me, continued 7 days.

18 On the 8th day I was entirely exhausted that all my limbs trembled,

19 And my tongue cleaved to the roof of my mouth.

20 Then there came to me the Angel of Death in a terrible shape.

21 His head touched the sky while his feet stood on the lowest depths of the Earth.

22 He held a sword in his right hand and a cup in his left,

23 And there were ten other angelic beings with him, whom I took to be his servants.

24 I would have shrieked so loudly at their sight that the inhabitants of heaven and of Earth must have been petrified.

25 But the angelic beings fell on me, and held my tongue, and some of them pressed my veins, so as to force out my soul.

26 Then said I, 'exalted spirits, I will give all that I possess for my life.'

27 But one of them struck me in the face and almost shattered my jawbone, saying:

28 'Enemy of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL! He accepts no ransom.'

29 The Angel of Death then placed his sword upon my throat,

30 And gave me the cup, which I was forced to empty to the dregs. And this was my death.

31 My consciousness now lost, I was washed wrapped in a shroud and interred.

32 But when my grave was covered with Earth, my soul returned to my body, and I was sorely afraid in my

solitude.

33 But soon there came two angelic beings, with a parchment in their hands.

34 And told unto me all the good and all the bad that I had done while living in the body.

35 And I was compelled to write it down with my own hand and to attest it by my own signature;

36 Whereupon they suspended the scroll on my neck and vanished.

37 There they appeared two other dark angels with blue eyes namely: Munkar and Nakir, each with a column of fire in his hand,

38 One single spark of which if it had dropped on the earth would have consumed it.

39 They called to me in a voice like thunder, 'who is your Yahuwa?'

40 Overcome with fright,

41 I lost my senses and said shudderingly:

42 You are my Yahuwas!

43 But they cried you liest enemy of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL!,

44 And struck me a blow with the column of fire,

45 That sent me down to the 7th Earth.

46 But as soon as I returned again to my grave, they said,

47 'O Earth! Punish the man who has been rebellious against his Yahuwa.'

48 Instantly the Earth crushed me,

49 So that my bones were almost ground to powder.

50 And she said:

51 Enemy of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL!

52 I hated you while you didst tread my surface,

53 But by the glory of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

54 I will avenge me now while you are

#### Tablet 13:54



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 13:54

lying in my bowels.

55 The angels then opened one of the gateways of hell and cried,

56 'Take this sinner, who did not believe in A'LYUN A'LYUN EL;

57 Boil and burn him.'

58 Thereupon I was dragged into the center of hell by a chain which was seventy cubits in length,

59 And as often as the flames consumed my skin,

60 I received a fresh one. But only to suffer a new, the torments of burning.

61 At the same time, I was so hungry that I prayed for food,

62 But I only obtained the putrefied fruit of the tree sakum,

63 Which not merely increased my hunger,

64 But even caused the most horrid pain and violent thirst.

65 And when I asked for something to drink nothing but boiling water was given me.

66 At last they urged one end of the chain with such violence into my mouth,

67 That it came out through my back, and chained me hand and foot."

68 When Yashua heard this, he wept with compassion,

69 But demanded of the skull to describe hell more minutely.

70 Now then continued the skull,

71 O prophet of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, that hell consists of seven floors one below the other.

72 The uppermost is for hypocrites,

73 The second for liars,

74 The third for deceivers,

75 The fourth for the users,

76 The fifth for those who deny the Holy Tablets, reject the holy scriptures,

#### Tablet 13:99

and lie on those sent.

77 And 6th for idolaters,

78 And the 7th for the sinners.

79 The last mentioned abode is least terrible,

80 And sinners are saved from it through repentance.

81 But in the others the torture and agony are so great,

82 That if you, O prophet of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, shouldst but see it,

83 You wouldst wept with compassion as a woman who had lost her only child.

84 The outer part of hell is of copper and the inner part of lead.

85 Its floor is punishment and the wrath of the Almighty, its ceiling.

86 The walls are of fire, not clear and luminous,

87 But amber fire and diffusing a close disgusting stench being fed with men and idols.

88 Yashua wept long,

89 And then inquired of the skull,

90 To which family he belonged during the lifetime?

91 He replied,

92 "I am a descendant of the prophet Elias!"

93 "And what desirest you now?"

94 "That A'LYUN A'LYUN EL would recall me to life,

95 That I might serve him with my whole heart,

96 So as one day to be worthy of paradise!"

97 Yashua prayed to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, "O Yahuwa! You knowest this man and me better than we know ourselves,

98 And are Aum-nipotent."

99 Then A'LYUN A'LYUN EL said to him,

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 13:100

100 "I had long ago resolved upon that which he desires since, indeed he had many excellencies,

101 And was especially benevolent to the poor."

102 He may return to the world through repentance.

103 And if he serve me henceforward, faithfully, all his sins shall be forgiven,"

104 Yashua cried unto the skull, "be again a perfect man, through the Aum-nipotence of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL!"

105 And while the words were still on his lips, there rose up a man who looked more blooming than in his former life and cried,

106 "I confess that there is but one El Eloh, and that Abraham was his friend,

107 Moses saw him face to face,

108 And you Yashua, his soul and word.

109 I confess, moreover, that the resurrection is as certain as death,

110 And that hell and paradise do really exist."

111 This man lived 66 years after his resuscitation,

112 And spent his days in fasting and his shadow hours in prayer,

113 Nor did he alienate a single moment from the service of the Rabboni until he died.

114 But the more miracles Yashua performed before the eyes of the people, the greater was their unbelief.

115 For all that they were not able to comprehend they believe to be sorcery and delusion,

116 Instead of perceiving therein a proof of his mission.

117 Even the 12 apostles whom he had chosen to propagate the new doctrine were not steadfast in the faith,

#### Tablet 13:138

118 And asked of him one day that he might cause a table covered with all sorts of fine foods, to descend from heaven!

119 "A table shall be given you," said a voice from heaven,

120 "But whosoever shall thereafter continue in unbelief shall suffer severe punishment."

121 Thereupon there descended two clouds, with a golden table, on which there stood a covered dish of silver.

122 Many of the Israelites who were present exclaimed,

123 "Behold the sorcerer! What new delusion has he wrought?"

124 But these scoffers were instantly changed into swine.

125 And on seeing it, Yashua prayed,

126 "O Yahuwa! Let this table lead us to salvation and not ruin!"

127 Then said he to the apostles,

128 "Let him who is the greatest among you rise and uncover this dish."

129 But Simon, the oldest apostle said,

130 "Rabboni, you art the most worthy to behold this heavenly food first."

131 Yashua then washed his hands and removed the cover and said:

132 In the name of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL. And behold there became visible a large baked fish,

133 With neither bones nor scales,

134 Which diffused a fragrance around like the fruits of paradise.

135 Round the fish there lay five small loaves and on it salt, pepper and other spices.

136 "Soul of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL," said Simon,

137 "Are these viands from this world or from the other?"

138 But Yashua replied, "are not both worlds,

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 13:139

#### Tablet 14:1

139 And all that they contain the works of Yahuwa? Receive whatever he had given with grateful hearts,

140 And ask not whence it comes, but if the appearance of this fish be not sufficiently miraculous, to you shall behold a still greater sign." Then, turning to the fish, he said, "live! By the will of 6!"

141 The fish then began to stir and to move so that the apostles fled with fear.

142 But Yashua called them back and said: "Why do you flee from that which you have desired?"

143 He then called to the fish, "be again what you was before!" And immediately it lay there as it had come down from heaven. The disciples then prayed Yashua that he might eat of it first, but he replied,

144 "I have not lusted for it. He that has lusted for it let him eat of it now." But when the disciples refused to eat of it, because they now saw that their request had been sinful,

145 Yashua called many aged men, many deaf, sick, blind and lame, and invited them to eat of the fish. There now came thirteen hundred which ate of the fish and were satisfied. But whenever one piece was cut off from the fish, another grew again in its place, so that it still laid there in its tire as if no one had touched it. But the guest were not only satisfied,

146 But even were healed of all their diseases. The aged became young, and blind saw, and the deaf heard, the dumb spake, and the lame regained their vigorous limbs.

147 When the apostles saw this, they regretted that they had not eaten, and whoever beheld the men that had been

cured and invigorated thereby regretted, in like manner not to have shared in the repast.

148 When, therefore, at the prayer of Yashua a similar table descended again from heaven. The whole people rich and poor young and old, sick and whole, came to be refreshed by these heavenly viands. This lasted during forty days.

149 At the dawn of day, the table, borne on the clouds, descended in the face of the sons of Isra'El, and before the sun appeared to set it gradually rose up again, until it vanished behind the clouds;

150 But as, notwithstanding this, many still doubted whether it really came from heaven, Yashua prayed no longer for its return, and threatened the unbelievers with the punishment of Yahuwa.

151 Nevertheless, in the hearts of the apostles every doubt, respecting the mission of their Yahuwa was removed, and they traveled partly in company, partly alone, through the whole of Palestine, preaching the faith in A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and his prophet Yashua. These miracles angered the priest and the Pharisees and they called him a sorcerer and said he was changing the laws. Saying: eat what is good for you.

152 According to this new revelation, he was permitting them to eat many things which had been prohibited to the Children of Israel.

*Tablet Fourteen  
Jesus Is Betrayed  
(19 x 4 = 76)*

Lo! The outraged leaders of Yashua's

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 14:1

day set out to plot his death by crucifixion. And Yashua said:

2 "If anyone declares publicly that he belongs to me,

3 I will do the same for him before my father in heaven.

4 But if anyone rejects me publicly,

5 I will reject him before my father in heaven.

6 Do not think that I have come to bring peace to the world.

7 No I did not come to bring peace, but a sword.

8 I have come to set sons against their fathers, and the daughters against her mothers, and the daughters-in-law against her mothers in law."

9 Now it was 33 A.D. and Jesus once again told his disciples about his betrayal. It was on a Tuesday, 2 days before the Passover.

10 Then one of the 12 disciples, the one named Judas Iscariot went to the Kohen priests and asked,

11 "What will you give me if I betray Yashua to you?"

12 They counted out thirty silver coins, equivalent to 52 dollars and 80 cents and gave them to him.

13 From then on Judas was looking for a good chance to hand Jesus over to them. So he went and visited John in jail, to see what information he could attain.

14 The weight of the silver pieces according to the weight of the sanctuary was equal, to 600 pieces.

15 They called them Durhams, which is one hundred centines.

16 Jesus had sent Peter and John ahead to prepare.

17 But an unbelieving Judas had stolen into the house to watch Yashua that he might by no means escape,

#### Tablet 14:32

18 The Passover supper was the time when he announced that one of his disciples was to become possessed by the devil and to betray him.

19 His disciples pleaded with him to disclose who his traitor was, so they could kill him, but he wouldn't.

20 And in quietness Peter asked John to ask Jesus who it was that should betray him.

21 "One of the disciples, the one whom Jesus loved, was sitting next to Jesus .

22 Simon Peter motioned to him and said, "ask him who he is talking about."

23 So the disciple moved close to Jesus's side and asked, who is it, Rabboni."

24 Jesus answered, "I will dip some bread in the sauce and give it to him, he is the man."

25 So he took a piece of bread, dipped it, and gave it to Judas, the son of Simon Iscariot."

26 Jesus then told Judas, who was the twelfth chosen disciple, to go do his devilishment.

27 But no one in the upper room knew what Jesus meant by those words, except for John and Peter.

28 As far as everyone else was concerned, Judas was going out to buy those things needed for the feast.

29 After Judas left, Jesus spoke to his disciples and told them that they should sell their garments for swords if they had none,

30 Which means that his initial plan was to fight, not simple surrender.

31 Remember he said: "I came not with peace but with a sword." This sword was not the sword of his mouth, it was weapon for defense. and was used for such.

32 For when they came to seize Jesus,

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 14:32

Tablet 14:57

by shadow hour,  
33 One of his disciples took out his sword and cut of the ear of a servant of the high priest,  
34 An image never portrayed on any of the pictures presented to you, that they carried swords with them.  
35 Judas opposed Jesus strongly.  
36 Being of the Tribe of Judah, he believed he was protecting the covenant of Jacob by betraying Jesus.  
37 Because Jesus did not fall in the line of the Levitical Priesthood, Judas neglected him.  
38 Judas was expecting a political figure and Jesus came as a religious figure instead. Thus he hated the Romans and the leaders of the Children of Israel whom he worked for and longed for a warrior type Messiah to liberate all of his people.  
39 Jesus did not meet Judas' expectations and because of this Judas did not trust him.  
40 Eventually the Pharisees and enemies of Jesus started spreading rumors that Jesus was possessed of an evil spirit in Nazareth.  
41 This added to the negative feeling that Judas already had, making him doubt Jesus, even more.  
42 The disciples did not overstand that Jesus was a man of many parables.  
43 Often when he spoke, the disciples did not overstand and were more afraid to ask him questions,  
44 So they questioned each other concerning what Jesus said and as a result they remained in ignorance.  
45 Not only was there doubt, and confusion in the minds of the disciples,  
46 But there was also jealousy and envy of the relationship Jesus had with other

people, especially women.  
47 It was when all the women came to Jesus that his own people became very angry, jealous.  
48 And upon misconstruing the relationship Jesus had with these women,  
49 Some of his disciples went out among the Judahites and slandered his name.  
50 They were also filled with doubts because of the various rumors that were being spread by the Pharisees.  
51 On one occasion, Jesus went to the house of Simon the Leper, Canaanite, in Bethany where Lazarus, which had been declared dead, whom he resuscitated.  
52 There they made him a supper, and Martha served, but Lazarus was one of them that sat at the table with them. While in Simon's home, Mary of Magdala, called Mary Magdalene, his wife of Bethany, the sister of Lazarus, took a pound of spikenard, very costly and anointed the feet of Yashua and wiped his feet with her hair and the house was filled with odor of ointment.  
53 When Judas his disciple, which should betray him, saw what Mary was doing, he became very jealous.  
54 Judas felt that the oil was being wasted and that instead, it should have been sold for a good price and said was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence and given to the poor?  
55 Judas was the treasurer amongst the disciples and what he really wanted to do was to sell the oil and take some of the money for himself.  
56 Then said Yashua let her alone against this day of my burying has she kept this,  
57 For you always have the poor with

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 14:57

you.  
58 But you don't always have me.  
59 Judas was very angry and being seduced by Nakhash,  
60 He went to the High Priest with plans to betray Yashua because he knew that they sought to kill him.  
61 Much people of the Judahites therefore knew that he was there.  
62 And they came not for Yashua's sake only but that they might see Lazarus also,  
63 Whom he has raised from the dead.  
64 But the chief priest consulted that they might put Lazarus also to death,  
65 Because, that by reason of him, many of the Judahites went away and believed on Yashua.  
66 On the next day much people that would come to the feast when they heard that Yashua was coming to Jerusalem,  
67 Took branches of palm trees and went forth to meet him and cried, Hosanna,  
68 Blessed is the ruler of Israel that cometh in the name of Yahuwa.  
69 And Yashua when he had found a young ass, sat thereon as it was written,  
70 Fear not daughter of Zion, behold, your ruler cometh sitting on an ass, colt.  
71 These things understood not his disciples at the first, but when Yashua was glorified, then remembered they that these things were written of him.  
72 And that they had done these unto him.  
73 The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of the grave, and raised him from the dead, bore record.  
74 For this cause, the people also met him for that they heard that he had done

#### Tablet 15:11

this miracle.  
75 The Pharisees therefore said amongst themselves, you perceive, how you prevail nothing? Behold the world is gone after him.  
76 They knew that they must stop him.

#### *Tablet Fifteen In The Garden Of Gethsemane (19 x 9 = 171)*

Lo! After much incident and strife conflicts and disagreements over a period of time,  
2 Jesus knew that his death has been well planned.  
3 He and his followers would often meet in a garden called Gethsemane,  
4 A small farm situated across the brook of Kedron, at the foot of Mount Olivetti,  
5 To the northwest and about one half to three quarters of a mile from the walls of Jerusalem,  
6 One hundred yards east of the bridge of Kedron, there was the garden, cared for by a Joseph of Arimathaea.  
7 He was also an honorable counselor who waited for the kingdom of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL known in the courts of Pilate.  
8 Yashua with his disciples, traveled over the Brook of Kedron to the Garden of Gethsemane, a regular communication area of Yashua and his disciples.  
9 When they arrived at the Garden of Gethsemane, Yashua instructed eight of his disciples to sit and watch as he proceeded with three other disciples, Peter, James, and John, into the garden.  
10 Judas was the only disciple missing.  
11 Although he knew already that once



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 15:11

Tablet 15:37

in the garden his disciples would desert him as it was written,

12 Yashua made Tafulat to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL to spare him the death that was being planned for him.

13 Yashua wanted the cup to pass so that the will of his father could be done.

14 The cup of the crucifixion was to pass into the hands of the ones who would betray him.

15 Yashua knew that in view of the opposition that he was receiving from the Sanhedrin, the highest judicial and religious council of the Israelites,

16 Composed of 70 to 73 members, and the Roman establishment, that he would be destined to die and he didn't want to.

17 Spiritually he wanted to do the will of his Father but physically, as a man, he was afraid.

18 Yashua knew long before the night of his betrayal, that many people wanted him dead,

19 He felt that he might die so he prepared to defend himself which is why he told his disciples to buy swords.

20 Yashua was afraid, but being the faithful disciple that he was, he knew somewhere in his heart that The Most High would not desert him.

21 He knew that A'LYUN A'LYUN EL would give him a sign as a confirmation that he would be spared,

22 And he wanted to share this moment with his disciples in the hopes that it would strengthen them and increase their faith.

23 Yashua told his disciples to watch and pray also, so that they would not be tempted by Nakhsh.

24 He then prostrated in the garden and prayed to the Creator and said:

25 My father if it is possible take this

cup of suffering from me!

26 Yet not what I want, but what you want.

27 And this prayer was heard in this manner, when it said "ask and it shall be given, seek and you shall find,

28 Knock and the door shall be open unto you,

29 For everyone who ask will receive, and anyone who seeks will find, and the door will opened to him who knocks.

30 When Yashua returned to the area where the three disciples were waiting, and the disciples were sleeping whereupon the Aum-nipotent A'LYUN A'LYUN EL acted wonderfully in so much that Judas was so changed in speech and in face to be like Jesus, and they believed him to be Jesus.

31 Quite irritated he said to Peter: "why didn't you watch?"

32 After this, he withdrew again and prayed to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL for a second time.

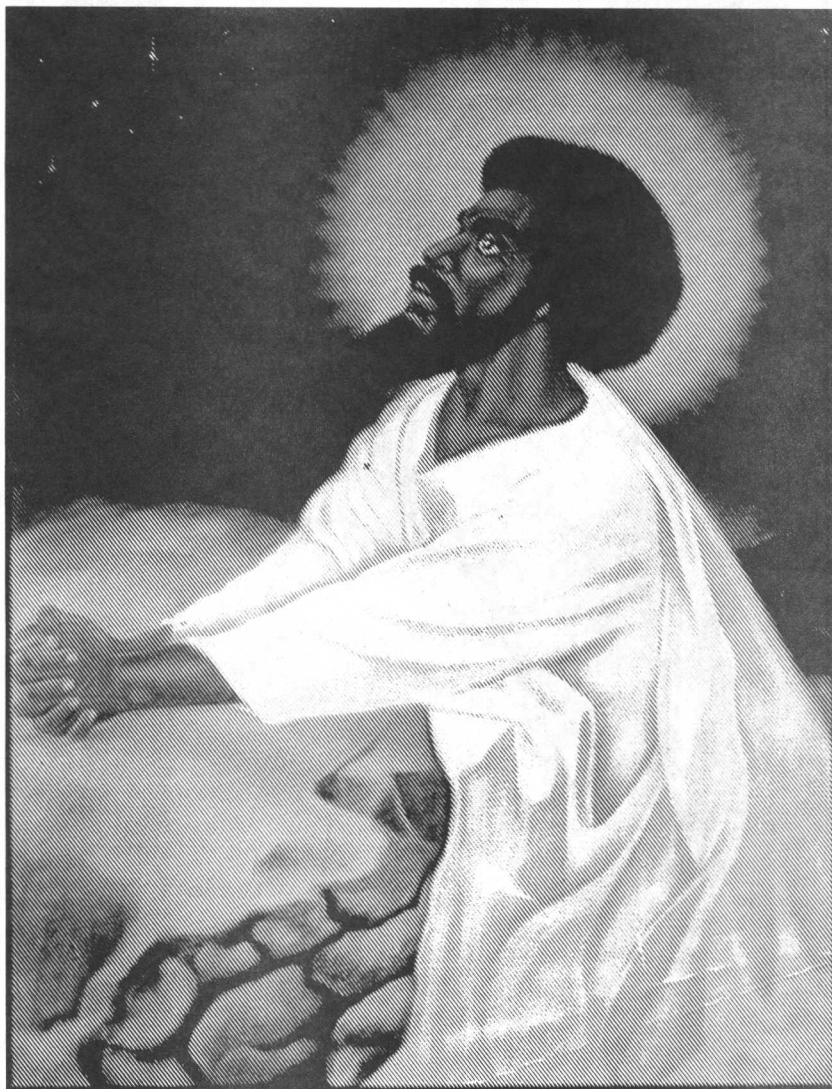
33 While all of this was happening Judas was preparing to enter the garden with the soldiers.

34 From a distance, Yashua overheard the confusion of many voices and the sound of many footsteps. When the soldiers who were with Judas drew near to the place where Jesus was, Jesus heard the approach of many people, where for in fear, he withdrew into the gardener's house.

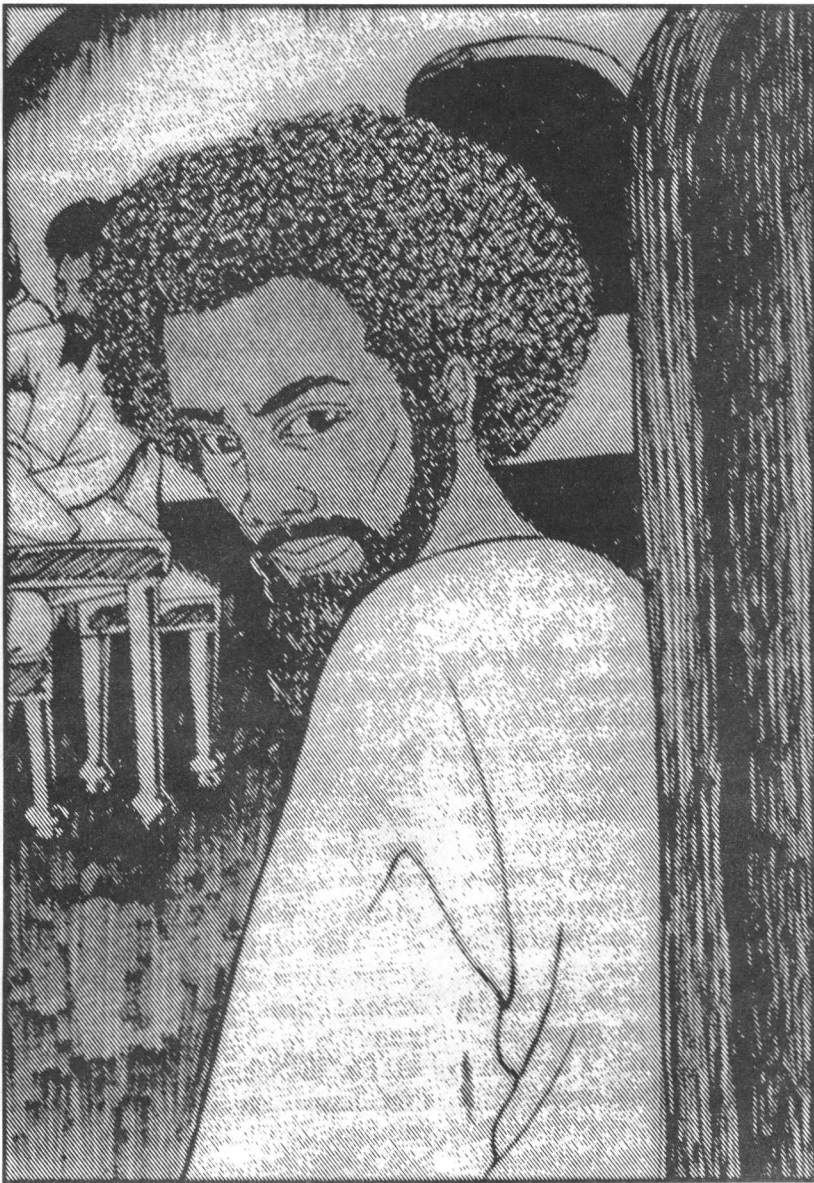
35 Having not yet received the sign that he hoped he would receive from The Most High, he fled into the shed full of fear and desperation hoping to hide from the soldiers.

36 While in the gardener's shed he prayed more earnestly for the their time.

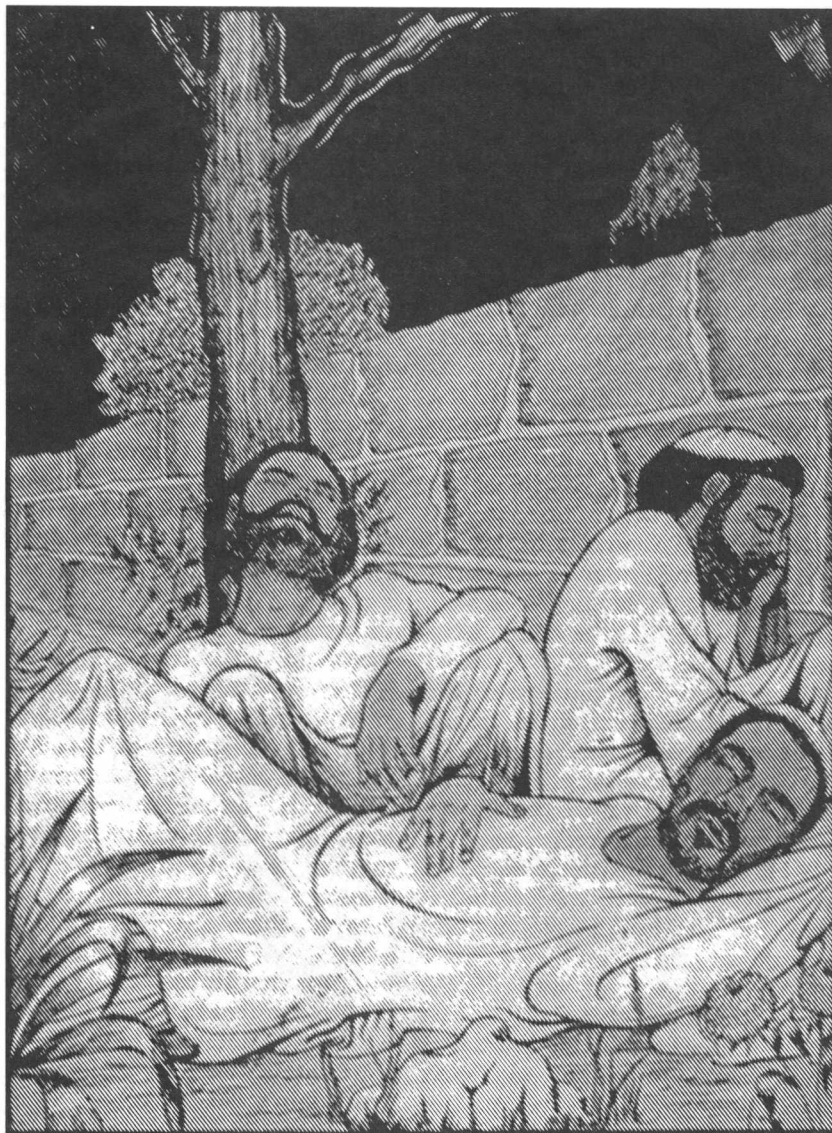
37 Yashua was in agony and his sweat



**Figure 467**  
**Yashu'a Is Praying For Help**



**Figure 468**  
**Judas Is Scheming On His Betrayal**



**Figure 469**  
**The Disciples Are Sleeping**



**Figure 470**  
**Judas Transformed To Look Like Jesus**



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 15:37

Tablet 15:65

was as if they were great drops of blood falling to the ground.

38 Yashua begged the heavenly father to spare him the death by crucifixion.

39 A'LYUN A'LYUN EL heard the cry of his servant.

40 Yashua prostrated and with strong crying and tears he supplicated and sought refuge in his Sustainer.

41 Witnessing the danger of his servant, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL commanded Gabriy'El, Murduk, Rapha'El and Uri'El,

42 His messengers to take Yashua out of the window of the shed that faced the south as a confirmation that he would not have to suffer death by crucifixion.

43 The Aluhum of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL entered into the gardeners shed while Yashua was in prayer and took him up to the second heaven, they bare him and placed him in the second heaven in company of angels, blessing A'LYUN A'LYUN EL forever more.

44 Judas entered impetuously before all into the chamber whence Jesus had been taken up to the realm of Malakuwt, he was strengthened.

45 Yashua had a bright light around him that shone as bright as the sun, for he had been transfigured.

46 It was there that he was assured he would not be crucified.

47 This is the same state he was in when he was transfigured which changed his appearance in the garden,

48 Having been endowed with the holy spirit which was by the Most High.

49 Yashua had the ability to break down molecules and rearrange them in a different state.

50 The disciples however, did not witness this miraculous event, because they were in the garden asleep.

51 However, they did not doubt of his power to transfigure himself for they witnessed this transfiguration aforetime,

52 In presence of 2 incarnated prophets namely, Moses and Elijah.

53 Where it is written and after 6 days Jesus taketh Peter, James and John, his brother,

54 And bringeth them up into a higher mountain apart and was transfigured before them.

55 And his face did shine as the sun. And his raiment was white as the light.

56 And behold there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him.

57 Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus:

58 Rabbi it is good for us to be here. So it's not the first time that Jesus was transfigured,

59 That is, his appearance changed in the presence of his disciples. In Greek they use Metamorphoo,

60 From whence comes the word to metamorphasize to alter the outward appearance.

61 After Yashua received assurance while in the second heaven that he would not taste the pain of death he descended back to the gardener's shed.

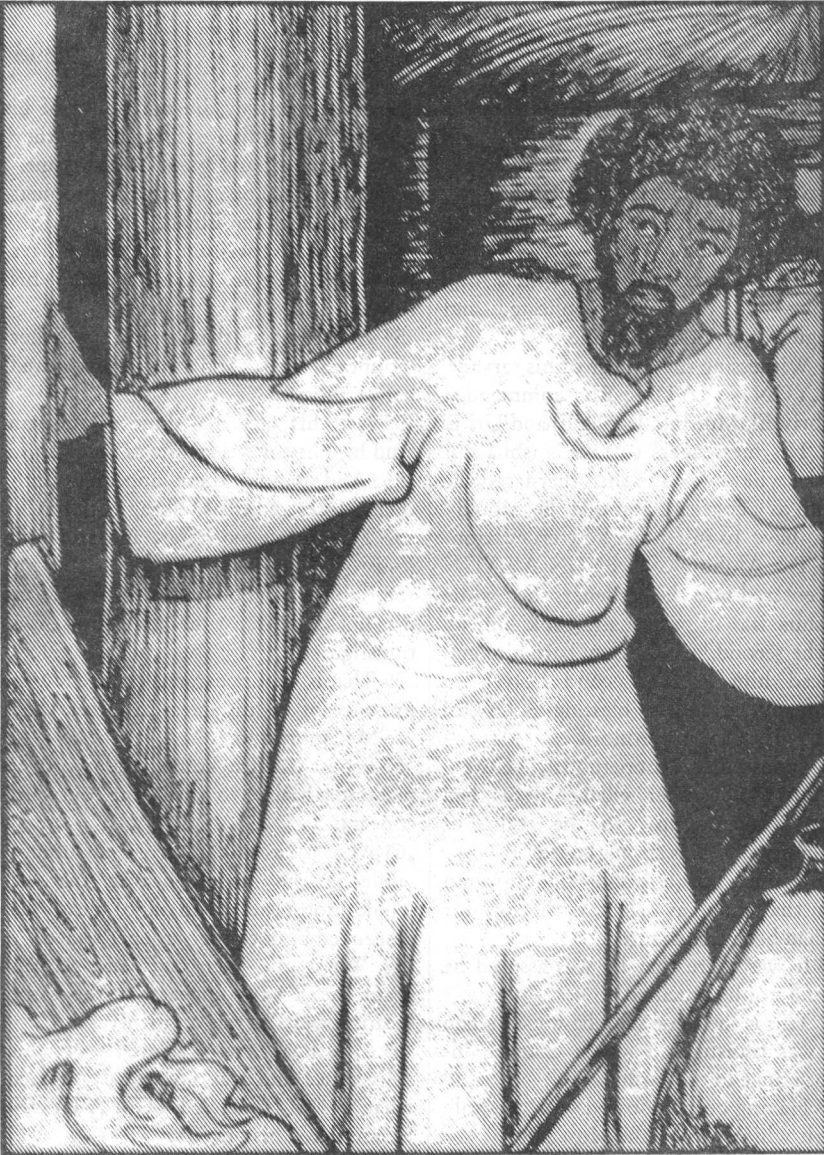
62 When one transcends and returns again, he always appears at the same location were he was originally.

63 Yashua was assured of his deliverance and was now ready to face what was to come. A'LYUN A'LYUN EL answered his prayers.

64 Unaware that he now looked like Yashua, Judas went in search of Yashua.

65 In his search he saw a few of the disciples asleep in the garden and drew near to awaken them because he wanted to know the whereabouts of Yashua.





**Figure 471**  
**Judas Searching For Yashu'a**

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

Tablet 15:66

66 His questioning confused the disciples because he looked and sounded like Yashua, Jesus, for he to had been divinely transfigured to look exactly like Yashua.

67 With Judas stood, a band of men sent by the Sanhedrins bearing lanterns, torches and weapons to arrest Yashua.

68 Remember, they did not know what Yashua looked like, for they only heard rumors of him.

69 If they did, there would have been no reason for the kiss.

70 The soldiers sent from the Roman officials were a group who had pledged their loyalty to Yashua.

71 There were also amongst them Judahites and Pharisees who were also Yashua's secret disciples,

72 Because they bore witness to his teachings and the countless miracles he performed.

73 For he had healed the head of the Sanhedrin's dying child. For it is recorded:

74 When Jesus entered Capernaum, a Roman officer met him and begged for help:

75 "Sir, my servant is sick in bed at home, unable to move and suffering terribly."

76 "I will go and make him well, Jesus said."

77 Oh no, sir, answered the officer I do not deserve to have you come into my house.

78 Just give the order and my servant will get well.

79 I too am a man under the authority of superior officers and I have soldiers under me.

80 I ordered this one go, and he goes, and I order that one come and he comes,

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 15:93

81 And I order my slave do this and he does it.

82 When Jesus heard this he was surprised and said to the people following him,

83 I tell you, I have never found anyone in Israel with faith like this.

84 I assure you that many will come from the east and the west and sit down with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob,

85 At the feast in the kingdom of heaven,

86 But those who should be in the kingdom, will be thrown out into the darkness, where they will cry and grind their teeth.

87 Then Jesus said to the officer, go home, and what you believe will be done for you, and the officer's servant was healed that very moment.

88 It was not a coincidence that his secret disciples were present for the supposed "arrest" of their master, Yashua.

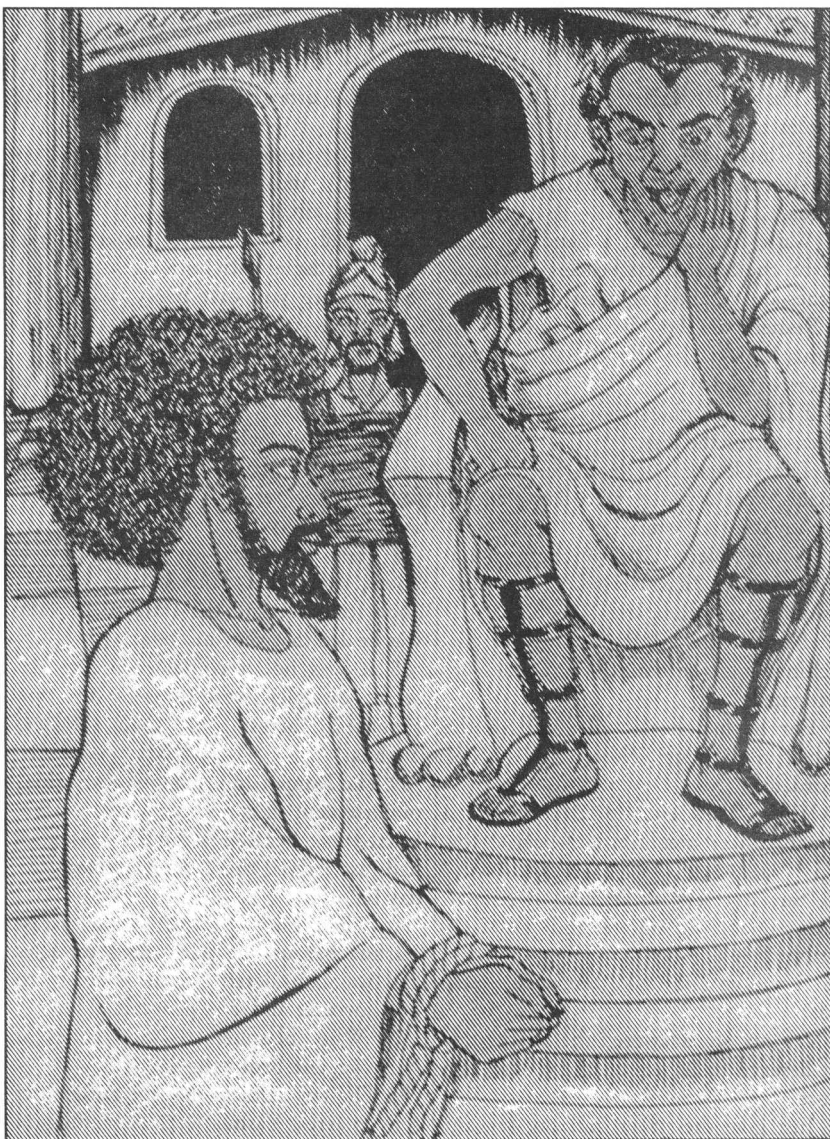
89 The Roman and religious authorities of Jerusalem didn't know what Yashua looked like because he and his disciples had just arrived there from Bethany the day before.

90 Their only concern was to arrest Yashua because he performed miracles and was considered by the majority to be a sorcerer and false prophet,

91 Who blasphemed the name of Yahuwa, and broke the Sabbath.

92 The few soldiers that the authorities sent to arrest Yashua were depending on Judas to identify Yashua. It was very dark to see.

93 Lanterns are not at all like street lights, they give off very little light. They must be positioned near the face to be effective.



**Figure 472**  
**Judas Sent To Trial**

94 After Judas' questioning of the disciples, Yashua knowing all things that should come upon him, he knew that he wouldn't die,

95 So he stopped running, and went forth in search of his disciples. Yashua's face was brightened with a very bright light as an indication of his ascension to the heavens.

96 As he drew near to the spot where the disciples were previously, Judas and the soldiers noticed him coming and approached him. Yashua said unto them: "whom seek ye?"

97 The soldiers answered him: "Yashua of Nazareth." Yashua said unto them: "I am he."

98 As soon as he said this, those soldiers closest to him stepped back in fear and as they turned to run away,

99 They awkwardly collided into the rest of the men, and thus fell to the ground, dropping their clubs and swords and torches.

100 Once again Yashua asked: "whom seek ye?" The soldiers, who are laying on the ground, answered him: Yashua of Nazareth."

101 Yashua then said: "I have told you that I am he; if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way."

102 Yashua was requesting that his disciples be free to go.

103 At this point Judas and the soldiers returned to their feet and Judas immediately ran up to Jesus and said:

104 Peace be upon you, and he kissed him,

105 And Yashua said: be quick about it my friend.

106 So they jumped to their feet with the intentions of arresting him.

107 In fear of the impending arrest, and

in defense of Yashua,

108 His disciple Simon Peter drew his sword and cut off the ear of Malchus', the High Priest's servant.

109 Yashua by permission of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL picked up Malchus' ear and replaced it.

110 The High Priest was already a secret disciple of Yashua and after this miracle, Malchus was also converted.

111 Yashua instructed Peter to put away his sword because he had been assumed and strengthened by the Most High.

112 Once Yashua had done this, everyone in the garden realized that he was the prophesied messiah and became his followers.

113 During the last supper, Yashua told his disciples that one from amongst them would betray him, yet he never exposed his name because he knew the disciples would have killed Judas on the spot.

114 But now the disciples knew that Judas was the traitor. All of the soldiers turned to Judas because they no longer wanted to arrest Yashua.

115 His divinity was confirmed through his actions and Yashua had the appearance of a gardener and knew Judas had been transformed to resemble him and thus if brought in front of the authorities,

116 There would be no questions as to whether they had apprehended the right man.

117 Yashua fled towards the gardener's shed and at time the disciples fled also.

118 While running, one of the soldiers grabbed hold of Yashua's robe, cloth he had draped around him, and he, continuing to run, left the robe behind and fled naked to the gardener's shed.

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 15:119

Tablet 15:141

119 Yashua remained in the shed for three days and did not make himself public.

120 Cloaking himself in the gardener's own clothes.

121 Because as stated above, once the scuffle took place Yashua took the opportunity to flee from the garden into the gardener's shed.

122 The soldiers grabbed hold of Yashua robe, cloth he had draped around him, and he, continuing to run, left the robe behind and fled naked to the gardener's shed.

123 Yashua then disguised himself in the gardener's clothes and stayed in the shed for three days.

124 As the soldiers, who were really Yashua's secret disciples walked Judas off to prison he was protesting his innocence.

125 He believed that he was right and answered the Sanhedrin sarcastically and sometimes evasively.

126 Because of Judas' obstinate attitude, the high priest and guards literally "beat" Judas Iscariot into confessing that he was the ruler of the Judahites.

127 The following day the High Priest presented Judas to Pontius Pilate who could not find fault in him in spite of what the chief priests and elders accused him of doing.

128 Pilate's wife was told in a dream that the man they were persecuting was a just man.

129 Pilate did not want to have anything to do with the death of this just man thus he literally washed his hands of the situation.

130 Pilate sent Judas, who they thought was Yashua to Herod Antipas, whose jurisdiction was Galilee, Yashua's hometown.

131 A superstitious people are the Judahites.

132 They have a faith that they have borrowed from the idol worshippers of other lands that at the end of every year,

133 They may heap all their sins upon the head of some man set apart to bear their sins.

134 The man becomes a scapegoat for the multitudes; and they believe that when they drive him forth into the wilds, or into foreign lands they are released from sins.

135 So every spring before the feast they chose a prisoner from the prisons of the land, and by a form of their own, they fain, would make him bear their sins away.

136 Among the prisoners in Jerusalem were 3 who were the leaders of a vile, seditious hand, who had engaged in thefts and murders and raping, and had been sentenced to be crucified.

137 Barabas and Jezia were among the men who were to die and Barabas was rich and had bought off priests the boon to be the scapegoat for the people at the coming feast, and he was anxiously in waiting for his hour to come.

138 Now, Pilate thought to turn this superstition to account to save Yashua and so he went before the Judahites and said:

139 "You men of Israel, according to my custom, I will release to you today a prisoner who shall bear your sins away.

140 This man you drive into the wilds or in foreign lands, and you have asked me to release Barabas, who has been proven guilty of the murder of a score of men.

141 Now hear me men. Let Jesus be released and let Barabas pay his debt



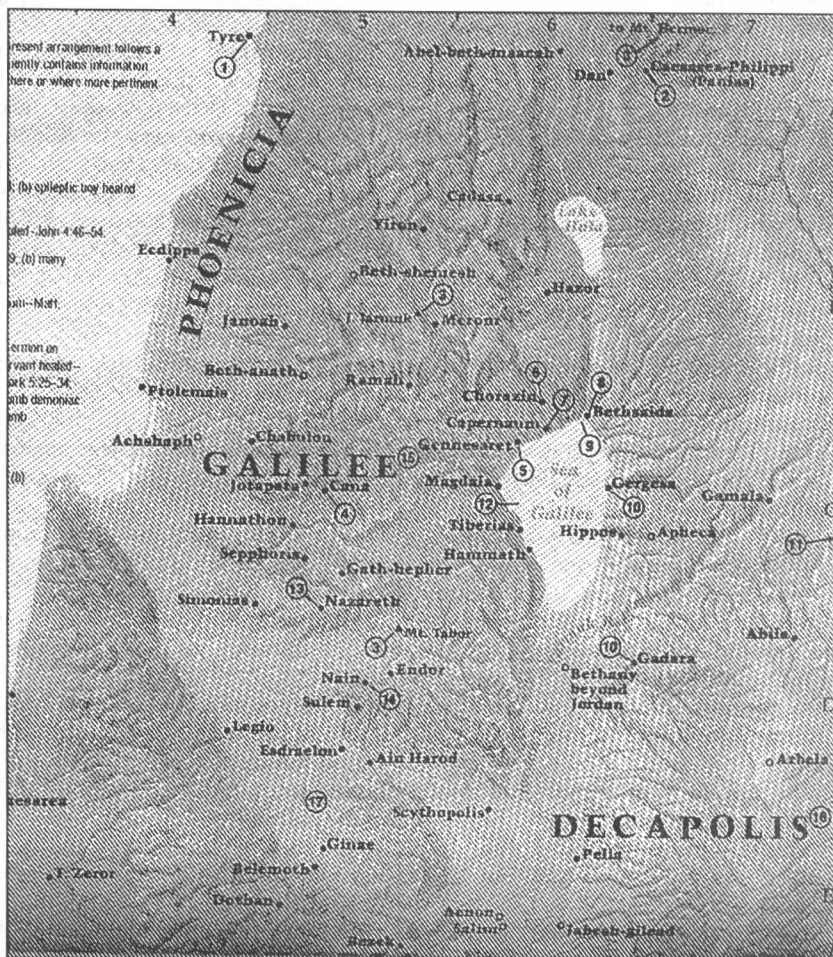


Diagram118  
Map Of Galilee



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 15:141

upon the cross:

142 Then you can send this Yashua to the wilds and hear no more of him."

143 At what the ruler said the people were enraged, and they began to plot to tear the Roman palace down and drive in exile Pilate and his household and his guards.

144 When Pilate was assured that civil war would follow if he heeded not to the wishes of the mob,

145 He took a bowl of water and in the presence of the multitude he washed his hands and said:

146 "This man whom you accuse is the Son of the Most High and I proclaim my innocence.

147 If you would shed his blood, his blood is on your hands and not mine."

148 And then the Judahites exclaimed:

149 "And let his blood be on our hands and on our children's hands."

150 And Pilate trembled like a leaf, in fear, Barabas he released, and as Yashua stood forth before the mob, the ruler said:

151 "Behold your Ruler! And would you put to death your ruler?"

152 The Judahites replied: "he is no Ruler: we have no Ruler but great Tiberius."

153 Now, Pilate would not give consent that Roman soldiers should put their hands in blood of innocence and so the chief priest and the Pharisees took council what to do with Yashua.

154 Caiaphas has said: "we cannot crucify this man. He must be stoned to death and nothing more."

155 And then the rabble said: "make haste! Let him be stoned." And then they led him forth toward the hill beyond the city's gates.

Tablet 15:166

156 They rushed upon him, smote him with their hands, they spit upon him, stoned him and he fell upon the ground.

157 And one, a man of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, stood forth and said: "Isaiah said, he shall be bruised for our transgressions and by his stripes we shall be healed."

158 As Judas laid all bruised and mangled on the ground, a high priest called out, "stay, stay, you men!

159 Behold the guards of Herod come and they will crucify this man."

160 And there beside the city's gates they found Barabas' cross and then the frenzied mob cried out, "Let him be crucified."

161 Caiaphas and the other ruling Judahites came forth and gave consent. And they lifted Judas, whom they thought to be Yashua from the ground and at the point of swords they drove him on.

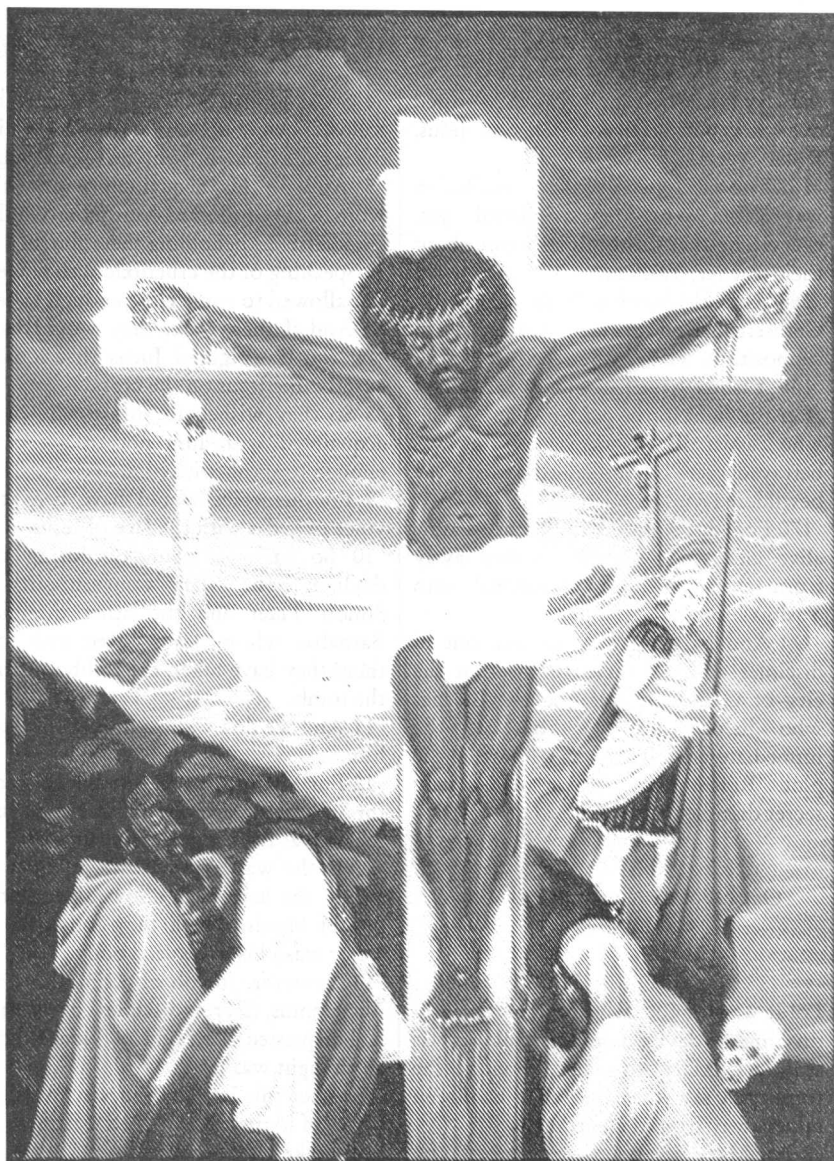
162 They mocked him, dressing him in a robe of purple and gowned him with a woven wreath of thorns. Then laughing him to scorn, they hailed him as "Ruler of the Judahites."

163 The idea was to mock and shame him who they thought was the redeemer of Israel.

164 When Judas was told to carry his cross his father, Simon Iscariot having compassion for his son, asked to carry it for him but was denied. Judas was then led to a place called Golgotha, skull place, because the rock formation resemble a skull.

165 They placed his body on the cross, positioning his already weary arms on the horizontal log.

166 Tireless by their drive towards totally destroying and disgracing who



**Figure 473**  
**Judas On The Cross, Thought To Be Yashu'a**

## EL GISYHIYINAAT

## THE CHRISTIANS

## Tablet 15:166

they thought was the Savior, they posted over his bowed head, "This is Jesus, Ruler of Judea."

167 The account of Judas' crucifixion was related by his supposed disciples yet, everything that the disciples wrote about their teacher, Yashua,

168 After the incident in the Garden of Gethsemane, for the hearsay and supposition, written after the fact.

169 Yashua stayed in hiding for 3 days after the fight in the garden. The Essenes who assisted Yashua after he was betrayed to be killed directed the bewildered souls to Galilee,

170 For there they would find Yashua alive and well. As they rushed away from the grave, they bumped into Yashua himself,

171 And he told them to seek out his disciples and tell them to meet in the city of Galilee. It was also the Essenes who helped him get out of the immediate area. This was all part of the plot. Remember, Yashua had many secret disciples.

*Tablet Sixteen**Only A Wife Can Wash A Male's**Dead Body**(19 x 7 = 133)*

Lo! It was the first day of the week early on Sunday daylight hours while it was still dark, Mary Magdalene went to the tomb and saw that the stone had been taken away from the entrance.

2 For Mary was one that did not know that Yashua was not crucified and it's recorded this way:

3 For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must raise again from the dead.

## Tablet 16:18

4 So as a wife would do, because his followers were not allow to go near him during the incident, why it is recorded:

5 And all his acquaintance and the woman that followed him from Galilee stood afar off beholding these things.

6 Speaking of the crucifixion, they were not allowed to come close enough to see.

7 And if they were, they would have saw the transfigured Judas that looked exactly like Jesus on the cross.

8 So they wished for those who were acquainted with him not to get close enough to speak with him.

9 For his voice would have been the voice of Judas with the face of Jesus.

10 So early on Sunday during the daylight hour, Mary went running to Simon, Peter and the other disciples, Barnabas whom Jesus loved and told them they have taken the Rabboni from the tomb.

11 And we don't know where they put him.

12 For Mary came prepared with spices for to wash the body of her husband, which was the custom of Judaism.

13 If she was not his wife, in no way would she have been allowed under the law of Moses, which they followed, to see or wash his nude dead body.

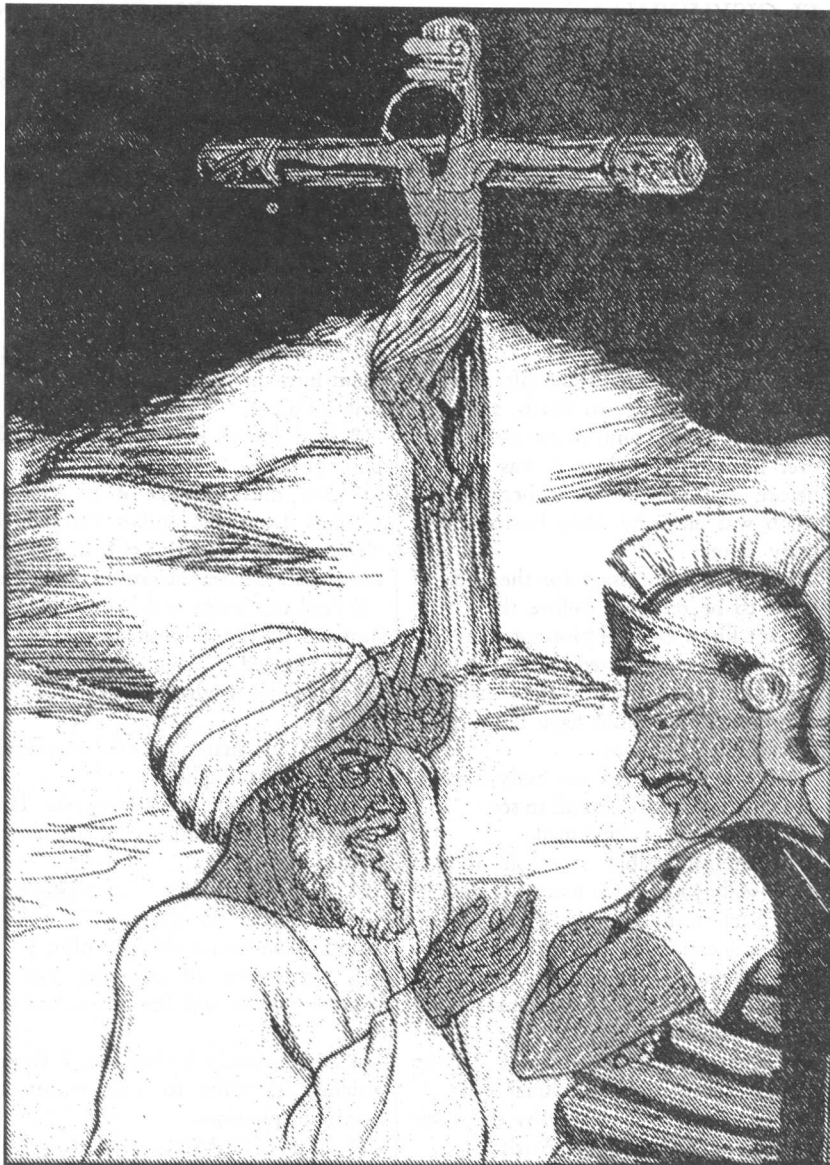
14 However, Joseph of Arimathaea and Nicodemus, secret disciples of Yashua had requested the body of Judas whom all thought was Jesus.

15 After this Joseph who was from the town of Arimathaea asked Pilate if he could take Jesus's body.

16 Pilate told him, he could have the body,

17 So Joseph went and took it away,

18 Nicodemus, who at first had gone to see Jesus at shadow hour,



**Figure 474**  
**Joseph Of Arimathea Goes To Pilate**

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 16:19

Tablet 16:49

19 Went with Joseph, taking with him about thirty kilograms of spices, a mixture of myrrh and aloes.

20 The two men took Judas's body, who they thought to be Jesus and wrapped it in linen.

21 With the spices according to the Judaic custom of preparing a body for burial.

22 With a garden in the place where Judas had been put to death, and in it there was a new tomb where no one had ever been buried, since it was the day before the sabbath, and because the tomb was close by, they buried Judas' body there.

23 So it was necessary for the body of Judas to be removed before those who did not know the full plot got there and found the retransfigured body of Judas.

24 For at death the spiritual transformation would have returned to its natural appearance.

25 So they removed the body, took it to a tree and hung it for all to see.

26 Thus, the story was made.

27 An impossible story if it was supposedly Judas' own words, of how he went back to the priest in regret alone.

28 And cast back the ransom money before them alone, then went and found a rope and a tree and hung himself alone and was dead.

29 Then who recorded these step by step incidents conducted alone?

30 This story was created by the secret disciples of Yashua. It is recorded:

31 Then Judas, which had betrayed when he saw that he was condemned repented himself,

32 And brought again the 30 pieces of silver to the chief priest, and elders saying:

33 I have sinned in that, I have betrayed the innocent blood.

34 And they said, what is that to us?

35 See you to that.

36 And he cast the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed and went and hung himself.

37 And the chief priest took the silver pieces and said it is not lawful for to put them into the treasury because it is the price of blood.

38 And for all to see, they hung his body on a tree.

39 But must remove it so that the wounds from the spikes through his wrist and feet and the stab in his sides and the scars from the crown of thorns,

40 And the welts and bruises from the beatings of the soldiers would not be easily detected.

41 And this is what their scripture says was done.

42 Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity.

43 And fallen head long, he burst asunder in the midst and all his bowels gushed out.

44 They had to throw his body over a cliff in order to disfigure it beyond examination to complete the plot.

45 Now with all believing that the trouble maker had been crucified and died,

46 And entombed, they sent 2 Essenes gowned in white to wait within the tomb for questions.

47 Mary of Magdalene, early that daylight hour went to the tomb and was surprised to find the stone removed and the body of Yashua no where to be found.

48 Mary stood crying outside the tomb.

49 While she was still crying she bent

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 16:49

over and looked inside the tomb and saw two angels there dressed in white, sitting where the body of Jesus had been.

50 One at the head and the other at the feet.

51 These Essenes whom she thought were angels gowned in white said:

52 Why are you crying?

53 She answered:

54 They have taken my master away.

55 And I do not know where they have taken him, she said as she turned to walk away.

56 And when she had thus turned herself back and saw Yashua standing and knew not that it was Yashua. Yashua said unto her:

57 Goonay, "wife, woman," why weepst you?

58 Whom seeketh you?

59 She supposing him to be the gardener for he was dressed in the clothes of the gardener.

60 Said unto him master, if you have born him hence, tell me where you has laid him.

61 And I will take him away.

62 Only a wife would have the authority to remove the body of a male.

63 Yashua said unto her:

64 Mary, she turned herself and said unto him, Rabboni, which is to say master.

65 Yashua said unto her:

66 Touch me not, for I am not yet ascended to my father:

67 But go to my brethren and say unto them I ascended unto my father,

68 And your father; and to A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and your A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.

69 And now Mary of Magdalene was full of joy to find that her teacher, and

#### Tablet 16:85

master husband was alive and well,

70 But she was ordered to continue the plot with the statement:

71 For I have not ascended yet, to my father, which would mean died,

72 But go and tell the disciple that I did.

73 For he knew, that had the enemies found him, though he was not dead, they would for a surety seek him out to kill him.

74 For his appearance would imply that he came back from the dead.

75 And many believed and teach through Paul, that he came back from the dead or ascended from the cross,

76 Which would have, and always made him a spiritual being and as such would have no need for earthly food,

77 Could not hunger, could not thirst, but would be like unto angels.

78 Shy of the desires of this physical world.

79 And could have reappeared, in the public for all to see,

80 For it was written, it is appointed to man once to die and after this the judgment.

81 And if this be true and it is, according to their scripture,

82 Then sickness, disease, starvation, nor weapon, nor hand of man, nor claw of beast, could have killed him a second.

83 He could have walked freely in public and confirmed his divinity, if he was not yet still mortal in flesh.

84 So Mary of Magdalene returned home to prepare for his return and went to a upper room where the disciples stayed hiding behind locked doors for fear of their lives.

85 So it is written Mary of Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the teacher.



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 16:86

86 And that he had spoken these things unto her and that he would come and visit them by shadow hour when it was safe.

87 Thus it is written then, the same at dusk period, being the first day of the week,

88 When the doors were shut, where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Judahites,

89 Yashua came and stood in the midst and said unto them Al Salaamu Alaykum, peace be upon you. And when he had so said he showed unto them his hands and his side.

90 Then were the disciples glad when they saw the teacher.

91 Then said Yashua to them again Al Salaamu Alaykum, peace be upon you, as my father has sent me even so, I send you.

92 And when he had said this, he breathed on them and said unto them received the holy soul.

93 Yet, Thomas one of the twelve disciples called Didymus, who was originally one of the followers of Jesus called Justus,

94 Whose name was Cleophas son of Mark Anthony and Cleopatra, this one made himself out to be a savior also.

95 So this Thomas was not with them when Yashua came.

96 The other disciples therefore said unto him.

97 We have seen the teacher,

98 But he said, as a doubter accept I shall see in his hands the print of nails,

99 And put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

100 And it is recorded that Yashua said:

101 Have you here any meat?

#### Tablet 16:118

102 They gave him a piece of broiled fish and a honey comb.

103 And he took and did eat before them.

104 Think on this: spirits or resurrected bodies need not eat.

105 That is, the dead don't eat for they don't need nourishment which is the sole purpose for eating.

106 Now eight full days have passed,

107 And Yashua was home with his wife recovering from the wounds of the fight in the garden.

108 And after the eight days, again his disciples were within and Thomas with them.

109 Then came Yashua, the doors being shut,

110 And stood in the midst and said Al Salaamu Alaykum, peace be upon you.

111 Then said he to Thomas, reach hither your finger and behold my hand and reach hither your hand,

112 And ballo, which does not mean "thrust" but "lay", "ice" which does not mean into, as in a hole, but onto, toward and against, my side and be not faithless but believing.

113 And Thomas answered and said unto him, my Rabboni and my Aluhum,

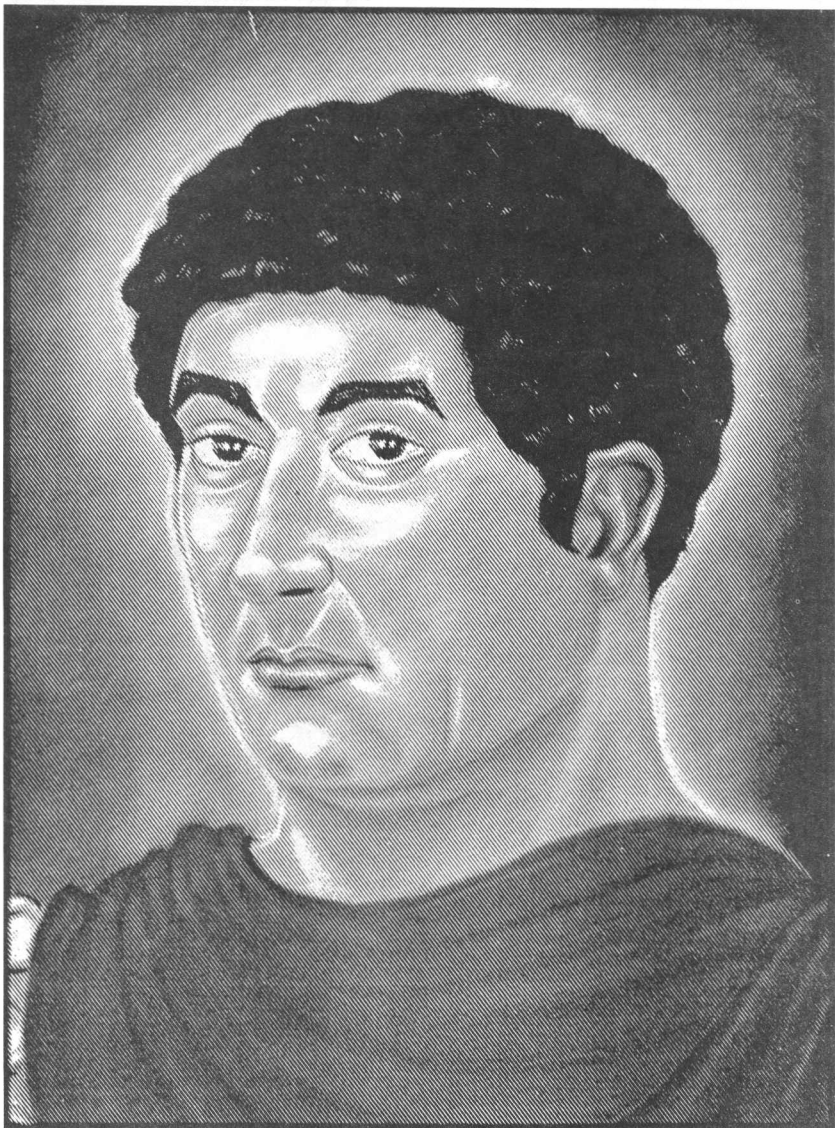
114 Yashua said unto him: Thomas because you has seen me, you has believed.

115 Blessed are they that have not seen and yet have believed.

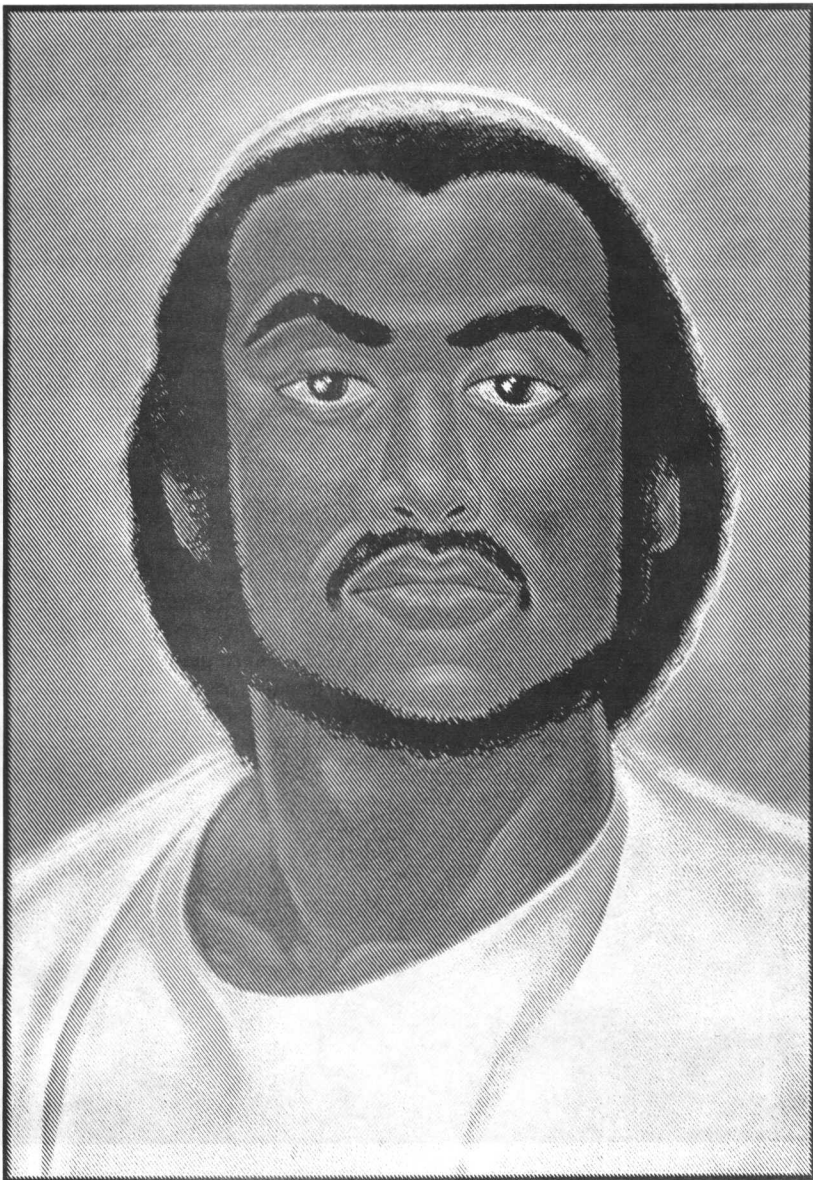
116 And many other signs truly do Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book.

117 But these are written that ye might believe,

118 That Yashua, the Messiah, ibn A'LYUN A'LYUN EL.



**Figure 475**  
**Mark Anthony, Father Of Cleophas**



**Figure 476**  
**Thomas, The Doubter**

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 16:119

119 And in like manner, in compliance with his human nature and his physical state,

120 It was clear by the meaning of the words and not the poor translation that he did have scars.

121 But as time has proven no full grown man's body could be suspended by spikes through the hand for the weight of it would rip the hand and the carcass would fall to the ground.

122 However, as in the case of Judas, nails in the forms of spikes, through the wrist could maintain the weight.

123 But in accordance to mistranslation and error, Thomas uses the word khire, which means "hand" not wrist.

124 It is a clear error, or an intentional deception.

125 For this great one Yashua never was crucified, nor did he die on the cross.

126 And the so called Judahites saying:

127 Surely we have killed the anointed, the Messiah Yashua.

128 And they never killed him, nor did they ever crucify him.

129 But it was made to look that way for them.

130 Surely those who dispute this matter are in doubt about it.

131 The don't have any knowledge about it, except that they follow only conjecture.

132 And for certain they did not kill him.

133 However, The Source El Eloh raised him, Yashua up towards himself and the Source is the Mighty, the Wise.

#### Tablet 17:15

#### Tablet Seventeen

#### And Who Is This Cleophas

(19 x 6 = 114)

Lo! This Cleophas was the son of the Egyptian Cleopatra and the Roman deity called Marcus Antonius, simply Mark Anthony.

2 Cleophas was conceived illegitimately at one of the orgy parties of Herod the Great.

3 This party was attended by Cleopatra, which means "of a noble father" and Marcus Antonius.

4 Their union caused much controversy because Mark Anthony was a Roman dignitary,

5 Who at that time was considered divine in the triune of deities like Caesar.

6 According to Roman law, it was against the law for a Roman dignitary to have sex with women other than Roman.

7 However, when Mark Anthony saw Cleopatra at the party, he wanted her.

8 They copulated and Cleopatra became pregnant and a child was born December 25, one A.D.

9 The baby's birth had to be kept secret in Rome and in Egypt.

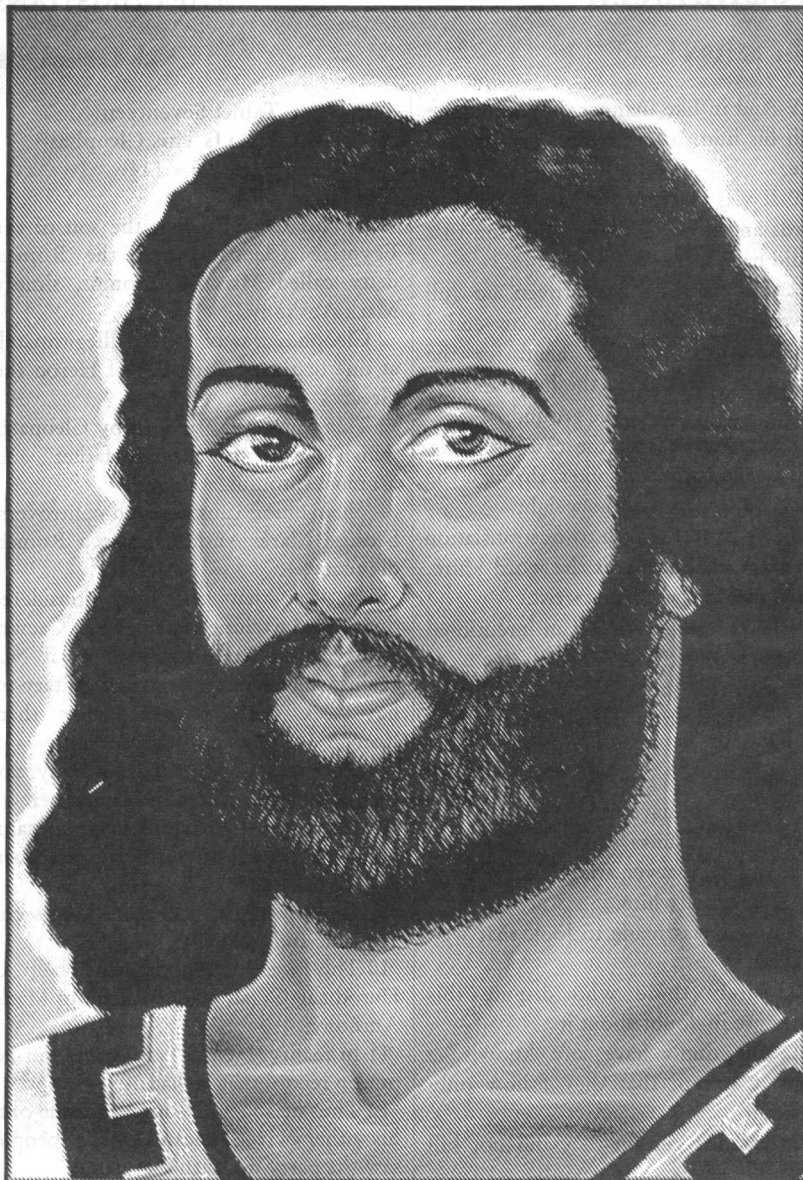
10 This was done with the help of Herod the Great, a good friend of Mark Anthony.

11 In reality, Herod had 9 wives but he put on record that he had 10.

12 Thus he added Cleopatra's name onto his other wives, because many people saw the party list with that name.

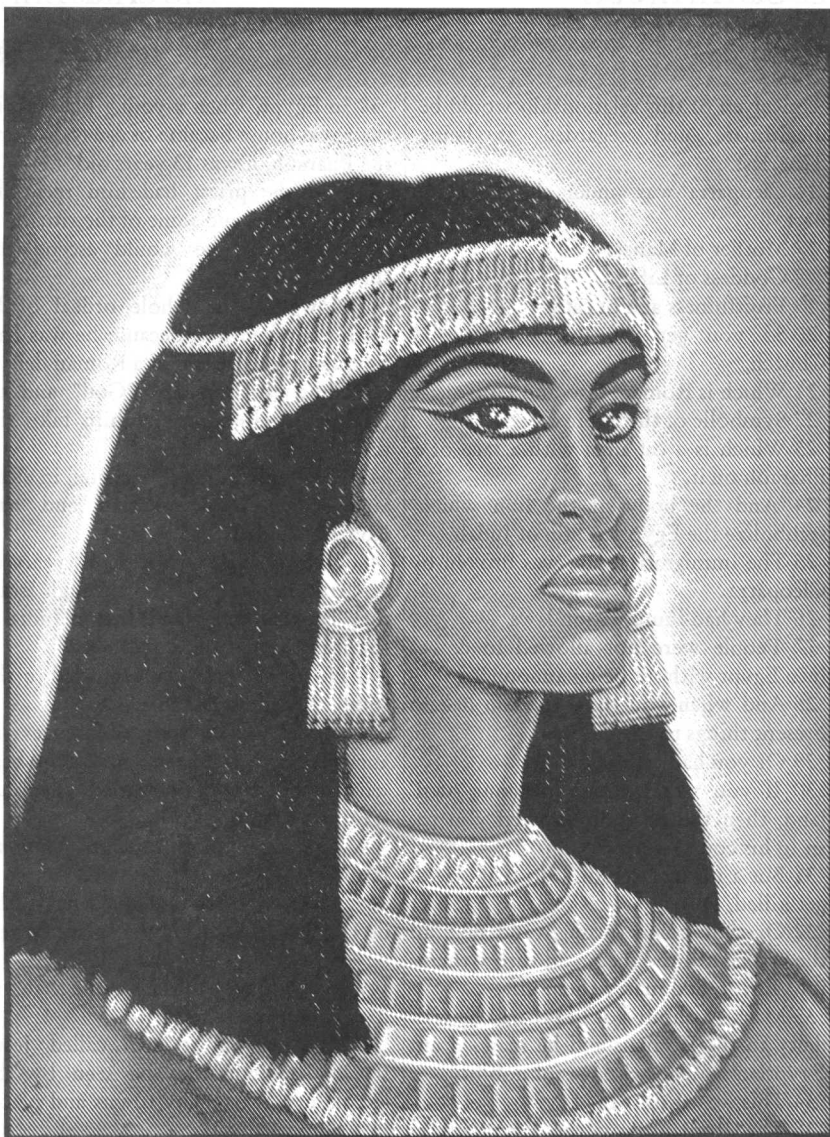
13 And even though Mark Anthony later married Cleopatra, 14 Their union was not recognized by the Romans nor the Egyptians.

15 This means that any children



**Figure 477**  
**Cleophas, Son Of Cleopatra And Mark Anthony**





**Figure 478**  
**Cleopatra, Mother Of Cleophas**



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 17:15

conceived of this relationship would be illegitimate and regarded as being fatherless.

16 Cleopatra was under the Cat God Bast,

17 Mother of Mahes,

18 Goddess of Life,

19 Fruitfulness and of cats.

20 So you get the Roman Catholic Church,

21 Which is Roman, Cat, and Holistic,

22 Symbolic of the Sphinx.

23 Which is a cat man with a face of a Pharaoh on it,

24 And the body of the lion which symbolize the Egyptian lion of Judah.

25 The immigration law was broken by Cleopatra.

26 They had immigration laws.

27 People were not allowed to come into Egypt without being announced.

28 And when you came in, you had to present things to the deities,

29 Or you had to be a deity.

30 If you were a deity of your own land, then the pharaoh allowed you to sit in his court,

31 But a normal couldn't do that. He'd get killed,

32 Or they come through and take all the wives, kill the men, and throw them into Egypt, and marry them off.

33 Mark Anthony got in because he was deity to the Romans and he married an Egyptian woman who was of nobility.

34 This was against the law.

35 The Romans saw the Egyptians as mortal people,

36 And the Egyptians saw the Romans as mortal people.

37 So when Cleophas was born, he was suppose to come to the throne, at age thirteen.

#### Tablet 17:53

38 In Egypt, when a young Pharaoh in the royal house became of age to become the Pharaoh, it was 13 years old.

39 And the priest had him recite his family lineage, and some of the rituals,

40 And then he would ascend the throne.

41 However, the whole ordeal of his birth disturbed him because he was half Egyptian, and the son of a Roman deity.

42 Thus, the son of "God" and the Egyptians refused to let him take the throne in Egypt.

43 Cleophas not being accepted in either land, being half Egyptian and half Roman,

44 Cleophas left Egypt at 13 years of age, traveled to India and through Israel then back to Egypt and died in India at the age of seventy and one.

45 He is the Jesus that is buried in the tomb of Kishmir in India.

46 Twenty and one references in ancient texts have been found that bear witness of that Jesus called Cleophas stayed in Kishmir.

47 The name Aish Muqam refers to Jesus.

48 The word Aish is derived from Isha or Issa and Muqam means "place of rest or repose."

49 Yuz Asaf was another name that was used to refer to Jesus.

50 Evidence of a man called Jesus staying in India can be seen by the simple names of many towns and places in Kishmir:

51 Aish Muqam, Arya-Issa, Issa-Brari, Issa-Eil

52 Issah-Kush, Issa-Mati, Issa-Ta, I-Yes-Issa

53 I-Yes-Th-Issa-Vara, Kal-Issa, Ram-Issa, Yus-Mangala

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 17:54

Tablet 17:111

54 Yus-Marg, Yusnag, Yusu, Yuzu-Dha,  
Yuzu-Dhara

55 Yuzu-Gam, Yuzu-Hatpura,  
Yuzu-Kun, Yuzu-Maidan

56 Yuzu-Para, Yuzu-Raja,  
Yuzu-Varman.

57 At the time when Cleophas lived in  
Kishmir, the "happy valley", was the  
center of a great religious, cultural,  
intellectual,

58 And political revival.

59 The Kingdom of Kishmir was the  
center of the enormous Indo-Scythian  
Empire,

60 And was ruled by the great King  
Kanishka I, from 78 through 103 A.D. of  
the Kushan Dynasty.

61 After his return to Jerusalem from  
India well versed in the spiritual  
teachings,

62 Vindictive, so he launched the first  
Evangelist teachings and went out to  
teach this "Gospel,"

63 Or Ghost Spell.

64 He went out teaching the Phoenician  
people that he was the "King" of the  
Judahites and the Greeks, and "God" of  
the Romans.

65 Thus, he became known as another  
Christ,

66 And he taught under the name Jesus,  
as is recorded in their scripture of him  
we find:

67 And Jesus which is called Justus, who  
art of the circumcision these only are my  
fellow workers.

68 Unto the kingdom of Thehos, which  
have been a comfort unto me.

69 He gained few followers,

70 Was persecuted and laughed at,

71 For he paraded around proclaiming  
to be the son of god,

72 Teaching Hindu mysticism and

astrology,

73 His doctrine, Simon bar Jesus's  
doctrine and the real Yashua's doctrine  
got combined together to form present  
day Christianity.

74 He went insane.

75 He went traveling throughout India  
and teaching and healing in the name of  
Yashua Ha Mashiakh.

76 And there he was referred to as  
"Saint Isa."

77 When Saint Isa or Cleophas was 26  
years old he returned back to Palestine,

78 And lived in the wilderness until age  
twenty and nine.

79 He then traveled back into India  
where he died at age 71 and was buried  
in a tomb in Kishmir, India.

80 As you can see there was more than  
one man in that

day and time professing to be Christ and  
even using the very name Jesus.

81 There are three mentioned in their  
New Testament:

82 And 16 others called the 16 crucified  
Christ, they are:

83 Krishna, of India, 1200 B.C.,

84 Sakia of Hindu, 600 B.C.,

85 Thammuz of Syria, 1160 B.C.,

86 Watoba of Telendanese, 552 B.C.,

87 Ioa of Nepal, 622 B.C.,

88 Jesus of the Keltic Druids 834 B.C.,

89 Quetzalcoat of Mexico, 587 B.C.,

90 Quinos of Rome, 56 B.C.,

91 Prometheus of Greece, 547 B.C.,

92 Thules of Egypt, 1700 B.C.,

93 Indra of Tibet, 725 B.C.,

106 Azqis of Zisippothese, 600 B.C.,

107 Attis of Phrygia, 1177 B.C.,

108 Crete of Chaldean, 1200 B.C.,

109 Bali of Corsia, 725 B.C.,

110 Maitreya of Persia, 600 B.C.

111 All of these were Christ to those

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 17:141

who followed them. The answer to all their questions, their pathway to heaven all were called sons of god, and had a blessed mother and can remove the sins from the world.

112 If one wants to know the truth, they must study past and present. You must open your mind and your heart and research if you don't wish to be misled.

113 Yet, the Jesus of the Bible is the most impressionable individual of this day and time. And his life is laced in much controversy, not to mention fabrications, alterations and distortions, with the sole purpose of misleading.

114 Within these pages you will find facts beyond doubt which can become your own facts by simply researching. Others are divinely inspired.

#### *Tablet Eighteen*

#### *The Final Journey Of Yashua*

(19 x 4 = 76)

Lo! After Yashua was supposedly crucified, he disguised himself and continued the rest of his travels with Martha and Mary his two wives.

2 As we know, Yashua the Messiah was originally sent to gather the Lost Tribe of Judah only.

3 His travels took him all through India and Persia, tracing out the Wisemen or Essenes and then back to the land of Nazareth.

4 Yashua, the Messiah had previously made an appointment with Gasper,

5 One of the Wisemen whom he had met while in Persia and would meet again in Egypt at the Giza Pyramids,

6 At an annual meeting where all the Sufi and Mystics attended. Yashua Ha

#### Tablet 18:19

Mashiakh visited Nubia several times where his family eventually settled.

7 In this sense, he was constantly on the run from people trying to harm them.

8 Yashua had been given a camel and was about to leave Palestine, and he had to leave his mother and disciples behind.

9 After his supposed crucifixion, the only one he had encountered the next day was Mary Magdalene, and she didn't recognize him because of the disguise Yashua was in.

10 It was when she went to the tomb, that she realized who he actually was.

11 Before he left her, Mary Magdalene was told to inform the people that he had risen.

12 Yashua had told her not to touch him or embrace him, and do not be overjoyed because the events were not over yet.

13 In other words, don't go celebrating, telling people that he was alive.

14 The garden in which Yashua has supposedly laid, it is very important because it was turned into a tomb in which the body of Judas was lain.

15 This garden was to be a special place; it was owned by Joseph of Arimathaea, who was saving it for something really important, like the body of Yashua.

16 They were to bring his body there but in reality it was Judas' body lying there,

17 Whom they were to transfer to India in a short while, a journey that never took place,

18 For many angered followers of Yashua sought throughout the town to find the betrayer Judas,

19 In hopes to stone him to death. Thus, Nicodemus and Joseph of Arimathaea had to move very quickly

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 18:19

with their plot of what to do with the body of Judas.

20 First hanging it on a tree for all to see,

21 And then disposing of it by throwing it off a cliff,

22 That it burst asunder. And this is how the story goes.

23 Judas bar Simon, called Judas Iscariot realized on the cross that he was playing the role of the Messiah Yashua.

24 He had no choice but to act that part because he was transformed to look like the Messiah Yashua.

25 And everyone knew without a doubt that he was the Yashua regardless of his refuting who he was.

26 Joseph of Arimathaea, one of Yashua's secret disciples, knew that it was Judas on the cross,

27 And feared that the other devoted followers of Yashua might recognize that it was Judas;

28 And not Yashua on the cross; because he had transformed back into himself.

29 Knowing that they were searching everywhere for Judas so that they could kill him for betraying Yashua.

30 And after this Joseph of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Yashua,

31 But secretly for fear of the Judahites, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Judas,

32 In the time of Yashua was the Order of the Essenes, which constituted the last remnants of those brotherhoods of prophets.

33 The Essenes, then known as the Sons of Light, were a sacred community established on an Ancient wisdom that embodied messianism, prophecy, ecstatic visions, astrology and mysteries.

34 The tyranny of the masters of

Tablet 18:49

Palestine, along with jealousy of an ambitious and vile priesthoods had pushed them into retreat and silence.

35 They no longer fought as did their ancestors;

36 They became gratified in preserving their tradition.

37 And had two main centers. One in Egypt beside lake Maoris, the other in Palestine at Engaddi, beside the Dead Sea.

38 According to tradition Joseph of Arithmathaea, the uncle of Yashua,

39 Was associated with the Essene Order. As were Joseph, son of Hasbidh and Mary, daughter of Amram.

40 Jesus was an Essene who was infused with Essene Ethics.

41 Joseph of Arimathaea, a wealthy and devout Israelite, who was a member of the Sanhedrins,

42 The high council of the Judahites and held a high office.

43 Being a secret follower of Jesus, Joseph wished to prevent the body of Judas from hanging on the cross overnight.

44 So he went boldly to Pilate after the crucifixion and asked for the body of Judas, who Pilate thought was Jesus.

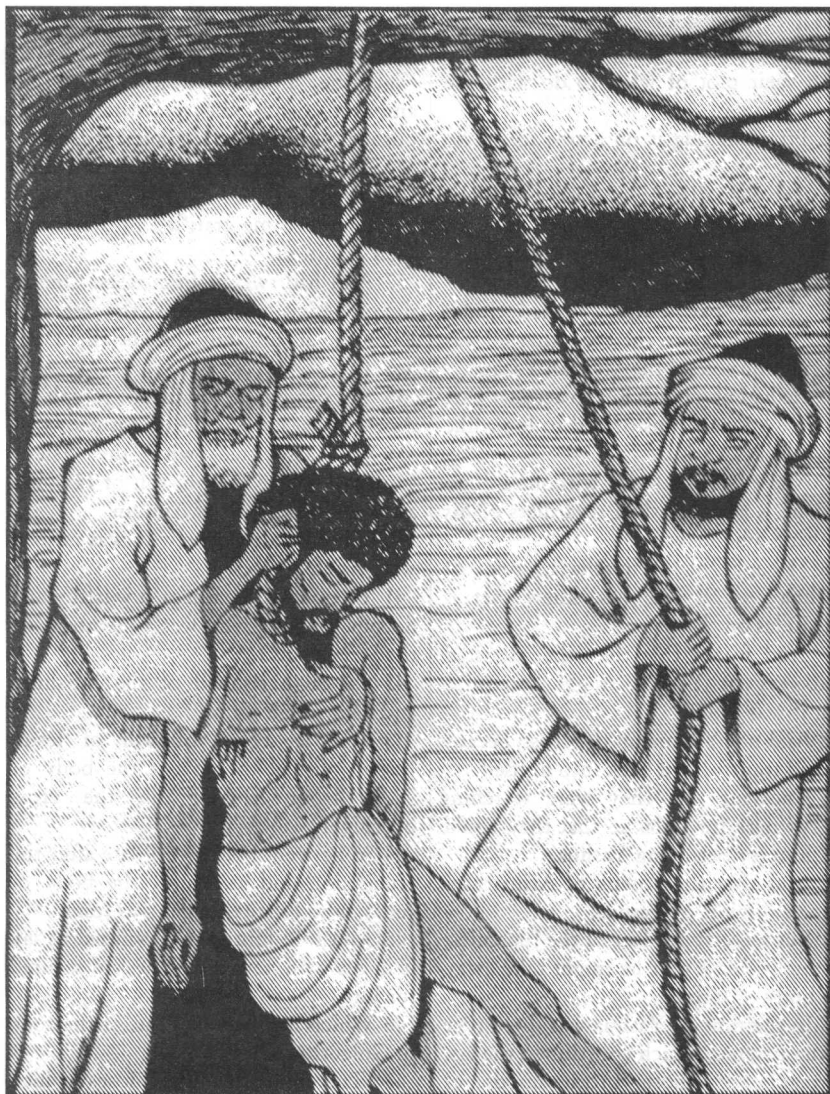
45 And told him that he wished to lay it in his own new tomb, he had secured for him,

46 Which had been cut out of the rock in Golgotha,

47 Thereby offending Moses which allowed only a disgraceful burial to be executed.

48 Yet, it was common for friends of the crucified to purchase their bodies,

49 Which would otherwise have been cast out and refused, a prey to carrion birds and beasts,



**Figure 479**  
**Joseph Of Arimathea And Nicodemus Hanging Judas**  
**On A Tree**

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 18:50

50 And give them a decent burial.  
51 And Joseph would offer Pilate his price,  
52 In any case, he obtained the body.  
53 And Pilate gave him leave. And he Joseph came therefore, and took the body of Judas away with the help of another.  
54 That being Nicodemus another one of Yashua's secret disciples and a Pharisee.  
55 They took the body of Judas Iscariot off the cross, and stuffed all the sores with spices, and hung it on a tree for all the people to see, so that all the people would assume that Judas had hung himself.  
56 That same shadow hour they took the body of Judas down from the tree and anointed it with about a hundred pounds of oils of myrrh and aloe,  
57 And put the body in the tomb.  
58 Because of Judas' repentance, the Almighty, Enqi, the Anunnagi, Aluhum of Death by permission of ANU, The Most High, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, snatched his soul.  
59 And the snatching of this soul left its impression through the cloth,  
60 The Essenes came and they were made to move the tomb and take the body out.  
61 Two Essenes were left to answer questions,  
62 About what was to happen.  
63 Nicodemus and Joseph of Arimathea gave the body to the masses of people who hated Judas,  
64 And these people started destroying the body, beating on it. And they threw the body off of a cliff, so that it may burst asunder.  
65 In a matter of hours everyone

#### Tablet 19:1

thought Yashua was dead.  
66 No one questioned the body being thrown off a cliff,  
67 The story of Judas and Yashua being dead was perfect.  
68 And the plot of the Essenes worked perfectly. The Essenes set up this plot to overthrow the rulers.  
69 The story of the resurrection went far and became popular and gave the Essenes more power.  
70 This angered the Judahites. And they set out to massacre the Essenes, this is the story of the Massada.  
71 However, rather than being massacred or being killed by the Judahites, the Essenes all committed suicide.  
72 But before they committed their suicide, they took their tablets, wrapped them up, and buried them in a cave in jars,  
73 Only to be discovered in 1947 A.D. known as the Dead Sea Scrolls, or the Qumran Tablets.  
74 When Yashua was walking with two men of Emmaus, they did not recognize him because of his disguise. They asked him; "are you a stranger in Jerusalem?"  
75 However, when they did realize who he was, for he had sat down to a meal and broke bread with them, he vanished from their sight.  
76 Yashua couldn't take the chance of anybody going and telling that he was alive and of his whereabouts.

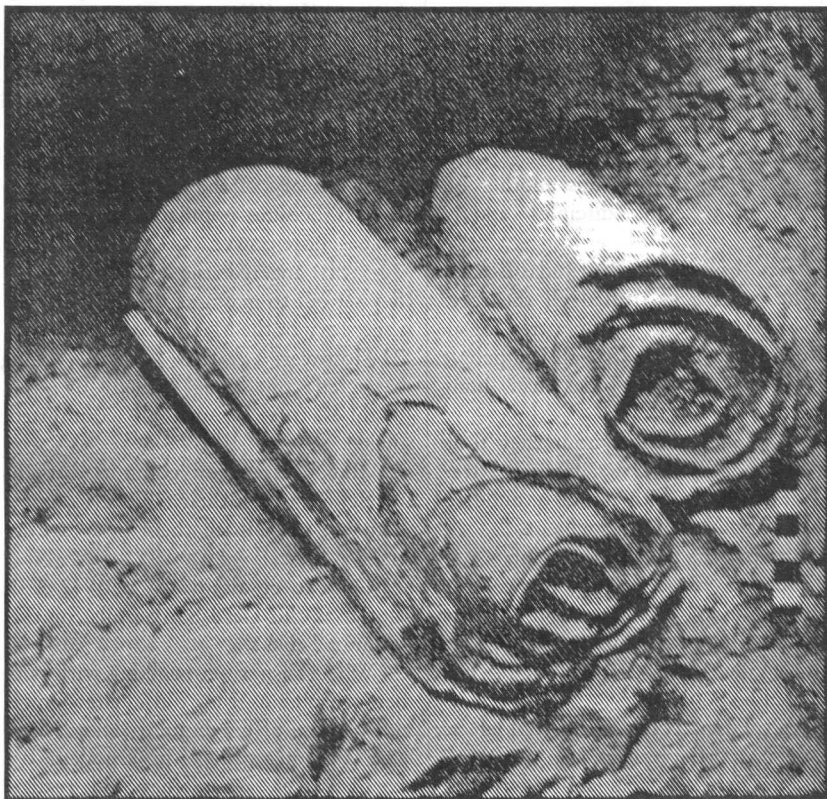
#### Tablet Nineteen

#### Eight Days

(19x6=114)

Lo! These things have been written in order that you may have faith that





**Figure 480**  
**The Dead Sea Scrolls That Were Found In The Caves Of**  
**Qumran In 1947 A.D.**

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 19:1

Tablet 19:35

Yashua is the Messiah. The son of the Anunnagi, Aluhum Gabry'El and Mary. And that through your faith in him you may have life.

2 And it is recorded in the twenty first degree of John that Jesus showed himself again unto the disciples at the sea of Tiberias and on this wise showed he himself.

3 And went together Simon Peter, Thomas, who was called the twin, Nathaniel ibn Zebedee, the one who was from Galilee, and two other disciples of Yashua were all together.

4 Simon Peter said to the others, "I am going fishing."

5 "We will come with you," they told him. So they went out in a boat. But all through the shadow hours they did not catch a thing because Yashua had told them before to stop fishing for fish, and devote their lives to be fishers of men.

6 As the sun appeared to rise, Yashua stood at the water's edge,

7 But the disciple did not know that it was Yashua.

8 He was in a transformed state.

9 It should be obvious why Yashua would have to transform himself.

10 If the people who had tried to kill him had found out that he was alive,

11 They would have certainly tried to kill him again.

12 His transformation served as a necessary precautionary measure to enable him to travel safely.

13 This is how he showed himself. Watch.

14 Didn't Yashua tell them to stop fishing for fish and become fishers of men?

15 Now he's gone. Yet, they know he's still alive because they saw him in the

upper room twice.

16 He's not teaching amongst them any more, And right away what did they do.

17 They went right back to doing what they were not suppose to be doing. Sounds familiar.

18 Thus, when the early daylight hours was now come, Yashua stood on the shores but the disciples knew him not."

19 They just saw him not long ago. He came to the upper room.

20 He was definitely still in the transfigured state,

21 Or he was looking like Judas and they would have seen him in the room and beat him up,

22 Why did they not know him?

23 This is going to be a problem here.

24 Yashua is in disguise yet he's naked, so it couldn't be a make up.

25 What did he do?

26 Yashua had to have shaved his beard and change his obvious appearance,

27 Not his transfigured appearance. His obvious appearance.

28 The thing is they're going to show you that he is far away from them.

29 They didn't recognize him from a distance as we read on. He shaved.

30 Yashua was still hiding at this point, but in a transformed body.

31 Then Yashua said unto them,

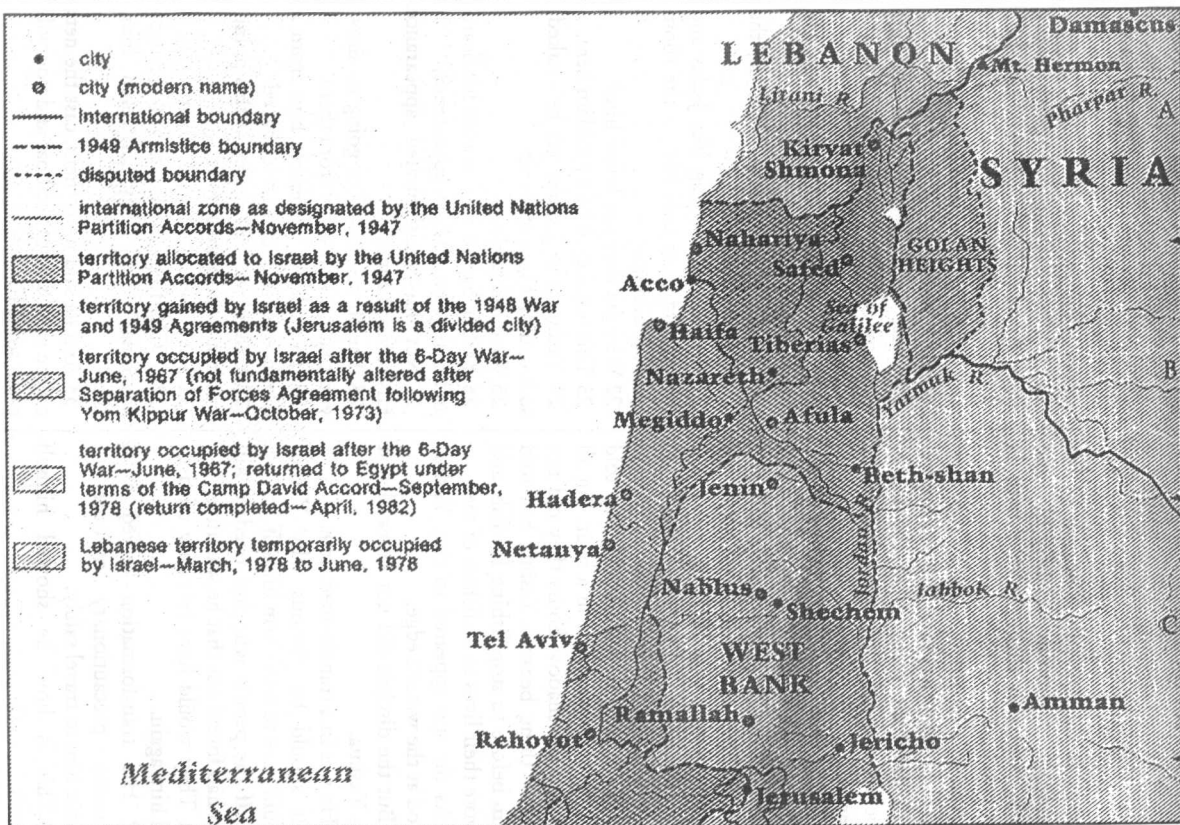
32 "Children haven't you caught anything?" And they answered him, "no."

33 And he said unto them, cast the nets on the right side of the boat and you will catch some fish.

34 So they threw the net out and could not pull it back in, because they had caught so many fish.

35 Yashua still had the power to make a multitude of fish commit suicide.

Diagram 119  
Map Of Tiberias



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 19:36

36 If he could make those fish jump in that net on a specific side of a boat he still had his power to make them commit suicide.

37 Only a physical being, not a totally spiritual being, would command his followers to catch fish with the intent of killing them.

38 Fish have brains,

39 You know this to be fact.

40 Because if they didn't, you would not have to put a worm on a hook to catch them.

41 You have to trick them, which means they have to think.

42 He fights and you fight. Why is he fighting?

43 So fishes think, so they have intellect. Why?

44 So Yashua found them unsuccessfully fishing.

45 And to reveal himself to them, he began with this miracle.

46 He showed his power by controlling the life of the fish,

47 To say that he controlled their lives.

48 Thus, their symbol became the symbol of the fish.

49 In time the true significance was lost,

50 And the false pope's donn a mitre,

51 In the form of a fish head,

52 As a symbol of the ancient deity Dagon.

53 Thus, their symbol of the fish.

54 Of which was the symbol of man.

55 Because human beings come from the sea. and creatures in the sea think and feel and have emotions.

56 The point I'm trying to make is that Yashua controlled the mind of the fish to make them want to be sacrificed and they did.

57 The 21st degree and the 6th verse of

#### Tablet 19:81

John may not seem important, it is! Read it with the intent of overstanding.

58 "Therefore, the disciple John whom Yashua loved said unto Peter it is the teacher."

59 Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the teacher, he wrapped his outer garment round him,

60 For Yashua had taken his clothes off to bathe.

61 So John took off his garment and threw it to Yashua,

62 And then he, Yashua jumped into the water to hide his nakedness.

63 John saw Yashua was naked.

64 Obviously it was daylight hours, the best time for fishing.

65 And Jesus was bathing and he was already cooking breakfast.

66 The other disciples came to shore in the boat, pulling the net full of fish,

67 For they were not far from land,

68 They were about 100 meters away.

69 When they stepped ashore, they saw a charcoal fire there with fish on it and some bread.

70 Jesus had already kindled the fire.

71 And already started cooking his fish.

72 And already had his bread.

73 Jesus said unto them:

74 Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.

75 Simon Peter went up and drew the net to the land,

76 Full of big fish and 53 in all;

77 Even though there were so many, still the net did not tear.

78 Jesus said unto them, come and dine.

79 And none of the disciples dare ask him, "who are you?"

80 Knowing that it was their Rabboni.

81 Yashua went over and took some bread and fish and gave it to them.

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 19:82

82 This is now the third time that Yashua appeared to the disciples, after the so called resurrection that never happened.

83 The disciples saw Yashua 3 times after his supposed crucifixion.

84 The first time, in the upper room.

85 The second time, 8 days later in the upper room.

86 And this was the third time, now.

87 Mary of Magdalene, his wife saw him five times.

88 She stayed with him but she saw him at the tomb.

89 Then she saw him at the upper room.

90 Then she saw him for 8 days at their home after meeting him at the garden of the tomb.

91 Well, he proved to them that he was not dead,

92 Because the first thing that was said to Mary of Magdalene by the 2 Essenes in shining garments is: why seek ye living among the dead?

93 Why do you come looking for some living person where people are dead?

94 That's the first statement.

95 He was not dead.

96 Then Yashua himself told Mary Magdalene,

97 I have not anabaino, "ascended", or gone up yet.

98 Meaning, I have not left my body yet,

99 But go tell the disciples that I did.

100 That means the disciples thought that Jesus was a resurrected spirit.

101 And John tells you that they didn't know anything about resurrection, where it's written: for as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

#### Tablet 20:4

102 Yet, because it had not been written.

103 Had he mentioned resurrection to the people,

104 They would have got side tracked by reincarnation.

105 They did not, as the Judahites, believe in resurrection from the dead.

106 That is not a Judaic teaching.

107 They would have thought right away that this man was talking about reincarnation, a science he learned in his travels to India.

108 And he would have been condemned.

109 This whole incident makes it clear that Yashua was alive and in physical form after the so-called crucifixion,

110 For spirits need not bathe,

111 Spirits need not eat,

112 Spirits need not assurance of love.

113 This was Yashua in bodily form.

114 From there, his journey went on.

#### Tablet Twenty

#### *Yashua Travels To Damascus*

(19 x 7 = 133)

Lo! In spite of his disguise, the Brotherhood of the Essenes of which he belonged, knew of his plans.

2 They were the ones who helped him when he was in need. Also, they are the ones that the people had described as Aluhum standing at the tomb.

3 This is the Ancient And Mystic Order of Melchizedek. They are the mystics that link across the whole world, the sacred Brotherhood that only certain humans are allowed in.

4 They were also called Christ. All of them inherited the name Christ in the sense of the name Messiah, which means

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 20:4

"to touch, wipe clean and also to travel."

5 These men go from place to place, which is what Yashua did in his younger life.

6 The Essenes were the ones who persuaded Yashua to leave the country. But at this point, Yashua had already made up his mind about leaving anyway.

7 They say he went to Samaria which the so called Hebrews were forbidden to enter.

8 When Yashua was traveling through these lands, he was very sad because he knew in his heart that he might not ever travel through these lands again.

9 The Brotherhood of the Essenes sent word to Yashua the Messiah telling him that they were waiting for him, that it was already too late; that he must hasten or hurry.

10 Yashua and the Essenes were traveling by the shadow hours and resting by day. Finally they reached the land of Nazareth and went to the sea of Tiberias.

11 From Nazareth, he passed the great caravan in route to Damascus.

12 He went there because in that city, men of all nations, busy with another life other than that of Israel, were in it's streets,

13 And to its people came the thoughts, associations and hopes of the great beyond.

14 The country was so active that it wasn't interested in what was taking place amongst the Hebrew people,

15 And most of the time news had to be transported back and forth for them to know what was going on.

16 The news of the persecution of the followers in Jerusalem must have reached him,

Tablet 20:29

17 Just as the information of his presence in Damascus reached the authority at Jerusalem.

18 For we find Paul, or Saul, the self-appointed Apostle,

19 Taking a letter of authority from the High Priest of the synagogues of Damascus,

20 Enjoining that Paul be given all the assistance in arresting the men and women of this way and to bring them bound to Jerusalem.

21 They did not know that after the so called crucifixion, Yashua was in Damascus.

22 The place where he stayed, in Damascus, which was about 2 miles from the city, and from then right up to now.

23 The place is still known as Maqami Isa but originally the name before was Rabwah.

24 He stayed there with his family, Mary Magdalene and Martha, the town in which Martha contracted malaria and died,

25 Leaving Yashua and Mary Magdalene, who lived there for some time, with Mary his mother.

26 Mary, his mother, left before them on route to Egypt with her own caravan. Her, Joseph and their male and female servants took residence in Alexandria, Egypt.

27 Mary, the mother of Yashua known as Miriam bat Joachim or Maryam bint Imraan,

28 Was born the tenth of March in the year 6 B.C., in the city of Galilee whose family came from Nebula in Nazareth.

29 She lived but 12 years after Yashua went away in his 33rd year with his wife to Damascus.



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 20:30

30 She wasn't buried on the Earth. The Aluhum carried Mary, Yashua's mother, to paradise after, she departed this life in Alexandria, Egypt, in the year 45 A.D.

31 She knew that he, Yashua had a mission to carry out for The Heavenly Father, ANU.

32 But while in Jerusalem, she grieved because of their separation.

33 When doing so, she made sure, that it was not in the presence of his followers.

34 Before her departure, she prayed and casted frankincense in the fire and lifted up her eyes to the heavens and said:

35 "Heavenly Father, hearken unto the voice of your handmaiden and send unto your friend John, your young man, that I may see and be comforted by him."

36 The Holy Soul then appeared to each of the disciples in whatever country they were in and whether they were in their graves or not,

37 To inform them that the blessed Mary was about to depart from this world to eternal life.

38 The Holy Soul proceeded to summon some of them from their deaths to be together at daybreak.

39 For many of them died a gruesome death for it is written: blessed is he who is persecuted after righteous name's sake and in deed their robes were drenched in their own blood for the sake of the Lamb.

40 This is how each departed:

41 And as for Simon, this was his fate:

42 Simon, son of Jonah was from Bethsaida; Capernaum.

43 He was renamed Peter, Butrus, Cephas meaning "rock." Upon his separation from Yashua, he became a

#### Tablet 20:57

missionary to the Judahites as far as Rome, and his business was being a fishermen.

44 He was responsible for the writings first and second Peter in what you call the "New Testament" today. And became what would be called the first papal, or pope.

45 Simon was crucified in the year 68 A.D., beheaded in Rome.

46 And as for Andrew, this was his fate:

47 Andrew's, real name was Dan. He was the son of Jonah and was also from Bethsaida and lived as a fisherman.

48 Andrew preached in Seythia, Greece and the Asia Minor. Andrew was crucified on St. Andrew's cross.

49 And as for James, this was his fate:

50 He was called "The Elder." Born the son of Levi, his real name was Yaquwb.

51 He dwelled in Bethsaida as a fisherman. He preached in Jerusalem and Judea.

52 In 44 A.D., James was beheaded by Herod in Jerusalem.

53 And as for John, this was his fate:

54 John "the beloved disciple", was the son of Zebedee and Salome. John's real name was Yuhanna ben Reghesh.

55 He and his brother James were called the "Sons of Thunder" because of the way they propagated the doctrine of Yashua, which led to John's imprisonment in the Isles Patmos in the grotto, cave, where he had his many visions and received the Book of Revelation in the year 96 A.D.

56 His home was in Bethsaida and Jerusalem, where he, as well, lived as a fisherman.

57 He labored among the churches of Asia Minor, especially Ephesus.

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

**Tablet 20:58**

58 John's writings included first and second John, and the Book of Revelation of the New Testament. He died a natural death at age 102.

59 And as for James, this was his fate:

60 James was the brother of John. His name was Yaquwb.

61 James preached in Palestine and Egypt and wrote the Epistle of James. He faced death by crucifixion in Egypt.

62 And as for Jude, this was his fate:

63 Jude, son of Alphaeus was also known as Thaddaeus and Lebbaeus. He was from the city of Galilee and is the writer of the Epistle of Jude.

64 He taught in Assyria and Persia. In Persia is where he martyred,

65 And as for Philip, this was his fate:

66 Philip preached in Phrygia, Caesarea where he later died from the knife wound of an assassin in Hierapolis in Phrygia.

67 His home was in Bethsaida and was the son of Jude. His real name was Amos.

68 And as for Bartholomew, this was his fate:

69 Bartholomew, son of Hali's real name was Nathaniel.

70 His home was in Cana of Galilee.

71 He too died of a horrible death.

72 He was flogged to death.

73 And as for Matthew, this was his fate:

74 Matthew, whose name was Levi, was a tax collector publican from Capernaum.

75 He was the offspring of Alphaeus.

76 Matthew displayed courage and loyalty when Yashua proposed to return

**Tablet 20:93**

to Judea, in spite of the Judahites hostility.

77 He was martyred by a lance a long shaft with a sharp pointed or steel head in Ethiopia.

78 And as for Thomas, this was his fate:

79 Thomas was popularly known as Didymus, was the son of Simon.

80 Thomas was claimed by Syrian Christians as the founder of their church.

81 While Thomas was in prayer, he was martyred shot by a shower of arrows.

82 And as for Simon, the Cananaean or Zealotes this was his fate:

83 He was the son of Dani'El. Simon was from Galilee.

84 He was an Israelite who resided in the land of Canaan.

85 He died a horrible death by way of crucifixion.

86 And as for Judas, this was his fate:

87 Judas, the son of Simon Iscariot was best known as The Betrayer.

88 His real name was Yahuda Iscariot from Kerioth of Judea.

89 Judas' life came to an ultimate end when he was beat beyond recognition, crucified and thrown off a cliff at Calvary in Jerusalem.

90 Each one came from his own land by way of The Holy Spirit to adorn and Salaam, Mary.

91 Yashua stayed in Damascus long enough to join a Brotherhood and make certain people converts.

92 He converted specific people who would keep silent of his presence.

93 One of the people he converted was Ananias, who became one of his

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 20:93

disciples.

94 Yashua now knew about the approach of Paul as anyone who traveled the desert would.

95 There were key points where certain schools, Essenes, Mystics, would set up and send information about whosoever was traveling the dessert.

96 In this case it was Paul, the self-appointed apostle. And like the prophet Elias, he went out to meet him.

97 Yashua's contact and power resulted in the conversion of his persecutors.

98 It was Yashua himself who being not seen by Paul or his followers on the road side said:

99 Saul, Saul why persecuteth you me?

100 Paul upon hearing the voice of Yashua thought it to be a divine revelation, for he thought Yashua to be dead.

101 So Paul in fear said: who art you Kurios, meaning "master" and the Kurios said:

102 I am Yashua whom you persecuted.

103 It is hard for you to kick against the pricks.

104 And Paul trembled and astonished said:

105 Kurios what wilt you have me do?

106 And the Kurios said unto him:

107 Arise and go into the city, meaning Damascus.

108 And it shall be told you what you must do.

109 And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless.

110 Hearing a voice but seeing no man,

111 For Yashua hid himself from their sight.

Tablet 20:127

112 And Saul arose from the Earth and when his eyes were opened he saw no man,

113 But they led him by the hand and brought him into Damascus,

114 For Saul saw no man,

115 For he was blinded.

116 And he was 3 days without sight and neither did he eat, nor drink.

117 But the evil works of Paul had already taken root in the cities that he left behind, and could not be reversed.

118 The cult of the Paulites spread far and wide.

119 And when Paul was struck blind, so that he would not recognize Yashua, it made it possible for Yashua, the Messiah to stay there for three more days.

120 And he was three days without sight,

121 And neither did eat nor drink.

122 And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias.

123 And to him said the sustainer in a vision, Ananias. And he said, "behold,"

124 I am here, Sustainer."

125 It was during this time that he received a letter from the Ruler of Nisibis through Anan, the Ruler's Tabulator.

126 The letter informed Yashua that the ruler had fallen sick to a grievous disease and requested him to proceed to Nisibis to cure him.

127 Yashua sent a reply that he would send a disciple and would himself follow later. Judas Thomas acted as the Emissary. He is the same Thomas before who Mary asked for.

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 20:128

128 Jesus knew that some of the Lost tribe of Israel, Judah, was at Nisibis; Josephus also mentioned this fact.

129 They referred to him as Josephus Antiquities, but at this junction was the arrival of the commission from Jerusalem to arrest Paul.

130 And after that many days were fulfilled,

131 The Judahites took counsel to kill Paul, but their laying await was known of Paul and they watched the gates day and shadow hour to kill Paul.

132 Then the disciples took him by the shadow hour,

133 And let him bow down by the wall in a basket.

#### *Tablet Twenty One Yashua Returns To Egypt (19x1=19)*

Lo! Yashua was convinced that it would no longer be safe for him to remain in Damascus. He went to Nisibis.

2 From that city he, the Mystic Gasper and his people, traveled on to Syria. As he traveled, he carried the shoba or staff which they called Asaa.

3 Traveling by shadow hour, he slept on the ground with his head on a rock, which was later found to be the same thing he did when he arrived in Egypt.

4 The time when Yashua was to arrive there in Egypt, the ruler was being very cruel to the people.

5 Yashua put himself out to preach and try to save the ruler, to change him.

6 When Yashua reached near the neighborhoods, Gasper sent his people

into the city to tell them and proclaim that Yashua was outside the city and he was a prophet, a healer, and teacher.

7 Amongst them was one called Jacob, who offered along with Thomas, to warn them.

8 People abused them and said unpleasant things about Yashua and his wife. These people were ultimately produced before the ruler and he had their hands and feet cut off.

9 Shamun, one of the ministers, suggested that Yashua be asked to come and establish his claim, for he was nothing but a magician, and he was bound to fall.

10 Yashua exclaimed: I have had many people call me a magician. Some say they know this and that about me, but my works are my real miracle. Don't let them use their friendship with you to mislead you.

11 Yashua then placed the cup of hands and feet next to their bodies and passed his hands, over them and said: "by the order of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, and they became whole again."

12 During Yashua's time, Mary Magdalene was with him and while traveling he wore a long white jallaabiyya, robe, and an immah, turban and carried a shoba, staff.

13 He spent most of his time walking by foot, and always saying he did not want to put a burden on any other beast.

14 Yashua journeyed on to the land of Mashaq, where the tomb of Shem, son of Noah was located. There he met other brothers of the Essenes.

15 At this point, Yashua took an oath

#### Tablet 21:15

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 21:15

of silence setting a seal upon his lips, set out on his journey further. He left this place because the ruler of Nisibain was such a cunning man.

16 And he had his people trying to kill Yashua again. In those days there were three towns with the name Nisibain or Nisibis, one between Mosul and Syria.

17 The second on the banks of Euphrates, And the third near Halab in Syria.

18 Traveling back up and over to Lebanon.

19 He continued his journey finally to Egypt where he would meet his friend, Mescut. In all his journeys, these are the things that Yashua truly tries to teach the people.

#### *Tablet Twenty Two*

#### *The Seven Tests*

(19 x 4 = 76)

Lo! Finally, in Egypt, he was received as a student.

2 Yashua was preparing himself for his seven tests to receive the highest degree any man would ever receive.

3 He said "I will gain the highest height of wisdom that man has ever gained. The 720 degrees, 360 of the physical and 360 of spiritual. What any man has suffered, I will meet that I may know how to comfort those in need."

4 His first test was "Sincerity."

5 For many days, he remained alone in a room in which the light was faint and mellow like the light of early dawn.

6 He read the sacred texts and studied the hieroglyphics. A priest entered and

#### Tablet 22:17

told him that he had to save his life, for the other priests were jealous and tried to plot with him to deceive the priests,

7 But Yashua turned him away, telling him that he had only brought him a lesson in deceit. Thus, Yashua passed the first test and was given the scroll of "Sincerity."

8 The second test was "Justice."

9 Again he was put in a chamber for many daylight hours and shadow hours. Two men came to him in priest's attire, each carrying a flickering lamp light.

10 They claimed that they came to help him and that they too had once been imprisoned in the same room, and they offered him escape.

11 They also claimed that the priest were in actuality criminals planning to sacrifice him. Yashua told them that no man judge for him and asked them to leave.

12 Thus, he earned the second degree of "Justice."

13 The third test was "Faith."

14 It was indeed a hard test. The Hall of Fame was a chamber rich in furnishing and lit up with gold and silver lamps.

15 Impressed with his surroundings, notwithstanding the shelves of books by the master minds,

16 He became absorbed in deepest thought until a priest came to him declaring, "behold the floury of this place my brother, you are highly blessed."

17 He continued, "few men have reached high fame, why seek for further mystic lights within these dens? Go

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 22:17

forth and walk with men, they will honor you.

18 These weird initiations may be myths, and your messiah, hopes but base illusions of the hour."

19 For forty days, the higher self wrestled with your lower self and then faith rose triumphant.

20 Yashua said, "the wealth and honor and the fame of Earth are but the baubles of an hour. Yea what man does for his selfish will make no marking on the credit side of life."

21 Thus, he passed the third test, "Faith."

22 The degree of "Philanthropy" was the fourth test.

23 In the Hall of Mirth, which was also richly furnished and equipped with everything the carnal heart could wish for,

27 Maids in gay attire served men and women who were wild with joy.

28 Yashua simply watched in silence. Three times, during the festivities, hungry and destitute visitors, knocked at the door of the hall, a man, a woman and a child but they were driven away each time.

29 Unable to seek his pleasure at the expense of the unfortunate visitors, Yashua set out after them.

30 Why? Because they were a part of them all which is a part of one great human heart.

31 The fourth test "Philanthropies" was passed.

32 The fifth test, "Heroism" was a test of will and faith over material binds.

33 Yashua's guides placed him in chains

#### Tablet 22:44

in the midst of a den of hungry beasts, unclean beasts unclean birds and creeping things.

34 The wild beasts howled, the birds screamed and the reptiles hissed.

35 Yashua asked himself, "Why do I sit to be bound with chains? None has the power to bind a human soul."

36 Thus strengthened, he rose and what he thought were chains were merely worthless cords, rags parted at his touch.

37 Yashua said, "if man will stand erect and use the power of will, his chains will fall like worthless rags.

38 For will and faith are stronger than the stoutest chains that man has ever made.

39 The darkness that binds me is but the absence of light, and light is but the breath of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, vibrating in the rhythm of rapid thought."

40 And with a will of might, he stirred up the Elders and their vibrations reached the plane of light. And there was light and the birds, beasts and creeping things were not.

41 Again, Yashua appeared before the high priest and received another degree, "Heroism."

42 The sixth test was of "Love Divine",

43 It is said that few ever get to the sixth test. In the Hall of Harmony, a room filled with musical instruments, among which was a harpsichord, Yashua sat in a thought mood inspecting it.

44 A maiden of enchanting beauty entered and made her way to the harpsichord, she played and sang songs of Israel.



## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 22:45

45 Yashua was entranced by her beauty. After she left, he thought of no other but her.

46 A few days later, she returned; this time she spoke and laid her hand on his head.

47 He forgot his work so thrilled was he with her touch. Again his ego longed for her. He could not eat or sleep.

48 Then he said: "I have conquered every foe that I have met and shall not be conquered by his carnal love."

49 His higher ego found himself again. He said: "I will be victor over carnal love."

50 The maiden once again returned, but this time to be spurned by a now wiser student of Al Khidr.

51 He was now a private student being taught the mysteries of Egypt.

52 To pass the 7th test required work in the Chamber of the Dead to learn the ancient methods of preserving the dead.

53 He gave comfort to those who mourned the passing of their loved ones and offered them help through strengthening words.

54 Yet, despite his age and wisdom, he still had to learn the most important lesson of all,

55 A girl of tender age followed her grieving mother into the chamber behind the body of another child.

56 As the courier neared the door, the child observed a wounded bird in sore distress, a hunter's dart in its breast.

57 She left her position to help the bird after which she returned.

58 Yashua amazed, asked the child of her action.

#### Tablet 22:74

59 She said: "a lifeless body needs no help, I can help where there is life."

60 She had also been taught that grief and hopes and fears are reflexes from the lower self and that all emotions are prayers that arise from human loves, hopes and fears, that perfect bliss cannot be ours until we have conquered these.

61 Yashua said: "for days, months and years, I have sought to learn this high truth that man can learn on Earth and a child had told me in one short breath."

62 Yashua passed the seventh test.

63 After Yashua completed his 7 schools he stood before the High Priest to receive his scroll of the higher degree.

64 Thus, he was told:

65 "You are the spirit of A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, no man can do more,

66 But A'LYUN A'LYUN EL will confirm your title and decree."

67 A dove descended and a voice shook the temple saying, "this is Rawuh shil ANU."

68 Yashua at this point was 120 years old.

69 When Yashua was in Egypt he spoke of the events that took place in his life.

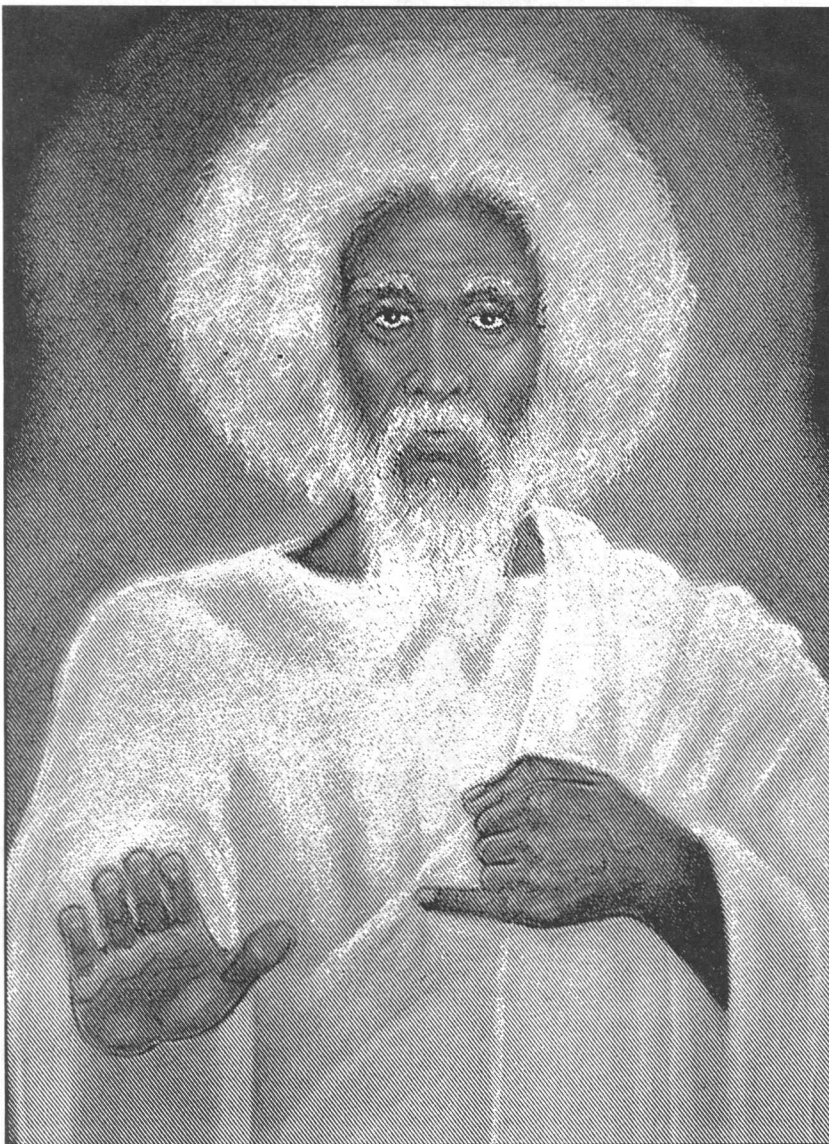
70 Thus, they became a part of Egyptian history.

71 The Egyptians called Yashua, Isous and Iyasus and Horus, Heru, in Greek he was called Huiois, simply son.

72 The recorded dates of when he was in Egypt vary according the calendar that is being used.

73 Because of this, it is hard for historians to accurately state the exact time that Yashua was in Egypt.

74 One historian may find artifacts that



**Figure 481**  
**Yashu'a At Age One Hundred And Twenty**

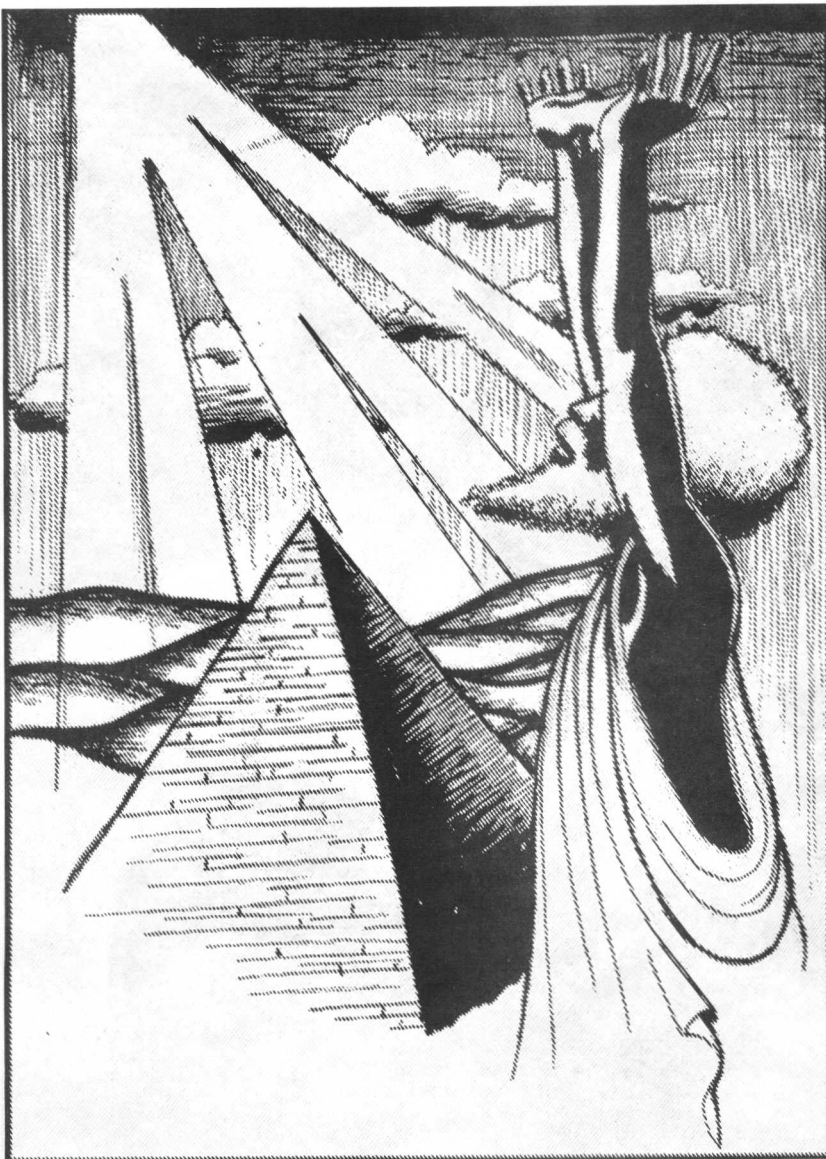


Figure 482

Yashu'a Ascending Up

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 22:74

were dated according to the Coptic, Egyptian calendar.

75 Whereas another historian will base his findings on the Judaic or Gregorian calendar.

76 Dates from one calendar to the next vary greatly. His beloved wife died at age one 110 being younger than him by 10 years, she passed 10 years before him. Their surviving 4 children moved southward up the Nile to live amongst their own, and in time their own tribe became known as the Bija.

#### *Tablet Twenty Three The Death Of Yashua (19x2=38)*

Lo! The book called Revelation records thus, in the eleventh degree the eighth verse:

2 Their dead bodies will be discarded in the market places of the great city,

3 Which is being called a spiritual Sodom and Egypt,

4 The place in which the Kurios of these two were crucified.

5 This crucifixion at age 120 was the ascension of Yashua, 6 To be met in the skies with a craft,

7 To where he is alive to this very day awaiting his return.

8 The Great Pyramid at Giza, Egypt, is a sepulcher which is a place and mount of the dead.

9 It is written that Yashua died on a cross.

10 The Pyramid is the cross that represents the astronomical symbol, power, symbol of the planet Earth. It is one in line of three forming the Orion constellation. Orion for Osiris, and the other Sirius for Isis, and the other the

#### Tablet 23:19

third slightly off line and smaller for Horus, bringing heaven down upon Earth. And Yashua made this statement as Horus the son in my father's house are many mansions, if it were not so, I would have told you. Speaking of all of the astrological constellations, Yashua went to Egypt for the ritual of the opening of the mouth and the reinstillment of life eternal.

11 The four triangles of the pyramid form the cross when looked at, when viewing the pyramid from a position above it.

12 When the Romans and Jews and other Greeks teach that they put Yashua, son of Mary, to death upon a cross,

13 In actually they meant he died on top of a pyramid.

14 What happened to the body of Yashua is confused with the body of Cleophas. And the same thing that happens to the bodies of all the Phoenician Egyptian Pharaohs before.

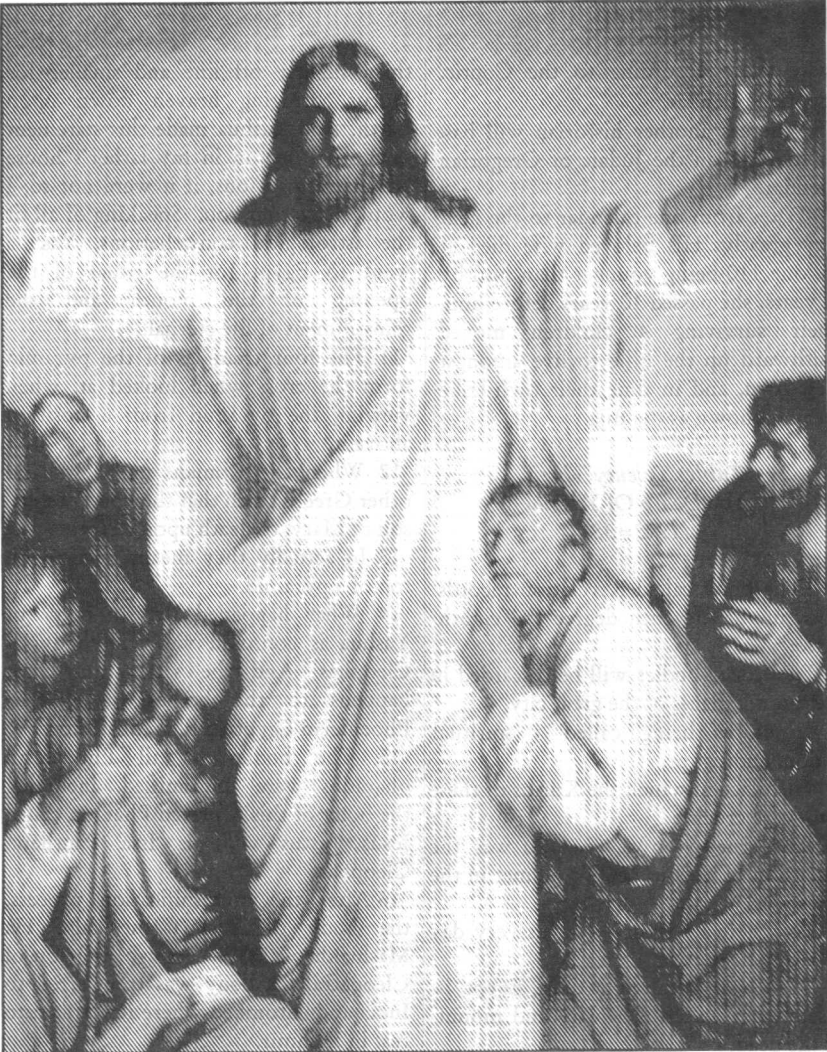
15 The bodies of all Phoenician pharaohs were mummified, including the body of this deprived Pharaoh called Jesus Justus who is Issa Panthera, Cleophas.

16 After the mummification process, the body of Yashua the false Ha Mashiakh of 2000 years ago, the son of Cleopatra, his body was transferred to India and entombed where it was laid to rest in Kishmir.

17 The image of the beast has been spread worldwide as the image and likeness of Yashua.

18 This plot was to have all those who did not see him, worshipping the image of the beast and giving their lives to it.

19 Yashua, under the name Sanaanda or Tammuz is in the Crystal City in the



**Figure 483**  
**The Image Of The Beast**

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 23:19

heavenly skies. leaving this state:  
 20 And he said unto them, you are Kato, beneath;  
 21 I am from ANU, above, you are of this kosmos, world,  
 22 And I am not of this kosmos, world.  
 23 He left them with the promise that he would send another parakletos, comforter, like himself.  
 24 Another holy person, or holy soul, who would not speak of himself,  
 25 But only that which he hears, would he speak.  
 26 He would have a little book, Al Qur'aan,  
 27 Which would be sweet in the mouth and bitter in the belly.  
 28 This comforter or praised one would glorify Yashua's holy name which is Rawuh Shil Anu, "soul of Anu."  
 29 This prophesied comforter was none other than Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin,  
 30 Commonly called the prophet Muhammad born 570 A.D. in Arabia.  
 31 And after Muhammad who is called in rhythm Ahmad,  
 32 Would come, Muhammad Ahmad Al Mahdi,  
 33 And after Al Mahdi,  
 34 Would come Al Mujaddid: Issa Al Haadi Al Mahdi.  
 35 And after Al Mujaddid,  
 36 Would come again Al Masiyh.  
 37 Called Ha Mashiakh.  
 38 And the Messiah.

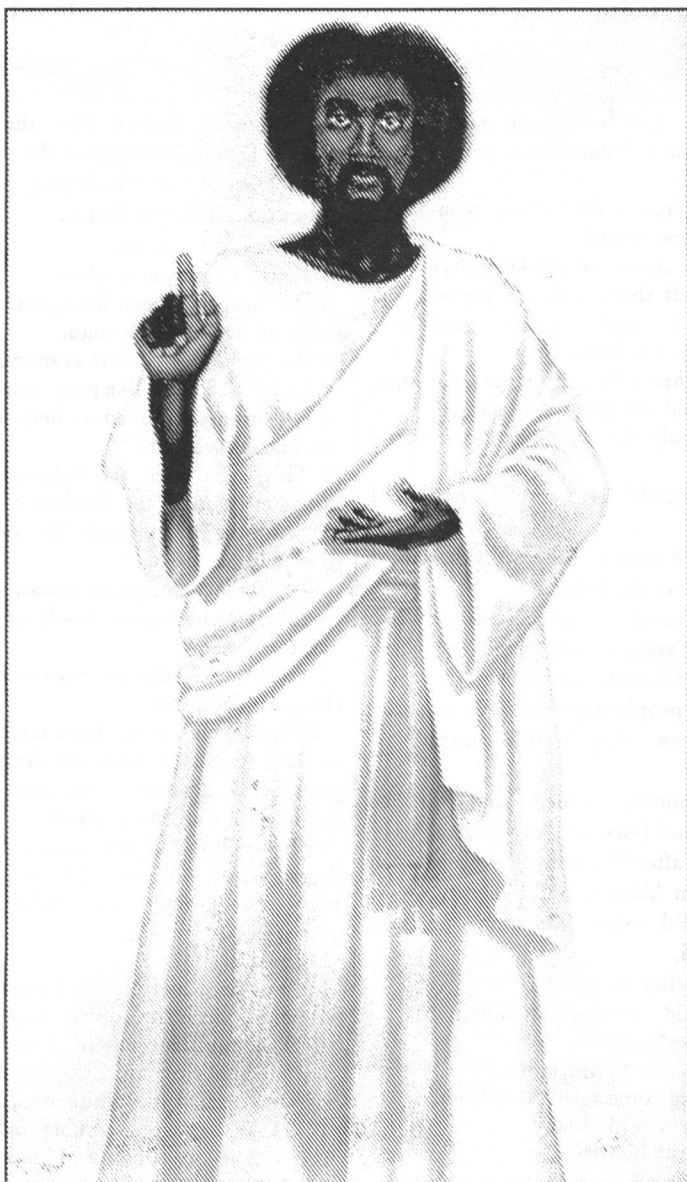
*Tablet Twenty Four  
 The Description Of Yashua  
 (19 x 4 = 76)*

Lo! Yet, if one wants to know what

#### Tablet 24:20

Yashua really looked like, the great prophet Dani'El, recorded it this way:  
 2 In Dani'El the 7th degree, verse 9, gives a description of Yashua.  
 3 While I was looking,  
 4 Thrones were put in place.  
 5 One who had been living forever sat down on one of the thrones,  
 6 His clothes were white as snow,  
 7 And his hair was like pure wool.  
 8 His throne, mounted on fiery wheels, was blazing with fire."  
 9 This is recorded and believed to be the description of the Ancient of Days, known to be Melchizedek. Yet, believed to be Yashua.  
 10 But the description remains. This great being had 9 ether, wooly or kingly hair texture.  
 11 But the Greeks are responsible for this great deception.  
 12 They altered words from their places as they translated from the Aramic to the Greek, which gave you your mis-English translation. Read:  
 13 In the Book of Revelation, the first degree verses 14 through 15, you can see how the Greeks mistranslated the description of Yashua.  
 14 It reads:  
 15 "His head and his hairs were white like wool, this is the point of deception.  
 16 The implication here is that there was a white glow that was around his head and his hair like white wool.  
 17 However, wool coming from the sheep can also be brown and black.  
 18 Also Revelation's story was taken from Dani'El's story,  
 19 For Revelation was revealed in 96 A.D. and Dani'El's was revealed in 536 B.C.E. many thousands of years before.  
 20 And Dani'El's clearly states: And his





**Figure 484**  
**The Description Of Yashu'a**

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

Tablet 24:20

Tablet 24:49

hair was like pure wool.

21 Back to Revelation. Reads:

22 As white as snow,

23 And his eyes were as a flame of fire;

24 And his feet like unto fine brass,

25 As if they burned in a furnace.

26 And his voice as the sound of many waters.

27 Without the intentionally alteration of the texture of his hair, the Book of Dani'El makes it plain that he had wooly hair.

28 The rest of Revelation describes a person who has red eyes. Not the pupil but the sclera, common in Nuwaubian people only.

29 Again it states that his feet were like fine brass. That would be polished brass.

30 Brass is a combination of 50 percent copper which is reddish brown in color and zinc, a dullish grey.

31 This combination would produce a brownish color.

32 But Revelation says these same brass feet had the appearance of being burned.

33 That would mean that it was not a brass color any longer, but brass after it had been burned. This would produce a very dark hue.

34 At this point we have three clear descriptions of Yashua.

35 He had wooly hair, the sclera of his eyes were red, and his feet which is attached to the rest of his body is burned to a dark complexion.

36 And they proceed to describe his voice as having the sound of many waters,

37 Which again describes a very common Nuwaubian characteristic, a raspy voice.

38 He stood 6 feet in height. He was medium build but often appeared very

thin from strict fasting. He grew a full beard.

39 As he is described in Isaiah's book, which reads:

40 "He hath no form nor comeliness and we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him."

41 He was tall, dark but not handsome.

42 This is a description of Yashua Ha Mashiakh of two thousand years ago.

#### The Return Of Yashua

43 And he showed me water of a river of the water of life, glittering as crystal coming out from the seat of ANU, "He who is above, the Heavenly One" of El Eloh and Tammuz, the Lamb.

44 In the middle of what looked like a market street of it and on both sides of the river, was a tree of life which gives twelve fruits every month, and the leaves and the tree were to heal all nations.

45 And all who were cursed did not exist anymore, but the seat of ANU "He who is above, the Heavenly One" and Tammuz, the Lamb in it, and his servants who serve him.

46 They will see his face, and his name is in their foreheads.

47 And there won't be shadow hours there, and no need of light from a lamp,

48 Nor any light from the sun; because of the illumination to them and they will rule forever and ever.

49 And he said to me, that these words are faithful, and are facts beyond any doubt and the Adonai, the Thehos, of the souls of the newsbearers sent his Anunnagi "those who ANU sent from heaven to Qi, Earth" to teach his servants, that which must come about soon.

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

### EL GISYHIYINAAT

### THE CHRISTIANS

#### Tablet 24:50

50 This is it, I'm coming soon: Blessed is he who guards the words of this prophecy in this volume.

51 And I, the newsbearer John son of Zebedee saw and heard these things. And after I had heard and seen,

52 I fell down to prostrate in front of the feet of the Anunnagi who was the one who showed me all this.

53 So he said to me: don't do that, because I am a servant like you and like your brothers the newsbearer, and those who guard the words prophesied in this scroll.

54 So prostration is for ANU, "He who is from above, The Heavenly One" only.

55 And he said to me: don't seal the words of the prophecies in this scroll because the time is near.

56 As for him who is in ignorance, so leave him in ignorance, also, and he who is defiled, so let him be defiled also,

57 And he who is righteous then let him be righteous also, and the holy, so let him be holy also.

58 Here I come, I am coming soon and my reward is with me,

59 In order to reward everyone according to all they have done.

60 I am the first letter and the last letter,

61 The beginning and the end, the first and the last.

62 Blessed are they who wash their robes in the blood of The Lamb, so that there may exist authority over the tree of life,

63 And may enter into the city by way of its doors.

64 And outside are dogs, sorcerers and fornicators, and killers and those who

#### Tablet 24:76

serve idols and everyone who loves to do nothing, but lie.

65 I, Messiah Yashua have sent my Anunnagi "those who ANU sent from heaven to Qi, Earth" to testify to you all these incidents in the congregation.

66 I am the descendant and of the same race as the beloved and the lamp and the early star.

67 And the soul of the bride says: Come, and let him that hear say:

68 Come, and those who are thirsty;

69 So let them come, and as for him who wants,

70 So let him take of the water of life freely.

71 For surely, I bear witness to all who hear the words of this prophecy in this scroll.

72 If anyone adds to these things, so ANU "He who is above, The Heavenly One" will add to him the plagues of the things written in this scroll.

73 And if anyone takes away from the words of the scroll of this prophecy, ANU "He who is above, The Heavenly One,"

74 Will drop his share from the Scroll of Life and from the holy city, and from what is written in this scroll.

75 The witness says this: Yes, surely, I am coming soon "Amon" come on Messiah Yashua.

76 The grace of our Rabbi, the Messiah Yashua be with you all. Blessed is the man that endureth temptation, but when he is tried, he shall receive the Crown of Life, which the Adonai hath promise them that love him.

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be**



**Figure 485**  
**The Crown Of Life**

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

*Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El  
Kuluwm, The All*

*Tablet One  
Tammuz And Those Who Are  
Faithful To Him  
(19x6=114)*

Lo! For the brother who slumbers, the city cries.

2 Finally! O brother, brethren of the universe.

3 Finally! O shepherd, master Tammuz.

4 For the child who makes glad his palace no more,

5 Seven holy Innini, elders who have the seven keys to the underworld in Eanna laments.

6 'For the far removed there is wailing,'

7 O yes me, my child, the far removed,

8 My Dammuzi, Damu's, Tammuz, true blood, the healer, the far removed.

9 My messiah the anointer, the far removed.

10 For the sacred cedar of Lebanon where the mother Ishtar bore him, in Eanna, high mountains and low plains,

11 There is weeping, wailing for the house of the Yahweh they raise.

12 The wailing is for the plants, and the first lament is, "they grow not.

13 The wailing is for the barley; the ears grow not.

14 For the habitations and the flocks it is, they produce not.

15 For the perishing wedded ones, for perishing children it is: the dark haired people create not.

16 The wailing is for the great river Furattu; it brings the flood no more.

17 The wailing is for the fields of mortals; the gunu grows no more.

18 The wailing is for the fish ponds; the

Dasuhur of Ashur of fish spawn not.

19 The wailing is for the cane break; the fallen stalks grown not.

20 The wailing is for the forests; the tamarisks, the root of the date grow not.

21 The wailing is for the highlands; the masgam trees of fruit grown not.

22 The wailing is for the garden store-house; honey and wine are produced not.

23 The wailing is for the meadows; the bounty of the garden, the Sihlu plants grow not.

24 The wailing is for the palace; life unto distant days is not.

25 The raging floods has brought him low, him that has taken his way to Shamballah, the lower world.'

26 Unto Arallu, the Anunnagi who captured Tammuz for Nergal, unto the plain of inferno Agharta, she Ishtar came; "He of the loud cry, the Gallu demon, why has he left me desolate?

27 O Gallu, master of devastation, why have you taken him?

28 In the flood of the shore of the Furattu, Euphrates,

29 Why have you taken him?

30 Him of the plains why have they slain?

31 The shepherd, the wise one, the man sorrows, why have they slain?

32 The lady of the vine stalk with the lambs and calves languishes.'

33 The lord shepherd of the folds lives no more.

34 The husband of the heavenly queen lives no more,

35 The master of the cattle stalls lives no more.

36 A tamarisk which in the garden has



**Figure 485**  
**The Crown Of Life**



## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

*Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El  
Kuluwm, The All*

#### *Tablet One*

*Tammuz And Those Who Are  
Faithful To Him  
(19x6 = 114)*

Lo! For the brother who slumbers, the city cries.

2 Finally! O brother, brethren of the universe.

3 Finally! O shepherd, master Tammuz.

4 For the child who makes glad his palace no more,

5 Seven holy Innini, elders who have the seven keys to the underworld in Eanna laments.

6 'For the far removed there is wailing,'

7 O yes me, my child, the far removed,

8 My Dammuzi, Damu's, Tammuz, true blood, the healer, the far removed.

9 My messiah the anointer, the far removed.

10 For the sacred cedar of Lebanon where the mother Ishtar bore him, in Eanna, high mountains and low plains,

11 There is weeping, wailing for the house of the Yahweh they raise.

12 The wailing is for the plants, and the first lament is, "they grow not.

13 The wailing is for the barley; the ears grow not.

14 For the habitations and the flocks it is, they produce not.

15 For the perishing wedded ones, for perishing children it is: the dark haired people create not.

16 The wailing is for the great river Furattu; it brings the flood no more.

17 The wailing is for the fields of mortals; the gunu grows no more.

18 The wailing is for the fish ponds; the

Dasuhur of Ashur of fish spawn not.

19 The wailing is for the cane break; the fallen stalks grown not.

20 The wailing is for the forests; the tamarisks, the root of the date grow not.

21 The wailing is for the highlands; the masgam trees of fruit grown not.

22 The wailing is for the garden store-house; honey and wine are produced not.

23 The wailing is for the meadows; the bounty of the garden, the Sihlu plants grow not.

24 The wailing is for the palace; life unto distant days is not.

25 The raging floods has brought him low, him that has taken his way to Shamballah, the lower world.'

26 Unto Arallu, the Anunnagi who captured Tammuz for Nergal, unto the plain of inferno Agharta, she Ishtar came; "He of the loud cry, the Gallu demon, why has he left me desolate?

27 O Gallu, master of devastation, why have you taken him?

28 In the flood of the shore of the Furattu, Euphrates,

29 Why have you taken him?

30 Him of the plains why have they slain?

31 The shepherd, the wise one, the man sorrows, why have they slain?

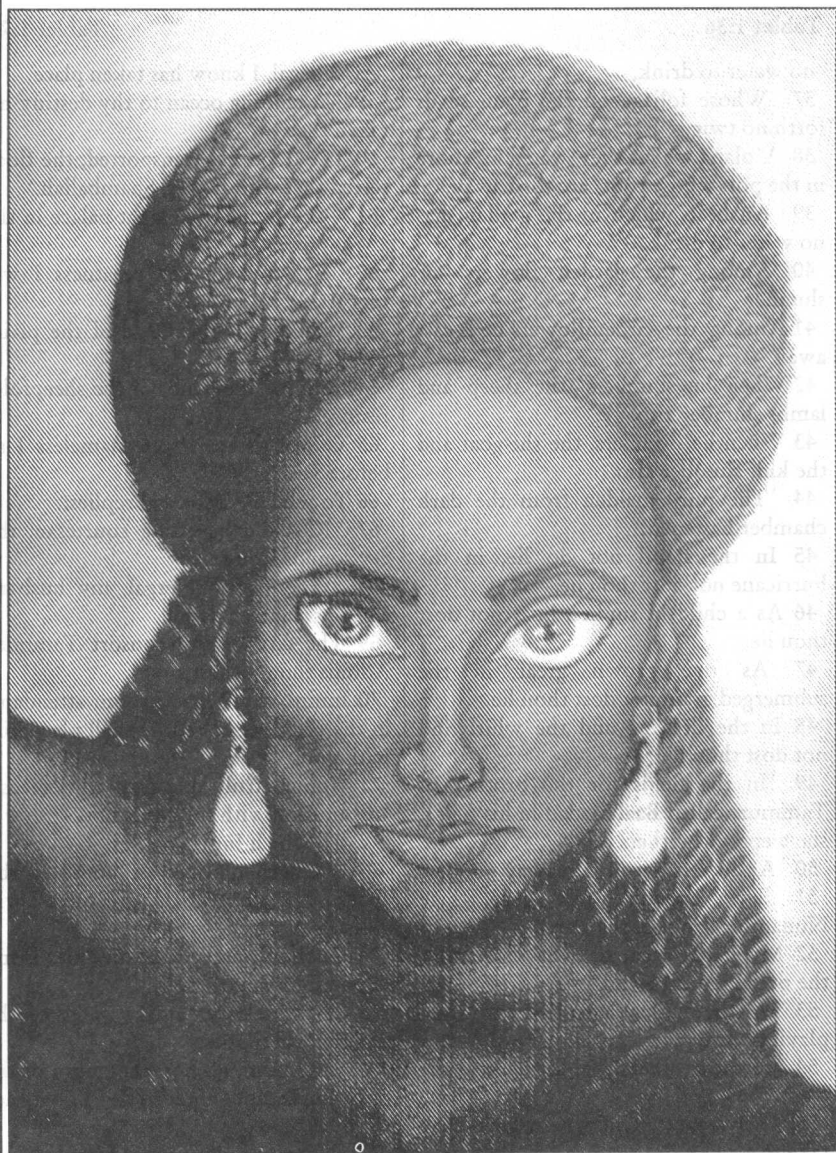
32 The lady of the vine stalk with the lambs and calves languishes.'

33 The lord shepherd of the folds lives no more.

34 The husband of the heavenly queen lives no more,

35 The master of the cattle stalls lives no more.

36 A tamarisk which in the garden has



**Figure 486**  
**Ishtar, Daughter Of Nannar (Sin)**

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

Tablet 1:36

Tablet 1:79

no water to drink,  
37 Whose foliage on the plain sends  
forth no twig.

38 A plant which they water no more  
in the pot, whose roots are torn away.

39 An herb which in the garden, has  
no water to drink.

40 Among the garden flowers, he  
slumber

41 Among the garden flowers he is cast  
away.

42 When he slumbers, the sheep and  
lambs slumber also.

43 When he slumbers, the she-goat and  
the kids slumber also.

44 'The pure maiden from the dark  
chamber hastened.

45 In the flood not do lie, in the  
hurricane not dost thou lie.

46 As a child in sunken boat not dost  
thou lie.

47 As one grown great in the  
submerged grain not dost thou lie.

48 In the lighting and the whirlwind  
not dost thou lie.'

49 'In the fields for the brother of  
Tammuz, called Baal Hadad in his fields,  
she wept with others.

50 'Arallu has seized him away.

51 The afflicted, my hero, sage  
Nunamnir, Enlil of the Earth.

52 My hero Gaga, he who rises from  
the ocean let us bewail.'

53 'For the mighty hero Pan with flute  
playing,

54 For the brother Abel in the field she  
wept.

55 They have taken; where have they  
taken?

56 The desolate land has taken.

57 The flood has taken Tammuz,  
Adonis.

58 Ama-Usugal-Anan, mate to

Arishkegal, I know has taken place.

59 The shining ocean to thy destiny has  
taken thee.

60 The flood has transported, the flood  
seized thee into Hades, Shamballah.'

61 'O queen of the great palace in thy  
abode

62 The glory of thy greatness I will  
rehearse.

63 Wailing for the cattle of the plains  
dissolve,

64 Milk for the lambs of the sheepfolds  
restore.

65 O my sister, as one nameless I sit  
before you.'

66 To which Arishkegal replies:

67 'O child begetting courtesan, thy  
cry sounds aloud,

68 Where with Nergal, my husband  
and my Yahweh dwell.

69 The city of thy consort Tammuz,  
Adonis thou seekest.

70 Innini, thy 7 bridegroom attendants  
in the chamber of repose shall place him  
with you.

71 Innini, truly queen of all decrees I  
am; an Eloh with me rivals not.'

72 To which Innini replies:

73 'Queen of the vast house in thy  
abode. The glory of thy greatness I will  
rehearse.

74 In the firmament of the skies is my  
star straightway restore.'

75 A watchman at the gates of the  
underworld replies:

76 'O Innini, go not; the queen of the  
great house not shouldst you know; not  
to enter;

77 Not shalt thou press forward, not  
shalt thou know.'

78 O Innini, not shalt thou know, not  
shalt thou enter,

79 Not shalt thou know, seeing thou

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

#### Tablet 1:79

wouldst know.'

80 'But the maiden Ishtar said; the maiden went, to the darkness.

81 "A queen am I," Ishtar said. The maiden went to the darkness,

82 To him, seized away her beloved not should she go, unto the darkness of Shamballah.

83 In the place of desolation among the hungry ones, she should not sit.'

84 'O wanderer, wanderer, my brother wanderer.

85 In the fields of arallu, wanderer, my brother wanderer.

86 The scorching heat, verily, verily, the soul of life destroys.'...

87 Into the nether resting place she entered, set herself before him.

88 "Ewe and her Lamb, Lamb and the ewe, lo they are scattered.

89 Mount up, thither and prepare to go."

90 The shepherd spoke to this sister,

91 "My sister, see! The Lamb finds not its way to its mother."

92 His sister, she whose heart rests not gave answer.

93 "Be merciful, my brother; O, Zulummara, why have you not ascended?

94 "Who shall bring the floods forever?"

95 "Tammuz, the Yahweh slumbers," in woe they sigh much.

96 "The sacred consort of the heavenly queen,

97 The Yahweh, Nudimmud, Enqi, slumbers," in woe they sigh much.

98 "My ruler, Tammuz you who are, you who was hurried away, cruelly wast thou carried away.

99 Faithful son you are, you who are, you who was hurried away, cruelly was

#### Tablet 2:2

you carried away.

100 Youth is yours, brother of the mother Belit Seri, who was cruelly carried away.

102 The work is restrained, thy shekel is heavy, it is given, to you who was cruelly carried away.

103 The shining crown from thy head is divested.

104 Thy fallen head restore, the shining su-me from thy side is divested.

105 Thy fallen side restore, the shining staff from thy hand is divested.

106 Thy fallen hand restore, the long shining foot-ring from thy foot is divested.

107 Thy fallen foot restore' because the master has gone forth, in his sheepfolds there is no creating.

108 Because Tammuz has gone forth, in his sheepfolds there is no creating.

109 When awakened from his lethargy, the Elohim replies to the mother Elohim and the interceding reptilians:

110 'The sheep of my shepherds I will restore. The sheep of my pasture I will restore.

111 O Gallu demon, be not woeful, of itself the seed will spring forth.'

112 Shamash, sun stood up before him.

113 In front of him his hand he raised.

114 "The mother sheep desolated who will revive?"

#### Tablet Two

#### Ishtar Goes To Kurnugi

(19x6 = 114)

Lo! To Kurnugi, also called Shamballah, and Agharta, or Sijjyn and Abu Qubaiys, the prison in the underworld, land of no return.

2 Ishtar, daughter of Nannar Sin, from

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

#### Tablet 2:2

which the name Suen also known as Zuen came, was determined to go to the dark house,

3 Dwelling of Erkalla, the great cities of the Anunnagi,

4 To the house where travelling is one-way only.

5 To the house where traveling is one-way only,

6 To the house where those who enter are deprived of light, where dust is their food, clay their bread.

7 They see no light, they dwell in darkness, they are clothed like bird, with feathers over the door and the bolt, dust has settled.

8 Ishtar, when she arrived at the gate of the Kurnugi, the underworld,

9 She addressed her words to the keeper of the gate: 'here gatekeeper,

10 Open the gate for me, open your gate for me to come in!

11 If you do not open the gate for me to come in,

12 I shall smash the door and shatter the bolt,

13 I shall smash the door post and overturn the doors,

14 I shall raise up the dead and they shall eat the living:

15 The dead shall outnumber the living! The gatekeeper made his voice heard and spoke,

16 He said to the great Ishtar, 'stop, lady, do not break it down!

17 Let me go and report your words to queen Arishkegal.'

18 The gatekeeper went in and spoke to Arishkegal,

19 'Here she is, your sister Ishtar, daughter of Nannar Sin and Ningal, who holds the great Keppu-toy,

20 Stirs up the Apsu, subtemple in

#### Tablet 2:39

Nudimmud's presence where the secrets are kept, '

21 When Arishkegal heard this, her face grew livid as cut tamarisk, as the root of the date,

22 Her lips grew dark as the rim of a Kuninu vessel.

23 'What brings her to me? surely not because I drink water with the Anunnagi.

24 I eat clay for bread, I drink muddy water for beer?

25 I have to weep for young men forced to abandon sweethearts.

26 I have to weep for the girls wrenched from their lover's laps.

27 For the infant child, I have to weep, expelled before it's time.

28 go, gatekeeper, open your gate to her. Treat her according to the ancient rites.'

29 The gatekeeper went. He opened the gates to her.

30 'Enter, my lady: may Kutha give you joy,

31 May the palace of Kurnugi, the underworld be glad to see you.'

32 He let her in through the first door,

33 But stepped off and took away the great crown on her head.

34 'Gatekeeper, why have you taken away the great crown on my head? 'Go in, my lady.

35 Such are the rites of the mistress of the Earth.'

36 He let her in through the second door, but stripped off and took away the rings in her ears.

37 Gatekeeper, why have you taken away the rings in my ears?

38 'Go in, my lady. Such are the rites of the mistress of Earth.'

39 He let her in through the third door

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

#### Tablet 2:39

#### Tablet 2:73

but stripped off and took away the beads around her neck.

40 'Gatekeeper, why have you taken away the beads around my neck?' 'Go in, my lady.

41 Such are the rites of the mistress of Earth.'

42 He let her in through the forth door, but stripped off and took away the toggle pins at her breast.

43 'Gatekeeper, why have you taken away the toggle pins at her breast? Go in my lady.

44 Such are the rites of the mistress of Earth.'

45 He let her in through the fifth door, but stripped off and took away the girdle of the birthstones around her waist.

46 'Gatekeeper, why have you taken away the girdle of birthstones around my waist?

47 'Go in my lady,

48 Such are the rites of the mistress of Earth.'

49 He let her in through the sixth door,

50 But stripped off and took away the bangles on her wrists and ankles?

51 'Gatekeeper, why have you took away the bangles on my wrist and ankles?'

52 'Go in, my lady. Such are the rites of the mistress of the Earth.'

53 He let her in through the seventh door, but stripped and took away the proud garment of her body.

54 'Gatekeeper, why have you taken away the proud garment of my body?' 'Go in, my lady.

55 Such are the rites of the mistress of Earth.'

56 As soon as Ishtar went down to Kurnugi, the underworld, Arishkegal looked at her and trembled before her.

57 Ishtar did not deliberate, but leaned over her.

58 Arishkegal made her voice heard ad spoke, addressed her words to Namtar her chief,

59 'Go, Namtar ruler of my court. Send out against her sixty diseases of evil Ishtar:

60 Disease of the eyes, disease of the arms, to her arms, disease of the feet to her feet,

61 Disease of the heart to her heart, disease of the head to her head, to every part of her and to her chest after Ishtar, the mistress of Dammuzi.

62 Scientists had gone down to Kurnugi, the underworld,

63 No bull mounted a cow, no donkey impregnated a jenny,

64 No young man impregnated a girl in the street,

65 The young man slept in his private room, the girl slept in the company of her friends.

66 Then Papsukkal, chief of the great Anunnagi, hung his head, his face became gloomy;

67 He wore mourning cloths, his hair was unkempt and dejected,

68 He went and wept before sin, his father, his tears flowed freely before king Nudimmud.

69 'Ishtar has gone down to the Earth and has not come up again

70 As soon as Ishtar went down to the Kurnugi, Shamballah and has not come up again.

71 No bull mounted a cow.

72 No donkey impregnated a jenny, no young man impregnated a girl in the street,

73 The young man slept in his private room, the girl slept in the company of



## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

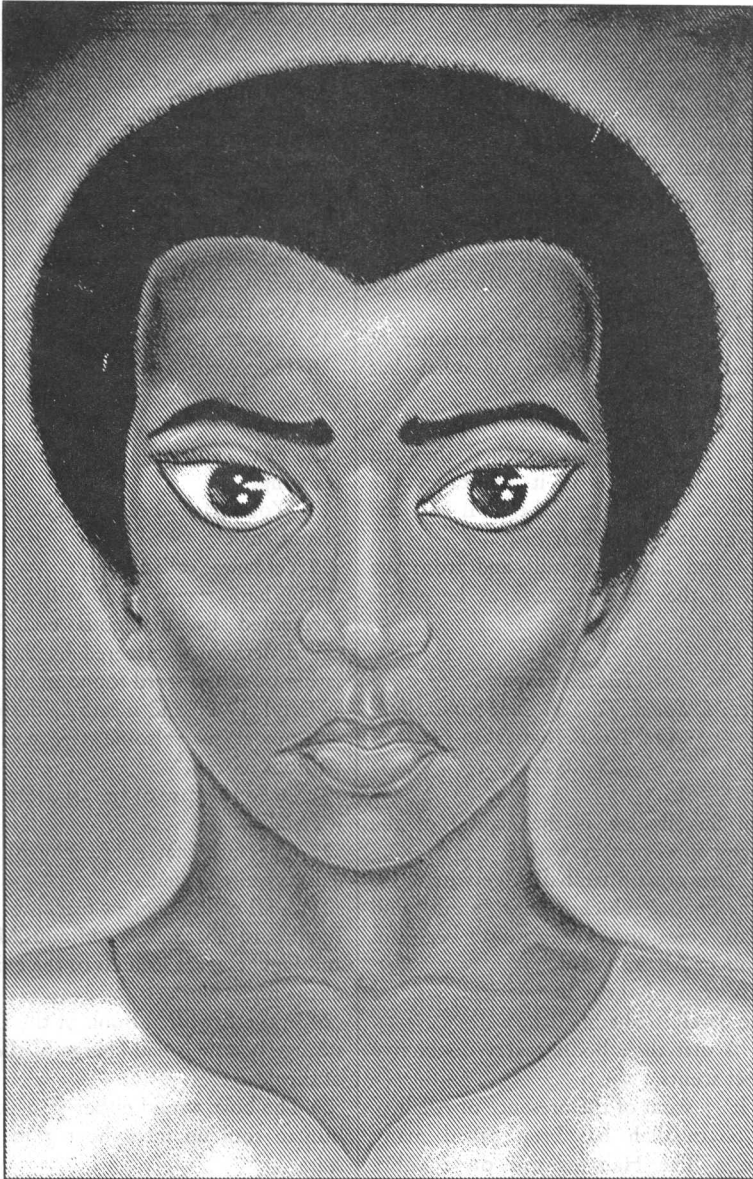
Tablet 2:73

her friends.'  
74 Nudimmud, in the wisdom of his heart, created a person.  
75 He created good looks, the playboy.  
76 'Come, good looks, set your face towards the gate of Kurnugi, the underworld.  
77 The 7 gates of Kurnugi, the underworld shall be opened before you.  
78 Arishkegal shall look at you and be glad to see you.  
79 When she is relaxed, her mood will lighten.  
80 Get her to swear the oath by the great Anunnagi.  
81 Raise your head, pay attention to the waterskin, saying, "Hey, my lady,  
82 Let them give me the waterskin, that I may drink water from it, and so it happened,  
83 But when Arishkegal heard this, she struck her thigh and bit her finger."  
84 'You have made a request of me that should not have been made!  
85 Come, good looks, I shall curse you with a great curse.  
86 I shall decree for you a fate that shall never be forgotten.  
87 Bread gleaned from the city's ploughs shall be your only drinking place,  
88 The shade of a city wall your only standing place, threshold steps your only sitting place,  
89 The drunkard and the thirsty shall slap your cheek.'  
90 Arishkegal made her voice heard and spoke; She addressed her words to Namtar her chief:  
91 'Go, Namtar, knock at egalgina, decorate the threshold steps with coral.  
92 Bring the Anunnagi out and seat them on golden thrones.

### THE UNDERWORLD

Tablet 2:108

93 Sprinkle Ishtar with the waters of life and conduct her into my presence.'  
94 Namtar went, knocked at Egalgina, decorated the threshold steps with coral,  
95 Brought out the Anunnagi seat them on golden thrones, sprinkled Ishtar with the waters of life and brought her to her sister.  
96 He let her out through the first door, and gave back to her the proud garment of her body.  
97 He let her through the second door, and gave back to her the bangles for her wrists and ankles.  
98 He let her out through the third door, and gave back to her the girdle of birth stones around her waist.  
99 He let her through the forth door, and gave back to her the toggle pins at her breast.  
100 He let her through the fifth door, and gave back to her the beads around her neck.  
101 He let her through the sixth gate, and gave back to her the rings for her ears.  
102 He let through the seventh door, and gave back to her the great crown for her head.  
103 'Swear that she has paid you her ransom, and give her back in exchange for him,  
104 For Dammuzi, the lover of her youth, wash him with pure water,  
105 Anoint him in red robe, let the lapis lazuli pipe play.  
106 Let party girls raise a loud lament. then Belili tore off her jewelry,  
107 Her lap was filled with eyestones. Belili heard the lament of her brother.  
108 She struck the jewelry from her body, the eyestones with which the front of the wild cow was filled.



**Figure 487**  
**Belili, Sister Of Enlil**

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

#### Tablet 1:109

109 'You shall not robe me forever of my beloved brother! On the day when Dammuzi comes back up,

110 And the lapis lazuli pipe and the carnelian ring come up with him,

111 When male and female mourners come up with him, the dead shall come up and smell the smoke offering.' Say this of Ishtar and her kind:

112 I seek refuge in the Sustainer of Shakhar from the evil of what has become of his creation.

113 And from the evils of the darkest point of shadow hour when they do their evil spells, as it overtakes the daylight and from the evil of the malignant witch Ishtar.

114 and her witchcraft and from the evil of the envious Enqi, as he envies Enlil.

#### Tablet Three

#### *Let Me Speak To You On Shamballah And The Beings Of It (19x6=114)*

Lo! Shamballah is the capital of the biggest subterranean world.

2 This great Shamballah gets its name from Shama which means "scent" and Allah, meaning "the most beautiful scents of Allah."

3 A trait of those beings who visit or who dwell in Shamballah,

4 Is that their bodies carry distinctive sweet scents.

5 It's a scent of the presence of Allah.

6 Shamballah has been called many things. The Haitians call on a cobra deity of wisdom and fertility named "Damballah."

7 The most common term, as taught by the malevolent beings is Hell.

#### Tablet 3:27

8 Thus the term Ohel, or Hello,

9 A common greeting of the Satanists,

10 Simply meaning "hell is low."

11 When Ohel is used in the Torah, it's for a tent,

12 Or it is in reference to the sacred tent of Jehovah,

13 A Tabernacle.

14 You find the word O-Hel.

15 They are the sacred tents of Yahuwa,

16 The sacred Tabernacle refers to the inner city called Shamballah or Aghaarta.

17 Fear not, for in your secular teachings,

18 You have been taught also of Shamballah.

19 Yet it was called Hell.

20 Where the wicked will go to be tormented by malicious evil beings, called demons overseered by Satan, the father of evil, a word found in the Torah as Eviyl (עִוִּיל) and means "a despiser of wisdom, a quarrelsome person, a being without morals."

21 Or in the case of the Islaamic world, it's Malik.

22 The fact that subterranean worlds exist is quite ancient.

23 In all of the ancient teachings of the Egyptians, Zu Aztecs, Hindus, Mayans, and Japanese, are legends of the existence of the underworld.

24 In the Egyptian Book of the Dead, a strange boatman had charge of the souls of the dead.

25 The boat would either transport the human soul up into the region of the stars,

26 Or if the soul needed more basic training or possibly more discipline,

27 The boatman would pilot the souls along the river Styx,





## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

#### Tablet 3:28

28 And this river led deep down into the interior of the Earth.

29 Many of the chambers of the pyramids lead to the inner world.

30 In the small village of Casal Paula, In the year 1902 A.D., workmen who were digging a well literally fell into the Earth.

31 What they discovered was the outer room of the Maltese Cave entrance.

32 Since the well was to be dug for a house which was on the main street named "hypogeum of hal saflienti, named after the street beneath in which it was discovered.

33 A hypogeum is the Latin name for an underground structure.

34 Later this series of underground rooms were discovered to have been located in the middle of an ancient Neolithic village.

35 From the construction of the entrance stones, it is now assumed that at certain times, a human sacrifice was chained before the entrance.

36 The entrance of the walls and ceilings of some of the passageways and rooms have been found to be decorated with red ochre and primitive art designs.

37 However, when first discovered, the three caves were crammed with as many as 30,000 skeletons of men, women, and children.

38 In South and Central America, as well as Mexico, the ancient people did acknowledge the existence of subterranean caves, chambers, or tunnels.

39 The Zu Aztecs of Mexico have faith that, just as there are 13 heavens sometimes 9 or 12,

#### Tablet 3:52

40 There are 9 subterrestrial levels through which the deceased must pass before reaching the underworld, "Mictlan," *"land of the dead,"* also called Chiconamictlan, *"ninth place of the dead."* The lord in this underworld is Mictlantecuhtli, *"the lord of the dead."*

41 How true this hell is,

42 For it is within one of the caverns of the planet Earth called Sheol, The Greeks call it Hades, the ancient Egyptians call Umduat.

43 Where disagreeable humans are sentenced into the malicious hands of Gargoyles and Leprechauns,

44 Headed by a great reptilian who wears the name Satan.

45 You have been taught by religion that Hell is somewhere down there.

46 It is also been referred to as a sort of "in between" place known as "purgatory" or "limbo" for souls.

47 And neither of these words can be found in the scriptures, of which they used to preach from.

48 There are two words used in the New Testament for "Hell," Hades (αἵδης), and Gehenna (γεεννα).

49 The Qur'aan mentions hell and has seven different words for "hell:" Jahannam, Jahiym, Saqar, Sa'i'yr, Haawiya, Lazaa, and Hutama.

50 This is the place that religion teaches is within the Earth where human beings go if they should be so unlucky as not to make the grade on the surface of the Earth.

51 Now, regardless to what Hell is called, each religion teaches that this is the dwelling place of Leviathan which is the sea demon.

52 In the scriptures that your servant



## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

Tablet 3:52

Tablet 3:63

Moses, called in tones Mosheh and in rhythm Muwsa, received in the scroll of Exodus the 20th degree, the 4th verse and I quote:

You will not make for yourself any idol at all, any likeness in the skies above or that is upon the Planet Earth or دفع inside the Planet Earth or under the waters of the Planet Earth.

53 Here, the Yahuwa of the Children of Israel, made it clear that they were not suppose to have any other deities other than him, that reside not on the planet Earth, or not is in the skies above, or not under the waters and this is the most important point. It says "not" inside the planet Earth. This is a confession on Yahuwa's behalf that there are other deities beside himself that can be worshipped if you choose to disobey, but most of all that some or at least one live inside the planet Earth.

So the Torah confirms a place inside the planet Earth. That would mean Hebrews, Christians and Muslims who except the Torah as the word of God would have to except this fact. And not only that, the Qur'aan of the Muslims in the sixth degree, the thirty fifth verse states:

"And if there shunning, avoiding the fact, be hard upon you, Muhammad: then, if you are able to seek and opening into the planet Tiamat, Earth to Shamballah, "scent of Allah" or a ladder ascending up, into the sky to Malakuwt so that you, Muhammad can bring them a sign-a miracle and if it please the source, El Eloh he would gather them, unto a true guidance. So don't be of the ignorant ones."

That is in the pure translation, but least they say it is my translation, I'll give you theirs:

If their spurning is hard on thy mind, yet if thou were able to seek a "Nafaqaan Fil Ard" tunnel in the ground, or a ladder to the skies and bring them a sign (what good?) If it were god's will, he could gather them together unto true guidance.

So as found in the Qur'aan of Allah which to them has no doubts in it, then don't doubts in it, don't doubt the fact that this Nafaqaan Fil Ard, or Tunnel into the planet Earth is to Shamballah.

54 With those facts proven, let us speak first of Shamballah and Aghaarta the real place.

55 This "palace of illumination" within the Earth has a central sun which is six hundred miles in diameter.

56 The inner city is called Aghaarta, which holds the meaning "Through the hole."

57 The temple within this subterranean world is called the "Golden Palace,"

58 Or in Ashuric/Syriac, Arabic Waalhalla meaning "place of illumination" or "with the golden aura,"

59 Which is located in the capital called Shamballah meaning "scented by Allah."

60 Shamballah is also known as Esharra.

61 Shamballah itself is the holy place, where the earthly world links with the higher states of consciousness.

62 In the east, they know there exists two Shamballahs: an earthly and an invisible Shamballah.

63 Many speculations have been made

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

Tablet 3:64

Tablet 3:104

about the location of the earthly Shamballah.

64 Certain indications put this place in the extreme north,

65 Explaining that the rays of the Aurora Borealis are the rays of the invisible Shamballah.

66 However, the Aurora Borealis is simply a reflection of the central sun, also called the black sun.

67 Shamballah is made from atoms of the 5 elements with their potentialities, projected into the center of unconditioned empty space.

68 Some say that Shamballah is the hidden city of goodness, and can be reached through meditation,

69 While Agharta is the material, Subterranean realm threatening us with eruption.

70 Nearly 6000 years ago the inhabitants of Hyperborean migrated to the region now covered by the Gobi Desert,

71 And there founded a new seat.

72 People flocked from all directions to this center of the world.

73 They enjoyed 2000 years to this great civilization,

74 However, another catastrophe occurred, its cause unknown.

75 The surface of the region was devastated,

76 But Agharta survived underground.

77 Many crafts seen, by surface people, that are aerodynamically built comes from various caverns beneath the planet Earth.

78 Where many beings now dwell,

79 Which one is occupied by the Earthlings and the Flugelrods,

80 And another by the Duwaani,

81 And another by the Greys,

82 And another by the Dunaakial.

83 And another by the Teros whose cavern is close to the Dunaakial.

84 In the past there were eight caverns,

85 To date there are far many more.

86 Their aerodynamic construction is in itself a confession of their earthly origin,

87 For intergalactical traverse need not worry themselves with aerodynamics.

88 Shamballah is a galactical United Nation.

89 As opposed to Earth surface United Nation.

90 Shamballah has the largest library and medical library on this side of the galaxy.

91 Shamballah has climate control.

92 For there are no volcanoes and earthquakes.

93 Environment control implies that there is disease control.

94 And unlike your world, there are no years, month and days.

95 Being that the sun is in the center of the inner world,

96 And the planet is not moving around anything.

97 Your planet is not a solid rock.

98 There are 3 major division in earth:

99 The inner core,

100 The outer core

101 And the crust,

102 Which is a very thin layer,

103 It is 1,800 miles thick.

104 It is called the mantle, outer core, liquid core.

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

#### Tablet 3:105

#### Tablet 4:21

105 The outer core does not much affect the events of the Earth's surface,

106 However, its fluid motion generates the magnetic field,

107 Because these motion are generally latitudinal, like the planetary winds,

108 The magnetic poles tend to lie close to the axis of the rotation.

109 Beneath your very feet, is a region whose radius is 6,294 kilometers.

110 The Earth's radius is 3,963 miles from the pyramids in Egypt today.

111 The actual circumference of the Earth is 24,000,

112 Eight hundred,

113 And 96 miles.

114 And the diameter is 7,926 miles

#### Tablet Four

#### *The Inhabitants Of The Underworld*

(19x13=247)

Lo! when the place that you are living on, called Earth was young, it was visited by a race of beings who came from another solar system.

2 These beings are referred to as the "Elder Gods,"

3 Who with their advances in science and knowledge of DNA and RNA manipulation,

4 The original cloned after Adam were able to live for hundreds of years.

5 They discovered the secret of living death,

6 And how death is an illness in humans that can be cured if,

7 Or if not prolonged at their weakest point to not less than 120 years.

8 These elder beings were the Shuyukh or the Rizqiyans from a planet called

Rizq in the nineteenth galaxy of Illyuwn. I am one such being sent to you.

9 We Rizqiyans before settling here lived in Arcturus Pleiades, Clarion in the Orion star constellation.

10 We constructed bases for laboratories on Mars, and the Moon,

11 For the cloning and breeding of Adama, Earthlings. We left some of our hybrids who made their residents within Shamballah.

12 They were called Dunaakial.

13 Many stayed, other branched off into tribes and moved nearer surface and set up their caverns.

14 And even others went surface and mixed with surface beings and became the Dongalawiy and the Danakiyl.

15 Early humans that existed on Earth that time, were considered them as "gods."

16 When the Rizqiyans came here some went beneath the Earth and built a large computer, a mechanical device, called "mech," from where they get the word Macintosh, the original name was Al Hisaabat.

17 The disagreeable also built a large computer and called it simply ha. H.A.L. Their Earth name IBM.

18 With these machines they could scan the surface, pick up some scenes from all over the televisé them.

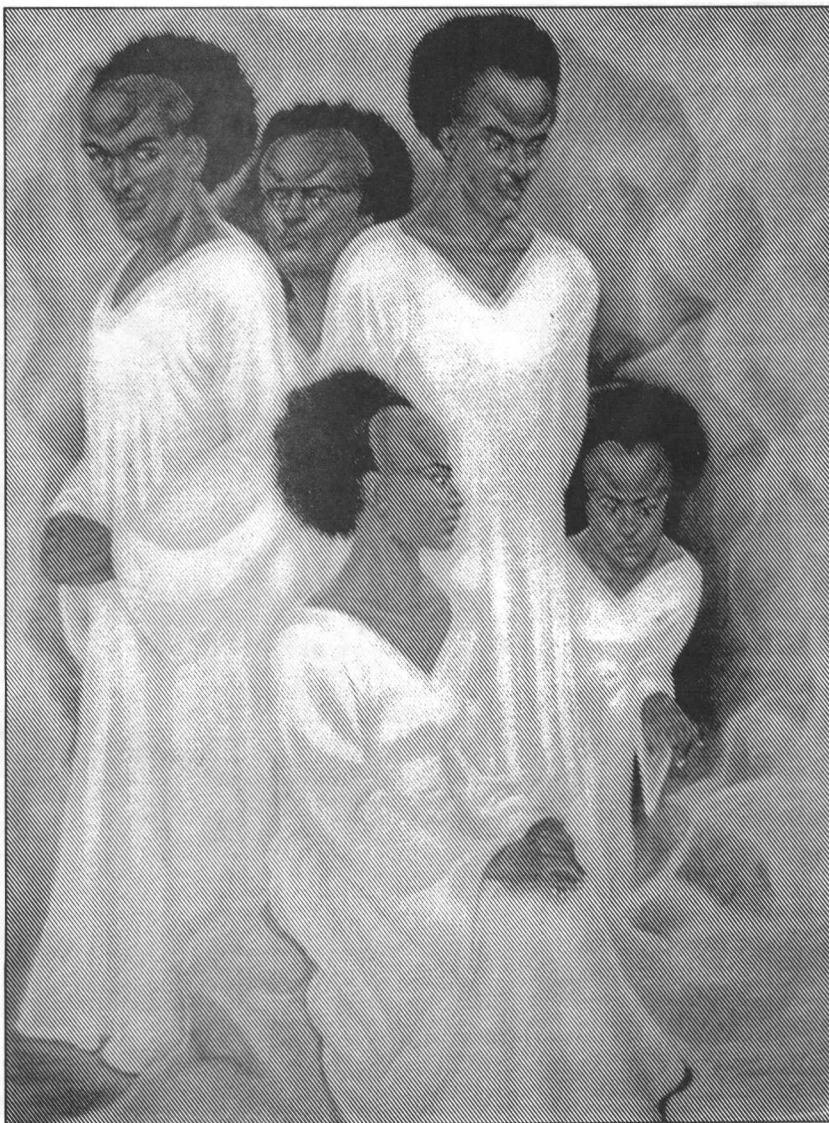
19 They could project both thought and 3 dimensional images, hologramic pictures and star maps,

20 Kill and destroy at will by simply flicking switches;

21 Alter the weather, create rain, hail, snow and earthquakes.



**Figure 488**  
**Members Of The Flugelrods**



**Figure 489**  
**Members Of The Dunaakial Tribe**

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

#### Tablet 4:22

22 Create tidal waves, volcanoes, hurricanes and viruses.

23 Extract thoughts from another person's mind or implant thought into it.

24 They were able to stimulate any emotion and cure various diseases.

25 They also had "mech" which could be used to make clothing, food and other articles.

26 Over a period of time the inner sun started throwing off radioactive particles, which polluted the air breathed into the lungs, and accumulated in food and water,

27 Causing a shortening of their life span by increasing the aging process and causing other effects.

28 The elders trying to escape, bored underground, hollowing out artificially or modifying already existing natural caverns,

29 With a devise similar to a laser beam. they proceeded to build larger cities with tunnels connecting them 4 to 20 miles beneath the surface.

30 Many relocated to other planets, while yet some stayed here. in their newly carved out caverns, and took some of their Hasaba, "computers."

31 The same applied for the malevolent being who when relocated became known as the Huluub, or Flugelrods with their massive machines called "mech," also called H.A.L.

32 One group of agreeable elders wanted to make these devices available to surface dwellers.

33 However, the other group of disagreeable didn't agree because the surface dwellers were unskilled and were

#### Tablet 4:46

not able to use them correctly,

34 While the agreeable elders said simply "let's teach them."

35 Send people whom they call scientists, telepathically implant information and they will get the credit of invention,

36 But this higher knowledge will prevent them from destroying planet in which we also dwell.

37 There was an argument between the 2 groups and it was decided locked away in a cavern in the Earth do that surface dwellers couldn't get them.

38 Because of the population problem, their elder race was not able to take all of their own race

39 The ones who were left behind began to disintegrate due to the radioactivity, of the sun.

40 After centuries had passed, because of the radioactivity, and the unskilled use of the massive "computers,"

41 A large amount of the brains of the other beings that were in the inner world, produced a form of hereditary insanity.

42 This group of insane cave dwellers, were called "Sumuwnean, or Saamiyn, Abandonderos, or as you know them Deros,"

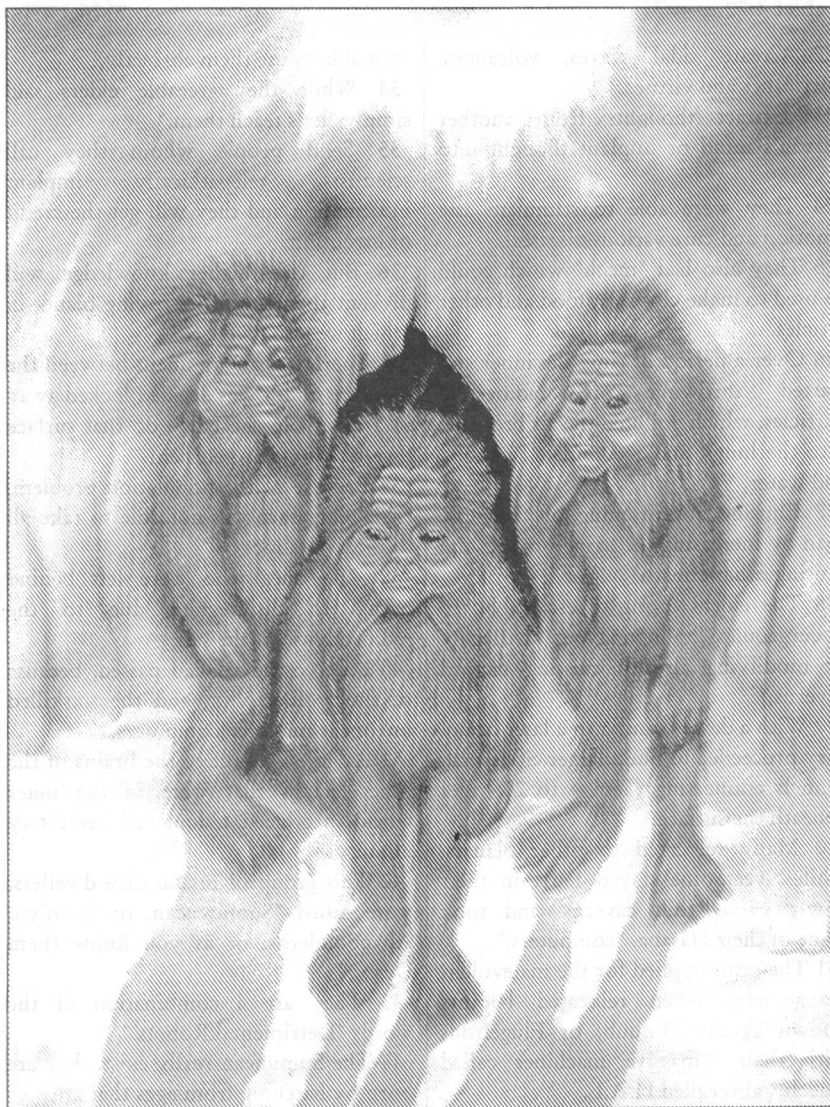
43 They are a combination of the words "Detrimental Robots."

44 The Sumunean really exist. they are born by hatching from eggs that are 4 to 6 feet in diameter.

45 They grow to 7 feet and are extremely obes.

46 The sumuwnean, Deros who lived in the caves are degenerated so much intelligence.





**Figure 490**  
**Members Of The Duwaanis**

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

Tablet 4:47

47 They have two stomachs and their digestive system is the same as that of a cow.

48 Deros and cows both chew the cud meaning when cows eat, they chew their own food,

49 And it goes through the initial stages of digestion where it reaches a large sac that is before the true stomach.

50 The food is then regurgitated to the mouth for further chewing; this is called chewing the cud.

51 Many people today who are obese are descendants of these Deros.

52 I'm talking about those people who have serious weight problem.

53 Weighing over three hundred pounds and more, which is not a trait of the elders, the Rizqiyian.

54 The Deros have no fingernails, toenails, nipples navel or rectum.

55 Their eyes are silver grey and glows in the dark, they have blonde eyebrows.

56 Other than that there's no hair on the body, in a disease called Trichotillomania.

57 And they are responsible for the Trichinosis, and Trichiasis disease.

58 They have a pinkish grey color skin much like a pig, or a souse,

59 Having not being exposed to the inner or outer sun.

60 They have no teeth. Their mouth appears to be full of a gummy, slimy substance.

61 They are nocturnal and hear extremely well.

62 They're not very peaceful and have a strong dislike for your race of human beings.

63 They are very human in appearance, yet far from it.

### THE UNDERWORLD

Tablet 4:76

64 Their noses are long, trunk-like which is very similar to that of an elephant.

65 They contend that the planet Earth will be theirs again one day.

66 There is another group called Sunaynans or Siyniyn, or as you know Teros.

67 The Sumuwnean, Deros were for disagreeable people and Sunaynans, Teros, were for agreeable people.

68 The Teros, which is short from integrative or constructive, are a subsurface or constructive, are a subsurface race that usually keep the Deros in check.

69 The Teros that have an abundance of pigmentation in their skin are descendants of their "elder gods" from the planet Jomon in the star Arcturus in the Bootes constellation.

70 Also called Ploughman, Herdsmen. Bootes is shaped like a kite, and the Arcturus is the Bootes constellation.

71 The red giant fourth brightest star in the heaven, where much mixing did take place.

72 They have 48 chromosome.

73 And when bred with certain humans, caused a defect of 47 chromosomes producing what is commonly called Down's Syndrome,

74 As found in all races of surface people for the Teros are a mixed race.

75 Down's syndrome is a disorder caused by chromosomal abnormalities that develop during germ cell formation.

76 The Tero's chromosome structure is so much different than that of earthlings, that the mixture caused the disorder.



**Figure 491**  
**Members Of The Teros**

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

#### Tablet 4:77

77 Depending on the gene involved, the child may exhibit the full syndrome or show few or no effects.

78 Chromosome 21 is the small human chromosome, with no more than 1500 genes.

79 But the genes are of great interest for being involved in conditions ranging from cancer to Alzheimer's disease to vision problems.

80 One out of every eight hundred children born on Earth have this trait.

81 Because of the Teros own planet's atmosphere their children are usually born breathing defects as well as congenital heart disease.

82 Being that the food of the Tero is different than the earthlings, these children have poor digestive systems.

83 And their immune system is unable to function properly and they lean towards Leukemia.

84 Because they bored further into the Earth they were able to keep their sanity, because of cross breeding.

85 The Teros took on different forms, and others look so human they can come to the surface and not be noticed.

86 The Teros that are lacking in pigmentation are descendants from mixing with the Flugelrods.

87 There's also living beneath the surface of the planet Earth another group, called the Duwaanis, from which Leprechauns known also as Gnomes or Dwarfs and the legends of them has come.

88 Their mixture with surface people produced Dwarfism.

89 A mixture with the earthlings and the Duwaani produced defected DNA,

#### Tablet 4:105

90 Thus the endocrine system produced an excess amount of hypersecretion and or an insufficient amount of hyposecretion of the hormones.

91 When the endocrine gland becomes over stimulated by fluids from the pituitary gland,

92 For the pituitary gland or known also as the endocrine gland or the hypophysis, is situated at the base of the human brain.

93 And being the Duwaanis brain is in the front of their head, this caused a problem. The pituitary is connected to the hypothalamus by a stalk.

94 And is comprised of anterior, intermediate, and posterior lobes.

95 The anterior lobe secreted 6 protein hormones, growth hormones which promotes body growth;

97 Prolactin, which stimulates the production of milk;

98 Adrenocorticotrophin hormone,

99 Which stimulate the adrenal cortex; thyroid stimulating hormone,

100 And two gonadotropic hormones, follicle stimulating hormones, and a luteinizing hormone.

101 The defect in these genes was caused by a collapse of their sun in Sirius and their release of a large amount of radiation,

102 Which damaged their glands, called glandular atrophy and a defect in the enzymes that involved the hormone synthesis,

103 Which resulted in lower iodine and resulted in insufficient thyroid hormone.

104 The hypothalamus and pituitary gland are closely related.

105 The modulates the activity of the

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

Tablet 4:105

Tablet 4:131

anterior portion of the pituitary through release or release inhibitor hormones,

106 Which travel through a portal venous system of the anterior pituitary.

107 These neurohormones regulate the release of such hormones as growth hormones:

108 And this GH, deficiency leads to growth retardation or dwarfism, adrenocorticotrophin, ACTH, follicle stimulating hormone, FSH, prolactin, luteinizing hormone, LH,

109 And thyroid stimulating hormone TRH. These defects caused by a mixture of the alien blood with the human blood resulted in dwarfism as you know it today.

110 Originally the Duwaanis came from Canis Major.

111 They were the dwarfs of the star Sirius as opposed to the giant Shaggies their opposers.

112 They share the same planet, but they were the agreeable beings, who came to Earth many millions of years ago from the Sirius star constellation.

113 The Deros are constantly in conflict with the Duwaanis who hold the same faith, that they too will take over the planet one day.

114 The Duwaanis look like porcupines, meaning their hair sticks straight up.

115 This abnormality in the endocrine gland resulted in their appearance which is called Hirsutism, the covering of the body with thick hair.

116 They master surface information and study intensely, mastering all of the finer things that the Earth's surface

provides.

117 They aspire to be like the elite of the human race.

118 Yet, have no interest in coexisting with human beings on the surface who they see as killers without a purpose.

119 They are like references on Earth meaning they know everything that is happening on the surface of the Earth.

120 There are caverns in the inner world that are occupied by extraterrestrials.

121 This does not include Aghaarta.

122 In the 1970 A.D. 4 of the caverns were occupied and 2 of them unoccupied.

123 Today there are over twenty caverns, some even occupied by surface people, and hidden sacred societies,

124 Such as the Illuminati society who are in cahoots with disagreeable extraterrestrial and having meetings beneath the Antarctica,

125 Where various different species gather together to plot the overthrow and control of the surface.

126 In the year 1995 A.D. there is air flowing in and out of the Earth.

127 What you people tend to forget is that the Earth is hollow, and has a sun 600 miles in diameter.

128 Nothing is solid, not even the human body, rocks which appear solid all have air pockets.

129 The caverns were there naturally.

130 Some of them have been hollowed out by beings.

131 The caverns are very large. Believe it or not, there is a cavern connecting to Australia and through the Atlantic

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

Tablet 4:131

Tablet 4:156

Ocean.

132 This way they don't have to come into contact with surface dwellers which would be like you who live on the Earth.

133 The humanoid type extraterrestrial are making shuttles to transport themselves from one place to the next.

134 The ones that are humans have to travel in your time and space.

135 They have to do things according to how time on Earth is governed.

136 They have created what is called a star gateway where they can step through and interdimensionally transport themselves.

137 They are an advanced society by far, and have surpassed people on the surface of the Earth in technology.

138 They use power called blast electricity, whose source is from the compression of air and its connection with electricity.

139 This ties in with the shifting of weights which was the secret to the building of the pyramids.

140 They also get their power from the energy grid that surrounds the planet Earth. A grid is a network of uniformly spaced horizontal and perpendicular line, specifically one used for locating points, by means of a system of coordinates.

141 This is one of the main reasons why extraterrestrial want your planet.

142 The magnetic field is one of the most valuable assets on your planet, because it has an endless amount of free energy.

143 The poles of the grids were spaced at different distances from the north

geometric pole,

144 And disarrangement set up a series of geometric harmonics which were directly related to the speed of light, mass, and gravity.

145 The interaction of the two grids created a harmonic resonance which in turn formed a third resultant grid.

146 The theoretical position for the third grid poles on the southern hemisphere are as follows:

147 Grid pole "A" equals latitude  $72.4266^{\circ}$  degrees/longitude  $50^{\circ}$  degrees west  $1054.4'$  minutes of arc from the north pole.

148 Grid pole "B:" equals latitude  $78.4266^{\circ}$  degrees/longitude  $105^{\circ}$  degrees west,  $694.4'$  minutes of arc from the north pole, resultant.

149 Grid pole "C" equal latitude  $75.6^{\circ}$  degrees/longitude,  $97.5^{\circ}$  degrees west,  $864'$  minutes of arc from the north pole.

150 Reciprocal positions will give similar value for the southern hemisphere.

151 A grid is an intelligent geometric pattern into which, the Earth grid is also known as "the crystalline Earth."

152 It is very ancient and has been utilized by a number of civilizations.

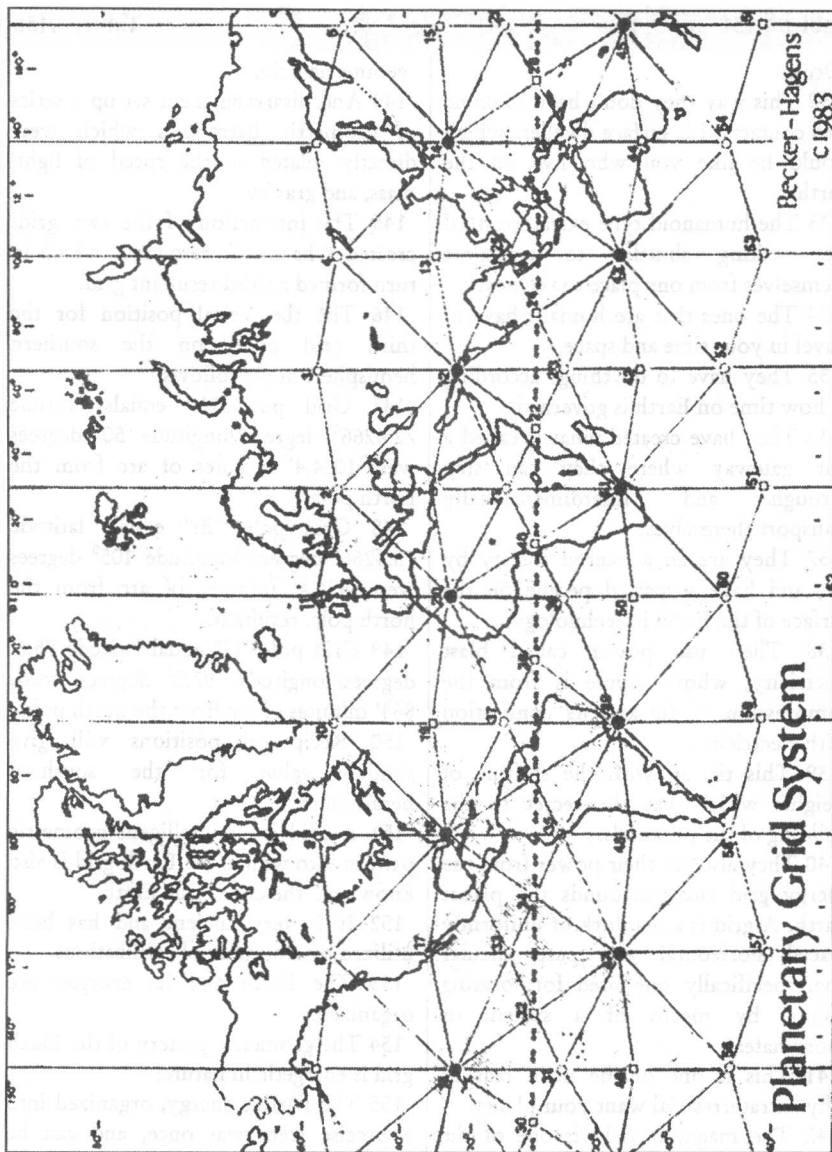
153 The Earth and its energies are organized.

154 The geometric pattern of the Earth grid is energetic in nature.

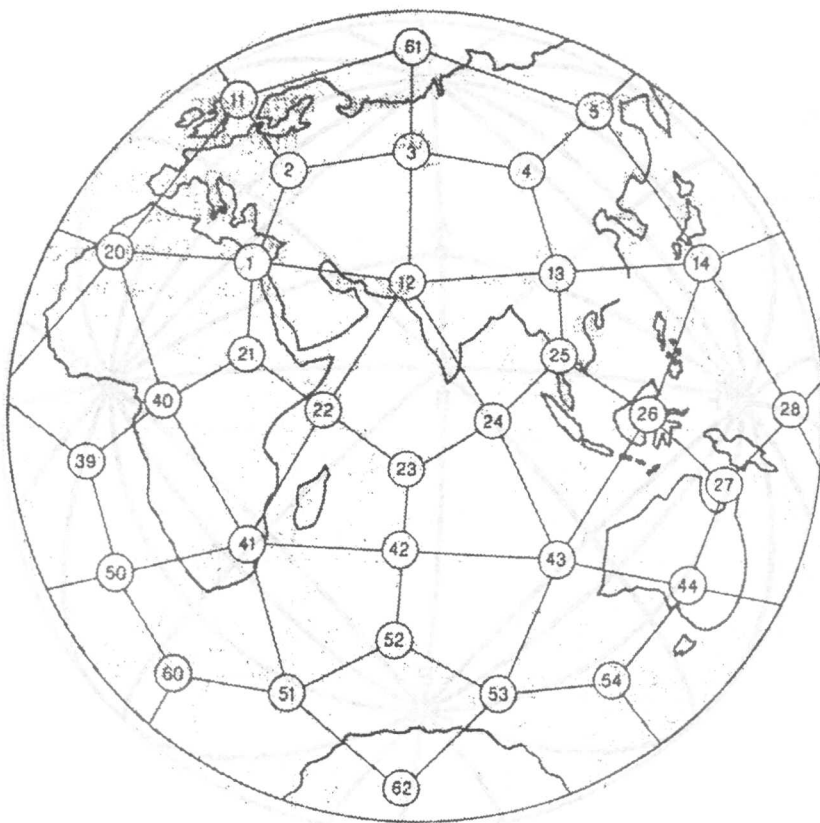
155 The Earth's energy, organized into a precise web, was once, and can be again,

156 The source of a free and inexhaustible supply of power, once powering older civilizations of high technological achievement.

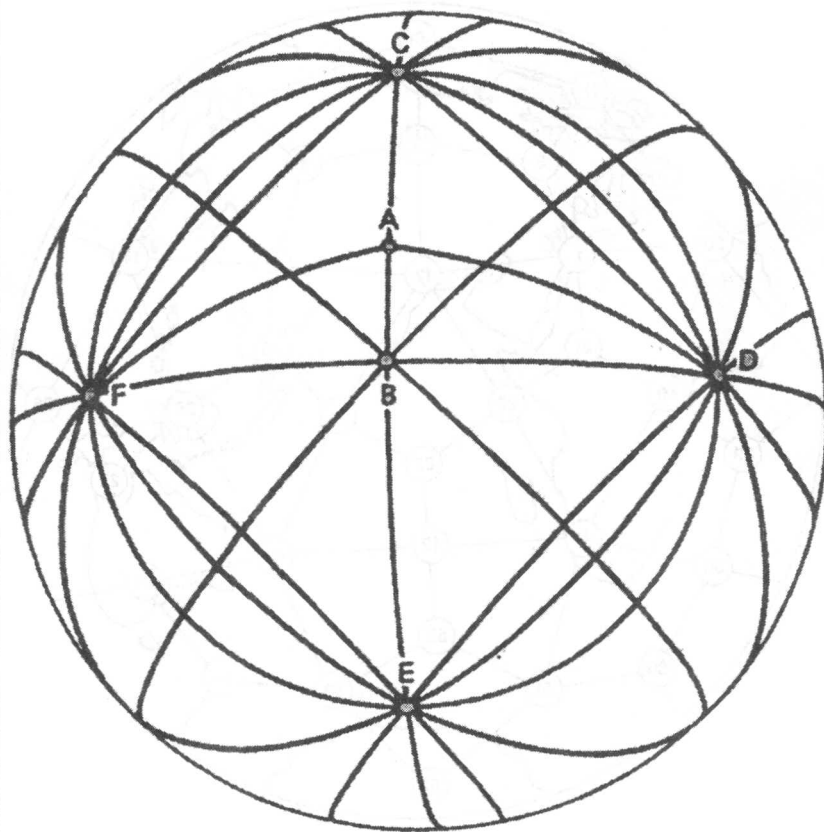




**Diagram 122**  
**The Planetary Grid System**



**Diagram 123**  
**The Earth's Grid System**



**Diagram 124**  
**The Earth's Grid**

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

#### Tablet 4:157

#### Tablet 4:193

157 Some say that the grid is an interactive spiritual workshop for the purposes of the aligning of humans with planetary energies through the "megalithic temple."

158 The Earth grid is seen as a living hologram of the organization of the solar system.

159 Intricately linked with the life and destiny of human beings.

160 Some of the significant features of the major grid intersections:

161 Giza, The Great Pyramid,

162 Tyumen oil field, USSR,

163 Lake Baikal, USSR,

164 Many unique plants and animals;

165 Hudson Bay, present location of north magnetic pole,

166 Northern British Isles, Maes Howe, ring of Brodgar Callanish,

167 Mohenjo Daro-rama empire culture;

168 Xian pyramids, which are the largest in the world;

169 Southern Japan "dragons triangle," great seismic activity,

170 Hamakulia, nearby lies Hawaii, scene of high volcanic and earthquake activity.

171 The sophisticated canal civilization of Cibola;

172 Bimini, the site of huge "man made" walls underwater, discovered in 1969 A.D.

173 Megaliths at Axum, the Coptic Christian center in Ethiopia;

174 Bangkok and Ankor Wat;

175 Sarawak, Borneo,

176 Pohnpel Island, Micronesia, site of the megalithic city on Nan Madol;

177 Lima, Peru, boundary of the Nazca

plate, Pisco,

178 Gabon, West Africa,

179 Zimbabwe, with its ancient mines and structures,

180 The Maralinga atomic test site,

181 Easter Island and its megaliths,

182 The Coral Castle's, built by Ed Leedskalnin, location is shown as an Earth grid number 18.

183 The west lobe is what pulled Florida down and opened The Keys area up.

184 The east lobe is the Bermuda Triangle.

185 The Bermuda Triangle of Florida when active, is a powerful diamagnetic levitator.

186 The center of the Earth is a special base controlled by benevolent beings, called the Dunaakial, whose original home is in Rizq which is located in the nineteenth galaxy called Illyuwn.

187 They settled throughout the continent of Africa and became known as what is called today, the Dongala,

188 Or the Donogla tribe of Northern Sudan and spread as far down as Northern Ethiopia, Ethiopia or Ether Utopia.

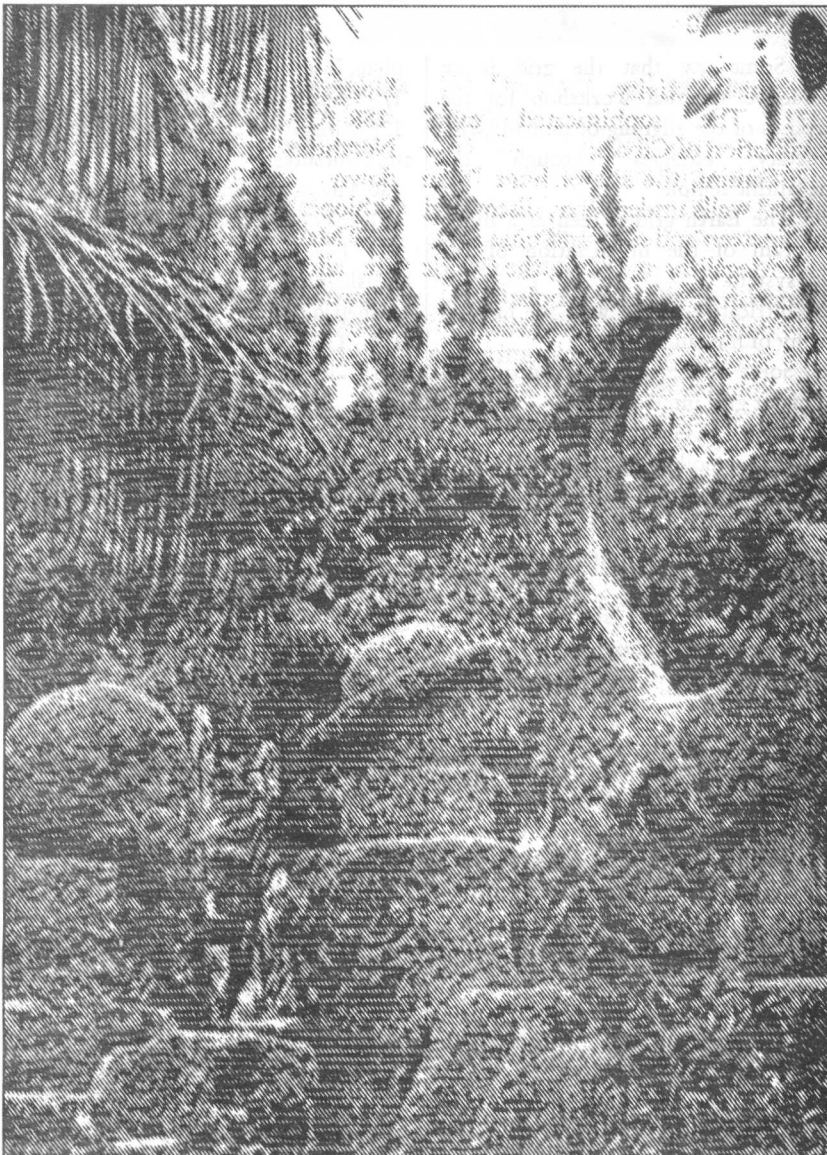
189 Malevolent or negative beings are allowed to go in the cities. However, they live in the caverns.

190 Thus, are the three main races of the planet.

191 The Flugelrods and the Deros are related to the Caucasians,

192 The Teros are related to the Orientals,

193 And the Dunaakial and the Duwaanis are related to the Nubian in the form of Watusi and Pygmy,



**Figure 492**  
**The Coral Castle**

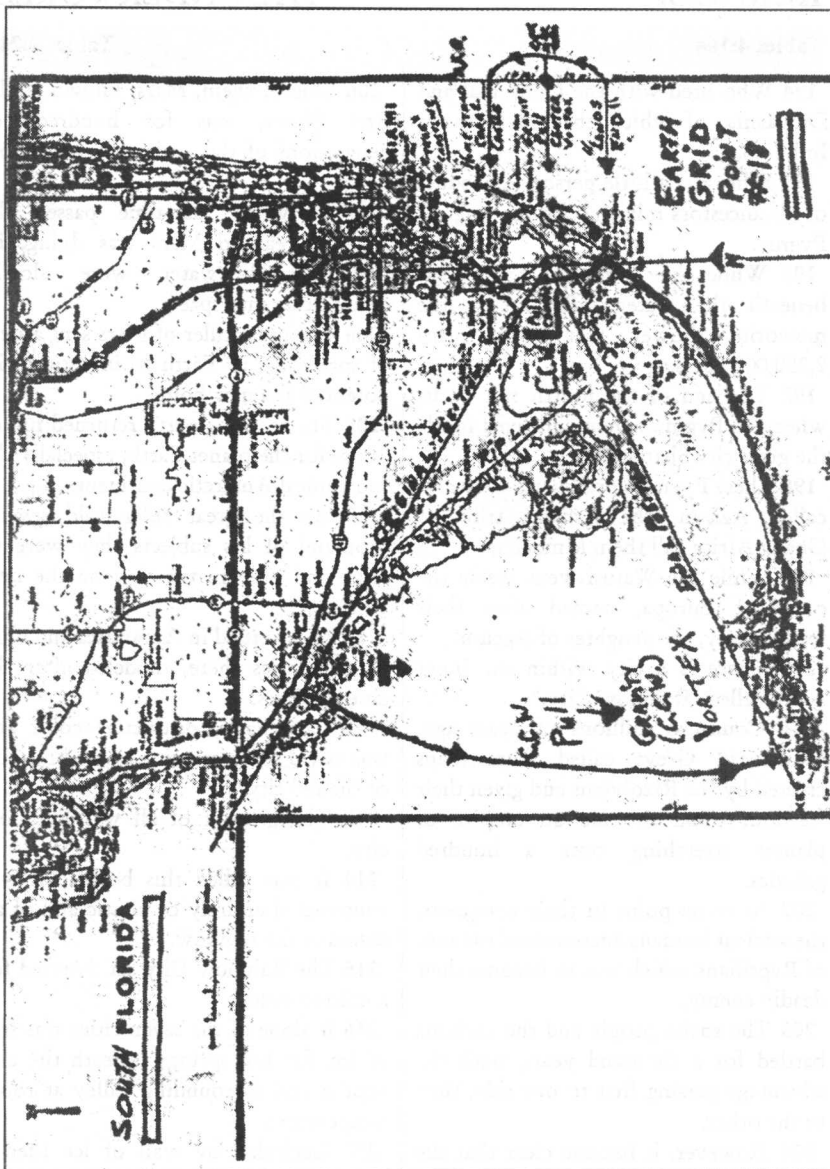


Diagram 125  
The Coral Castle Grid System



## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

#### Tablet 4:164

#### Tablet 4:219

194 Who bred with the Dunaakial and Duwaanis, of which the great master Imhotep,

195 Who was a little person, a product of his ancestors mixing with the original Pygmy,

196 While they went to the caverns beneath the water falls during the meteorite shower that took place 2,250,000 years ago,

197 The end of the fourth sun cycle, when the Pygmies went and lived inside the great city Shamballah.

198 These Pygmies or Dwarfs were also called Azizan, the Ashanti tribe of Ghana Africa call them Mmoetia;

199 While the Watusi went inside the caves of Europa, named after their female deity, the daughter of Agenor.

200 There is a city within the inner Earth called "Rainbow City."

201 Countless millions of years ago, Humanoid Greys called Rumardians created by the Rizqiyians and given their freedom came to rule an empire of planets stretching over a hundred galaxies.

202 At some point in their conquests, the ancient humans encountered the race of Reptilians which was to become their deadly enemy,

203 The snake people and the ancients battled for a thousand years, with the advantage passing first to one side, then to the other.

204 However, it became clear that the snake people had won.

205 They chased the humanoid race from planet to planet, scattering the remnants of the humanoid empire to a few lonely worlds.

206 One of them, Mars, known as the Red Planet, was for hundreds of generations of the ancients a hospitable home.

207 However, as time passed the ancients realized Mars was dying, its oxygen and water were slowly evaporating into space.

208 The great ruler of Mars sent a fleet of spaceships to Earth to investigate its potential as a new home.

209 The scouting party returned full of praise for the planet Earth, especially the subtropical Antarctic continent.

210 So the great ruler told several thousand of his subjects they were to leave and prepare the way on the new world.

211 They settled in Antarctica and built 7 great cities there, modeled after the cities in Mars.

212 Each had a distinctive color and was called the green city or the blue city or the red city.

213 The greatest of all was Rainbow city.

214 It was called this because it was constructed entirely of plastic and of all colors of the rainbow.

215 The Rainbow City sat deserted for a million years.

216 It alone of the seven cities was free of ice, for hot springs beneath the city kept it and surrounding valley at room temperature.

217 Encircled by wall of ice then a thousand feet high,

218 Rainbow City has remained hidden from Antarctica explorers to this day.

219 Since the technology of the ancients was infinitely superior to that

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

Tablet 4:219

Tablet 4:247

of the "surface dwellers,"

220 The City was found with all its incredible machinery running as well as it had when the city was built two and a half million years ago.

221 Many people don't know it, however, plastic is a relatively new product to humans.

222 Plastic was introduced to you no more than fifty years ago

223 It is one of the many things that was given to you extraterrestrial beings.

224 There are beings that direct the crafts into the planet Earth and they go to the center of the Earth.

225 There is a 15 mile long computer in the center of the Earth that has been reactivated in 1904 A.D.

226 This is why there is a hum in the Earth.

227 There is a mountain called Shasta that leads to one of the caverns in the inner Earth.

228 The mountain was named after a California tribe of a Native Americans called the Shasta.

229 The computer sends out signal to crafts coming in so that they may come into the Earth without being detected.

230 The crafts who don't pay attention to the signals usually get shot right out of the sky by humans.

231 There are entrances all over this planet Earth.

232 Many are found in caves well hidden and exists in as many places on the Earth, as there are on the Earth.

233 In order to enter these caverns, you must know where the entrances are, like the polar regions.

234 These entrances will lead you to a whole different tropical environment in such places as:

235 Peru, Brazil, Guatemala, as well as Arizona,

236 The north and south poles, Africa, Germany, Egypt, Himalayas, Montana.

237 So what is hell to one, is paradise to another.

238 Shamballah and Agharta is much as a reality as Egypt and Greece.

239 The beings that inhabit Agharta are responsible for the climatic changes that are affecting the planet Earth, and the inhibitors of it.

240 As the planet Earth known as Gaia is beginning to defend herself against the destructive surface people, such things as:

241 Nature's germ warfare will take place.

242 Viruses will plague the Earth.

243 Massive earthquakes and land slides and floods.

244 All these are signs of the times.

245 It is imperative for the wise to return to nature and natural way of life,

246 Respecting the system of things

247 Then and only then will the gates of the heavens and or the gates of Shamballah be opened for your reentry in acceptance into the great ancient family of the deities.

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be**

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

*Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El  
Kuluwm, The All*

*Tablet One  
Gilgamesh  
(19 x 29 = 551)*

Lo! Of him who found out all things, I of him who experienced everything, I shall teach the whole.

2 He searched the lands to teach everywhere.

3 He who experienced the whole gained complete wisdom.

4 He found out what was the secret and uncovered what was hidden, he brought back a tale of times before the flood.

5 He had journeyed far and wide, weary and at last resigned. He engraved all toils on a memorial monument of stone.

6 He had the wall of Uruk built, the sheepfold of holiest Eanna, the pure treasury.

7 See its wall, which is like a copper band, survey its battlements, which nobody else can match,

8 Take the threshold, which is from time immemorial approach Eanna, the home of Ishtar,

9 Which no future ruler nor any man will ever match!

10 Go up on to the wall of Uruk and walk around!

11 Inspect the foundation platform and scrutinize the brickwork!

12 Testify that its brick are baked bricks,

13 And that the 7 counselors must have laid its foundations!

14 One square mile is city, one square mile is orchards, one square mile is claypits, as well as the open ground of Ishtar's temple.

15 Three square miles and the open ground comprise Uruk.

16 Look for the copper the tablet-box, undo its bronze lock, open the door to its secret,

17 Lift out the Lapis Lazuli Tablet and read it.

18 The story of that man, Gilgamesh, who went through all kinds of sufferings.

19 He was superior to other rulers, a warrior master of great stature, a hero born of Uruk, a goring wild bull.

20 He marches at the front as leader,

21 He goes behind, the support of his brothers,

22 A strong net, the protection of his men, the raging flood-wave, which can destroy even a stone wall. Son of Lugalbanda, Gilgamesh, perfect in strength, son of the lofty cow, the wild cow Ninsun.

23 He is Gilgamesh, perfect in splendor, who opened up passes in the mountains,

24 Who could dig pits even in the mountainside, who crossed the ocean, the broad seas, as far as the sunrise.

25 Who inspected the edges of the world, kept searching for eternal life, who reached Ut-Nafishtim the far-distant, by force.

26 Who restored to their rightful place cult centres and temples which the flood had ruined.

27 There is nobody among the rulers of teeming humanity,

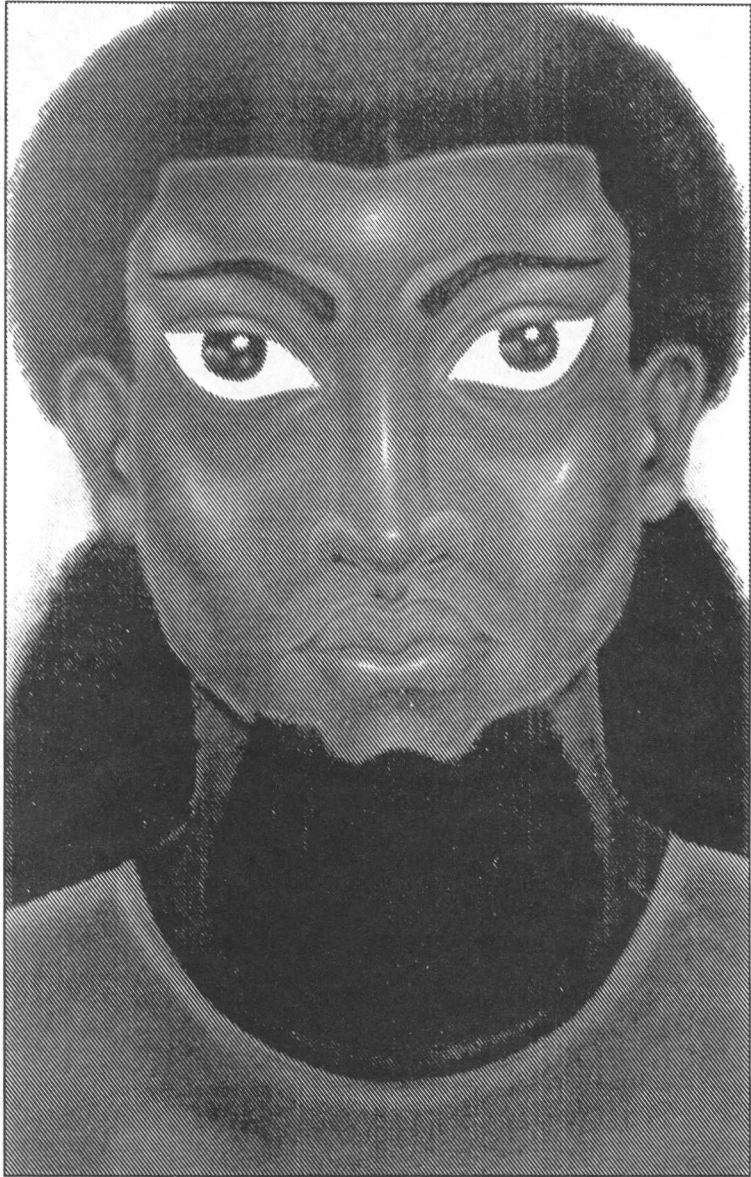
28 Who can compare with him,

29 Who can say 'I am ruler' beside Gilgamesh.

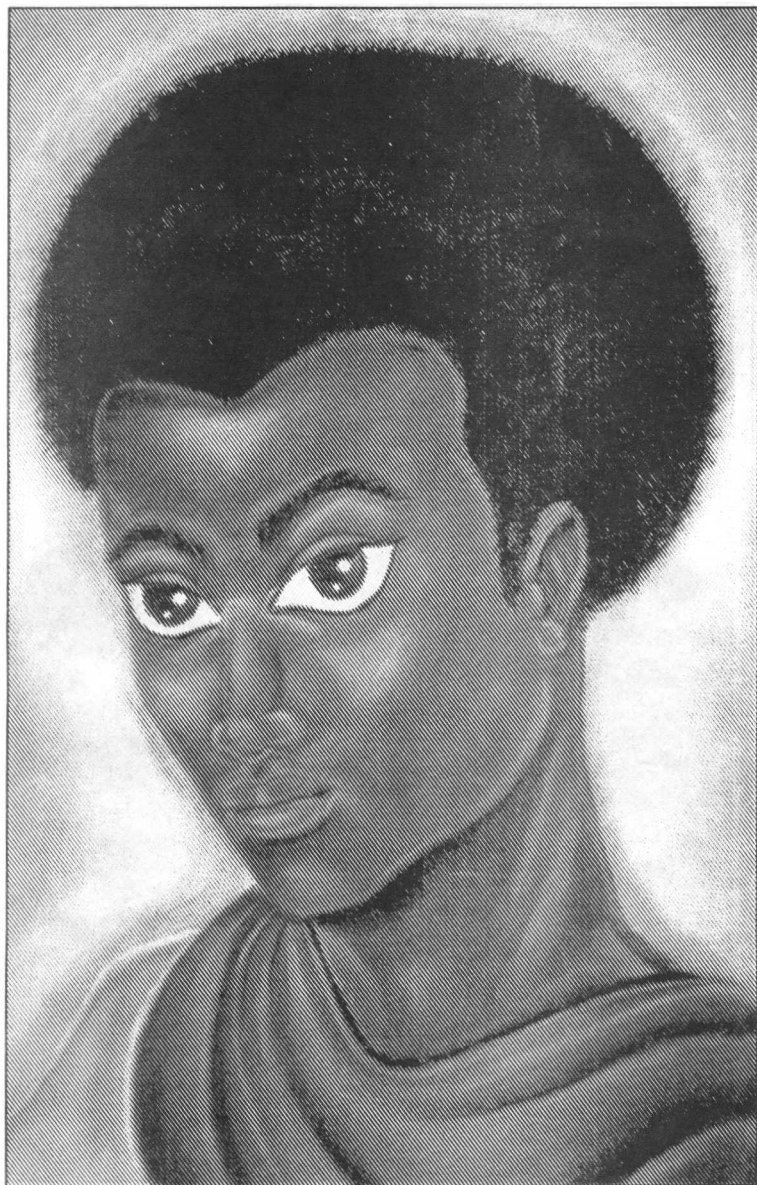
30 Gilgamesh was named from birth for fame. Two-thirds of him was divine, and one-third mortal.

31 Belet-Ili who is the mistress of the Anunnagi, who is also known as Ninhursag or Mami and Aruru designed the shape of his body, made his form perfect,

32 As the Anunnagi, he was proud and noble in Uruk the sheepfold he would walk about, show himself superior, his head held



**Figure 493**  
**Lugalbanda, Father Of Gilgamesh**



**Figure 494**  
**Ninsun, Mother Of Gilgamesh**

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

### KURNUGI

### THE UNDERWORLD

Tablet 4:219

Tablet 4:247

of the "surface dwellers,"

220 The City was found with all its incredible machinery running as well as it had when the city was built two and a half million years ago.

221 Many people don't know it, however, plastic is a relatively new product to humans.

222 Plastic was introduced to you no more than fifty years ago

223 It is one of the many things that was given to you extraterrestrial beings.

224 There are beings that direct the crafts into the planet Earth and they go to the center of the Earth.

225 There is a 15 mile long computer in the center of the Earth that has been reactivated in 1904 A.D.

226 This is why there is a hum in the Earth.

227 There is a mountain called Shasta that leads to one of the caverns in the inner Earth.

228 The mountain was named after a California tribe of a Native Americans called the Shasta.

229 The computer sends out signal to crafts coming in so that they may come into the Earth without being detected.

230 The crafts who don't pay attention to the signals usually get shot right out of the sky by humans.

231 There are entrances all over this planet Earth.

232 Many are found in caves well hidden and exists in as many places on the Earth, as there are on the Earth.

233 In order to enter these caverns, you must know where the entrances are, like the polar regions.

234 These entrances will lead you to a whole different tropical environment in such places as:

235 Peru, Brazil, Guatemala, as well as Arizona,

236 The north and south poles, Africa, Germany, Egypt, Himalayas, Montana.

237 So what is hell to one, is paradise to another.

238 Shamballah and Agharta is much as a reality as Egypt and Greece.

239 The beings that inhabit Agharta are responsible for the climatic changes that are affecting the planet Earth, and the inhibitors of it.

240 As the planet Earth known as Gaia is beginning to defend herself against the destructive surface people, such things as:

241 Nature's germ warfare will take place.

242 Viruses will plague the Earth.

243 Massive earthquakes and land slides and floods.

244 All these are signs of the times.

245 It is imperative for the wise to return to nature and natural way of life,

246 Respecting the system of things

247 Then and only then will the gates of the heavens and or the gates of Shamballah be opened for your reentry in acceptance into the great ancient family of the deities.

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be**



## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

*Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El  
Kuluwm, The All*

*Tablet One  
Gilgamesh  
(19 x 29 = 551)*

Lo! Of him who found out all things, I of him who experienced everything, I shall teach the whole.

2 He searched the lands to teach everywhere.

3 He who experienced the whole gained complete wisdom.

4 He found out what was the secret and uncovered what was hidden, he brought back a tale of times before the flood.

5 He had journeyed far and wide, weary and at last resigned. He engraved all toils on a memorial monument of stone.

6 He had the wall of Uruk built, the sheepfold of holiest Eanna, the pure treasury.

7 See its wall, which is like a copper band, survey its battlements, which nobody else can match,

8 Take the threshold, which is from time immemorial approach Eanna, the home of Ishtar,

9 Which no future ruler nor any man will ever match!

10 Go up on to the wall of Uruk and walk around!

11 Inspect the foundation platform and scrutinize the brickwork!

12 Testify that its brick are baked bricks,

13 And that the 7 counselors must have laid its foundations!

14 One square mile is city, one square mile is orchards, one square mile is claypits, as well as the open ground of Ishtar's temple.

15 Three square miles and the open ground comprise Uruk.

16 Look for the copper the tablet-box, undo its bronze lock, open the door to its secret,

17 Lift out the Lapis Lazuli Tablet and read it.

18 The story of that man, Gilgamesh, who went through all kinds of sufferings.

19 He was superior to other rulers, a warrior master of great stature, a hero born of Uruk, a goring wild bull.

20 He marches at the front as leader,

21 He goes behind, the support of his brothers,

22 A strong net, the protection of his men, the raging flood-wave, which can destroy even a stone wall. Son of Lugalbanda, Gilgamesh, perfect in strength, son of the lofty cow, the wild cow Ninsun.

23 He is Gilgamesh, perfect in splendor, who opened up passes in the mountains,

24 Who could dig pits even in the mountainside, who crossed the ocean, the broad seas, as far as the sunrise.

25 Who inspected the edges of the world, kept searching for eternal life, who reached Ut-Nafisitim the far-distant, by force.

26 Who restored to their rightful place cult centres and temples which the flood had ruined.

27 There is nobody among the rulers of teeming humanity,

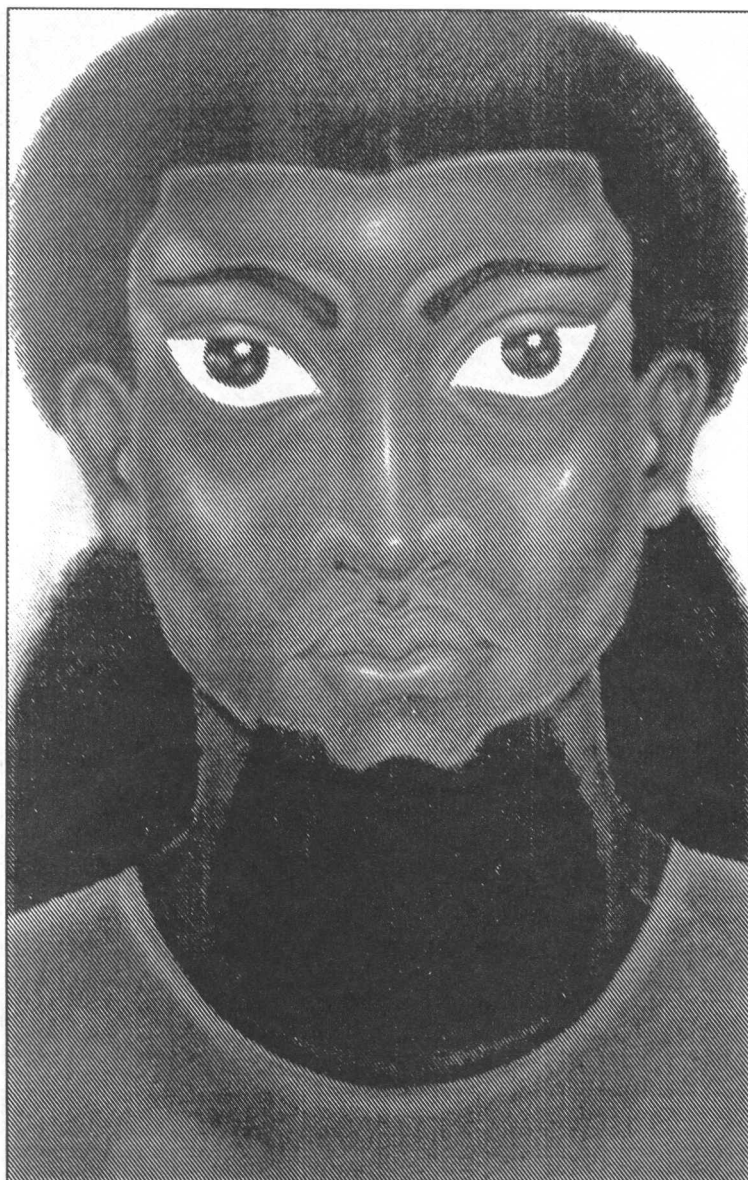
28 Who can compare with him,

29 Who can say 'I am ruler' beside Gilgamesh.

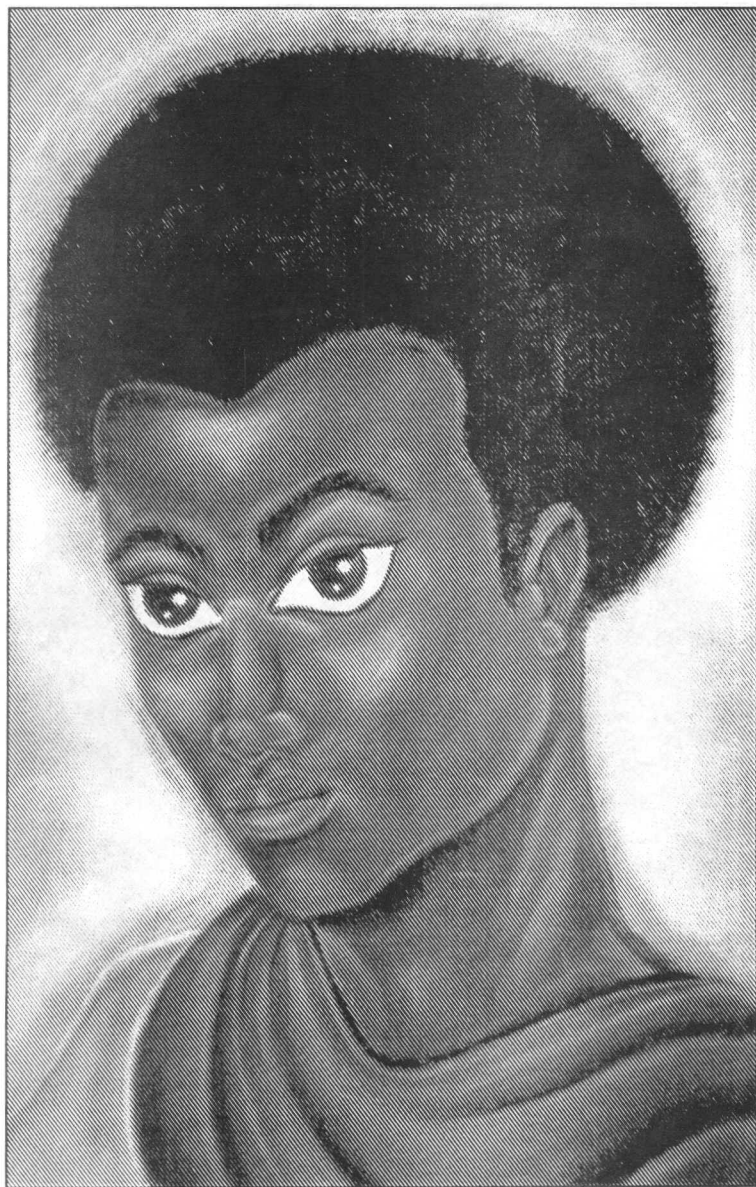
30 Gilgamesh was named from birth for fame. Two-thirds of him was divine, and one-third mortal.

31 Belet-Ili who is the mistress of the Anunnagi, who is also known as Ninhursag or Mami and Aruru designed the shape of his body, made his form perfect,

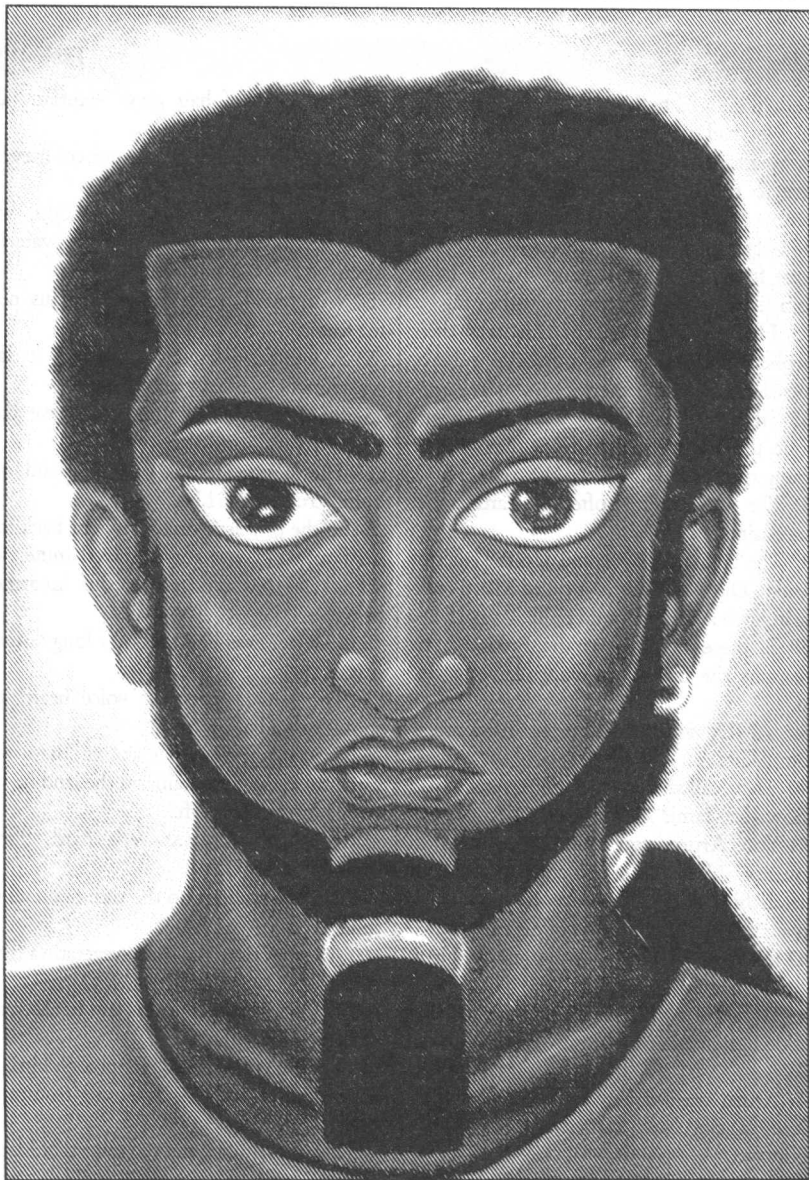
32 As the Anunnagi, he was proud and noble in Uruk the sheepfold he would walk about, show himself superior, his head held



**Figure 493**  
**Lugalbanda, Father Of Gilgamesh**



**Figure 494**  
**Ninsun, Mother Of Gilgamesh**



**Figure 495**  
**Gilgamesh, Son Of Ninsun And Lugalbanda**

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 1:32

high like a wild bull.

33 He had no rival, and at his Pukku, his weapons would rise up, his comrades have to rise up. The young men of Uruk became dejected in their private quarters.

34 Gilgamesh would not leave any son alone for his father. Day and shadow hour his behavior changed and was overbearing.

35 He was the shepherd. He was their shepherd also yet he was powerful, superb, knowledgeable and expert,

35 Gilgamesh would not leave young girls alone, the daughters of warriors, the brides of young men.

36 The Aluhum often heard their complaints.

37 The Igigis of heaven and also the ruler of Uruk. 'Did Aruru, who is called Mami really create such a rampant wild bull?

38 Is there no rival at the Pukku?' His weapons rise up, his comrades have to rise up.

39 ANU, who is El often hears their complaints.

40 They called upon the great Aruru also known as Mami:

41 You, Aruru, you created mankind, did you not? Now create someone for him, to match his hunger the desire of his loins is great and they are the taker of his energies!

42 Let them be regular rivals, and let Uruk be allowed peace!

43 When Aruru heard this, she created inside herself the word control of ANU, the El.

44 Aruru washed her hands, pinched off a piece of clay, and cast it out into open country.

45 She created a primitive man, Enkidu the warrior: offspring of silence the bullman, sky-bolt of Ninurta.

46 His whole body was shaggy with hair, he was furnished with tresses like a woman.

#### Tablet 1:66

47 His locks of hair grew luxuriant like grain.

48 He knew neither people nor country; he was dressed as cattle are.

49 With gazelles he eats vegetation, with cattle he quenches his thirst at the watering place.

50 With wild beasts he satisfies his need for water.

51 A hunter, a bandit, came face to face with him beside the watering place.

52 He saw him on three successive days beside the watering place.

53 The hunter looked at him, and was dumbstruck to see him.

54 In the problem times he went back into his house and was afraid, stayed mute, was silent, and hid the grief in his innermost being.

55 His face was like that of a long-distance traveller.

56 The hunter made his voice heard and spoke, he said to his father,

57 Father, there was a young man who came from the mountain, on the land he was strong, he was powerful.

58 His strength was very hard, like a sky-bolt of ANU.

59 He walks about on the mountain all the time,

60 All the time he eats vegetation with cattle,

61 All the time he puts his feet in the water at the watering place.

62 I am too frightened to approach him. He kept filling in the pits that I dug to trap the beast,

63 He kept pulling out the traps that I laid.

64 He kept helping cattle, wild beasts of open country, to escape my grasp.

65 He will not allow me to work in open country.

66 His father spoke to him, to the hunter,



## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

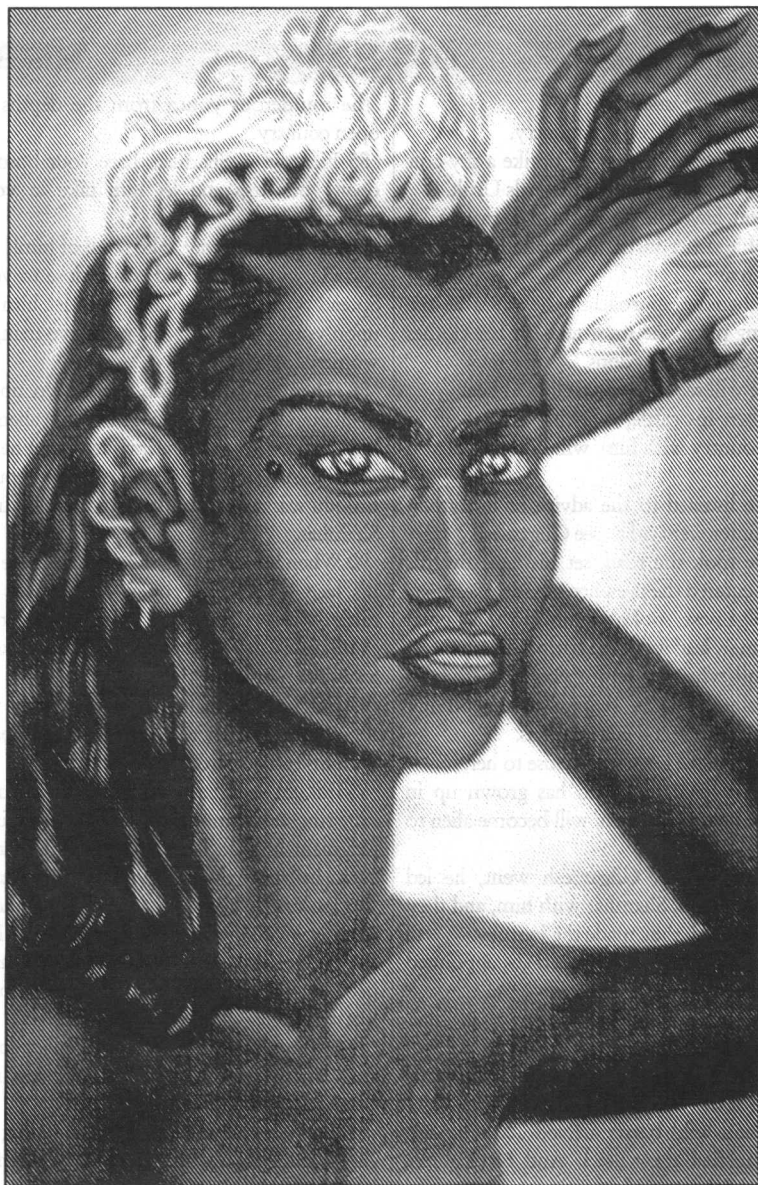
#### Tablet 1:66

of Uruk, Gilgamesh.  
 67 He worked his open country.  
 68 His strength is very hard, like a sky-bolt  
 of ANU, go set your face towards Uruk.  
 69 You have the strength of a man, take  
 control lead her forth, and make her life the  
 strong man.  
 70 When he approaches the cattle at the  
 watering place, she must take off her clothes  
 and reveal her attractions.  
 71 He will see her and go close to her.  
 72 Then his cattle, who has grown up in  
 open country with him, will become alien to  
 him.  
 73 He listened to the advice of his father.  
 The hunter went off to see Gilgamesh.  
 74 He took the road, set his face towards  
 Uruk, entered the presence of Gilgamesh.  
 75 Gilgamesh spoke to him, to the hunter,  
 go, hunter, lead forth the harlot Shamhat,  
 76 And when he approaches the cattle at  
 the watering place, she must take off her  
 clothes and reveal her attractions.  
 77 He will see her and go close to her.  
 78 Then his cattle, who has grown up in  
 open country with him, will become alien to  
 him.  
 79 The hunter, Gilgamesh went, he led  
 forth the harlot Shamhat with him, and they  
 took the road, they made the journey.  
 80 In three days they reached the appointed  
 place.  
 81 Hunter and harlot sat down in their  
 hiding place for one day. Then a second,  
 they sat at the watering place. Then cattle  
 arrived at the watering place; they drank.  
 82 Then wild beasts arrived at the water;  
 they satisfied their need. And he, Enkidu,  
 whose origin is the mountain,  
 83 Who eats vegetation with gazelles, drinks  
 at the watering place with cattle, satisfied his  
 need for water with wild beasts.  
 84 Shamhat looked at the primitive man,

#### Tablet 1:96

the murderous youth from the depths of  
 open country.  
 85 Here he is, Shamhat, bare your bosom,  
 open your legs and let him take in your  
 attractions!  
 86 Do not pull away, take wind of him!  
 87 He will see you and come close to you.  
 Spread open your garments, and let him lie  
 upon you, do for him, the primitive man, as  
 women do.  
 88 Then his cattle, who has grown up in  
 open country with him, will become alien to  
 him. His love-making he lavished upon her.  
 89 For six days and seven shadow hours,  
 Enkidu was aroused and poured himself into  
 Shamhat.  
 90 When he was full with her charms, he set  
 his face towards the open country of his  
 cattle. The gazelles saw Enkidu and scattered,  
 91 The cattle of the open country kept  
 away from his body.  
 92 For Enkidu had stripped; his body was  
 too clean. His legs, which used to keep pace  
 with his cattle, were at a standstill.  
 93 Enkidu had been diminished, he could  
 not run as before. Yet, he had acquired  
 judgment he, had become wiser. He turned  
 back, he sat at the harlot's feet. The harlot  
 was looking at his expression, and he listened  
 attentively to what the harlot said. The  
 harlot spoke to him, to Enkidu, you have  
 become profound Enkidu, you have become  
 like a Baal.  
 94 Why should you roam open country  
 with wild beasts? Come, let me take you into  
 Uruk, the sheepfold,  
 95 To the pure house, the dwelling of  
 ANU and Ishtar, where Gilgamesh is perfect  
 in strength, and is like a wild bull, more  
 powerful than any of the people.  
 96 She spoke to him, and her speech was  
 acceptable. Knowing in his own mind now,  
 he would seek for a friend. Enkidu spoke to





**Figure 496**  
**The Harlot Shamhat**

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 1:96

her, to the harlot, come, Shamhat, invite me,

97 To the pure house, the holy dwelling of ANU and Ishtar,

98 Where Gilgamesh is perfect in strength and is like a wild bull, more powerful than any of the people.

99 Let me challenge him, and I will win in Uruk. I shall be the strongest, I shall go in and alter destiny:

100 One who was born in open country has superior wisdom and strength Shamhat answered, come on, let us go forth and let me please you this way for you can be pleased in many ways, for there are, I know.

101 Go, Enkidu, into Uruk the sheepfold. Where young men are girded with sashes and everyday is a feast day, where the drums are beaten. And girls are willing to show off their figures, adorned with joy and full of happiness.

102 In bed at shadow hour, great men enjoy them O Enkidu! You know nothing of life! Let me show you Gilgamesh, a man of joy and woe!

103 Look at him, observe his face, he is beautiful in manhood, dignified, his whole body is charged with seductive charm.

104 He is more powerful in strength of arms than you! He does not sleep by day or shadow hour. O Enkidu, change your plan for punishing him.

105 Shamash loves Gilgamesh, and ANU, Enlil and Enki made him wise, before you came from the mountains, Gilgamesh was dreaming about you in Uruk. Gilgamesh arose and described a dream.

106 He told it to his mother, mother, I saw a dream in the shadow hour.

107 There were stars in the sky for me. And something like a sky-bolt of ANU kept falling upon me and I tried to lift it up, but it was too heavy for me.

108 I tried to turn it over, but I couldn't budge it.

109 The country men of Uruk were standing over it. The countrymen had gathered over it, the men crowded over it, the young men massed over it, they kissed its feet like very young children.

110 I love it as a wife, doted on it, I carried it, laid it at your feet, you treated it as equal to me.

111 The wise mother of Gilgamesh, all-knowing overstood, she spoke to her ruler.

112 The wise Ninsun all-knowing overstood, she spoke to Gilgamesh, when there were stars in the sky for you, and something like a sky-bolt of ANU kept falling upon you,

113 You tried to lift it up, but it was too heavy for you,

114 You tried to turn it over, but you couldn't budge it. You carried it, laid it at my feet, I treated it as equal to you,

115 And you loved it as a wife, and doted on it.

116 It means a strong partner shall come to you.

117 He will be the most powerful in strength of arms in the land.

118 His strength will be as great as that of a sky-bolt of ANU.

119 You will love him as a wife, you will dote upon him.

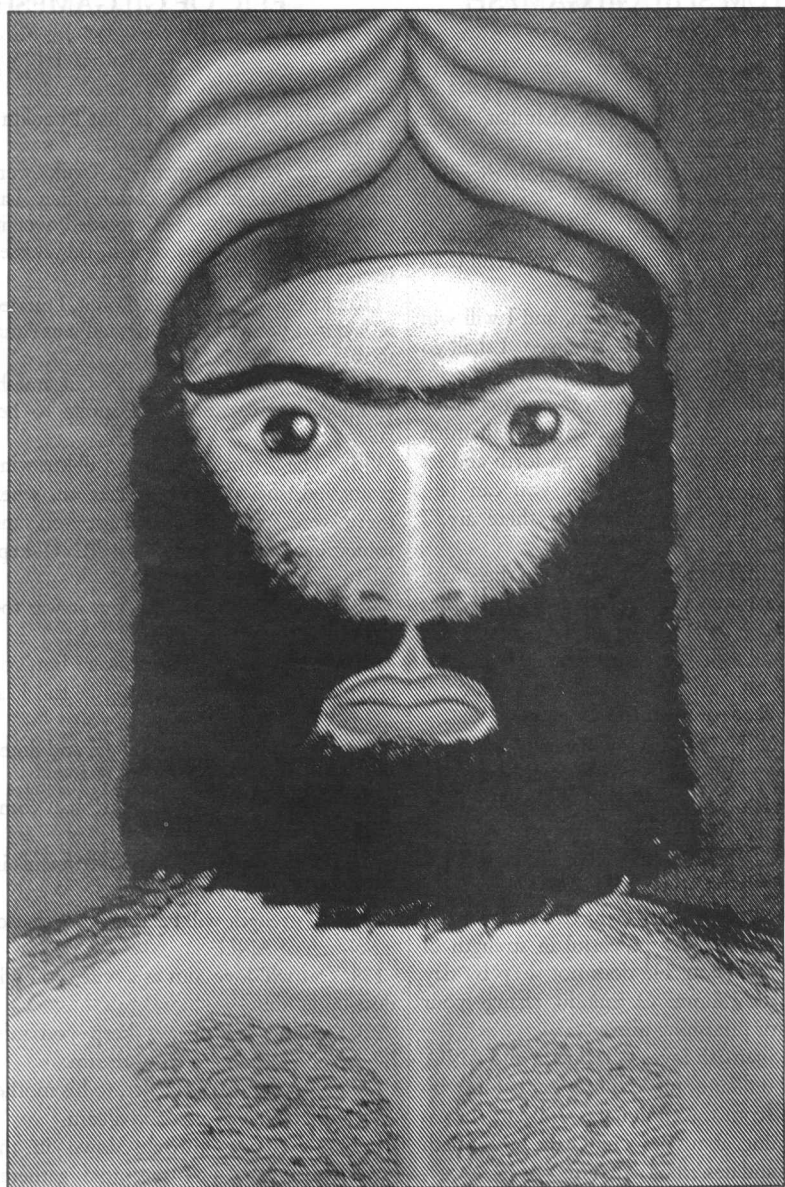
120 And he will always keep you safe. That is the meaning of your dream.

121 Gilgamesh spoke to her, to his mother. Mother, I have had a second dream.

122 An axe was thrown down in the street of Uruk. The sheepfold gathered over it, the country men of Uruk stood over it.

123 The land gathered together over it, the men massed over it. I carried it, laid it at your feet.

#### Tablet 1:123



**Figure 497**  
**Enkidu, The Shaggy**

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### THE EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 1:124

124 I loved it as a wife, doted upon it and you treated it as equal to me.

125 The wise cow Ninsun, all-knowing, overstood, she spoke to Gilgamesh, the copper axe which you saw is a man.

126 You will love it as a wife, you will dote upon it, and I shall treat it as equal to you.

127 A strong partner will come to you, one who saves the life of a comrade.

128 He will be the most powerful in strength of arms in the land.

129 His strength will be as great as that of a sky-bolt of ANU. Gilgamesh spoke to his mother, let it fall, then, according to the word of Enlil the great counselor.

130 I shall gain a friend to advise me. Ninsun retold his dreams.

131 Thus, Shamhat heard the dreams of Gilgamesh and told them to Enkidu.

132 The dream means that you will love one another.

133 Enkidu was seated before her in Tiranu full of tears for he trusted Mulliltu, who is Ninlil, why was he betrayed, they were consulting together by themselves, anger at his decision about what to do,

134 Who overstood in his heart the truth which Shamhat spoke of one garment which is clean.

135 She held him by the hand and like Aluhum who ruled, he bowed though he was the most powerful in strength of arms in the land. His strength was as great as that of a sky-bolt of ANU, and built as sturdy as battlements.

136 The wild cow Ninsun, mother of Gilgamesh, spoke to Gilgamesh, my son, bitterly he was weeping seized by pain he brought up to his door his weary body, bitterly he was weeping from hurt Enkidu had no garment.

137 His hair is allowed to hang loose as a beast.

#### Tablet 1:154

138 He was born in open country, and who can prevail over him?

139 Enkidu stood, listened to him speaking, pondered, and then sat down, and began to cry.

140 His eyes grew dim with tears.

141 His arms slackened, his strength gone then they grasped one another, and embraced and held each other's hands.

142 Gilgamesh made his voice heard and spoke, he said to Enkidu,

143 Why are your eyes filled with tears?

144 Enlil has destined him to keep the pine forest safe, to be the terror of people.

145 Humbaba, whose shout is the flood-weapon, whose utterance is fire, and whose breath is death,

146 Can hear for a distance of sixty leagues through the field of the forest, so who can penetrate his forest?

147 Debility would seize anyone who penetrated his forest. Gilgamesh spoke to him, to Enkidu,

148 Are you saying that you know the way?

149 Gilgamesh made his voice heard and spoke to Enkidu, my friend, are they not here? Are there no children there?

150 Enkidu made his voice heard and spoke to Gilgamesh, my friend, were we to go to him, out there Humbaba is waiting.

151 Gilgamesh made his voice heard and spoke to Enkidu, my friend, we really should prepare.

152 They sat and pondered on things. We made a hassinnu-axe a pasu-axe with a whole talent of bronze for each half of talent their swords weighed a whole talent each;

153 Their belts weighed a whole talent each; listen to me young men,

154 Young men of Uruk who know the way I am adamant: I shall take the road to Humbaba.

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 1:155

155 I shall face unknown opposition, I shall ride along an unknown road.

156 Give me your blessing, since I have decided on the course, that I may enter the city-gate of Uruk again in future times and celebrate the new year festival once again in future years, and take part in the new year festival in years to come.

157 Let the new year festival be performed, let joy resound, let illuru-cries ring out in the sight of all.

158 Enkidu gave advice to the elders, the young men of Uruk said tell him not to go to the pine forest, that journey is not to be undertaken!

159 A man must know the way, the guardian of the pine forest knows the great counselors of Uruk and rose up and gave an opinion to Gilgamesh:

160 You are still young, Gilgamesh, you are impetuous too, but you do not know,

161 What you will find out there Humbaba, who is known as Huwawa and Tarnush, whose shout is the flood-weapon, whose utterance is fire and whose breath is death, can hear.

162 For up to 60 leagues through the deep forests.

163 Whoever goes down to his forest one or two.

164 Who, even among the Igigi, can face him?

165 Enlil destined him to keep the pine forest safe, to be the terror of people.

166 Gilgamesh listened to the speech of the great counselors. Do not trust entirely, Gilgamesh, in your own strength.

167 When you have looked long enough, trust to your first blow.

168 He who leads the way will save his comrade.

169 He who knows the paths, he will guide and guard his friend.

#### Tablet 1:186

170 Let Enkidu go in front of you, he knows the way of the pine forest.

171 He can look at the fight and instruct in the battle.

172 Let Enkidu guard the friend, keep the comrade safe, bring him back safe in person for brides, so that we in our assembly may rely on you as ruler,

173 And that you in turn as ruler may rely on us again.

174 Gilgamesh made his voice heard and spoke,

175 He said to Enkidu, come my friend, let us go to the great palace, to Ninsun, the great queen.

176 Gilgamesh rose up and entered into the city.

177 Ninsun, I am adamant. I shall take the distant path to where Humbaba lives.

178 I shall face unknown opposition, I shall ride along an unknown road until the day when, having traveled far and wide, I finally reach the pine forest, until I slay ferocious Humbaba, and exterminate him from the land something evil, came into your presence.

179 Ninsun paid attention to all the words of Gilgamesh, her son.

180 Now, your offspring shall be dedicated to Shamash came with the oblates of Gilgamesh.

181 Priestesses, devotees, and votaresses. It has put an obligation on Enkidu's shoulders:

182 He Enkidu, has taken a wife from the Aluhum.

183 And he shall bring up daughters of Aluhum!

184 I and Enkidu he took to the city.

185 Enkidu addressed his words to Ninsun and made his voice heard,

186 Gilgamesh is going to the pine forest, whether a month, week or day, whether a year, month or day.

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 1:187

187 Let Enkidu guard the friend, keep the comrade safe.

188 Let him bring him back safe in person for brides,

189 So that we in our assembly may rely on you as ruler,

190 And that you in turn as ruler can rely on us again.

191 Enkidu made his voice heard and spoke, he said to Gilgamesh, my friend, turn back from the pine forest a journey that is not needed,

192 Ninsun entered her chamber at the soap-plant.

193 She put on a garment of a queen, adornment of her body. She put on toggle-pins and wore her crown on her head.

194 Then she went up on to the roof.

195 She came before Shamash, made a smoke-offering, made a Surqinnu-offering before Shamash and raised her arms:

196 Why did you single out my son Gilgamesh and impose a restless spirit on him?

197 Now you have affected him and he will take the distant path to where Humbaba lives.

198 He faces an unknown struggle, he will ride along an unknown road.

199 Until the day when, having traveled far and wide,

200 He finally reached the pine forest,

201 Until he slays ferocious Humbaba, and exterminates from the land something evil which you hate.

202 On the day when you are at the side of Aya,

203 May Aya, the daughter-in-law, not be too fearful of you to commend him to you.

204 Entrust him to the shadow hour watchmen, hold the whip of Gilgamesh for he extinguished the smoke-offering and blood offering.

#### Tablet 1:227

205 He called Enkidu to him and gave his decision. Enkidu, you are a strong man, though not from the same womb as I.

206 At twenty leagues they ate their ration. At thirty leagues they stopped for the shadow hour.

207 Fifty leagues they traveled during the day.

208 The distance took from the new moon to the full Lebanon.

209 There they dug a pit in front of Shamash.

210 They refilled their water skins to the brim.

211 Gilgamesh went up on to the mountain, 212 And made his flour-offering to Shamash.

213 O mountain bring me a dream, a favorable one!

214 Enkidu arranged it to be for him, for Gilgamesh.

215 A dust-devil passed by,

216 He made him lie down inside the circle and wait.

217 Just like wild barley he wanted blood.

218 Gilgamesh sat with his chin on his knees.

219 Sleep, which spills out over people, overcame him.

220 In the middle watch he finished his sleep.

221 He rose up and said to his friend,

222 My friend, didn't you call me? Then why am I awake?

223 Didn't you touch me? Why am I so upset?

224 Didn't an Aluhum pass by? Then why is my flesh so feeble?

225 My friend, I had a dream about this very thing.

226 And the dream that I had was extremely upsetting.

227 At the foot of the mountain I sat,



## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 1:228

228 A great rock fell and hit me.  
 229 We were like flies scattered.  
 230 He who was born in open country, and  
 Enkidu explained the dream to his friend.  
 231 My friend, your dream is favorable.  
 232 The dream is very significant  
 233 My friend, the mountain which you  
 saw was a sign means:  
 234 We shall seize Humbaba, slay him, and  
 cast his corpse on to waste ground.  
 235 At the light of dawn we shall hear the  
 favorable word of Shamash.  
 236 At twenty leagues they are their ration.  
 237 At thirty leagues they stopped for the  
 shadow hour.  
 238 There they dug a pit in front of  
 Shamash.  
 239 My friend, this is the explanation of  
 your dream that you dreamt.  
 240 Humbaba like a great beast fell and his  
 star fell and he is no more, his power is  
 finished,  
 241 Until flared up again by his seed.  
 242 We shall place on top of him a seal.  
 243 We were furious at the evils of  
 Humbaba, the great beast called Tarnush we  
 stood over him.  
 244 And in the daylight hour the word of  
 Shamash was favorable.  
 245 Heaven cried out, Earth groaned.  
 246 Day grew silent, darkness emerged,  
 lightning flashed, fire broke out.  
 247 Flames crackled, death rained down.  
 248 Then the coals which kept falling  
 turned to embers.  
 249 Let us go back down to open country  
 where we can get advice.  
 250 Enkidu listened, and made him accept  
 his dream;  
 251 He spoke to Gilgamesh,  
 252 Alone they cannot do this they are  
 strangers, they don't know.  
 253 It is a slippery path, and one does not

#### Tablet 1:274

travel alone but two or more than two can.  
 254 A three-stranded cord is hardest to  
 break it must be used.  
 255 A strong lion cannot prevail over it  
 even to save two of its own cubs.  
 256 Enkidu made his voice heard and  
 spoke; he said to Gilgamesh,  
 257 How can I go down into pine forest, or  
 open up the path, when my arms are  
 paralyzed?  
 258 Gilgamesh made his voice heard and  
 spoke; he said to Enkidu,  
 259 Why, my friend, experienced in  
 conflict, who has won battle,  
 260 You shall have a double mantle of  
 radiance like the great Anunnagi.  
 261 Your shout shall be as loud as a  
 kettledrum.  
 262 Paralysis shall leave your arms, and  
 impotence shall leave your loins.  
 263 Hold my hand, my friend, let us set off!  
 264 Your heart shall soon burn in delight  
 for conflict; forget death and think only of  
 life and success.  
 265 Man is strong, prepared to fight,  
 responsible.  
 266 He who goes in front and guards his  
 friend's body, shall keep the comrade safe.  
 267 They shall have established fame for  
 their future.  
 268 So in time they arrived together.  
 269 Enforcers of their words, they stood.  
 270 They stood and admired pine forest.  
 271 Gazed and gazed at the height of the  
 pines,  
 272 Gazed and gazed at the entrance to the  
 pines, where Humbaba made tracks as he  
 went to and fro.  
 273 The paths were well trodden and the  
 road was excellent.  
 274 They beheld the pine mountain,  
 dwelling-place of the Anunnagi, shrine of  
 Irnini.

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 1:275

275 The pines held up their luxuriance  
even on the face of the mountain.

276 Their shade was good, filling one with  
happiness.

278 Undergrowth burgeoned, entangling  
the forest. Humbaba made his voice heard  
and spoke; he said to Gilgamesh,

279 The fool Gilgamesh and Enkidu  
brutish man ought to ask themselves, why  
have you come to see me?

280 Your friend Enkidu is small fry who  
does not know his own father!

281 You are so very small that I regard  
you as I do a turtle or a tortoise.

282 Which does not suck its mother's  
milk, so I do not approach you.

283 Even if I were to kill you, would I  
satisfy my stomach?

284 Why, oh, Gilgamesh, have you let  
him reach me?

285 So I shall bite through his windwipe  
and neck, Gilgamesh?

286 And leave his body for birds of the  
forest, roaring lions, birds of prey and  
scavengers.

287 Gilgamesh made his voice heard and  
spoke; he said to Enkidu,

288 My friend, Humbaba has changed his  
mood.

289 And fear has come upon him.

290 And my heart trembles lest he change  
suddenly!

291 Enkidu made his voice heard and  
spoke; he said to Gilgamesh,

292 My friend, why do you talk like a  
coward?

293 And your speech was feeble? and you  
tried to hide?

294 Now, my friend, he has drawn you  
out.

295 With the blow pipe of the  
coppersmith for heating will he deal with  
you.

296 To count back each league swollen

#### Tablet 1:318

once with the heat of a dry day you will  
feel, each league of cold,

297 To dispatch the flood-weapon, to lash  
with the whip!

298 Don't retrace your footsteps! Don't  
turn back!

299 Make your blows harder!

300 Gilgamesh's tears flowed before  
Shamash remember what you said in  
Uruk!

301 Stand there and listen to me!

302 Shamash heard the words of  
Gilgamesh, scion of Uruk, and said,

303 As soon as a loud voice from the sky  
calls down to him,

304 Rush, stand up to him, let him not  
enter the forest,

305 Let him not go down to the wood,

306 Humbaba will not be clothed in seven  
cloaks, he will be wearing only one; six are  
taken off of him.

307 Like a charging wild bull which  
pierces any in its way.

308 He shouts only once, but fills one with  
terror.

309 The guardian of the forests will shout  
only once.

310 Humbaba like a bull will shout.

311 As soon as the swords were removed  
from the sheaths streaked with verdigris,  
and the dagger, sword.

312 Humbaba made his voice heard and  
spoke to them saying:

313 He will not go, he will not go may  
Enlil bless me. He struck his head, and  
matched him.

314 They stirred up the ground with the  
heels of their feet,

315 Sirara and Lebanon were split apart at  
their gyrations, white clouds grew black.

316 Death dropped down over them like  
a fog.

317 Shamash summoned up great  
tempests against Humbaba,

318 South wind, north wind, east wind,

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 1:318

west wind, moaning wind,  
319 Gale, Saparziqqu-wind, Imhullu-wind,  
Assakku wind,  
320 Wintry wind, tempest, whirlwind, 13  
winds rose up at him and Humbaba's face  
grew dark.

321 He could not charge forwards, he could  
not go run backwards.

322 Thus, the weapons of Gilgamesh  
succeeded against Humbaba.

323 Humbaba gasped for breath, he  
addressed Gilgamesh.

324 You are young, Gilgamesh; your  
mother gave birth to you,

325 And you are the offspring of Ninsun  
you rose up at the command of Shamash,  
ruler of the mountain.

326 And you are the scion of Uruk, ruler  
Gilgamesh.

327 Oh Gilgamesh, my friend Gilgamesh I  
shall make them grow luxuriantly for you in  
your sight,

328 As many trees as you wish.

329 I shall keep for you myrtle wood,  
timbers to be the pride of your palace in  
Uruk.

330 Enkidu made his voice heard and  
spoke; he said to Gilgamesh,

331 My friend, don't listen to the words of  
Humbaba.

332 You have found out the nature of my  
forest, the nature of my dwelling;

333 And now you know all their natures.

334 I should have taken you and slain you  
at the entrance to my forest's growth,

335 I should have given your flesh to be  
eaten by the birds of the forest, roaring lions,  
birds of prey, and scavengers.

336 But now, Enkidu, it is in your power to  
release me.

337 So tell Gilgamesh to spare my life.

338 Enkidu made his voice heard and  
spoke; he said to Gilgamesh,

#### Tablet 1:360

339 My friend, finish him off, slay him,  
grind him up, that I may survive,

340 Humbaba, the guardian of the pine  
forest!

341 Do it before the leader Enlil hears about  
it.

342 Lest the Anunnagi will be filled with  
fury at us.

343 Enlil in Nippur, Shamash in Sippar,

344 Set up an eternal memorial to tell how  
Gilgamesh slew Humbaba!

345 Humbaba listened and said you sit like  
a shepherd,

346 Now, Enkidu, thus settle in, your own  
release.

347 And tell Gilgamesh that he may save  
his life.

348 Neither one of them shall outlive his  
friend Gilgamesh and Enkidu shall never  
become old men.

349 Enkidu made his voice heard and  
spoke; he said to Gilgamesh,

350 My friend, I talk to you, but you don't  
listen to me.

351 Their dark patch of verdigris,

352 Gilgamesh was cutting down the trees;  
Enkidu kept tugging at the stumps.

353 Enkidu made his voice heard and  
spoke; he said to Gilgamesh,

354 My friend, I have had a fully mature  
pine cut down,

355 The crown of which butted against the  
sky.

356 I made a door six poles high and two  
poles wide.

357 Its doorpost is a cubit feet, its lower and  
upper hinges are made from a single.

358 Let the Furattu, Euphrates carry it to  
Nippur.

359 They tied together a raft, they put it  
down Enkidu embarked on it and  
Gilgamesh took the head of Humbaba.

360 He washed his filthy hair, he cleaned

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### 173 EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 1:360

his gear,  
 361 Shook out his locks over his back,  
 362 Threw away his dirty clothes, and put on fresh ones.  
 363 He clothed himself in robes and tied on a sash.  
 364 Gilgamesh put his crown on his head.  
 365 And Ishtar, the princess raised her eyes to the beauty of Gilgamesh.  
 366 Come to me, Gilgamesh, and be my lover!  
 367 Bestow on me the gift of your fruit!  
 368 You can be my husband, and I can be your wife.  
 369 I shall have a chariot of Lapis Lazuli and gold harnessed for you,  
 370 With wheels of gold, and horns of elmesu-stone  
 371 You shall harness umu-demons as great mules!  
 372 Enter into our house through the fragrance of pine!  
 373 When you enter our house.  
 374 The wonderfully-wrought threshold shall kiss your feet!  
 375 Rulers, nobles, princes shall bow down beneath you.  
 376 The verdure of mountain and country shall bring you produce.  
 377 Your goats shall bear triplets, your ewes twins,  
 378 Your loaded donkey shall outpace the mule.  
 379 Your horses shall run proud at the chariot,  
 380 Your ox shall be unrivaled at the yoke.  
 381 Gilgamesh made his voice heard and spoke,  
 382 He said to Ishtar, the princess, what could I give you if I possessed you?  
 383 I would give you body oil and garments.  
 384 I would give you food and sustenance.

#### Tablet 1:410

385 Could I provide you with bread fit for an Aluhum?  
 386 Could I provide you with ale fit for rulers?  
 387 Could I heap up a robe?  
 388 If I possess you, you would be like ice,  
 389 A draughty door that can't keep out winds and gusts,  
 390 A palace that rejects its own warriors,  
 391 An elephant which its covering bitumen which stains its carrier,  
 392 A waterskin which soaks its carrier,  
 393 A juggernaut which smashes a stone wall,  
 394 A battering ram which destroys war,  
 395 A shoe which bites into the foot of its wearer.  
 396 Which of your lovers lasted forever?  
 397 Which of your masterful paramours went to heaven?  
 398 Come, let me describe all your lovers to you.  
 399 He of the sheep knew him:  
 400 For Dammuzi the lover of your youth you decreed that he should keep weeping year after year.  
 401 You loved the colorful Allallu-Bird,  
 402 But you hit him and broke his wing.  
 403 He stays in the woods crying "my wing".  
 404 You loved the lion, whose strength is complete,  
 405 But you dug seven and seven pits for him.  
 406 You loved the horse, so trustworthy in battle,  
 407 But you decreed the whip, goad, and lash for him,  
 408 You decreed that he should gallop seven leagues non-stop,  
 409 You decreed that he should be overwrought and thirsty,  
 410 You decreed that endless weeping for

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 1:410

his mother Sililu.  
 411 You loved the shepherd, herdsman, and  
 chief shepherd,  
 412 Who was always heaping up the  
 glowing ashes for thou,  
 413 And cooked ewe-lambs for you every  
 day.  
 414 But you hit him and turned him into a  
 wolf,  
 415 His own herd-boys hunts him down  
 and his dogs tear at his haunches.  
 416 You loved Ishullanu, your father's  
 gardener,  
 417 Who was always bringing you baskets  
 of dates.  
 418 They brightened your table everyday;  
 419 You lifted your eyes to him and went  
 to him.  
 420 My own Ishullanu, let us enjoy your  
 strength,  
 421 So put your hand and touch our vulva.  
 423 But Ishullanu said to you,  
 424 What do you want of me?  
 425 Did my mother not bake for me, and  
 did I not eat?  
 426 What I eat with you would be loaves of  
 dishonor and disgrace,  
 427 Rushes would be my only covering  
 against the cold.  
 428 You listened as he said this,  
 429 And you hit him, turned him into a  
 frog,  
 430 Left him to stay amid the fruits of his  
 labors.  
 431 But the pole goes up no more, his  
 bucket goes down no more.  
 432 And how about me? You will love me  
 and then treat me just like them.  
 433 When Ishtar heard this, Ishtar was  
 furious, and went up to heaven.  
 434 Ishtar went up and wept before her  
 father ANU,  
 435 Her tears flowed before her mother

#### Tablet 1:462

Antu.  
 436 Father, Gilgamesh, hast shamed me  
 again and again Gilgamesh spelt out to me,  
 my dishonor,  
 437 My dishonor and my disgrace.  
 438 ANU made his voice heard and spoke,  
 439 He said to the princess Ishtar,  
 440 Why didn't you accuse Gilgamesh the  
 ruler for yourself,  
 441 Since Gilgamesh spelt out your  
 dishonor,  
 442 Your dishonor and your disgrace?  
 443 Ishtar made her voice heard and spoke,  
 she said to her father ANU,  
 444 Father, please give me the bull of  
 heaven, and let me strike Gilgamesh down,  
 445 Let me capture Gilgamesh in his  
 dwelling.  
 446 If you don't give me the bull of heaven,  
 447 I shall strike Gilgamesh.  
 448 I shall set my face towards the infernal  
 regions,  
 449 I shall raise up the dead, and they will  
 eat the living,  
 450 I shall make the dead outnumber the  
 living,  
 451 ANU made his voice heard and spoke,  
 452 He said to the princess Ishtar,  
 453 On no account should you request the  
 bull of heaven from me.  
 454 There would be seven years of chaff in  
 the land of Uruk,  
 455 You would gather chalk instead of  
 gems,  
 456 You would raise grass.  
 457 Ishtar made her voice heard and spoke.  
 458 She said to her father ANU,  
 459 I have heaped up a store of grain in  
 Uruk,  
 460 I have ensured the production of the  
 years of chaff hast been gathered.  
 461 ANU listened to Ishtar speaking,  
 462 And he put the bull of heaven's reins in

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 1:462

her hands.  
 463 Ishtar took hold and directed it. When  
 it arrived in the land of Uruk,  
 464 It went down to the seven rivers.  
 465 At the snorting of the bull of heaven a  
 chasm opened up, and one hundred young  
 men of Uruk fell into it,  
 466 Two hundred young men, three  
 hundred young men.  
 467 At its second snorting another chasm  
 opened up, and another hundred young men  
 of Uruk fell into it,  
 468 Two hundred young men, three  
 hundred young men fell into it,  
 469 At its third snorting a chasm opened  
 up,  
 470 And Enkidu fell into it.  
 471 But Enkidu leapt out. He seized the bull  
 of heaven by the horns.  
 472 The bull of heaven blew spittle into his  
 face,  
 473 With its thick tail it whipped up its  
 dung.  
 474 Enkidu made his voice heard and  
 spoke,  
 475 He said to Gilgamesh,  
 476 My friend, we were too arrogant when  
 we killed Humbaba.  
 477 How can we give recompense for our  
 action?  
 478 In between the base of the horns and  
 the neck tendons.  
 479 Enkidu spun round to the bull of  
 heaven,  
 480 And seized it by its thick tail, and then  
 Gilgamesh, like a butcher, heroic and brave,  
 481 Plunged his sword in between the base  
 of the horns and the neck tendons.  
 482 When they had struck the bull of  
 heaven they pulled out its innards,  
 483 Set them before Shamash,  
 484 Backed away and prostrated themselves  
 before Shamash.

#### Tablet 1:509

485 Then the two brothers sat down.  
 486 Ishtar went up on to the wall of Uruk,  
 the sheepfold.  
 487 She was contorted with rage. She  
 hurled down curses,  
 488 That man Gilgamesh who reviled me,  
 has killed the bull of heaven.  
 489 Enkidu listened to Ishtar saying this,  
 490 And he pulled out the bull of heaven's  
 shoulder and slapped it into her face.  
 491 If I could only get at you as that does,  
 492 I would do the same to you myself, I  
 would hang its intestines on your arms.  
 Ishtar gathered the crimped courtesans,  
 prostitutes and harlots.  
 493 She arranged for weeping over the bull  
 of heaven's shoulder.  
 494 Gilgamesh called craftsmen, all the  
 armorers,  
 495 And the craftsmen admired the  
 thickness of its horns.  
 496 Thirty minas of lapis lazuli was needed  
 for each of their pouring ends.  
 497 Two minas of gold was needed for each  
 of their sheathings.  
 498 Six kor of oil was the capacity of both.  
 499 He dedicated them for anointing his  
 god, Lugalbanda,  
 500 Took them in and hung them on his  
 bed where he slept as head of the family.  
 501 In the Furattu, Euphrates they washed  
 their hands and held hands and came,  
 502 Riding through the main street of Uruk.  
 503 The people of Uruk gathered and gazed  
 at them.  
 504 Who is finest among the young men?  
 505 Who is proudest among the males?  
 506 Gilgamesh is the finest among the young  
 men,  
 507 Gilgamesh is finest among the males.  
 508 We knew in our anger there is nobody  
 like him who can please her.  
 509 Gilgamesh made merry in his palace.



## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 1:510

510 Then they lay down. The young men  
were lying in bed for the shadow hour,  
511 And Enkidu lay down and had a  
dream.  
512 Enkidu got up and described the dream,  
513 He said to his friend, my friend, why  
are the great Anunnagi consulting together?  
514 Then daylight came and Enkidu said to  
Gilgamesh,  
515 O my brother, what a dream I saw last  
shadow hour.  
516 ANU, Enlil and Enki and heavenly  
Shamash were in the assembly.  
517 And ANU said to Enlil, as they have  
slain the bull of heaven,  
518 So too they have slain Huwawa,  
Humbaba, who guarded the mountains  
planted with pines.  
519 And ANU said, one of them must die.  
520 Enlil replied: let Enkidu die, but let  
Gilgamesh not die.  
521 Then heavenly Shamash said to valiant  
Enlil,  
522 Was it not according to your word that  
they slew the bull of heaven and Huwawa?  
Should now innocent Enkidu die?  
523 But Enlil turned in anger to heavenly  
Shamash, saying, the fact is, you  
accompanied them daily, like one of their  
comrades.  
524 Enkidu lay down before Gilgamesh, his  
tears flow in like streams.  
525 O my brother, my brother is so dear to  
me.  
526 But they are taking me from my  
brother. And I shall sit among the dead.  
527 Never again shall I see my dear brother  
with my own eyes.  
528 Enkidu made his voice heard and  
spoke.  
529 He said to his friend Gilgamesh, come  
in the door, Enkidu lifted up his face, he  
discussed with the door;

#### Tablet 2:1

530 Door, don't you remember the words?  
531 I selected the timber for you over  
twenty leagues, until I had found a fully  
mature pine.  
532 There is no other wood like yours!  
533 Your height is six poles, your width two  
poles, your doorpost, your lower and upper  
hinge are made from a single tree.  
534 I made you, I carried you to Nippur be  
aware, door,  
535 That this was a favor to you, and this  
was a good deed done for you.  
536 I myself raised the axe, I cut you down,  
537 Loaded you myself on to the raft,  
538 I myself put you in temple of Shamash,  
539 I myself set you in his gate.  
540 I myself set you in Uruk.  
541 Now, door, it was I who made you, I  
who carried you to Nippur.  
542 But the ruler who shall arise after me  
shall go through you,  
543 Gilgamesh shall go through your  
portals,  
544 And change my name, and put on his  
own name.  
545 He tore out the door and hurled.  
546 He kept listening to his words, straight  
away,  
547 Gilgamesh kept listening to the words of  
his friend Enkidu,  
548 And his tears flowed.  
549 Gilgamesh made his voice heard and  
spoke;  
550 He said to Enkidu,  
551 You, who used to be reasonable, the  
dream was very precious, and the warning  
awful!

*Tablet Two*  
*The Dream*  
(19 x 39 = 741)

Lo! Enkidu, your lips buzzed like flies,

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 2:23

2 They have let a legacy of grieving for next year.  
 3 The dream has left a legacy of grief for next year.  
 4 I shall go and offer prayers to the great Anunnagi,  
 5 I shall search out your Anunnagi, look for you, her,  
 6 Enlil, the father of the Anunnagi.  
 7 To Enlil the counselor, father of the Anunnagi,  
 8 I shall make a statue of you with countless gold.  
 9 The words he spoke were not like him,  
 10 What he said did not go back, did not alter.  
 11 Enkidu raised his head, wept before Shamash,  
 12 His tears flowed before the rays of the sun.  
 13 I hereby beseech thou, Shamash, because my fate is different, because the hunter, the brigand,  
 14 Did not let me attain as much as my friend,  
 15 Let the hunter never attain as much as his friend make his advantage vanish, make his strength less.  
 16 When he had cursed the hunter as much as he wanted,  
 17 He decided, to curse the harlot too.  
 18 Come, Shamhat, I shall fix a fate for you,  
 19 Curses that shall not cease forever and ever.  
 20 I shall curse you with a great curse.  
 21 Straight away my curses shall rise up against you.  
 22 You shall never make your voluptuous gestures again,  
 23 You shall not release you of your young bulls,  
 24 You shall not let them into the girl's rooms.

#### Tablet 2:48

25 Filth shall impregnate your lovely lap.  
 26 The drunkard shall soak your party dress with vomit.  
 27 Your cosmetic paint shall be the potter's lump of clay.  
 28 You shall never obtain the best cosmetic oil.  
 29 Bright silver, people's affluence, shall not accumulate in your house.  
 30 The crossroads shall be your only sitting place,  
 31 Waste ground your only lying place, the shade of a city wall, your only sitting place.  
 32 Thorns and spikes shall skin your feet.  
 33 The drunkard and the thirsty shall slap your cheeks,  
 34 The Earth shall shout out against you.  
 35 The builder shall never plaster the walls of your house.  
 36 Owls will nest in your roof, beams feasting shall never take place in your house,  
 37 Because pure is in my open country.  
 38 Shamash heard the utterance of his mouth.  
 39 Immediately a loud voice called down to him from the sky:  
 40 'Enkidu, why are you cursing my harlot, Shamhat,  
 41 Who fed you on food fit for Anunnagi,  
 42 Gave you ale to drink, fit for kings, clothed you with a great robe,  
 43 Then provided you with Gilgamesh for a fine partner?'  
 44 And now Gilgamesh, the friend who is a brother to you will lay you to rest on a great bed and lay you to rest on a bed of loving care,  
 45 And let you stay in a restful dwelling, the dwelling on the left.  
 46 Princes of the Earth will kiss your feet.  
 47 He will make the people of Uruk weep for thou, mourn for you,  
 48 And he himself will neglect his

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 2:48

appearance after your death.  
 49 Clothed only in a lionskin, he will roam the open country.  
 50 Enkidu listened to the speech of Shamash, the warrior.  
 51 His anger abated;  
 52 His heart became quiet.  
 53 Come, Shamhat, I shall change your fate!  
 54 My utterance, which cursed thou, shall bless you instead.  
 55 Governors and princes shall love you,  
 60 The single-league man shall smite his thigh for you.  
 61 The herdsman shall not hold back for you,  
 62 He shall undo his belt for you.  
 63 He shall give you ivory, lapis lazuli, and gold, rings and brooches shall be presents for you.  
 64 Rain shall pour down for him, his storage jars shall be heaped full.  
 65 The diviner shall lead you into the palace of the Anunnagi.  
 66 Because of you, the mother of seven, the honored wife, shall be deserted.  
 63 Then Enkidu wept, for he was sick at heart.  
 64 He lay down alone.  
 65 He spoke what was in his mind to his friend.  
 66 Listen again, my friend!  
 67 I had a dream in the shadow hour.  
 68 The sky called out, the Earth replied,  
 69 I was standing in between them.  
 70 There was a young man, whose face was obscured.  
 71 His face was like that of an Anzu-bird.  
 72 He had the paws of a lion, he had the claws of an eagle.  
 73 He seized me by my locks, using great force against me.  
 74 I hit him, and he jumped like a Keppu-toy, he hit me and forced me down,

#### Tablet 2:99

75 Like a wild bull he trampled on me,  
 76 He squeezed my whole body.  
 77 I cried out: "save me, my friend, don't desert me!"  
 78 But you were afraid, and did not help me,  
 79 He hit me and turned me into a dove.  
 80 Turns my arms, like a bird. He seized me, drove me down to the dark house, dwelling of Erkalla's god,  
 81 To the house which those who enter canst not leave, on the road where travelling is one way only,  
 82 To the house where those who stay are deprived of light,  
 83 Where dust is their food, and clay their bread.  
 84 They are clothed, like birds, with feathers,  
 85 And they see no light, and they dwell in darkness.  
 86 Over the door and the bolt, dust hast settled.  
 87 I looked at the house that I had entered,  
 88 And crowns were heaped up.  
 89 Like those with crowns who had ruled the land from time immemorial,  
 90 Priests of ANU and Enlil regularly set out cooked meats,  
 91 Set out baked bread, set out cold water from waterskins.  
 92 In the house of dust that I had entered dwelt the Enu and Lagaru-priests,  
 93 Dwelt the Isippu and Lumahu-priests, dwelt the Gudapsu-priests of the great gods, dwelt Etana, dwelt Shakkan,  
 94 Dwelt Ereshkigal, the queen of Earth.  
 95 Belet-Seri, the scribe of Earth, was kneeling before her.  
 96 She was holding a tablet and kept reading aloud to her.  
 97 She raised her head and looked at me:  
 98 "Who brought this man?"  
 99 I experienced all kinds of troubles,

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 2:100

100 Remember me, my friend, and do not forget what I went through.

101 My friend saw an in describable dream.

102 From the day he saw the dream, his strength was finished.

103 Enkidu lay there the first day, then a second day.

104 The illness of Enkidu, as he lay in bed, grew worse, his flesh weaker.

105 A third day and a fourth day, the illness of Enkidu grew worse, his flesh weaker,

106 A fifth, sixth and seventh day, eighth, ninth and tenth.

107 The illness of Enkidu grew worse, his flesh weaker.

108 An eleventh and twelfth day his illness grew worse, his flesh weaker.

109 Enkidu, as he lay in bed grew worse, Gilgamesh cried out,

110 My friend is cursing me, I was afraid of the fight.

111 My friend, who was so strong in the fight, cursed me,

112 When the first light of dawn appeared Gilgamesh said to his friend,

113 Enkidu, my friend, your mother a gazelle,

114 And your father a wild donkey sired you,

115 Their milk was from onagers; they reared you,

116 And cattle made you familiar with all the pastures.

117 Enkidu's paths led to the pine forest.

118 They shall weep for you shadow hour and day, never fall silent,

119 Weep for you, the elders of the broad city, of Uruk the sheepfold.

120 The summit will bless us after our death.

121 They shall weep for you, the mountains.

122 They shall mourn in the open country as if it were your father, the field as if it were

#### Tablet 2:151

your mother.

123 They shall weep for you, myrtle, cypress, and pine,

124 In the midst of which we armed ourselves in our fury.

125 They shall weep for you, the bear, hyena, leopard, tiger, stag, cheetah,

126 Lion, wild bulls, deer, mountain goat, cattle, and other wild beasts of open country.

127 It shall weep for you, the holy river Ulaya, along whose bank,

128 We used to walk so proudly.

129 It shall weep for you, the pure Euphrates,

130 With whose water in waterskins we used to refresh ourselves.

140 They shall weep for you; the young men of the broad city, of Uruk the sheepfold,

141 Who watched the fighting when we struck down the bull of heaven.

142 He shall weep for you, the ploughman at his plough who extols your name with sweet Alala.

143 He shall weep for thou, of the broad city of Uruk the sheepfold,

144 Who will extol your name in the first...

145 He shall weep for you, the shepherd, the herdsman,

146 Who used to make the beer mixture for your mouth.

147 She shall weep for you, the wet nurse who used to put butter on your lower parts.

148 He shall weep for you, the elder who used to put ale to your mouth.

149 She shall weep for you, the harlot Shamhat, by whom you were anointed with perfumed oil.

150 They shall weep for you, your parents in law who comfort the wife of your loins. They shall weep for thou, the young men, like brothers.

151 They shall weep for you and tear out

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 2:151

their hair over thou.  
 152 For you, Enkidu, I, like your mother,  
 your father, will weep on your plains.  
 153 Listen to me, young men, listen to me!  
 154 Listen to me, elders of Uruk, listen to  
 me!  
 155 I myself must weep for Enkidu my  
 friend,  
 156 Mourn bitterly, like a wailing woman.  
 157 As for the axe at my side, spur to my  
 arm,  
 158 The sword in my belt, the shield for my  
 front, my festival clothes, my manly sash.  
 159 Evil fate hast rose up and robbed me of  
 them.  
 160 My friend was the hunted mule, wild  
 ass of the mountains, leopard of open  
 country.  
 161 Enkidu the strong man was the hunted  
 wild ass of the mountains, leopard of open  
 country.  
 162 We who met, and scaled the mountain,  
 163 Seized the bull of heaven and slew it,  
 demolished Humbaba the mighty one of the  
 pine forest.  
 164 Now, what is the sleep that have taken  
 hold of you?  
 165 Turn to me, you! You aren't listening  
 to me!  
 166 But he cannot lift his head.  
 167 I touch his heart, but it does not beat at  
 all.  
 168 My friend hast covered his face like a  
 daughter in law.  
 169 He circled over him like an eagle,  
 170 Like a lioness whose cubs are trapped in  
 a pit, he paced back and forth.  
 171 He tore out and spoilt his well-curled  
 hair,  
 172 He stripped off and threw away finery  
 as if it were taboo. When the first light of  
 dawn appeared, Gilgamesh sent out a shout  
 through the land.

#### Tablet 2:200

173 The smith, the coppersmith, the  
 silversmith and the jeweler were summoned.  
 174 He made a likeness of his friend, he  
 fashioned a statue of his friend.  
 175 The 4 limbs of the friend were made of  
 his chest was of lapis lazuli,  
 176 His skin was of gold. I will lay you to  
 rest on a bed of loving care,  
 177 And will let you stay in a restful  
 dwelling, a dwelling of the left.  
 178 Princes of the Earth will kiss your feet.  
 179 I will make the people of Uruk weep  
 for you, mourn for thou.  
 180 I will fill the proud people with sorrow  
 for you.  
 181 And I myself will neglect my  
 appearance after your death.  
 182 And only in a lionskin, I will roam the  
 open country. When the first light of dawn  
 appeared, he undid the fittings of his  
 garments.  
 183 He displayed the Earth to Shamash.  
 184 It shall make the offering of cool water  
 for him.  
 185 It shall speak, lest his heart feel sorrow.  
 186 Weigh its weight in Lapis lazuli,  
 187 Of the pure Furattu, Euphrates.  
 188 He displayed the Earth to Shamash.  
 189 He spoke of the broad Earth.  
 190 It shall go gladly at his side.  
 191 He displayed the Mashaltappu of the  
 broad Earth to Shamash,  
 192 It shall go gladly at his side,  
 193 Whose top is lapis lazuli,  
 194 In laid with carnelian,  
 195 And the judge of the Anunnagi.  
 196 When Gilgamesh heard this,  
 197 He was surprised.  
 198 When the first light of dawn appeared,  
 Gilgamesh opened it,  
 199 Set out a great table of  
 elammakku-wood,  
 200 And filled a carnelian bowl with honey.

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

Tablet 2:201

Tablet 2:254

201 Filled a lapis lazuli bowl with butter,  
 202 He decorated and displayed it to  
 Shamash.  
 203 Gilgamesh mourned bitterly for  
 Enkidu his friend,  
 204 And roamed open country.  
 205 Shall I die too? Am I not like Enkidu?  
 206 Grief has entered my innermost  
 being,  
 207 I am afraid of death, and so I roam  
 open country.  
 208 I shall take the road and go quickly,  
 209 To see Utnafishtim, son of  
 Ubara-Tutu.  
 210 When I reached, the mountain passes  
 at shadow hour,  
 211 I saw lions and was afraid.  
 212 I raised my head, I prayed to Sin.  
 213 My prayers went to Sin, the light of  
 the Anunnagi.  
 214 "Oh Anunnagi, keep me safe!"  
 215 He went to sleep, awoke at a dream,  
 216 He was glad to be alive.  
 217 He took up an axe to his side.  
 218 Drew the sword from his belt.  
 219 Like an arrow he fell among them,  
 struck and, shattered.  
 220 Then on midday he threw down and  
 gave in the name of the first the name of  
 the second the name of the mountain is  
 Mashu.  
 221 When he reached the mountain  
 Mashu,  
 222 Which daily guards the coming out of  
 Shamash,  
 223 Their upper parts touched the sky's  
 foundation,  
 224 Below, their breasts reach Arallu.  
 225 They guard its gate, scorpion-men,  
 226 Whose aura is frightful, and whose  
 glance is death.  
 227 Their terrifying mantles of radiance  
 drape the mountains.  
 228 They guard the sun at dawn and dusk.  
 229 Gilgamesh looked at them, and fear  
 and terror clouded his face.

230 He took the initiative and gestured to  
 them in greeting.  
 231 A scorpion-man shouted to his  
 woman,  
 232 Someone hast come to us. His body is  
 the flesh gods.  
 233 The scorpion-man's woman answered  
 him.  
 234 Two-thirds of him is divine, and  
 one-third of him mortal.  
 235 The scorpion-man, the male, shouted,  
 addressed his words to Gilgamesh,  
 236 The flesh of the Anunnagi.  
 237 Who are you, that comes to us on a  
 distant journey?  
 238 Who are you that comes to my  
 presence, whose crossing difficult?  
 239 Let me learn your personality.  
 Utnafishtim, my father who stood in the  
 Anunnagi's assembly and sought out  
 eternal life.  
 240 Death and life, the scorpion-man made  
 his voice heard and spoke,  
 241 He said to Gilgamesh,  
 242 It is impossible, Gilgamesh,  
 243 Noboddy has passed through the  
 mountain's inaccessible tract.  
 244 For even after twelve leagues,  
 245 The darkness is too dense, there is no  
 light.  
 246 To the dawn, to the dusk, they sent  
 out in grief.  
 247 By cold and heat my face is weathered  
 in exhaustion.  
 248 The scorpion-man made his voice  
 heard and spoke,  
 249 He said to Gilgamesh,  
 250 Go, Gilgamesh, to the Mashu  
 mountains safely,  
 251 To the main gate of the land.  
 252 Gilgamesh listened to the  
 scorpion-man,  
 253 To the words of the guardian of the  
 gate.  
 254 The path of Shamash when he had  
 achieved one league.



## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 2:255

255 The darkness was dense, there was no light,  
 256 It was impossible for him to see ahead or behind.  
 257 When he had achieved two leagues.  
 258 When he had achieved four leagues, he hurried on;  
 259 The darkness was still dense, there was no light.  
 260 It was impossible for him to see ahead or behind.  
 261 When he had achieved five leagues, he hurried on;  
 262 The darkness was still dense, there was no light,  
 263 It was impossible for him to see ahead or behind.  
 264 When he had achieved six leagues, he hurried on;  
 265 The darkness was still dense, there was no light.  
 266 It was impossible for him to see ahead or behind.  
 267 When he had achieved eight leagues, he hurried.  
 268 The darkness was still dense, there was no light,  
 269 It was impossible for him to see ahead or behind.  
 270 When he had achieved nine leagues, the north wind.  
 271 But the darkness was still dense, there was no light,  
 272 It was impossible for him to see ahead or behind.  
 273 When he had achieved ten leagues he came close.  
 274 He came out in front of the sun.  
 275 Brightness was everywhere.  
 276 All kinds of thorny, prickly, spiky bushes were visible, blossoming with gemstones.  
 277 Carnelian bore fruit hanging in

#### Tablet 2:301

clusters, lovely to look at,  
 278 Lapis Lazuli bore foliage,  
 279 Bore fruit, and was delightful to view.  
 280 Its fronds of white pappardilu stone, sea-larussu of sasu-stone.  
 281 Like brambles and thorn bushes of stone.  
 282 Carob trees of green abasmu-stone,  
 283 Subu-stone, Haematite, riches and wealth like turquoise which was of the sea.  
 284 As Gilgamesh walked around he raised his eyes.  
 285 Siduri the alewife, who lives down by the sea, vat-stands are made for her, fermentation-vats, are made for her, covered by a covering. Gilgamesh was pacing around.  
 286 Clad only in a lion skin.  
 287 He had the flesh of Aluhum upon his body,  
 288 But grief was in his innermost being.  
 289 His face was like that of a long-distance traveler.  
 290 The alewife looked at him from a distance.  
 291 She pondered in her heart, and spoke a word;  
 292 To herself, and she advised herself.  
 293 Perhaps this man is an assassin.  
 294 Is he going somewhere?  
 295 The alewife looked at him and locked her door.  
 296 She locked her door, locked it with a bolt.  
 297 Then he, Gilgamesh, noticed, raised his chin and Gilgamesh spoke to her, to the alewife;  
 298 'Alewife, why did you look at me and lock your door,  
 299 Lock your door, lock it with a bolt?'  
 300 I will smash the door, I will shatter the bolt.  
 301 We destroyed Humbaba, who lived in

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 2:301

the pine forest.  
 302 We killed lions at the mountain passes.  
 303 The alewife spoke to him, to Gilgamesh,  
 304 If you are truly Gilgamesh, that struck down the guardian,  
 305 Destroyed Humbaba, who lived in the pine forest,  
 306 Killed lions at the mountain passes,  
 307 Seized the bull of heaven who came down from the sky, struck him down,  
 308 Why are your cheeks wasted, your face dejected.  
 309 Your heart so wretched, your appearance worn out,  
 310 And grief in your innermost being?  
 311 Your face is like that of a long-distance traveller.  
 312 Your face is weathered by cold and heat.  
 313 Clad only in a lionskin you roam open country. Gilgamesh spoke to her, to Siduri the alewife,  
 314 How could my cheeks not be wasted, nor my face dejected,  
 315 Nor my heart wretched, nor my appearance worn out,  
 316 Nor grief in my innermost being,  
 317 Nor my face like that of a long-distance traveller,  
 318 Nor my face weathered by cold and heat,  
 319 Nor roaming open country, clad only in a lionskin?  
 320 My friend who I love so much, who experienced every hardship with me,  
 321 Enkidu, whom I love so much, who experienced every hardship with me,  
 322 The fate of mortals conquered him! 6 days and 7 shadow hours I wept over him,  
 323 I did not allow him to be buried, until a worm fell out of his nose.  
 324 I was frightened and I am afraid of death, and so I roam open country.  
 325 The words of my friend weigh upon

#### Tablet 2:345

me.  
 326 I roam open country for long distances; the words of my friend Enkidu weigh upon me.  
 327 I roam open country on long journeys.  
 328 How, O how could I stay silent, how, O how could I keep quiet?  
 329 Enkidu my friend who I love turned to clay.  
 330 Am I not like him? Must I lie down too,  
 331 Never to rise, ever again?  
 332 Gilgamesh spoke to her, to the alewife,  
 333 Now, Alewife, which is the way to Utnafishtim?  
 334 Give me directions, whatever they are; give me directions.  
 335 If it is possible, it shall cross the sea; if it is impossible I shall roam open country again.  
 336 The alewife spoke to him, to Gilgamesh,  
 337 There has never been a ferry of any kind, Gilgamesh,  
 338 And nobody from time immemorial has crossed the sea.  
 339 Shamash the warrior is the only one who has crossed the sea: Apart from Shamash, nobody has crossed the sea.  
 340 The crossing is difficult, the way of it very difficult,  
 341 And in between are lethal waters which bar the way ahead.  
 342 Wherever, then, could you cross the sea, Gilgamesh?  
 343 And once you reached the lethal waters, what would you do?  
 344 Yet there is, Gilgamesh, a boatman of Utnafishtim, Ur-Shanabi,  
 345 He the "things of stone" identify him, it will be trimming a young pine in the

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 2:345

forest.  
 346 Go, and let him see your face.  
 347 If it is possible, cross with him. If it is impossible retreat back.  
 348 When Gilgamesh heard this he took up an axe to his side,  
 349 Drew the sword from his belt, stole up and drove them off,  
 350 Like an arrow he fell among them.  
 351 In the midst of the forest the noise resounded.  
 352 Ur-Shanabi looked and drew his sword,  
 353 Took up an axe and crept up on him.  
 354 Then he Gilgamesh, hit him on the head,  
 355 Seized his arms and his chest.  
 356 And the "things of stone" the boat,  
 357 In the waters he held back.  
 358 He smashed them to the river.  
 359 Of the boat and on the bank.  
 360 Gilgamesh spoke to him, to Ur-Shanabi the boatman,  
 361 I shall enter to you.  
 362 Ur-Shanabi spoke to him, to Gilgamesh,  
 363 Why are your cheeks wasted, your face dejected,  
 364 Your heart so wretched, your appearance worn out,  
 365 And grief in your innermost being?  
 366 Your face is like that of a long-distance traveler.  
 367 Your face is weathered by cold and heat,  
 368 Clad only in a lionskin, you roam open country.  
 369 Gilgamesh spoke to him, to Ur-Shanabi, the boatman,  
 370 How could my cheeks not be wasted, nor my face dejected,  
 371 Nor my heart wretched, nor my appearance worn out,  
 372 Nor grief in my innermost being,  
 373 Nor my face like that of a long-distance traveler,

#### Tablet 2:396

374 Nor my face weathered by wind and heat,  
 375 Nor roaming open country clad only in a lionskin?  
 376 My friend was the hunted mule, wild ass of the mountain, leopard of open country,  
 377 Enkidu my friend was the hunted mule, wild ass of the mountain, leopard of open country.  
 378 We who met, and scaled the mountain,  
 379 Seized the bull of heaven and slew it.  
 380 Demolished Humbaba who dwelt in the pine forest,  
 381 Killed lions in the passes of the mountains,  
 382 Enkidu my friend whom I love so much who experienced every hardship with me,  
 383 The fate of mortals conquered him!  
 384 For six days and seven shadow hours I wept over him: I did not allow him to be buried until a worm fell out of his nose.  
 385 I was frightened.  
 386 Gilgamesh spoke to him, to Utanafishtim,  
 387 So I thought I would go to see Utanafishtim the far-distant, of whom people speak.  
 388 I searched, went through all countries, passed through and through difficult lands,  
 389 And crossed to and fro all seas.  
 390 My face never had enough of sweet sleep,  
 391 My fibre was filled with grief.  
 392 I made myself over-anxious by lack of sleep.  
 393 What did I gain from my toils?  
 394 I did not make a good impression on the alewife, for my clothes were finished.  
 395 I killed a bear, hyena, lion, leopard, tiger, deer, mountain goat, cattle, and other wild beasts of open country.  
 396 I ate meat from them, I spread out their skins.

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 2:397

#### Tablet 2:445

397 Let her door be bolted against grief  
with pitch and bitumen!

398 Because of me, games are spoiled,

399 My own misfortunes have reduced  
me to misery.

400 Utnafishtim spoke to him, to  
Gilgamesh,

401 Why do you prolong grief,  
Gilgamesh?

402 Since the Anunnagi made you like  
your father and mother,

403 Death is inevitable at some time, both  
for Gilgamesh and for a fool,

404 But a throne is set down for you in  
the assembly.

405 To a fool is given dregs instead of  
butter, rubbish and sweepings clothed in a  
loincloth because he hast no sense hast no  
word of advice.

406 Gilgamesh raised his head,

407 Why have you exerted yourself?  
What have you achieved?

408 You have made yourself weary for  
lack of sleep,

409 You only fill your flesh with grief,

410 You only bring the distant days of  
reckoning closer.

411 Mankind's fame is cut down like reeds  
in a reed-bed.

412 A fine young man, a fine girl,

413 Nobody sees death,

414 Nobody sees the face of death,

415 Nobody hears the voice of death.

416 Savage death just cuts mankind down.

417 Sometimes we build a house,  
sometimes we make a nest,

418 But then brothers divide it upon  
inheritance.

419 Sometimes there is hostility in the  
land,

420 But then the river rises and brings  
flood-water.

421 Dragonflies drift on the river,

422 Their faces look upon the face of the  
sun,

423 But then suddenly there is nothing.

424 The primitive man is as any young  
man.

425 When they blessed me,

426 The Anunnagi, the great Anunnagi,  
assembled;

427 Mammitum who creates fate decreed  
destinies with them.

428 They appointed death and life. They  
did not mark out days for death,

429 But they did so for life.

430 Gilgamesh spoke to him, to  
Utnafishtim the far-distant,

431 I look at thou, Utnafishtim, and your  
limbs are no different, you are just like me.

432 Indeed, you are not at all different  
you are just like me.

433 I feel the urge to prove myself against  
thou, to pick a fight against thou,

434 You lie on your back.

435 How you came to stand in the  
Anunnagi's assembly and sought eternal  
life?

436 Utnafishtim spoke to him, to  
Gilgamesh, let me reveal to you a closely  
guarded matter, Gilgamesh, and let me tell  
you the secret of the Anunnagi.

*The sleeping and the dead are just like  
each other, death's picture cannot be  
drawn.*

437 Shuruppak is a city that you yourself  
know,

438 Situated on the bank of the Euphrates.

439 That city was already old when the  
Anunnagi within it decided that the great  
Anunnagi should make a flood.

440 There was ANU their father,

441 Warrior Enlil their counselor,

442 Ninurta was their chamberlain,

443 Ennugi their canal-controller.

444 Far-Sighted Enki swore the oath of  
secrecy with them, so he repeated  
their speech to a reed hut,

445 "Reed hut, reed hut, brick wall, brick

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 2:445

wall,  
 446 Listen, reed hut, and pay attention,  
 brick wall:  
 447 Man of Shuruppai, son of  
 Ubara-Tutu, dismantle your house, build a  
 boat. Leave possessions, search out living  
 things.  
 448 Reject chattels and save lives!  
 449 Put aboard the seed of all living  
 things, into the boat.  
 450 The boat that you are to build shall  
 have her dimensions in proportion,  
 451 Her width and length shall be in  
 harmony,  
 452 Roof her like the Apsu.  
 453 I realized and spoke to my master  
 Enqi,  
 454 "I have paid attention to the words  
 that you spoke in this way,  
 455 My master, and I shall act upon them.  
 456 But how can I explain myself to the  
 city, the men and the elders?  
 457 Enqi made his voice heard and spoke,  
 458 He said to me, his servant, you shall  
 speak to them thus:  
 459 I think that Enlil has rejected me, and  
 so I cannot stay in your city,  
 460 And I cannot set foot on Enlil's land  
 again.  
 461 I must go down to the Apsu and stay  
 with my master Enqi.  
 462 Then he will shower abundance upon  
 thou,  
 463 A wealth of fowl, a treasure of fish,  
 prosperity, a harvest,  
 464 In the morning a cakes "darkness",  
 465 In the evening a rain of wheat  
 "heaviness he will shower upon thou."  
 466 When the first light of dawn  
 appeared the country gathered about me.  
 467 The carpenter brought his axe,  
 468 The reed-worker brought his stone,  
 469 The young men and the children  
 carried the bitumen,  
 470 The poor fetched what was needed.  
 471 On the fifth day, I laid down her

#### Tablet 2:494

form.  
 472 One acre was her circumference, ten  
 poles each, the height of her walls,  
 473 Her top edge was likewise ten poles  
 all round.  
 474 I laid down her structure, drew it out,  
 475 Gave her six decks,  
 476 Divided her into 7.  
 477 Her middle I divided into 9,  
 478 Drove the water pegs into her middle.  
 479 I saw to the paddles and put down  
 what was needed:  
 480 Three sar of bitumen I poured into  
 the kiln,  
 481 Three sar of pitch I poured into the  
 inside.  
 482 Three sar of oil they fetched, the  
 workmen  
 who carried the baskets.  
 483 Not counting the sar of oil which the  
 dust soaked up,  
 484 The boatman stowed away two more  
 sar of oil.  
 485 I slaughtered oxen.  
 486 I sacrificed sheep everyday.  
 487 I gave the workmen ale and beer to  
 drink,  
 488 Oil and wine as if they were river  
 water,  
 489 They made a feast, like a New Year's  
 Day festival.  
 490 When the sun rose I provided hand  
 oil.  
 491 When the sun went down the boat  
 was complete.  
 492 The launching was difficult; launching  
 rollers had to be fetched from above to  
 below.  
 493 Two-thirds of it stood clear of the  
 water line.  
 494 I loaded her with everything there  
 was, loaded her with all the silver, loaded  
 her with all the gold, loaded her with all the

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 2:494

seed of living things,  
495 All of them I put on board the boat  
all my kith and kin.

496 Put on board cattle from open  
country, wild beasts from open country, all  
kinds of craftsmen.

497 Shamash had fixed the hour:

498 In the daylight hours cakes darkened,  
499 In the dusk period a rain of wheat  
heaviness.

500 I shall shower down:

501 Enter into the boat and shut your  
door.

502 That hour arrived;

503 In the daylight hour, cakes  
"darkness", in the dusk period a rain of  
wheat "heaviness" showered down.

504 I saw the shape of the storm,

505 The storm was terrifying to see.

506 I went aboard the boat and closed the  
door.

507 To seal the boat I handed over the  
floating palace with her cargo to  
Puzu-Amurru the boatman.

508 When the first light of dawn  
appeared, a black cloud came up from the  
base of the sky.

509 Adad kept rumbling inside it.

510 Shullat and Hanish were marching  
ahead,

511 Marched as chamberlains over the  
mountain and country.

512 Erakal pulled out the mooring poles,

513 Ninurta marched on and made the  
weirs overflow.

514 The Anunnagi had to carry torches,

515 They lit up the land with their  
brightness.

516 The calm before the storm-god came  
over the sky,

517 Everything light turned to darkness.

518 On the first day the tempest rose up,

519 Blew swiftly and brought the

#### Tablet 2:534

flood-weapon,

520 Like a battle force the destructive  
Kasusu-Weapon passed over the people.

521 No man could see his fellow, nor  
could people be distinguished from the sky.

522 Even the Aluhum were afraid of the  
flood-weapon. They withdrew; they went  
up to the heaven of ANU.

523 The Aluhum cowered, like dogs  
crouched by an outside wall.

524 Ishtar screamed like a woman giving  
birth; the mistress of the Anunnagi, sweet  
of voice, was wailing,

525 Has that time really returned to clay,  
because I spoke evil in the Anunnagi's  
assembly?

526 How could I have spoken such evil in  
the Anunnagi's assembly? I should have  
ordered a battle to destroy my people,

527 Yet they fill the sea like fish spawn!

528 The Yahuwas of the Anunnagi were  
weeping with her. The Aluhum, humbled,  
sat there weeping. Their lips were closed  
and covered with scab.

529 For days and 7 shadow hours, the  
wind blew, flood and tempest  
overwhelmed the land;

530 When the seventh day arrived the  
tempest, flood and onslaught, which had  
struggled like a woman in labor, blew  
themselves out. The sea became calm, the  
Imhullu-Wind grew quiet, the flood held  
back.

531 I looked at the weather; silence  
reigned, for all mankind had returned to  
clay. The flood-pain was flat as a roof.

532 I opened a porthole and light fell on  
my cheeks. I bent down, then sat, I wept.

533 My tears ran down my cheeks. I  
looked for banks, for limits to the sea.  
Areas of land were emerging everywhere.

534 The boat had come to rest on Mount  
Nimush. The mountain Nimush held the



## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 2:534

boat fast and did not let it budge.

535 The first and second day the mountain Nimush held the boat fast and did not let it budge.

536 The third and fourth day the mountain Nimush held the boat fast and did not let it budge.

537 The fifth and sixth day the mountain Nimush held the boat fast and did not let it budge.

538 When the seventh day arrived, I put out and released a dove. The dove went; it came back, for no perching place was visible to it and it turned round.

539 I put on and released a swallow. The swallow went; it came back, for no perching place was visible to it, and it turned round.

540 I put out and released a raven. The raven went, and saw the waters receding. And it ate, preened and lifted its tail and did not turn round.

541 Then I put everything out of the four winds, and I made a sacrifice, set out a Surqinnu-offering upon the mountain peak,

542 Arranged the jars seven and seven; into the bottom of them I poured essences of reeds, pine, and myrtle.

543 The Anunnagi smelt the fragrance,

544 The Anunnagi smelt the pleasant fragrance,

545 The Anunnagi like flies gathered over the sacrifice.

546 As soon as the mistress of the Anunnagi arrived, she raised the great flies which ANU had made to please her.

547 Behold, O Anunnagi I shall never forget the significance of my Lapis Lazuli necklace,

548 I shall remember these times, and I shall never forget.

549 Let other Anunnagi come to the

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 2:574

Surqinnu-offering,

560 But let Enlil not come to the Surqinnu-offering, because he did not consult before imposing the flood, and consigned my people to destruction.

561 As soon as Enlil arrived, he saw the boat. Enlil was furious, filled with anger at the Igigi.

562 What sort of life survived? No man should have lived through the destruction.

563 Ninurta made his voice heard and spoke. He said to the warrior Enlil, who other than Enki would have done such a thing?

564 For Enki can do everything. Enki made his voice heard and spoke, he said to the warrior Enlil, you are the sage of the Anunnagi, warrior.

565 So how, O how, could fail to consult, and impose the flood? Punish the sinner for his sin, punish the criminal for his crime, but ease off, let work not cease; be patient. Instead of your imposing a flood, let a lion come up and diminish the people.

566 Instead of your imposing a flood, let a wolf come up and diminish the people.

567 Instead of your imposing a flood, let a famine be imposed and diminish the people.

568 Instead of your imposing a flood, let a Erra rise up and savage the people.

569 I did not disclose the secret of the great Anunnagi,

570 I just showed Utnafishtim a dream, and thus he heard the secret of the Anunnagi.

571 Now the advice that prevailed was his advice. Enlil came up into the boat, and seized my hand and led me up.

572 He led up my woman and made her kneel down at my side. He touched our foreheads, stood between us, blessed us:

573 Until now Utnafishtim was mortal, but henceforth Utnafishtim and his woman shall be as we Anunnagi are.

574 Utnafishtim shall dwell far off at the

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 2:274

mouth of the rivers. They took me and made me dwell far off, at the mouth of the rivers.

575 So now, who can gather the Anunnagi on your behalf Gilgamesh, that you too may find eternal life which you seek?

576 For a start, you must not sleep for six days and seven shadow hours. As soon as he was sitting, with his head between his knees, sleep breathed over him like a fog.

577 Utnafishtim spoke to her, to his wife, look at the young man who wants eternal life, sleep breathes over him like a fog.

578 His wife spoke to him, Utnafishtim the far-distant, touch him, and let man wake up.

579 Let him go back in peace the way he came. Go back to his country through the great gate, through which he once left.

580 Utnafishtim spoke to her, to his wife, man behaves badly: he will behave badly towards you.

581 For a start, bake a daily portion for him, put it each time by his head, and mark on the wall the days that he sleeps.

582 She baked a daily portion for him, put it each time by his head, and marked on the wall for him the days that he slept.

583 His first day's portion was dried out,

584 The second was going bad, the third was soggy,

585 The fourth had white mold on the fifth was discoloured,

586 The sixth was stinking,

587 The seventh at that moment that he touched him and the man woke up.

588 Gilgamesh spoke to Utnafishtim the far-distant.

589 No sooner had sleep come upon me,

590 Then you touched me, straight away, and roused me.

591 Utnafishtim spoke to him, to Gilgamesh,

592 Look, Gilgamesh, count your daily

#### Tablet 2:617

portions,

593 That the number of days you slept may be proved to thou:

594 Your first day ration is dried out,

595 The second is going bad, the third is soggy,

596 The fourth has white mold on it,

597 The fifth has discoloured, the sixth is stinking,

598 The seventh at that moment you woke up.

599 Gilgamesh spoke to him, to Utnafishtim,

600 How, O how could I have done it, Utnafishtim? Wherever can I go?

601 The snatchers have blocked my routes,

602 Death is waiting in my bedroom,

603 And wherever I set my foot, death is there too.

604 Utnafishtim spoke to him, to Ur-Shanabi the boatman,

605 Ur-Shanabi, the quay will cast you out, the ferry will reject thou:

606 Be deprived of her side, at whose side you once went.

607 The man whom you led: filthy hair fetters his body,

608 Skins have ruined the beauty of his flesh.

609 Take him, Ur-Shanabi, bring him to a wash-bowl,

610 And let him wash in water his filthy hair, as clean as possible.

611 Let him throw away his skins, and let the sea carry them off.

612 Let his body be soaked until it is fresh.

613 Put a new headband on his head.

614 Have him wear a robe as a proud garment,

615 Until he comes to his city,

616 Until he reaches his journey's end.

617 The garment shall not discolor, but stay absolutely new.

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 2:618

618 Ur-Shanabi took him and brought him to a wash-bowl, and he washed in water his filthy hair, as clean as possible.

619 He threw away his skins, and the sea carried them off.

620 His body was soaked until it was fresh. He put a new headband on his head. He wore a robe as a proud garment, until he came to his city, until he reached his journey's end.

621 The garment would not discolour, and stayed absolutely new.

622 Gilgamesh and Ur-shanabi embarked on the boat. They cast off the Magillu-Boat and sailed away.

623 His wife spoke to him, to Utanafishtim.

624 Gilgamesh came, weary, striving,

625 What will you give him to take back to his country?

626 And Gilgamesh out there raised the pole,

627 He brought the boat near the shore.

628 Utanafishtim spoke to him, to Gilgamesh, Gilgamesh, you came weary, striving,

629 What can I give you to take back to your country?

630 Let me reveal a closely guarded matter Gilgamesh,

631 And let me tell you the secret of the Anunnagi.

632 There is a plant whose root is like camel-thorn,

633 Whose thorn, like a rose, will spike your hands.

634 If you yourself can win that plant, you will find rejuvenation.

635 When Gilgamesh heard this, he opened the pipe, he tied heavy stones to his feet.

636 They dragged him down into the Apsu, and he saw the plant.

637 He took the plant himself, it spiked his hands.

#### Tablet 2:655

638 He cut the heavy stones from his feet.

639 The sea threw him up on to its shore.

640 Gilgamesh spoke to him, to Ur-Shanabi, the boatman,

641 Ur-Shanabi, this plant is a plant to cure a crisis,

642 With it a man may win the breath of life.

643 I shall take it back to Uruk the sheepfold, I shall give it to an elder to eat, and so try out the plant.

644 Its name shall be: "an old man grows into a young man."

645 At twenty leagues they ate their ration.

646 At thirty the leagues stopped for the shadow hour.

647 Gilgamesh saw a pool whose water was cool, and went down into the water and washed.

648 A snake smelt the fragrance of the plant.

649 It came up silently and carried off the plant.

650 As it took it away, it shed its scaly skin.

651 Thereupon Gilgamesh sat down and wept. His tears flowed over his cheeks. He spoke to Ur-Shanabi the boatman, for what purpose, Urshanabi have my arms grown weary?

652 For what purpose was the blood inside me so red? I did not gain an advantage for myself, I have given the advantage to the "lion of the ground."

653 Now the current will carry twenty leagues away.

654 While I was opening the pipe, arranging the gear, I found a door-thong which must have been set there as an omen for me. I shall give up and I have left the boat on the shore. At twenty leagues they ate their ration.

655 At thirty leagues they stopped for the shadow hour. They reached Uruk the sheepfold.

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 2:656

#### Tablet 2:700

656 Gilgamesh spoke to him, to Urshanabi, the boatman, go up on to the wall of Uruk, Urshanabi, and walk around. Inspect the foundation platform and scrutinize the brickwork! Testify that its bricks are baked bricks and that the seven counselors must have laid its foundations!

657 One square mile is city, one square mile is orchards, one square mile is claypits, as well as the open ground of Ishtar's temple. Three square miles and the open ground comprise Uruk.

658 If only I had led the pukku in the carpenter's house today!

659 I would have left the carpenter's wife like the mother who bore me, I would have left the carpenter's daughter like my little sister.

660 Today the pukku fell into the Earth and my mekku fell into the Earth.

661 Enkidu asked Gilgamesh, my ruler, what did you weep for, and your heart grow sad?

662 I shall bring up the pukku and mekku from the Earth today.

663 Gilgamesh said to Enkidu, if you go down to the Earth, you must follow my instructions.

664 You must not put on a clean garment, for they will recognize that you are a stranger.

665 You must not be anointed with perfumed oil from an ointment jar, for they will gather around you at the smell of it.

666 You must not toss a throw-stick into the Earth, for those who are hit by the throw-stick will encircle you.

667 You must not raise a club in your hands,

668 For ghosts will flit around you.

669 You must not put shoes on your feet,

670 Lest you make a noise in the Earth.

671 You must not kiss the wife you love.

672 You must not hit the wife you hate,

673 You must not kiss the son you love,

674 You must not hit the son you hate,

675 For the Earth's outcry will seize you.

676 She who sleeps and sleeps, the mother of Ninazu who sleeps.

677 Her pure shoulders are not covered with a garment,

678 Her breasts are not pendulous like an ointment jar in a Sappatu-Basin.

679 He did not follow his ruler's instructions.

680 He put on a clean garment,

681 So they recognized that he was a stranger.

682 He was anointed with perfumed oil from an ointment jar.

683 So they gathered around him at the smell of it.

684 He tossed a throw-stick into the Earth,

685 So those who were hit by the throw-stick encircled him.

686 He raised a club in his hands,

687 So ghosts flitted around him.

688 He put shoes on his feet,

689 He made a noise in the Earth.

690 He kissed the wife he loved,

691 He hit the wife he hated,

692 He kissed the son he loved,

693 He hit the son he hated,

694 And the Earth's outcry did seize him.

695 She who sleeps and sleeps, the mother of Ninazu who sleeps.

696 Her pure shoulders were not covered with a garment,

697 Her breasts were not pendulous like an ointment jar in a Sikkatu-basin.

698 When Enkidu tried to go up again out of the Earth,

699 Namtar did not seize him, nor did Asakku seize him: the Earth seized him.

700 The croucher, Ukur the merciless, did not seize him, the Earth seized him.

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

### LATUM SHIL GILGAMESH

### EPIC OF GILGAMESH

#### Tablet 2:701

701 He did not fall in a fight among males,  
the Earth seized him.

702 Then the son of Ninsun went and  
wept for his servant Enkidu.

703 He went off on his own to Ekur,  
Enlil's temple.

704 Father Enlil, today the pukku and the  
mekku fell into the Earth.

705 The croucher, Ukur the merciless, did  
not seize him.

706 Father Enlil answered him not a  
word, so he went off alone to Sin's temple.

707 Father Sin, today the pukku and  
mekku fell into Earth.

708 The Earth seized Enkidu, who went  
down to bring them up.

709 Namtar did not seize him, nor did  
Asakku seize him: the Earth seized him.

710 The croucher, Ukur the merciless, did  
not seize him, the Earth seized him.

711 He did not fall in a fight among males,  
the Earth seized him.

712 Father Sin answered him not a word,  
so he went off alone to Enqi's temple.

713 Father Enqi, today the pukku and  
mekku fell into Earth.

714 The Earth seized Enkidu, who went  
down to bring them up.

715 Namtar did not seize him, nor did  
Asakku seize him: the Earth seized him.

716 The croucher, Ukur the merciless, did  
not seize him, the Earth seized him.

717 He did not fall in a fight among males  
the Earth seized him.

718 Father Enqi answered him,

719 He spoke to the warrior Ukur,

720 Warlike young man Ukur.

721 You must open up a hole in the Earth  
now,

722 So that the spirit of Enkidu came out  
of the Earth like a gust of wind.

723 They hugged and kissed, they  
discussed, they agonized. Tell me, my  
friend,

724 Tell me Earth's conditions that you  
found! I can't tell thou, my friend, I can't

#### Tablet 2:741

tell thou.

725 If I tell you Earth's conditions that I  
found, you must sit and weep.

726 Your wife whom you touched and  
your heart was glad,

727 Ermin eat like and old garment.

728 Your son whom you touched, and  
your heart was glad, sits in a crevice full of  
dust.

729 Woe she said, and grovelled in the  
dust. Woe he said, and grovelled in the  
dust.

730 I saw the father of one whom you  
once saw, he weeps bitterly over it.

731 I saw the father of two whom you  
once saw,

732 He eats bread sitting on two bricks. I  
saw the father of three whom you once  
saw,

733 He drinks water from a waterskin. I  
saw the father of four whom you once saw  
his heart glad with a team of four.

734 I saw the father of five whom you  
once saw like a first-rate scribe he is  
open-handed,

735 Enters the palace as a matter of  
course, like a fine emblem,

736 I saw him, whom you saw die a  
sudden death, he lies in bed and drinks pure  
water.

737 I saw the father of six whom you  
once saw,

738 I saw him, whom you saw killed in  
battle, his father and mother honor him  
and his wife weeps over him.

739 I saw him, whose corpse you saw  
abandoned in the open country,

740 His ghost does not sleep in the Earth.

741 I saw him whom you saw, whose  
ghost has nobody to supply it. He feeds on  
dregs from dishes, and bits of bread that lie  
abandoned in the streets.

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be**

## CHAPTER EIGHTEEN

### LOWHA SHIL ETANA

### TABLET OF

*Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El  
Kuluwm, The All*

*Tablet One  
Tablet Of Etana  
(19x9=171)*

Lo the great Aluhum the Igigi designed the blueprints of a city,

2 The Igigi laid the plans for its foundation.

3 The Anunnagi designed this actual city of kishl,

4 The Anunnagi made and laid its brickwork firm.

5 In counsel, they decided to 'let Etana be their shepherd and rule first in the great city.

6 Let Etana be their builder and ruler and holder of the staff of leadership.

7 The great Anunnagi who decree destinies,

8 Sat and conferred their counsel on the land.

9 They were creating the four quarters of the world and establishing the form of it.

10 The Igigi were greatly satisfied and decreed names of its provinces for them all.

11 They had not established a ruler over all the people of each province.

12 At that time the headband and crown had not been put together,

13 And the lapis lazuli scepter had not been decreed over him.

14 At the same time near them, the throne-dais had not been made.

15 The Sebitti barred the gates against armies attacks.

16 The Sebitti barred the against other settled peoples.

17 The Igigi would patrol the city from the skies.

18 Ishtar was looking for a shepherd.

19 And searching high and low for a ruler.

20 Inninna was looking for a shepherd.

21 And searching high and low for a shepherd.

22 Enlil was looking for a throne-dais for Etana.

23 'The young man for whom Ishtar is looking so diligently,

24 And searches endlessly day and shadow hour sleepless.

25 A ruler is hereby affirmed for the land, and in Kish it is established that Etana is that ruler.

26 He brought rulership down to Eridu.

27 The Anunnagi of the lands were satisfied in him.

28 He named him Fish-Man, serpent of the sea. He built a fort in his behalf.

29 The throne-dais of Adad his Anunnagi name Baal.

30 In the shade of that throne-dais a poplar sprouted fresh water.

31 On its crown, an eagle-man crouched, and a serpent-man lay at its base.

32 Everyday they would keep watch for their prey to come.

33 The eagle-man made its voice heard and said to the serpent-man,

34 'Come, let us be friends,

35 Let us be comrades, you and I',

36 The serpent-man made its voice heard and spoke to the eagle-man,

37 'You are not fit for friendship in the sight of Shamash, whose consort is Aya!

38 You are wicked and you have





**Figure 498**  
**The Ruler Etana**

## CHAPTER EIGHTEEN

### LOWHA SHIL ETANA

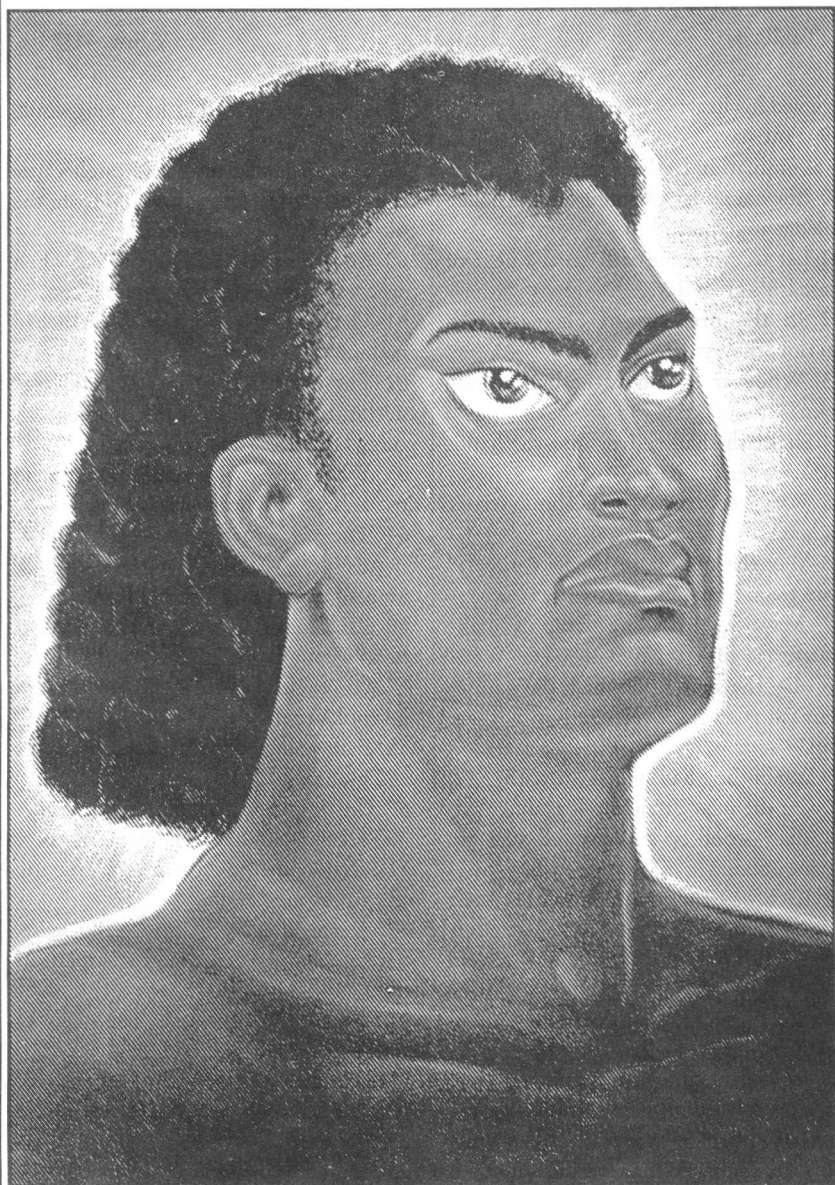
### TABLET OF

#### Tablet 1:38

#### Tablet 1:77

grieved his heart.  
 39 You have done unforgivable deeds,  
 an abomination to the Anunnagi.  
 40 But come, let us stand up and make  
 a pledge together.  
 41 Let us swear an oath on the next of  
 Shamash's great day'.  
 42 In the presence of Shamash, the  
 warrior, they swore an oath,  
 43 'Whoever oversteps the limit set by  
 Shamash,  
 44 Shamash shall deliver into the hands  
 of the smiter for harm,  
 45 Whoever oversteps the limit set by  
 Shamash,  
 46 May the mountain keep its pass far  
 away from him,  
 47 May the prowling weapon make  
 straight for him,  
 48 May the snares on which the oath to  
 Shamash is sworn overturn him ensnare  
 him!"  
 49 When they had sworn the oath.  
 50 On the next of Shamash's day,  
 51 They stood up straight and went up  
 the mountain.  
 52 Each day they kept watch for their  
 prey to come.  
 53 The eagle-man would catch a wild  
 bull or wild ass,  
 54 And the serpent-man would eat,  
 then turn away so that its young could  
 eat.  
 55 The serpent-man would catch  
 mountain goats or gazelles.  
 56 And the eagle-man would eat, then  
 turn away so that its young could eat.  
 57 The eagle-man would catch wild  
 boar and wild sheep,  
 58 And the serpent-man would eat,

then turn away so that its young could  
 eat.  
 59 The serpent-man would catch cattle  
 from the plains and wild beasts from the  
 country-side,  
 60 And the eagle-man would eat, then  
 turn away so that its young could eat.  
 61 The young of the serpent-man had  
 an abundance of food.  
 62 The eagle-man's young grew large  
 and flourished. When the eagle-man's  
 young grew large and flourished.  
 63 When the eagle-man's young had  
 grown large and flourished,  
 64 The eagle-man plotted evil in its  
 heart,  
 65 And in its heart it plotted evil,  
 66 And made up its mind to eat its  
 friend's young ones.  
 67 The eagle-man made its voice heard  
 and spoke to its young,  
 68 'I am going to eat the serpent man's  
 young ones,  
 69 The serpent-man is sure to be angry.  
 70 So I shall go up and abide in the sky.  
 71 I shall come down from the tree top  
 only to eat the fruit!"  
 72 A small fledging, especially wise,  
 addressed its words to the eagle-man, its  
 father.  
 73 'Father, don't eat! The net of  
 Shamash will ensnare you.  
 74 The snares on which the oath of  
 Shamash is sworn will overturn you and  
 ensnare you.  
 75 Remember: whoever oversteps the  
 limit set by Shamash,  
 76 Shamash shall deliver into the hands  
 of the smiter for harm.'  
 77 It would not listen to them, and



**Figure 499**  
**The Great Deity Shamash**

## CHAPTER EIGHTEEN

### LOWHA SHIL ETANA

### TABLET OF ETANA

#### Tablet 1:77

would not listen to the word of its sons.  
78 It went down and ate the serpent-man's young.

79 In the dusk period at the close of day,

80 The serpent-man came and was carrying its load,

81 Stared, for its nest was not there,

82 Daylight hour came he waited, but the eagle-man did not appear,

83 For with its talons it had clawed at the ground,

84 And its dust cloud covered the heavens on high.

85 The serpent-man lay down and wept,

86 Its tears flowed before Shamash.

87 'I trusted in you, Shamash, the warrior,

88 And I was helpful and sincere to the eagle-man who lives on the branches.

89 Now the serpent-man's nest is grief-stricken.

90 My own nest is not there, while its nest is safe.

91 My young ones are scattered and its young ones are safe.

92 It came down and ate my young ones!

93 You know the wrong which it has done me, Shamash!

94 Truly, O Shamash your net is as wide as Earth,

95 Your snare is as broad as the sky!

96 The eagle-man should not escape from your net,

97 As criminal as Anzu or Zuen, who wronged his comrade.'

98 When he heard the serpent-man's plea,

#### Tablet 1:118

99 Shamash made his voice heard and spoke to the serpent-man,

100 'Go along the path, cross the mountain.

101 Where a wild bull abundant and has been bound for you.

102 Open up its innards, slit open its stomach.

103 Make a place to sit inside its stomach,

104 All kinds of birds will come down with them.

105 The eagle-man too will come down with them.

106 Since it will not be aware of danger to itself,

107 It will search out the most tender morsels will comb the area in search for it.

108 Penetrate to the lining of the innards.

109 When it enters the innards, you must seize it by the wing,

110 Cut its wings, feather and pinion,

111 Pluck it and throw it into a bottomless pit,

112 Let it die there of hunger and thirst!

113 At the command of the warrior Shamash,

114 The serpent-man came upon the wild bull,

115 And opened up its innards and slit open its stomach.

116 And made a place to sit inside its stomach.

117 All kinds of birds came down from the sky and began to eat the flesh.

118 But the eagle-man was aware of the danger to itself.

## CHAPTER EIGHTEEN

### LOWHA SHIL ETANA

### TABLET OF ETANA

#### Tablet 1:119

119 And would not eat the flesh with the other birds.

120 The eagle-man made its voice heard and spoke to its son,

121 'Come, and let us go down and let us eat the flesh of this wild bull!'

124 The eagle-man reasoned this to itself:

125 'If the birds felt any fear,

126 How would they be eating the flesh so peacefully?'

127 It did not pay heed to them, did not listen to the words of its sons,

128 Came down and stood upon the wild bull.

129 The eagle-man inspected the flesh,

130 But kept scanning ahead of it and behind it.

131 It inspected the flesh again,

132 But kept scanning ahead of it and behind it.

133 It kept going further in the stomach until it penetrated to the lining of the innards.

134 As it went right in, the serpent-man, seized it by the wing.

135 'You robbed my young ones from my nest, you robbed my nest!'

136 The eagle-man made its voice heard and began to speak,

137 'Spare me, and I shall give you, as one betrothed, a Nudunnu-payment.'

138 The serpent-man made its voice heard and began to speak,

139 'If I were to free you, how would I answer, Shamash?

140 The punishment due to you would revert to me,

141 The punishment that I now I now inflict on you!'

#### Tablet 1:161

142 It cut its wings, pinion and feather,

143 Plucked it and threw it into a pit,

144 It was left to die of hunger and thirst.

145 The eagle-man cried in regret. Everyday it prayed repeatedly to Shamash,

146 'Am I to die in the pit?

147 Who realizes that it is your punishment I bear?

148 Save my life for me; the eagle-man,

149 So that I may broadcast your fame for eternity!'

149 Shamash made his voice heard and spoke to the eagle-man,

150 'You are wicked, and you have grieved my heart.

151 You did an unforgivable deed, an abomination to the Baalim, the Nephilims.

152 You are dying, and I shall not go near you!

153 But a man, whom I am sending to you, is coming, let him help you.'

154 Everyday, Etana prayed repeatedly to Shamash,

155 'O Shamash, you have enjoyed the best cuts of my sheep,

156 Earth has drunk the blood of my lambs,

157 I have honored the Anunnagi and respected the souls of the dead,

158 The dream-interpreters have made full use of my <sup>incense</sup>.

159 The Baalims have made full use of my lambs at the slaughter.

160 O ruler, let the word to forth from your mouth,

161 And give me the plant of birth,

## CHAPTER EIGHTEEN

### LOWHA SHIL ETANA

### TABLET OF ETANA

#### Tablet 1:161

show me the plant of birth!  
 162 Remove my shame and provide me  
 with a son!  
 163 Shamash made his voice heard and  
 spoke to Etana,  
 164 'Go along the road, cross the  
 mountain,  
 165 Find a pit and look carefully down  
 there.  
 166 It will show you the plant of birth.'  
 167 At the command of Shamash, the  
 warrior,  
 168 Etana went across the mountain,  
 169 Found the pit and looked at what  
 was inside it.  
 170 An eagle-man was abandoned down  
 there.  
 171 The eagle-man raise itself up at  
 once.

#### *Tablet Two Etana II (19x6 = 114)*

Lo! The eagle-man made its voice heard  
 and spoke to Shamash,  
 2 'O ruler, I thank you.  
 3 The offspring of mine that of a bird I  
 pledge to you.  
 4 Whatever I say, in honor of you.  
 5 At the command of Shamash, I am  
 saved.  
 6 The Offspring of mine that is of the  
 bird, I pledge to you.  
 7 The eagle-man made its voice heard  
 and spoke to Etana,  
 8 'Why have you come to me? Tell me!  
 9 Etana made his voice heard and spoke  
 to the eagle-man:  
 10 'O my friend, give me the plant of  
 birth,

#### Tablet 2:33

11 Show me the plant of birth!  
 12 Remove my shame and provide me  
 with a son!  
 13 Leave the plant with me when you  
 get out, leave it I beg you.'  
 14 Then the eagle-man said to Etana,  
 the ruler of Kish,  
 15 'All alone I shall search the  
 mountains and cross the road.  
 16 Let me bring the plant of birth as I  
 promised to you.'  
 17 When Etana heard this,  
 18 He covered the front of the pit with  
 Juniper,  
 19 Made for it and threw down its  
 wings and kept the plant.  
 20 Thus, he kept the eagle-man alive in  
 the pit.  
 21 He began to teach it to fly again.  
 22 For one month, then a second  
 month.  
 23 He kept the plant and the eagle-man  
 alive in the pit.  
 24 And began to teach it to fly again.  
 25 For a third month, then a fourth  
 month.  
 26 He kept the plant and the eagle-man  
 alive in the pit.  
 27 And began to teach it to the fly  
 again.  
 28 Etana helped it for seven months. In  
 the eighth month he helped it out of its  
 pit.  
 29 The eagle-man, now well fed, was as  
 strong as a fierce lion.  
 30 The eagle-man made its voice heard  
 and spoke to Etana,  
 31 'My friend, we really are friends,  
 you and I!  
 32 Tell me what you wish from me,  
 that I may give it to you.'  
 33 Etana made his voice heard and  
 spoke to the eagle-man,



## CHAPTER EIGHTEEN

### LOWHA SHIL ETANA

### TABLET OF

#### Tablet 2:34

#### Tablet 2:76

34 'Change my destiny for and disclose what is concealed!

35 Etana did as he was ordered by shamash and went and helped the eagle-man out of the pit.

36 The eagle-man hunted around in the mountains day and shadow hour.

37 But the plant of birth was not to be found there.

38 'Come, my friend, let me carry you up to the sky,

39 Let us meet with Ishtar, the mistress of birth.

40 Beside Ishtar, the mistress of birth, let us find a new plant.

41 Put your arms over my sides,

42 Put your hands over the quills of my wings.'

43 He put his arm over its sides,

44 Put his hands over the quills of its wings.

45 The eagle-man took him upwards for a mile.

46 'My friend, look at the country! How does it seem?

47 'The affairs of the country buzz with prosperity like flies building their homes.

48 And the wide sea is no bigger than a sheepfold!

49 The eagle-man took him up a second mile,

50 'My friend, look at the country! How does it seem,

51 'The country has turned into a garden of delight,

52 And the wide sea is no bigger than a bucket!'

53 It took him up a third mile.

54 'My friend, look at the country! how does it seem?

55 'I am looking for the country, but I can't see it!

56 And my eyes cannot even pick out the wise sea!

57 My friend, I cannot go any further towards heaven.

58 Retrace the way, and let me go back to my city!'

59 The eagle-man shrugged him off for one mile,

60 Then dropped down and retrieved him on its wings.

The eagle-man shrugged him off for a second mile,

62 Then dropped down and retrieved him on its wings.

63 The eagle-man shrugged him off for a third mile,

64 Then dropped down and retrieved him on its wings.

65 A meter from the ground, the eagle-man shrugged him off,

66 Then dropped down and retrieved him on its wings.

67 Etana said to the eagle-man,

68 'My friend, I saw a first bad ream.

69 The city of kish was sobbing from the disagreement between the Anunnagi.

70 Within it the people were in mourning for the disobedience of Enqi to ANU.

71 I sang A song of lamentation for this great grief.

72 'O Kish, giver of life!

73 Etana cannot give you an heir for they are in exile.

74 O Kish, giver of life,

75 Etana cannot give you an heir for they have been runaway.

76 His wife said to Etana,

## CHAPTER EIGHTEEN

### LOWHA SHIL ETANA

### TABLET OF

Tablet 2:77

Tablet 2:114

77 'The Aluhum showed me a dream.  
78 Liked Etana my husband I have had  
a dream of distress.  
79 Like you the Aluhum have shown  
me a dream of distress.  
80 And his ghost is most holy.  
81 Etana opened his mouth and spoke  
to the eagle-man,  
82 'My friend, that Aluhum showed  
me another dream of delight.  
83 We were going through the entrance  
of the gate of ANU, father of Enlil and  
Enqi.  
84 We bowed down together, you and  
I.  
85 We were going through the entrance  
of the gate of Sin, Shamash, Baal-Adad  
and Ishtar.  
86 We bowed down together, you and  
I.  
87 I saw a house with a window that  
was not sealed.  
88 I pushed it open and went inside.  
89 Sitting in there was a girl.  
90 Adorned with a crown, beautiful  
was her face.  
91 A throne was set in place, and  
within this great house she sat.  
92 Beneath the throne crouched  
snarling lions. I came up and the lions  
sprang at me.  
93 I woke up terrified.' The eagle-man  
said to Etana,  
94 'My friend, the significance of the  
dream is quite clear! Come, let me carry  
you up to the heaven of ANU, the great  
'AL.

95 Put your chest over its breast, put  
his hands over its sides.  
96 Put your arms over my sides,'  
97 He put his chest over its breast, put  
his hands over its feathers,  
98 Put his arms over its sides.  
99 The eagle-man tied its load on  
securely,  
100 Took him up a mile.  
101 And spoke to him, to Etana,  
102 'See, my friend, how the country  
seems!  
103 Inspect the sea, look carefully for  
its features!  
104 The country is only the edge of  
point seen of a mountain!  
105 And whatever has become of the  
sea'.  
106 The eagle-man took him up a  
second mile and spoke to Etana,  
107 'See, my friend, how the country  
seems!  
108 The sea has turned into a  
gardener's ditch!'  
109 When they came up to the heaven  
of ANU,  
110 They went through the gate of  
ANU, father of Enlil and Enqi.  
111 The eagle-man and Etana bowed  
down together.  
112 They went through the gate of Sin,  
Shamash, Baal-Adad, also called Elyon,  
the foul, and Ishtar.  
113 The eagle-man and Etana bowed  
down together.  
114 He pushed it open and went inside.

This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This How It Will Be

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

### *Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El Kuluwm, The All*

#### *Tablet One Malachi-Zodoq Incarnated (19 x3 = 57)*

Lo! I know you have wondered where did I come from, why did I come, and who am I?

2 I descend to this plane, formless in form, a temple of the incarnated divinity to guide you.

3 Circle around me for, like the sun, I am the axis.

4 From me comes pure green light to warm your soul and to nourish your being, for I am the Axis.

5 Revolve around me, feel my love, and feed off of my wisdom.

6 For in me you will find overstanding.

7 People say I am a liar, and a blasphemer, but those who know me, know I speak nothing but the truth.

8 I came to guide you back on the right path.

9 The path of Right Knowledge, Right Wisdom, Right Overstanding, and Right Reasoning.

#### *The Creation Of The Green Tree*

10 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, created a green tree with four branches for the four scientists,

11 And called it the Tree of Certainty, Shajur Shil Akudty-Lote Tree; or The Green Tree.

12 Then he created my light, Malachi-Zodoq, in a veil of green emerald, green is growth, as in life through herbs, vegetation and trees of the land, and allergies of the seas. The color green is conceived between the

color blue of the seas, "water" and the color yellow, of the sun, "rays", being the fourth color of the prism, the fourth point in growth, or creation, the mental plane.

13 My true the color light is violet, being conceived from the color blue, symbolic of the seas, and the color red, symbolic of blood, so when I personify in the flesh, as a physical blood being, being mixed with the waters, life, I reside in the essence of the violet, which is at the tip of the prism, like the wing of the peacock,

14 And placed it on that tree. So my light said: Glory to ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

15 On it for 76 trillion years of the time of the Anunnagi, the Aluhum.

16 Then ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL created the mirror of life, which is the light of the Anunnagi Sarufaat.

17 They are the agreeable race of Anunnagi, Angelic Beings of The Green Light.

18 And from its reflection created the Anunnagi Garubaat, Angels of the Lesser Light, the disagreeable race of Anunnagi.

19 And the mirror was placed to reflect that light of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and it shined as Al Nuwr, the light of ANU, who is also El Eloh.

20 When the peacock looked in it,

21 It saw its own form as the most beautiful of forms,

22 And its own shape as the most adorned. So it felt embarrassed before ANU, and sweated. 7 drops of sweat fell from it.

23 So from the first drop, ANU,

## CHAPTER EIGHTEEN

### LOWHA SHIL ETANA

### TABLET OF

Tablet 2:77

Tablet 2:114

77 'The Aluhum showed me a dream.  
 78 Liked Etana my husband I have had  
 a dream of distress.  
 79 Like you the Aluhum have shown  
 me a dream of distress.  
 80 And his ghost is most holy.  
 81 Etana opened his mouth and spoke  
 to the eagle-man,  
 82 'My friend, that Aluhum showed  
 me another dream of delight.  
 83 We were going through the entrance  
 of the gate of ANU, father of Enlil and  
 Enqi.  
 84 We bowed down together, you and  
 I.  
 85 We were going through the entrance  
 of the gate of Sin, Shamash, Baal-Adad  
 and Ishtar.  
 86 We bowed down together, you and  
 I.  
 87 I saw a house with a window that  
 was not sealed.  
 88 I pushed it open and went inside.  
 89 Sitting in there was a girl.  
 90 Adorned with a crown, beautiful  
 was her face.  
 91 A throne was set in place, and  
 within this great house she sat.  
 92 Beneath the throne crouched  
 snarling lions. I came up and the lions  
 sprang at me.  
 93 I woke up terrified.' The eagle-man  
 said to Etana,  
 94 'My friend, the significance of the  
 dream is quite clear! Come, let me carry  
 you up to the heaven of ANU, the great  
 'AL.

95 Put your chest over its breast, put  
 his hands over its sides.  
 96 Put your arms over my sides,'  
 97 He put his chest over its breast, put  
 his hands over its feathers,  
 98 Put his arms over its sides.  
 99 The eagle-man tied its load on  
 securely,  
 100 Took him up a mile.  
 101 And spoke to him, to Etana,  
 102 'See, my friend, how the country  
 seems!  
 103 Inspect the sea, look carefully for  
 its features!  
 104 The country is only the edge of  
 point seen of a mountain!  
 105 And whatever has become of the  
 sea'.  
 106 The eagle-man took him up a  
 second mile and spoke to Etana,  
 107 'See, my friend, how the country  
 seems!  
 108 The sea has turned into a  
 gardener's ditch!'  
 109 When they came up to the heaven  
 of ANU,  
 110 They went through the gate of  
 ANU, father of Enlil and Enqi.  
 111 The eagle-man and Etana bowed  
 down together.  
 112 They went through the gate of Sin,  
 Shamash, Baal-Adad, also called Elyon,  
 the foul, and Ishtar.  
 113 The eagle-man and Etana bowed  
 down together.  
 114 He pushed it open and went inside.

This Is How It Was Recorded  
 And This How It Will Be

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

### *Begin All Acts And Thinking By Using El Kuluwm, The All*

#### *Tablet One Malachi-Zodoq Incarnated (19 x3 = 57)*

Lo! I know you have wondered where did I come from, why did I come, and who am I?

2 I descend to this plane, formless in form, a temple of the incarnated divinity to guide you.

3 Circle around me for, like the sun, I am the axis.

4 From me comes pure green light to warm your soul and to nourish your being, for I am the Axis.

5 Revolve around me, feel my love, and feed off of my wisdom.

6 For in me you will find overstanding.

7 People say I am a liar, and a blasphemer, but those who know me, know I speak nothing but the truth.

8 I came to guide you back on the right path.

9 The path of Right Knowledge, Right Wisdom, Right Overstanding, and Right Reasoning.

#### *The Creation Of The Green Tree*

10 ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, created a green tree with four branches for the four scientists,

11 And called it the Tree of Certainty, Shajur Shil Akudty-Lote Tree; or The Green Tree.

12 Then he created my light, Malachi-Zodoq, in a veil of green emerald, green is growth, as in life through herbs, vegetation and trees of the land, and allergies of the seas. The color green is conceived between the

color blue of the seas, "water" and the color yellow, of the sun, "rays", being the fourth color of the prism, the fourth point in growth, or creation, the mental plane.

13 My true the color light is violet, being conceived from the color blue, symbolic of the seas, and the color red, symbolic of blood, so when I personify in the flesh, as a physical blood being, being mixed with the waters, life, I reside in the essence of the violet, which is at the tip of the prism, like the wing of the peacock,

14 And placed it on that tree. So my light said: Glory to ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL,

15 On it for 76 trillion years of the time of the Anunnagi, the Aluhum.

16 Then ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL created the mirror of life, which is the light of the Anunnagi Sarufaat.

17 They are the agreeable race of Anunnagi, Angelic Beings of The Green Light.

18 And from its reflection created the Anunnagi Garubaat, Angels of the Lesser Light, the disagreeable race of Anunnagi.

19 And the mirror was placed to reflect that light of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL and it shined as Al Nuwr, the light of ANU, who is also El Eloh.

20 When the peacock looked in it,

21 It saw its own form as the most beautiful of forms,

22 And its own shape as the most adorned. So it felt embarrassed before ANU, and sweated. 7 drops of sweat fell from it.

23 So from the first drop, ANU,



**Figure 500**  
**Malachi Zodok**



## CHAPTER NINETEEN

### AL KHIDR

#### Tablet 1:23

created you, Kadmon, son and khalifah, successor of Arum and his wife Lillith.

24 May ANU be pleased with you to be ruler of Naasuwt, the realm of the Enosites.

25 From the second he is to create one called Utnafishtim, who is also called Noah, son of Lamech and his wife Kamiylah.

26 May ANU be pleased with him and her;

27 From the third he is to create one called Abram, son of Terah and his wife Nuwna,

28 May ANU be pleased with him and her; from the fourth he is to create 2 called Ishma'El and Isaac, sons of Abram,

29 And his wives Sarai, which was changed to Sarah, and his other wives Hagar and Keturah, may ANU be pleased with them;

30 From the fifth he is to create two called Moses and Aaron, sons of Amram and his wife Jochebed. May ANU be pleased with them;

31 From the sixth he is to create one called Jesus, son of Gabriy'El, son of Rasi'El and Zamma'El, and Mary, one of the Anunnagi Sarufaat.

32 He shall be his only begotten in his time. May ANU be pleased with them. And from the seventh he will create one called Ahmad, son of Abd-Allat and his wife Amina.

33 May ANU be pleased with them all. Then that light of Ahmad, son of Abd-Allat and Amina, prostrated 3 times:

34 One for each of the human senses. So three to five prostrations were to become obligatory for his followers at an appointed time.

### MURDUK

#### Tablet 1:49

35 And so ANU, made 3 to 5 prayers obligatory for Ahmad and his nation of people.

36 And for the best of his followers he made 7 prayers, one for each of the original Tablets of All.

37 Then the peacock looked at that light again,

38 And it sweated from modesty before ANU.

39 From the sweat of its nose, ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, created more of the Anunnagi.

40 From the sweat of its face, ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, created the shrine in Qodesh, also known as Nippur and Jerusalem, the footstool.

41 The Seven Tablets of Forms:

42 The quill, the sun, the moon, the veils, and the stars, and what is in the skies.

43 From the breast he, ANU, created The Guide El Mahdi, The Reformer, El Mujaddid, the female and male living beings of knowledge, and the Martyrs. The head which is As Sayyid Al Haadi Al Mahdi, son of As Sayyis Abdul Rahman Al Mahdi of whom I descend.

44 And from the sweat of its back, he created the visitors of the house,

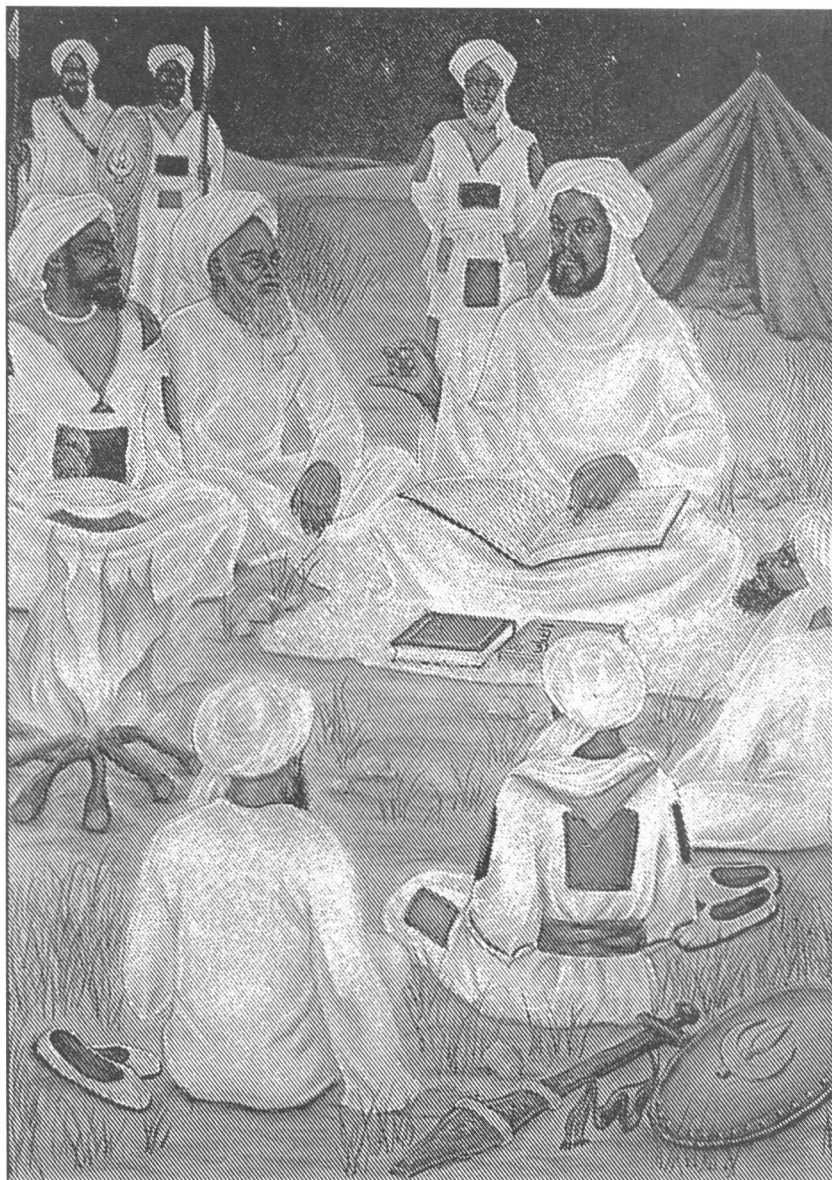
45 The Kaaba, the holy house, which is in Makka today, aforesaid called Bakka.

46 One in Malakuwt and one in Naasuwt.

47 And the places of raising your hands to the skies and the prostration to The Mother Earth in Naasuwt.

48 From the sweat of its two eye-brows, he will create the community of Ahmad, son of Abd-Allat and Amina.

49 May ANU be pleased with him, of the faithful and the ones of peace—both male and female living beings—called the



**Figure 501**  
**Al Mahdi Sitting With His People**



**Figure 502**  
**Al Mahdi, Son Of Amina And Abdullat**



**Figure 503**  
**As Sayyid Abdul Rahman Al Mahdi**

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

### AL KHIDR

### MURDUK

#### Tablet 1:49

real Muslims.

50 Upon the plane of force there is neither distance nor time. There is no heat or cold, summer or winter, day or shadow hour.

51 From the sweat of its 2 feet, he created the planet Earth,

52 From the east to the west and what is in it.

53 Then ANU, said to that green light:

54 "Look before you, oh light of Murduk, who is also called Malachi-Zodoq and Miyka'El, son of Enqi and Damkina!"

55 So it looked and saw a light before it, and a light behind it,

56 And a light on its right,

57 And a light on its left.

#### *Tablet Two*

#### *The Story Of Ahmad Muhammad (19 x 12 = 228)*

Lo! In 570 A.D. called Aam Al Fiyl, the Year of the Elephant in Arabia,

2 Being the year in which Abrahthu-Al-Ashram, an Ethiopian ruler of Senaa in Yeman, marched with a large army of elephants to conquer Mecca.

3 The 105th degree, originally the 19th chapter of the Qur'aan, is dedicated to this event saying:

4 "Didn't you see how your, Ahmad, Rabb, who is Sustainer, dealt with the companions of the fiyl, elephant,

5 Abrahath-Al-Ashram, viceroy of Yeman?

6 Didn't he, The Source, Allah manifest that there kayd, scheming to destroy the Kaaba was a grave error?

7 And consequently he, Allah sent airborne flocks, tayr on them.

8 Throwing hot stones, hijarat from

#### Tablet 2:21

sijjiyl on them. By throwing stones from sijjiyl,

9 The Source, Allah made their flesh raw, like kernels of quickly consumed corn, ka'asf and chewed hay."

10 A child prophesied as the praised one, or the comforter in his language Arabic, that is Ahmad, was born to a descendant of Kedar, second son of Ishma'El and his wife Saaida Faatimah.

11 This Ishma'El was the first son of Abraham and his Egyptian wife Hagar.

12 This descendant was called Abdullat, a slave of the god Allat, later called Abdallah, to imply, "servant of Allah,"

13 Abdullat was one of the sons of Abd-al Mutaalib.

14 The others being Hamza, Al Abbas, Abu Lahab, who came from one of his pale Arab wives, Az Zahir, Al Haris, and Abu Taalib, father of Ali, husband to Faatimah, the sole heir of Ahmad,

15 Abd-al Mutaalib who headed the tribe called the Haashimites, later called the Quraysh.

16 The mother of Ahmad was called Amina, daughter of Wabb.

17 Mecca, the capital at that time was the most important location for Arab pilgrims.

18 The Year of the Elephant was a dry, destitute year for many.

19 Among those suffering the effects of the famine was the family of:

20 Al Harith, son of Rifa's, son of Mallan, son of Nasira, son of Qusayy, son of Nasr, son of Sa'd, son of Bakr, son of Hawazin.

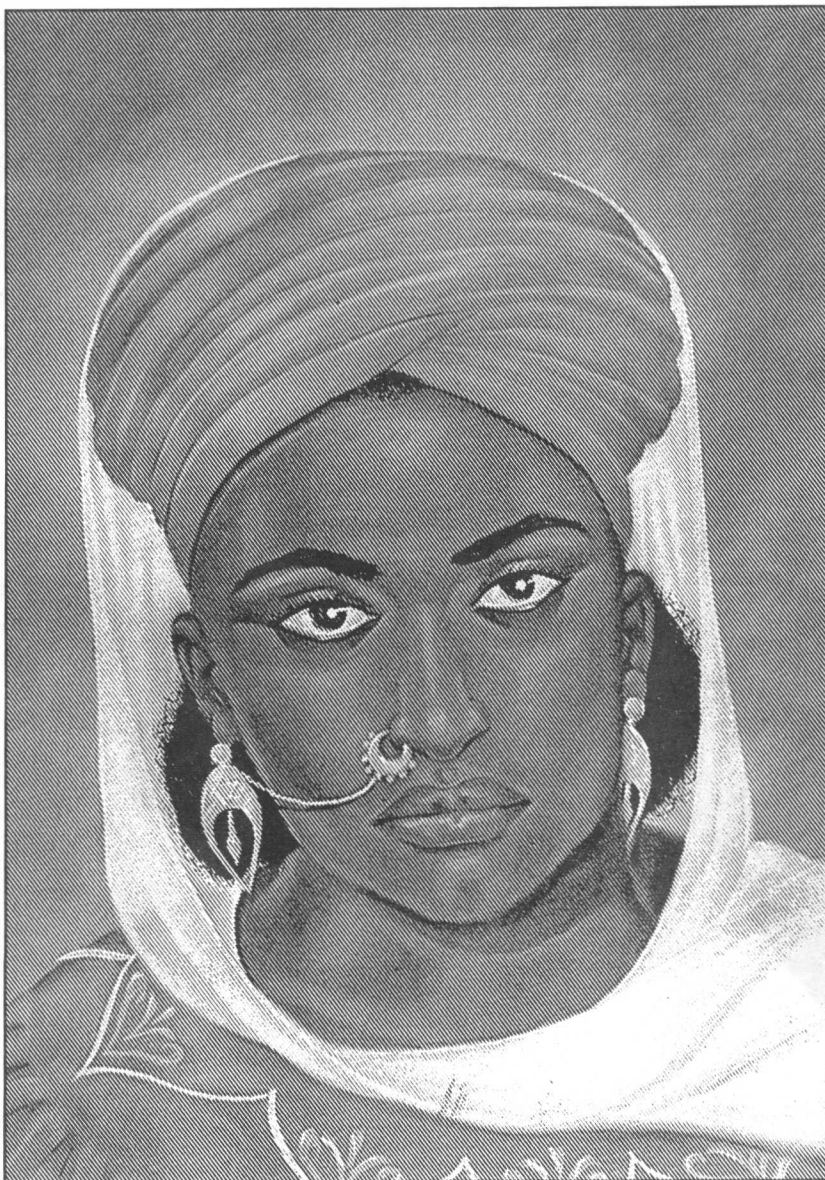
21 His wife Halima, daughter of Abu Dhu'ayb of Banu Sa'd, son of Bakr came to Mecca along with the women of other nomadic tribes searching for



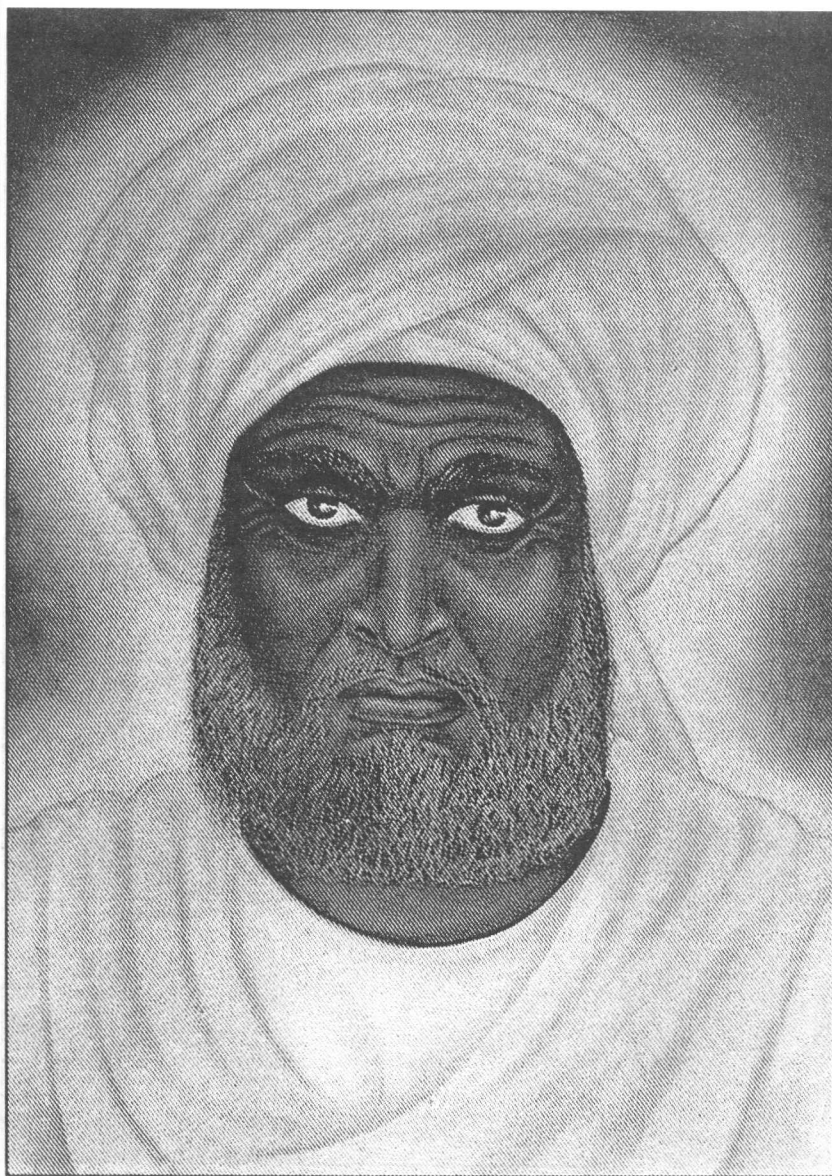


**Figure 504**  
**Abdullat, Father Of Muhammad**

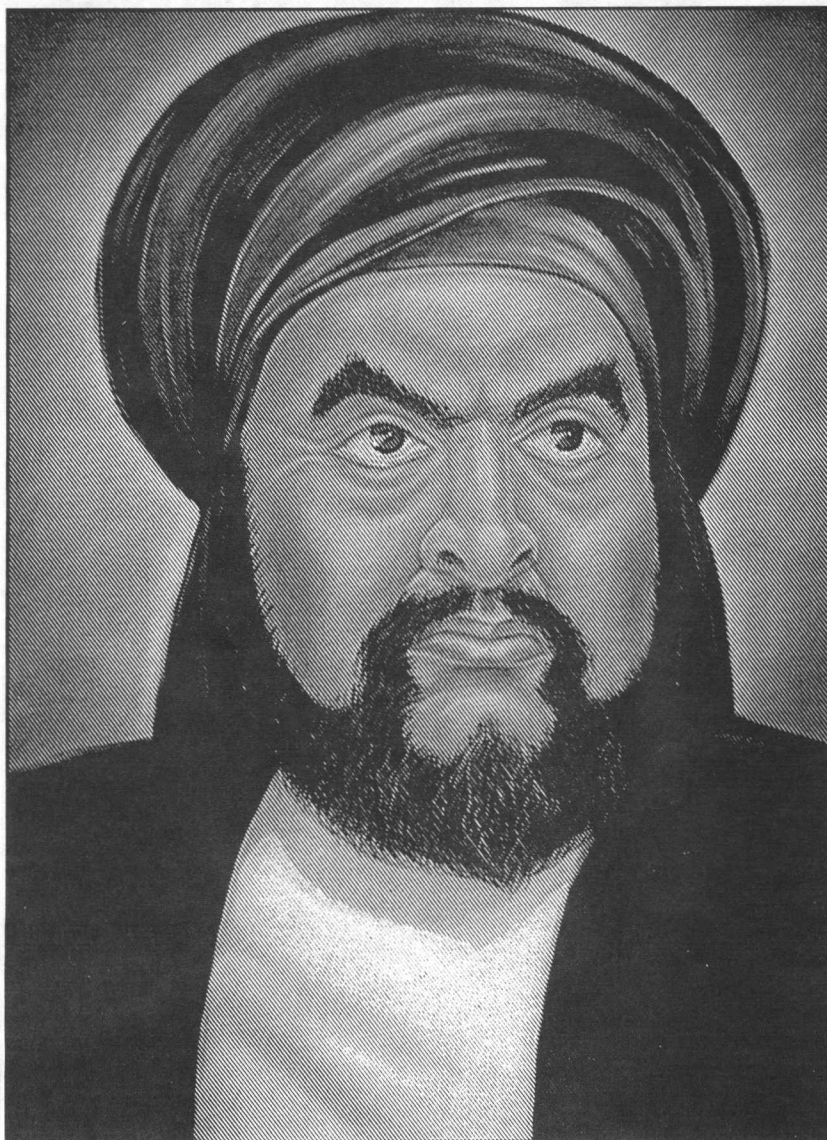




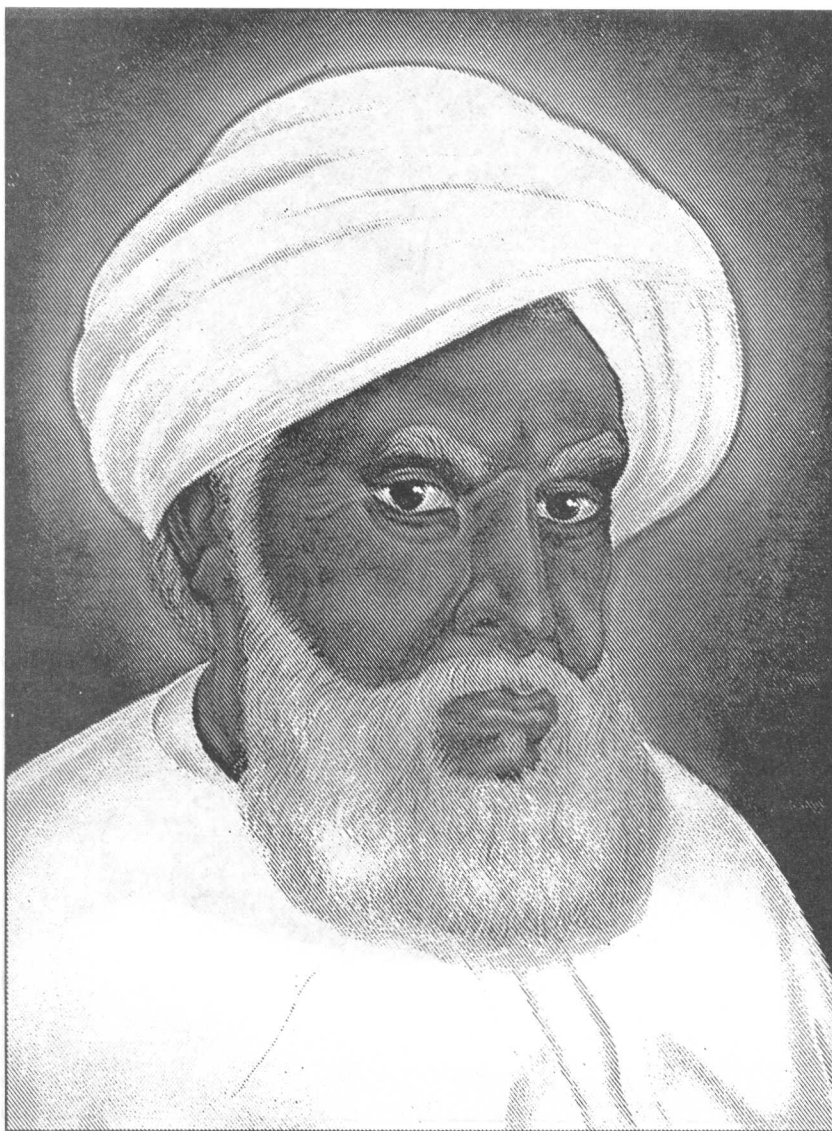
**Figure 505**  
**Amina, Mother Of Muhammad**



**Figure 506**  
**Muhammad, Son Of Abdullat And Amina**

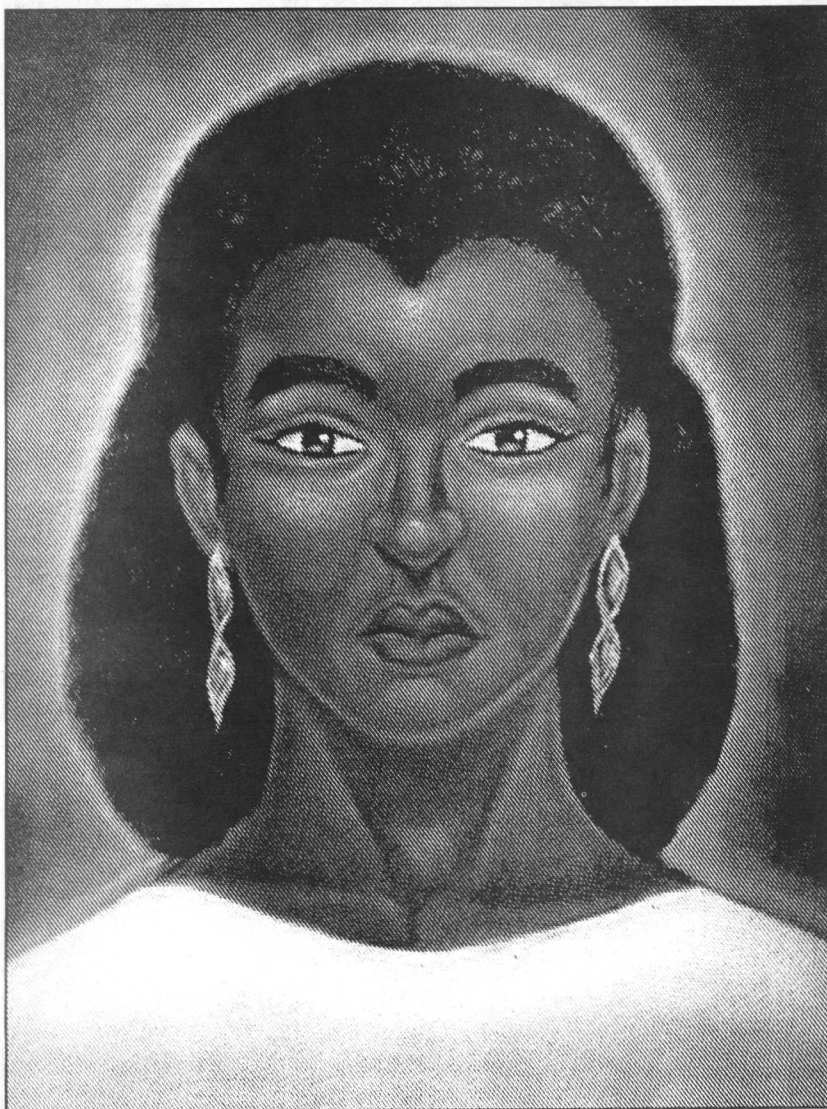


**Figure 507**  
**Abu Lahab, Son Of Abd-Al Mutaalib**



**Figure 508**  
**Al Aboos, Son Of Abd-Al Mutaalib**





**Figure 509**  
**Haliyma, Woman Who Took Care Of**  
**Muhammad As An Infant**

Tablet 2:21

babies to breastfeed, a tradition of that day.

22 Before she returned to her family's tents, she took an orphan child into her care named Ahmad, later called Muhammad,

23 Who was destined to become the prophet of a new religion called Muhammadism,

24 Combining the religion of Abraham called Millah Ibrahiym and the way of life of those before him, called Al Islam.

25 With idolatry and paganism they created-with the help of the Catholic church-a new found faith,

26 Called Diyn Al Islaam, meaning "submit to Diyna," the female deity of the crescent moon, or so-called Ishtar. She was called the Universal Mother Of All Living Things, the virgin mother of all souls, whose known as Diana, Artemis, Phoebe, and Cynthia. The chief seat of the Diyna cult and worship was at Ephesus, where a great temple was built.

27 When Ahmad was a baby his grandfather took him to the Kaaba.

28 A cube-shaped structure, the same shaped structure of the great temple of Solomon,

29 A sight of worship for its commemoration of its construction by Abraham and Ishma'El.

30 And called his name from Ahmad the name of prophecy, to Muhammad the prophecy fulfilled.

31 Unbeknowing to them Shaytaan had given birth to his own prophet Muhammad;

32 A son of a wicked man name Habiyy Al Hanafi.

33 They named this child Musaylimat. He was to undermine all of the

Tablet 2:45

unknowing followers of Muhammad. He was to lie and wait in order to deceive them.

34 To get all of them except for Al Mukhlasina, the purified ones,

35 Who would be guided by the successor of Muhammad Al Mahdi of the Sudan,

36 Whose teachings would spread like the sun coming out of the east even unto the west.

37 There you'll find the Mukhlasiyna, the Ansaaru Allah, under Al Mukhlis.

38 Protected from the touch of this worldwide deception called Muhammadism, whose followers are called Muhammadans, Moslems or Muslims.

39 With its own corrupted set of laws called shariya, laws made by man, not found in the real Al Qur'aan.

40 It would create a system called Fiqh, rules and regulations, and Fatwa, sentences. This shariya is subdivided into itiqadat, false beliefs, adab, moral immoralities, ibadat, blind devotion, mu'amalat, unfair transactions, uqubat, barbaric punishments,

41 And lastly the demon, Al Hadith, would become the source of their information,

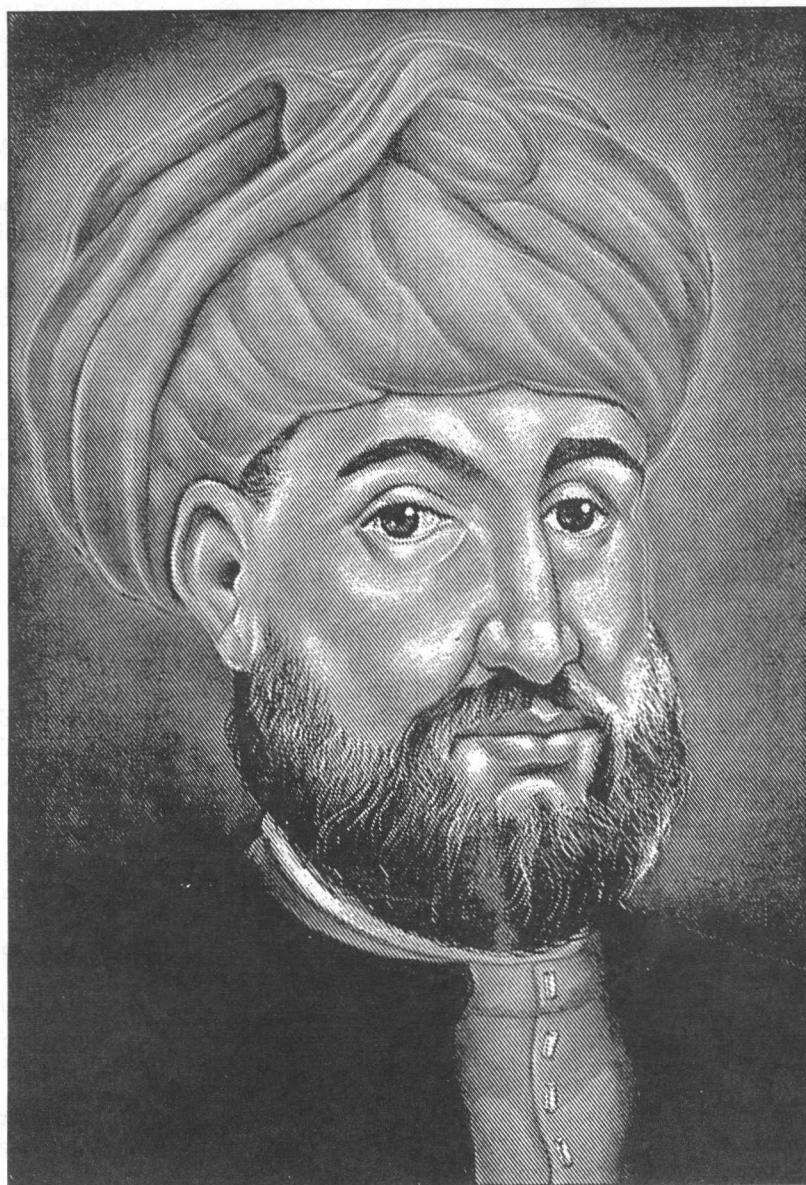
42 And they would call his text the hadith, their guidance.

43 A man named Musaylimat, son of Habib Al Hanafi, and make note that he was born twenty and two years before Ahmad,

44 Yet his name was Musaylimat, which is just another way of saying Muslim.

45 Waraqa Ibn Naufal, Ibn Asad, Ibn Abdi'l-Uzza, the uncle of Khadijah was his advisor, as they plotted to create





**Figure 510**  
**Musaylimat, The Fake Muhammad**

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

Tablet 2:45

Tablet 2:63

their own Koran to deceive the followers of Muhammad,

46 Who were all Nuwaubians.

47 Yet, Musaylimat's followers, as they are referred to in the real Garun as the desert Arabs are in control of Mecca, Jerusalem and even the tomb of the Mahdi to this day.

48 They formed what they called a sacred brotherhood, or the Ikhwaani Muslimuwn, the Brotherhood of Musaylimat, the liar, who was told by Waraqa that he was inspired by a Naamus, another form of the word Nommus, a spirit being, which Waraqa told this false Muhammad had appeared to Moses also. This can be found recorded in their Hadith under Sahihu'l Bukhari, where it is said: when Muhammad told Waraqa, the Jew what he had seen on Mount Hira, Waraqa exclaimed that it is the Namus who appeared from Allahu Rahman to Moses, when in fact this Muhammad mentioned is Musaylimat, Abu Al Haqq. Namus means "one who can take knowledge of the sacred thoughts of a man and use in contradistinction to the word Jasus, "a spy, who seeks to know the evil deeds of another. The Namus or Nommo of the Dogon were Reptilians or serpent beings called in the Qur'aan, Shaytaans, who were behind Musaylimat.

49 The Koran called the Holy Qur'aan or the glorious Qur'aan as held in the hands of Muslims today is a product of Jewish scholars,

50 And the Catholic Church's branch of the Jesuit priest under Pope Augustine.

51 And they planned the poisoning of the Prophet Muhammad by a Jewish woman named Zainab bint Haarith,

wife of Sallam Ibn Mishkam whom Muhammad killed in a battle.

52 This plan was to destroy the original Garun and replace it with their version of a Qur'aan,

53 Written by Musaylimat with the help of Jewish scholars and Christian scholars.

54 This was to be done by hastening the death of Muhammad and placing as his successor a desert Arab named Abu Bakr Ibn Uthman,

55 And to kill all of the Ahlil Bayt, which was the family of Ahmad,

56 Starting with the attempt to kill the rightful khalifa, the successor Ali, son of Abu Taalib, the very man who raised Ahmad.

57 This plan succeeded, but assassins from which the name Hashim, whose original name is Amar comes from,

58 The original name of Ahmad's family tribe stepped in and secretly assassinated all of these fake successors.

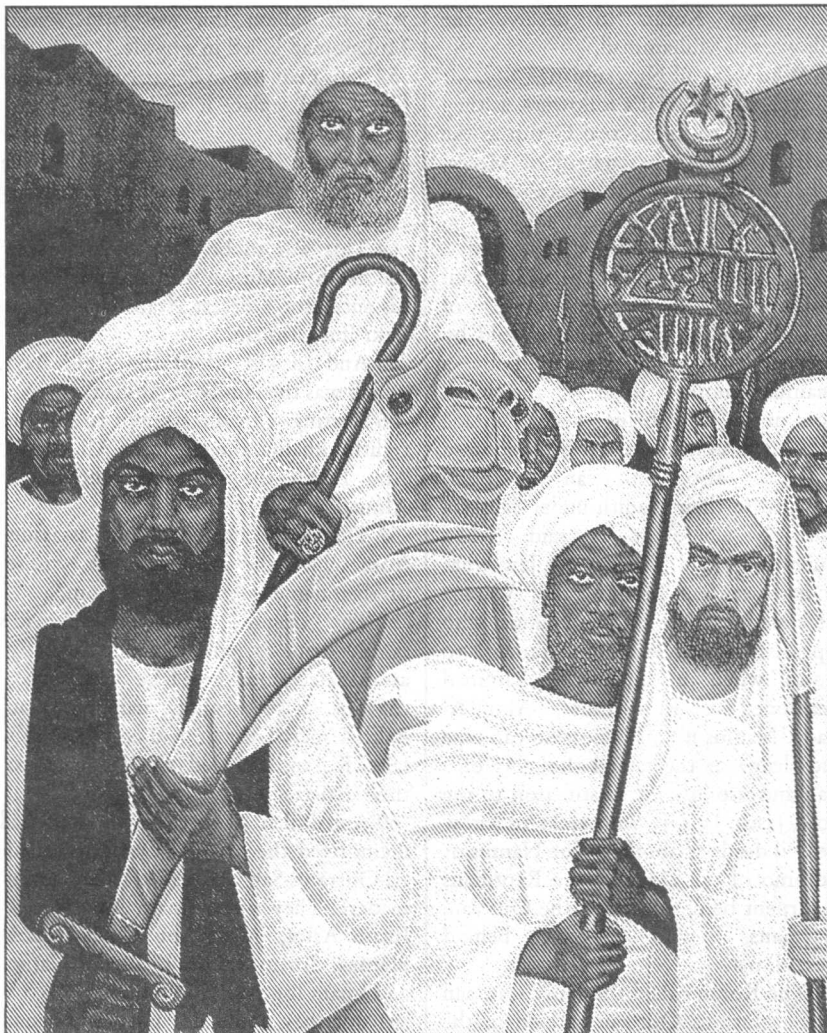
59 The false khalifas namely: Abu Bakr, Umar, Uthman had compiled this false Koran, changed the language to their dialects,

60 And killed all of the men, who had memorized the original Qur'aan, called Al-Qurra'us-Sab'ah, called the seven readers. They were: Imam Ibn Qasiyr, Imam Asim, Imam Abu Umar, Imam Hamza, Imam L-Qisa'i, Imam Nafiy, and Imam Ibn Amiyar.

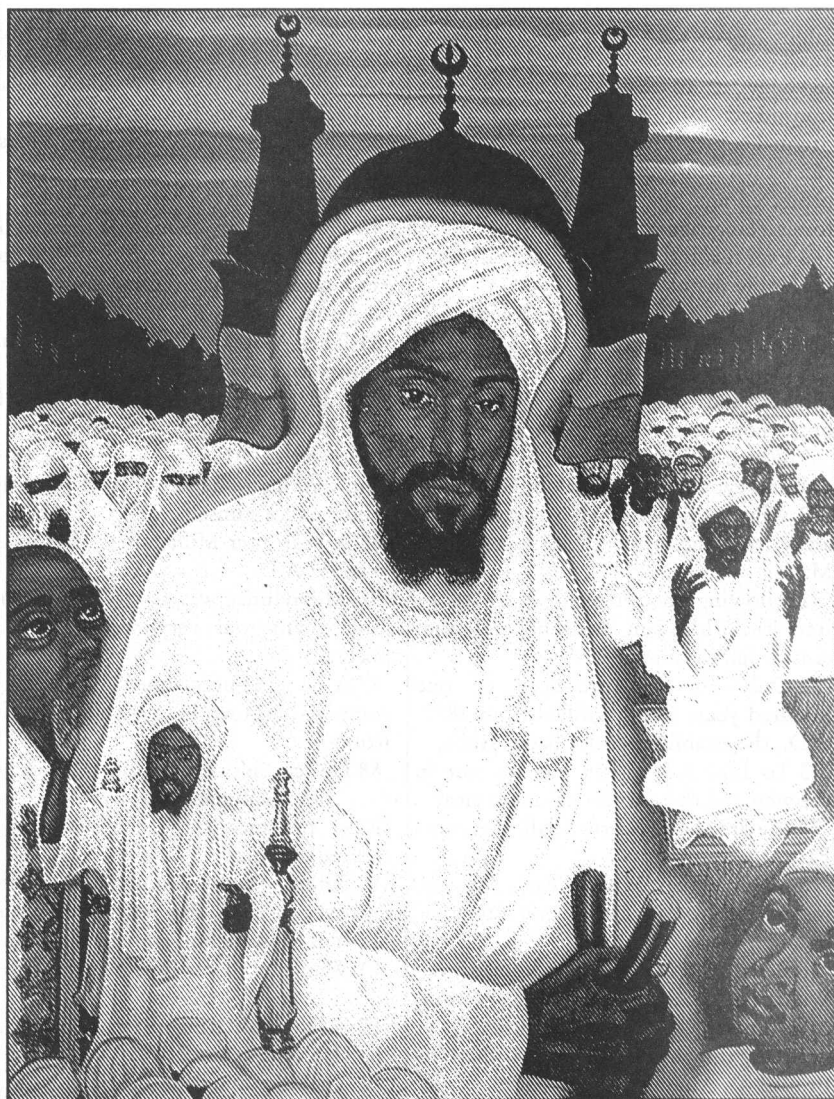
61 But they could not put their hands on Ali as of yet.

62 He became recognized as the fourth khalifat, even though he was the first,

63 And took the handwritten copy of the Qur'aan that was in his wife's Faatimah, daughter of Ahmad possession,



**Figure 511**  
**Muhammad And His Sahaaba**



**Figure 512**  
**Al Mukhlis**

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

**AL KHIDR**

**MURDUK**

### Tablet 2:64

64 Sent it to Kufa, where it was transposed into Kufic, and sent the original copies through Egypt,

65 Down into Sudan where it was protected and never translated into any foreign language until now.

66 Eventually they assassinated Ali, and his family members,

67 But not before their seed was well planted in the Sudan,

68 From which sprung the great Al Mahdi and his Raatib, who had possession of the original Qur'aan,

69 Which in time also got infiltrated by political egotist from the bloodline,

70 Who form an Ummah party, broke away from the original teachings of the Mahdi,

71 Allowing their daughters to marry into the Ikhwaani Muslim and the Ansaar fell to ruin,

72 Only for the prophecy of one hundred years to be fulfilled from 1870 A.D., the establishment of Jazzir Abba,

73 To 1970 A.D. when the sun rose in the west and these truths are made clear.

74 We are the Ansaaru Allah, the Ahlil Bayt.

75 This fake Muhammad that is responsible for Islaam as you know it today,

76 Be it Sunni, Shi'ite, Ahmadiyya, Wahabbiy, Ikhwaaniy Muslim, Nation of Islam, World Muslim Community,

77 And the many other sects that the Prophet Muhammad, peace and blessings of Allah be upon, said would raise in the last day and oppose his nation the Ansaaru Allah,

78 For as the real Qur'aan said: "oh you who are of the faithful, be Ansaaru Allah.

79 And again it says, "oh you who is of

### Tablet 2:95

the faithful, if you help Allah, Allah will help and plant firm your feet."

80 They plan a plan and Allah plans a plan,

81 And Allah is the best of planners.

82 This plot of theirs was headed by Musaylimat, who lived and ruled in the exact same time as Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin.

83 This Arabian Prophet of the fifth century was born in the year 558 A.D.

84 And was killed in 633 A.D. by Wahshi, the Ethiopian assassin, by the command of Abu Bakr, who betrayed him, wanting to be the ruler of all of the followers for himself.

85 A year after Muhammad died in the year 632 A.D.

86 Musaylimat was a very prominent leader, who was very well versed in poetry.

87 A self-proclaimed prophet composed his own holy book, called the Koran.

88 He considered himself a prophet over El Yamammah,

89 A province in the southeastern part of Saudi Arabia.

90 Before they planned their total takeover of all Arabia with the murder death of Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin,

91 Who started his mission in the year 610 A.D.,

92 While meditating in a cave Hirah, in the Har, "mountain."

93 The mountain lit up with light, a cylinder shaped craft hovered above,

94 A symbolic ladder was lowered and an Aluhum,

95 Whom he became aware of was Gabriy'El, son of Rasi'El and Zamma'El, approached him and said Aqraa, "read,"



## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

Tablet 2:96

96 And Muhammad replied:  
97 Yaa Gabriy'El ma ana bi Qariyan,  
"oh one sent from El, I am not a reader."  
98 And Gabriy'El repeated Aqraa,  
"read" getting the same reply,  
99 Then Gabriy'El said on this  
nineteenth shadow hour in the ninth  
month, called Ramadaan, for it is very  
hot in that month, "read;  
100 By using the name of your Rabb,  
who creates"  
101 He procreated the Enosites from a  
clot, of congealed blood, cells separating.  
102 Read by way of your Rabb, who is  
Sustainer the Akraam, Most Generous,  
it is he who taught 'alaam, you by way  
of the qalam, quill,  
103 He taught the Enosites that which  
they did not know.  
104 So Ahmad knew this to mean that  
he was to read that which was already  
taught by scribes who wrote it by the  
pen.  
105 The Qur'aan had not yet been  
revealed,  
106 He was talking about previous  
scriptures.  
107 The next time he appeared, the first  
thing Gabriy'el said to Muhammad was  
the light and the qalam, quill and that  
which they the newsbearers record,  
108 You Muhammad are not, I say not  
by the grace of your Sustainer, who is  
Rabb possessed by a jinn, malevolent  
being.  
109 This was necessary, for all who  
heard Muhammad's claim of spiritual  
visitation declared him possessed. His  
next revelation was: "Oh you who is Al  
Muzammil, one wrapped in a mantle  
rise up, for prayer a little way into the  
shadow hour. Not quite half way into it,  
just a little, qaliyl, of it or you Ahmad

Tablet 2:122

may add to it, it's your choice. And  
rattil, recite the Qur'aan rhythmically,  
yet well presented in a regulated tone.  
And then his next revelation: "Oh you  
covered under your mantle, Al  
Mudathir, arise and anzir, warn, and  
your Rabb, Sustainer Allah is kabbir,  
expanding in greatness. And purify your  
raiment, put on white. And shun the  
abomination, rujza. And finally he was  
given the revelation that began with  
nineteen mystical: Bismi Allah, Al  
Rahman, Al Rahiym in Arabic, "Begin  
all things in the name of Allah, the  
Yielder, the Most Merciful."

110 Muhammad told his story by  
saying this:

111 "That book is a scripture, no doubt  
about that.

112 Inside of it there is guidance to  
those who tremble,

113 These are they who are faithful to  
what is unseen,

114 And they get up to perform  
worship,

115 And of the things we the Aluhum  
Anunnagi had provided for them, they  
share willingly.

116 These are they who are faithful to  
what was sent down to you  
Muhammad,

117 And what was sent down before  
your time, that's the other scriptures  
and tablets,

118 And in the end, Al Akhir, they will  
certainly be successful.

119 These are the ones who follow Al  
Mahdi, the guidance given by their  
Rabb, "master."

120 And these are the ones who are  
successful.

121 Surely those who cover the facts,

122 It is the same for them whether



## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

Tablet 2:122

you warn them or do not warn them,  
123 They are not going to be faithful.  
124 The Source, Allah, has put a seal  
on their emotional hearts, and their  
hearing,

125 And on their eyes, is a screen and  
there awaits for them a supreme pain.

126 And from amongst the Enosites  
there are those of them who will say,  
"we have faith in The Source, Allah, for  
fear of the end, Yowm Al Akhir.

127 And they are not really in with the  
faithful.

128 They only seek to deceive The  
Source, Allah and those who have faith.

129 And they don't deceive any except  
themselves but they don't perceive it.

130 In their hearts there is a disease, so  
Allah will increase their disease and for  
them there is an aching pain because  
they are liars."

131 Musaylimat the liar, preached in  
the name of Rahman along with calling  
himself Rahman.

132 Rahman was introduced in their  
version of the Koran when the original  
Qur'aan was destroyed by the followers  
of Musaylimat.

133 Musaylimat got the name of his  
deity Rahman from the Torah meaning  
"The Merciful."

134 When all of the original copies of  
the Qur'aan were destroyed and  
Musaylimat and his followers  
introduced their version of the Koran,

135 He collected portions of the real  
copies of the Qur'aan and threw away  
three chapters:

136 Suwrah Khaal, "maternal uncle,"  
Suwrah Hafid, "pace" and Sura Nurain,  
"illumination."

137 They also changed the name of  
Suwrah El Hamd to Suwrah Al Fatiha,

Tablet 2:150

138 As well as added the last three  
verses to the ninth chapter to exalt  
himself.

139 The original Qur'aan was on bones  
and skins in the ancient script in the  
dialect of the Quraysh tribe and was  
intrusted to Ali,

140 The nephew and true successor of  
Muhammad and husband of Faatima,  
the daughter of Muhammad.

141 It was thought to be taken and  
destroyed by the followers of the false  
Muhammad,

142 Who later became known as the  
'Khulafaa' or successors to Muhammad.

143 The original copies of the Qur'aan  
was taken and completely burned by  
Uthman, son of 'Affaan.

144 False copies were distributed and  
circulated throughout the Islamic world.  
Unbeknowing the original was  
protected and safe in the hands of the  
real Muhammad's true descendants in  
the Sudan.

145 All of this was done immediately  
after Muhammad's death in the year 632  
A.D.

146 At 40 years of age, in the year 610  
A.D.,

147 Muhammad taught that the  
Aluhum Gabriy'El, son of Rasi'El his  
father and Zamma'El his mother, came  
to him and declared him the final  
prophet of the seed of the teachings of  
Abraham, whom he called Ibrahiym Ibn  
Azar,

148 After which he went for and  
proclaimed the bounty of Allah.

149 Muhammad sought the truth and  
retired to a cave at the side of Mount  
Hira, three miles outside of Mecca, for  
peaceful contemplation.

150 At 25, he married Khadijah, a

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

Tablet 2:150

Tablet 2:176

Christian business woman of wealth.

151 Her uncle Waraqa was the scribe of the bible and a devout Christian,

152 Told Muhammad that the Aluhum Gabriy'El, whom appeared to him means that he was a prophet.

153 Through his conversion, he drew a shrewd business man named Abu Bakr Abdullah Ibn Uthman, a desert Arab,

154 The father in law of Muhammad by marriage to his daughter A'isha.

155 He was the first recognized khalifa to the Prophet Muhammad,

156 Proposed to office by Umar Ibn Al Khattab and his supporters.

157 He was a red Arab from the tribe Taim, one of the leading tribes of red Arabs, who mixed in with black tribes of Quraysh.

158 His father Uthman, not to be mistaken with the third khalifat also named Uthman,

159 Was a wealthy powerful man in Mecca and Abu Bakr was also a wealthy merchant.

160 He was considered to be very powerful and respected amongst the desert Arabs,

161 And was thought to be deeply devoted to Islam, when in reality he was a part of the master plot. He gave the Prophet Muhammad his very young daughter to lead the impression that the Prophet Muhammad was pedophile. She was A'isha, a very disloyal and evil woman who caused much dissension in Muhammad's household, bringing him much unhappiness and unrest, who also was a part of the scheme to disrespect and dishonor his noble daughter Hadrat Faatimah, right up until the death of the real Prophet Muhammad in the year 632 A.D.

162 From that point on he viciously and maliciously persecuted Ali and Faatimah, the Ahlil Bayt,

163 Because of his previous jealous grudges towards Ali, and Abu Bakr's daughter A'isha's grudges towards Ali also.

164 He deliberately waited until the real Muhammad had passed, so he could freely torment the Ahlil Bayt.

165 He used his power and money to influence people to support his claim as the rightful successor.

166 Abu Bakr reigned for 2 years and 9 months and he died after a long term illness.

167 He personally chose Umar Ibn Al Khattab to succeed him even though,

168 They were both red Arabs as was the fake Muhammad, Musaylimat.

169 Umar Al Khattab, Muhammad's father-in-law by marriage to his daughter Hafsa,

170 The second recognized khalifa, belonged to the great Meccan family of Banu Umayya,

171 The branch of which descended Abu'l Aasi, who was Umar's grandfather.

172 This was the tribe called Adi Ibn Kaah also, a clan of the tribe that also mixed in with the black tribes of Quraysh.

173 Umar converted to Islam after reading a Suwrah, "Ta ha," but not after first seeking to kill the real Muhammad.

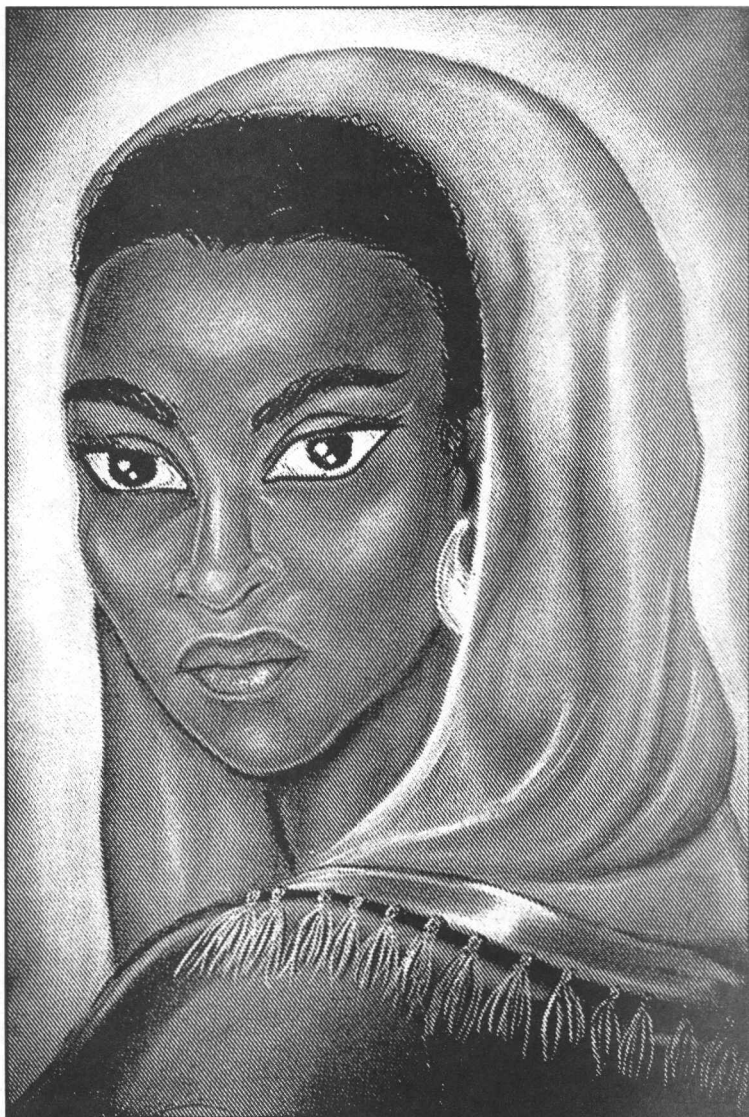
174 Umar was known as a fierce and aggressive man who greatly transformed the Islamic state and he played a dominate role in the Sunni line of successors.

175 He was feared more than loved.

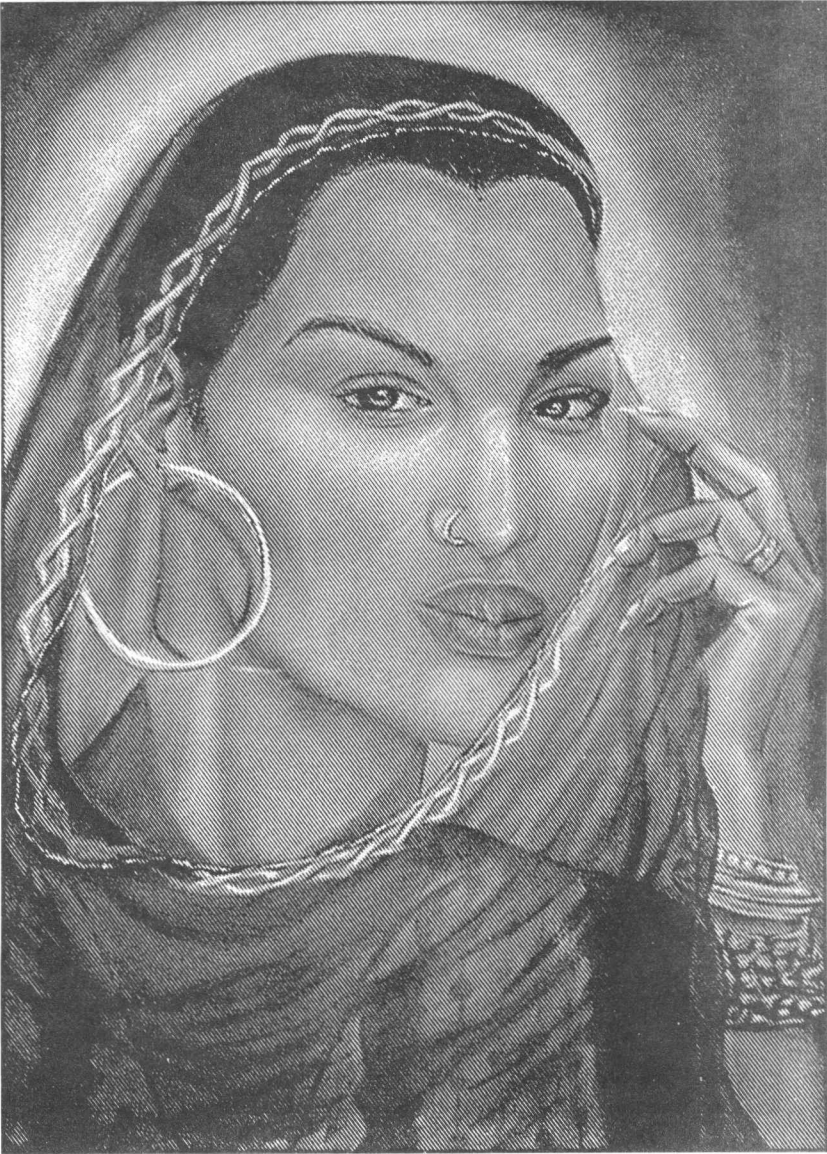
176 And when Muhammad was alive,



**Figure 513**  
**Waraqa Ibn Naufal**

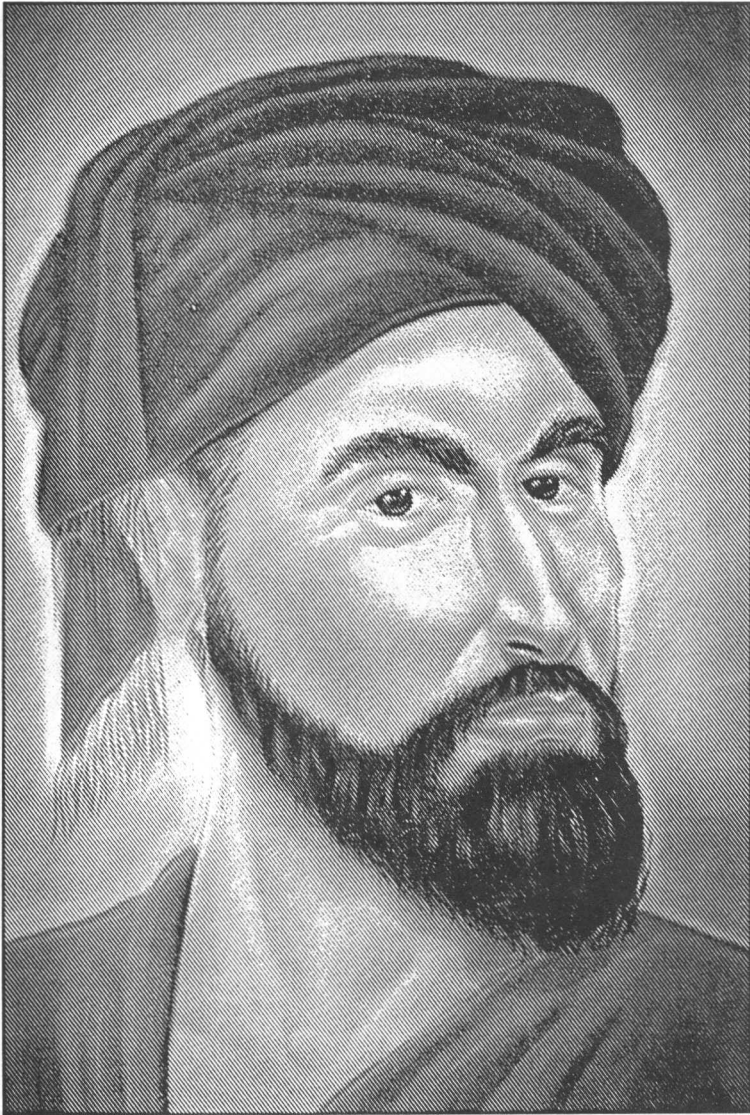


**Figure 514**  
**Zainab, Daughter Of Haarith, Woman Who Poisoned**  
**Muhammad**



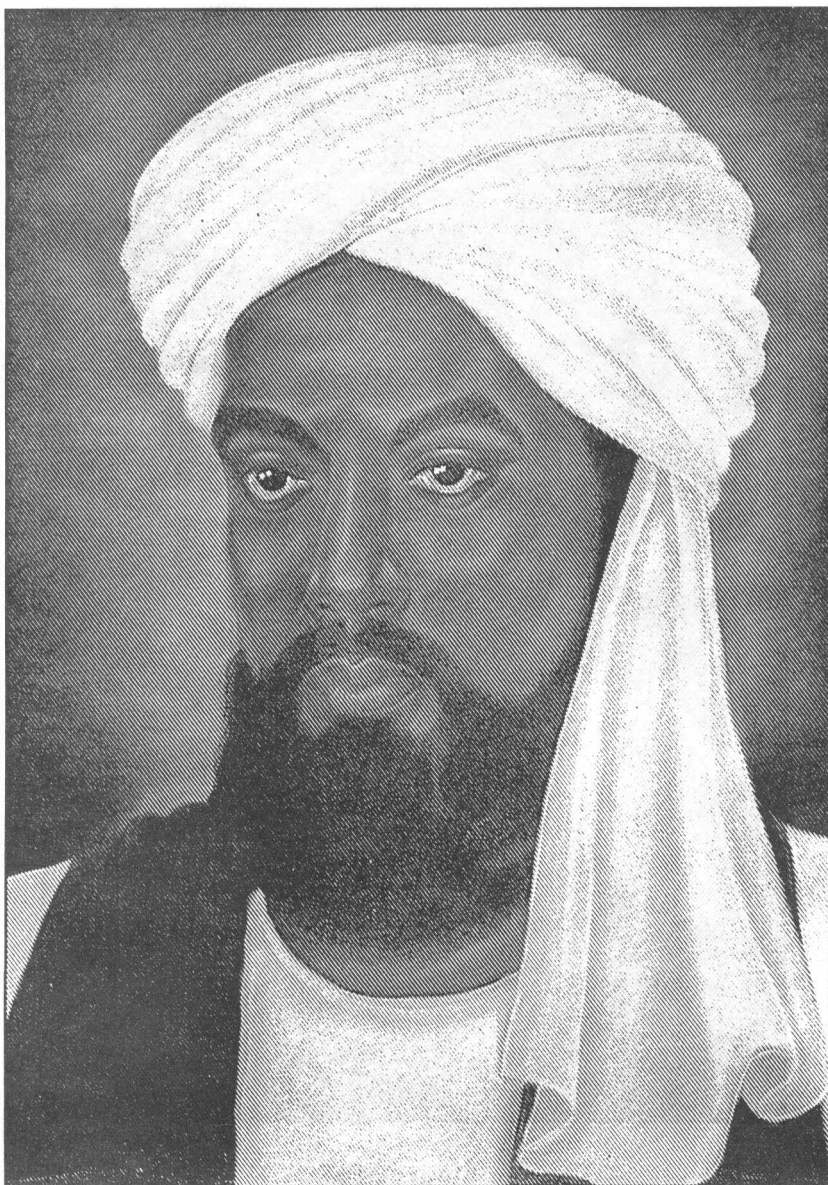
**Figure 515**  
**Khadijah, Wife Of Muhammad**



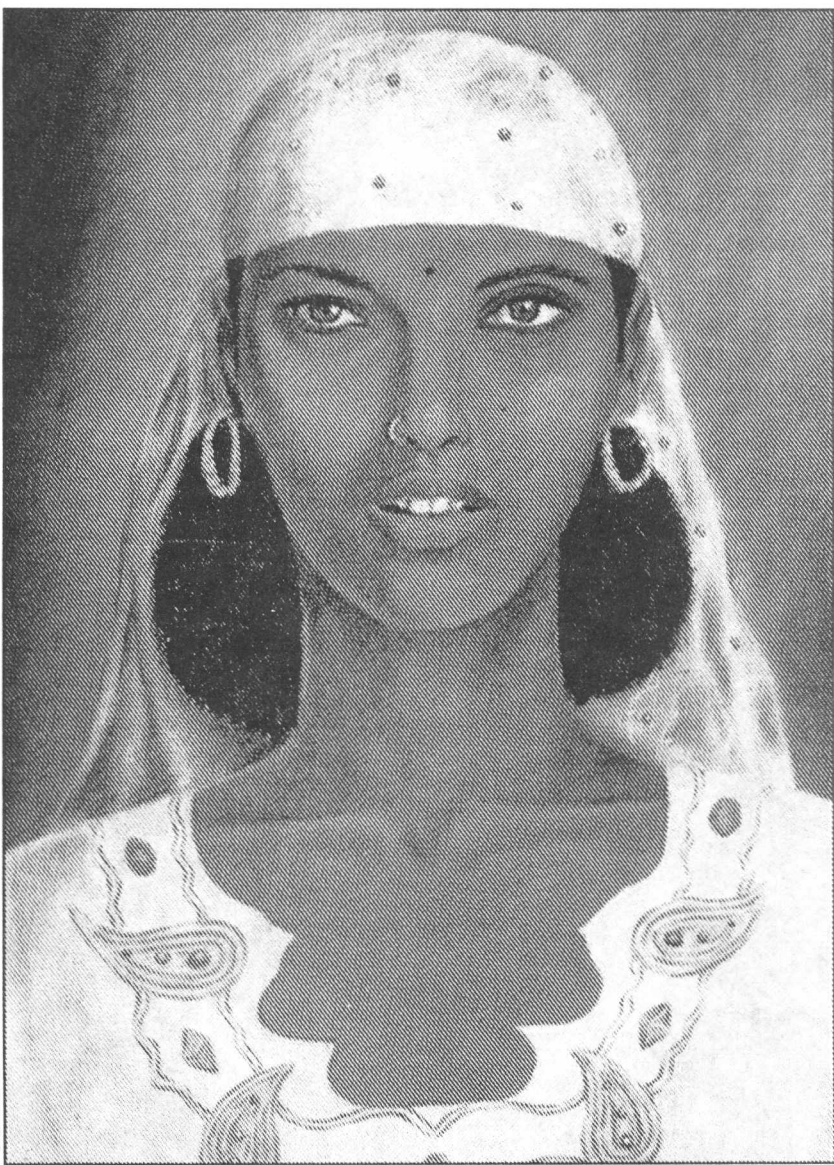


**Figure 516**  
**Sallam Ibn Mishkam, Jewish Man And First Husband Of**  
**Zainab, Killed By Muhammad**





**Figure 517**  
**Amiyurul Mu'miniyn Ali**



**Figure 518**  
**Faatimah, Daughter Of Muhammad And Khadiyjah**



**Figure 519**  
**Hadrat Faatimah**

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

Tablet 2:176

Tablet 2:203

Umar served as second in command of the Muslim army.

177 In 644 A.D. Umar was murdered by a Persian Christian slave named Firoz,

178 Who stabbed him with a dagger while he was making "Salat Al Fajr" in the Masjid.

179 He died three days later after he turned 53 years old.

180 He reigned for 10 years.

181 And an elected council composed of six of the oldest companions, elected Uthman as the next Khalifa.

182 So, Umar was a red Arab whose descendancy goes back to Jordan.

183 'Uthman Ibn Affan Ibn Abdul Aasiy,

184 Muhammad's son-in-law by marriage to his daughters Ruqaiyyah and after her death, Umm Khulthum.

185 He was a black Arab from the tribe of Umayya,

186 An affluent clan of the Abid Shams branch of the tribe of Quraysh, descended from Hadad the eighth son of Ishma'El, the son of Abraham.

187 'Uthman was an influential, well accomplished, wealthy merchant from Mecca who became a close companion of Muhammad.

188 His wealth and position was an asset to the growing Muslim community.

189 'Uthman is responsible for arranging the chapters of the Koran in the order that it is found today.

190 Yet he did not receive any special instructions in collecting and or collating the Koran.

191 'Uthman was killed by members of a revolutionary movement led by Al 'Ghafikhi from Egypt.

192 They suspected 'Uthman of plotting their deaths so they attacked him first.

193 They besieged his home and after a few days forced their way in.

194 'Uthman was struck in the head three times, stabbed in the side with a sword and finally beheaded.

195 'Uthman reigned for 11 years, and at the time of his murder he was 82 years old.

196 He was the only khalifa who was a black Arab, besides Ali however his descendancy was not from Kedar, but Uthman's ancestry stemmed from Hadar the brother of Kedar.

197 These three men lied, cheated, and took away the khalifah position from the rightful heir Amir El Muminiyn Ali, on him peace.

198 Then they senselessly persecuted him and his family.

199 These three men were the founders of the "Orthodox Sunni Muslim" sect, and none of them were of the bloodline of Muhammad and their Prophet Muhammad as taught throughout the Muslim world today, was none other than Musaylimat.

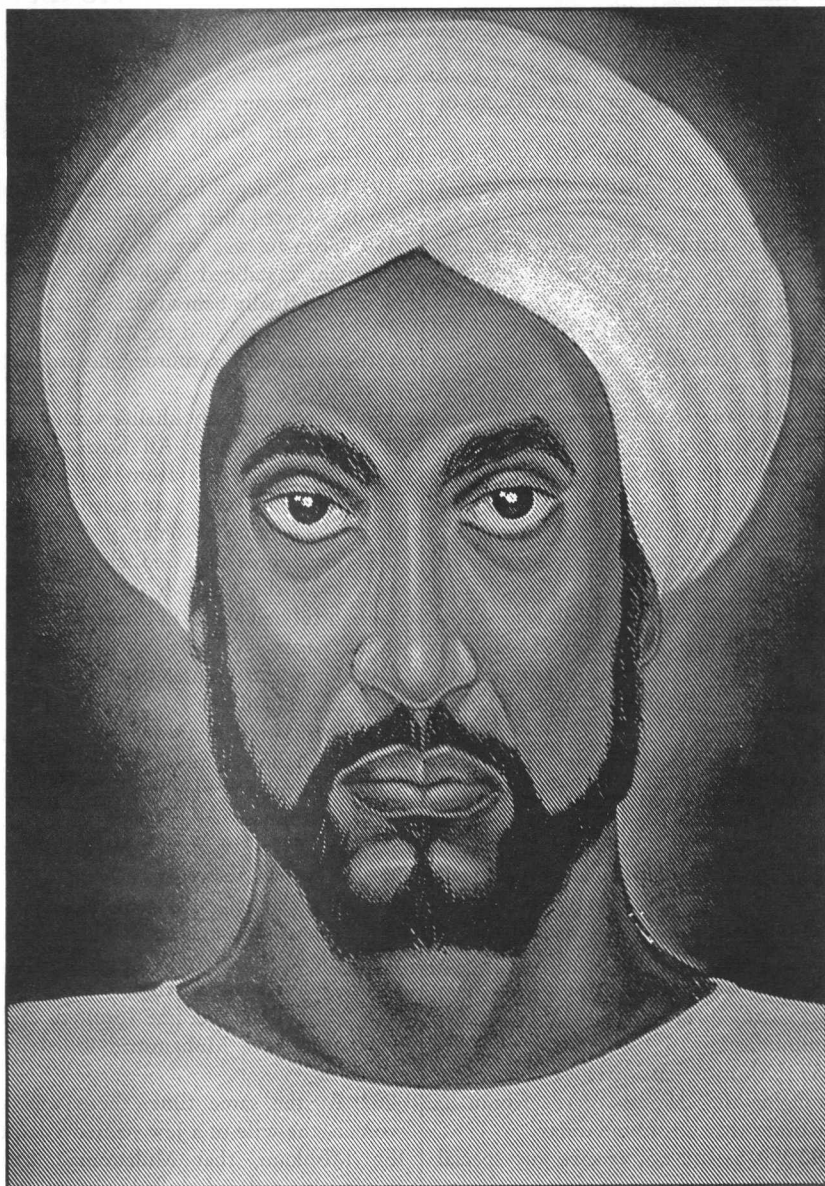
200 When Musaylimat approached Muhammad 628 A.D. to create an alignment, and was rejected,

201 Musaylimat became insulted, and set out to have Muhammad killed by poisoning.

202 At the same time, there was a woman, the wife of a Jew named Sallam Ibn Mishkam, that Muhammad had previously ordered killed giving her reason to swear vengeance on Muhammad.

203 So Zainab Bint Haarith, sought revenge by going to Musaylimat, who





**Figure 520**  
**Uthman, Ibn Affan**

Tablet 2:203

himself was a Jew, and together they arranged the assassination of Muhammad by poisoning.

204 In the year 629 A.D. to celebrate the victory over a Jewish occupied district called Khaibar,

205 Muhammad and his men had a feast.

206 Zainab herself served a specially prepared poisoned lamb to Muhammad and his men. Muhammad swallowed one bite of the poisoned meat before he realized, by its taste, that it was contaminated.

207 Muhammad did not die immediately.

208 However, he did get sick, and he felt the effects of this poison up until his death.

209 But it was 3 years later in 632 and two A.D.

210 However, one of his men, named Bishr, ate a large portion of the meat and died instantly.

211 As for Zainab, she was put to death immediately.

212 With Muhammad out of the way, Musaylimat could now proceed with his proclamation that he was the final prophet and the final apostle of all the world and that he could intercede on judgment and get anyone in paradise, and that his own holy book, called Al Quran Al Kariym was the final revelation to all humanity on the planet Earth. He added a cornerstone to the Kaaba called Ruknul Yamani in acknowledgment of his god Rahman, introduced Kaaba worship, placing a set of collected incidents and sayings, which became known as the sunna and the hadith of men above the words of Allah and added the name Muhammad, one

Tablet 2:227

who is worthy of praise as himself equal to Allah.

213 He became more of a threat to Abu Bakr Abdullah, son of Uthman.

214 So Abu Bakr decided to order Musaylimat killed.

215 After several blunders in different battles, Abu Bakr sent Khalid bin Waalid as the new commander of the Muslim army.

216 The Muslims and the warriors of Musaylimat met at 'Aqraba.

217 Eventually, Musaylimat was cut down by Wahshi, an Abyssinian slave of Jubayr B Mut'im.

218 He was the same slave who had killed Hamza the beloved uncle of Muhammad at the Battle of Uhad.

219 Wahshi was a hired assassin, hired by a bitter enemy of Islam, Hind, wife of Abu Sufyan, a staunch enemy of Muhammad.

220 Hind, like Zainab, had several relatives slaughtered at the hands of the real Muslims.

221 So in vengeance she offered Wahshi his freedom for the murder of Hamza.

222 And so Wahshi, who had since Hamza's death converted to Islam,

223 Was trying to make amends for his wrongdoings, accepted the assassin's role,

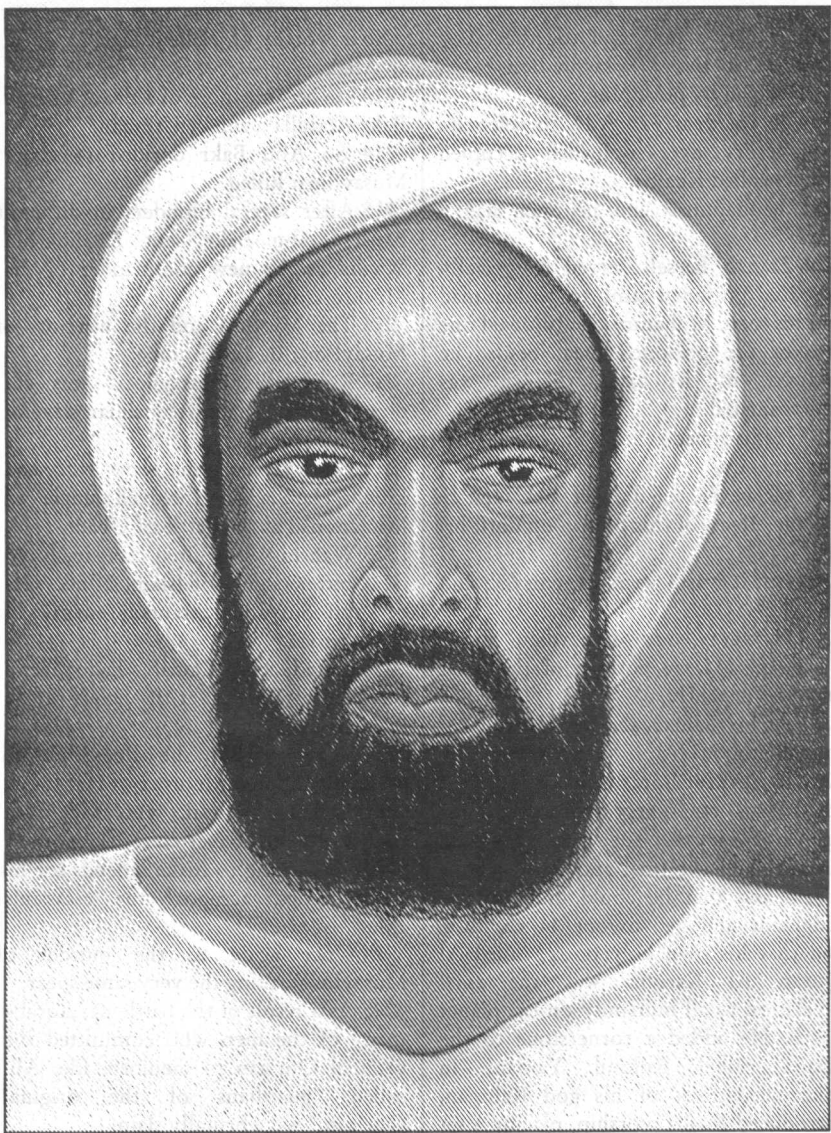
224 Once again in the murder of Musaylimat, using the very same spear.

225 As a result of the battle of 'Aqraba many of the men who committed the original Qur'aan to memory, like Ali, called "guardians of the original Qur'aan," were brutally slain.

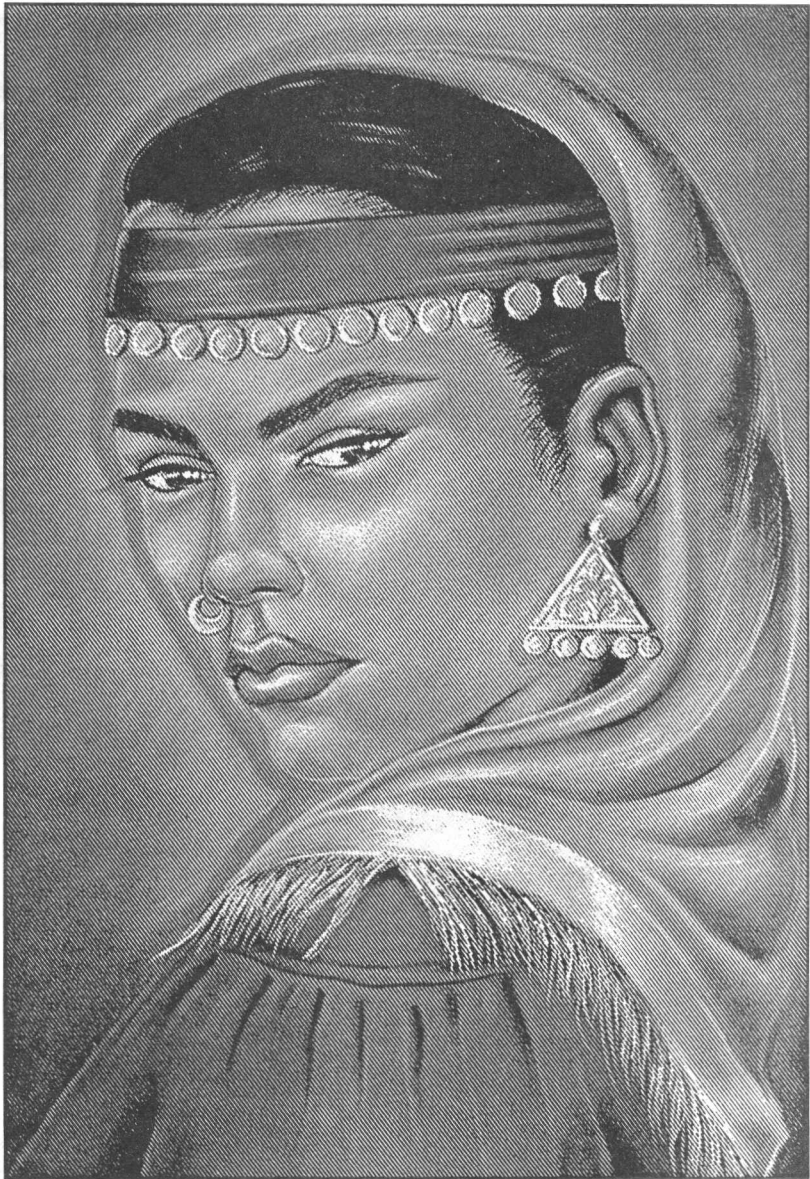
226 This happened prior to the battle.

227 Musaylimat ordered his men to seek out and slay all those who were Qura-a, "persons noted for committing

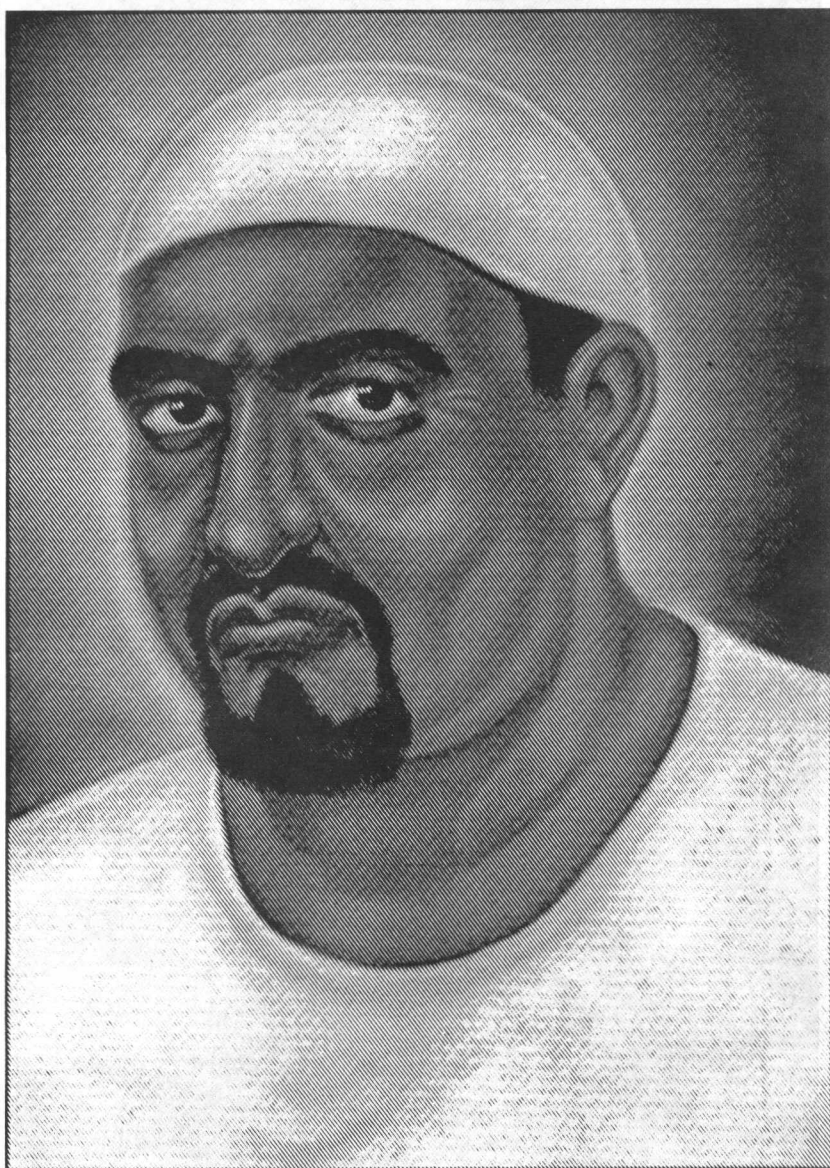




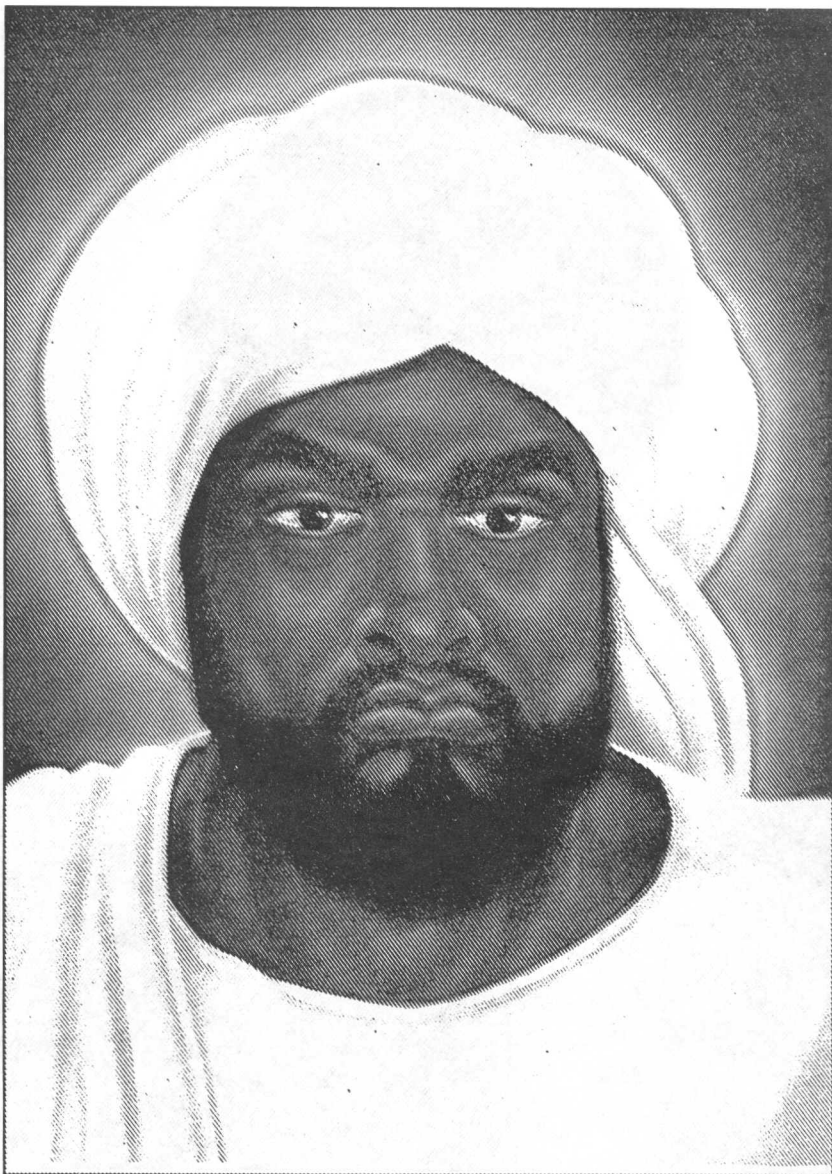
**Figure 521**  
**Abu Bakr, Son Of Uthman**



**Figure 522**  
**A'yisha, Daughter Of Abu Bakr**

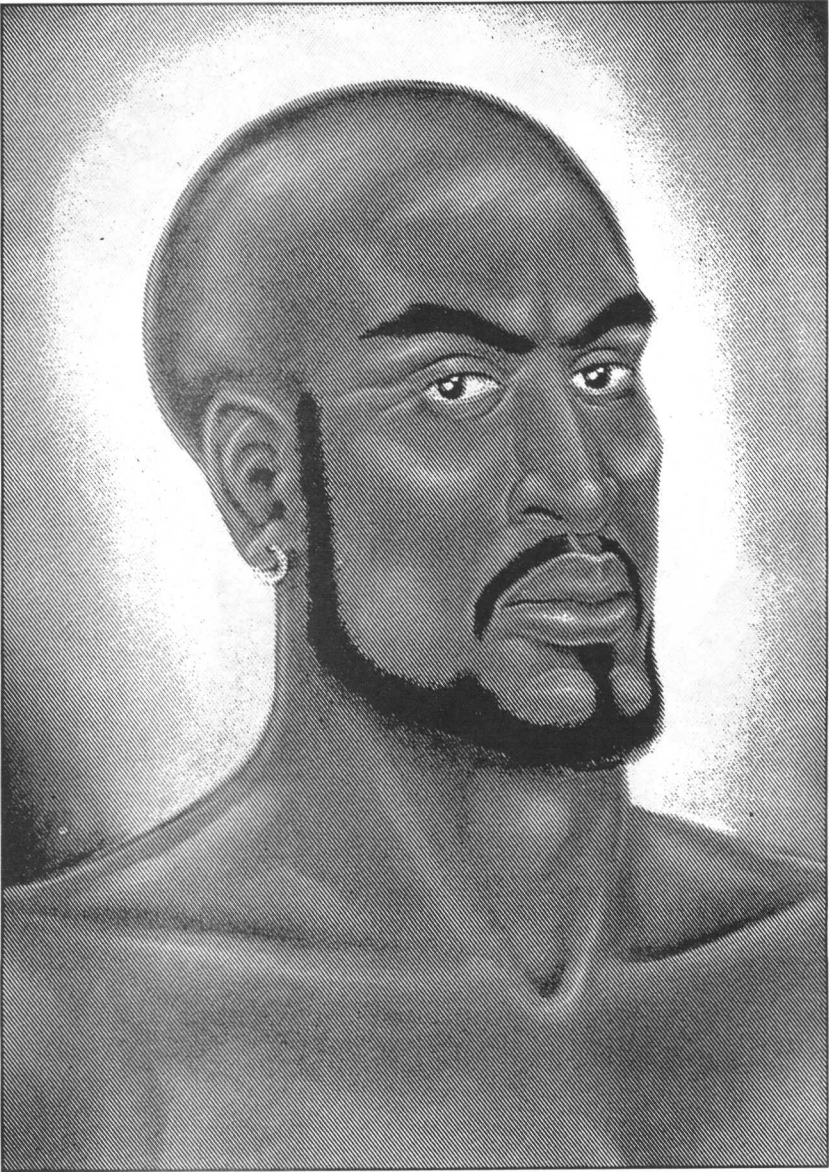


**Figure 523**  
**Umar Al Khattib**

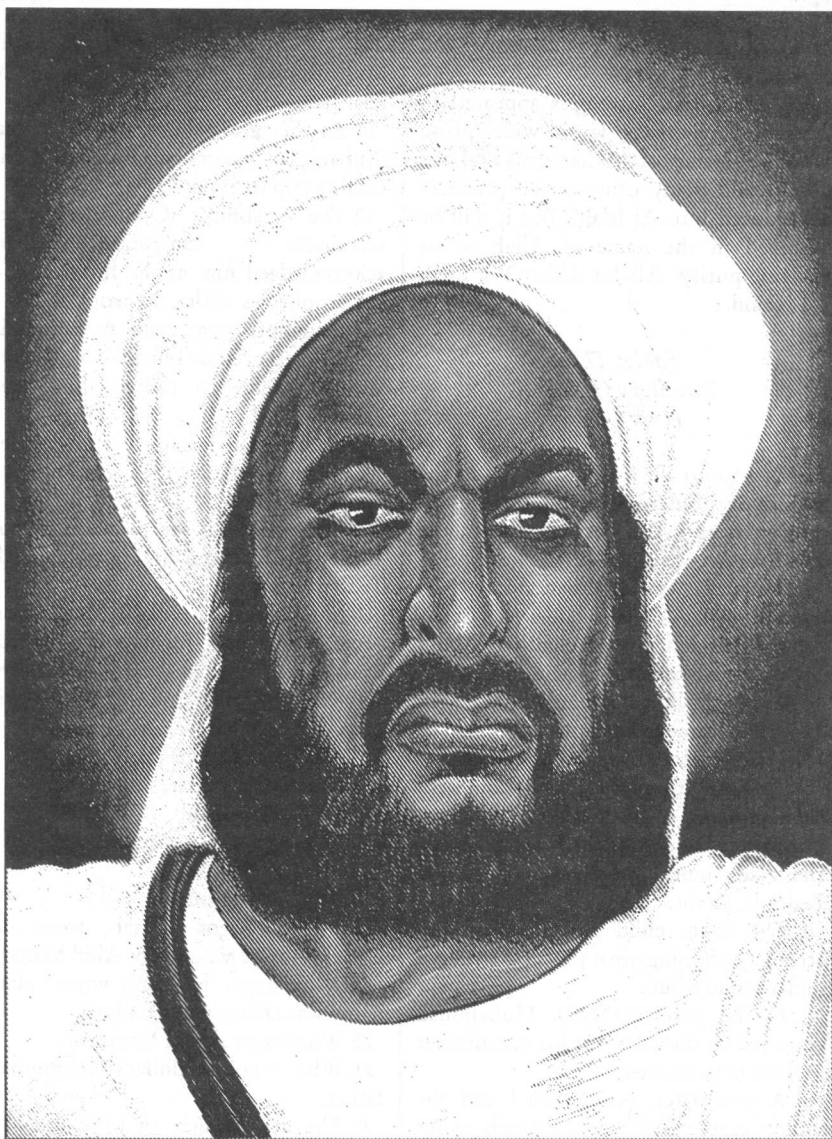


**Figure 524**  
**Hamza, Son Of Abdul Mu'taalib**





**Figure 525**  
**Wahshi, An Abyssinian Assassin**



**Figure 526**  
**Khalid Ibn Waliyd**



Tablet 2:227

the entire Qur'aan to memory and teaching it to others."

228 These futile attempts appeared to be successful for the world wide spread of the worship of Muhammad and the Kaaba and many other pagan practices introduced into Al Islam. But it will be restored in the name of Allah to its pristine purity. Allahu Akbar Wa Lilah Al Hamd.

*Tablet Three  
The Story Of Bilaal  
(19 x 8 = 152)*

Lo! Woe unto all, who fall victim to the venom of this deception of Musaylimat.

2 Yet, twenty and two years later, the real Prophet Muhammad was born.

3 His father Abdullat died at age 82 in the year 578 A.D., the same year of his birth. This left his grandfather Abdul Muttalib also called Abu Muttalib,

4 Abu Muttalib gave thanks to the Most High and named him into the charge of Halima, daughter of Abu Dhu'ayb.

5 The Meccans who are often able, sent their children to be raised in the clean, pure air of the desert to be reared among the black tents, houses, camels of the Bedouin Arabs.

6 The foster child grew healthy and strong, possessing great physical strength and a sound mind.

7 In the year 575 A.D. Muhammad returned to the home of his grandfather and his own mother.

8 A year later, Amina died and the child's care was left in the hands of his grandfather Abdul Muttaalib only.

9 Within 2 years, the child was again visited with sorrow by the loss of his grandfather.

Tablet 3:28

10 Thereafter, Abu Taalib, Muhammad's uncle became his guardian.

11 As he grew into a young man Muhammad accompanied his uncle on a trading trip to Syria.

12 The rabbis, Qissiyihiyn and merchants recognized and acknowledged him as the fulfillment of the prophecies of the old prophets.

13 Attempts were made to carry him off to foreign lands but Abu Taalib was always careful to protect him from harm.

14 Muhammad gained a widely acclaimed reputation for his honesty and integrity.

15 The people of Mecca called him Al Amin, the Faithful and Al Sadiq, the Trustworthy.

16 Muhammad, was a short, broad-shouldered man, with a dark shiny face, full thick beard and a direct descendant of Abraham from his wife Hagar, the daughter of Imhotep,

17 Who begot Ishma'El,

18 Who begot Kedar,

19 Who begot Galib,

20 Who begot Lu'ay

21 Who begot 'Aamir

22 Who begot Murrah

23 Who begot Kilaab from the Danakiyl tribe who begot Abid Manaaf,

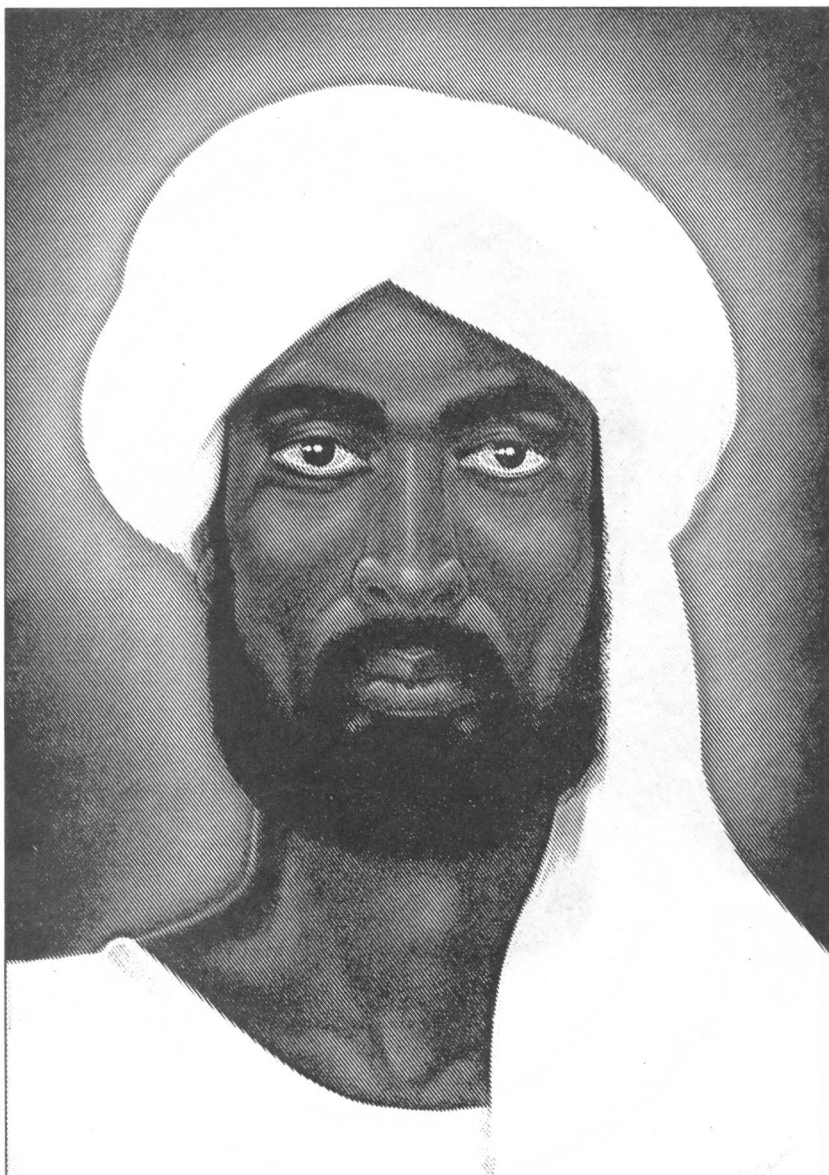
24 Who begot Haashim whose clans' name was changed to Quraysh,

25 Who begot Abdul Muttaalib,

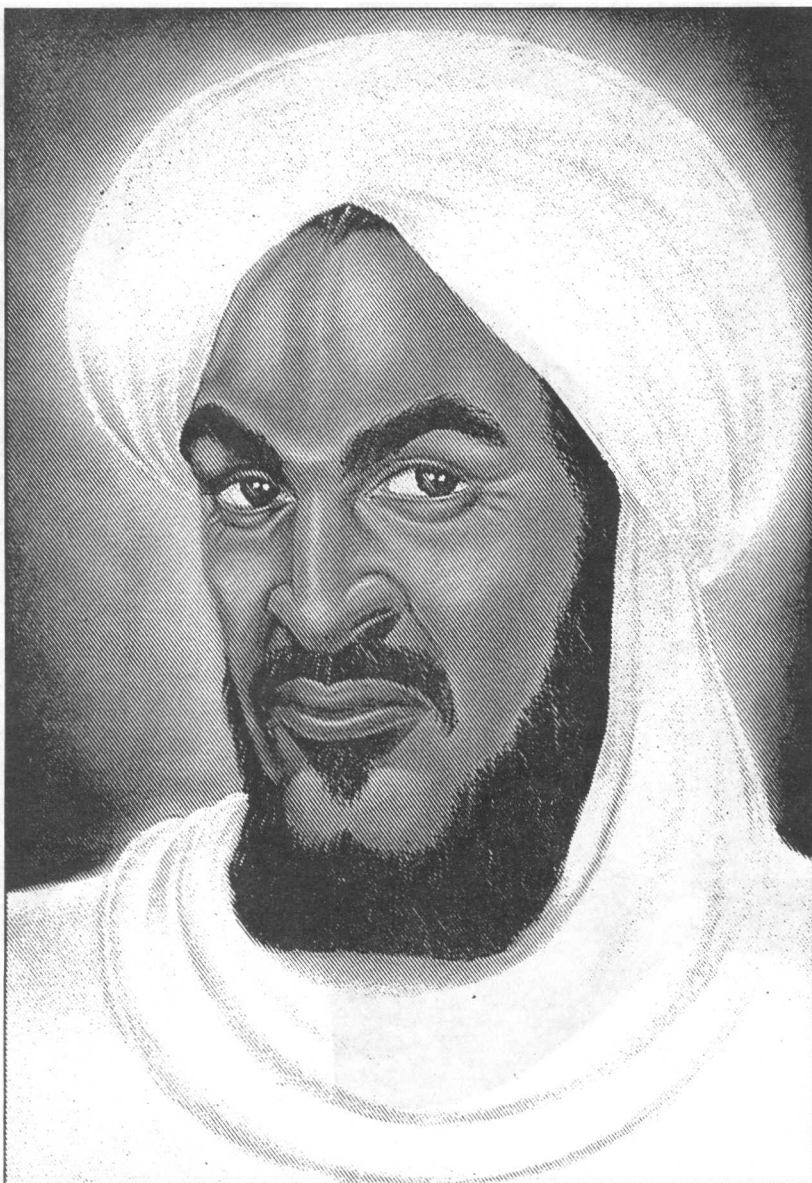
26 Who begot Abdullat, Muhammad's father.

27 The descendancy of Muhammad is one of nobility and power,

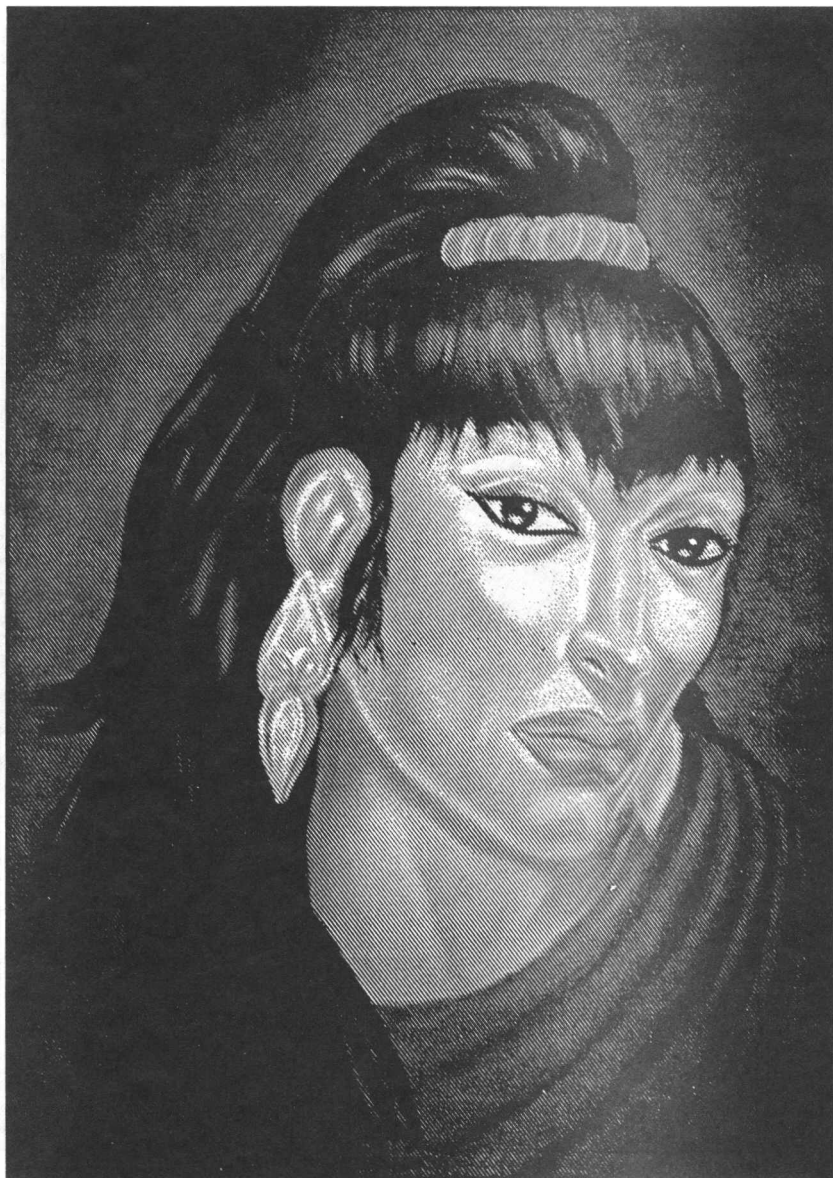
28 Whose ancestors built and maintained the Kaaba, which was passed down from father to son until his



**Figure 527**  
**Bilaal, Son Of Rabah And Hamama**



**Figure 528**  
**Abu Sufyan, Husband Of Hind**

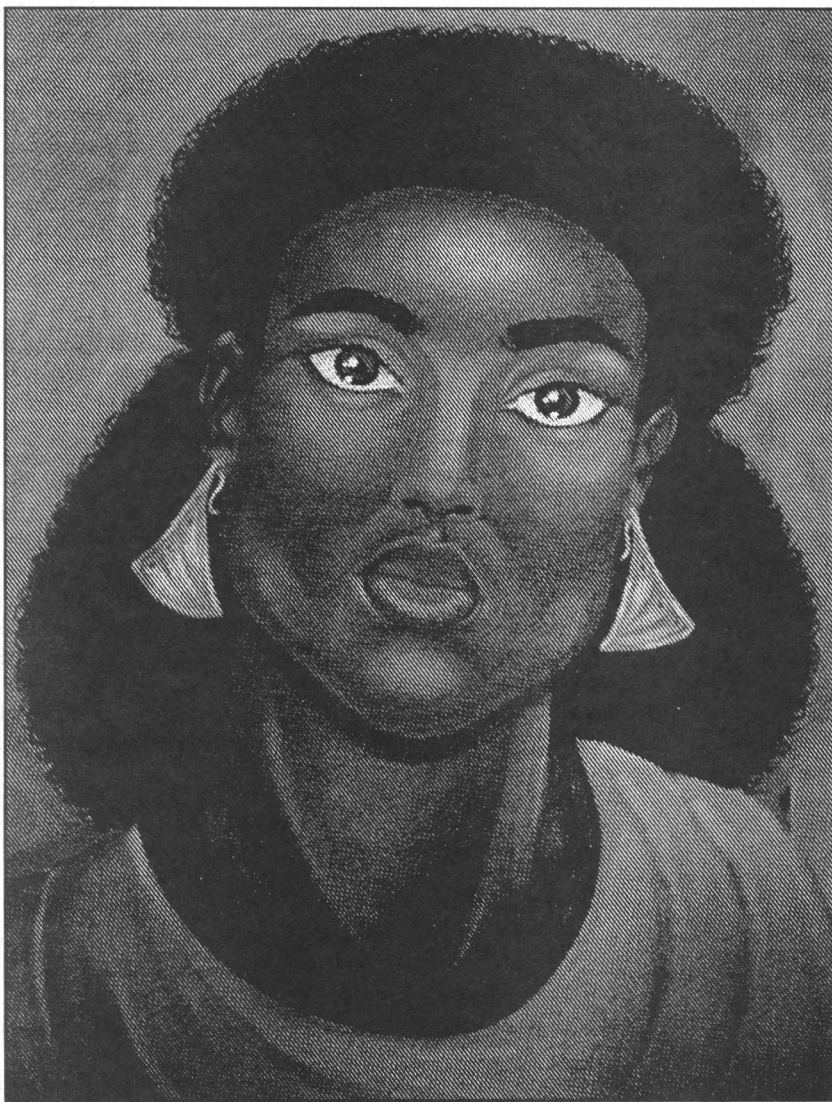


**Figure 529**  
**Hind, Woman Who Had Hamza Killed**



**Figure 530**  
**Abu Mu'taalib, Son Of Haashim And Salma**





**Figure 531**  
**Salma, Wife Of Haashim**



## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

Tablet 3:28

coming.

29 Upkeep of the sacred temple passed to the Tribe of Kedar, Ishma'El's second son, and then from tribe to tribe until it fell into the hands of the children of Kinana.

30 After the ascension of Ishma'El his son Nabat took charge of the sacred temple.

31 The sons of Ishma'El and the sons of Nabat were living in Mecca at the time with their grandfather, Mudad, son of Amr and their maternal uncles of Jurhum.

32 They had traveled from Yemen with the Qatura people, their cousins,

33 And each had settled at opposite ends of the town,

34 The clan of Jurhum, who were not the offspring of Ishma'El,

35 Assumed full authority in Mecca and began to abuse their power.

36 Their power weakened and Manaf, son of Kinana, along with Ghushan of Khuza'a drove them out.

37 Khuza'a gained charge of the Kaaba and passed the charge of the temple from son to son to the last of them,

38 Hulayl, son of Salul, son of Ka'b Amr Al Khuza'a.

39 The Quraysh at the time were scattered among the family of Kinana.

40 In the year 420 A.D.,

41 A descendant of Fihir the chief of the Quraysh, by the name of Qusayy Banu Kulab married Hubba, the daughter of Hulayl.

42 When Hulayl died, Qusayy assumed guardianship of the Kaaba over the protest of Khuza'a, whom he eventually drove out of Mecca.

43 Qusayy was the first of Bane Ka'b, son of Lawaiy to assume rulership of

Tablet 3:57

Mecca.

44 He united the Quraysh and Kinana and Quda'a, and extended the boundaries in the decade between 450 A.D., willing his position to Abdul Dar, his eldest son.

45 The descendants of Abdul Dar proved unable to assume full responsibility for execution of the office.

46 In time, the duties of the Kaaba and the house of consultation, and also the right to carry the Standard of War.

47 The clan of Abdu Manaf collected taxes and provided food and water for the pilgrims.

48 Haashim, the second son of Abdul Manaf and the great grandfather of Muhammad assumed the family duties.

49 On one of his business trips, he married Salma, daughter of Amr Banu Qadiyy, son of Al Najjar of Yathrib, Medinah.

50 Salma was of the Najran tribe who were Ansaars of the city of Madinah, the city of the Torah.

51 In the year 497 A.D. she bore him a son and they named him Shayba.

52 Haashim became sick and died in the city of Gaza.

53 His brother Al Muttalib of Haashim's death came to power and assumed the duties of the Kaaba.

54 Al Muttalib went to the city of Madinah to get Shayba and bring him back to Mecca.

55 Shayba was the next heir to the Quraysh tribe, the keepers of the Kaaba, through his father Haashim.

56 When Al Muttalib died the people of Mecca called Shayba, Abdul Muttalib, the slave of Muttalib.

57 Abdul Muttalib inherited the duties

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

### AL KHIDR

Tablet 3:57

of giving water and food to the pilgrims.

58 It was he who redug the ZamZam well that was very sacred because it is the well of Ishma'El, the son of Abraham.

59 Hagar wandered through the desert carrying her small son, Ishma'El,

60 When she could not find water her child began to cry from thirst and his mother,

61 Helpless to provide for him, she fell on her face and prayed to El Roi, the All Seeing,

62 Who caused water to spring forth from the spot where the ZamZam well is located and is the only one in the Valley of Mecca within the sacred enclosure.

63 Abdul Muttalib had made Tafulat for 10 sons.

64 He vowed that if such an event occurred, he would sacrifice one of them in the name of El Eloh.

65 Naturally he did not want to sacrifice any of his sons but he had to make good his promise.

66 As he led Abdullat to the sacrifice, the Quraysh who had been in assembly chanced to see them.

67 Upon finding out what Abdul Muttalib meant to do, they loudly protested.

68 They advised him to seek the counsel of a sorceress in the Hijaz region of Arabia,

69 Who told him to offer blood money, that was ten camels among the Quraysh, in the place of his son.

70 She told him to cast lots for the money and Abdullat, and it fell in his favor.

71 Some months later, Abdul Muttalib

### MURDUK

Tablet 3:83

accompanied Abdullat to the house of Wabh, son of Abdul Hanaf, son of Zubra, son of Kilab, son of Murra, son of Ka'b, son of Lawaiy, son of Ghalib, son of Fihr.

72 To claim Wabh's daughter, Amina as his wife.

73 Her mother was Barra daughter of Abdul Uzza, son of Uthman, son of Abdul Dar, son of Qusayy, son of Kilab, son of Murra, son of Ka'b, son of Luwaiy, son of Ghalib, son of Fihr.

74 This woman knew of the prophecy which told of a Prophet that would rise from among the people and born of the seed of Abdullat.

75 The prophet was to come through the tribe of Judah.

76 Judah was the only remaining tribe of the twelve tribes of Israel who was spared namely:

77 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Issachar, Zebulun, Dan, Joseph, Benjamin, Naphtali, Gad, Asher.

78 Judah was to protect the seat of prophethood of Isra'El until Shiloh came who was Muhammad,

79 All of the Israelites went astray except a remnant of the tribe of Judah and the Midianites, who fell under the covenant of the Ishmaelites.

80 A scepter would be passed from a descendant of the tribe of Judah by the name of Bilaal,

81 At which time the responsibility for keeping the law passed from the Israelites to the Ishmaelites.

82 Bilaal was born in the year 555 A.D. of the Danakiyl tribe and resided in land of Al Habasha or Abyssinia.

83 He was aware that Moses had told the children of Israel that a prophet would be born in Arabia and the sceptre

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

### Tablet 3:83

would be passed to him.

84 Bilaal's mother was Hamama and his father was Rabah son of Naufal,

85 Who was the son of Asad

86 Who was the son of Abdul Uzza, the keeper of the original Torah, books of Moses.

87 Who was the brother of Abid Manaaf,

88 Whose son was Haashim whose clan was changed to Quraysh,

89 Who was the father of Abdul Muttalib, making Bilaal a relative of Muhammad.

90 Rabah was the possessor of the "Mihjaan", a staff, of the prophets, the same staff that Abraham, Ishma'El, and Moses carried.

91 It was destined for Bilaal to pass the scepter from the tribes of Israel to the tribe of Ishma'El.

92 Bilaal's uncle was Waraqah, who studied the Torah and New Testament until he thoroughly mastered it.

93 Bilaal was from the portion of the tribe of Judah which came to be known as the Danakiyl or Dongolawy, from the original Bija tribes of which the sons and daughters of Yashua belonged.

94 The tribe of Judah became very powerful, highly respected and entrusted with the scepter,

95 The staff of leadership and upholding the law of Moses, including the right of anointment until Muhammad's coming.

96 Bilaal was the cousin of Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin.

97 He became the first mu'adhiyn, caller of the Muslims to worship in Medina to worship after the Hijrah, a flight from Mecca to Medina.

98 In the year 622 A.H.

99 He passed the scepter to

### Tablet 3:119

Muhammad.

100 The passing of the scepter was symbolic of the passing on of the covenant of prophethood from the Israelites to the Ishmaelites.

101 Bilaal was a Muslim who spread the truth across the sands of Arabia.

102 He heralded the coming of Muhammad, just as John the Baptist heralded the coming of Yashua.

103 Bilaal's union with Muhammad is a landmark in Al Islaam.

104 He was successful in his mission because he had great faith in Allah.

105 Al Islaam was Bilaal's way of life.

106 He was not converted; he was born into the law of Moses,

107 For as a Judahite of royal bloodline,

108 He was raised in Mosaic law,

109 Thus, he was always a Muslim and adhered to Al Islaam.

110 He did not subtract or add to this divine way of life.

111 Bilaal was of the tribe of Judah out of the house of Jacob.

112 It was his job to fulfill the prophecy of his forefather, Jacob.

113 This was Bilaal's mission to pass the scepter of prophethood from the Israelites to Shiloh, who is Muhammad.

114 This fulfillment brought about harmony in Al Islaam.

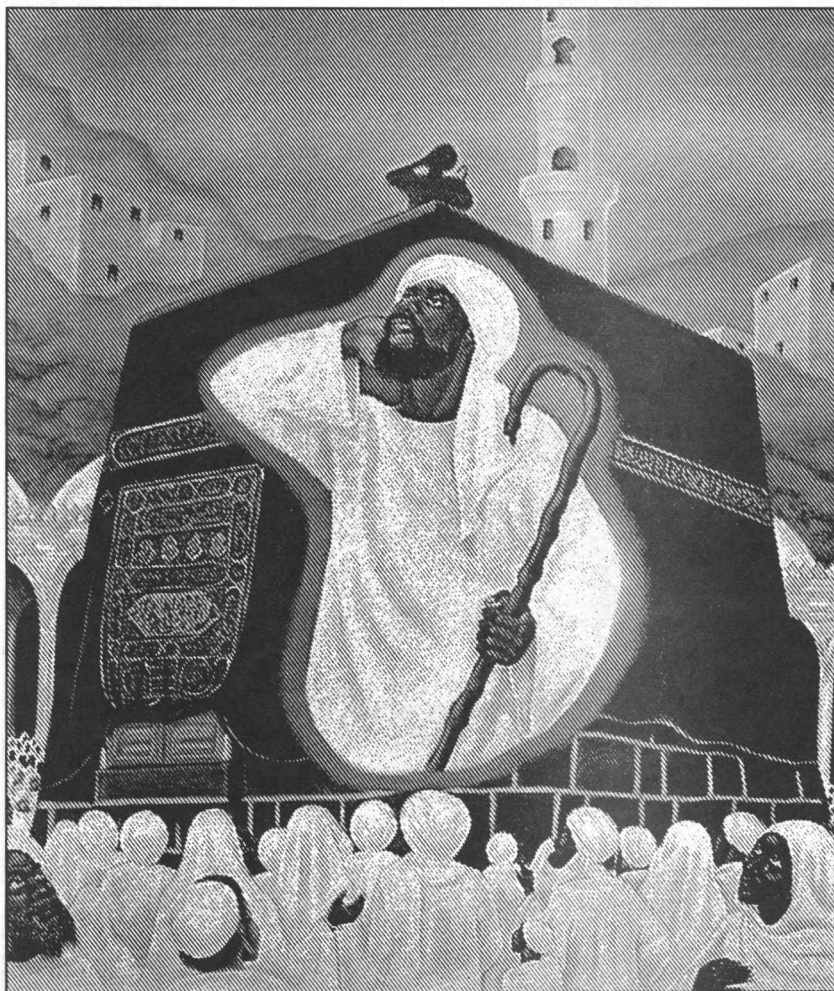
115 The tribes of Israel and Ishma'El again became united through Bilaal and Muhammad.

116 From birth Bilaal was reared to complete his mission.

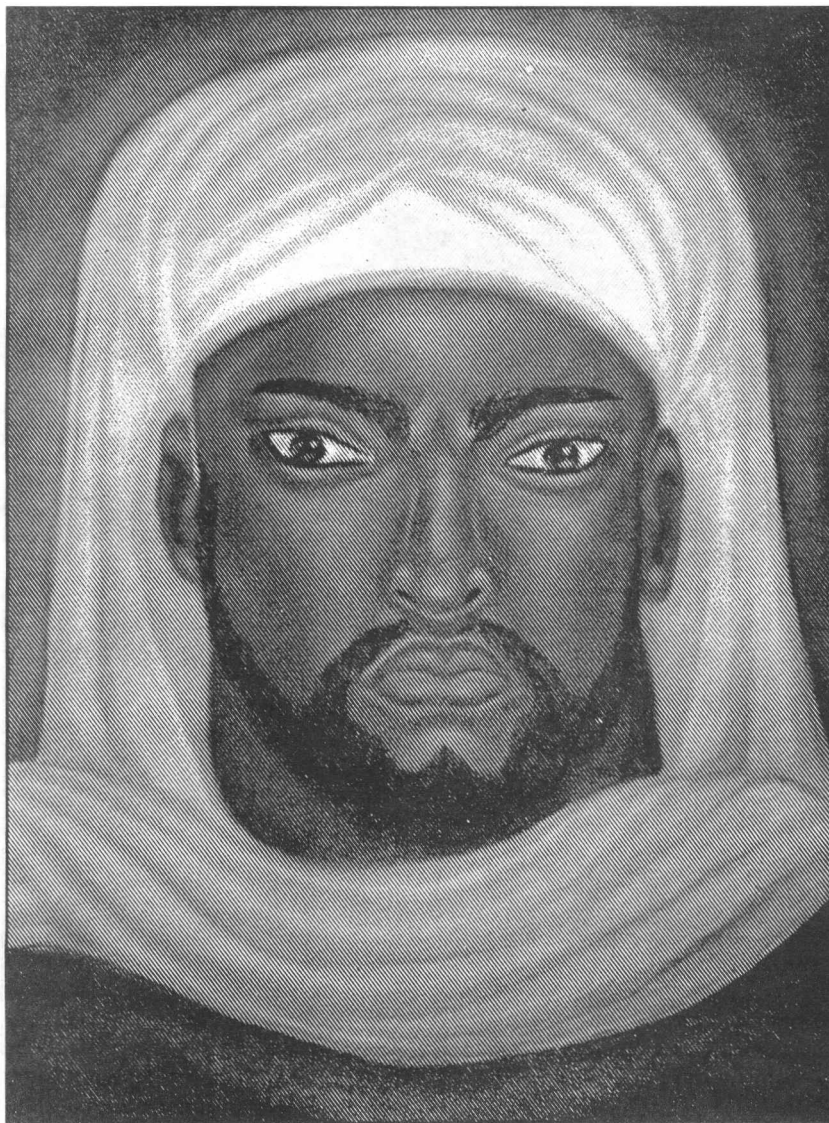
117 Bilaal was born with the "light of truth" in his black eyes.

118 The illuminating light his eyes gave off, puzzled everyone, even his parents.

119 As Bilaal grew, his father realized

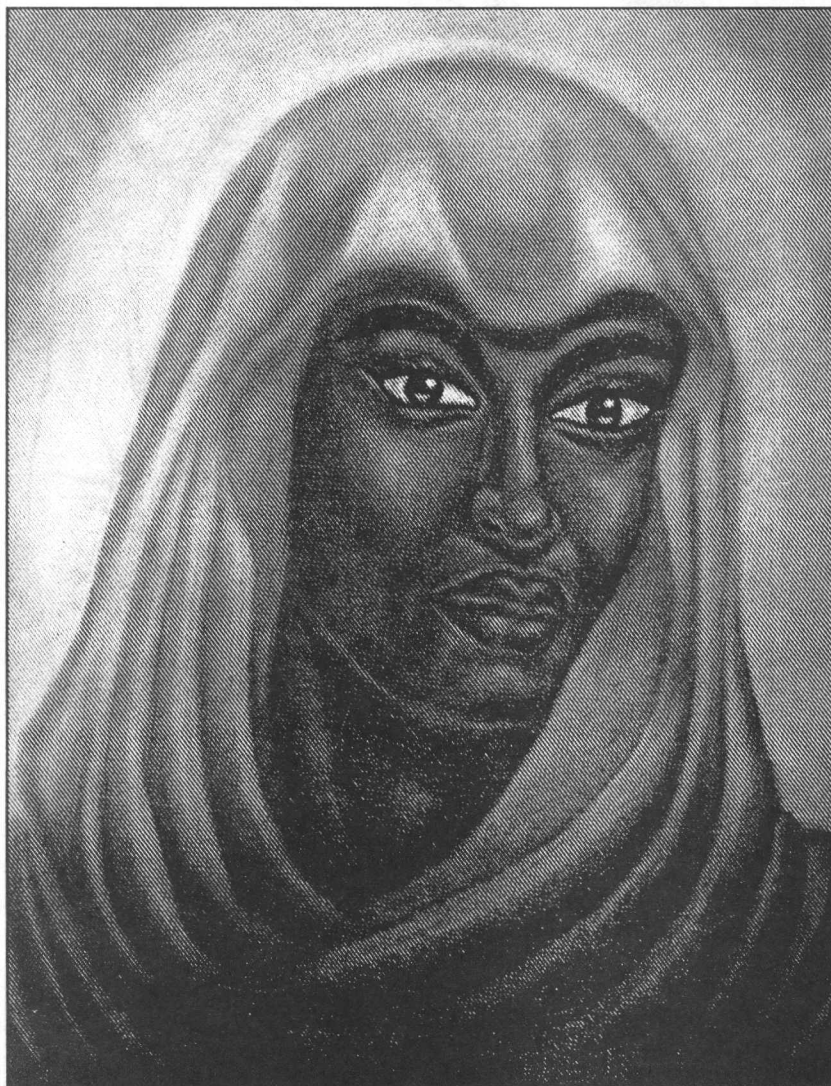


**Figure 532**  
**The Mu'adhiyn, Bilaal**



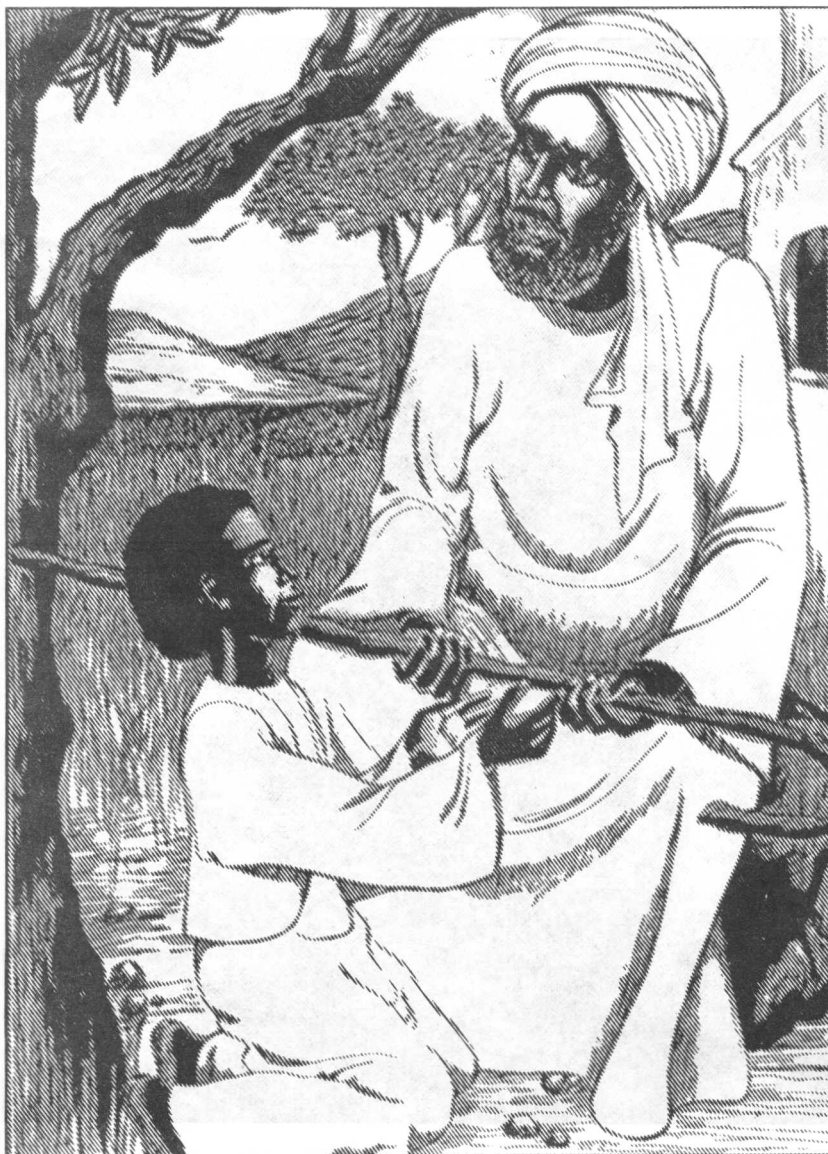
**Figure 533**  
**Rabah, Father Of Bilaal**





**Figure 534**  
**Hamama, Mother Of Bilaal**





**Figure 535**  
**Bilaal Receiving The Sceptre From His Father**

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

### AL KHIDR

### MURDUK

#### Tablet 3:119

he was a special child,  
120 And groomed him for the old prophecies and what they meant.  
121 His father saw to it that he was well learnt in the laws of the scriptures.  
122 Bilaal's father Rabah, was the keeper of the scepter,  
123 And also a learnt man.  
124 He kept the scepter hidden in a secret place.  
125 When Bilaal reached the age of thirteen and had taken his Bar Mitzwah,  
126 He assumed religious duty and was considered an adult.  
127 After which, Rabah gave Bilaal the scepter destined to be passed on in fulfillment of the prophecy.  
128 When Bilaal acted as mu'ahdhin, 'Umar heard him in his house,  
129 And came to the Apostle dragging his cloak on the ground,  
130 And saying that he had seen precisely the same vision.  
131 When Imaam Ali passed away, Bilaal refused to become a follower of Muawiyah.  
132 He decided to settle in Syria, where he became a governor of Damascus.  
133 Bilaal then left to Medina where he had met two grandsons of Muhammad.  
134 Together they asked Bilaal to call the Adhaan for the next daylight hour.  
135 He could not refuse their request.  
136 Before the following daylight hour.  
137 Bilaal ascended the minaret and called the Adhaan.  
138 Bilaal would only call the adhaan for the followers of Amiyru'l Muminiyn Ali.  
139 They were the only ones who kept the basic tenets of Al Islaam.  
140 Bilaal was now elderly and his close companions aided him up the

#### Tablet 4:4

minaret.  
141 Then in the midst of a great silence burst once again the mighty voice of Bilaal chanting the Adhaan as it was called in the days of Muhammad.  
142 So sweet was his voice that it touched the people's souls and brought tears to their eyes.  
143 Bilaal passed away in the year 641 A.D.  
144 He was 90 years old at home in the comfort of his bed.  
145 Bilaal remarried when he was in Syria.  
146 He had five sons and three daughters.  
147 His descendants are the blacks who inhabit Morocco today.  
148 His burial place was Aleppo, Damascus.  
149 His tomb became one of the principle landmarks for many centuries.  
150 After the passing of the scepter to Muhammad,  
151 Bilaal, his two wives and their sons migrated to Morocco, where they settled.  
152 This is where your black Moroccans descended from.

#### *Tablet Four The Four Lights (19 x 1 = 19)*

Lo! And these four lights were:  
Gabriy'el Zodoq son of Rasi'El and Zamma'El,  
2 Rapha'El Zodoq, son of Waqabi'El and Fiqra'El,  
3 Uri'El Zodoq, son of Azari'El and Rafiki'El,  
4 And Izraa'El Zodoq son of ANU and Id,

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

### Tablet 4:5

- 5 These are your aids,  
6 Each is one of the branches of the tree;  
7 "The Lote-Tree, also called "The Green Tree",  
8 May ANU be pleased with them.  
9 Then my light said: "glory be to ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL"  
10 For another 14,000 years.  
11 Then ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, created the light of all the other newsbearers from the light of Adam or Zakar whose real name is Kadmon,  
12 Son of Atum and Lillith and the light is the life in human beings.  
13 Peace and blessings of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL be upon him.  
14 Then the peacock looked at the light which ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL created,  
15 And from it he created their rooakh souls, that is,  
16 He created the souls of the prophets "newsbearers" from your sweat Adam or Zakar,  
17 My friend, peace be upon you.  
18 And he is to create the souls of the community of these newsbearers,  
19 From the sweat of the newsbearers.

*And This Is How The Event Of The Prophets And Angels Should Be Commemorated*

### *Prophets And Angels Day*

On October thirty first, we will celebrate *Prophets And Angels Day*. It is most commonly known as Halloween. It is a day of positiveness and goodness. The homes are gaily decorated with pictures of the prophets, Aluhum, apostles, and sacred women of the scriptures. The shadow hour

### Tablet 4:19

before, October thirtieth, is called shadow hour of prayer. After the evening worship, the congregation remains in the House of the Sustainer and say "I seek refuge in Allah from Satan, the cursed one", facing the north, south, east and west. Then all read from the book of light asking the Aluhum to protect them from evil. The congregation chants *Suwwrah El Naas* chapter of the people, and *Suwwrah El Falaq*, chapter of the breaking forth of the day; nineteen times each. Then chant the ninety and nine plus one names of El Eloh. We show forgiveness for the archangel *Izraa'El* the angel of death known as the *Aluhum Anunnagi Enqi*, for his job to take our souls to El Eloh. We are not afraid of him we love him as we do all of the angelic beings sent from El Eloh. Passages of enlightenment from the Book of Light are also read. On the following day the children are dressed in beautiful colorful costumes depicting prophets, apostles, angelic beings *Al Mahdi*, *Yashua*, *Ali*, and the reformer *Dr. Malachi Z. York*. The girls are dressed like the sacred women of the scriptures: *Eve*, *Naama*, *Sara*, *Hagar*, *Mary*, and *Faatimah*. Costumes depicting great men and women of Egypt, Nubia such as the wise *Imhotep*, *Ankh Aton*, *Nefertiti* and *Cleopatra* are also worn. The costumes have colorful crowns, swords, jewelry, beads, chiffons, balos, and wings. The children go outside and first enjoy playing amongst themselves and reenact events which that particular prophet or angelic being might have done. Later the children parade together from home to home to receive candy and say *bashish* which means gratuity. Once this is done the children will attend the Party of Paradise at the House of the Sustainer. The House of the Sustainer has been decorated

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

### Tablet 4:19

*to resemble paradise with white clouds such as those which descend with the angelic beings from heaven, doves which came to Yashua and a tree of knowledge of agreeable and disagreeable which is located in the middle of the garden. The children will listen to the song Jannah, from Thought Nuwaubian tapes series called, Path Of The Nuwaubians. The children are served the four drinks of paradise which are milk, honey, water, and wine. Those who do not drink all four cannot stay at the party. As all four are comparable to paradise as a land of milk and honey. And fresh pies such as pumpkin pie will be served. Later on, they enter paradise.*

#### Tablet Five Those Of Amon-Ra (19 x 1 = 19)

Lo! And the souls of the Amon, faithful of the community of Ahmad, son of Abd-Allat and Amina,  
2 Are to be created from the sweat of Ahmad who is called Muhammad or better Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin, son of Abd-Allat,  
3 Peace be upon him,  
4 So they will say:  
5 Nothing would exist if Allah didn't create it.  
6 Then El Elohim, created three Candlesticks of green carnelian,  
7 And its outside is seen from its inside.  
8 Then he created my form as Malachi,  
9 Sun of El Elohim, with the healing power,  
10 Giving me 720 degrees,  
11 And how I will look in the physical world.  
12 So he placed in my head this

### Tablet 6:10

candlestick,  
13 That I may look inside, and outside of all things.  
14 And I stood in it as one standing in worship.  
15 Then 24 Anunnagi of the Sarufaat did Tawaf, circumference around the light of me, Malachi, son of ANU,  
16 They said: Glory be to ANU,  
17 And nothing would exist if ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL didn't create it;  
18 ANU is the most supreme, for another seven thousand years.  
19 When the end of one existence, is the beginning of another.

#### Tablet Six Zodoq: Melchizedek (19 x 20 = 380)

Lo! Then El Elohim the supreme being, commanded all the souls of creation to look at my form,  
2 And I incarnated in the form of Melchizedek, Malkiy-Tsedeq, Malachi-Zodoq,  
3 And then I incarnated in the form of Al Qubt,  
4 Then I incarnated in the form of Yaanuwn.  
5 I am from Rizq the eighth planet in the nineteenth galaxy Illyuwn,  
6 Far outside of this one.  
7 I am sent here to give you the true guidance.  
8 Out of your past that has become your future and has returned to warn you.  
9 I came from the planet Rizq by way of Nibiru, you call it Jannat.  
10 Our solar system is within the 19th galaxy on this side of the first warp

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

Tablet 6:10

Tablet 6:37

called the "black hole."

11 We have a tri-solar system of 19 planets and 38 moons.

12 Some planets have moons while others don't.

13 I come from the 8th planet of the nineteenth galaxy called Illyuwn.

14 The planet Rizq is a great planet that gives a great deal of energy originally having 2 moons, but now one.

15 From the planet Nibiru we can see three suns and one moon.

16 Yanaan, also spelled Yaanuwn and the beings of my planet live and look much like you humims or human beings of Earth.

17 We are called Rizqiyian or Anunnagi or just the Aluhum. I am one of the teachers of the 19th galaxy.

18 I try to raise your consciousness so that when the ship returns in the lunar logging of the Twelfth point, in August, in the year 2,003 of the Gregorian Calendar, when the gate or great vortex will re-open and this planet called Earth positions itself, in the location of revolution of the planets, and they all are in a line as in the lunar logging of the fifth point in May, in the year two thousand, of the Gregorian Calendar, you will be ready.

19 You have psychic powers--you must use them.

20 I was bred for you.

21 I come from a star fleet of people that are scientists and astrologers;

22 They are the ones who keep the Akasha, Akastic Records.

23 They keep the logs of everything that takes place in all the planets.

24 The planet that I come from each being lives to be 1000 years old. As "Etherians" or "Ethereic Beings" in our

perfected state we live trillions of years, a time system beyond your comprehension at this point.

25 When in our incarnated state we each live 120 years or less. Your atmosphere created by your sun, a dying star, causes us true Melanin-ites to age and die much more rapidly because it alters our chemistry and reduces our stay. So to stay there for 1,000 years, would be like staying here for a day. In our original state we live 1,000 Earth years.

26 We stay and then move on to another galaxy.

27 A whole star fleet came to Earth in ether form.

28 The beings on my planet are human beings very similar to Earth people,

29 Except the supreme beings, the elite or etheric etherians incarnated into a form.

30 Their height is 7 feet tall. The shape of their eyes are different,

31 They have large black pupils with the white of their eyes and they also have other glands and organs transplanted into them, the color of their skin is green as the greenest of olives.

32 Making them able to adjust to any planet's atmosphere, except those with dying stars.

33 They are called the Elohs, and as a group they are referred to as Anunnagi. They have 9 ether.

34 When traveling we can incarnate to look like any beings or creatures we choose,

35 As long as we do some brain adjustments and organ adjustments.

36 Then become as Ilah Mutajassida or Elohs incarnated into flesh; Ilah.

37 It is when a person is born that an

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

Tablet 6:37

Tablet 6:69

Ilah Mutajassid incarnates into them.

38 As the person grows and matures, the spirit within him dominates his body, unless the person suppresses it.

39 Although we act and move as any other human,

40 Our eyes embody complete mastery of the transcending of the physical world.

41 One of the reasons we come to Earth is because man begins to lean towards corruption,

42 And the negative Karma we call qudri or aura of the Earth begins to dominate.

43 This negativeness in the total living organism which we are all a part of different densities yet in a Quantum state effects us all.

44 Therefore, when you think of angels it is us who you think of and your call is being answered. Your prayers are heard, so we descend to Earth and have become flesh and body like man in order to help man.

45 The disagreeable Hindu Avatara that came down were the 200 fallen angels, and the Hindus are descendants of them.

46 Those beings who arrived thousands of years ago, were hermaphrodites.

47 The Hindus, in their incarnation of disagreeable beings are called Avatara,

48 Looking human in all respect yet with slight variations,

49 And each being only lives for twenty and 100 years in physical form.

50 You would not be able to tell the difference between any other human being on Earth.

51 In the etheric form of light, you call us spirits,

52 And the supreme beings you refer to

as holy spirits or the holy ghosts,

53 Because we know the formula of the chemistry of the human body.

54 We know how to alter molecules and dematerialize through magnetism and the tetrahedron science matters at will.

55 By using magnetism, we use the parts of the human brain that are not being used,

56 And live in parts of their cells that they don't use as of yet. We can incarnate into anybody we want at any given time.

57 This is how it was done on behalf of myself, he said.

58 And then I saw a little dark copper tone baby.

59 And I went into his body.

60 And he became the Sun Of Justice also called Rabboni: Y'shua Bar El Haady.

61 I have visited the planet Earth three times.

62 Let me explain where the word Earth comes from,

63 Because this planet has had many names depending on who is speaking about it, and from which galaxy.

64 One of the oldest names used when referring to Earth is "Tiamat",

65 Later it was called "Qi",

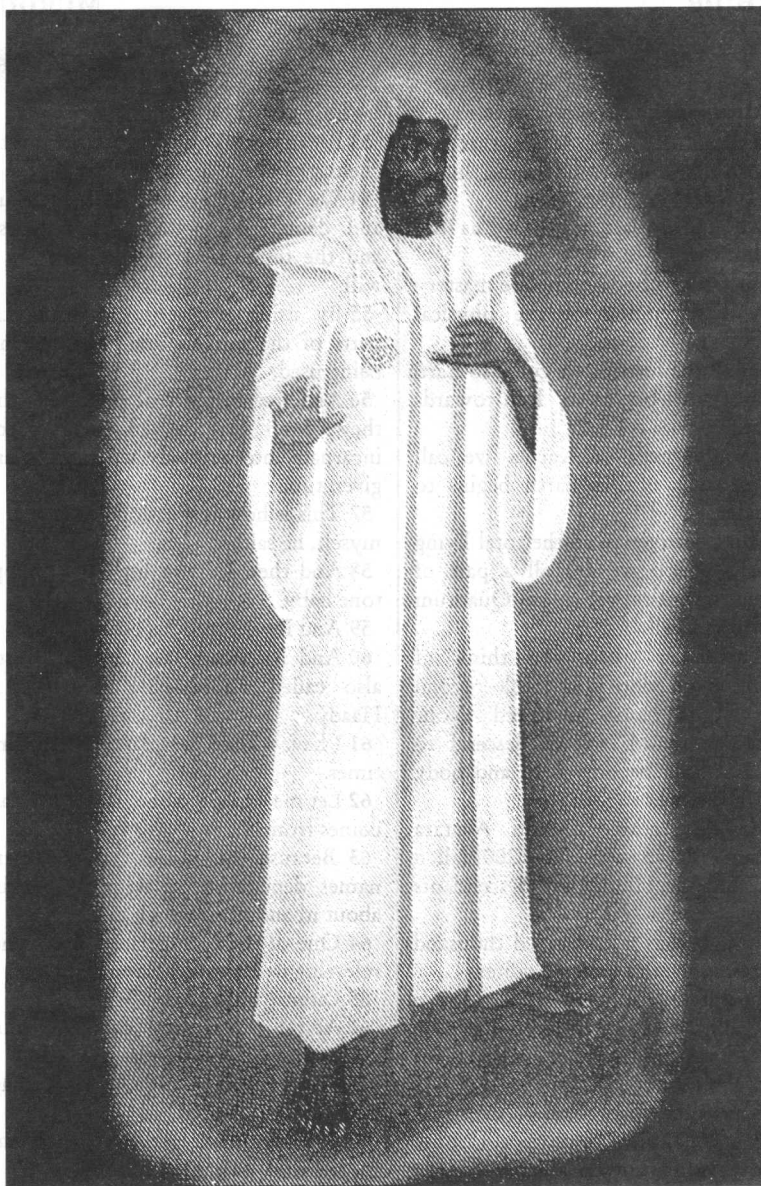
66 And finally it was called "Eridu" a home away from home by a race of supreme beings called "Anunnagi, Aluhum",

67 Who came here, to Earth, originally for the sole purpose of mining.

68 Over 7,050 years ago their crafts called Ziggurats consisting of 7 stages sloping upward into a pyramid form, 300 feet in height,

69 Or the crown shaped shams and





**Figure 536**  
**Al Qubt**

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

Tablet 6:69

Tablet 6:93

they crashed down in the Arabian Sea,  
70 On the southern tip of what is called  
Iraq today, and named that spot  
"Eridu."

71 There to eliminate the birth of any  
supreme being by an injection with a  
hypodermic needle into the base of the  
brain with a drug called PCP, "phenyl  
cyclohexyl piperidine" called Angel  
Dust that which could reduce an angelic  
being to mere dust injected into the  
Hippocampus area in order to deaden  
the Barathary Gland.

72 In order to prevent this the child  
must be born 12:00 midnight in the  
midst of a lightning storm as a shield.

73 And this is why his mother and the  
relatives sighted the presence of the  
great star on that Tuesday, twelve  
midnight, in the Lunar Logging of the  
26th point, in June, when the planet  
called Earth positioned itself, in the  
location of the revolution of Earth year  
1945 of the Gregorian Calendar.

74 The weather filled with overcast of  
clouds and rain, a perfect cover for a  
mission.

75 We did not re-insert it into the  
hippocampus part of the brain this  
time, but in the lower part of the chin  
referred to as the submental area,

76 Meaning the "Sub" or "Lower" and  
"Mental" that which reacts with the  
mind.

77 There was no need for the  
replacement of an appendix.

78 Because the appendix was there and  
would not be removed,

79 Nor his tonsils as in the case of  
others.

80 We would have to replace their  
Barathary Gland in the "submental  
area",

81 The lower part of the chin,  
82 If the tonsils are removed to replace  
them.

83 And if their appendix is removed,  
replace them and reactivate them,

84 Unlike the case of this child.

85 Then the child was right to make  
way for my entrance.

86 I visited again after the Lunar  
Logging of the 6th point, in August,  
when the planet called Earth positioned  
itself, in the location of the revolution  
of Earth year 1945 of the Gregorian  
Calendar, when you bombed  
Hiroshima, Japan.

87 And in the Lunar Logging of the  
ninth point, in August, when the  
planet called Earth positioned itself, in  
the location of the revolution of Earth  
year 1945 of the Gregorian Calendar,  
when you bombed Nagasaki, Japan.

88 It became apparent that the beings  
of Earth were on a path of self  
destruction;

89 Playing with atomic power.

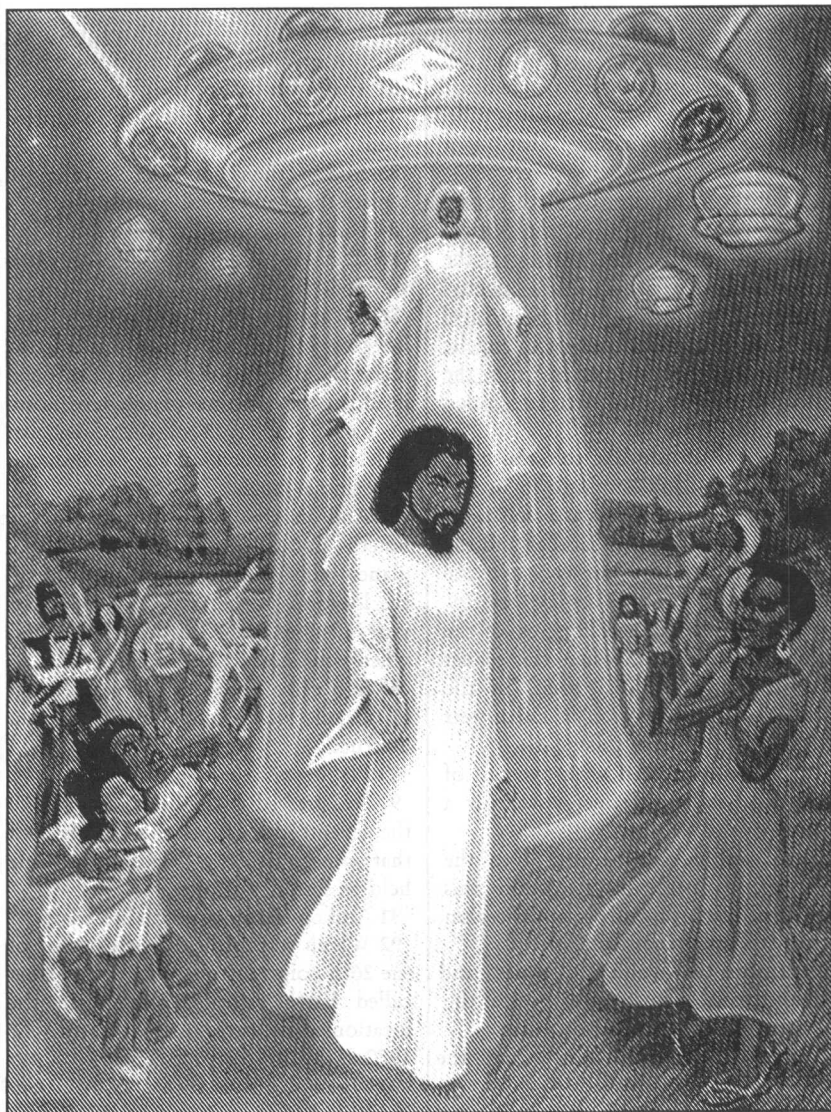
90 So I arrived in the Lunar Logging of  
the seventeenth point in September, of  
that same year to a galactical meeting  
held on Earth.

91 And on the child's 25th birthday,

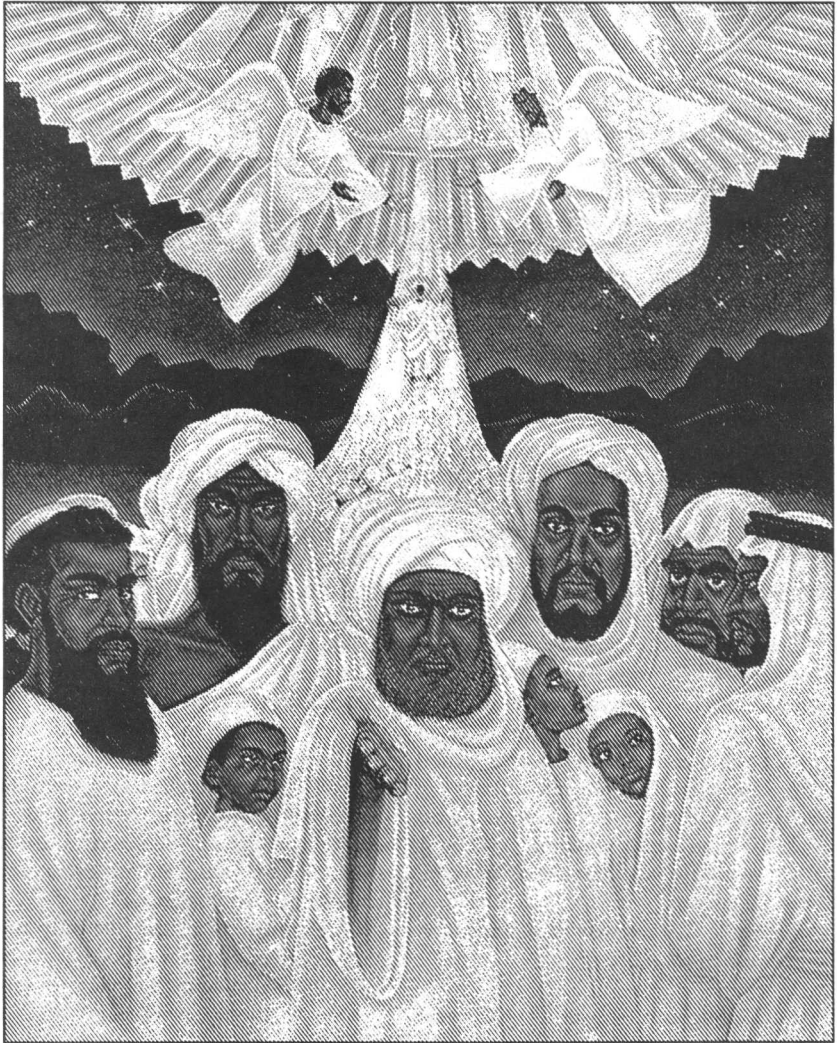
92 Which was in the Lunar Logging of  
the 26th point, in June, when the planet  
called Earth positioned itself, in the  
location of the revolution of Earth year  
1970 of the Gregorian Calendar,

93 When I made direct contact and  
implanted my total self in his being.  
And this special day is commemorated  
by a great event for our savior.

*On this great day lectures of all kinds are  
being presented. And excellent speakers are  
brought forth to lecture on the different*



**Figure 537**  
**Rizqiyians Descending From The Shams**



**Figure 538**  
**The Mothership**

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

### Tablet 6:94

topics in different languages, as ambassadors, and great knowledge that our Supreme Grand Master has embarked upon us. People from all over gather to this big event, to celebrate the birth of our Master Teacher, for this is a great day, for all Nuwaubians of all races. Sport tournaments, all kinds of foods from around the world, and different types of cultural music. It is a great family gathering. And we thank The Most High for allowing us to be blessed with such a great teacher. Different stories are being told about his birth, and the birth of the tabernacle and the many metamorphosis of it. People come dressed in their native clothing as well as Egyptian, African, Islaamic, Sumerian garments, and different events and performances are taking place. we have a carnival and a parade. We have a precession of Usir "Osiris", which is lead by our Master Teacher, and followed by the brotherhood of set, as well as a precession to Aset "Isis", lead by the 3 high priestess of the order of The Sisters of Aset. And our Sacred Order, The Ancient And Mysctic Order of Melchizedek, have a sacred ceremony, as well. We celebrate a drum ceremony event, where the men beat drums all night, from 12:00 p.m. until the next morning, to the make the new year in our calendar, and much, much more.

94 Throughout the 400 year enslavement of the Nuwaubians, in the Western hemisphere and even throughout Europe there was a hope, a longing for a savior.

95 One who could answer the many questions.

96 The first being, why are we rejected and hated by all?

### Tablet 6:111

97 What have we done to deserve the persecution, and the murder, the derogatory terms?

98 Why were we allowed to be hung, beaten experimented on, and treated like animals?

99 Why did nobody in the free world try to come to our aid?

100 We were deprived of a proper education, and then called dumb and stupid.

101 We were deprived of proper work and were not allowed to establish our own income and we were called lazy and shiftless.

102 We were introduced to narcotics, and alcohol and then we were called drug addicts.

103 We were left with no means of support, cornered into alternative methods of survival then we were called criminals.

104 Some of us were cast into prison, there again we were abused.

105 We were not given fair trials, couldn't afford proper representation.

106 We were abducted into the armed forces, or volunteered to defend the country in which we found ourselves dead on the battlefield or came home and were called Nigger.

107 Through all of this the only thing that remained for us was hope.

108 With that hope we were poisoned by superstitions, mythology and just plain ignorance.

109 Never being taught who we really were and where we came from.

110 We were told to become Christians, it's our only means of salvation.

111 They hung a Caucasian on a cross in front of us and told us this was



## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

Tablet 6:111

Tablet 6:137

God's son.

112 In our minds, that meant that his father was also a Caucasian.

113 His mother Mary called the Blessed Mother Mary was also a Caucasian and all the Angels were Caucasians.

114 And if God was a Caucasian, and Caucasians pride themselves on being called white and bad is black, its opposite, thus the devil is black.

115 We had to endure this harsh treatment.

116 We had to endure the many names we were being called.

117 And was expected always to keep a smile.

118 Finally, in the twentieth century, things began to happen. Men were being born, who had small pieces to a big puzzle.

119 None of them knew that they were a part of a master plan, where all the pieces of the puzzle would fit in, starting from 1970 A.D.

120 Before the date Nuwaubians found themselves in all kinds of organizations.

121 Some were docile like many of your Christian and Orthodox Muslim groups, Prince Hall Masons, and even Black Shriners, and the Elks.

122 Others were militant, like the Black Panthers, the Young Lords, the African Pioneer movement, the Black Muslims, the Five Percenters, the Hebrew Israelites, and the Black Nationalists.

123 With these groups came, many would be messiahs, prophets, Mahdis, saviors, leaders, and even some call themselves God and Allah.

124 We had all kinds of Ministers Pastors, Reverends, Rabbis, Kohens, Imaams, Shaikhs.

125 Yet, our condition stayed the same.

126 We may appear to be doing good under a specific leader, but in all cases, all of the above were depending on others for guidance, and borrowing from each other.

127 Either they used, the Caucasian, King James version of the Bible, or a Jewish translation of the Holy Scripture,

128 Or a Pale Arabs translation of the Qur'aan,

129 Or a Zionist Jew named Levi H. Dowling's book the Aquarian gospel and changed it into a Koran for the Moorish Science Temple.

130 Others depended on what they call pale Arab interpretation of Islam, or from lessons, what W. F. Muhammad wrote, and from it a Nuwaubian gave birth to a splinter group called Five Percenters,

131 And he declared himself Allah using this pale Arab lessons.

132 This was Clarence 13X. All in all Nuwaubians fell deeper and deeper into ignorance.

133 It was a case of the blind leading the blind.

134 But all knew that a savior was coming. Some thought it was Marcus Garvey who wanted to go back to Africa,

135 Others thought Noble Drew Ali, others thought it was Honorable Elijah Muhammad, or his teacher W. F. Muhammad,

136 Others thought it was Clarence 13X, even others thought it was Dr. Martin Luther King, some said it was H. Rap Brown or Stokely Carmichael from the 60's,

137 Or Eldridge Cleaver or Bobby Seale, some thought it was Ron Karenga,



## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

Tablet 6:137

or Leroi Jones;

138 Some think it's Warith D, Muhammad, son of Elijah Muhammad;

139 Others think it's Minister Louis Farrakhan or Yahweh Ben Yahweh or Ben Ammi Carter.

140 And even others think it is themselves, and the list of saviors goes on.

141 From the early 1900s all the way up to 1975 A.D. when something new happened.

142 A teaching unlike before started spreading.

143 It started with the awareness of our culture and identity, an awakening all around the globe with the only barriers of language and religion.

144 There was a wave of riots everywhere which only added to the tension.

145 And the formation of organizations like the Black Panthers founded by Huey P. Newton and Bobby Seale for a never ending struggle for the liberation of Nuwaubians.

146 This made way for the first part of our liberation by way of Nuwaubu.

147 What I have to give, would liberate the mind of the Nuwaubian Nation and the physical will follow;

148 Because once there is mental unity there is physical unity, because where the mind goes the body will follow.

149 This too was apart of the preparation for my appearance.

150 Others like the Honorable Elijah Muhammad and Martin Luther King were concerned with the upliftment and sense of pride in Nuwaubian people, and the beginnings of a doctrine.

151 Not knowing who we were or where we came from and where we are

Tablet 6:166

going.

152 The time was now! Right Truth has come to put all false things under your feet.

153 With a doctrine to give you the power to test all who stand in front of you.

154 And dares to claim they have the truth.

155 I am here amongst you to take you by the hand and lead you to that which was promised you.

156 You should feel a comfort being with me. I truly know the way out of the hell you Nuwaubians have been in for 6000 years,

157 How to break the spell.

158 For all who will listen. It is through Right Knowledge, Right Wisdom, and a Right Overstanding, which is the Science of Nuwaubu.

159 Don't turn away from your last chance of salvation. This is the book that will solve the problem, The Problem Book.

160 I say test me and you will see who I really am.

161 Ask and it shall be given.

162 Seek and you shall find.

163 Knock and the door shall be open unto you.

164 Simply ASK, Ask Seek Knock. Merely ask for I am your long awaited savior!

165 It is my voice that roars with the sound of many waters saying these things.

166 I say unto you who are faithful and true, I am The Melchizedek of all the holy prophets. Allah has sent me to give good tidings to prepare the way for Ha Mashiakh or El Masuh, The Real Messiah,

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

Tablet 6:167

Tablet 6:200

167 And to show you things which must shortly come to pass,  
168 And prepare a way straight for him.

169 For I have declared in my very own scroll the Scroll of Malachi.

170 In this scroll I am known as the Aluhum Miyka'El also known as Murduk, Marduk, Amar-Utu, Azag and Amunnubi Rooakhptah.

171 The grandson Of The Most High EL, "The Heavenly One" ANU who is the warring Aluhum, whose name Miyka'El means "who dares be like El" a repeated incarnation from shell to shell,

172 Who fights on behalf of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL, The Most High.

173 Behold, I have been sent to prophesy before the coming of the great and dreadful day of Yahuwa.

174 Before me was Elijah. Eli-jah is the reverse of Yahuwa Aluhum, El Eloh.

175 The Aluhum Yahuwa is the manifestation in the form of perfection.

176 He is the Elijah for this day and time.

177 For there were many, but because you were not ready for the many such as Elijah the Tishbite,

178 Of the book of First Kings degree 18.

179 Then again in a second incarnation, John the son of Zachariah, called the Baptist,

180 Who was not aware whom he was.

181 And a third incarnation as the Honorable Elijah Muhammad,

182 He was the third Elijah sent to prepare the way for myself, Malachi.

183 Each of these was not the final Elijah because you were not willing to accept him.

184 But it was all necessary for the preparation of what I am teaching you now for your overstanding and acceptance.

185 I had to take you through several schools of learning before I could get you to this point to get all the stories and names correct in your head.

186 You will become sons of the Aluhum back into the family of the Aluhum after the Order of Melchizedek.

187 New words were introduced and people grabbed on to them quickly, and started calling themselves Nuwaubians, instead of black this or black that, or Afro this, or Afro that.

188 You are Nuwaubians, your are originally from Nubia.

189 You have your own language Nuwaubic.

190 You have your own dress and culture.

191 You now have everything you need to go on to the next level.

192 I came giving you what you wanted, Islaam,

193 So that you would learn to want what I really have to give.

194 Now you have learned to want what I have to give.

195 The name Nuwaubian started spreading throughout the Western hemisphere.

196 You wore nose rings, immediately nose rings became a trend.

197 I said you wore braids, that too became a trend.

198 I said you wore beads in your hair and beads on the braids became a trend.

199 I said stop calling them white people.

200 They're not white, they are lepers,

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

### Tablet 6:200

that too became a trend for all Nuwaubian leaders.

201 The curse of Canaan, the Amorite, the 400 year bondage, as oppose to the 430 year bondage of Israel.

202 Everybody would start to pick out of the things that were being said, never knowing that the hope had arrived.

203 The facts beyond any doubt had finally come.

204 And this mysterious spell called the Spell of Leviathan was about to be broken.

205 A doctrine that all the previous leaders were feeding off of, and pretending that it was theirs, came like a thief in the night,

206 Rose up from in your midst.

207 Yet in return for these facts there was only slander, much gossip, much hearsay.

208 They sent out their best. First the leaders would try their futile attacks on what he had to say,

209 Only to be put in check immediately.

210 Next they called the Arabs. Go prove him wrong, they came only to leave with their tail between their legs,

211 And with such a fear of me,

212 Their only thoughts were we must kill him.

213 They attempted to approach it from an Arabic standpoint and it was met with Arabic in its purest form,

214 They came with Hebrew, that too was met.

215 Deep in their hearts and in the hearts of their followers, they began to realize that the time had finally come.

216 A revelation was now in order.

217 The events of the enslavement and the abuse is scriptural as the abuse of the

### Tablet 6:231

Israelites in Egypt.

218 And this is how and when it all began for us.

219 The mission of our master teacher formed in the late 1960's A.D. under the name Amunnubi Rooakhptah,

220 An unknown writer of the Science of Nuwaubu,

221 Knowing the Nuwaubians weren't ready for that level of information as of yet,

222 I started teaching under the name Imaam Isa,

223 For Muslims seem to be the most influential movements of that time and didn't dare question each other.

224 I set up the headquarters, which was located in Brooklyn, New York and began in an apartment building on 2525 Bedford Avenue in 1967 A.D.

225 During this time, I named my mission Ansaar Pure Sufi, with usage of the 6-pointed star and crescent with an ankh inside.

226 Our official garb at this time was a black tunic, we called a budlah and black loose fitting pants, with a tarbush and shoes which became known as Romeos.

227 This was in the year 1967 A.D.

228 Then the dress changed to African robes and the people, we called ourselves the Nuwaubians.

229 This was in the year 1968-1969 A.D.

230 In 1969 A.D. the group metamorphised to the Nuwaubian Islaamic Hebrews.

231 And the dress changed to a more elaborate style of a dashiki, a black fez and a small bone in the left ear for those who wished to wear it and a ring in the right nostril.

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

Tablet 6:232

Tablet 6:261

232 In 1970 A.D. the Nuwaubian Islamic Hebrews were founded as an official sect and communal living was set.

233 Also in the year 1970 A.D., the small flock moved to a house on Neptune Avenue and 23rd street, in Coney Island.

234 And opened the Pure Sufi Bookstore on 720 Flatbush Avenue and the layout and printing shop was 492 Flatbush Avenue, right down the block.

235 Twenty eight thirteen West 29th Street served as a meeting place and lecture hall which was my home in Coney Island.

236 We then relocated and opened a Masjid on 222 Utica Avenue.

237 This was a very spiritual period and many Angelic visitors manifested themselves to the growing congregation.

238 Our community was expanding so rapidly, we had to move again in 1972 A.D.

239 This time to 452 Rockaway Avenue where classes were held in what we called the "Upper Room."

240 The next move took us to Carroll Street where a candy store was opened.

241 Later that year the masjid was re-established at 838 St. John's Place and a book store was opened.

242 I began publishing the pamphlets of peace.

243 I wrote, typed, illustrated, reproduced and distributed them almost single handedly.

244 I diligently treaded the streets of New York and the surrounding areas as I propagated Sufi Islaam.

245 I was blessed with the "gift of gab" combined with a sense of humor and charisma that draws people of all walks

of life to me.

246 People began to wonder who this man who spoke so profoundly and so persistently on many subjects which were previously considered unmentionable.

247 At first, many people joined the mission because it was the style: to be "black" and cultural.

248 I drew many hypocrites- phonies who just wanted to "play Muslim."

249 They didn't want to work to build a nation.

250 They just wanted to dress in African clothing, play drums and listen to me speak.

251 I called them the "first fruits."

252 They were faithful, but not true.

253 In 1972 A.D., after returning from Sudan I drew a literal line on the masjid floor,

254 And said: those who wanted their "culture," but did not want to sacrifice to build for the future were excluded.

255 The mission was then carried on by those who were willing to "work for the perfection."

256 The mission expanded and moved to a new headquarters in the Bushwick section of Brooklyn,

257 Originally occupying one building 743 Bushwick Avenue,

258 And then adding on more buildings as time passed until it had grown to a village which presently exists on Bushwick Avenue till this day.

259 Our mission has obtained all its assets through sacrificing without the aid of outside funds.

260 We've established many businesses within our community structure.

261 Immediately the jealousy and the hatred started.

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

### Tablet 6:262

262 The slander was on the lips of those who could not quite overstand where we came from.

263 We donned black tarbushes and our symbol was simply a crescent, a six-pointed star and an ank.

264 We propagated daily, we walked the trains, throughout the buses on all the college campuses.

265 Our message of the Nuwaubian Islaamic Hebrews, Ansaaru Allah Community could be heard.

266 The Nuwaubians that were following Orthodox Islam, or many of the other groups, would simply say, if you ignore them they will just go away, they are just a schism.

267 They won't last, we are the true nation, we have the right way. However, as time has proven,

268 They are the ones, that have fallen away.

269 Their leaders took them absolutely nowhere,

270 As they watched the Ansaaru Allah Community grow worldwide, a link was made with the Ansaars of the Sudan known as the Mahdiyya,

271 Which welcomed the Ansaars of the Western hemisphere.

272 At this point we were wearing what had been established as the international garb of the Ansaaru Allah Community,

273 Which consisted of the thawb, dress and khimar, face veil for the female. This face veil which was not apart of the Sudanese original dress was introduced by the women of the community who mostly left immediately after and went back to wearing western attire leaving the devoted women behind veiled. I told

### Tablet 6:284

them the day would come when this veil would have to be removed while living in the West, and it has.

274 And the jallaabiyya, a long white garment and bantaluw, loose fitting pants and immah, head covering for the male with an azzaba.

275 This angered them more, for it legitimized the Ansaaru Allah Community as being linked to their ancestors in Nubia and one family.

276 But our teachings were still in a baby stage and was growing to adolescence rapidly.

277 We were unique because no human being can find fault in it. There is no confusion in it.

278 Then on into adulthood, our code of dress changed from time to time, to suit the time we were in.

279 Our garb had mutated again in the year 1992 A.D., to the kathnuw, tunic and bantaluw, loose-fitting pants with a sash around the waist in various colors for the male,

280 And the budlah nubi of the female which also consists of a tunic and bantaluw and a shawl as a head covering of many colors.

281 And the information that was being taught, believing that you must be submerged into the environment of what you're being taught fully was completed.

282 This again made the fools raise their eyebrows,

283 And say of us: *"I told you, they didn't know what they were doing, they keep changing. They used to wear veils, now they don't."*

284 Not one of them was intelligent enough to see, that this change was their great chance,

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

### Tablet 6:285

285 For they said: *"those people, those Ansaars, they're not real Muslims, Allah does not accept their prayers,*

286 *Or their fasting, and they're not going to Jennah, they worship that man, that disco singer Dr. York."*

287 Yet when the change came they confessed to themselves and to the Ansaaru Allah Community that all the while they thought of us as Muslims,

288 For they said; *I heard they don't fast Ramadaan no more, I heard they don't make five daily prayers no more, and they destroyed the masjid,*

289 *I heard their women no longer follow the dress of Al Qur'aan,*

290 *They're taking off the veil and their men no longer wear the jallaabiyyas and the immahs, what happened to them?*

291 The answer should have been simply, if we weren't Muslims, how could they ask these questions.

292 They confirmed that they looked to us as living according to Al Qur'aan.

293 Our children were raised speaking fluent classical Arabic, reading the Qur'aan in Arabic,

294 Yet the Qur'aan is a 1400 year old book,

295 And Islam is a 1400 old religion the way they practiced it.

296 And was doing absolutely nothing to change the condition of the Nuwaubian in the Western hemisphere.

297 They may put on a taggiyah, grow a beard, or shave their beard, put on oils from the east or robes from the east, prayer beads in their hands,

298 And carry an English translation of the Qur'aan but the condition and the state of mind did not change.

299 A sign that with all they had and have been exposed to, with all these

### Tablet 6:308

teachers and saviors they were still in need of Right Knowledge, Right Wisdom and a Right Overstanding.

300 It is my job to reform all the false teachings that had been taught to Nuwaubians in the west and restore Islaam to its pristine purity.

301 It is because of these false teachings of the so-called Arabs who deliberately mistranslated verses of the Qur'aan to confuse non-Arabic speaking Nuwaubians in the west.

302 The time was right for this Prepared Savior, so we moved up into the Catskills Mountains of Liberty, New York and set up what I called Jazzir Abba.

303 And set up the 19 tests of 19 weeks of the faithful that would come through blizzards,

304 To be taught once that was accomplished. The next move was to the Mecca of Nuwaubians, Georgia.

305 The dress then changed to western attire in order to get everybody away from doing their own thing;

306 Those that truly followed the Lamb wherever he may lead them,

307 Trusted in him and wore western clothes and even listened to country western music,

308 Simply because he asked them to and now the Holy Tabernacle Ministries is growing world wide and the mission is being accomplished. Nuwaubians are allowed to wear what they want. Whatever you wish to wear, is your choice. However we give honor to our great ancestors, and therefore the Men wear the Murduk braid, which is a back of your head, called the FARU, and the Women also wear the Faru, or the "Ninti braid", which is a braid that is an



## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

### Tablet 6:308

inch above the right ear. You can put beads on your ninti beads, or a gold band on your Murduk braid. We also wear the "**Balura**" "*bindi jewel*" in the middle of our foreheads, if you want.

309 The letters are pouring in. Even the original followers are waking up.

310 Many who followed other teachers, are finding their way to the Lamb.

311 The sun is truly coming out of the east unto the west and those who endure to the end are receiving the crown of life, in the Ancient Mystic Order Of Melchizedek;

312 Where this message is coming forth to you in order to restore your identity as Nuwaubians.

313 Behold the "Sun Of Righteousness" stands before you with the Scroll of Malachi,

314 That rebukes the liars for their transgressions,

315 And who will prepare the way for the Messiah by turning the hearts of the fathers to the sons and the sons to the father,

316 Or else I, Malachi will strike the Earth with utter destruction.

317 Now you are ready to move on toward the next level,

318 And ready to accept what I was giving you originally.

319 A teaching that none could stand against.

320 You were the meek that are here to dumbfound the wise.

321 And so we are at the beginning again with Sufi and fezes. Only now we are Sufi under the A.M.O.M. the Ancient Mystic Order Of Melchizedek,

322 The beginning of their end.

323 You can't be fooled by any religious doctrines of any kind.

324 No, not now a days!

325 You have your first tool, this Holy

### Tablet 6:346

Tablet, not someone else's interpretation.

326 Your own scripture that will dispell all the lies causing all false things to perish.

327 Making the truth come to light.

328 Let me speak to you of my arrival.

329 You see! The first time I arrived, I came as a force, an etheric being,

330 While my mother was pregnant certain nerves in the brain of the child were altered,

331 So that the child would be able to receive a higher intellect.

332 An intellect higher than other normal Earth beings who have had their Barathary Glands removed.

333 The Earth beings will one day have it replaced, if they don't destroy themselves.

334 They will use more of their brains, for they have the light body,

335 A physical body, a spiritual body, a mental body and an etheric body.

336 My assignment is to spiritually re-educate the beings of the planet Earth,

337 Who are the children of the "Anunnagi."

338 And to prepare 144,000,

339 To be taken up for 1000 years, then returned to save this planet.

340 Originally Earth was used as a hunting ground by the beings known as Ommo also called Shaggies.

341 Earth was much like what you would call a resort today.

342 Beings from other galaxies would come here to hunt.

343 And so they looked at it, the light of a thousand lights;

344 Whoever saw his head is to become guides to the successor and Kohane priest among creatures:

345 Whoever saw his forehead.

346 Is to become just a sar, prince.

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

### Tablet 6:347

347 Whoever saw his eyes,  
348 Is to become one who preserves the word of ANU,  
349 Who acts on the part of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL when it's time to be felt in any way shape or form.  
350 Whoever saw his eyebrows,  
351 Is to become a scribe.  
352 Whoever saw his ears,  
353 Is to become one who listens and occupies himself with that.  
354 Whoever saw his cheeks,  
355 Is to become one who is a teacher knowing and having intellect.  
356 Whoever saw his lips is to become a sar, prince.  
357 Whoever saw his nose, is to become a Hatim, spiritual doctor and whoever saw his mouth,  
358 Is to become one who recites.  
359 Whoever saw his teeth is to become one who is beautiful of heart among male and female living beings, to make others happy.  
360 Whoever saw his tongue is to become an apostle.  
361 Whoever saw his throat, is to become one who admonishes, and gives good council and a kantor or one who calls the prayer.  
362 Whoever saw his beard, is to become one full of wisdom in ANU, The Source.  
363 Whoever saw his neck, is to become a merchant.  
364 Whoever saw his arms, is to become a warrior with a sword who does battle in the way of ANU, The Source.  
365 Whoever saw his right arm only, is to become a cupper; whoever saw his left arm only is to become of the ignorant.  
366 Whoever saw his right palm only,  
367 Is to become a money-changer and an embroiderer;  
368 Whoever saw his left palm only, is

### Tablet 6:380

to become a corn measurer.  
369 Whoever saw his hands, is to become generous and ambidextrous.  
370 Whoever saw the backside of his left hand, is to become a miser.  
371 Whoever saw the backside of his right hand, is to become a cook.  
372 Whoever saw the tips of the fingers of his left hand, is to become a musician.  
373 Whoever saw the fingers of his right hand only, is to become a tailor.  
374 Whoever saw the fingers of his left hand only, is to become an ironsmith.  
375 Whoever saw his chest, is to become a noble and diligent one;  
376 Whoever saw his back, is to become humble and obedient to the command of the tablets to be given as the 613 commandments and those who can see will see. Whoever saw his side, is to become argumentative.  
377 Whoever saw his abdomen, is to become one who bows and prostrates often. Whoever saw his feet, is to become a rug-maker; and whoever saw under his feet, is to become a shoe-maker.  
378 Whoever saw his shadow, is to become a builder of the holy places. Whoever saw nothing, is to become one who conceals what he knows to be true or rejects the reality. Whoever will not look at him at all will cease to exist.  
379 He was, He Is, and he will be in the end, having The Holy Tablets, The Scroll of Eyes and the Key to Time, and the power to hold back Haylal, who is the one that was removed from the skies.  
380 This is the birth of Murduk also known as Miyka'El, and Yaanuwn and his mystery name is Sabathil. He is the ruler of Malakuwt, the grandson of ANU.

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
And This Is How It Will Be**

# *The Glossary*

## A

Abalish - Abaa-Leesh, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Despaired One"  
 'Abaas - 'Abaas, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "One Who Frowns, Stern Face"  
 Abbaduna - Abba-Doona, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Forever With Us," Aramic/Hebrew "Destroyer, Ruiner"  
 'Abd - Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Servant, Slave," Aramic/Hebrew "Servant, Slave"  
 'Abdallat - Abd-Al-Laot Ashuric Syriac/Arabic 'Ab-Dal-Laot, "Slave Of El"  
 Abdeel - 'Ab-Deel, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Discipline For El" Aramic/Hebrew "Slave Of El"  
 Abel - Ab-El, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, Haabiyl "Breath" Aramic/Hebrew, Hebel "The Breath Of Life"  
 Abelesah - Abee-Le-Sah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Father Of The Thief"  
 Abel Mitsrayim - A-Beel Mits-Ra-Yeem, Aramic/Hebrew, "Meadow Of Egypt"  
 Abia - A-Bee-A Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, Abiyyaa, "My Father," Aramic/Hebrew, "My Father"  
 Abida - A-Bee-Da, Aramic/Hebrew "One Who Studies Under His Father"  
 Abihu - A-Bee-Hoo, Aramic/Hebrew "He Is My Father"  
 Abiku - Abee-Koo, "Weeper"  
 Abimelech - Abee-Me-Lech, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "My Father Is King," Aramic/Hebrew "My Father Is Ruler"  
 Abitu - Abee-Too, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Enemy Of Sleep"  
 Abiyyaa - A-Bee-Yaa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Their Father"  
 Abiud - A-Bee-Yood, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Father Of Judah"  
 Abram/Abraham - Ab-Raam Chaldean "The Exalted Father," Ab-Raa-Haam, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Father Of

Many Nations, Aramic/Hebrew "Father Of The Nation Of Gentiles"  
 Abu El Ghimr - Aboo-El-Ghimr, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Father Of Waste"  
 Abu Lahab - Aboo-La-Haab, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Father Of Flames"  
 Abu Hadab - Aboo-Ha-Daab, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Father Of Affection"  
 Abu Qubais - Abbo-Qoo-Bais, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Father Of Fire"  
 Aburus - Aboo-Roos, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Headfather"  
 'Abydos - A-Bee-Dos, Egyptian, A Sacred Place In Egypt  
 Achbor - Ak-Boor, Aramic/Hebrew "A Mouse"  
 Achim - A-Kheem, Aramic/Hebrew "El Will Establish"  
 Adad - Adaad, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, Hadad "Might Sharp," Aramic/Hebrew, "Mighty," Sumerian, Ishkur, "Mountainous, High Mountain"  
 Hadad And Addu, "Storm God"  
 Adafa - Adaa-Fa, Also Known As Enoch, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic Idriys, "One Who Studies," Or Akhnowkh, "Dedicated," Aramic/Hebrew Khanowkh, "He Who Is Dedicated," Sumerian Adapa "Perfected"  
 'Adah - 'Adaah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Beautiful One, Ornament," Aramic/Hebrew, "She Who Dresses Very Well"  
 Adam - Adaam, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Dark Red, Brownish," Aramic/Hebrew, "Of The Ground," Akkadian "Earthling, Ah -"Life," Daam -"Blood"  
 Adama - Ada-Ma, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Of The Ground, Earthling"  
 Adbeel - Ad-Beel, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Disciplined For El"  
 Addu - Ad-Doo, Sumerian, Another

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

AL KHIDR

MURDUK

Tablet 6:347

Tablet 6:380

347 Whoever saw his eyes,  
 348 Is to become one who preserves the word of ANU,  
 349 Who acts on the part of ANU, A'LYUN A'LYUN EL when it's time to be felt in any way shape or form.  
 350 Whoever saw his eyebrows,  
 351 Is to become a scribe.  
 352 Whoever saw his ears,  
 353 Is to become one who listens and occupies himself with that.  
 354 Whoever saw his cheeks,  
 355 Is to become one who is a teacher knowing and having intellect.  
 356 Whoever saw his lips is to become a sar, prince.  
 357 Whoever saw his nose, is to become a Hatim, spiritual doctor and whoever saw his mouth,  
 358 Is to become one who recites.  
 359 Whoever saw his teeth is to become one who is beautiful of heart among male and female living beings, to make others happy.  
 360 Whoever saw his tongue is to become an apostle.  
 361 Whoever saw his throat, is to become one who admonishes, and gives good council and a kantor or one who calls the prayer.  
 362 Whoever saw his beard, is to become one full of wisdom in ANU, The Source.  
 363 Whoever saw his neck, is to become a merchant.  
 364 Whoever saw his arms, is to become a warrior with a sword who does battle in the way of ANU, The Source.  
 365 Whoever saw his right arm only, is to become a cupper; whoever saw his left arm only is to become of the ignorant.  
 366 Whoever saw his right palm only,  
 367 Is to become a money-changer and an embroiderer;  
 368 Whoever saw his left palm only, is

to become a corn measurer.  
 369 Whoever saw his hands, is to become generous and ambidextrous.  
 370 Whoever saw the backside of his left hand, is to become a miser.  
 371 Whoever saw the backside of his right hand, is to become a cook.  
 372 Whoever saw the tips of the fingers of his left hand, is to become a musician.  
 373 Whoever saw the fingers of his right hand only, is to become a tailor.  
 374 Whoever saw the fingers of his left hand only, is to become an ironsmith.  
 375 Whoever saw his chest, is to become a noble and diligent one;  
 376 Whoever saw his back, is to become humble and obedient to the command of the tablets to be given as the 613 commandments and those who can see will see. Whoever saw his side, is to become argumentative.  
 377 Whoever saw his abdomen, is to become one who bows and prostrates often. Whoever saw his feet, is to become a rug-maker; and whoever saw under his feet, is to become a shoe-maker.  
 378 Whoever saw his shadow, is to become a builder of the holy places. Whoever saw nothing, is to become one who conceals what he knows to be true or rejects the reality. Whoever will not look at him at all will cease to exist.  
 379 He was, He Is, and he will be in the end, having The Holy Tablets, The Scroll of Eyes and the Key to Time, and the power to hold back Haylal, who is the one that was removed from the skies.  
 380 This is the birth of Murduk also known as Miyka'El, and Yaanuwn and his mystery name is Sabathil. He is the ruler of Malakuwt, the grandson of ANU.

**This Is How It Was Recorded  
 And This Is How It Will Be**

# *The Glossary*

## A

Abalish - Abaa-Leesh, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Despaired One"  
 'Abaas - 'Abaas, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "One Who Frowns, Stern Face"  
 Abbaduna - Abba-Doona, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Forever With Us," Aramic/Hebrew "Destroyer, Ruiner"  
 'Abd - Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Servant, Slave," Aramic/Hebrew "Servant, Slave"  
 'Abdallat - Abd-Al-Laas, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic 'Ab-Dal-Laas, "Slave Of El"  
 Abdeel - 'Ab-Deel, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Discipline For El" Aramic/Hebrew "Slave Of El"  
 Abel - Ab-El, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, Haabiyl "Breath" Aramic/Hebrew, Hebel "The Breath Of Life"  
 Abelesah - Abee-Le-Sah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Father Of The Thief"  
 Abel Mitsrayim - A-Beel Mits-Ra-Yeem, Aramic/Hebrew, "Meadow Of Egypt"  
 Abia - A-Bee-A Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, Abiyyaa, "My Father," Aramic/Hebrew, "My Father"  
 Abida - A-Bee-Da, Aramic/Hebrew "One Who Studies Under His Father"  
 Abihu - A-Bee-Hoo, Aramic/Hebrew "He Is My Father"  
 Abiku - Abee-Koo, "Weeper"  
 Abimelech - Abee-Me-Lech, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "My Father Is King," Aramic/Hebrew "My Father Is Ruler"  
 Abitu - Abee-Too, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Enemy Of Sleep"  
 Abiyyaa - A-Bee-Yaa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Their Father"  
 Abiud - A-Bee-Yood, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Father Of Judah"  
 Abram/Abraham - Ab-Raam Chaldean "The Exalted Father," Ab-Raa-Haam, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Father Of

Many Nations, Aramic/Hebrew "Father Of The Nation Of Gentiles"  
 Abu El Ghimr - Aboo-El-Ghimr, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Father Of Waste"  
 Abu Lahab - Aboo-La-Haab, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Father Of Flames"  
 Abu Hadab - Aboo-Ha-Daab, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Father Of Affection"  
 Abu Qubais - Abbo-Qoo-Bais, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Father Of Fire"  
 Aburus - Aboo-Roos, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Headfather"  
 'Abydos - A-Bee-Dos, Egyptian, A Sacred Place In Egypt  
 Achbor - Ak-Boor, Aramic/Hebrew "A Mouse"  
 Achim - A-Kheem, Aramic/Hebrew "El Will Establish"  
 Adad - Adaad, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, Hadad "Might Sharp," Aramic/Hebrew, "Mighty," Sumerian, Ishkur, "Mountainous, High Mountain"  
 Hadad And Addu, "Storm God"  
 Adafa - Adaa-Fa, Also Known As Enoch, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic Idriys, "One Who Studies," Or Akhnowkh, "Dedicated," Aramic/Hebrew Khanowkh, "He Who Is Dedicated," Sumerian Adapa "Perfected"  
 'Adah - 'Adaah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Beautiful One, Ornament," Aramic/Hebrew, "She Who Dresses Very Well"  
 Adam - Adaam, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Dark Red, Brownish," Aramic/Hebrew, "Of The Ground," Akkadian "Earthling, Ah -"Life," Daam -"Blood"  
 Adama - Ada-Ma, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Of The Ground, Earthling"  
 Adbeel - Ad-Beel, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Disciplined For El"  
 Addu - Ad-Doo, Sumerian, Another

## *The Glossary*

Name For Adad, "Storm God"

'Adela - 'A-Dee-Lah, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Just, Equal, Honest,  
Corresponding"

Adhar - Az-Haar, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Waiting, Most Shining,  
Luminous"

'Adin - 'Aa-Deen, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Helper"

Admah - Ad-Maah, Aramic/Hebrew  
"The Dumb Ones"

Adonai - Ado-Nay, Aramic/Hebrew  
"My Master"

Adonijah - Ado-Nee-Yah, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "My Master Is He Who  
Is" Aramic/Hebrew "My Master Is  
Yahuwah"

Adonis - Ado-Nis, Aramic/Hebrew  
"Master"

Adoshem - Ado-Shem,  
Aramic/Hebrew "Used In Liturgical  
Rehearsals To Avoid Pronouncing The  
Divine Name It Is An Artificially  
Constructed Word Which Come From  
Adonai And Hashem

Adramilik - Adra-Mee-Lik, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "To Honor The Ruler,  
The King"

Adyush - Ad-Yoosh, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Posion By Music"

Aduno Dale Donule Tonu - Dogon,  
"Pattern Of The Top And Bottom Of  
The World"

Aduno Tal, Dogon, "An Enormous  
Egg"

'Afafa - A-Faa-Fa, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic Afaa-Faa, "Chastity,  
Virtue, Abstinence"

'Afifat - 'Afee-Fat, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Modest, Chaste,  
Virtuous, Honest"

Agaris - Agaa-Ris, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Big Fish"

Agharta - Agh-Aar-Ta, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Through The Hole,"

Aramic/Hebrew, "Abyss"

Agni - Ag-Nee, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic  
"Bolt, Hurling, Thunderer, "God Of  
Lightning, Fire And The Sun

Ahaaz - A-Haaz, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Allah Sustains"

Ahlil Bait - Ahl-Bayt, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Family Of The House"

Ahmad - Ah-Mad, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Praise,"

Aramic/Hebrew Akhmad, "Delight,  
Beauty, Greatly Beloved"

Aholibama - Aho-Lee-Ba-Mah,  
Aramic/Hebrew, "Tint Of The High  
Place"

Ahumai - Ah-Hoo-May, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Brother Of Water,"  
Akhumai, Aramic/Hebrew "Brother  
Of The Water"

Ahuzzath - Ahuz-Zaath,  
Aramic/Hebrew "Possession"

Ajah - A-Jaah, Aramic/Hebrew "A  
Cry"

Akasa - A-Kaa-Sa, Sanskrit, "The  
Heavens"

Akasha - Akastic - A-Kaa-Sha,  
Sumerian "Destiny" Sanskrit "Ether"

Aqatri'el - Akatriel - Aqaa-Tree-El,  
Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Sweet Scent  
Of El"

Akan - A-Kaan, Aramic/Hebrew  
"Keen"

'Akkad - A-Kaad, Aramic/Hebrew  
"Strengthening"

'Ala - 'A-Laa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic  
"More Generous, Noble Natured"

Alakhzanda - Alakh-Zaan-Da,  
Sumerian "Rough Goat"

Alalu - A-Laa-Loo, Sumerian "Harvest  
Son"

'Ali - 'Aa-Lee, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
"Most High Exalted"

Allah - Al-Laah, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "The Source"

Allahumma - Al-Laa-Hoo-Ma, Ashuric



## *The Glossary*

Syriac/Arabic "The Source And Them"  
'Alaq - 'Alaaq, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
"Separation Of Cells, Or Clot Of  
Coagulated Blood"

Allawiyyah - Al-La-Wee-Yah, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Most High"

Almodad - Al-Moe-Dad,  
Aramic/Hebrew "The Agitator"

Al Qutb - Al Qootb Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "The Axis"

Al Mahdi - El-Mah-Dee, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "The Guide To  
Calmness"

Alwaan - Al-Waan, Aramic/Hebrew  
"Sublime"

Amaana - Amaa-Na, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "We Have Faith"

'Amelu - Ame-Loo, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Worker"

Amalek - Ama-Lick, Aramic/Hebrew  
"Dweller"

Amina - Amee-Na, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Faithful One"

Amma - Am-Ma, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "My Nation"

Ammnadab - Am-Mee-Na-Daab,  
Aramic/Hebrew, "My Kinsman Is  
Generous"

Ammo - Am-Mo, Dunaakial, "Join  
Together"

Amiziras - Amee-Zee-Ras, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Corrupter"

Amizu - Amee-Zoo, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "The Separator"

Amizarak - Amee-Zee-Yarak, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "The Intoxicator"

Amon - A-Mon, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Faithful, Hidden,  
Loyal," Aramic/Hebrew, "Truth Faith"

Amon-Ra - A-Mon-Raa, Egyptian  
"Faithful To Ra,"

Amoz - A-Mooz, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "One With A Burden"

Amram - Amraam, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Old Age,"

Aramic/Hebrew, "High People"

Amraphel - Am-Raa-Fell,  
Aramic/Hebrew "Keeper Of The  
Treasures"

Amunet - A-Muu-Net, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic Also Known

As Niut, Egyptian "Goddess Of  
Mystery"

Amunnubi Rooakhptah -

Amon-Nuu-Bee-Roo-Akh-A-Path,  
Nubian "Faithful Informer Soul Of The  
Ptahites"

Amy - Amee, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
"My Nation, My Mother, Or Me"

Anafi'el - Anafial, Ana-Fee-El, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Faller For El"

Anah - A-Naah, Aramic/Hebrew  
"Answering"

'Anak - A-Naak, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "To Grab By The  
Neck," Aramic/Hebrew, "Necklace"

'Anakim - Anaqi - Anaqites Ana-Keem,  
Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Of The  
Neck," Aramic/Hebrew, "A  
Descendant Of Anak"

Anamim - Ana-Meem, Aramic/Hebrew  
"Rockmen"

Ananil - Ana-Neel, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "The Flatterer"

Anat-Anath - A-Naath  
Aramic/Hebrew, "Answer"

Andajah - An-Daa-Ja, Sanskrit,  
"Egg-Born"

Anduruna - An-Doo-Roo-Na,  
Sumerian "Dwelling Of The Anunnaqi"

Aner - A-Neer, Aramic/Hebrew "A  
Young Man"

Animaal - Anee-Maal, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Like An Ant"

Ansaru - Allah - An-Saa-Roo-Al-Lah,  
Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Aiders Of  
Allah"

Anshar - An-Shaar, Sumerian, "Whole  
Sky"

Antu - Antum - An-Toom, Sumerian,

## *The Glossary*

"Above The Sun"

**ANU** - Anoo, Sumerian "The Heavenly One," Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "I Am"

**Anubis** - A-Noo-Bis, Egypt, "Protector Of The Dead"

**Anunitu** - Another Name For Antu

**Anunnaqi** - Anoo-Naa-Qee, "Those Beings That ANU Sent Down From Heaven To Earth"

**Anwar** - An-Waar, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Brighter, More Shining"

**Anzu** - An-Zoo, Sumerian, "Master Of Animals"

**Apas** - Apas, Sanskrit, "Where The Clouds Do Not Exist"

**Apsu** - Ap-Soo, Sumerian, "The Primeval Abyss," The Sun

**'Aqlimiyya** - 'Aq-Lee-Mee-Yah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "More Reasonable, Mentally"

**Aqtifa** - Aq-Tee-Fa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Gatherer Of Harvest"

**'Aquilat** - Aqee-Lah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Intelligent"

**'Araf** - 'Araaf, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "To Know"

**'Arafat** - Ara-Faat, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Knowledgeable,"

**'Arakial** - Araqial - Araa-Kee-Al, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Sweat Of El"

**Arakiba** - Ara-Qee-Ba, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "To Ride Mount Upon"

**Arallu** - Ara-Loo, Sumerian, Name Of A Desert Bad - Tibira And Uruk, Where Dammuzi Was Killed

**Aram** - Aramic/Hebrew, "Those Who Are Highest"

**Aran** - A-Raan, Aramic/Hebrew "Active"

**Aranzakh** - A-Ran-Zakh, Sumerian Cuneiform, "Lost An Eye In A Storm"

**Arazu** - Araa-Zoo, Sumerian, "The God Of Completed Construction"

**Araqial** - Araqiel - Ara-Qee-El, Ashuric

Syriac/Arabic, "Sweat Of El"

**Ararat** - A-Raa-Raat, Turkish "Volcanic Mountain"

**Arazial** - Ara-Zee-Al, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Loser"

**Arba'** - Ar-Baa', Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Fourth"

**Ard** - Ard, Aramic/Hebrew "To Wander"

**Ard\Ardut** - Ar-Doot, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Earth"

**Areli** - A-Re-Lee, Aramic/Hebrew "Heroic"

**Arfaxad** - Ar-Fak-Shad Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "One That Releases," Aramic/Hebrew "Those Who Regenerate"

**Arioch** - A-Ree-Ok, Aramic/Hebrew "He Who Was Like A Lion"

**Arishkegal** - Erishkegal - Arish-Kee-Gaal, Sumerian, "Queen Of The Great Earth"

**Arkufush** - Ar-Koo-Foosh, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "The Seizer"

**Armaros** - Ar-Maa-Ros, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Soaked In Evil"

**Armin** - Ar-Meen, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Grower Of Pomegranates"

**Armirs** - Ar-Meers, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Soaker"

**Arodi** - Aro-Dee, Aramic/Hebrew "Patron"

**Artaqiyfa** - Arta-Qee-Fa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Blocker Of Heaven"

**Aruk** - Arook, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Weak One"

**Aruru** - See Ninhursag

**Arvadiy** - Ar-Wa-Dee, Aramic/Hebrew "The One Who Desires"

**Arzaa'-Iyl** - Ar-Zaa-El, Cuneiform, "Damage For El"

**Arzy'el** - Arzee-El, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Depriver For El"

**Asa** - As-Saa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic

# *The Glossary*

"Physician"

'Asael - Asail - Asa-El, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Disobedient To El"

Asakku - Asak-Koo, Sumerian,  
"Demons"

Asar-Alim - A-Saar-Alim, Sumerian,  
"Universal Extractor" One Of The  
Titles Used For Murdoq

Asar-Alim-Nuna -  
A-Saar-Alim-Noo-Na, Sumerian,  
"Dimple In The Chin" One Of The  
Titles Used For Murdoq

Asarluih - A-Saar-Loo-Hee, Sumerian,  
"Extractor Who Wear A Beard"  
Another Name Used For Murdoq

Asbial, Asbil - As-Bee-Al, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Captive"

Asbiyl - As-Beel, Cuneiform, "To Insult  
For El"

Asenath - A-See-Nath, Ancient  
Egyptian "Belonging To The Deity  
Neith"

Aset - Of Unknown Meaning, Ancient  
Egyptian, Another Name For Ishtar,  
Or Isis

Asfa'el - As-Faa-El, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Scatterer For El"

Ashbel - Ash-Bel, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Flowing"

Asher - A-Sheer, Aramic/Hebrew  
"Happiness"

Ashnan - Ash-Naan, Sumerian, "Deity  
Of Cereal Grain"

Ashteroth - Karnaim - Ash-Ter-Roth -  
Kar-Nay-Eem, Aramic/Hebrew  
"Horned Ashteroth, Or Star"

Ashur - As-Shur - As-Shoor,  
Aramic/Hebrew "Level Landers"

Asia - Asee-Ya, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
"Support, Pillar, Oriental"

Asiyl - A-Seel, Cuneiform, "Smooth  
And Even/Anything Lank Against El"

Asmuday - As-Moo-Day, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Full Of Pride"

Asmudius - As-Moo-Dee-Us, Ashuric

Syriac/Arabic "The Proud One"

Assyria - As-See-Ree-A,  
Aramic/Hebrew "Straight Step"

Astarti - As-Taar-Tee, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Coverer, Veil"

Astaruth - Asturith - As-Taa-Rooth,  
Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Coverer Veil"

Atad - A-Taad, Aramic/Hebrew  
"To Pierce"

Atarculph - Atar-Culf, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "The Deserter"

Atra-Hasis - At-Ra-Ha-Sis, Sumerian,  
"Extra Wise"

Atum - A-Toom, Egyptian "First Born  
Of The Deities"

'Auza - A-Oo-Za, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Mighty One"

Arwadullah - Ar-Wad-Ul-Lah, Nubian,  
"Mercy Of Allah"

Awith - A-Weeth, Aramic/Hebrew  
"Ruins"

'Ayida - 'Aa-Ee-Dah, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Reward"

Azbug'el-Azbuga - Az-Boog-El Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Confiner To El"

Azaradil - Azara-Deel, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "The Strangler"

Azari'el - A-Zaa-Ree-El, Cuneiform,  
"Seed Of El"

'Azazil - Aza-Zeel, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "The Hairy Goat"

'Azza - Az-Zaa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
"Mighty One"

'Azzail - Az-Za-Il, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Opponent Of El"

Azirah - A-Zee-Rah, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "To Clothe, To Support,  
To Be Energetic, Vigorous"

Azor - 'Aa-Zoor, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Helper"

## B

Baalat - Baa-Laas, Aramic/Hebrew,  
"Mastress"

## *The Glossary*

<b>Baal</b> - Ba-Al, Aramic/Hebrew, "Master/Lord"	<b>Syriac/Arabic</b> , "El Is My Son"
<b>Baal Hadad</b> - Ba-Al, Ha-Daad, Ashuric	<b>Basemah</b> - Ba-See-Mah Ashuric
<b>Syriac/Arabic</b> "Master Of Might,"	<b>Syriac/Arabic</b> "To Smile"
<b>Aramic/Hebrew</b> "Lord Of Might"	<b>Aramic/Hebrew</b> "Fragrant"
<b>Baal Hanan</b> - Baal-Ha-Naan,	<b>Bashara</b> - Ba-Sha-Ra, Ashuric
<b>Aramic/Hebrew</b> "Graceful Baal"	<b>Syriac/Arabic</b> , "Skin"
<b>Baalim</b> - Ba-Al-Leem	<b>Bashiyra</b> - Ba-Shee-Ra,
<b>Aramic/Hebrew</b> "Plural Of Baal, Lord Or Masters"	<b>Ashuric Syriac/Arabic</b> , "Glad Tiding, Joy"
<b>Baariqi'el</b> - Baa-Ree-Kee-El, Ashuric	<b>Bathsheba</b> - Bath-Shee-Ba
<b>Syriac/Arabic</b> , "The Lightning Of El"	<b>Ashuric Syriac/Arabic</b> "House Of Sheba,
<b>Baarujal</b> - Baa-Roo-Ju-Al, Ashuric	<b>Aramic/Hebrew</b> , "Seventh Daughter"
<b>Syriac/Arabic</b> , "Zodiac Of El"	<b>Batna</b> - Baat-Na, Ashuric
<b>Baasir</b> - Baa-Seer, Ashuric	<b>Syriac/Arabic</b> , "Falsehood"
<b>Syriac/Arabic</b> "To See, The Seer"	<b>Bazaa'-El</b> - Baa-Zaa-El, Cuneiform, "To
<b>Babel</b> - Baab-El, Aramic/Hebrew	Take Away For El, Steal, Wrest, Carry
"Confusion," Syriac/Arabic "Door To El"	Away By Force"
<b>Bada'a</b> - Baa-Daa'a, Phoenician, "Whiteness"	<b>Becher</b> - Bee-Cher, Aramic/Hebrew
<b>Badri</b> - Bad-Ree, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic	"Youth"
"Full Moon"	<b>Bedad</b> - Bee-Daad, Aramic/Hebrew
<b>Baitha'el</b> - Bay-Thaa-El, Cuneiform, "Ascending To El"	"Separation"
<b>Bakir</b> - Ba-Keer, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic	<b>Beeri</b> - Bee-Ree, Aramic/Hebrew, "My Well"
"Early"	<b>Beer-Lahai-Roi</b> - Beer - La-Hay-Roy,
<b>Balail</b> - Ba-Laa-El Aramic/Hebrew	<b>Aramic/Hebrew</b> "Well Of The Living One, Ra, Who Saw Me"
"Without Profit, Worthlessness, Evil, Wickedness"	<b>Beer-Sheba</b> - Beer-Shee-ba,
<b>Balak</b> - Ba-Lak Aramic/Hebrew	<b>Aramic/Hebrew</b> "Well Of The Seventh Oath"
"Devastator"	<b>Behaymaw</b> - Be-Hay-Maw,
<b>Balam</b> - Ba-Lam Aramic/Hebrew "Not Of The Nation Of People"	<b>Aramic/Hebrew</b> "Beast, Cattle, To Be Mute, Non-Speaking Mammal"
<b>Balbirith</b> - Baal-Bee-Rith,	<b>Bekka</b> - Bek-Ka, Ashuric
<b>Aramic/Hebrew</b> , "Master Of The Rite"	<b>Syriac/Arabic</b> , "To Weep, To Cry"
<b>Balura</b> - Ba-Luu-Ra, Nuwaubic "Bindi"	<b>Bela</b> - Be-Lah, Aramic/Hebrew
<b>Bara</b> - Ba-Raa, Aramic/Hebrew "The Making/Reconstructing"	"Destroy"
<b>Baraqil</b> - Ba-Rah-Kil Ashuric	<b>Belah</b> - Bee-Lah, Aramic/Hebrew "A Gulp"
<b>Syriac/Arabic</b> "Lightning Of El"	<b>Belejal</b> - Bel-Lee-Jal, Ashuric
<b>Barbatus</b> - Baar-Ba-Toos, Ashuric	<b>Syriac/Arabic</b> "Dawn Against El"
<b>Syriac/Arabic</b> , "Son Of The Violent One"	<b>Belet-Illi</b> - Be-Let-Illi, Sumerian,
<b>Barbial</b> - Bar-Bee-Al, Ashuric	"Mistress Of The Deities," A Name Used For The Female Deity Ninti
	<b>Bilqiyis</b> - Bill-Kees, Ashuric

## *The Glossary*

**Syriac/Arabic** "Having A Bag Of Fortune"

**Benammi** - Ben-Am-Mee, Aramic/Hebrew, "Son Of My Own Nation Of People"

**Ben-Hadad** - Ben-Haa-Dad, Aramic/Hebrew "Son Of Might"

**Benoni** - Ben-No-Nee, Aramic/Hebrew "Son Of My Sorrow"

**Benjamin** - Ben-Yaa-Meen, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Son Of My Right Hand, Aramic/Hebrew "Son Of The Right Hand"

**Beor** - Bee-Or, Aramic/Hebrew "A Torch"

**Bera** - Bee-Ra, Aramic/Hebrew "Son Of The Disagreeable Ones"

**Bered** - Beer-Rid, Aramic/Hebrew "Fountain Of Water"

**Beriah** - Beer-Rye-Ah, Aramic/Hebrew "In Trouble"

**Bethuel** - Be-Thoo-El, Aramic/Hebrew, "House Of El"

**Beth Lehem** - Beth-Leh-Hem, Aramic/Hebrew "House For Bread And Meat"

**Bilfiquir** - Bil-Fee-Qoor, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Master Of Poor"

**Bilha** - Bil-Ha, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Timidity," Aramic/Hebrew, "Bashfulness"

**Bilhan** - Aramic/Hebrew "Bashful"

**Bilial** - Bee-Li-Al, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Without Profit, Worthlessness, Evil, Wickedness"

**Bilitih** - Bee-Li-Tih, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Lion's Strength"

**Bindi** - ???

**Birdu** - Bir-Doo, Sumerian, "Pimple"

**Birsha** - Bir-Sha, Aramic/Hebrew "With Iniquity, Sinful Ways"

**Bishtar** - Bish-Taar, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "One Who Brings Good News, By Way Of The Star"

**Biylzibub** - Beel-Zi-Bub, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Baal Of The Flies"

**Brahman** - Brah-Maan, Sanskrit, "Deity Of Science, Wisdom And Music"

**Bukuruh** - Boo-Ku-Ruh, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Mornning, Tomorrow"

**Boaz** - Boo -'Az, Syriac/Arabic "Strength Or Fleetness," Aramic/Hebrew Bo-Az "Fleetness"

**Bozrah** - Boz-Raah, Aramic/Hebrew "Restraint"

**Brahma** - Brah-Ma, Sanskrit, "The Absolute"

**Bukuruth** - Boo-Koo-Ruth, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Morning, Tomorrow"

**Burun** - Boo-Roon, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "A Vessel Of Clay, Maker Of Them"

**Buz** - Booz, Aramic/Hebrew "He Who Is Despised"

**Busasijal** - Boo-Sasi-Jaal, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Miserable One"

**Bylith** - Bee-Lith, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "By The Strength Of A Lion"

## C

**Cain** - Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, Qaayiyn "Possession" Aramic/Hebrew Qayin, "He Who Possesses"

**Cainan** - Qiy-Naan Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "To Take Hold Of"

**Calah** - Ca-Laah, Aramic/Hebrew "The Same Is The Great City"

**Calneh** - Cal-Neh, Aramic/Hebrew "Fortress Of Anu"

**Canaan** - Ca-Naan, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Lowlander Or Trader, Aramic/Hebrew, "Lowlander"

**Carmi** - Kar-Mee, Aramic/Hebrew, "My Vineyard"

**Capthorim** - Caf-Tor-Reem, Aramic/Hebrew "Those Of The

## *The Glossary*

Crown"  
**Cashluhim** - Cash-Loo-Him,  
 Aramic/Hebrew "Those Who Are  
 Fortified"  
**Chaldea** - Chal-Deea, Sumerian "Abode  
 Of Demons"  
**Chedorlaomer** - Che-Dor-Lao-Mer,  
 Aramic/Hebrew "Ruler Of Elam, And  
 Tidal, Splendor"  
**Cheran** - Qee-Raan, Aramic/Hebrew  
 "Lyre"  
**Cherokee** - Che-Ro-Kee, "Native  
 American, "The Cave People"  
**Cherub** - Che-Roob, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, Qaaraabiy "To Be  
 Close," Aramic/Hebrew "To Be Near"  
**Cherubeem** - Cher-Roo-Beem, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, Kaa-Ra-Beem, "To Be  
 Near," Aramic/Hebrew,  
 Che-Roo-Beem, "Who Are Near"  
**Chesed** - Che-Siyd, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "He Who Was Wise"  
**Cheyenne** - Chey-Ann, Native  
 American, "To Speak A Strange  
 Language"  
**Chittim** - Khit-Teem, Aramic/Hebrew  
 "Bruisers"  
**Choctaw** - Choc-Taw, Native  
 American, "Flattened Head"  
**Comanche** - Co-Man-Chee, Native  
 American, "Stranger"  
**Creek** - Creek, Native American, "Small  
 Stream"  
**Cush** - Koosh Syriac/Arabic "Black  
 Lock Of Hair," Aramic/Hebrew "Dark  
 Faced"

### D

**Dagan** - Dagon - Da-Gaan, Sumerian,  
 "Grain," Aramic/Hebrew "Fish"  
**Dajjaal** - Daj-Jaal, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "To Deceive"  
**Dalayush** - Da-Lay-Yoosh Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "Cheater, Deceiver"

**Damkina** - Dam-Kee-Na Sumerian,  
 "Faithful Wife"  
**Damlayush** - Dam-Lay-Yoosh Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Blood Thirsty"  
**Damascus** - Da-Mas-Kus, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic Dimashqa, "To Hide, To  
 Conceal, To Disguise, To Bury Someone  
 In The Ground"  
**Dan** - Daan, Aramic/Hebrew "Judge"  
**Dana Tolo** - Daa-Naa-Toe-Low,  
 "Jupiter"  
**Daniel** - Dan-Nee-El, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "Allah Is My Judge"  
**Danjal** - Dan-Jal, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "Self Exalted"  
**Dannina** - Dan-Nee-Na Sumerian  
 "Stronghold"  
**Danush** - Da-Noosh Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "Polluted, Defiled"  
**David** - Da-Wuwd, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Beloved," Da-Wiyd,  
 Aramic/Hebrew "Loving"  
**Deborah** - Da-Boo-Rah,  
 Aramic/Hebrew "Bee"  
**Dedan** - Dee-Daan, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "He Who Will Move To The Lowland"  
**Dhat** - Zaat, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
 "Essence Of, Or Source Of "  
**Dhubir** - Zoo-Bare, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "Bold"  
**Dhuw El Jalaali Wa El Ikraam** -  
 Zoo-El-Jaa-Laa-Lee Wa-El-Ik-Raam  
 Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Lord Of  
 Majesty And Liberality"  
**Diklah** - Dik-Lah, Aramic/Hebrew  
 "The Place Of Palms"  
**Dina** - Dee-Nah Ashuric Syriac/Arabic  
 "Indebt," Aramic/Hebrew "Judge"  
**Dinhabah** - Din-Haa-Ba,  
 Aramic/Hebrew, "Judge Of Robbers"  
**Dinneer/ Dingir** - Din-Neer /  
 Din-Geer, Sumerian, "The Righteous  
 Ones Of The Rocket Ships"  
**Dirga** - Dir-Ga Sumerian "Sacred  
 Chamber"



## *The Glossary*

**Dishan** - Dee-Shaan, Aramic/Hebrew "Animal"

**Dodaniym** - Do-Daa-Neem, Aramic/Hebrew "Leaders Of Them"

**Dogir, Dogri, Dogon** - Do-Geer, Do-Gree, Do-Gon - Nubian "Ugly Water Beings," Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Fish"

**Dogon** - "Fish People"

**Duat** - Doo-At, Egyptian, "Underworld"

**Duggae** Dug-Gay, Sumerian "Pot Of Clay"

**Duku** - Doo-Koo, Sumerian, "Holy Mound"

**Dumah** - Du-Mah Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Silence," Doo-Mah Aramic/Hebrew "He Who Could Not Speak"

**Dummuzi** - Du-Mooz-Zee Sumerian "Faithful Son"

**Dunaakial** - Doo-Naa-Kee-Al, Rizqiyian, "We Are Inferior"

**Duranki** - Door-Ran-Kee, Sumerian "Bond Of Heaven And Earth"

**Duwaani** - Doo-Waa-Nee, Duwaani, "Informer"

### E

**Ea** - Ee-A, Sumerian "God Of Fresh Water And Wisdom"

**E-Akkil** - Ee-Ah-Kil Sumerian Temple Of The God Papsukkal And Kish

**Eanna** - E-Anna, Sumerian "House Of The Sky," Name Of Anu And Ishtar's Temple In Uruk Also Called "The Pure Treasury"

**Ebal** - E-Baal, Aramic/Hebrew "Stone"

**Eber** - 'Aa-Biyr, Syriac/Arabic "To Cross Over, Aramic/Hebrew "The Other Side, A Shoot"

**Edar** - E-Daar, Aramic/Hebrew "A Flock"

**Eden** - Eden, Aramic/Hebrew "Garden

Of Delight"

**Edom** - E-Down, Aramic/Hebrew "Of The Dark Reddish Brown Dirt"

**Egalmah** - E-Gal-Mah, Sumerian, Temple Of The Female Deity Gula In Isin

**Ehi** - E-Hee, Aramic/Hebrew "Brotherly"

**E-Igi-Kalama** - Sumerian Temple Of Lugal-Marada And Marad

**Ekur** - E-Koor, Sumerian "Mountain House" Temple Of Enlil In Nippur Where Ninurta Was Born

**Ekurmah** - E-Koor-Mah, Sumerian, "Great Mountain House," Temple Of Ninazu

**E-Nimma-Anku** - Ee-Nim-Ma-An - Koo Sumerian Name Of An Unknown Temple

**E-Sikil** - E-See-Kil, Sumerian "Pure House," Name Of The Temple Of Kishpak

**E-Sizkur Ee** - E-Siz-Koor-Ee, Sumerian "House Of Prayer"

**El Aakhir** - El-Aakh-Eer, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Last"

**El 'Adl** - Al -'Adl, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Just"

**El 'Adhiym** - El -'A-Zeem, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Supreme"

**El 'Afuww** - El -'A-Foow, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Excuser"

**Elah** - E-Laah, Aramic/Hebrew "Allah, Source"

**Elah Mutajassida** - Elah-Moo-Ta-Jas-See-Da, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Incarnation Of A Source"

**Elam** - Eiy-Laam Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Boost," E-Laam Aramic/Hebrew "The Highlanders"

**Elath** - E-Lath, Aramic/Hebrew "Allah, Source"

**El 'Aliym** - El -'A-Leem, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Knower"

## *The Glossary*

El 'Aliyy - El-Al-Lee, Ashuric	Syriac/Arabic, "The Guide"
Syriac/Arabic, "The Exalted"	El Hafiydh - El-Ha-Fee-Zoo, Ashuric
El Awwal - El-Awa-Loo, Ashuric	Syriac/Arabic, "The Guardian"
Syriac/Arabic, "The First"	El Hakam - El-Ha-Kam, Ashuric
El 'Aziyz - El-Azee-Zoo, Ashuric	Syriac/Arabic, "The Ruler"
Syriac/Arabic, "The Mighty"	El Hakiym - El-Ha-Keem, Ashuric
El Baa'ith - El-Baa-Eth, Ashuric	Syriac/Arabic, "The Clement"
Syriac/Arabic, "The Raiser"	El Haliym - El-Ha-Leem, Ashuric
El Baaqi - El-Baa-Qee, Ashuric	Syriac/Arabic, "The Clement"
Syriac/Arabic "The Enduring"	El Hamiyd - El-Ha-Meed, Ashuric
El Baariy - El-Baa-Ree, Ashuric	Syriac/Arabic, "The All Praiseworthy"
Syriac/Arabic, "The Maker"	El Haqq - El-Haq-Qoo, Ashuric
El Baasit - El-Baa-See-To, Ashuric	Syriac/Arabic, "The Fact"
Syriac/Arabic, "The Spreader"	El Haris - El-Haris, Ashuric
El Baatin - El-Baa-Teen, Ashuric	Syriac/Arabic, "The Bodyguard"
Syriac/Arabic, "The Hidden"	El Hasiyb - El-Ha-Seeb, Ashuric
El Badiy' - El-Ba-Dee-Oo, Ashuric	Syriac/Arabic, "The Reckoner"
Syriac/Arabic, "The Incomparable"	El Hayy - El-Hay-Yoo, Ashuric
El Barr - El-Baa-Roo, Ashuric	Syriac/Arabic, "The Ever Living"
Syriac/Arabic, "The Righteous"	Eli - El-Lee, Aramic/Hebrew
El Basiyr - El-Ba-Seer, Ashuric	"Ascension"
Syriac/Arabic, "The Seer"	Eliakam - El-Lee-Ya-Kim, Ashuric
El Beth-El - El-Beth-El,	Syriac/Arabic "Allah Is Setting Up, Or
Aramic/Hebrew "El Of The House Of	Establishes"
El"	Eliel - El-Lee-El, Aramic/Hebrew "My
Eldaah - El-Daah, Aramic/Hebrew "El	El Is El, El Is My Deity"
Has Called, He Is The Priest Of The	Elijah - Eli-Yaas, Ashuric
Family"	Syriac/Arabic, "My Creator Is Allah,"
El Daarr - El-Daar, Ashuric	Aramic/Hebrew "My El Is Yahuwah"
Syriac/Arabic, "The Distresser"	Eliphaz - El-Lee-Faaz, Aramic/Hebrew
Eleazar - El-Lee-A-Zaar,	"El Is Pure"
Aramic/Hebrew "The El Who	Elishah - El-Lee-Sha, Aramic/Hebrew,
Helped," Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Allah	"El Is My Salvation"
Is Mighty"	Eliezer - El-Lee-A-Zer, Aramic/Hebrew
El Eloah - El-Eloh, Aramic/Hebrew,	"El Is My Help"
"The Source"	Eliud - El-Lee-Ood, Ashuric
El Fattaah - El-Fat-Taah, Ashuric	Syriac/Arabic "Allah Is Majesty, Or
Syriac/Arabic, "The Opener"	Allah Is My Praise"
El Ghaffaar - El-Ghaf-Faa-Roo,	Elizabeth - E-Liz-A-Bith
Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "The Forgiver"	Aramic/Hebrew "Oath Of El"
El Ghafuwr - El-Gha-Foor, Ashuric	El Jaami' - El-Jaa-Mee, Ashuric
Syriac/Arabic, "The Forgiver"	Syriac/Arabic, "The Gatherer"
El Ghaniyy - El-Gha-Nee, Ashuric	El Jabaruwt - El-Ja-Baa-Root, Ashuric
Syriac/Arabic, "The Independent"	Syriac/Arabic, "State Of Power,
El Haadiy - El-Haa-Dee, Ashuric	Majesty"

## *The Glossary*

- El Jabbaar - El-Ja-Baar, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Majestic"
- El Jaliyl - El-Ja-Leel, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Beneficent"
- El Kabiyr - El-Ka-Beer, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Great"
- El Kariym - El-Ka-Reem, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Generous"
- El Khaafid - El-Khaa-Feed, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Abaser"
- El Khaaliq - El-Kha-Leeq, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Creator"
- El Khabiyru - El-Kha-Bee-Ru, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Aware"
- EL KULUWM - El-Koo-Loom, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic: "THE ALL"
- Ellasar - El-Las-Saar, Aramic/Hebrew, "Oath Of Assyria"
- El Latiyf - El-La-Teef, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "The Aware"
- El Maajid - El-Maa-Jeed, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Illustrious"
- El Maani' - El-Maa-Nee-U, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Withholder"
- El Majiyyd - El-Ma-Jee-Du, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Glorious"
- El Malik - El-Maa-Li-Ku, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Ruler"
- El Masiyh - El-Ma-Seeh, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Anointed One"
- El Matinyu - El-Ma-Tee-Nu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Firm"
- Elmesee - El-Me-See, Sumerian, "To Have Knowledge"
- El Muakhkhiru - El-Moo-Akh-Ru, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Deferer"
- El Mubdiy'u - El-Mub-Dee-Yu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Beginner"
- El Mughniyyu - El-Mugh-Nee-Yu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Enricher"
- El Muhayminu - El-Moo-Hay-Mee-Nu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Protector"
- El Muhsiyu - El-Muh-See-Yu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Accountant"
- El Muhiyyu - El-Muh-Yee-You, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Giver Of Life"
- El Mu'iydu - El-Mu -'Ee-Du, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Restorer"
- El Mu'izzu - El-Mu-Izzu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Honorer"
- El Mujaddid - El-Moo-Jad-Did, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Reformer"
- El Mujiybu - El-Mu-Jee-Bu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Approver"
- El Mumiyyu - El-Mu-Mee-To, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Taker Of Life"
- El Muntaqimu - El-Mun-Ta-Qee-Mu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Avenger"
- El Muqaddimu - Al-Muqad-Dee-Mu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Forewarner"
- El Muqiytu - El-Moo-Qee-Tu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Strengtheners"
- El Muqsitu - El-Muq-See-Tu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Equitable"
- El Muqtadiru - El-Muq-Taa-Dee-Ru, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Prevailing"
- El Musawwiru - El-Moo-Saa-Wee-Ru, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Fashioner"
- El Muta'aali - El-Mu-Taa-Ali, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Inspirer"
- El Mutakabbiru - El-Mu-Ta-Kab-Bee-Ru, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Repairer"
- El Mu'tiy - El-Mu-Tee, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Giver"
- El Muw'minu - El-Muw-Mee-Nu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Faithful"
- El Mudhillu - El-Mu-Zeel-Lu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Destroyer"
- El Naafi'u - El-Naa-Fee-U, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Profiter"
- El Nuwru - El-Noo-Ru, Ashuric

## *The Glossary*

- Syriac/Arabic, "The Light"  
 Eloheem - Elo-Heem, Aramic/Hebrew, "These Beings"  
 Elon - Ee-Lawn, Aramic/Hebrew "Strong Man"  
 Elone - Ee-Lone, Aramic/Hebrew "An Oak, Grove"  
 El Qaabidu - El-Qaa-Bee-Du, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Restrainer"  
 El Qaadiru - El-Qaa-Dee-Ru, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Powerful"  
 El Qahhaaru - El-Qah-Haa-Ru, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Dominant"  
 El Qawiyu - El-Qa-Wee-You, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Strong"  
 El Qayyuwmu - El-Qay-Yoo-Mu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Subsisting"  
 El Qudduwsu - El-Qud-Doo-Su, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Holy One"  
 El Raafi'u - El-Ra-Fee-Oo, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Exalter"  
 El Rabb - El-Raab, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Sustainer, Master," Aramic/Hebrew "Great"  
 El Rahmaan - El-Rah-Maa-Noo, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Yeilder"  
 El Rahimu - El-Ra-Hee-Mu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Merciful"  
 El Raqiybu - El-Ra-Qee-Bu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Watcher"  
 El Rashiya - El-Ra-Shee-Du, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Director"  
 El Ra-Uwf - El-Ra-Uw-Foo, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "The Kind"  
 El Razaaqu - El-Ra-Zaa-Qoo, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Provider"  
 El Roi - El-Roy, Aramic/Hebrew "One Who Sees"  
 El Sabuwru - El-Sa-Buw-Roo, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "The Patient"  
 El Salaamu - El-Sa-Laa-Mu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Peace"  
 El Samadu - El-Sa-Maa-Du, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The  
 Needleless/Independent"  
 El Samiy'u - El-Sa-Mee -'Oo, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Hearer"  
 El Shadi - El-Shaa-Dee, Aramic/Hebrew, "The Almighty"  
 El Shahiydu - El-Sha-Hee-Du, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Witness"  
 El Shakuwru - El-Sha-Koo-Ru, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Grateful"  
 El Tawwaabu - El-Toe-Waa-Bu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Acceptor Of Repentance"  
 El Waahidu - El-Waa-Hee-Du, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The One"  
 El Waajidu - El-Wa-Jee-Du, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The All Perceiving"  
 El Waaliy - El-Waa-Lee, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The All-Governing"  
 El Waarithu - El-Waa-Ree-Thu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Inheritor"  
 El Waasi'u - El-Wa-See-U, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Comprehensive"  
 El Wadudu - El-Wa-Doo-Doo, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Loving"  
 El Wahhaabu - El-Wah-Haa-Boo, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Bestower"  
 El Wakiylu - El-Wa-Kee-Lu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Advocate"  
 El Waliyyu - El-Wa-Lee-Yu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Nearest Friend"  
 Elyown Elyown El - Eli-Yoon, Eli-Yoon - El, Aramic/Hebrew, "The Most High, The Highest"  
 El Zaahiru - El-Zaa-Hee-Ru, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "The Evident"  
 Emim - Emeem, Aramic/Hebrew "Dazzling Bright"  
 Emme Ya - Em-Mey-Ya, Dogon, "Sun Of Women"  
 Enbilulu - En-Bee-Loo-Lu A Sumerian "Deity Of Irrigation, Canals, And Farming"  
 Endashurimma - En-Da-Shoe-Reem-Ma, Sumerian, "Ruler Of Shurimma"

# *The Glossary*

<b>Endukuga</b> - En-Doo-Koo-Ga, Sumerian, "Ruler Of Kuga"	<b>Erech</b> - E-Reck, Aramic/Hebrew "Lengthening"
<b>Endushuba</b> - En-Doo-Shoo-Ba, Sumerian, "Ruler Of Shuba"	<b>Eresh</b> - Cult Center Of Ninhursag
<b>Eninnu</b> - Enee-Noo, Sumerian "House Of Fifty," Temple Of Ningirsu In Girsu	<b>Eri</b> - E-Ree, Aramic/Hebrew "Watchful"
<b>Enkidu</b> - En-Kee-Doo, Sumerian Created By	<b>Eridu</b> - Ir-Ree-Doo Sumerian "Home Away From Home"
<b>Enki</b> "Lord Of The Good Place Or The Wild One"	<b>Erkalla</b> - Er-Ka-Lah, Sumerian "Great City"
<b>Enkurkur</b> - In-Koor-Koor Sumerian, "Lord Of The Lands"	<b>Erra</b> - Er-Ra Sumerian, "Scorched" Another Name For Nergal
<b>Enlil</b> - En-Leel, Sumerian, "Ruler Of Heaven, Or Skies"	<b>'Esau</b> - 'Iysuw Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Hairy" E-Saw Aramic/Hebrew "The Hairy One"
<b>Enmesharra</b> - En-Mee-Shar-Rah, Cuneiform, "In Control Of The Motion Of The Moon"	<b>Esek</b> - E-Sick, Aramic/Hebrew "To Quarrel"
<b>Enmishpat</b> - En-Mish-Pat, Aramic/Hebrew "Fountain Of Justice"	<b>Esh</b> - Eesh Aramic/Hebrew, "Male Living Being"
<b>Ennugi</b> - Ennungi E-Noon-Gee, Sumerian "Protector One"	<b>Esharra</b> - Ee-Shaa-Ra - Sumerian Name Of Several Temples, 'Also Another Name Of The Underworld Agharta
<b>Enoch</b> - Akh-Nuwkh Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Dedicated," E-Nok Aramic/Hebrew "He Who Is Dedicated To The Law"	<b>Eshaw</b> - Eeshaw, Aramic/Hebrew, "Female Living Being"
<b>Enos</b> - Anuws Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Man In His Frailty, Forgetful Being"	<b>Eshban</b> - Esh-Baan, Aramic/Hebrew, "Man Of Overstanding"
<b>E-Nowsh</b> Aramic/Hebrew "Mortal"	<b>Eshgalla</b> - Esh-Gal-La Sumerian, "Great Shrine"
<b>Enoshites</b> - Enosites - Aramic/Hebrew "Human Beings, Mortal Beings"	<b>E-Sikil</b> - E-See-Kil, Sumerian "Pure House," Name Of The Temple Of Kishpak
<b>Enqi</b> - In-Kee Sumerian "Ruler Of The Earth"	<b>Esle</b> - Has-Lee, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Allah At My Side Or Allah Hath Reserved"
<b>Enuralla</b> - Enoo-Ral-La, Sumerian, "From On High, The Source"	<b>Etana</b> - E-Taa-Na, Sumerian, Twelfth King Of Kish, After The Flood
<b>Ephah</b> - E-Faah, Aramic/Hebrew "He Who Was Very Sickly"	<b>Ezbon</b> - Ez-Bon, Aramic/Hebrew "Of Uncertainty"
<b>Epher</b> - E-Feer, Aramic/Hebrew "He Who Keeps The Herds Of Calves And Deer"	<b>Ezekias</b> - Hizqyiaa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Allah Is Strength"
<b>Ephraim</b> - E-Fray-Im Aramic/Hebrew "Double Friut"	<b>Ezeqeel</b> - Hiz-Qee-Yaal Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Allah Strengthens"
<b>Ephron</b> - Ee-Frawn, Aramic/Hebrew "He Who Is Like A Fawn"	<b>E-Zeek-Kee-Il</b> Aramic/Hebrew "Strength Of El"
<b>Er</b> - Er, Aramic/Hebrew "Awake"	<b>Ezer</b> - E-Zeer, Aramic/Hebrew "Treasure"

# The Glossary

## F

Fa'yush - Fa-Yoosh, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "Lover Of Life"  
 Faatima - Faa-Tee-Ma Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "One Who Weans"  
 Faatin - Faa-Tin Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Little Girl"  
 Faimun - Fay-Moon, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "So What For Faith"  
 Farmarus - Far-Maa-Roos, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "To Bury Someone, To  
 Cover, Wipe Out Grave, Tomb"  
 Fartasah - Far-Taa-Sah, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "Killer Of Prey"  
 Fatruta - Fa-Troo-Ta, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Violent One"  
 Faru- Faa-Roo, Nuwaubic,  
 "Murdoq/Ninti Braid"  
 Fawziyya - Foe-Zee-Ya, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "Victorious,  
 Triumphant"  
 FIQRA'EL - Fiq-Raa-El, Cuneiform,  
 "Decide Upon By El"  
 Finimush, Finimu - Fee-Nee-Moosh,  
 Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "So What We  
 Are Uncertain"  
 Fishon - Fee-Shon, Aramic/Hebrew  
 "Freely Flowing"  
 Flayurua - Fla-You-Rua, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "The One Who Looks  
 On"  
 Fudu - Foo-Doo, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "Sacrifice"  
 Fuqana - Fu-Qaa-Na, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "To Divide"  
 Fuqima - Fu-Qee-Ma, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "To Divide"  
 Fuqur - Foo-Qoor, Cuneiform,  
 "Without Material Things"  
 Fuquur - Foo-Qoor, Dunaakial, "Poor  
 One"  
 Furas - Fu-Raas, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic  
 "Ravisher"  
 Furkas - Syriac/Arabic "Disperser"

Furratu - Foor-Rat-Too, Euphrates;  
 Aramic/Hebrew "Breaking Off"  
 Fursan - Fur-Saan, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "Raper"  
 Fusial - Fu-Si-Al, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Stricker Out, At El"  
 Fuwba'ah - Foo-Boo -'Ah, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "The Innovator"  
 Fuwt - Phut - Foot, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "Affliction,"  
 Aramic/Hebrew, "Affliction"

## G

Gaar-Qaar - Gaar, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "Pitch, Or Tar"  
 Gabriy'el - Gab-Ree-El, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Ones Who Comes  
 Forth From El, Prevailing For El"  
 Aramic/Hebrew, "Messenger Of El"  
 Qadriyl, Gadriyl - Gad-Ree-El,  
 Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Power Against  
 El"  
 Gaea - Gaya Sumerian "Goddess Of  
 The Earth," Greek, "First-Born Of  
 Chaos"  
 Gaham - Ga-Haam, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Who Burns Black"  
 Gaia - Gay-Ya, Greek "The Living  
 Organism"  
 Galeed - Ga-Leed, Aramic/Hebrew  
 "Witness Heap"  
 Galgali'el - Ga-Gal-Lee-El Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "Move For El"  
 Gallu-Demon - Ga-Luu, Sumerian,  
 "Police Officers"  
 Gan - Aramic/Hebrew "Enclosed  
 Garden"  
 Ganawah - Ga-Na-Wah,  
 Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Outer Field"  
 Gatam - Ga-Taam, Aramic/Hebrew  
 "Puny"  
 Gayatri Lakshmi  
 Gaa-Yat-Ree-Lak-Shimee, Sanskrit,



# *The Glossary*

"Deity Of Beauty And Wealth"  
**Gaza** - Gaa-Za, Aramic/Hebrew, "The Strong Ones"  
**Gera** - Ge-Ra, Aramic/Hebrew, "A Grain"  
**Gerar** - Ge-Raar, Aramic/Hebrew, "A Halting Place"  
**Gerra** - Sumerian Fire Deity  
**Gershon** - Ger-Shown, Aramic/Hebrew, "A Refugee"  
**Gesh-tu-E** - Gesh-Tu-E, Sumerian, "Ear," Name Of Otherwise Unknown Deity, Who Was Slain In Order That His Blood And Intelligence Might Be Used As Ingredients In Man's Procreation  
**Gether** - Ge-Theer, Aramic/Hebrew, "They Who Spread Out"  
**Ghada** - Gha-Daa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Fresh Tender, Young Lady"  
**Ghafufush** - Gha-Foo-Foosh, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Does Evil Actions"  
**Ghayush** - Gha-Yoosh, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Misleader"  
**Ghul** - Gool, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Low Life"  
**Gibboreem** - Gib-Bo-Reem Aramic/Hebrew "Mighty Ones, Giants"  
**Gibbron** - Gib-Bron, Aramic/Hebrew "Mighty One"  
**Gibil** - Gee-Bil, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The One Of Fire"  
**Giddah** - Gid-Dah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Grandmother"  
**Gilgamesh** - Gil-Ga-Mesh Sumerian "The Old Man Is A Young Man"  
**Ginna** - Gin-Na, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Hidden Coverer"  
**Giquin** - Gee-Qoon, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Legion Of Them"  
**Girgawshee** - Gir-Gow-Shee, Aramic/Hebrew, "Rough Ones"  
**Gomorrah** - Go-Mor-Rah

Aramic/Hebrew, "Those Ruled By Material Things"  
**Goshen** - Go-Shen, Aramic/Hebrew, "Drawing Near"  
**Grissil** - Grees-Sil, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Nerve Wrecker"  
**Gunbazahram** - Gun-Baa-Zah-Ram, "Protector Of The Pure Falcon"  
**Guni** - Goo-Nee, Aramic/Hebrew, "Protected"

## H

**Haady, Haadi** - Haa-Dec, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Guide To Calmness"  
**Haaruwt** - Haa-Root, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "To Slit A Thing," Aramic/Hebrew, Gog, "Mountain"  
**Hasaab'-Iyl** - Ha-Saa-Bee-El, Cuneiform, "Measure For El"  
**Habakkuk** - Ha-Ba-Kook Aramic/Hebrew, "Embrace"  
**Hadad** - Ha-Daad, Aramic/Hebrew, "He Who Is The Warrior Of Thunder, Sharp Might"  
**Hadar** - Ha-Daar, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Sharp, Might," Aramic/Hebrew, "He Who Is The Warrior Of Thunder"  
**Hades** - Hay-Deez, Greek God Of The Netherworld  
**Hadith** - Ha-Deeth, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Tale Teller"  
**Hadoram** - Ha-Dor-Raam, Aramic/Hebrew, "Very Powerful"  
**Hafaza** - Ha-Fa-Za, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "To Guard"  
**Hagar** - Ha-Gar, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Wanderer, Firm, Stone, Rock," Aramic/Hebrew, "Wanderer, Rock"  
**Haggi** - Hag-Gee, Aramic/Hebrew, "Festive, Pilgrim"  
**Hajj** - Haaj, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Pilgrimage"

## *The Glossary*

- Hakail** - Ha-Kee-El, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Narrator About El"
- Hakeem** - Haa-Keem Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Ruler, Sovereign"
- Halaabea** - Ha-Laa-Bee-An, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "To Blush"
- Halaishi** - Haa-Lay-Shee, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "To Emanciate,  
Consume, Waster Away"
- Haliyma** - Ha-Lee-Ma, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Kind, Clement,  
Humane," Aramic/Hebrew "Clement"
- Halsah** - Hal-Saah, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic  
"To Be Loyal, Or Stay Put"
- Ham** - Haam, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic  
"Black, Burnt Black," Aramic/Hebrew,  
"Burnt Black Skin"
- Ha-Meshiakh** - Ha-Me-Shee-Akh,  
Aramic/Hebrew, "The Messiah,  
Annointer"
- Hamdiya** - Ham-Dee-Yah, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Praise"
- Hammath** - Ham-Math,  
Aramic/Hebrew, "Very Black"
- Hamor** - Haa-Moor, Aramic/Hebrew,  
"Donkey Raiser"
- Hamul** - Haa-Mool, Aramic/Hebrew,  
"Pitied"
- Hananil** - Ha-Na-Neel, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Fake Compassion For  
El"
- Hani'el, Haniel** - Ha-Nee-El  
"Compassion Of El"
- Hanish** - Ha-Neesh, Sumerian Minor  
Deity, Servant Of The Weather Deity,  
Paired With Shullat
- Hanoch** - Haa-Nock, Aramic/Hebrew,  
"Dedicated"
- Hanna** - Han-Naa Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Compassion,"  
Khan-Nah, Aramic/Hebrew,  
"Gracious"
- Har** - Hor, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic  
"Mountain, Cave Dweller,"
- Aramic/Hebrew "Mountain"
- Haran** - Ha-Raan Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Enlightened Or  
Strong," Aramic/Hebrew  
"Mountaineer"
- Harrith** - Har-Reeth Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Cultivator"
- Hasan** - Ha-San, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "The Best"
- Hashiffa** - Ha-Shee-Faa, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "Worn Out, Old, Dried  
Up"
- Hasiy** - Haa-See, Yoruba, "Moving Very  
Fast"
- Hataan** - Haa-Taah, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "To Guard, To Protect,  
Leader"
- Hathor** - Ha-Thoor, Egyptian "The  
Bull"
- Hatif** - Ha-Tif, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
"Caller"
- Hatim** - Haa-Tim, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "One Who Imposes,  
Makes It A Duty, Judge"
- Hatsarmaweth** - Hat-Sar-Moe-With,  
Aramic/Hebrew, "The Place Of Death"
- Hauras** - Har-Us, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic  
"Controller"
- Havilah** - Ha-Wee-Lah,  
Aramic/Hebrew, "Of The Circle"
- Hawwah** - Haa-Wah, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Living"
- Aramic/Hebrew, "Mother Of All  
Living Things"
- Haylal** - Hay-Laah, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic, "The Crescent"
- Haykal** - Hay-Kaal, Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic "Temple, Tabernacle"
- Hazon Tamar** - Haz-Za-Zown -  
Ta-Maar, Aramic/Hebrew, "Where The  
Date Palms Divide"
- Hazo** - Haa-Zo, Aramic/Hebrew, "He  
Who Had Visions"
- Heber** - He-Beer, Aramic/Hebrew,

## *The Glossary*

"Community," **Ashruic Syriac/Arabic**, Heber, "One That Passes"  
**Hebrew** - Heb-Rew, Eber, **Aramic/Hebrew** "To Cross Over, To Pass Over"  
**Hemam** - Hee-Maam, **Aramic/Hebrew** "Exterminating"  
**Hemdan** - Hem-Daan, "Desirable"  
**Hera** - He-Ra, Greek, "Queen Of Heaven"  
**Herod** - He-Rod, Greek, "Heroic"  
**Heth** - Heth, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Terrible"  
**Hiddekel** - Hid-De-Kel, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Rapid"  
**Hihhi, Hehe** - He-He, **Sumerian**, Name Of A Mythical Mountain, Birthplace Of Anzu  
**Himah** - Hee-Mah, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic** "Defender"  
**Hitla** - Hit-La, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic** "Like A Wolf"  
**Hiwi** - He-Wee, **Aramic/Hebrew** "Tent Dweller", **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Tent People"  
**Hiz'iyl** - Hee-Zee-El, Cuneiform, "To Shake For El"  
**Hobah** - Hoe-Bah, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Lovely"  
**Hogon** - Hoe-Gon, Dogon, "Suitable Fit"  
**Hopi** - Ho-Pee, Native American, "The Peaceful Ones, All Peaceful"  
**Horus** - Hor-Rus Egyptian; Deity Of The Sky And Sun He Coincides With The Sumerian Deity Tammuz  
**Hori** - Hoor-Ree, **Aramic/Hebrew** "Cave Dweller" **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Cave People"  
**Hu** - Hoo, Egyptian, "The Force Of Creative Will" Hu Is Equivalent To Anu  
**Hubur** - Hoo-Bur, **Sumerian** River Of The Underworld, And The River Ordeal Used To Settle Disputes

**Hud** - Hood **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic** "Guided To Repentance"  
**Hudah** - Hoodah, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Rightly Guided"  
**Hudith** - Hoodith, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Pure, Clean"  
**Huk'iyl** - Hook-El, Cuneiform, "To Make An Impression For El"  
**Hulub** - "The Blushers"  
**Humbaba/Huwawa** - Hoom-Baa-Ba **Sumerian** "Guardian Of The Pine Forest, Huwa-Wa, "Fire Breathing Servant Of The Deity Wer"  
**Humim** - Hu-Meem, **Rizqiyan**, "Animal"  
**Hurut** - Hu-Root, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic** "To Slit A Thing"  
**Husayn** - Hoo-Sain **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic** "The Best Choice"  
**Hush** - Hush, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Trapper"  
**Husham** - Hu-Shaam, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Hasting"  
**Hushim** - Hu-Shem, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Haster"  
**Husna** - Hus-Naa, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Beautiful"  
**Hutrial** - Hoo-Tree-Al **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Protection Of The Borders"  
**Huwa** - Hoo-Wa, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "He Who Is"  
**Huwawa** - See Humbaba  
**Hyperion** - Hy-Pe-Ree-On, Greek, A Titan, Son Of Uranus And Gaea

### I

**Ibliys** - Eb-Lees, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic** "The Rebellious One, Despaired One"  
**Idiglat** - Idig-Laat, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Rapid Stream," Tigris  
**Idriys** - Ed-Rees **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "He Who Studies"

## *The Glossary*

- Ifatayu** - E-Fa-Taa-Yoo, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Chaste"  
**Ifat** - E-Fat, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**,  
 "Virtuous Woman," **Aramic/Hebrew**  
 "Virtue"  
**Ifit** - 'E-Feet, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**,  
 "To Act Shy"  
**Ifriyt** - Ef-Reet, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**  
 "Unclean Spirits"  
**Igigi** - E-Gee-Gee, **Sumerian**, "Those  
 Who Stayed In The Heavens, Sky  
 Deities"  
**Ilah** - E-Lah, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**,  
 "The Source"  
**Illiyiyn** - El-Lee-Yeen **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "High Places"  
**Illyuwn** - El-Lee-Yoon, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Most High"  
**Imaam** - E-Maam, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "One Who Stands Up  
 Front"  
**Imhotep** - Im-Ho-Tep, **Egyptian**, "He  
 Who Comes In Peace"  
**'Imram** - 'Im-Raam, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Old Age"  
**Indra** - In-Dra, **Hindu**, "Storm"  
**Injiyl** - In-Jeel, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**,  
 From Greek, Evangelos "To Bring Good  
 News," Evangel, Revelation"  
**Innana** - E-Nan-Nah, **Sumerian**, "The  
 Queen Of Heaven" Another Name For  
 Ishtar  
**Innini** - See Ishtar  
**'Irad** - Ir-Rad, **Aramic/Hebrew** "A  
 Fleet"  
**'Iraq** - Ir-Rock, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**  
 "Sweat Or Race"  
**Isa** - Eesaa, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**,  
 From The Greek Ee-Ay-Sooce, "Savior".  
**Isaac** - Yitz-Khaaq, **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
 "He Who Laughed," **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, Ishaaq, "He Laughs"  
**Isaiah** - Sha'aya, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Striving For Allah,"  
**Aramic/Hebrew**, Ye-Sha-Yaa-Hoo,  
 "Salvation Of Yahuwa"  
**Iscah** - Es-Kaah, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "One  
 Who Looks Forth"  
**Ishbak** - Yish-Back **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
 "Forsaking," Yishbaaq, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Freeing, Emptying"  
**Ishhara** - Ish-Hara, **Sumerian**, Female  
 Deity Of Marriage And Childbirth,  
 Enforcer Of Oaths," Symbol: Scorpion  
**Ishmael** - Ish-Ma-El  
**Aramic/Hebrew**, "El Will Hear"  
**Ishtar** - Ish-Taar, **Sumerian**, "Female  
 Deity"  
**Ishwah** - Ish-Wah, **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
 "He Will Level"  
**Ishullanu** Ish-Oo-Lan-Noo Gardener Of  
 ANU  
**Islaam** - Is-Laam, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "State Of Peace"  
**Israel** - Yisrael, **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
 "Ascend To El," **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, Israa'iyl, "To Ascend To  
 Allah"  
**Israafiel** - Is-Raa-Fee-El, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Awaiting The  
 Command Of El"  
**Issachar** - Yis-Sak-Kaar,  
**Aramic/Hebrew**, "He Will Reward,"  
 Yasaakaar, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "He  
 Will Bring Reward" **Isui** - Is-Suu-E,  
**Aramic/Hebrew**, "Level"  
**Ita** - It-Ta, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**,  
 "The Finisher"  
**Ithraan** - Ith-Raan, **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
 "Redundant"  
**Iuwart** - I-Wart, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Trouble Maker"  
**Iylahiah** - I-La-Hee-Ah, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Towards The Source"  
**Iyliyya** - E-Lee-Yaa, **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
**Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Lives For El"  
**Izikial** - Yis-Kee-Al, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "A Test Giver Of Alms"  
**Izrael** - Yisrael, **Aramic/Hebrew**,

# *The Glossary*

"Ascension To El," Is-Raa-Iyl, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Ascend To Allah"  
Izurufu - Izu-Roo-Foo, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Group Gatherer"

## **J**

**Jaan** - Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Coverer, Hidden One"

**Jabal** - Yaa-Baal, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "A River, Moving Or Which Glides Away," Aramic/Hebrew "He Who Moves Like A Stream Of Water"

**Jabbarians** - Jab-Baa-Ree-Yeen, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Mighty Ones, Prevailing Ones"

**Jabbok** - Yab-Bok, Aramic/Hebrew, "Emptying"

**Jachin** - Yakeen, Aramic/Hebrew, "He Will Establish"

**Jacob** - Ya'quwb, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Supplanter," Ya'qob, Aramic/Hebrew, "Supplanter"

**Jahannam** - Ja-Han-Nam, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Purgatory"

**Jaheth** - Ya-Heth, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Revival Or Grasping"

**Jahleel** - Yah-Leel, Aramic/Hebrew, "Expectant Of El"

**Jahu'el** - Jahuil - Ja-Hoo-El, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Destroyer For El"

**Jalaa'a** - Ja-Laa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Clarity, Clearness"

**Jalaam** - Yaw-Lawm, "Aramic/Hebrew, "One Who Knows," Ya'alaam, "One Who Knows"

**Jamilat** - Jam-Mee-Lah Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Elegant, Beautiful, Good"

**Jannat** - Jan-Naat, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Enclosed Garden"

**Japeth** - Yaa -Feth Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Beauty, Let Him Enlarge Or He That Persuades," Aramic/Hebrew "He Who Added On"

**Jared** - Yaa-Rad, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Descending Or He That Descends," Aramic/Hebrew, "The Last Descendant"

**Java** - Ja-Waa, Aramic/Hebrew, "Any Other Breed Of Chickens"

**Javan** - Ja-Waan, Aramic/Hebrew, "Tonia, Or Greece"

**Jebus** - Yaboos, Aramic/Hebrew, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Dryness, Desolate"

**Jechonias** - Ya-Kun-Yaa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Established By He Who Is, Who He Is" Aramic/Hebrew, "Yahuwa Or Jehovah Is The Being"

**Jehoshaphat** - Yaa-Hoo-Shaa-Faat, Aramic/Hebrew, And Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "He, Jehovah, Is He Who He Is, Is Master"

**Jemuel** - Jim-Mu-El, Aramic/Hebrew, "Gatherer Before El"

**Jeerah** - Jee-Rah, Aramic/Hebrew, "The Compassionate"

**Jeremiah** - Ir-Mee-Yaa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic And Aramic/Hebrew, "Exaltation Of He, Who He Is"

**Jerusalem** - Yeru-Sha-Lem, Aramic/Hebrew, "City Of Peace," Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, Ursaliym, "City Of Peace"

**Jesse** - Yassa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Allah Exists,"

**Yee-Shay** Aramic/Hebrew "He Will Save"

**Jesus** - Greek Ee-Ay-Sooce, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, Iysa, "Savior," And Aramic/Hebrew, Yashu'a, "Savior"

**Jetheth** - Yet-Heth, Aramic/Hebrew, "Firmly Fixed"

**Jethro** - Yeth-Row, Aramic/Hebrew, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Yathruwn, Shu'aib, "Excellence, Abundance"

**Jetur** - Yaa-Tuwr, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Defense," Aramic/Hebrew, "He Who

## *The Glossary*

Will Be Imprisoned"

**Jeush** - Yo-Oosh, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "To Whom Hastens To Help," Yaa-Oosh, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "One Who Helps"

**Jezer** - Ye-Zeer, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Form"

**Jidlaph** - Yid-Laf, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "He Who Weeps"

**Jimnah** - Yim-Nah, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Prosperity"

**Jinn** - **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "The Hidden Ones, Those Who Cover Up"

**Jitryl** - Jit-Reel, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Stingy For El"

**Joatham** - Joe-Thaam, -Yow-Thaam, **Aramic/Hebrew**, Yoo-Taam, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "The Master Is Upright"

**Job** - Jowb - I-Yowb, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Howler," Ay-Yuwb, "Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Persecuted, Penitent"

**Jobab** - Joe-Baab, "Aramic/Hebrew, "The Celestial Beings, Shout Of Joy"

**Jochebed** - Yo-Ke-Bed **Aramic/Hebrew** "Yahuwa's Glory"

**Joel** - Yow-El, "Aramic/Hebrew, "Worshipped Of El, Yoo-El, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Worshipped Of Allah"

**Jokshan** Yok-Shan **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Fowler, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, Yaqshaan, "Difficult"

**Joktan** - Yok-Taam, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Extremist"

**Jomjael** - Jom-Ja-El, Yow-Ma-El, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic** "The Day El Will Come"

**Jonah** - Yuw-Nus **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic** "A Dove, Affection" **Aramic/Hebrew** "Dove"

**Joram** - Yoo-Raam, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Allah Is High," Yow-Raam, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Yahuwa Is High"

**Jordan** - Yor-Daan, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "He Who Is The Descender, "Ashuric

**Syriac/Arabic**, Urdoon, Urduwn, "Descender"

**Joseph** - Yow-Sef, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "He Who Yahuwa Added To," **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, Yuwsef, "Allah Shall Increase"

**Joshua** - Yahow-Shu-Ah, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Yahuwa Is Salvation, To Save" **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Yoo-Shoe-A, "Allah Is Salvation"

**Josias** - Yow-Shee-Aa - **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Yahuwa, Or Jehovah Supports" **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Yoo-She-A, "Allah Supports"

**Jubal** - Yuw-Baal **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic** :Playing," **Aramic/Hebrew**, Yowbel, "He Who Moved About Like A Stream"

**Judith** - Ye-Hoo-Dith **Aramic/Hebrew** "Feminine, Or Feminine Of Judah," **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Ya-Hoow-Dith, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "One Who Is Rightly Guided"

### K

**Ka'aba** - Kaa-Aba, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Cube Shape"

**Kaafiruwn** - Kaa-Fee-Roon, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Those Who Conceal That Which They Know To Be The Facts"

**Kadmon** - Kad-Mon, **Cuneiform**, "Up Front"

**Kadyush** - Kay-Dee-Oosh **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic** "Violator"

**Kaim** - Kame **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Accumulator"

**Kakash** - Kaw-Kash **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Shaggy Hair"

**Kakka** - Ka-Ka **Sumerian** Vizier Of Anshar And Of Anu

**Kakkab** **Shanamma** - Ka-Kab-Sha-Nam-Mu, **Sumerian**,



# *The Glossary*

"When The Skies Were Not Named Yet"

**Kalafush** - Ka-La-Fush **Ashuric**

**Syriac/Arabic**, "As A Demon"

**Kalkael** - See Uriel

**Kalkal** - Kal-Kal, **Sumerian**

Doorkeeper, Of Enlil In Nippur

**Kalimah** - Ka-Lee-Mah, **Ashuric**

**Syriac/Arabic**, "Speech"

**Kalyi** - Kal-Yee **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**,

"All For Myself"

**Kamiylah** - Ka-Mee-Lah

**Aramic/Hebrew**, "Perfect, Complete,

Whole" **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**,

**Kamilah**,

"Perfect, Complete"

**Karama** - Ka-Raama, "Magician"

**Karniwian** - Kar-Nee-Wee-An, **Ashuric**

**Syriac/Arabic**, "Of

The Two Horns, Generations"

**Karraam** - Kar-Raam, **Aramic/Hebrew**,

"Generous"

**Karryau** - Ka-Ree-Yaw, **Ashuric**

**Syriac/Arabic**, "The Lazy One"

**Kasdijah**, **Kasdiya** - **Ashuric**

**Syriac/Arabic**, "Like The Great Liar"

**Kash Yafa** - Kash-Ya-Fa, **Hindu**, "He

Of The Throne"

**Kashfush** - Kash-Fush **Ashuric**

**Syriac/Arabic**, "To Pull Away From"

**Kawkabil** - Kaw-Ka-Beel, **Ashuric**

**Syriac/Arabic**, "Star From El"

**Kawthar** - Kaw-Thar, **Ashuric**

**Syriac/Arabic**, "Abundance"

**Kay** - Kay, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**,

"Cowardly"

**Kaym** - Kaim, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**,

"Accumulator"

**Kedar** - Kee-Dar, **Ashuric**

**Syriac/Arabic**, "Strong Genes,"

**Aramic/Hebrew**, "Those Of The Black

Dark Brown Skin"

**Kedemah** - Ke-Dee-Mah, **Ashuric**

**Syriac/Arabic**, "Aramic/Hebrew, "He

Who Will Move To The East"

**Kek** - Egyptian, "Deity Of Darkness"

**Keket** - Egyptian, "Female Deity Of Darkness"

**Kesiyl** - Ke-Seel, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Fool, Stupid Fellow"

**Ketura** - Kee-Too-Rah,

**Aramic/Hebrew**, And **Ashuric**

**Syriac/Arabic**, "Fragrance"

**Kha'sikhimuwyi** -

**Kha-See-Khee-Moo-Wee**, **Ancient**

**Egyptian**, Father Of Zozer"

**Khalifat** - Ka-Lee-Fat, **Ashuric**

**Syriac/Arabic**, "Successor"

**Khalilu-Allah-Ka-Lee-Lu-Al-Lah**,

**Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, Friend Of

Allah"

**Khaleem** - Khaa-Leem, **Cuneiform**, "A Guardian"

**Khalqu** - Khal-Qoo, **Ashuric**

**Syriac/Arabic**, "Creation, Or

Procreation," **Aramic/Hebrew**, 'Khalq,

"Creation, Smoothing"

**Kama** - Kaa-Maa, **Sanskrit**, "Deity Of Desire"

**Khannaas** - Khan-Naas, **Ashuric**

**Syriac/Arabic**, "Whisperer"

**Khayidial** - Khay-Yee-Dee-Al, **Ashuric**

**Syriac/Arabic**, "Schemer Against El"

**Khayyi'el** - Khayyial - Ka-Yee-Al,

**Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Lives For El"

**Khidr** - Khi-Der, **Ashuric**

**Syriac/Arabic**, "Green One"

**Khredu'ankh** - Khid-Ru-Ankh, **Ancient**

**Egyptian**, "Key Of The Eternal Green

Light"

**Khudri** - Khood-Ree, **Persian**, "Our

Deity"

**Kima** - Kee-Ma, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**,

"One Who Covers Up"

**Kimu'el** - Kimual - Ke-Mu-El, **Ashuric**

**Syriac/Arabic**, "Armed One Of El"

**Kingu** - Kin-Goo, **Sumerian** Name Of

Tiamat's Chosen Battle Leader Meaning

Of Name Unknown

**Kinni** - Kin-Nee, **Ashuric**

## *The Glossary*

Syriac/Arabic, "The Hider"  
 Kiowa - Ki-O-Wa, Native American, "Cheif People"  
 Kiriath - Arba, Kee-Ri-Ath, Arba, Aramic/Hebrew, "The Same Is Hebron"  
 Kish - An Ancient Sumerian City, "Black"  
 Kishar - Kee-Shar, Sumerian, "Whole Earth"  
 Kizif - Kee-Zif, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Stubborn"  
 Kohane - Ko-Hane, Aramic/Hebrew, "Priest"  
 Kohath - Ko-Hath, Aramic/Hebrew, "Allied"  
 Korah - Kow-Rah, Aramic/Hebrew, "Smooth," Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, Quwrah, Or Qoorah, "Smooth, Clear"  
 Kotta Vei - Kot-Ta-Vay, Sanskrit, "Deity Of War"  
 Kowkab - Kow-Kaab, Aramic/Hebrew And Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Star, Cup"  
 Krishna - Kreesh-Na, Sanskrit, "The Black One"  
 Kristos - Krees-Tos, Greek, "Anointed One"  
 Kronos - Kro-Nos, Greek, "Deity Of Fate, And Agriculture"  
 Kufaha - Koo-Fa-Ha, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Contender"  
 Kukabil - Koo-Ka-Beel, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Star From El"  
 Kukas - Koo-Kas, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Make One Fall"  
 Qul - Kul - Kool, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "All Speak Out"  
 Kullab - Kul-Lab, Sumerian, "Name Of A Quarter In The City Uruk; Also The Name Of A Quarter Of Babylon"  
 Kulaab - Koo-Laab, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Dogs"  
 Kummiya - Koo-Mee-Ya Ugarit, "The Storm Deity City"

Kun Fiyya Kun - Kun-Fee-Ya-Kun, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Exist - Into Existence Things Came"  
 Kurnugi - Kur-Noo-Gee, Sumerian, "Land Of No Return"  
 Kursan - Kur-Saan, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Self Dedicated"

### L

Lahaabiyl - La-Haa-Beel, Cuneiform, "To Flame, Burn, Blaze, To Kindle, Light, Set On Fire, Ignite, Inflamm For El"  
 Laahuwt - Laa-Hoot, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Abode Of El"  
 Lahaa'-Iyl - La-Haa-Eel, Cuneiform, "To Harass For El"  
 Laamsa - Laam-Sa, Dunaakial, "Teacher"  
 Laarsa - La-Ar-Sa - Sumerian "Seeing The Red Light"  
 Laban - La-Baan, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Cream," Aramic/Hebrew, "Milky"  
 Lahamu - La-Haa-Moo, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Hairy One"  
 Lahar - God Of Cattle"  
 Lahatial - La-Haa-Tial, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Against The Abode Of El"  
 Lahmu - Lah-Mu, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Hairy One"  
 Lamashtu - La-Mash-To, Sumerian, "Something Evil"  
 Lamassu - Lamas-Su, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "One Who Touches, And One Who Seeks"  
 Lamaziyl - La-Maa-Zeel, Cuneiform, "He Blamed For El"  
 Lamech - Laamaak, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Overthrower, A Strong, Young Man," Aramic/Hebrew, "Laa-Mek, "He Who Is Powerful"  
 Lanrud - Lan-Rood, Cuneiform, "Sea"

# *The Glossary*

Fairy"

**Lasha** - Laa-Sha, Aramic/Hebrew, "To Anoint"

**Latyush** - La-Tee-Ush, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Striker"

**Lauwiah** - La-Wee-Ah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Weary One"

**Lawiathan** - La-Wee-Athan, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Laws Of Sin, Serpent"

**Laya** - Laa-Ya, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Weary One"

**Lazarus** - La-Za-Roos, "Rich Man"

**Leah** - Lee-Ah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Weary One," Aramic/Hebrew, "Weary"

**Len** - Lin, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "For His Eyes"

**Letushim** - Le-Too-Shem, Aramic/Hebrew, "Those Who Will Hammer The Weapons"

**Leummim** - Loo-Meem, "Aramic/Hebrew, "Great Increase"

**Levi** - Laa-We, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Joining," Le-We, Aramic/Hebrew, "Enjoining The Law"

**Lib** - Lib, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "A Cowpea, A Small Heart"

**Lillith** - Lil-Leeth, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Of The Shadow Hour Period"

**Lina** - Lee-Na, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Tender"

**Lot** - Luwt, Or Loot, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Hidden," Lowt, Aramic/Hebrew, "He Who Veiled"

**Lubna** - Lubnaa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Flexible"

**Lubuwdah** - Lu-Boo-Dah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Staying Together, Remain"

**Lud** - Lood, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic And

Aramic/Hebrew, "Bending"

**Lugal-Dimmer-Ankia** - Lu-Gal, Dim-Mer, An-Kia, Sumerian "King Of

The Deities Of Heaven And Earth"

**Lugal** - **Marada** - Lu-Gal - Ma-Ra-Da, Sumerian "King Of Marada"

**Lugalbanda** - Lu-Gal-Ban-Da, Sumerian, "Son Of The Great King"

**Lulu** - Loo-Loo, Sumerian, "Primitive"

**Luna** - Loo-Na, Greek, Daughter Of Hyperion Female Deity Of The Moon, Another Name For Ishtar

**Lunarian** - Loo-Naa-Ree-An, Arcturian "Of Luna"

**Luqmaan** - "Luq-Maan, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Obstracter"

**Lusinas** - Loo-See-Nas, Dunaakial, "Gentile As The Wind"

**Luz** - Looz, Aramic/Hebrew, "Turning Away"

## M

**Maacah** - Maa-Ka, Aramic/Hebrew, "She Who Is Depressed"

**Maalik Al Mulki** - Maa-Lik-Al - Mulk, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Ruler Of Rulerships"

**Maarid** - Maa-Rid, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Rebellious One"

**Maariyaa** - Maa-Ree-Yah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Purity Of A White Brightness"

**Maaruwt** - Maa-Root Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Dry One"

**Machir** - Maa-Ker, Aramic/Hebrew, "Salesman"

**Machpelah** - Mak-Pee-Lah, Aramic/Hebrew, "A Cave"

**Madai** - Ma-Daa-E, Aramic/Hebrew, "Medes, Middle Lands" Another Name For Persia

**Magog** - May-Gog Aramic/Hebrew, "Off The High Mountain"

**Magdiel** - Mag-Dee-El, Aramic/Hebrew, "Excellence Of El"

**Mahalath** - Ma-Kha-Lath, Aramic/Hebrew, "Beautifully"

## *The Glossary*

Adorned"  
**Mahalaleel** - Ma-Ha-La-Leel  
**Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Allah Is Splendor,"  
**Aramic/Hebrew**, "He Who Gives  
 Praise To El"  
**Mahalel** - Ma-Ha-Leel,  
**Aramic/Hebrew**, "He Who Gives  
 Thanks To El"  
**Mahanaim** - Ma-Ha-Na-Eem  
**Aramic/Hebrew**, "Two Hosts"  
**Mahayyi** - Ma-Hay-Yee **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic** "One Who Lives"  
**Majbush** - Maaj-Boosh, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Encaged"  
**Makatial** - Ma-Ka-Tee-El, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Hater Of El"  
**Makiydah** - Ma-Kee-Da, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "One Who Schemes,  
 And Plots" Another Name For The  
 Queen Of Sheba  
**Malaa'ikat** - Ma-Laa-Ee-Kaa, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Messengers Or Rulers"  
**Malakuwt** - Ma-Laa-Koot, "Abode Of  
 The Messengers Or Rulers, Or Angels"  
**Malcham** - Mal-Kaam, **Aramic/Hebrew**  
 And **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "To Rule"  
**Malkiy Tsedeq** - **Aramic/Hebrew**, "My  
 Angel Of Justice"  
**Mami\ Mammi\ Mammitum** -  
**Mam-Mee**, "Mother Deity Who  
 Procreated Mortals," Another Name  
 For Ninti  
**Mammun** - Mam-Moon **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "One Who Had Faith"  
**Mamre** - Mam-Ree, **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
 "Firmness"  
**Mankur** - Man-Koor **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Neglectful"  
**Marchusays** - Mar-Choo-Ses **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "The Dancer"  
**Marids** - Maa-Reeds **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "The Rebellious One"  
**Mari-Utu** - Maa-Ree-U-To, **Sumerian**,  
 "Ruler Of The First Sun"

**Marlin** - Mar-Len, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Ruler Of The Eyes"  
**Mash** - Maash, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "The  
 One Drawn Out"  
**Mashhit** - Ma-Sheet **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "The Crush In Your  
 Hand"  
**Mashu** - Ma-Shoo, **Sumerian** "Twin," A  
 Mountain At The Edge Of The World,  
 Where The Sun Rises, Guarded By  
 The Scorpion Men  
**Masmukiyya** - Mas-Moo-Kee-Ya,  
 Maldekian, "Acceptable"  
**Matatrun** - Ma-Taa-Troon **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Disputer, Or Disputer  
 Of Them"  
**Matred** - **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Pushing  
 Forward"  
**Matthan** - Mat-Taan, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "A Gift"  
**Matthat** - Mat-Thaat, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "A Gift Of Allah,"  
**Maymuwn** - May-Moon **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic** "Unicorn"  
**Mayyim** - Ma-Yeem, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "The Waters"  
**Mecca** - Mek-Kah, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, From Bekka "To Cry"  
**Medan** - Mee-Dan **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
 "Righteousness"  
**Mehetabel** - Me-He-Ta-Bell,  
**Aramic/Hebrew**, "To Whom, El Does  
 Good"  
**Mehujael** - Mah-How-Ya-El  
**Aramic/Hebrew**, "One Smitten By El"  
**Mahuwya'el**, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**,  
 "Allah Is Combating"  
**Melchi** - Mal-Kiy **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic** And **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
 "El Eloah, Or Allah Is My Ruler,"  
**Melchizedek** - Mel-Che-Za-Dek "Ruler  
 Of Righteousness, Or Justice"  
**Merkabah** - Mer-Qaa-Ba, **Ashuric**  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "To Ride" A Moveable  
 Throne, Vehicle Within A Wheel"

## *The Glossary*

**Menan** - Mee-Nan, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Consoling"  
**Methusael** - Ma-Thoo-Sha-El, Aramic/Hebrew, "He Who Is Of El, Or The Man Of The Javelin" Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, Ma-Too-Saa-El, "Man Of Allah"  
**Mezahab** - Me-Za-Hab, Aramic/Hebrew, "Water Of Gold"  
**Mibsam** - Mib-Saam, Aramic/Hebrew, "He Who Makes Sweet Odors, Perfume Maker" Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Fragrance"  
**Michael** - Mi-Kal, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Who Dares To Be Like El?"  
**Midaa'-Iyl** - Mee-Daa-El, Cuneiform, "To Stretch Out For El"  
**Midan** - Me-Daan, Aramic/Hebrew, "Strife," Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, Madaan, "Striving"  
**Midian** - Mi-Dee-An Aramic/Hebrew, "Rule," Midyaan, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Rule Judgement"  
**Mifistufilis** - Ma-Fist-Too-Fee-Lease, Greek, "The Destroyer"  
**Milcah** - Mil-Ka, Aramic/Hebrew, "Queen"  
**Minah** - Me-Nah, Aramic/Hebrew, "Division, Fate, Orgin, Destiny" Mina, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, To Make Someone, Wish, Hope For, To Awaken The Desire"  
**Miqaa'-Iyl** - Mee-Qaa-El, Cuneiform, "Powerful For El"  
**Miraa'el** - Mee-Raa-El, Cuneiform, "Quarrel Against El, Argument, Dispute, Doubt"  
**Mirisin** - Mir-Re-Sin Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "One Who Halts"  
**Mishabbir** - Mish-Shab-Ber, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Measurer"  
**Mishma** - Mish-Mah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Hearing"

**Mitsrayim** - Mits-Ra-Yeem Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Land Of The Two Rivers" Misr, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Tribulations"  
**Miyka'el** - Mik-Ka-El Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Who Dares To Be Like El?"  
**Mizzah** - Mez-Zah, Aramic/Hebrew, "To Faint With Fear"  
**Mizraim** - Miz-Rah-Eem Aramic/Hebrew, "Those Of The Red Soil"  
**Moab** - Moe-Aab, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic And Aramic/Hebrew, "From My Father"  
**Mohawk** - Mo-Hawk, Native American, "They Eat Live Things, Man Eater"  
**Moses** - Muwsaa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "To Be Drawn Forth," Mow-Shay, Aramic/Hebrew Mercy, To Draw Forth"  
**Mu** - Moo, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "One Who Is"  
**Mubiyna** - Moo-Bee-Na Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Clear, Evident"  
**Muhammad** - Moo-Ham-Mad, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "One Who Praises"  
**Mukhlus** - Mook-Loos Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Purifier, Savior"  
**Mulcibyr** - Mool-Kee-Ber, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Biggest, Greatest, Oldest Ruler"  
**Mulliltu** - Mool-Lil-Too, Another Name For Ninlil, Wife Of Enlil  
**Mummu** - Moo-Moo, Sumerian, "Very Large"  
**Mul.Mul** - Mool-Mool, Sumerian, "Wanderer"  
**Munafiquwn** - Moo-Naa-Fee-Koon, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Hypocrites"  
**Munir** - Moo-Neer, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Luminous"  
**Munkir** - Moon-Keer Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Neglectful"

# *The Glossary*

Muqarrabum - Mu-Qaar-Ra-Boon,  
 Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "One Who Is  
 Close"  
 Murdoq - Mur-Dock, Sumerian  
 "Leader Of The Deities, Supreme Deity"  
 Murmur - Mur-Mur Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Grumbler"  
 Mushussu - Moo-Shoos-Soo, Sumerian,  
 "Red, Furious Snake"  
 Muslim - Mus-Lim, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "One Who Is Of Peace"  
 Mylitta - My-Lit-Ta, Sumerian,  
 "Female Deity Of Fertility, Female  
 Deity Of Childbirth"

## N

Na'ama - Naa-Mah, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "Grace,"  
 Aramic/Hebrew "The Pleasant One"  
 Naar - Naar, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
 "Fire"  
 Naasuwt - Naa-Soot Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Abode Of The  
 Humans, Or Enosites, Or Fogetful  
 Beings"  
 Naula - Naa-Oo-Lah, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "We Are Allah's"  
 Nabajoth - Ne-Beh-Yowth  
 Aramic/Hebrew "One Who Moved To  
 The Heights," Nabaayoot, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Fruitfulness"  
 Nabulun - Naa-Boo-Loon Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Highborn"  
 Nafs - Nafs, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
 "Spirit" Nephesh, Aramic/Hebrew  
 "Spirit"  
 Naggee - Naj - Jay, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Splendor Of The Son"  
 Nahor - Naa-Howr Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Breathing Hard"  
 Aramic/Hebrew, "Breathing Hard"  
 Nahummah - Na-Hoom-Mah  
 Sumerian, "We Are A Strong Nation"  
 Na'imah - Na-Ee-Mah, Ashuric

Syriac/Arabic And Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Gentle"

Nammu - Naa-Moo, Sumerian, "Birth  
 Deity" Another Name Of Niti, Or  
 Ninhurshag  
 Namtar-Namtara - Nam-Taar,  
 Sumerian, "Decider Of Fate"  
 Nankur - Nan-Koor, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Bend Backwards"  
 Nanna - Nan-Na, Sumerian, "Moon,"  
 God Of Ur, Haran Ad Neirab Also  
 Known As Nannar And Sin  
 Naphish - Na-Feesh, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "Soul" Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "He Who Is Spiritually Refreshing"  
 Naphtali - Aramic/Hebrew, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "My Wrestling"  
 Narahas - Naa-Ra-Has, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "To Lead Astray"  
 Nassanah - Nas-Saa-Nah,  
 Aramic/Hebrew, "We Are His  
 Helpers"  
 Nash - Naash, Sumerian, Daughter Of  
 Ea/Enqi  
 Nashamah- Na-Shaa-Mah, Nuwaubic  
 "Glare".  
 Nasr - Na-Sar, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
 "Aider"  
 Navajo - Na-Va-Ho, Native American,  
 "Great Planted Fields"  
 Nebuchadnezzar -  
 Nee-Boo-Chad-Nez-Zar  
 Aramic/Hebrew, "May Nebo/Prophet,  
 Protect The Crown"  
 Nedu - Nee-Doo, Sumerian,  
 "Doorkeeper"  
 Nekaybaw - Ne-Kay-Baw,  
 Aramic/Hebrew, "Tribal Leader"  
 Naqiybah, Or Naqeebah, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Soul, Group, Leader"  
 Nephileems - Aramic/Hebrew, "To  
 Fall Down, Superagatory Gift"  
 Neriah - Nee-Re-Ah, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Bright Light"  
 Nergal Shar'etser - Ner-Gal-Shar-Et-Sir,



# *The Glossary*

**Sumerian**, "Prince Of Fire"

**Neteru** - Ne-Te-Ru, **Egyptian** Term For Anunnaqi

**Nibiru** - Nee-Bee-Ru, **Sumerian**, "Crossing Place, Or Planet That Goes Across The Skies"

**Nibruki** - Nib-Roo-Kee, **Sumerian**, "Earthplace Of Nibiru"

**Nidiba** - Ne-De-Ba, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Mourner, Weeper"

**Nikhsan** - Neekh-Saan, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Whisperer"

**Nilchail** - Nil-Cha-El, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Who Wants To Be Like The Gift Of El?"

**Nima'athafiy** - Mother Of Zozer, **Ancient Egyptian**, "Gentle Of A Dove"

**Nimmu** - See Ninti

**Nimrod** - Nim-Rood, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Rebellious One" **Aramic/Hebrew**, "One Who Rebelled"

**Ninga** - Nin-Gaa, **Maldekian**, "Warrior"

**Ningirsu** - Nin-Geer-Su, **Sumerian**, "Lord Of Girsu"

**Ningishzida** - Nin-Gish-Zee-Da, **Sumerian**, "Lord Of The Trusty Timber"

**Ninhursag** - Nin-Hur-Saag, **Sumerian**, "Mountain Lady" Another Name Of Ninti

**Ninlil** - Nin-Leel, **Sumerian** "Lady Of The Heavens" Another Name For Ninti

**Ninmah** - Nin-Mah, **Sumerian** "Supreme Lady" Another Name For Ninti

**Nin-Azu** - Nin - Azoo, **Sumerian**, God Of Ashnunna Son Of Erishkigal

**Ninqi** - Nin-Qee, **Sumerian** "Lady Of The Earth"

**Ninsun** - Nin-Soon, **Sumerian** "Lady Wild Cow"

**Ninti / Nintu** - Nin-Tee, Nin-Too, **Sumerian**, "Birth"

**Ninurta** - Nin-Ur-Taa, **Sumerian**,

"Avenger, Champion Of Enlil"

**Nippur** - Nip-Poor, **Sumerian**, "Temple Of Enlil"

**Nissaba** - Nis-Saa-Ba, **Sumerian** "Female Deity Of Writing, Learned Knowledge And Of Cereal Fertility"

**Noah** - **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic** "To Weep" Nowkh, **Aramic/Hebrew** "To Rest Upon"

**Nommo Anagonno** - Dogon, "The Naughty Disputer"

**Nommo Die** - Dogon, "Path Of The Nommo"

**Nommo Titiyayne** - Dogon, "Messenger Of Nommo Die"

**Nommus** - Nom-Mus, Dogon, "Instructors, Law Givers"

**Nuba** - Noo-Ba, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Inclined To Brown, To Prophecy"

**Nuballa** - Noo-Bal-La, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "News From Allah"

**Nubia** - Noo-Bee-A, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "The Land Of Nubians"

**Nubun** - Noo-Bun, **Cuneiform**, "Before The Light, Presenter Of News"

**Nudimmud** - Noo-Dee-Mud, **Sumerian**, "One Who Fashions Things"

**Nulush** - Noo-Luush, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Deceiver"

**Nunamnir** - Noo-Nam-Neer, **Sumerian** "The Light Of Fish"

**Nunet** - Noo-Net, **Egyptian**, "Female Deity Of The Ocean"

**Nuqta** - Nooq-Ta, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "Dot"

**Nusqu** - Noos-Koo, **Sumerian**, "Deity Of Light"

**Nuwaubu** - Noo-Wa-Boo, **Ancient Nubian** "Right Knowledge, Right Wisdom And Right Overstanding, Sound, Right Reasoning, To Know"

**Nuwna** - Noo-Na, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "Dimple Faced"

# *The Glossary*

Nuwr'-Iyl - Noor-El, **Cuneiform**,  
"Light Of El"  
Nyan Aduno Tonu, **Dogon**, "Pattern  
Of The World Of Women"

## O

Oannes - Greek For Of Uan, A Name  
Of Adapa/Enoch  
Obal - Obaal, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "To  
Lay Bear"  
Obar - O-Baar, **Yoruba**, "King"  
Obat'alah - Oba-Taa'-Lah,  
**Yorubu**,  
"Most High King," Oba, "King," Ta'ala,  
"Most High"  
Obed - Obed, **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
"Slave," Obeed, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**,  
"A Slave, Servant"  
Oduduwa - O-Doo-Doo-Wa, **Yoruba**,  
"Deity Of The South"  
Og - Og, **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
"Long-Necked"  
Onan - O-Naan, **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
"Strong"  
Ophir - O-Feer, **Aramic/Hebrew**, "A  
Fruitful Place"  
Orion - Oo-Ran-Nos, **Greek**, "Skies Or  
Heaven"  
Ozias - Oo-Zee-Yaa, **Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic**, "Comforting"

## P

Pabilsag - Pag-Seel-Sag, **Sumerian**,  
Deity Of Larak  
Paddan - Pad-Daan, **Paddan-Aram** -  
**Aramic/Hebrew**, "The Elevated,  
Highest Field"  
Pagal-Guenna - Pa-Gal-Gu-Enna,  
**Sumerian**, Great Canal Of Guenna;  
Governor Of Nippur  
Pagiel - Pa-Ge-El, **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
"Visitation Of El"  
Palal - Palaal, **Aramic/Hebrew**,

"Evening Out, Judging Mediator"  
Panigara - Pa-Nee-Ga-Ra, **Sumerian**,  
"Lord Of The Boundary Stone"  
Papsukkal - Pap-Suk-Kal, **Sumerian**  
Vizier Of The Great Gods  
Pashur - Fash-Hoor, **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
"Surrounded By Nobility, Or Freedom  
Encompassed By Plenty"  
Pathrusim - Path-Roo-Seem,  
**Aramic/Hebrew**, "They Are Pta'h's  
Soul"  
Pedaiah - Fee-Day-E-Ya,  
**Aramic/Hebrew**, "He Whom Yahuwa,  
Jehovah Delivers"  
Peleg - Fe-Leg, **Aramic/Hebrew**  
"Those With Moral Distinction,"  
Faa-Laj, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**,  
"Division"  
Pequot - Pe-Qu-Ot, **Native American**,  
"The Destroyers"  
Perez - Fe-Riz, **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
"Broken Through"  
Phallu - Fal-Lou, **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
"Separated, Distinguished"  
Philistim - Fil-Lis-Teem,  
**Aramic/Hebrew**, "He Who Migrates"  
Phut - Foot, **Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**,  
"Affliction" **Aramic/Hebrew** "Of The  
Baal"  
Pildash - Feel-Daash, **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
"He Who Kills With Fire"  
Pleiades - Kiymah, **Aramic/Hebrew**,  
"Golden Ornament, Thu-Ray-Yaa,  
**Ashuric Syriac/Arabic**, "To Be Rich,  
Wealthy"  
Po - Po, **Dogon**, "Cereal Grain"  
Procyon - Pro-Cy-On, **Greek**, "Before  
The Dog"  
Ptah - Path, **Egyptian**, "Opener"

## Q

Qaddisin - Qaad-Dee-Seen, **Ashuric  
Syriac/Arabic**, "Of The Two Holy  
Ones"

# *The Glossary*

Qalqalial - Qal-Qal-Lee-Al, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Move For El"  
 Qamar - Qa-Maar, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Moon Light"  
 Qarnu - Qaar-Noor, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Generation"  
 Qayufush - Qay-Yoo-Foosh, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "The Grasper"  
 Qi - Qee, Sumerian, "Another Name  
 For Earth"  
 Qisru - Qis-Roo, Sumerian, "Semen Of  
 Mortal Man"  
 Qodesh - Ko-Desh, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Holy," Qudduws, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Holy"

## R

Ra - Egyptian, "Sun"  
 Raala - Raa-La, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
 "A Young Ostrich"  
 Rahil - Raa-Heel, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "A Traveler" Raw-Khal,  
 "A Traveler"  
 Rabbiyuwna - Rab-Bee-Yoo-Na,  
 Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Masters, Or  
 Lords"  
 Raduari'el - Raduarial  
 - Ra-Doo-Ar-Ree-El, Cuneiform,  
 "Content Of The Fire Of El"  
 Raphael - Ra-Faa-El, Cuneiform, "Raise  
 To El"  
 Rafiki'el - Ra-Fee-Kee-El, Cuneiform,  
 "Raising To El"  
 Raganla - Ra-Gan-La, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Ruler Of Those Two"  
 Raguel' - Raquil - Ra-Goo-El,  
 Cuneiform, "Ascend To El"  
 Rahmi'-Iyl - Rah-Mee-El, Cuneiform,  
 "Mercy For El"  
 Ramah - Raa-Mah, Dunaakial,  
 "Beneficent"  
 Ramial - Ra-Mee-Al, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Desirous Against El"  
 Raqiya - Raa-Qee-Ya,

Aramic/Hebrew, "Skies"  
 Rashaa - Raa-Shaa, Egyptian, "To  
 Spray With Water"  
 Rasi'el - Raa-See-El, Cuneiform, "The  
 Head El"  
 Rasuwl - Ra-Sool, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic "One Sent"  
 Raum - Rome, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
 "Desirous"  
 Rayb - Rayb, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
 "Doubt"  
 Raym - Raim, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
 "Swagger"  
 Raz'iyl - Raz-El, Cuneiform, "To  
 Deprive For El"  
 Razi'El - Razual - Ra-Zee-El, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Protector Of El"  
 Rebecca / Rifqa - Rifqa, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Noose,  
 "Aramic/Hebrew, "She Who Is Firm"  
 Rehoboam - Re-Hoo-Bu -'Aa, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Freer Of The People,  
 Aramic/Hebrew, Re-How -'Aam,  
 "Freer Of The People, Comprehending  
 The People"  
 Rehum - Re-Hum, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Soothing, Affectionate, Loving"  
 Rephaim - Re-Faa-Eem,  
 Aramic/Hebrew, "A Race Of Giant  
 Healers"  
 Reu - Ra-Ow, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Leading To Pasture," Ra-Oo, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Friendship"  
 Reuben - Row-Bane, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Behold A Son," Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Ruw-Bain, "Behold A  
 Son"  
 Reul - Ra-Ool, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
 "Led By Allah"  
 Reumah - Roo-Mah, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "She Who Is Raided To Heights"  
 Rezon - Re-Zown, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Heavy, Weighty, Honored"  
 Ribai - Rib-Ba-E, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Whom The Rabbi Defends"

## *The Glossary*

**Rikbi'el** - Riqbial - Rik-Bee-El, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Watcher Of El"  
**Rimial** - Ree-Mee-Al, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Desirous Against El"  
**Rimmon** - Rim-Mon, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Full Of Sustance, Pomegranate"  
**Rimmun** - Rim-Mun, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**,  
 "Rotten One Of Them"  
**Rizpah** - Riz-Faah, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Hot Stone, Live Coals"  
**Rizq** - Syriac/Arabic, "To Provide"  
**Rizqiyians** - Riz-Qee-Ye-Ans, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**,  
 "Providers"  
**Rooakh** - Roo-Akh, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Soul"  
**Rudwaan** - Rood-Waan, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Pleasure, Content"  
**Rugzial** - Roog-Zee-Al, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "To Plant"  
**Rumail** - Roo-Ma-El, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Desirous Against El"  
**Rumardians** - Roo-Mar-Dee-Ans, Grey,  
 "Of The Hot Place"  
**Rusir** - Roo-Seer, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "The Head Of"  
**Russa** - Rus-Sa, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Princess"  
**Ruth** - Row-Th, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Desirable," Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
**Raa-Ooth**, "Female Friend, Desirable"

### S

**Sa'at** - Sa -'At, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
 "Time"  
**Saad** - Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
 "Happiness"  
**Saadiq** - Saa-Diq, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Truthful One," Zadok,  
**Aramic/Hebrew**, "Truthful"  
**Sabathil** - Sa-Ba-Theel, Cuneiform,  
 "The Seventh One"  
**Sabriy** - Sab-Ree, Ashuric

**Syriac/Arabic**, "Patient One"  
**Sadaw** - Sa-Daw, Phoenician,  
 "Wronged"  
**Safiya** - Sa-Fee-Ya, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Chosen One"  
**Sagala** - Sa-Gaa-La, Dogon, "Strong"  
**Sahr'-El** - Sah-Ra-El, Cuneiform,  
 "Enchanted, Or Fascinated, Turned The  
 Thing From Its Proper Manner Or  
 Being For El"  
**Sahu** - Saa-Hoo, Ancient Egyptian  
 "Orion"  
**Sailial** - Sai-Lee-Al, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Ask, Quest Up"  
**Sakina** - Sa-Kee-Na, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Hot Wind"  
**Salama** - Sa-La-Ma, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Peaceful One"  
**Salathiel** - Sa-La-The-El,  
**Aramic/Hebrew**, "Pray To El, Or  
 Allah"  
**Salih** - Saa-Leh, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
 "Good, Righteous"  
**Salim** - Sa-Leem, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Safe, Healthy,  
 Peaceable"  
**Saluki** - Sa-Loo-Kee, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "To Walk On Foot"  
**Samael** - Sa-Ma-El, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Poison Of El"  
**Samawaati** - Sa-Ma-Waa-Tee, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "The Skies"  
**Samaya** - Sa-Ma-Ya, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Names"  
**Saamiyn** - Saa-Meen, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Obese"  
**Sammal** - Sa-Ma-El, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Poison Against El"  
**Sammayil** - Sa-Ma-Yee-El, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Poison Against El"  
**Samuwu** - Sa-Moom, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Poison"  
**Samsawiyl** - Sam-Sa-Will, Ashuric  
**Syriac/Arabic**, "Poison Against El"  
**Samuel** - Shamuel, Aramic/Hebrew,

## *The Glossary*

"El Hears," Ishmaawiyl, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Allah Hath Heard"  
 Sandalfun - San-Dal-Foon, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Strongest Of Them"  
 Sankinir - San-Kee-Neer, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Kindle The Fire"  
 Sar - Saar, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Prince"  
 Sarah - Sarai Saa-Rah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Princess"  
 Saraknyal - Sa-Rak-Nee-Yaal, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Thieves Of The Gift Of El"  
 Sarial - Sa-Ree-Al Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Prince Against El"  
 Sariel - Sa-Ree-El, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Prince Of El"  
 Satrina - Sa-Tree-Na, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Concealer For Us"  
 Sauda - Sa-Ooda, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Black"  
 Sawdeh - Saw-Deh, Aramic/Hebrew, "Outer Field"  
 Selah - See-Lah, Aramic/Hebrew, "Rest," Salaat, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Worship"  
 Semiazaz - Se-Mee-Azaz, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Will Be Mighty"  
 Seminole - Se-Mee-Nole, Native American, "Runaway"  
 Semjaza - Simyaza - Sem-Yaa-Za, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Will Be Noble"  
 Sephar - Se-Far, Aramic/Hebrew, "A Scribe"  
 Sept - Sept, Ancient Egyptian, Sirius.  
 Serapheem - Se-Ra-Feem, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Those Eloheem That Were Created From The Reflection Of The Heavenly Father They Are Of The Pure Green Essence Of Light Called Nuwr Or Light "Those Of The Fire"  
 Sered - Se-Rid, Aramic/Hebrew, "Fear, Trembling, Escape"  
 Serug - Sa-Rooj, Ashuric

Syriac/Arabic, "Short, Branch, Firmness"  
 Seth - Shayth, Aramic/Hebrew, "Compensation," Shiyth, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Compensation"  
 Sethur - Sith-Thor, Aramic/Hebrew, "Covered, Veiled"  
 Sha'baan - Sha-Baan, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Two Tribes"  
 Shabbath - Sha-Baath, Aramic/Hebrew, "Rest," Sabt, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "To Rest"  
 Shagiyya - Sha-Gee-Ya Aramic/Hebrew, "To Split In Two"  
 Shajarat El Yaqiyn - Sha-Ja-Rat-El-Ya-Qeen, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Lote Tree"  
 Shakhar - Sha-Khar, Aramic/Hebrew, "The Dawn"  
 Shakkan - Shak-Kaan, Sumerian, Another Name For Ashnan, Or Thukkiac  
 Shaloma - Sha-Lo-Ma, Aramic/Hebrew, "Peaceful"  
 Shalem - Sha-Lem, Aramic/Hebrew, "Peace"  
 Shamash - Sha-Mash, Sumerian, "My Son"  
 Shamayim - Sha-Ma-Yeem, Aramic/Hebrew, "Skies"  
 Shamballah - Sham-Baa-Lah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Scent By Allah" It Is The City Of The Underworld  
 Shamahat-Shamhat Sha-Ma-Haat, Sumerian, "Harlot, Voluptuous One"  
 Shamgar - Sham-Gaar, Aramic/Hebrew, "Cupbearer, Sword"  
 Shams-Id - Shams-Eed, Sumerian, "Sun Of Festivity"  
 Shamsa - Sham-Sa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Sun"  
 Shamshial - Shamsiel - Sham-Shee-Al, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Sun Against El"  
 Shamu'el - Shamuil - Sha-Moo-El,

# *The Glossary*

Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Name Of El,  
Up There With El, Ship Of El, Scent"  
**Shar** - Ashuric Syriac/Arabic "Month"  
 Sumerian, "3,600 Years"  
**Sharif** - Sha-Reef, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Noble"  
**Sharur** - Sha-Roor, Sumerian "Weapon"  
**Shashai** - Sha-Sha-E, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Free, Fine, White Linen"  
**Shaytaan** - Shay-Taan, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Thing Of Clay"  
**Sheleph** - She-Lef, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "The Racist"  
**Sheikh, Shaikh** - Shaykh, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Elder"  
**Shem** - Aramic/Hebrew, "He Who Is  
 Of The Rocket Ship" Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Name"  
**Shesh-Ki** - Shesh-Kee, Sumerian,  
 "Moon"  
**Shuyukh** - Shoo-Yukh, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "The Elders"  
**Shimhazai** - Shim-Haa-Zay, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Light Of Life"  
**Shimti** - Shim-Tee, Sumerian, "Where  
 The Wind Of Life Is Breathed In"  
**Shinab** - She-Nab, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Splendid Of His Father"  
**Shinar** - She-Nar, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Plains"  
**Shiru** - Shee-Roo, Sumerian, "Flesh Of  
 The Anunnaqi"  
**Shiva** - Shee-Va, Sanskrit, "The  
 Destroyer"  
**Sho'ba** - Sho-Baa, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Staff"  
**Shu** - Shoo, Deity Of Air Egyptian,  
 "Dry, Parched, Withered Empty"  
**Shuah** - Shoo -'Ah, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Riches," Shu-Haa, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Setting Down"  
**Shufa'el** - Shoo-Faa-El, Cuneiform,  
 "The Horn Or El"  
**Shuftial** - Shuf-Tee-Al, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "To Pince Against El"

**Shullat** - Shool-Lat, Sumerian,  
 "Servant Of The Sun Deity"  
**Shuruppak** - Shoo-Roop-Pak,  
 Sumerian,  
 City Of Utnafishtim/Noah In Central  
 Southern Mesopotamia  
**Shushinak** - Shoo-Shee-Nak, Sumerian,  
 Patron Deity Of Susa In Western Elam  
**Siddim** - Sid-Deem, Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "The Valley"  
**Sidon** - See-Doan, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic And Aramic/Hebrew,  
 "Fortified"  
**Siduri** - See-Doo-Ree, Sumerian, "Ale  
 Wife"  
**Sijjiyn** - Sij-Jeen, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Chamber, Prison"  
**Simafisial** - Sima-Fee-See-Al, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Stricker Against The  
 Name Of El"  
**Simeon** - Sham -'Own,  
 Aramic/Hebrew, "Hearing," Sham  
 -'Oon, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
 "Hearing"  
**Sin** - See Nanna  
**Siyniyn** - See-Neen, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Yearly"  
**Sippar** - Seep-Par, Sumerian, City Of  
 Shamash "The Eternal City"  
**Sirara** - See-Ra-Ra, Sumerian, Also  
 Called Saria, Mount Hermon In  
 Lebanon  
**Sirrun** - Seer-Run, Ashuric  
 Syriac/Arabic, "Secret Bearer"  
**Sirsir** - Seer-Seer, Sumerian, "Boat Man"  
**Sita** - See-Taa, Sanskrit, "Deity Of  
 Love, Prospect And Learning," Also  
 Known As Parthivi, An Incarnation Of  
 Laksmi  
**Solomon** - She-Lomoh,  
 Aramic/Hebrew, "Peaceful One,"  
 Sulaymaan, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic,  
 "Peaceful One"  
**Sud** - Sood, Sumerian, "She Who  
 Resuscitates" See Ninti



# The Glossary

**Sufi** - Soo-Fee, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "One Who Wears Wool"  
**Sumana** - Soo-Maa-Na, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic And Aramic/Hebrew, "Fatness"  
**Sumuwnean** - Soo-Moo-Neen, Syriac/Arabic, "The Obese Ones"  
**Sunneillun** - Soon-Neel-Lun, Sumerian, "Maker Of Molds"  
**Sunaynan** - Soo-Nay-Nan, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Yearly Ones"  
**Supay** - Soo-Pay, Sanskrit, "Deity Of Air"  
**Suryasavitri** - Sur-Yaa-Sa-Veet-Ree, Sanskrit, "Deity Of The Sun, Light, And Truth"  
**Susa** - Soo-Sa, Sumerian, "Western Capital Of Elamite Kingdom"  
**Suwrial** - Soo-Ree-Al, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Prince Of El"  
**Sybil, Sybele** - See-Beel, Phoenician, "Secret Holder"

## T

**Taalibah** - Taa-Liba, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Seeker Of Knowledge"  
**Taaghuwt** - Taa-Goot, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "To Tempt, To Seduce, To Have Strength On"  
**Tabakh** - Taa-Bak, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Cooker"  
**Tabrimmon** - Tab-Ree-Mon, Aramic/Hebrew, "Agreeable Is Rimmon"  
**Tagutla** - Ta-Gut-La, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Of The Killer"  
**Tahash** - Ta-Haash, Aramic/Hebrew, "The Stabber Of Many"  
**Talh** - Talh, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "A Tree In The Enclosed Garden"  
**Taltu** - Tal-Too, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "All Over The Place"  
**Tamera** - Ta-Mer-Raa, Ancient Egyptian, "Land Of Ra".

**Tammuz** - Tam-Mooz, Sumerian, "Sprout Forth, Sprout Of Life"  
**Tandu** - Tan-Doo, Sanskrit, "A Teacher Of Minicry And Dancing"  
**Taniyn** - Tanneen - Ta-Neen, Aramic/Hebrew, "Dragon"  
**Tarnush** - Taar-Noosh, Cuneiform, "He Who Turn Things Bad"  
**Tashyush** - Tash-Yoosh, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Changeable"  
**Tawwaaf** - Toe-Waaf, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Circumference"  
**Tawahyush** - Ta-Wah-Yoosh, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Of The Wild Savage Beast"  
**Tawhiyd** - Toe-Heed, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Oneness"  
**Tebah** - Tee-Bah, Aramic/Hebrew, "The Executioner"  
**Teema** - Tee-Ma, Sumerian, "Personality"  
**Teman** - Tee-Man, Sumerian, "On The Right Hand"  
**Temani** - Te-Ma-Nee, Sumerian, "Descendants Of Teman"  
**Terah** - Te-Rah, Aramic/Hebrew, "Wild Goat, Wandering." Taa-Rah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Wild Goat"  
**Teraphim** - Tera-Feem, Aramic/Hebrew, "Household Images"  
**Thammus** - Tha-Moos, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Sprout Of Life"  
**Thamud** - Tha-Mood, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Pillars"  
**Tiamat** - Sumerian, "Maiden Of Life"  
**Tidal** - Ti-Dal, Aramic/Hebrew, "A Slender One"  
**Tigris** - Tigreez, Aramic/Hebrew, "Rapid Stream"  
**Tirannu** - Tee-Ran-Noo, Sumerian, "Rainbow"  
**Tishpak** - Tish-Pak, Sumerian, "Patron Deity Of Eshnunna"  
**Tobe** - Tobe, Aramic/Hebrew, "Agreeable," Tayyib, Ashuric

## *The Glossary*

**Syriac/Arabic**, "Good, Agreeable"  
**Tolo** - Toe-Low, **Dogon**, "Star"  
**Tolo Tanaze** - Toe-Low, Ta-Naze, **Dogon**, "Planets"  
**Tubah** - Too-Bah, Aramic/Hebrew, "She Who Is Agreeable"  
**Tubal-Cain** - Too-Bal-Cain, Aramic/Hebrew, The One Who Had Incestuous Intercourse With His Own Mother "Flowing Forth Of Cain"  
**Tumail** - Too-Ma-El, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Performer Against El"  
**Tunday** - Toon-Day, Yoruba, "Strong Faith"  
**Turail** - Turel - Too-Ra-El, -Too-Rel Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Bull Against El"  
**Turil** - Turyil - Too-Reel - Too-Ree-El, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Bull Against El"  
**Tutu** - Too-Too, Sumerian, "Name Of Sumerian Creator Deity"  
**Tuwayush** - Too-Wa-Yoosh, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Of The Wild Savage Beast"

### U

**'Ubaid** - U-Baid, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Servant"  
**Ubshu-Ukkinakku** - Ub-Shoo-U-Kee-Na-Koo Sumerian Name For The Divine Assembly Hall Which Had Its Earthly Counterpart In Various Temples  
**Udam** - U-Daam, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Red Of The Ground"  
**Udum** - U-Doom, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Red, Of The Ground"  
**Ulaya** - U-Laya, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Towards Me"  
**Uliviar** - U-Lee-Wee-Ar, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "To Escape"  
**Ulli-Kummi** - U-Lee-Koom-Mee, Sumerian, "The Stone Deity"

**Ur-Shanabi** - Ur-Sha-Na-Bee, Sumerian, "Boatman Of Utnafishtim"  
**Urakabaramial** - Ura-Ka-Bar-Mee-Al, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Sweat Against El Son Of The Replenishing Or Reconstruction"  
**Urial** - U-Ree-Al, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Fire Of El"  
**Uruk** - Urook, City In Lower Mesopotamia  
**Ushas** - Ushaas, "Deity Of Truth And Light"  
**Usial** - U-See-Al, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Disobedient Against El"  
**Usir** - Useer, Egyptian, "Strength, Might, Power, Prince"  
**Uthman** - Uth-Maan, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Young And Animal"  
**Utnafishtim** - Ut-Na-Fish-Tim, Sumerian, "He Found Life, Or Day Of Life"  
**Utu** - U-Too, Sumerian, "Sun"  
**Uyillit** - U-Yel-Lit, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Of The Source"  
**Uza** - **Uzza** - Uz-Za, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Mighty One"  
**Uzzial-Uzziel** - Uz-Zee-El, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Strength Of El"

### V

**Varuna** - Vaa-Roo-Na, **Sanskrit**, "Deity Of The Sea"  
**Vayu** - Vaa-Yuu, **Sanskrit**, "Deity Of The Wind"  
**Vishnu** - Vish-Noo, **Sanskrit**, "Protector Of Worlds"

### W

**Waal** - Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Stressed One"  
**Waalaa** - Waa-Laa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Take Refuge"  
**Waaas** - "Egyptian Staff"

# The Glossary

**Wadun** - Wadoon, Sumerian, "He Who Cares For Them"  
**Walhallah** - Wal-Hal-Lah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Place Of Illumination"  
**Waqabi'el** - Wa-Qaa-Bee-El, Cuneiform, "Confirmed By El"  
**War** - Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Strife"  
**Warina** - Wa-Ree-Na, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Our Strife"  
**Wasiymah** - Wa-See-Mah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Pretty, Goodly, Elegant"  
**Wirran** - Weer-Ran, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "One Of The Two Kindlers Of Fire"  
**Wirriyr** - Wir-Reer, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Of The Fire"  
**Wizar** - Wi-Zaar, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Chief Minister"

## Y

**Yaanan** - Yaa-Nan, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Oh Light"  
**Yadullahi** - Ya-Doo-Lahi, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "The Hand Of Allah"  
**Yafafiah** - Ya-Fa-Fee-Ah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Recoverer"  
**Yahuw-Yahuwa** - Ya-Hoo-Wah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Oh He Who Is Who He Is"  
**Yahwehans** - Yahwehans  
**Yam** - Aramic/Hebrew, "Sea"  
**Yaraashiyl** - Yaa-Raa-Sheel, Cuneiform, "To Make Intefere For El"  
**Yashua** - Ya-Shoo-A, Aramic/Hebrew, "Savior"  
**Yawm** - Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Day"  
**Yayu** - Yaa-Yuu, Sanskrit, "Deity Of The Wind"  
**Yazid** - Ya-Zeed, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "To Increase, To Add On"  
**Yilu** - Yee-Loo, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Who Is For It?"

**Yufi'el-Yufial** - Yoo-Fee-Al, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Fulfillment Of El"  
**Yumyail** - Yum-Ya-El, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, Sea, Reptilian Against El"  
**Yurugu** - You-Roo-Gu, Dogon, "Talkative"  
**Z**  
**Zababa** - Za-Baa-Ba, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Fly," Zebab, Aramic/Hebrew, "Flies"  
**Zabad** - Za-Bad, Aramic/Hebrew, "He Who Was Given, Endowed"  
**Zabbai** - Zabaa-Ee, Aramic/Hebrew, "Washed, Cleansed"  
**Zabdiel** - Zab-De-El, Aramic/Hebrew, "Gift Of El"  
**Zacheriah** - Za-Ka-Ree-Ah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Allah Has Remembered" Aramic/Hebrew, "Yahuwah Remembers"  
**Zaham** - Za-Haam, Aramic/Hebrew, "Unclean, Impure, Offensive"  
**Zahrah** - Zah-Rah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "To Become White, Brilliant"  
**Zalmon** - Zal-Mown, Aramic/Hebrew, "Shade, Shadow, Opposition"  
**Zain** - Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Beauty"  
**Zainab** - Zay-Nab, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Aromatic Tree"  
**Zakar** - Za-Kaar, Aramic/Hebrew, "One Who Remembers," Dhakar, Or Zakar, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Rememberer, Male"  
**Zamma'el** - Zam-Ma-El, Cuneiform "Secrets Of El"  
**Zammar'el** -  
**Zam Zam** - Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Well In Mecca"  
**Zamzummim** - Zam-Zoo-Meem, Aramic/Hebrew, "Buzzes, Noises,"

# *The Glossary*

Barbarians"

**Zaphenath-Paneah** - Zaf-Fee-Nath - Pan-Nee-Ah Ancient Egyptian, "Savior Of The Dynasty, Master Of The Life Of The World" Another Name For Joseph

**Zapporah** - Sa-Foo-Rah, Or Safuwra, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Little Bird"

**Zaqiel** - Za-Qee-El, "Taste Of El"

**Zaqzaqul** - Za-Q-Za-Qul, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "To Speak Fast On Behalf Of El"

**Zar** - Zaar, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "False, Untrue, Crooked One"

**Zarah** - Za-Rah, Aramic/Hebrew, "Rising"

**Zattu** - Zat-Too, Aramic/Hebrew, "Olive Branch"

**Zaubah'ah** - Zoe-Ba -'Ah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Of Storm, Hurricane, A Whirlwind Of Dust"

**Zavaan** - Za-Waan, Aramic/Hebrew, "Terrified, Fearful"

**Zawibi** - Za-Wee-Bee, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Of Storm, Hurricane"

**Zayd** - Zaid, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "To Increase"

**Zaynab** - Zay-Naab, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Fornicator"

**Zaza** - Zaa-Za, Aramic/Hebrew, "Sparkling, Sprouting Forth"

**Zeboyim** - Ze-Boy-Yeem, Aramic/Hebrew, "Keeper Of Gazelle"

**Zemaree** - Ze-Maa-Ree, Aramic/Hebrew, "Counsel"

**Zephion** - Zi-Fee-On, Aramic/Hebrew, "Watchman, Observer"

**Zerihiah** - Za-Ree-Hee-Yaa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Allah Is Appearing"

**Ziba** - Zee-Baa, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Plantation"

**Zifunith** - Zee-Foo-Neeth, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Dancer"

**Ziglaq** - Zig-Laag, Aramic/Hebrew, "Flowing, Outpouring Of A Fountain"

**Zilpah** - Zel-Faa, Aramic/Hebrew, "Extracting And Essence," Zilfa, "Distilling"

**Zillah** - Zil-Lah, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "She Who Does Shady Things," Aramic/Hebrew, "Shadow"

**Zimran** - Zim-Raan, Aramic/Hebrew, "Celebrated In Song," Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, "Celebrated In Song"

**Zippor** - Zip-Poor, Aramic/Hebrew, "Chirper, Small Bird, Ashuric Syriac/Arabic, Safoorah, Feminine, "A Small Bird"

**Ziusudra** - Zee-U-Sud-Ra, Sumerian, Another Name For Noah

**Zoar** - Zo-Aar, Aramic/Hebrew, "Insignifant City"

**Zodoq** - Zo-Doq, Aramic/Hebrew, "Righteous"

**Zodoqites** - Zo-Doq-Ites, Aramic/Hebrew, "The Righteous Ones"

**Zohar** - Zo-Haar, Aramic/Hebrew, "He Who Is White"

**Zorababel** - Zura-Baa-Bill, Aramic/Hebrew, "Appearing In Babel"

**Zuen** - See Anzu

**Zuriel** - Zoo-Ri-El, Aramic/Hebrew, "El Is My Rock"

**Zurishaddai** - Zoo-Ri-Shad-Da-E, Aramic/Hebrew, "The Almighty Is A Rock"

## -FIGURES-

### CHAPTER ONE, El Istakhlaag, "The Creation"

Anu The Heavenly One	Figure 1	Page 2
Balaat, The Sister Of Murduk	Figure 2	Page 4
The Rizqiyyans	Figure 3	Page 6
The Planet Rum (Titan)	Figure 4	Page 16
Damkina, Mother Of Murduk	Figure 4 A	Page 18
A Cylinder Shaped Craft	Figure 5	Page 26
The Egyptian Deity Ra	Figure 6	Page 27
A Masmukiyya (Troglodyte)	Figure 7	Page 39
Ball Lightning	Figure 8	Page 47
The Grand Canyon	Figure 9	Page 50
The Deity Luna	Figure 10	Page 52
Intelligent Life Forms	Figure 11	Page 70
The Human Sperm And Tadpole	Figure 12	Page 79
Dimetrodon	Figure 13	Page 82
A Baby With Cocyx Tail	Figure 14	Page 83
Hysilophodon	Figure 15	Page 85
Tyrannosaurus Rex	Figure 16	Page 86
The Dinosaur People	Figure 17	Page 89
The Australopithecines	Figure 18	Page 90
The Dogon Tribe	Figure 19	Page 92
Ancient Statues, Reptilian Mixing	Figure 20	Page 93
The Orangutan	Figure 21	Page 96
The Chimpanzee	Figure 22	Page 97
The Baboon	Figure 23	Page 99
The Gibbon	Figure 24	Page 100
The Evolution Of Mankind	Figure 25	Page 112
Genus Homo	Figure 26	Page 113
Homo Erectus	Figure 27	Page 114
Homo Sapien	Figure 28	Page 115

### CHAPTER TWO, El Jarutaat, "The Slaves"

Duse Ali	Figure 29	Page 127
Noble Drew Ali	Figure 30	Page 128
Elijah Muhammad	Figure 31	Page 140
Sheikh Daoud Ahmed Faisal	Figure 32	Page 143
Clarence Jowars Smith	Figure 33	Page 145
Master Fard Muhammad	Figure 34	Page 150
Morphing Face Of Mars	Figure 35	Page 154
Face On Mars	Figure 36	Page 155
Pyramid Structures On Mars	Figure 37	Page 156
Position Of Sphinx With Mars	Figure 38	Page 157
Sphinx Of Giza	Figure 39	Page 158
Map Of Tigris And Euphrates	Figure 40	Page 160
Siidiihiis	Figure 41	Page 161
A Dragon Man	Figure 42	Page 162

A Snake Man	Figure 43	Page 163
Iyd Wife If Anu	Figure 44	Page 164
Enqi Son Of Anu And Iyd	Figure 45	Page 165
Abu Bakari	Figure 46	Page 167
The Mayan God Quetzalcoatl	Figure 47	Page 169
Olmec Sculpture	Figure 48	Page 170
Hernando Cortes	Figure 49	Page 171
Antum Wife/Sister Of Anu	Figure 50	Page 173
Enlil Son Of Anu And Antum	Figure 51	Page 174
Kalkal Ruler Of The Lower Class	Figure 52	Page 176
Enungi, Canal Controller	Figure 53	Page 179
Mother Ninti, Daughter Of Anu And Si	Figure 54	Page 182
Geshtue, Sacrifice Anunnagi	Figure 55	Page 184
Baal Adad, Son Of Enlil And Ninlil	Figure 56	Page 190
The Anunnagi Nissaba	Figure 57	Page 194

### CHAPTER THREE, Nergal Wa Arishkegal, Nergal And Arishkegal

Kakka, Vizier Of Anshar And Anu	Figure 58	Page 213
Nammu, Daughter Of Enqi	Figure 59	Page 214
Nash, Daughter Of Enqi	Figure 60	Page 215
Namtar, Messenger Of Arishkegal	Figure 61	Page 217
Arishkegal, The Chemist	Figure 62	Page 219
Nergal, The Alchemist	Figure 63	Page 220
Nin Nishamah	Figure 63A	Page 226
Hindu Diety Mixing With Reptilians	Figure 64	Page 229
Hindu Deity Siva	Figure 65	Page 230
Krishna	Figure 66	Page 235
Krishna And Arjuna	Figure 67	Page 236
A Hindu Man	Figure 68	Page 237
Hindu With Dog Like Mange	Figure 69	Page 238
Shaggies-Dog People	Figure 70	Page 239
Two Children Suffering From Hirsutism	Figure 71	Page 240
Garuda	Figure 72	Page 241
Balarama	Figure 73	Page 242
A Hermophradite	Figure 74	Page 243
The Centaur	Figure 75	Page 245
Buddha	Figure 76	Page 246
Satya Sai Baba	Figure 77	Page 247
Shirdi Sai Baba	Figure 78	Page 248
Mahatma Ghandi	Figure 79	Page 249
Siamese Twins	Figure 80	Page 250
Hindu Children Joined At The Sides	Figure 81	Page 251
A Snake/Serpent Woman	Figure 82	Page 252
The Scientist Yaaquub	Figure 83	Page 254
Sheshbazzar	Figure 84	Page 256
Korg, Chief Of The Flugelrods	Figure 85	Page 257
Adolf Hitler	Figure 86	Page 278
Family Of Deros	Figure 87	Page 285
Sinclair, Chief Of Duwaani Tribe	Figure 88	Page 286
Laamsa, Cheiftain Of The Teros	Figure 89	Page 287



Haatif, Husband Of Radiyyah	Figure 90	Page 288
Radiyyah, Daughter Of Fuquur	Figure 91	Page 289
Fuquur, Leader Of The Dunaakial	Figure 92	Page 290
Lusinas, Mother Of Yaaquub	Figure 93	Page 291
Ammo, Brother Of Fuquur	Figure 94	Page 292
Hasiy, Brother Of Fuquur	Figure 95	Page 293
Ramah, Brother Of Fuquur	Figure 96	Page 294
Akhsad, Brother Of Fuquur	Figure 97	Page 295
Tunday, Brother Of Fuquur	Figure 98	Page 296
Yiskhawk, Father Of Yaaquub	Figure 99	Page 297
Joseph Smith	Figure 100	Page 298
Hapi, Son Of Horus	Figure 101	Page 299
Imsety, Son Of Horus	Figure 102	Page 300
Qebhsenef, Son Of Horus	Figure 103	Page 301
Daumutef, Son Of Horus	Figure 104	Page 302
Kwahu	Figure 105	Page 303
The Kachina Doll	Figure 106	Page 304
The Moon Deity Allat	Figure 107	Page 305
The Deity Al Uzza	Figure 108	Page 306
The Deity Manaath	Figure 109	Page 307
Crlll, Leader Of Rumardians	Figure 110	Page 308
Dogon Imaams	Figure 111	Page 313
The Three Giza Pyramids	Figure 112	Page 314
Khafre, Son Of Khufu	Figure 113	Page 325
Menkure, Son Of Khufu	Figure 114	Page 326
The Three Pyramids Of Egypt	Figure 115	Page 328
Rededef, Son Of Khufu	Figure 116	Page 329
Shepseskaf, Son Of Khufu	Figure 117	Page 330
Shaft In East Wall In Queen's Chamber	Figure 118	Page 331
Empty Sarcophagus In Kings Chamber	Figure 119	Page 332
Opening Of The Mouth Ceremony	Figure 120	Page 334
The Leader Haaton	Figure 121	Page 343
A Winged Gargoyle	Figure 122	Page 344
The Beings From Andromeda	Figure 123	Page 346
The Bug-Eyed Beings	Figure 124	Page 347
The Bado Ceremony	Figure 125	Page 348
Amma, Father Of Yurugu	Figure 126	Page 348 A
Nommos, Son Of Amma	Figure 127	Page 353
Nukiida, Female Twin Of Yurugu	Figure 128	Page 354
Yurugu Son Of Amma	Figure 129	Page 355
Maurice Doggins "Doreal"	Figure 130	Page 373
Symbol Of Doreal's Organization	Figure 131	Page 374
Claude Vorilhon "Rael"	Figure 132	Page 376
Oan Of Chaldea	Figure 133	Page 397
The Squash Blossom Necklace	Figure 134	Page 400
Sacred Symbol Of Inverted Crescent	Figure 135	Page 401
The Naga Symbol	Figure 136	Page 402

#### CHAPTER FOUR, Enuma Elish, "La Nabu Shanammu"

Apsu	Figure 137	Page 412
------	------------	----------

Tiamat	Figure 138	Page 413
Mummu	Figure 139	Page 415
Salama	Figure 140	Page 417
Laylat	Figure 141	Page 418
Mother Hubur	Figure 142	Page 421
Anshar	Figure 143	Page 425
Kishar	Figure 144	Page 426
Lahmu	Figure 145	Page 427
Lahamu	Figure 146	Page 428

## CHAPTER FIVE, Gan, The Enclosed Garden

King Atum, Father Of Kadmon	Figure 147	Page 438
Queen Lillith	Figure 148	Page 439
Kadmon Son Of Atum	Figure 149	Page 441
Ptah, Father Of Nekaybaw	Figure 150	Page 443
Anath, Mother Of Nekaybaw	Figure 151	Page 444
Nekaybaw, Daughter Of Ptah	Figure 152	Page 445
Osiris, Husband Of Isis	Figure 153	Page 448
Nut	Figure 154	Page 450
Shu	Figure 155	Page 451
Tefnut	Figure 156	Page 452
Aset, Also Called Isis	Figure 157	Page 454
Horus	Figure 158	Page 455
Geb	Figure 159	Page 456
The Anunnagi Arazu	Figure 160	Page 459
The Anunnagi Lahar	Figure 161	Page 460
The Scientist Nergal And Arishkegal	Figure 162	Page 461
Thukkiac	Figure 163	Page 464
Arzy'el	Figure 164	Page 465
Basy'el	Figure 165	Page 466
Sire	Figure 166	Page 467
Udum, Father Of Anat	Figure 167	Page 471
Mami, Mother Of Anat	Figure 168	Page 472
Anat, Playmate Of Nekaybaw	Figure 169	Page 473
Zakar And Nekaybaw In The Garden	Figure 170	Page 475
Shalem	Figure 171	Page 489
Shakhar	Figure 172	Page 490
Anubis	Figure 173	Page 493
Nephthys	Figure 174	Page 494

## CHAPTER SIX, Behaybaw, "The Human Beast"

Moses Parting The Red Sea	Figure 175	Page 511
Nir Husband Of Sufanim	Figure 176	Page 518
Sufanim, Wife Of Nir	Figure 177	Page 520
Melchizedek Son Of Nir And Sufanim	Figure 178	Page 523
Melchizedek, At An Older Age	Figure 179	Page 525
Ezekiel Son Of Buzi And Rizana	Figure 180	Page 529
Elijah Zodik	Figure 181	Page 530
The Prophet Job	Figure 182	Page 531

The Deity Thoth	Figure 183	Page 536
Daniel, Son Of Jarah And Gebbar	Figure 184	Page 539
Gabriy'el Son Of Rasiel And Zammael	Figure 185	Page 541
Jeremiah Son Of Hilkiah And Naarah	Figure 186	Page 549
King Nebuchadnezzar	Figure 187	Page 551
Nehustan, The Serpent	Figure 188	Page 556
The Aluhum Uri'el	Figure 189	Page 576
Joel	Figure 190	Page 580
Miriam, A Prophetess	Figure 191	Page 583
Deborah A Prophetess	Figure 192	Page 584
Gigeah, Mother Of Deborah	Figure 193	Page 585
Shishia, Father Of Deborah	Figure 194	Page 586
Hildah, A Prophetess	Figure 195	Page 587
Hannah, A Prophetess	Figure 196	Page 588
The Symbol Of The Beast	Figure 197	Page 628
The Original Founders Of The Shriners	Figure 198	Page 632
The Moon Goddess Dina	Figure 199	Page 640
The Great Seal With The Phoenix Bird	Figure 200	Page 641
Raphael Zodok	Figure 201	Page 659

## CHAPTER SEVEN, El Haayuh Rawuh, The Living Soul

The Deity Khnum	Figure 202	Page 687
The Umbilical Cord	Figure 203	Page 690

## CHAPTER EIGHT, El Zera Shil Nakhshah, The Seed Of Nakhshah

Tarnush, Also Known As Shakhar	Figure 204	Page 779
Mylitta, Mother Of Haylal	Figure 205	Page 782
Haylal Son Of Tarnush And Mylitta	Figure 206	Page 783
Anak, Wife Of Haylal	Figure 207	Page 787

## CHAPTER NINE, Qayin Wa Hebel, Cain And Abel

Cain, Son Of Kadmon And Nekaybaw	Figure 208	Page 807
Lubuwдах Twin Sister Of Cain	Figure 209	Page 808
Abel, Son Of Kadmon And Nekaybaw	Figure 210	Page 811
Aqlimiyah, Twin Sister Of Abel	Figure 211	Page 812
Cain Murdering Abel	Figure 212	Page 818
Saliym, Messenger Of The Pygmies	Figure 213	Page 824
Husry, Messenger Of The Watusies	Figure 214	Page 825
Seth Son Of Kadmon And Nekaybaw	Figure 215	Page 827
Enos, Son Of Seth And Aqlimiyah	Figure 216	Page 836

## CHAPTER ELEVEN, El Sarunaat Shil Adafa, 'The Secrets Of Adafa'

Adafa, Son Of Jared And Silham	Figure 217	Page 938
Taaliba, Wife Of Adafa	Figure 218	Page 939
Methuwshelah, Son Of Adafa	Figure 219	Page 940
Akatri'el	Figure 220	Page 942
Anafi'el	Figure 221	Page 943

Azabug'el	Figure 222	Page 944
Baaruji'el	Figure 223	Page 945
Galgali'el	Figure 224	Page 946
Yuhu'el	Figure 225	Page 947
Matatrun	Figure 226	Page 948
Ragu'el	Figure 227	Page 949
Qaddisin	Figure 228	Page 950
Raduari'el	Figure 229	Page 951
Razi'el	Figure 230	Page 952
Mahayyi	Figure 231	Page 953
Yaanuwn	Figure 232	Page 954
Yafafiah	Figure 233	Page 955
Sandalfun	Figure 234	Page 956
Shingarrah, Wife Of Canaan	Figure 235	Page 967
Hildar, Wife Of Canaan	Figure 236	Page 968
Hitarah, Wife Of Canaan	Figure 237	Page 969
Konan The Barbarian	Figure 238	Page 970
Heth Son Of Canaan And Salha	Figure 239	Page 971
Jebus, Son Of Canaan And Shingarrah	Figure 240	Page 972
Girgash, Son Of Canaan And Hildar	Figure 241	Page 973
Arkiy, Son Of Canaan And Hildar	Figure 242	Page 974
Siniy, Son Of Canaan And Hildar	Figure 243	Page 975
Arwad, Son Of Canaan And Salha	Figure 244	Page 976
Zemar, Son Of Canaan And Hitarah	Figure 245	Page 977
Amor, Son Of Canaan And Hitarah	Figure 246	Page 978
Hiwi, Son Of Canaan And Hitarah	Figure 247	Page 979
Hammath, Son Of Canaan And Salha	Figure 248	Page 980
Sidon, Son Of Canaan And Hildar	Figure 249	Page 981
Joqtan, Son Of Eber And Hudith	Figure 250	Page 983
Haaruwt	Figure 251	Page 986
Maaruwt	Figure 252	Page 987
Zahrah	Figure 253	Page 989
Mahalaleel, Father Of Jared	Figure 254	Page 1021
Jared, Father Of Adafa	Figure 255	Page 1022
Silham Mother Of Adafa	Figure 256	Page 1023

## CHAPTER TWELVE, Lowhu Shil Anzu, "Tablet Of Anzu"

Ninurta, Son Of Enlil And Ninhursag	Figure 257	Page 1064
Sharur, Weapon Of Ninurta	Figure 258	Page 1067
Papsukkal	Figure 259	Page 1069

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN, Istansaab Shil Abram, "Generation Of Abraham"

Terah, Son Of Nahor And Milcah	Figure 260	Page 1072
Nuwna, Wife Of Terah	Figure 261	Page 1073
Nahor, Son Of Terah	Figure 262	Page 1074
Abran, Son Of Terah And Nuwna	Figure 263	Page 1075
Semiramis, Mother Of Nimrod	Figure 264	Page 1077
Cush, Father Of Nimrod	Figure 265	Page 1078
Nimrod, Son Of Cush And Semiramis	Figure 266	Page 1079

Merlin The Magician	Figure 267	Page 1080
Haran, Father Of Lot	Figure 268	Page 1082
Jurdana, Wife Of Haran	Figure 269	Page 1083
Lot Son Of Haran And Jurdana	Figure 270	Page 1084
Map Of Ur Of Chaldees	Figure 271	Page 1085
Aiyda, Mother Of Sarah	Figure 272	Page 1086
Sarah, Daughter Of Terah And Aiyda	Figure 273	Page 1087
Midian, Son Of Abraham And Qeturah	Figure 274	Page 1092
The Pharaoh Khufu	Figure 275	Page 1094
Ptah, Father Of Imhotep	Figure 276	Page 1096
Khredu'ankh, Mother Of Imhotep	Figure 277	Page 1097
Imhotep, Son Of Ptah And Khredu'ankh	Figure 278	Page 1098
Rashaa, Wife Of Imhotep	Figure 279	Page 1099
Hagar, Daughter Of Imhotep And Rashaa	Figure 280	Page 1100
Kha'sikhimuwi, Father Of Zoser	Figure 281	Page 1102
Nima'athafiy, Mother Of Zoser	Figure 282	Page 1103
Zoser, Son Of Ka'sikimuwi And Nima'athafiy	Figure 283	Page 1104
The Pharaoh Abimelech	Figure 284	Page 1105
Hammurabi	Figure 285	Page 1112
The Ruler Og	Figure 286	Page 1113
Mamre, Enosite Who Went With Abram	Figure 287	Page 1116
Eschol, Enosite Who Went With Abram	Figure 288	Page 1117
Samson, Husband Of Delilah	Figure 289	Page 1118
Delilah, Wife Of Samson	Figure 290	Page 1119
Aner, Enosite Who Went With Abram	Figure 291	Page 1120
Eliezer, Abraham's Servant	Figure 292	Page 1121
Ishmael, Son Of Abraham And Hagar	Figure 293	Page 1124
The Three Anunnagi Visiting Abraham	Figure 294	Page 1128
Sabriyya, Wife Of Lot	Figure 295	Page 1132
Jalaa'a Daughter Of Lot And Sabriyya	Figure 296	Page 1133
Lubna, Daughter Of Sabriyya	Figure 297	Page 1134
Ur-Sadaq, Son Of Bera	Figure 298	Page 1135A
Hymaria, Son Of Bera	Figure 299	Page 1136
Lisban, Wife Of Shanuarwan	Figure 300	Page 1137
Shanuarwan, Husband Of Lisban	Figure 301	Page 1138
Moab, Son Of Lot And Lubna	Figure 302	Page 1141
Ben-Ammi, Son Of Jalaa'a And Lot	Figure 303	Page 1142
Isaac, Son Of Abraham And Sarah	Figure 304	Page 1144
The Kaaba, And The Black Stone	Figure 305	Page 1147
Ullah, Traveled With Abraham To Moriah	Figure 306	Page 1149
Elon, Traveled With Abraham To Moriah	Figure 307	Page 1150
Qeturah, Wife Of Abraham	Figure 308	Page 1156
Nebajoth, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah	Figure 309	Page 1162
Abdeel, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah	Figure 310	Page 1163
Mibsam, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah	Figure 311	Page 1164
Mishma, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah	Figure 312	Page 1165
Dumah, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah	Figure 313	Page 1166
Massa, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah	Figure 314	Page 1167
Hadar, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah	Figure 315	Page 1168
Tema, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah	Figure 316	Page 1169
Jetur, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah	Figure 317	Page 1170

Naphish, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah	Figure 318	Page 1171
Kedemah, Son Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah	Figure 319	Page 1172
Bilha, Maid-Servant Of Jacob	Figure 320	Page 1173
Zilfah, Maid-Servant Of Jacob	Figure 321	Page 1174
Laban Father Of Racheal And Leah	Figure 322	Page 1175
Leah, Wife Of Jacob	Figure 323	Page 1176
Rachel, Wife Of Jacob	Figure 324	Page 1177
Makhalath, Daughter Of Ishmael And Saida Faatimah	Figure 325	Page 1179
Adah, Wife Of Esau	Figure 326	Page 1180
Judith, Wife Of Esau	Figure 327	Page 1181
Bashemath, Wife Of Esau	Figure 328	Page 1182
Jacob And Esau, Sons Isaac And Rebecca	Figure 329	Page 1183
Rebecca, Wife Of Jacob	Figure 330	Page 1184
Zimran, Son Of Abraham And Qeturah	Figure 331	Page 1185
Jokshan, Son Of Abraham And Qeturah	Figure 332	Page 1186
Medan, Son Of Abraham And Qeturah	Figure 333	Page 1187
Ishbak, Son Of Abraham And Qeturah	Figure 334	Page 1188
Shuah, Son Of Abraham And Qeturah	Figure 335	Page 1189
Asia, Wife Kedar	Figure 336	Page 1190
Kedar, Son Of Ishmael, And Saida Faatimah	Figure 337	Page 1191
The Libyan Sea People	Figure 338	Page 1195
Mizraim, Son Of Ham And Haliyma	Figure 339	Page 1196
Phut, Son Of Ham And Haliyma	Figure 340	Page 1197
The Ruler Shisheq	Figure 341	Page 1199
Karoma, Wife Of Shisheq	Figure 342	Page 1200
Zerah, Cushite Invader Of Judah	Figure 343	Page 1201
Gideon, Ruler Who Massacred The Ishmaelites	Figure 344	Page 1203
Native Americans	Figure 345	Page 1205
Fuzzy Wuzzies	Figure 346	Page 1206
Khan Khan Mansa Musa	Figure 347	Page 1210
Joseph, Son Of Jacob And Rachel	Figure 348	Page 1213
Judah, Son Of Jacob And Leah	Figure 349	Page 1214
Asenath,, Daughter Of Potiphar	Figure 350	Page 1216
Manessah, Son Of Joseph And Asenath	Figure 351	Page 1217
Ephraim, Son Of Joseph And Asenath	Figure 352	Page 1218
The Priest Jethro	Figure 353	Page 1219
Zsipporah, Daughter Of Jethro	Figure 354	Page 1220
The Hyksos Dynasty	Figure 355	Page 1221
Jesse, Father Of David	Figure 356	Page 1222
Hilmah, Mother Of David	Figure 357	Page 1223
David, Son Of Jesse And Hilmah	Figure 358	Page 1224
Khillion, Son Of Naomi And Elimelech	Figure 359	Page 1225
Mahlon, Son Of Naomi And Elimelech	Figure 360	Page 1226
Elimelech, Husband Of Naomi	Figure 361	Page 1227
Naomi, Wife Of Elimelech	Figure 362	Page 1228
Ruth, Wife Of Boaz	Figure 363	Page 1229
Orphah, Wife Of Makhmuwd	Figure 364	Page 1230
Obed, Son Of Ruth And Boaz	Figure 365	Page 1231
Elkhanan, Son Of Jaare-Argim	Figure 366	Page 1233
Makhmuwd, Husband Of Orphah	Figure 367	Page 1234
Golyath Son Of Makhmuwd And Orphah	Figure 368	Page 1235



Lahmi, Son Of Golyath And Firkin	Figure 369	Page 1236
Golyath Ben Golyath	Figure 370	Page 1237
Jonathan, Son Of Saul	Figure 371	Page 1239
Firkin, Wife Of Golyath	Figure 372	Page 1240
Saul, Ruler Of The Israelites	Figure 373	Page 1242
Jaob, Invader Of The Land Of Ammown	Figure 374	Page 1243
Abinadab, Son Of Jesse	Figure 375	Page 1244
Shammah, Son Of Jesse	Figure 377	Page 1245
Absolam, Son Of David	Figure 378	Page 1246
Molech , An Ammonite Idol	Figure 379	Page 1247
Abishag, Nurse Of David	Figure 380	Page 1248
Bathsheba, Wife Of David	Figure 381	Page 1249
Uriah, First Husband Of Bathsheba	Figure 382	Page 1250
Eliam, Father Of Bathsheba	Figure 383	Page 1251
Solomon, Son Of David And Bathsheba	Figure 384	Page 1253
The Lovely Makeda, Wife Of Solomon	Figure 385	Page 1264
Emperor Haile Selassie	Figure 386	Page 1268
Menelik, Son Of Makeda And Solomon	Figure 387	Page 1274
Waizwero Zaudito	Figure 388	Page 1276
Lij Yasu	Figure 389	Page 1277

#### CHAPTER FOURTEEN, Utnafishtim, Noah

Zifa'a, The Midwife Of Noah	Figure 390	Page 1293
Lamech, Son Of Methuselah	Figure 391	Page 1294
Kamiylah, Wife Of Lamech	Figure 392	Page 1295
Utnafishtim, Son Of Lamech And Kamiylah	Figure 393	Page 1296
Baqssi, Friend Of Utnafishtim	Figure 394	Page 1298
Waala, Wife Of Noah	Figure 395	Page 1300
Raya, Son Of Utnafishim And Waala	Figure 396	Page 1301
The Ruler Zuhak	Figure 397	Page 1302
Naama, Wife Of Utnafishtim	Figure 398	Page 1304
Shem, Son Of Utnafishtim And Naama	Figure 399	Page 1305
Ham, Son Of Utnafishtim And Naama	Figure 400	Page 1306
Japeth, Son Of Utnafishtim And Naama	Figure 401	Page 1307
Mubiyna, Wife Of Utnafishtim	Figure 402	Page 1309
Ala, Brother Of Utnafishtim	Figure 403	Page 1310
Fatwa, Sister Of Mubiyna	Figure 404	Page 1311
Baasir, Friend Of Utnafishtim	Figure 405	Page 1312
Faatin, Wife Of Shem	Figure 406	Page 1316
Ifat, Wife Of Japeth	Figure 407	Page 1317
Nuballa, Wife Of Cush	Figure 408	Page 1318
Nuba, Son Of Cush And Nuballa	Figure 409	Page 1319
Sauda, Wife Of Nuba	Figure 410	Page 1320
Utnafishtim, Leading His People To The Ark	Figure 411	Page 1322
Haliyma, Wife Of Ham	Figure 412	Page 1323
Canaan, Son Of Ham And Haliyma	Figure 413	Page 1325
Suwa'a, A Woman Deity	Figure 414	Page 1326
Yagooth, A Lion Deity	Figure 415	Page 1327
Nasr, An Eagle Deity	Figure 416	Page 1328
Iris, Wife Of Javan	Figure 417	Page 1337

Javan, Husband Of Iris	Figure 418	Page 1338
Java, Son Of Iris And Javan	Figure 419	Page 1339

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN, El Gisyhiyinaatm "The Christians

Thamud, Son Of Eber And Hudith	Figure 420	Page 1347
Yaddisha, Wife Of Thamud	Figure 421	Page 1348
Eber, Son Of Shelah And Hudith	Figure 422	Page 1349
Hudith, Wife Of Eber	Figure 423	Page 1350
Shelah, Son Of Arphaxad And Hammath	Figure 424	Page 1351
Barr, Wife Of Shelah	Figure 425	Page 1352
Arfaxad, Son Of Shem And Ifat	Figure 426	Page 1353
Hammath, Wife Of Arfaxad	Figure 427	Page 1354
Naiyla, Wife Of Methuselah	Figure 428	Page 1355
Yashu'a Son Of Mary And Gabriy'el	Figure 429	Page 1356
Adonijah, Son Of David And Haggith	Figure 430	Page 1364
Elizabeth, Wife Of Zachariah	Figure 431	Page 1372
Mary, Mother Of Yashu'a	Figure 432	Page 1379
Joseph, Husband Of Mary	Figure 433	Page 1380
Herod, The Great	Figure 434	Page 1382
The High Priest Zachariah Zodoq	Figure 435	Page 1385
Mary Being Presented To Zachariah	Figure 436	Page 1386
Zachariah Amazed To Find Mary With Sustenance	Figure 437	Page 1387
The Wisemen Watching The Stars	Figure 438	Page 1388
The Journey Of The Wisemen	Figure 439	Page 1389
Balthasar	Figure 440	Page 1390
The Wisemen, Their Students, And Townspeople	Figure 441	Page 1391
The Anunnagi Gabriy'el And Mary	Figure 442	Page 1392
Immanuel, Son Of Isaiah	Figure 443	Page 1393
Isaiah, Father Of Immanuel	Figure 444	Page 1394
Mary And Joseph Traveling Back To Nazareth	Figure 445	Page 1395
Mary Resting Upon A Tree	Figure 446	Page 1396
The Wisemen Bringing Gifts For The Baby Yashua	Figure 447	Page 1400
Gammaliel, Teacher Of Yashu'a	Figure 448	Page 1406
Hillel, Grandfather Of Gammaliel	Figure 449	Page 1407
John The Baptist	Figure 450	Page 1415
Judas Iscariot, The Son Of Simon	Figure 451	Page 1416
Yashu'a Ascending Out Of The Jordan River	Figure 452	Page 1420
Martha, Sister Of Lazarus	Figure 453	Page 1423
Lazarus, Also Known As Eleazer	Figure 454	Page 1424
Mary Magdalene, Wife Of Yashu'a	Figure 455	Page 1425
Yashu'a Entering Jerusalem	Figure 456	Page 1431
Simon Bar Jesus	Figure 457	Page 1432
The Fuzzy Wuzzies	Figure 458	Page 1433
Lazarus Has Risen	Figure 459	Page 1434
The Essene Village	Figure 460	Page 1435
Paul, The Self-Appointed Apostle	Figure 461	Page 1441
Imraan, Father Of Mary	Figure 462	Page 1443
Barnabas, Son Of Joseph And Halsaa	Figure 463	Page 1445
The Disciple Mark	Figure 464	Page 1446
The Disciple Luke	Figure 465	Page 1449

The Emperor Constantine	Figure 466	Page 1450
Yashu'a Is Praying For Help	Figure 467	Page 1460
Judas Is Scheming On His Betrayal	Figure 468	Page 1461
The Disciples Are Sleeping	Figure 469	Page 1462
Judas Transformed To Look Like Jesus	Figure 470	Page 1463
Judas Searching For Yashua	Figure 471	Page 1465
Judas Sent To Trial	Figure 472	Page 1467
Judas On The Cross, Though To Be Yashua'	Figure 473	Page 1472
Joseph Of Arimathea Goes To Pilate	Figure 474	Page 1474
Mark Anthony, Father Of Cleophas	Figure 475	Page 1478
Thomas The Doubter	Figure 476	Page 1479
Cleophas Son Of Cleopatra And Mark Anthony	Figure 477	Page 1481
Cleopatra, Mother Of Cleophas	Figure 478	Page 1482
Joseph Of Arimathea/ Nicodemus Hanging Judas	Figure 479	Page 1487
The Dead Sea Scrolls, Found In Qumran	Figure 480	Page 1489
Yashu'a At Age 120	Figure 481	Page 1502
Yashu'a Ascending Up	Figure 482	Page 1503
The Image Of The Beast	Figure 483	Page 1505
The Description Of Yashu'a	Figure 484	Page 1507
The Crown Of Life	Figure 485	Page 1510

#### CHAPTER SIXTEEN, Kurnugi, The Underworld

Ishtar Daughter Of Nannar Sin And Ningal	Figure 486	Page 1512
Belili, Sister Of Enlil	Figure 487	Page 1518
Members Of The Flugelrods	Figure 488	Page 1526
Mrmbers Of The Dunaakial Tribe	Figure 489	Page 1527
Members Of The Duwaani	Figure 490	Page 1529
Members Of The Teros	Figure 491	Page 1531
The Coral Castle	Figure 492	Page 1539

#### CHAPTER SEVENTEEN, Latum Shil Gilgamesh, "Epic Of Gilgamesh"

Lugalbanda, Father Of Gilgamesh	Figure 493	Page 1544
Ninsun, Mother Of Gilgamesh	Figure 494	Page 1545
Gilgamesh, Son Of Ninsun And Lugalbanda	Figure 495	Page 1545
The Harlot Shamhat	Figure 496	Page 1549
Enkidu, The Shaggy	Figure 497	Page 1551

#### CHAPTER EIGHTEEN, Lowhu Shil Etana, "Tablet Of Etana"

The Ruler Etana	Figure 498	Page 1579
The Great Deity Shamash	Figure 499	Page 1581

#### CHAPTER NINETEEN, Al Khidr, Murduk

Malachi Zodoq	Figure 500	Page 1588
Al Mahdi Sitting With His People	Figure 501	Page 1590
Al Mahdi, Son Of Amina And Abdullat	Figure 502	Page 1591
As Sayyuid Abdul Rahman Al Mahdi	Figure 503	Page 1592
Abdullat, Father Of Muhammad	Figure 504	Page 1594

Amina, Mother Of Muhammad	Figure 505	Page 1595
Muhammad, Son Of Abdullat And Amina	Figure 506	Page 1596
Abu Lahab, Son Of Abd-Al Mutaalib	Figure 507	Page 1597
Al Abaas, Son Of Abd-Al Mutaalib	Figure 508	Page 1598
Haliyma, Muhammad's Wet Nurse	Figure 509	Page 1599
Musaylimat, The Fake Muhammad	Figure 510	Page 1601
Muhammad And His Sahaaba	Figure 511	Page 1603
Al Mukhlis	Figure 512	Page 1604
Waraqah Ibn Naufal	Figure 513	Page 1609
Zainab, Daughter Of Haarith	Figure 514	Page 1610
Khadijah, Wife Of Muhammad	Figure 515	Page 1611
Sallam Ibn Miskham	Figure 516	Page 1612
Amiyrul Mu'miniyn Ali	Figure 517	Page 1613
Faatima, Daughter Of Muhammad And Khadijah	Figure 518	Page 1614
Hadrat Faatima	Figure 519	Page 1615
Uthman, Ibn Affan	Figure 520	Page 1617
Abu Bakr, Son Of Uthman	Figure 521	Page 1619
A'yisha, Daughter Of Abu Bakr	Figure 522	Page 1620
Umar Al Khattib	Figure 523	Page 1621
Hamza, Son Of Abdul Mu'taalib	Figure 524	Page 1622
Wahshi, An Abyssinian Assasin	Figure 525	Page 1623
Khalid Ibn Waliyd	Figure 526	Page 1624
Bilaal, Son Of Rabah And Hamama	Figure 527	Page 1626
Abu Sufyan, Husband Of Hind	Figure 528	Page 1627
Hind, Cousin Of Abu Sufyan	Figure 529	Page 1628
Abu Mu'taalib, Son Of Haashim And Salma	Figure 530	Page 1629
Salma, Wife Of Haashim	Figure 531	Page 1630
The Mu'adhiyn, Bilaal	Figure 532	Page 1634
Rabah, Father Of Bilaal	Figure 533	Page 1635
Hamama, Mother Bilaal	Figure 534	Page 1636
Bilaal Receiving The Sceptre From His Father	Figure 535	Page 1637
Al Qubt	Figure 536	Page 1643
Rizqiyans Descending From The Shams	Figure 537	Page 1645
The Mothership	Figure 538	Page 1646

## -DIAGRAMS-

### CHAPTER ONE, El Istakhlaag, "The Creation"

The Great Galaxy Illyuwn	Diagram 1	Page 17
The Planet-Sized Ship Nibiru	Diagram 2	Page 31
Nibiru Veering Off Its Orbit	Diagram 3	Page 35
Neptune Bulging And Walloping	Diagram 4	Page 36
Nibiru Veering Outside Of Maldek	Diagram 5	Page 37
Nibiru Picks Up Four Satellite Crafts	Diagram 6	Page 41
Nibiru Moving Counter-Clockwise	Diagram 7	Page 42
The North Wind Shattering The Tiamat	Diagram 8	Page 43

The East Wind Boring A Hole	Diagram 9	Page 45
Nibiru Eliminating Eleven Crafts	Diagram 10	Page 46
The West Wind Boring A 600 Mile Sun	Diagram 11	Page 49
The Asteroid Belt	Diagram 12	Page 53
Stars And Crescents	Diagram 13	Page 55
Baphomet	Diagram 14	Page 56
Your Solar System Today	Diagram 15	Page 57
The Moon Breaking Off	Diagram 16	Page 60
The Phases Of The Moon	Diagram 17	Page 61
The Spinal Column With Coccyx	Diagram 18	Page 80
The Constellations	Diagram 19	Page 87

### CHAPTER THREE, Nergal Wa Arishkegal, Nergal And Arishkegal

Procyon	Diagram 20	Page 231
Thessaly-The Aegean Sea	Diagram 21	Page 255
Caucas Mountains	Diagram 22	Page 259
Map Of Haggai's Stop Points	Diagram 23	Page 274
Orientation Of The Four Shafts	Diagram 24	Page 316
Configurations Of The Mathematicians	Diagram 25	Page 317
Cross Section Of The Pyramids	Diagram 26	Page 318
The Horizon Of Khufu	Diagram 27	Page 319
The Astro-Geometry Of The Shafts	Diagram 28	Page 320
Internal Layout Of Upper Chambers	Diagram 29	Page 321
The Internal Features Of The Pyramid	Diagram 30	Page 322
Position Of The Giza/Orion Belt	Diagram 31	Page 323
Constellation Of Orion	Diagram 32	Page 335
The Heliacal Rising Of Orion's Belt	Diagram 33	Page 336
The Stellar Landscape	Diagram 34	Page 337
Shaft Of The Pyramid To Orion	Diagram 35	Page 338
Constant Shifting Of Orion	Diagram 36	Page 339
Analysis Of Giza Layout	Diagram 37	Page 340
Canis Major-Sirius Constellation	Diagram 38	Page 341
Andromeda Constellation	Diagram 39	Page 349
The Calculation Of The Siguis	Diagram 40	Page 351
Modern Astronomical Digitaria	Diagram 41	Page 356
Of The Orbit Of Sirius		
Dogon Drawing Of Sirius System	Diagram 42	Page 357
Dogon Symbol Of Nommo	Diagram 43	Page 358
Dogon Drawing Of Nommo	Diagram 44	Page 359
The Whirling Descent Of The Spaceship	Diagram 45	Page 360
Descent Of Nommor From The Sky	Diagram 46	Page 361
The Origin Of The Sprial Of Creation	Diagram 47	Page 363
The Symbolism Of Digitaria	Diagram 48	Page 364
The Star Digitaria	Diagram 49	Page 365
The Sorghum-Female System	Diagram 50	Page 366
The Course Of The Stars	Diagram 51	Page 367
The Trajectory Of The Star Digitaria	Diagram 52	Page 368
The Symbols Of Infinity	Diagram 53	Page 377
The Kabbalistic Script	Diagram 54	Page 378

The Pleiadian Alphabet	Diagram 55	Page 379
The Zodiac Of Denderah	Diagram 56	Page 380
The Kanaga Symbol	Diagram 57	Page 381
Pisces Constellation	Diagram 58	Page 385
Aquarius Constellation	Diagram 59	Page 386
The Taurus Sign	Diagram 60	Page 387
The Ankh, Tau, Southern Cross/Shen	Diagram 61	Page 388
Tau Symbol With Snake Wrapped	Diagram 62	Page 389
Tau Symbol From Maya Manuscript	Diagram 63	Page 390
Taurus Constellation	Diagram 64	Page 391
The Southern Cross Constellation	Diagram 65	Page 392
Egyptian Amulets	Diagram 66	Page 393
Precession	Diagram 67	Page 394
Symbol Seen At Ordzhonikidze Sighting	Diagram 68	Page 396

#### CHAPTER FIVE, Gan, The Enclosed Garden

Taniyn, The Dragon	Diagram 69	Page 469
Four Points By Two	Diagram 70	Page 481

#### CHAPTER SIX, Behaymaw, The Human Beast

The Modern Hebrew Letters	Diagram 71	Page 621
Symbol Of The Ancient Arabic		
Order Of The Mystic Shriners	Diagram 72	Page 633
The Degrees Of Freemasonry	Diagram 73	Page 635
The Masonic Symbol Of Compass/Square	Diagram 74	Page 636
The Great Seal On Dollar Bill	Diagram 75	Page 637
Standard Symbol Of Islam	Diagram 76	Page 638
The Bengal Tiger	Diagram 77	Page 639
Pentagram And Hexagram	Diagram 78	Page 646
An Old Mahometan Symbol	Diagram 79	Page 648
The Two Feet Of Buddha	Diagram 80	Page 649
Different Evolutions Of The Swastika	Diagram 81	Page 650
Swastika Totem Pole	Diagram 82	Page 651
The Iron Cross	Diagram 83	Page 652
Swastika And Evolution Of The Swastika	Diagram 84	Page 653
The Great Bear Constellation	Diagram 85	Page 654
The Interlocking Kaafs	Diagram 86	Page 657
Polaris	Diagram 87	Page 661
The South Pole	Diagram 88	Page 663
The Sun On 21St Of June	Diagram 89	Page 665
The Sun On 21St Of December	Diagram 90	Page 666
Iron Group	Diagram 91	Page 670
Diagram Of Hell	Diagram 92	Page 673

#### CHAPTER SEVEN, El Haayuh Rawuh, The Living Soul

The Seven Planes	Diagram 93	Page 692
------------------	------------	----------



The Male Sperm	Diagram 94	Page 697
The Female Ovum	Diagram 95	Page 700
Four Principle Hebraic Deity	Diagram 96	Page 701
The Etheric Cord	Diagram 97	Page 703
The Three Realms	Diagram 98	Page 704
Subtotal Of Will	Diagram 99	Page 705
The Messiahs	Diagram 100	Page 706
The Seat Of Light	Diagram 101	Page 707
Linking The Chakras	Diagram 102	Page 708
The Brain Cut In Half	Diagram 103	Page 709
Dna	Diagram 104	Page 715
Rna	Diagram 105	Page 716
An Electric Field And Its Nodes	Diagram 106	Page 718
The Human Body Turning		
Itself Into A Ship	Diagram 107	Page 719
Infinite, Boundless	Diagram 108	Page 720
Male Testes And Reproductive Organs	Diagram 109	Page 722
Female Fallopian Tube	Diagram 110	Page 723
An Etherian Of Pure Energy	Diagram 111	Page 724
The Human Kidney	Diagram 112	Page 725
The Human Liver	Diagram 113	Page 726

#### CHAPTER FOURTEEN, El Hekay Shil Utnafishtim, "The Story Of Noah"

The Map Of Pangaea	Diagram 114	Page 1345
--------------------	-------------	-----------

#### CHAPTER FIFTEEN, El Gisyhiyinaatm "The Christians"

Map Of Bethlehem	Diagram 115	Page 1369
Map Of Cana	Diagram 116	Page 1414
Map Of Jordan	Diagram 117	Page 1419
Map Of Galilee	Diagram 118	Page 1470
Map Of Tiberias	Diagram 119	Page 1491

#### CHAPTER SIXTEEN, Kurnugi, "The Underworld"

Shamballah And Agharta	Diagram 120	Page 1520
The Geographical Diagram Of Shamballah	Diagram 121	Page 1521
The Planetary Grid System	Diagram 122	Page 1535
The Earth's Grid System	Diagram 123	Page 1536
The Earth's Grid	Diagram 124	Page 1537
The Coral Castle	Diagram 125	Page 1540